















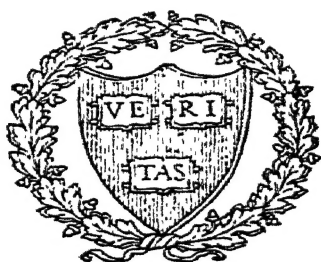
# A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF EASTERN ASIATIC BOTANY

By

ELMER D. MERRILL

and

EGBERT H. WALKER



SPONSORED BY THE  
SMITHSONIAN INSTITUTION  
ARNOLD ARBORETUM OF HARVARD UNIVERSITY  
NEW YORK BOTANICAL GARDEN  
HARVARD-YENCHING INSTITUTE

THE ARNOLD ARBORETUM OF HARVARD UNIVERSITY  
JAMAICA PLAIN, MASSACHUSETTS, U.S.A.

1938

COMPOSED AND PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
BY THE LORD BALTIMORE PRESS, BALTIMORE, MARYLAND

## PREFACE

THE TASK of preparing this bibliography was made a joint project between the Smithsonian Institution and the New York Botanical Garden in 1931 when the senior author was Director of the latter institution. The plan then adopted involved publication under the auspices of the Smithsonian Institution, but when the manuscript was completed to cover items that had appeared up to the end of the year 1935, funds were not available to cover the cost of printing such an extensive work. Neither author anticipated, when work on the project was initiated, that it would reach such large proportions. Current literature was examined through the year 1936 with a view to keeping the manuscript up to date, and December 1936 was made the closing date for the inclusion of bibliographic items, except that parts of continued papers appearing in 1937 have been added.

Under the original plan of publication the forms of citation to periodical literature used in the preparation of the manuscript were not always those preferred by the authors, but are the official ones approved for publications issued under the auspices of the United States National Herbarium. Similarly the decapitalization of all specific names regardless of their sources, except those appearing in actual titles, follows the practice of the National Herbarium. When the plan of publication was changed, the authors were at liberty to select their own forms of presentation. Because of the very large amount of editorial work that would be necessary to make such changes and at the same time to retain consistency, neither author felt justified in devoting time and energy to such a task. Thus, although the work is now actually published under the auspices of an institution that has rather consistently followed somewhat different rules both as to the citation of periodical literature, and in the capitalization of certain types of specific names, some of the forms used are at variance with those utilized in its previous publications such as the "Bradley Bibliography" and the "Catalogue of the Library of the Arnold Arboretum" and its "Supplement."

In 1937, after several attempts to secure publication under the auspices of other institutions and organizations had failed, it was decided to attempt publication by the Arnold Arboretum. An appeal was made to the Trustees of the Harvard-Yenching Institute for a grant to cover a part of the cost of publication. We are under very great obligations to the officials of that institution for their favorable action on our request. Its generous grant doubtless would have made publication possible had we elected to avail ourselves of the kind offices of Doctor H. H. Hu, Director of the Fan Memorial Institute of Biology, Peiping, China, to assist us in seeing the work through the press in China. Encouraged by the grant made by the Trustees of the Harvard-Yenching Institute, and by a smaller grant made by the Smithsonian Institution, the matter was placed before a friend of Harvard University, who prefers to remain anonymous. He very generously offered to supply the balance necessary to cover the cost of printing, provided that publication be effected in the United States and that the work be issued under the auspices of the Arnold Arboretum of Harvard University.

We therefore wish to express our appreciation to the authorities of the Smithsonian Institution for their support of the project since its inception in 1928, to those of the New York Botanical Garden, for the large measure of support granted by that institution from 1931 to date, and to the Smithsonian Institution, to the Trustees of the Harvard-Yenching Institute, and to our anonymous supporter for the financial aid that finally rendered publication possible.

E. D. MERRILL

Arnold Arboretum of  
Harvard University

E. H. WALKER

Smithsonian Institution

APRIL 10, 1938





## INTRODUCTION

WORK on this bibliography was initiated at the Smithsonian Institution in 1928, when the junior author, engaged in identifying material received by the United States National Museum, found it necessary to familiarize himself with the literature concerning the plants of China. The objective at first was to list only entries referring to papers on the higher groups of plants of the Chinese flora alone. Since, however, a large number of periodicals were to be examined article by article, or in many cases even page by page, it seemed advisable to extend the scope of the project and to include the literature on all groups of plants for all of eastern Asia, except north-eastern Siberia.

The area covered by this bibliography comprises China, Japan, Formosa, Korea, Manchuria, Mongolia, Tibet, and eastern and southern Siberia. The major published papers appertaining to adjacent areas, such as the Philippines, Indo-China, Siam, Burma, India, and central and northern Asia are included because of their importance in the study of the plants of eastern Asia, and because through them the subsidiary literature on these areas can be reached. Since there is no sharp differentiation between the floras of eastern and of central Asia, the precise geographical boundaries established in the beginning of the project were gradually extended as the work progressed and more of the literature on central Asia and adjacent Siberia was included. It should be remembered, however, that the literature on the border regions north and west of China has been less completely covered, because the limits were extended after the work was begun, and because of our practice of including only the most important works dealing with these regions.

The objective has been to record those papers to which botanists who are concerned with the study of the plants of this area must or should refer. Papers devoted entirely to physiology, morphology, cytology, and genetics, and those without distinct taxonomic, geographic, or economic significance are omitted. In the lower groups, especially of the fungi and algae, the demarcation between taxonomic and physiological and morphological aspects is so obscure that less completeness can be expected than in the literature dealing with the higher plants. Hence, certain users of this bibliography will doubtless fail to find some papers which are perhaps more worthy of inclusion than are others which have been included. Although the point of view in selection has been taxonomic, admitted papers are by no means confined to that field. Papers on ecology, phyto-

geography, exploration, economic botany, the history of botany, bibliography, phylogeny, pathology, agriculture, horticulture, forestry, materia medica, pharmacy, biography, and many other subjects have been listed. Special attention has been given to bibliographies, because of their value in indicating other data accessory to those made directly available here.

An attempt has been made to include all independently published works, as well as all papers appearing in periodical literature that appertain to the region covered. In the latter group the method of procedure was, first, to examine page by page or article by article the principal botanical serials, and later the secondary ones, listing all original articles referring to our field, and noting references to other pertinent papers. These latter references were subsequently verified, corrected, and annotated by comparison with the originals. The second step was to examine review-serials, bibliographies and catalogues for references later to be verified. Among the more important review-serials so examined the following may be listed: Just's "*Botanischer Jahresbericht*," "*Botanisches Centralblatt*," "*Botanische Jahrbücher*," "*Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France*," "*Botanical Abstracts*" and its successor, "*Biological Abstracts*," "*Japanese Journal of Botany*," "*Lingnan Science Journal*," and "*Acta Phytotaxonomica et Geobotanica*." In current literature the mimeographed weekly publication, "*Plant Science Literature*," issued by the library of the Bureau of Plant Industry of the United States Department of Agriculture, has proved to be invaluable.

Numerous papers are never noticed in reviews, abstracts, and literature lists. We have located many such articles through incidental references in various texts or among the literature citations in formal taxonomic treatments. In all probability some valuable items have been overlooked. As occidental libraries are of necessity handicapped in securing oriental literature, and as most occidental reviewers and specialists are unable to deal directly with works in other than the principal occidental languages, omissions of some Japanese, Chinese, and Russian works are to be expected. Publications known to us only through references found in reviews and elsewhere, and of which no copies were available to us, are designated as "not seen." We have, however, made serious attempts to examine each article admitted, except where they were not available to us in the libraries in which the work was principally done. The source of such references is stated when this source itself may be of interest to

those seeking the unverified works. It is hoped that those who may detect omissions or errors will notify the authors. Such data may then be included in supplements, which it will be desirable to publish from time to time because of the continually increasing botanical literature on this area. During the later stages of the work it has been very gratifying to the authors to find how comparatively few titles not already listed have appeared in recent bibliographies or in reviews. On the whole, and excepting the possible omissions noted above, the authors feel confident that a high degree of completeness has been attained.

It has often been extremely difficult to determine whether or not to include certain types of literature such as papers on plant pathology, horticulture, agriculture, and forestry, and as a result there is a certain lack of uniformity. Some periodicals, which are almost wholly confined to these marginal subjects, have not been examined, while incidental papers on the same subjects appearing in periodicals which were examined in detail have often been included. It is exceedingly difficult, in compiling an extensive bibliography, properly to evaluate various articles. This is especially true of horticultural papers, for in this field compiled and repeated information is particularly abundant. In such periodicals as "The Gardener's Chronicle," "The Garden," and similar horticultural serials, which do contain much of value in the included botanical papers, we may have erred in including too many purely horticultural articles.

The transliteration of languages using non-Roman alphabets, especially Chinese, Japanese, and Russian, has been necessary throughout because of printing and editorial requirements. The rules of the Library of Congress for transliterating Russian have been used, the correspondence of letters being as follows:

А а	а	І і	і	С с	с	Ъ ъ	
Б б	б	Й й	й	Т т	т	Ы ы	у
В в	в	К к	к	У у	у	Ь ь	'
Г г	г	Л л	л	Ф ф	ф	Ѣ ѣ	іе
Д д	д	М м	м	Х х	kh	Э э	е
Е е	е	Н н	н	Ц ц	ts	Ю ю	іи
Ж ж	zh	О о	о	Ч ч	ch	Я я	іа
З з	z	П п	п	Ш ш	sh	Ѧ ѧ	ф
И и	і	Р р	р	Щ щ	shch	Ѩ ѩ	у

Due to official changes promulgated by the Kerensky government in the Russian language in 1918, certain apparent inconsistencies will appear in the transliteration of some titles.

Most of the Chinese characters have been transliterated according to the widely used Sir Thomas Wade system. The rendering of Chinese into Roman letters, or romanization, has been done almost exclusively by the chief and staff of the Division of Orientalia of the Library of Congress, to whom the

authors are thereby deeply indebted. The transliteration of Japanese, rendered chiefly according to the Hepburn system, has been done by a number of translators who have generously given much time to this work. Because the authors lack intimate knowledge of the oriental and Slavic languages, and of many details of the more familiar western languages, absolute uniformity of treatment has not been possible. Some inevitable inconsistencies are due to changes occurring in the various languages during the wide period of time covered and to the varying practices of numerous authors and editors.

Russian, Japanese, and Chinese titles of separate books, but not of articles in serials, have been both transliterated and translated. Such titles in serials and periodicals have been translated only, but the full title or titles of the serials can usually be found by referring to the list of abbreviations and full titles, p. xiii.

An exception to the rules of transliterating Russian, Japanese, and Chinese according to the Library of Congress procedure, the Hepburn system and the Wade system, respectively, has been made in the case of the names of authors who have themselves consistently transliterated their names according to other systems, such forms having become thoroughly established in botanical literature. In these cases no rigid rules can be satisfactorily applied, and the preferences or practices of the authors concerned should be followed. Where authors are not consistent in rendering their names in Roman letters, cross references have been given for the major variations. The greatest difficulties have been found in the Chinese names. Many Chinese authors do not appreciate the confusion arising from random and inconsistent transliterations of their names. Because of the difficulties involved it has been considered appropriate to give all Chinese names in full, except those of certain well-known authors, such as W. Y. Chun, R. C. Ching, and H. H. Hu, who consistently publish with, and are well known by, their initials only. A reference list of Chinese authors with their corresponding characters will be found in the appendix, p. 584. It would be very desirable if every publication in Chinese bore, associated with the author's name in characters, the romanization of the full name just as the author wishes it to appear. Such a convention would undoubtedly make for greater dissemination and serviceability of the papers of oriental writers and would further promote that friendly interchange of ideas among diverse peoples, which is the keynote of modern science.

The names of Japanese botanists as they appear in current literature are usually rendered in Roman letters with much more uniformity than are Chinese names. However, in order to reduce confusion, the practice has

been adopted of giving the full romanized names in all cases where there are two or more authors with the same family name. Otherwise initials only have been used. However, the supplementary list of Japanese author's names on p. 587 gives the full romanization wherever the characters are available.

Practically all periodicals and serial titles are abbreviated. Because of the large number of serials, over 1200 being referred to, these abbreviations with their full titles and numerous variations in their names, together with much subsidiary information useful in locating the original works in libraries and catalogues, are given, p. xiii. Not all variations in the titles of these serials are given here, because in some cases only one or a very few references were taken from certain serials, and variations in earlier and later numbers were not observed. When users need more precise and complete information concerning these serials, reference should be made to that monumental publication of the American Library Association, the "Union List of Serials" and its supplements, to the larger library catalogues, and to other basic bibliographic works. Because of the unfamiliarity of western and oriental botanists with the Russian language, the abbreviations here used are those of the non-Russian titles of the serials from that country. When there is no such foreign language title, the abbreviation is based on the transliterated Russian title. The abbreviations of Chinese and Japanese serials which have titles in both occidental and oriental languages are based on the occidental titles, but if the title appears only in oriental characters the abbreviation is based on a translation. The full Russian, Japanese, and Chinese titles in transliterated form can usually be secured by referring to the list of abbreviations and full titles and the reference lists of oriental serials, p. 562-583.

In the main the form of citation for series, volumes, pages, and illustrations is that adopted by most American botanists, and is derived from the "Rules for citation adopted by the Madison (Wisconsin) Botanical Congress."<sup>1</sup> Changes and additional forms have been adopted as necessary to meet the requirements of the almost infinite number of variations in forms of publication. It is the belief of the authors that practically every conceivable form and variation in indicating series, volumes, etc. has at some time been used, so numerous have been those observed in the course of this work. To devise a system for citing all periodicals uniformly and clearly has been a difficult task, and one only in part successful. In some cases the reasons for the form will doubtless be apparent only when the publication is at hand. It has been the aim in forming the abbreviations to make them so clear that the

periodicals can be readily located even by the uninitiated and inexperienced, and to eliminate possible confusion when similar titles are involved. We have endeavored in doubtful cases to give too much rather than too little information. No extravagant claim is made as to the total accuracy or completeness of the citations, but within the limits imposed by the size of the task and the difficulties encountered in its preparation these citations will be found to be reasonably accurate and complete.

To ascertain the exact date of publication of a work is often a most difficult task. Obviously, extensive investigation into the exact date of publication of every entry in a bibliography of the size of this cannot be expected. Such investigation has been made whenever feasible. Reference to the source of such information has often been given. Since titles of articles are usually short and often fail to give the reader sufficient information concerning the content of the work, annotations are here added to supply this need. Besides additional information on the content or character of the works cited, the annotations contain much information on re-publications and comments by other workers; there are about 1400 cross references. However, users are warned not to place too great reliance upon these brief annotations for completeness of information, because it is obvious that in preparing a large bibliography of great diversity each article or book could be only superficially scanned. Doubtless in some cases valuable data have been omitted from the annotations or erroneously recorded. Again we ask the indulgence of our readers and their cooperation in indicating errors for possible future supplements.

As one scans the numerous titles in this work, long and short, one is impressed by the apparent fact that most of them are descriptive and inclusive. There are, however, certain types of titles that are most exasperating to the bibliographer who attempts to determine whether or not an article qualifies for inclusion in a bibliography limited to certain geographic areas. Examples are "Orchidaceae novae," "Orchidologische Beiträge," "Plantes cellulaires exotiques nouvelles," "Neue Cyperaceen," "Diagnoses neuer Cyperaceen," "Neue Flechten," "Gramineae novae," "Einige neue Pilze," and numerous similar ones. In all such inadequately titled articles one must examine each individual entry before he can safely accept or reject it. In such a title as "Diagnoses d'espèces nouvelles" two words would have indicated at least the major group involved, and in "Decades plantarum novarum vel minus cognitarum" a slight change and the addition of one word would have indicated the major group and the area involved. Either of these titles might apply to any group of plants in the algae, fungi, musci, hepa-

<sup>1</sup> Bull. Torrey Club 22: 130-132. 1895.

ticae, pteridophytes or spermatophytes, and to material from any part of the world.

There are a certain number of absolutely misleading titles. "On the plants of Kohima and Munepore" on its face applies to Indian species, and yet it contains the original description of one species from south-eastern China and a critical note on another one. From "Oxalidaceae novae Americanae" one would expect to find only American species, yet this article contains the original descriptions of two new species from eastern Asia, and from "Studies in American plants" one has no right to expect to find a new name for a Formosan species. From "Ueber einige von J. Bornmueller im Jahre 1900 auf den Canarischen Inseln gesammelte Uredineen" one would naturally expect to find only Canary Island species considered, yet we note that the article contains the original description of *Aecidium hamamelidis* based on a specimen from Japan. "Descriptions of plants collected by William Gambill, M. D., in the Rocky Mountains and Upper California" actually contains the description of one new species from Canton, China. "The genus *Fraxinus* in New Mexico and Arizona" and "The North American species of *Chaetochloa*" contain one new name each for species known only from China. "The linear-leaved North American species of *Potamogeton*, section *Axillares*" contains the descriptions of two new species from China and Manchuria and "Recent discoveries in the Newfoundland flora" contains a new name for a strictly Japanese variety of *Calamagrostis*. Perhaps the least suspected title of this type that we examined was "The London clay flora" a palaeobotanical work published in 1933. In it we find the eastern Asiatic genus *Platycarya* reduced to *Petrophiloides* with a new binomial *Petrophiloides strobilacea* (Sieb. & Zucc.) Reid & Chandler (*Platycarya strobilacea* Sieb. & Zucc.) for a common Chinese tree. "The mosses and hepaticae collected in Central Africa by the late Right Rev. Hannington, Bishop of Mombasa, F. L. S., F. G. S., &c, with some others, including those gathered by M. H. Johnston on Mount Kilimanjaro" seems to be definite. Intrigued by the words "and some others" all entries were examined and we find included the original descriptions of new species from Japan, Borneo, Madagascar, Mauritius, Bourbon, Java, and South America. A semi-entomological title "Ants in their diverse relations to the plant world" published in "Ants of the American Museum Congo expedition" (and certainly from the latter title one would not expect to find references to eastern Asiatic plants) includes data on *Cordyceps japonensis* from Japan. While we have scanned all individual entries in suspected titles, we have undoubtedly at times trusted too fully to titles as given, and doubtless may thus have overlooked

some papers which would qualify for inclusion because they may contain references to one or a few species from the vast area we have attempted to cover.

Occasionally one notes an author, or editor, who is apparently not sure of his title, or perhaps one who is not interested in consistency. An example of this type is "Un gaillet méconnu de la flore Chinoise." This is the actual title, but in the table of contents it appears as "Un nouvelle Rubiacée Chinoise, *Galium Hemsleyanum* Beauverd," and on page 266 of the volume it appears again as "Un nouvelle Rubiacée Chinoise."

With the difficulties of a bibliographer in mind, fully realizing our own short-comings—for neither author was formally trained in bibliographic procedure—and with practically every language of Europe involved as well as many thousands of entries translated from the Chinese and Japanese—and neither author poses as a philologist—we crave the indulgence of those who detect errors and omissions. Our objective has been to be as accurate and as inclusive as possible within our own limitations and the limitations of the library resources of the institutions in which the major part of the work was done. Our hope is that the work will be a real aid to that wide group of botanists interested in the study of the rich and varied flora of eastern Asia, for after all a botanical bibliography is merely a tool to be used by working botanists.

The primary use of the bibliography is to aid students and investigators dealing with eastern Asiatic plants to discover what has been written on their special subjects, and to direct them to such works. In other words, it has been prepared for the use of botanists. It is well known that a vast amount of effort is needlessly expended by investigators and research workers in duplicating work already accomplished elsewhere, because through inadequate guides to the literature they are unaware of what has been done by others. It is hoped that this work will materially aid biographers in their tasks of seeking information on various workers and their publications in the field of eastern Asiatic botany. With this end in view many biographical sketches of at least the more important botanists who have worked extensively on the eastern Asiatic flora have been included.

The source literature in botanical bibliography is very great. Besides the various review journals to which reference has been made, certain outstanding publications deserve mention. Pritzel's "Thesaurus"<sup>2</sup> is the best known and most exhaustive work of its type, being remarkably complete and accurate for the independent works published previous to 1872. This is supplemented by Jackson's "Guide."<sup>3</sup> The extensive

<sup>2</sup> See Pritzel, G. A., 1847-51, p. 396.

<sup>3</sup> See Jackson, B. D., 1881, p. 215.



"Catalogue of Scientific Papers" (1800-1900) compiled by the Royal Society of London, and its successor, the "International Catalogue of Scientific Literature" (1901-1914) cover the periodical literature for over a century. The "Bradley Bibliography," 5 volumes, published by the Arnold Arboretum (1911-18) is remarkably complete for the literature on the woody plants of the world up to 1900. The one bibliographic work devoted in part to the area covered by this bibliography is that of Komarov,<sup>4</sup> but it does not go into detail on the shorter papers in periodical literature. As contrasted to the present work, which contains in excess of 21,000 author entries, Komarov's work of 1928 contains but 1,226. Certain published library catalogues are very useful, notably those of the Arnold Arboretum, the British Museum (Natural History), and the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew. Of card catalogues the outstanding ones are the Union Catalogue issued by the Library of Congress and the author-subject catalogues of certain of the larger libraries, notably the United States Department of Agriculture and the New York Botanical Garden. For references to the published illustrations of plants the older work of Pritzel<sup>5</sup> and its greatly amplified modern counterpart, the "Index Londinensis,"<sup>6</sup> cover the field.

Only very limited funds have been available to the authors during the preparation of this bibliography. Small grants were received from the Smithsonian Institution, from the Joseph Henry Fund, National Academy of Sciences, from the Elizabeth Thompson Fund, with some contributions from the authors themselves. These sums have been used largely for essential translation services covering the Chinese, Japanese, and some Russian literature. Although only these limited funds were available, it has been possible to compile data, to type the manuscript, and to check the references through the extensive assistance received through the several relief agencies in New York City. Without this assistance granted through the New York Botanical Garden, and without the services of the numerous workers who have loyally devoted themselves to the task, the project could not have been brought to com-

pletion in any reasonable time. To the original Emergency Work Bureau of New York, financed for several years by private funds, and to its succeeding organizations, the Federal Civil Works Administration, the Works Progress Administration, and the Emergency Relief Bureau of the Department of Public Welfare of New York City we are indebted for the assistance granted to the New York Botanical Garden. Additional aid was also received in Washington through the Civil Works Administration, and the Works Progress Administration. The services of many of the individuals assigned to this enterprise have been utilized not only in the more or less routine phases of the project, but also in critical editorial work, in the checking of the typed entries on the original papers, in the actual examination of much literature, especially that in the Slavic languages, and in proof reading. This work has been done largely in the library of the New York Botanical Garden. In the group of employees assigned to that institution we wish particularly to express our appreciation to Mr. V. C. Asmous for his consistently efficient library work on this project. Acknowledgment to the institutions and the anonymous friend of Harvard University that provided the funds that made publication of this large work possible is made in the Preface. We wish also to express our appreciation to the Harvard-Yenching Institute for another favor granted by courteously loaning to The Lord Baltimore Press the Chinese and Japanese type necessary for the composition of the appendices wherein it was essential that characters be used.

Probably more original entries have been prepared in the library of the United States Department of Agriculture than in any other institution. To the staff of that organization we are indebted for the extensive and invaluable aid always courteously extended. We are also indebted to the staffs of the Library of Congress, United States National Museum, Smithsonian Institution, New York Botanical Garden, Arnold Arboretum, American Geographical Society, American Museum of Natural History, New York Public Library, and Columbia University Library. Librarians of other institutions in the United States as well as in Canada, England, France, Germany, Austria, Japan, and China have also generously responded to inquiries concerning works not available to us.

<sup>4</sup> See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, p. 245.

<sup>5</sup> See Pritzel, G. A., 1855, p. 396.

<sup>6</sup> See Stapf, O., 1929-31, p. 469.



# CONTENTS

## BIBLIOGRAPHY PROPER

	PAGE
PREFACE .....	iii
INTRODUCTION .....	v
REFERENCE LIST OF SERIAL ABBREVIATIONS.....	xiii
AUTHORS AND TITLES.....	1

## APPENDIX

OLDER ORIENTAL WORKS.....	551
Chinese works ("Chinese appendix") .....	551
Japanese works ("Japanese appendix") .....	559
REFERENCE LISTS OF ORIENTAL SERIALS.....	562
Chinese serials .....	562
Character stroke index of Chinese serials.....	568
Index of transliterated titles of Chinese serials.....	569
Japanese serials .....	570
Character stroke index of Japanese serials.....	578
Index of transliterated titles of Japanese serials.....	580
REFERENCE LISTS OF ORIENTAL AUTHORS.....	584
Chinese authors .....	584
Japanese authors .....	587

## SUBJECT INDEX

INTRODUCTION .....	593
INDEX I—GENERAL .....	595
INDEX II—REGIONAL .....	610
Region I .....	610
China proper .....	610
Manchuria .....	612
Mongolia .....	613
Tibet .....	613
Region II .....	614
Bonin Islands (Ogasawara).....	614
Chosen (Korea) .....	614
Formosa (Taiwan) .....	615
Hokkaido .....	616
Japan proper .....	616
Kurile Islands .....	619
Liu Kiu Islands (Nausei).....	619
Sakhalin .....	619
Region III .....	620
Siberia .....	620
Far East .....	620
Eastern Siberia .....	621
Western Siberia .....	622
Central Asia .....	622
Region IV .....	623



	PAGE
INDEX III—SYSTEMATIC .....	624
Cellular cryptogams .....	624
Schizomycetes .....	624
Myxomycetes .....	625
Algae .....	625
Fungi .....	629
Lichens .....	636
Bryophyta .....	638
Vascular cryptogams—Pteridophyta .....	640
Seed plants—Spermatophyta .....	644
Gymnospermae .....	644
Cycadales .....	644
Ginkgoales .....	644
Coniferae .....	644
Angiospermae .....	648
FAMILY INDEX OF GENERIC NAMES OF VASCULAR CRYPTOGRAMS (PTERIDOPHYTA) AND SEED PLANTS .....	713
INDEX OF PRINCIPAL GEOGRAPHIC NAMES.....	719

# REFERENCE LIST OF SERIAL ABBREVIATIONS

## A

**Abh. Akad. Nützl. Wiss. Erfurt.** Abhandlungen der Kurfürstlich mainzischen Akademie nützlicher Wissenschaften zu Erfurt. Nova acta Academiae electoralis Moguntinae scientiarum utilium quae Erfurti est.

**Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin.** Abhandlungen der Königlich preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin.

The title varies. Previous to 1907 several sections were issued in each volume, the botany in the Physikalische Abhandlungen or Physikalische Klasse. Beginning with 1908 the sections were published separately.

**Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin, Phys.** See Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin.

**Abh. Bayer. Akad. Wiss. Math.-Phys.** Abhandlungen der Mathematisch-physikalischen Classe der Königlich bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften. München.

The abbreviation Abh. Akad. Wiss. München is often used.

**Abh. Boehm. Ges. Wiss.** Abhandlungen der Boehmischen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften.

Vols. 1(1775) to 6(1784) were issued under the title: Abhandlungen einer Privatgesellschaft in Boehmen. Beginning in 1790 three numbered volumes were issued as: Neuere Abhandlungen.

**Abh. Naturf. Ges. Halle.** Abhandlungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft zu Halle.

**Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen.** Abhandlungen. Naturwissenschaftlicher Verein zu Bremen.

**Abh. Naturw. Ver. Hamburg.** Abhandlungen aus dem Gebiete der Naturwissenschaften, herausgegeben von dem Naturwissenschaftlichen Verein in Hamburg.

**Abh. Preuss. Akad. Wiss.** See Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin.

**Abh. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. Phys.-Math.** See Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin.

**Abh. Schles. Ges. Vaterl. Cult.** Abhandlungen. Schlesische Gesellschaft für vaterländische Cultur. Breslau.

**Abh. Senkenb. Ges. Frankfurt.** Abhandlungen, herausgegeben von der Senkenbergischen naturforschenden Gesellschaft, Frankfurt a. M.

This serial is sometimes cited as Mem. Soc. Cur. Nat. Francfort.

**Abstr. Doct. Diss. Ohio State Univ.** Abstracts of doctors' dissertations. Ohio State University.

**Abstr. Fifth Internat. Bot. Congr. Cambridge.** Abstracts of communications, Fifth international botanical congress, Cambridge.

**Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop.** Acta Academiae scientiarum imperialis Petropolitanae.

This is [sér. III] of Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.

**Act. Bot. Bohemica.** Acta botanica Bohemica.

**Act. Congr. Internat. Bot. Bruxelles, 1910.** Actes du III<sup>me</sup> Congrès international de botanique, Bruxelles, 1910.

Vol. 1 contains: Comptes-rendus des séances, excursions, etc.; vol. 2 contains: Conférences et mémoires.

**Act. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. Amsterdam, 1877.** Actes du Congrès international de botanistes, d'horticulteurs, de négociants et de fabricants de produits du règne végétal, tenu à Amsterdam, en 1877.

**Act. Faun. Fl. Univ. II. Bot.** Acta pro fauna et flora universali. Bucharest. Seria 2. Botanica.

**Act. Fl. Ross.** Acta florae Rossicae. Viĕstnik Russkoĭ Flory.

**Act. For. Fenn.** Acta forestalia Fennica. Helsinki.

**Act. Hort. Berg.** Acta Horti Bergiani. Meddelanden från Kungl. Svenska Vetenskaps-Akademiens Trädgård Bergielund. Stockholm; Upsala.

**Act. Hort. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.** See Act. Hort. Petrop.

**Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev.** Acta Horti botanici Universitatis imperialis Jurjevensis. Ĵur'ev (Dorpat, Tartu).

This publication was succeeded by: Acta Instituti et Horti Botanici Universitatis Tartuensis (Dorpatensis), beginning in 1926.

**Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Latviensis.** Acta Horti botanici Universitatis Latviensis. Riga.

**Act. Hort. Gothob.** Acta Horti Gothoburgensis. Meddelanden från Göteborgs Botaniska Trädgård.

**Act. Hort. Petrop.** Acta Horti Petropolitani. Trudy Imperatorskago S.-Peterburgskago Botanicheskago Sada.

Beginning with vol. 34 the Russian title became: Trudy Glavnogo Botanicheskago Sada. Vol. 42, Fasc. 2 ("1931"), vol. 43, fasc. 2 ("1931"), and vol. 44 ("1931") were published as: Acta horti botanici Acad. Scient. (ante Petropolitani). Trudy Botanicheskago Sada Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R. For continuation see next entry.

**Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.** Acta Instituti botanici Academiae scientiarum Unionis Rerum Publicarum Sovieticarum Socialisticarum. Trudy Botanicheskago Instituta Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R.

This serial is issued in series as follows: Ser. 1, Plantae cryptogamae; Ser. 2, Flora et systematica: plantae vasculares; Ser. 3, Geobotany; Ser. 4, Experimental botany. This is a continuation of Act. Hort. Petrop. and Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.

**Act. Inst. Hort. Bot. Univ. Tartuensis.** Acta Instituti et horti Universitatis Tartuensis (Dorpatensis). Tartu (Ĵur'ev, Dorpat).

See note under Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev.

**Act. Med. Philos. Hafniensia.** Acta medica et philosophica Hafniensia.

**Act. Phys. Med. Caes. Nat. Cur.** Acta physico-medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae naturae curiosorum exhibitia. Ephemerides. . . .

A continuation of Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. [ ] Ann. [ ].

**Act. Phytotax. Geobot.** Acta phytotaxonomica et geobotanica. Kyoto. See appendix, p. 570, col. 1.

**Act. Soc. Bot. Polon.** Acta Societatis botanicorum Poloniae. Organ Polskiego Towarzystwa Botanicznego Warszawa. Publication de la Société botanique de Pologne.

**Act. Soc. Faun. Fl. Fenn.** Acta Societatis pro fauna et flora Fennica. Helsingforsiae.

This publication is not the same as Societas pro Fauna et Flora Fennica: Acta Botanica Fennica. Helsingforsiae, begun in 1925.

**Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux.** Actes de la Société Linnéenne de Bordeaux.

Vols. 1(1826) to 3(1829) were issued under the title: Bulletin d'histoire naturelle de la Société Linnéenne de Bordeaux.

**Act. Soc. Philol.** Actes de la Société philologique. Paris.

**Act. Soc. Sci. Fenn.** Acta Societatis scientiarum Fennicae. Helsingfors.

**Act. Soc. Sci. Neerl.** Acta Societatis regiae scientiarum Indo-Neerlandicae. Verhandelingen der Natuurkundige vereeniging in Nederlandsch Indie. Batavia.

**Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal.** Acta Societatis regiae scientiarum Upsaliensis. Stockholm.

For continuation see Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal.

**Act. Univ. Lund.** Acta Universitatis Lundensis. Lunds Universitets Årsskrift. Afdelningen för Matematik och Naturvetenskap. Lund.

Beginning with 1872 "vol." was added, starting vol. 9. Beginning with vol. 26(1889-90) a secondary title-page was added with the title: Acta regiae Societatis Physiographicae Lundensis. Kongl. Fysiografiska Sällskapet i Lund Handlingar "Ny Följd. Band I," but the serial volume numbers continue uninterrupted on the other title-page. Beginning in 1905 a new series was started, the first title-page being: Acta Universitatis Lundensis, nova series. Lunds Universitets Årsskrift, Ny Följd. Andra Avdelningen Medicin samt Matematiska och Naturvetenskapliga Ämnen.

- Adansonia.** Adansonia. Recueil périodique d'observations botaniques, rédigé par le docteur H. Baillon.  
Vol. 1(1860), without designation as such, was published under the title. Recueil d'observations botaniques.
- Addisonia.** Addisonia, colored illustrations and popular descriptions of plants. New York.
- [Agr. Bimonth. (Lingnan Univ.).]** [Agricultural bimonthly. Published by Lingnan university, Canton.] See appendix, p. 562, col. 2.  
Vols. 1(1924) to 4 were published as [Agricultural monthly].
- Agr. Bull. Malay Pen.**  
See next entry.
- Agr. Bull. Malay States.** Agricultural bulletin of the Straits and Federated Malay States. Singapore.  
Nos. 1(1891) to 9(1900) were issued under the title: Agricultural bulletin of the Malay Peninsula. Beginning with n. ser. vol. 1(1902) and continuing through ser. III, vol. 1, no. 5, the title was as above. Beginning with vol. 1, no. 6, the title became: The Gardens bulletin, Straits Settlements (the serial designation being discontinued).
- [Agr. & For. Quart.]** [Agricultural and forestry quarterly. Published by the alumni of the College of Agriculture, Kwantung.] See appendix, p. 562, col. 2.  
This college became a part of Sun Yatsen University.
- [Agr. & Hort. (Japan).]** [Agriculture and horticulture.] Nogyo oyobi Engel. See appendix, p. 570, col. 2.
- Agr. Inf. (Sun Yatsen Univ.).** Agricultural information. College of agriculture, Sun Yatsen university, Nung sheng.  
Only "nos. 173 & 174, 1934, the second special issue in entomology edited by the Entomological research club, College of agriculture, Sun Yatsen university," have been seen. See appendix, p. 567, col. 2.
- Agr. Journ. Dept. Agr. Rep. China.** Agricultural journal. Department of agriculture and forestry. Republic of China. See appendix, p. 562, col. 2.
- [Agr. Journ. (Nat. Centr. Univ.).]** [Agricultural journal. National central university, Nanking.] [Edited by the College of Agriculture.]  
In Chinese. See Agricultural Research in appendix, p. 563, col. 1.
- Agr. Mag. [Peking].** The Agricultural magazine. [National Peking agricultural college]. See appendix, p. 562, col. 2.
- Agr. Prat. Pays Chauds.** L'Agriculture pratique des pays chauds. Paris.
- Agr. Res. (Japan).** Agricultural research. See appendix, p. 570, col. 1.
- Agr. Res. [Nanking].** The Agricultural research. Semi-annual publication. Edited by the College of agriculture, National central university, Nanking.  
Vol. 1(1933-34) was issued with Chinese title only. See appendix, p. 563, col. 1.
- Agr. Sci.** Agricultural science. Lun Shu. Published by National southeastern university, Nanking. See appendix, p. 563, col. 1.
- Agr. Sinica.** Agricultura Sinica. Contributions from the National agricultural research bureau, Ministry of industries, Nanking, China. See appendix, p. 562, col. 1.
- Agricultura (Univ. Kiangsu).** Agricultura. Published by College of agriculture, University of Kiangsu. See appendix, p. 562, col. 1.  
A continuation of Agr. Sci.
- Agron. Colon.** L'Agronomie coloniale. Bulletin mensuel de l'Institut national d'agronomie de la France d'outre-mer. Paris.
- Agros.** Agros. Boletim da Associação dos estudantes do Instituto superior de agronomia. Lisboa, Portugal.  
The subtitle varies.
- Akklimatiz. (Moscow).** Akklimatizatsiia. Published monthly by the Acclimatization committee, Moscow.  
This serial has not been seen.
- Allg. Bot. Zeitschr.** Allgemeine botanische Zeitschrift für Systematik, Floristik, Pflanzengeographie. Karlsruhe.
- Allg. Deutsch. Gart. Mag.** Allgemeines deutsches Garten-Magazin.
- Allg. Deutsch. Gart. Zeit.** Allgemeine deutsche Gartenzeitung. Regensburg & Passau.
- Allg. Gartenz.** See Berl. Allg. Gartenz.
- Altisk. Sborn.** Altaiskii Sbornik. [Altai repository.]
- Alumni Assoc. Uyeda Coll. Seric. & Silk Ind.**  
This serial has not been seen.
- Amer. Drugg.** American druggist and pharmaceutical record. New York.
- Amer. Fern Journ.** American fern journal.
- Amer. For.** American forests. Washington.  
Originally published under the title: American forestry. Later the title became: American forests and forest life.
- Amer. For. & For. Life.**  
See preceding entry.
- Amer. Gard.** The American garden. An illustrated journal of horticulture. New York.
- Amer. Journ. Bot.** American journal of botany.
- Amer. Journ. Sci.** American journal of science and arts.
- Amer. Microsc. Journ.** American monthly microscopical journal.
- Amer. Midl. Nat.** American midland naturalist.
- Amer. Mus. Novit.** American museum novitates. New York.
- Amer. Nat.** The American naturalist, an illustrated magazine of natural history. Philadelphia.
- Amer. Rose Ann.** The American rose annual.
- Amoeba.** Amoeba. Bulletin of the Biological club of Nippon. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.
- Ampelogr. Bericht.** Ampelographische Berichte.  
This periodical has not been seen.
- Anal. Mus. Nac. Buenos Aires.** Anales del Museo nacional de historia natural Bernardino Rivadavia, Buenos Aires.
- Andr. Bot. Repos.** The Botanists' repository, for new and rare plants. . . . By Henry C. Andrews. London.  
See Andrews, H., 1797-1812, p. 7.
- Angew. Bot.** Angewandte Botanik; Zeitschrift der Vereinigung für angewandte Botanik. Berlin.
- Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk.** Animadversiones systematicae ex herbario Universitatis Tomskensis. Sistematičeskie Zametki po Materialam Gerbariia Tomskogo Universiteta. Tomsk.
- Ann. Acad. Reims.** Annales de l'Académie nationale de Reims.  
Continued as: Séances et travaux; later as: Travaux.
- Ann. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen.** Annals of the Agricultural experiment station, government-general of Chosen. Suigen, Chosen. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.
- Ann. Agron.** Annales agronomiques. Paris.
- Ann. Assoc. Prop. Foi.** See Ann. Prop. Foi.
- Ann. Bot.** Annals of botany. London.
- Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta.** Annals of the Royal botanic garden. Calcutta.
- Ann. Bot. Gard. Peradeniya.** Annals of the Royal botanic gardens, Peradeniya. Department of agriculture, Ceylon.
- Ann. Bot. Kön. & Sims.** Annals of botany; editors, König and Sims. London.  
Only 2 volumes (1805 and 1806) were published.
- Ann. Bot. Soc. Zool.-Bot. Fenn. Vanamo.** Annales Botanici societatis zoologicae-botanicae Fennicae Vanamo. Suomalaisen Eläin-ja Kasvitieteellisen Seuran Vanamon Kasvitieteellisiä Julkaisuja.
- Ann. Bot. Usteri.** Annalen der Botanik. Herausgegeben von Dr. Paulus Usteri. Zürich & Leipzig.  
Neue Ann. Bot. Usteri commences with 1794, but these volumes also carry the title "Annalen der Botanik." Hence the abbreviation Neu. Ann. Bot. Usteri is not used in this bibliography.
- Ann. Bryol.** Annales bryologici. A yearbook devoted to the study of mosses and hepatics. The Hague.
- Ann. Bryol. Suppl. Vol.** Annales bryologici. A yearbook devoted to the study of mosses and hepatics. Supplementary volume.
- Ann. Carnegie Mus.** Annals of the Carnegie museum, Pittsburgh.

- Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève.** Annuaire du Conservatoire et du Jardin botanique de Genève.  
Replaced in 1924 by Candollea.
- Ann. Crypt. Exot.** Annales de cryptogamic exotique. Paris.
- Ann. di Bot.** Annali di botanica. Pubblicati del Prof. Romualdo Pirotta. Roma & Torino.
- Ann. Écol. Nat. Agr. Montpel.** Annales de l'École nationale d'agriculture de Montpellier. France.
- Ann. Épiph.** Annales des épiphyties. Publiées par l'Institut des recherches agronomiques. Paris.  
Vols. 1(1912) to 6(1919) were published as: Annales du service des épiphytes.
- Ann. Erd. Völk. Staatenk.** Annalen der Erd-, Völker-, und Staatenkunde. Berlin.  
The title varies.
- Ann. Fl. Pom.** Annales de flore et de pomone; ou Journal des jardins et des champs. Paris.
- Ann. Forest. (Paris).** Annales forestières. Paris.
- Ann. Franco-Chin.** Annales Franco-Chinoises, publiées par l'Institut Franco-Chinois de l'Université de Lyon. Li ung chung fa ta hsiao chi k'an.
- Ann. Géogr.** Annales de géographie. Paris.
- Ann. Hort. Bot.** Annales d'horticulture et de botanique; ou Flore des jardins du Royaume des Pays-Bas. Leide.
- Ann. Inst. Agron. Moscou.** Annales de l'Institut agronomique de Moscou. Izvestiia Sel'skokhoziastvennago Instituta.
- Ann. Inst. Colon. Marseille.** See Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille.
- Ann. Inst. Hort. Fromont.** Annales de l'Institut horticole de Fromont. Paris.
- Ann. Inst. Nat. Agron.** Annales de l'Institut national agronomique. Paris.
- Ann. Inst. Océanogr.** Annales de l'Institut océanographique. Paris.
- Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg.** Annales du Jardin botanique de Buitenzorg. Java.
- Ann. Jard. Bot. Nikita.** Annales du Jardin botanique de Nikita.  
See also Zap. Gos. Nikit. Sad., and Journ. Bot. Gard. Nikita.
- Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.** The Annals and magazine of natural history. London.  
Vols. 1(1838) to 5(1840) were issued under the title: Annals of natural history.
- Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.** Annals of the Missouri botanical garden. St. Louis.
- Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat.** See Miquel, F. A. W., 1863-69, p. 324.
- Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille.** Annales du Musée colonial de Marseille.  
Vol. 1 to ser. 11, vol. 4(1906) were published under the title: Annales de l'Institut colonial de Marseille.
- Ann. Mus. Firenze.** Annali del Museo Imperiale e Reale di fisica e storia naturale di Firenze.
- Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris).** Annales du Muséum d'histoire naturelle. Paris.
- Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungar.** Annales historico-naturales Musei nationalis Hungarici. Budapest.
- Ann. Mus. Zool. Russ. Acad. Sci.** Annuaire du Musée zoologique de l'Académie impériale des sciences de St.-Petersbourg. Ezhegodnik Zoologicheskago Muzeia Imperatorskoï Akademii Nauk. St. Petersburg.
- Ann. Mycol.** Annales mycologici. Berlin.
- Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.** Annals of the New York academy of science.
- Ann. Nat. Hist.** See Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.
- Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. (Wien).** See Ann. Naturhist. Mus. Wien.
- Ann. Naturhist. Mus. Wien.** Annalen des K. K. Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien.  
Vols. 1(1886) to 32 were published under the title: Annalen des K. K. Naturhistorischen Hofmuseums.
- Ann. Philos. Chrét.** Annales de philosophie chrétienne. Paris.
- Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan.** Annals of the Phytopathological society of Japan. Nishigahara & Tokyo. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.
- Ann. Prop. Foi.** Annales de la propagation de la foi. Lyon.  
Published also in other languages and in other places. The title varies.
- Ann. Rep. Centr. Hygiene Exp. Sta.** [Annual report of the Central hygiene experiment station, report of investigations. (Nanking?).] Chung-yang wei-sheng shih-yen so nien pao. Yen tiao ch'a pao kao.  
This serial, mentioned in the bibliography in Tai, Fanglan, 1936c, no. 160, has not been seen.
- Ann. Rep. Marine Biol. Assoc. China.** Marine biological association of China. Annual report. [Amoy.] Nanking. See appendix, p. 565, col. 2.
- Ann. Rep. Montreal Hort. Soc. [No. ].** Annual report of the Montreal horticultural society and fruit growers association of the Province of Quebec.
- Ann. Rep. Saito Ho-on Kai.** Annual report of the work of Saito Ho-on Kai. Sendai, Japan. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.
- Ann. Rep. Smithsonian Inst.** Annual report of the Board of regents of the Smithsonian Institution. . . . Washington.
- Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard.** Annual reports of the Taihoku botanic garden. Faculty of science and agriculture, Taihoku imperial University, Formosa, Japan. See appendix, p. 572, col. 1.
- Ann. Sci. Nat.** Annales des sciences naturelles. Paris.  
Beginning with sér. II, vol. 1(1834), botanical and zoological series were established.
- Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot.** See preceding entry.
- Ann. Sci. Phys.** Annales générales des sciences physiques. par M. M. Bory de St. Vincent . . . Drapiez . . . et Van Mons. Bruxelles.
- Ann. Serv. Bot. Tunisie.** Annales du service botanique . . . de Tunisie.
- Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand.** Annales de la Société royale d'agriculture et de botanique de Gand. Journal d'horticulture et des sciences accessoires, Gand.
- Ann. Soc. Centr. Hort. France.** See Ann. Soc. Hort. Paris Centr. France.
- Ann. Soc. Hort. Girond.** Annales de la Société d'horticulture de la Gironde. Bordeaux.
- Ann. Soc. Hort. Paris.** See next entry.
- Ann. Soc. Hort. Paris Centr. France.** Annales de la Société impériale d'horticulture de Paris et centrale de France. journal spécial de l'état et des progrès du jardinage. Paris.  
Vols. 1(1827) to 16(1835) were published under the title: Annales de la Société d'horticulture de Paris, et journal spécial de l'état et des progrès du jardinage. From vols. 16(1835) to 39(1843) the title was: . . . Société royale d'horticulture. . . . From vols. 40(1849) to 42(1851) the title was: Annales de la Société centrale d'horticulture de France, journal spécial. . . . In vol. 43(1853) the title was: Annales de la Société d'horticulture de Paris et centrale de France, journal spécial. . . . For continuation see Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France.
- [**Ann. Soc. Hort. Pays-Bas.**]  
This abbreviation, used in Index Kewensis, is apparently a translation of Jaarb. Nederl. Maatsch. Tuinbouw. The French title is not used in this bibliography.
- Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon.** Annales de la Société Linnéenne de Lyon.
- Ann. Soc. Linn. Maine-Loire.** Annales de la Société Linnéenne du Département de Maine-et-Loire.
- Ann. Soc. Sci. Brux. Sér. B.** Annales de la Société scientifique de Bruxelles. Série B.
- Annot. Zool. Japon.** Annotationes zoologicae Japonenses. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.
- Anzeig. Akad. Wiss. Wien Math.-Naturw. Kl.** Anzeiger Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien, Mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche Klasse.
- Appalachia.** Appalachia. Published by the Appalachian mountain club. Boston.
- [**Arb. Biol. Sungar. Sta.**] See Trudy Sungar. Rechn. Biol. Sta.

**Arb. Bot. Gart. Breslau.** Arbeiten aus dem Königl. Botanischen Garten zu Breslau.

**Arb. Bot. Inst. Akad. Braunsb.** Arbeiten aus dem Botanischen Institut der Kgl. Akademie . . . in Braunsberg, Ostpreussen.

See also Verz. Vorles. Akad. Braunsb.

**Arb. Bot. Inst. Prag.** Arbeiten des Botanischen Instituts der K. K. Deutschen Universität in Prag.

**Arb. Naturf. Ver. Riga.** Arbeiten des Naturforscher Vereins zu Riga.

**Arb. Tomsk. Univ.** Arbeiten Tomsker Staats Universität. Trudy Tomskago Gosudarstvennogo Universiteta.

Vol. 86 of Trans. Tomsk. Univ. bears this title.

**Arch. Bot. (Caen) Bull.** Archives de botanique, publiées par René Viguière . . . Tome . . . Bulletin mensuel no. . . Caen.

At the top of the first page of each number is the title: Bulletin mensuel: supplément aux Archives de botanique publiées par René Viguière.

**Arch. Bot. (Caen) Mém.** [ ]. Archives de botanique, publiées par René Viguière . . . Tome . . . Mémoires.

**Arch. Bot. Guillemin.** Archives de botanique ou recueil mensuel de mémoires originaux . . . rédigés par une Société de botanistes Français et étrangers, sous la direction de M. A.-J. Guillemin. Paris.

**Arch. Bot. Roemer.** Archiv für die Botanik. Herausgegeben von J. J. Roemer. Leipzig.

**Arch. Hydrobiol.** Archiv für Hydrobiologie und Planktonkunde. Berlin.

**Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris).** Archives du Muséum d'histoire naturelle. Paris.

For continuation see Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris). Beginning with ser. VI, vol. 1, the original name, Archives du Muséum d'histoire naturelle, Paris, was restored.

**Arch. Naturg.** Archiv für Naturgeschichte. In Verbindung mit mehreren Gelehrten, herausgegeben von Dr. Ar. Fr. Aug. Wiegmann.

**Arch. Neerl.** Archives Néerlandaises des sciences exactes et naturelles.

**Arch. Pharm.** Archives de pharmacie, recueil pratique. Paris.

**Arch. Pharm. Bericht. Deutsch. Pharm. Ges.** Archiv der Pharmazie und Berichte der deutschen pharmazeutischen Gesellschaft. Berlin.

**Arch. Pharm. (Berlin).** Archiv der Pharmazie, Zeitschrift des deutschen Apotheker-Vereins.

**Arch. Protistenk.** Archiv für Protistenkunde. Jena.

**Arch. Russ. Protist.** Archives Russes de protistologie. Russkii Arkhiv Protistologii. Moskva.

Published first as: Archives de la Société de protistologie. Arkhiv Russkago Protistologicheskogo Obschestva. The title changed with vol. 3.

**Arch. Sci. Phys. Nat.** Bibliothèque universelle. Archives des sciences physiques et naturelles. Genève.

**Arch. Wiss. Kunde Russland.** Archiv für wissenschaftliche Kunde von Russland. Herausgegeben von A. Erman.

This serial is often referred to as Erman's Archiv.

**Arkiv för Bot.** Arkiv för Botanik. Utgivet av K. Svenska Vetenskapsakademien. Stockholm.

**Asiat. Res.** Asiatic researches; or, Transactions of the society instituted in Bengal, for enquiring into the history, the antiquities, the arts and sciences, and literature of Asia. Succeeded by Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal.

**Athenaeum (London).** Athenaeum; a journal of literature, science, the fine arts, music, and the drama. London.

**Att. Accad. Fisiocrit. Siena.** Atti della R. Accademia dei fisiocritici in Siena.

Title varies in earlier series.

**Att. Accad. Lincei Ser. [ ] Rend. Sci. Mat. Nat.** Atti della Reale Accademia dei Lincei [anno]. [Serie] Rendiconti: Classe di scienze fisiche matematiche e naturali. Roma.

**Att. Accad. Sci. Sez. Borb. (Napoli).** Atti della Reale Accademia delle scienze, sezione della Società Reale Borbonica. Napoli.

**Att. Accad. Sci. Torino.** Atti della Reale Accademia delle scienze di Torino.

**Att. Congr. Bot. Internat. Genova.** Atti del Congresso botanico internazionale di Genova 1892 (1893).

**Att. Congr. Internaz. Bot. Firenze, 1874.** Atti del Congresso internazionale botanico tenuto in Firenze nel mese di Maggio 1874.

**Att. Ist. Bot. Univ. Pavia.** Atti dell'Istituto botanico della Università di Pavia.

**Att. Ist. Incor. Napoli.** Atti del Reale Istituto d'incoraggiamento di Napoli.

**Att. Ist. Veneto.** Atti del Reale Istituto Veneto di scienze, lettere ed arti. Venezia.

**Att. Soc. Crittogam. Ital.** Atti della Società crittogamologica Italiana. Milano.

**Att. Soc. Toscana Sci. Nat. Mem.** Atti della Società Toscana di scienze naturali residente in Pisa. Memorie.

## B

**Babyl. & Orient. Rec.** The Babylonian & Oriental record; a monthly magazine of the antiquities of the East. London.

**Bambou.** Le Bambou, son étude, sa culture, son emploi. Bulletin périodique, vade-mecum et intermédiaire de tous les amis des bambous. . . Fondateur, Jean Houzeau de Lehaie. Mons, Belgique.

**Beih. Bot. Centralbl.** Beiheft zum Botanischen Centralblatt. Dresden.

This periodical is published in several "Abteilungen," the "Systematik, Pflanzengeographie, angewandte Botanik, etc." in the "Zweite Abteilung." This is designated as "Abteilung B," beginning with vol. 52 (1934).

**Beitr. Biol. Pflanz.** Beiträge zur Biologie der Pflanzen; herausgegeben von Dr. Ferdinand Cohn. Breslau.

This is frequently cited as "Cohn's Beiträge." Vol. 8 is edited by O. Brefeld; 9 to 13 by F. Rosen; 14 by F. Rosen & R. Schaede; 15 to 18 by R. Schaede & H. Winkler; 19 to 20 by H. Winkler. All bear the statement "Begründet von Professor Dr. Ferd. Cohn."

**Beitr. Kenntn. Russ. Reich.** Beiträge zur Kenntniss des russischen Reiches und der angrenzenden Länder Asiens . . . herausgegeben von K. E. v. Baer und Gr. v. Helmersen.

**Beitr. Pflanzenk. Russ. Reich.** Beiträge zur Pflanzenkunde des russischen Reiches. Herausgegeben von der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften. St. Petersburg. Materialy k Blizhaishemu Poznaniyu Proziabaemosti Rossiiskoi Imperii.

**Belg. Hort.** La Belgique horticole, journal des jardins, des serres et des vergers. Liège.

**Berg. Mus. Aarbok.** Bergens Museums Aarbok. Bergen, Norway.

**Bericht. Ges. Bot. Hamburg.** Berichte über die Sitzungen der Gesellschaft für Botanik zu Hamburg.

**Bericht. Math. Naturw. Ungarn.** Mathematische und naturwissenschaftliche Berichte aus Ungarn. Leipzig.

**Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan.** Berichte des Ohara Instituts für landwirtschaftliche Forschungen in Kuraschiki, Provinz Okayama, Japan. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.

**Bericht. Schweiz. Bot. Ges.** Berichte der Schweizerischen botanischen Gesellschaft. Basel.

At the top of each title-page in smaller print is the title: Bulletin de la Société botanique Suisse.

**Bericht. Thät. St. Gall. Naturw. Ges.** Bericht über die Thätigkeit der St. Gallischen naturwissenschaftlichen Gesellschaft.

**Bericht. Verh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin.** Berichte über die zur Bekanntmachung geeigneten Verhandlungen der Königl.-preuss. Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin.

In 1856 the title became: Monatsberichte der Königlichen preuss. Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin.

**Berl. Allg. Gartenz.** Berliner allgemeine Gartenzeitung. Vols. 1 (1833) to 24 (1856) were issued under the title: Allgemeine Gartenzeitung.

**Besch. Ges. Naturf. Freund. Berlin.** Beschäftigungen der Berlinischen Gesellschaft naturforschender Freunde.

**Bibl. Bot.** Bibliotheca botanica. Stuttgart.

**Bibl. Genet.** Bibliographia genetica. The Hague.



**[Bibl. Univ.]**

This abbreviation is not used in this bibliography. See Arch. Sci. Phys. Nat.

**Bibl. Univ. Genève.** See next entry.

**Bibl. Univ. Sci. Arts Genève.** Bibliothèque universelle des sciences, belles-lettres et arts, rédigée à Genève.

Some volumes were published under the title: Bibliothèque universelle de Genève.

**Bibliogr. Sborn. Bibl. Vost. Kit. Zhel. Dor.** Bibliograficheskii Sbornik Biblioteki Vostochnoi Kitaiskoi Zheleznoi Dorogi. [Bibliographical repository published by the library of the Chinese Eastern Railway in Harbin under the direction of Prof. N. Ustriakov].

A continuation of "Bibliograficheskii Biulleten'." Vols. 1 and 2 have the subtitles: Obzor Literatury po Kitaevedeniui [Review of the literature about China].

**Bih. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl.** Bihang till Kongliga Svenska Vetenskaps-Akademiens Handlingar. Stockholm.

**Biogeogr.** Biogeographica. Transactions of the Biogeographical society of Japan. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.

**Biol. Arb. Til. Warming.** See [Warming, E.], 1911, p. 524.

**Biol. Medd. Dansk. Vid.** Biologiske Meddelelser Kgl. Danske Videnskabernes Selskab. København.

**Biüll. Khabarovsk. Lesn. Pitomn.** Biulleten' Khabarovskogo Lesnogo Pitomnika. [Bulletin of the forest nursery of Khabarovsk.]

**Biüll. Tikhook. Komit.** Biulleten' Tikhookeanskogo Komiteta Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R. [Bulletin of the Pacific committee of the Academy of Science, U.S.S.R.].

**Blumea.** Blumea. Tijdschrift voor de systematiek en de geografie der planten. (A journal of plant-taxonomy and plant-geography.) Leiden.

Succeeds Med. Rijks Herb. Leiden, beginning in 1934.

**Boissiera.** Boissiera. Mémoires du Conservatoire de botanique et de l'Institut de botanique systématique de l'Université de Genève.

**Bol. Soc. Broteriana.** Boletim annual: Sociedade Broteriana. Coimbra, Portugal.

Beginning with vol. 4(1886) the title was: Boletim da Sociedade Broteriana.

**Bol. Soc. Geogr. (Madrid).** Boletín: Real Sociedad geográfica. Madrid.

**Boll. Ort. Bot. Palermo.** Bollettino del R. Orto botanico di Palermo.

**Bonplandia.** Bonplandia: Zeitschrift für die gesammte Botanik. Hanover.

**Book. Ser. Chinese Gov't. Bur. Econ. Inf.** Booklet series no. [ ]. Chinese government bureau of economic information.

The various numbers of this serial were published by different bureaus. The first number, issued without date, was received in Washington in 1928. See appendix, p. 563, col. 1.

**Bot. Abh. Goebel.** Botanische Abhandlungen; herausgegeben von K. Goebel . . . Heft [no. ].

**Bot. Archiv Mez.** Botanisches Archiv; Zeitschrift für die gesamte Botanik; herausgegeben von Dr. Carl Mez.

**Bot. Centralbl.** Botanisches Centralblatt. Jena.

**Bot. Current Lit.** Botany current literature.

A mimeographed list of references comprising additions to the Botanical catalogue, Bureau of plant industry, compiled from publications received in the library of the United States department of agriculture, Washington, D. C. It was started in 1919 under the title, Current Author Entries and succeeded in 1935 by Pl. Sci. Lit.

**Bot. Exch. Club Brit. Isles.** The Botanical exchange club of the British Isles. Report for [ ].

Beginning with the report for 1908 the title became: The Botanical exchange club and society of the British Isles. The reports for 1879-1900 are paged continuously. The reports for 1901 and 1902 are paged continuously and designated as vol. 2. The pagination varies in the remaining reports.

**Bot. Gard.** The Botanic garden; consisting of highly finished representations of hardy ornamental plants, cultivated in Great Britain; with their names, classes, orders, history, qualities, culture and physiological observations. By B. Maund.

**Bot. Gaz.** The Botanical gazette. Chicago.

**Bot. Gaz. Henfrey.** The Botanical gazette; a journal of the progress of British botany and the contemporary literature of science. Edited by Arthur Henfrey. 1(1849)-3(1851).

**Bot.-Geogr. Sborn. "Rastit. S.S.S.R."** Botaniko-Geograficheskii Sbornik "Rastitel'nost' S.S.S.R." [Botanico-geographical repository "Vegetation of U.S.S.R."] Edited by B. A. Fedtschenko.

Probably only one volume (1925) has been published which has not been seen.

**Bot. Jahrb. Engler.** Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie. Herausgegeben von Adolph Engler. Leipzig.

For exact dates of publication of volumes 1-25 see Bot. Jahrb. Engler 26: Beibl. 61: 5-8. 1899.

**Bot. Jahrb. Engler** [vol. no. ] **Beibl.** [no. ]. Beiblatt zu den Botanischen Jahrbüchern.

This is a separately numbered and paged appendix to the Bot. Jahrb. Engler. Each bears the volume number to which it belongs. There may be several "Beiblätter" for each volume.

**Bot. Jahrb. Engler** [vol. no. ] **Lit.** Botanische Jahrbücher . . . Literaturbericht.

This is a separately paged, unnumbered section of each volume of Bot. Jahrb. Engler, consisting of reviews.

**Bot. Közlem.** Botanikai Közlemények. A Kir. Magyar Természettudományi Társulat Növénytani Szakosztályának Folyóirata. [Bulletin of the Botanical section of the Royal Hungarian natural science society.] Vols. 1(1902) to 7(1908) were published under the title: Növénytani Közlemények.

**Bot. Mag.** See Curtis's Bot. Mag.

This abbreviation, not used in this bibliography, is used by many botanists to refer to Curtis's Botanical Magazine.

**Bot. Mag. Roem. & Ust.**

A serial of 12 separately paged parts. The title page of each volume bears the title: Botanisches Magazin. The title on the parts and the fascicle covers reads: Magazin für die Botanik. Herausgegeben von Joh. Jacob Römer und Paulus Usteri.

**Bot. Mag. Tokyo.** The Botanical magazine. Published by the Tokyo botanical society.

Up to vol. 9, p. 186 all page numbers were in parentheses. From then on through vol. 39 parentheses are used only around page numbers of articles in Japanese, those in English being on pages numbered without parentheses. These are sometimes in one sequence, sometimes in separate sequences constituting two sets of pagination in one volume. Beginning with vol. 40 the double pagination was discontinued and the parentheses dropped. Beginning with vol. 46(1932) the name of the society is: The Botanical Society of Japan. For Japanese title see appendix, p. 571, col. 1. For corrections in vol. 20-24 see Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1911s, p. 305.

**Bot. Misc. Hook.** Botanical miscellany: containing figures and descriptions . . . by W. J. Hooker. London.

For data on dates of publication see Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1936: 85-95. 1936.

**Bot. Mus. Leaf. Harvard Univ.** Botanical museum leaflets, Harvard university.

**Bot. Not.** Botaniska Notiser, Lund. Sweden.

From 1849 to 1856 the title was: Nya Botaniska Notiser, after which the original title was resumed.

**Bot. Reg.** The Botanical register.

Beginning with vol. 15 this was published by John Lindley under the title: Edwards' botanical register. London. The subtitle varies. For dates of publication see Journ. Arn. Arb. 18: 183-184. 1937.

**Bot. Tidsskr.** Botanisk Tidsskrift. Kjøbenhavn.

**[Bot. World.]** [Botanical world.] Shokubutsu-Kai.

This serial has not been seen. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.

**Bot. Zeit.** Botanische Zeitung. Berlin; Leipzig.

**Bot. Zeit. (Regensb.)** Botanische Zeitung.

Published by the K. Bayerische botanische Gesellschaft, Regensburg. 1(1802)-6(1807).

**Bot. Zhurn. S.S.S.R.** See Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S.

**Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo)** Botany and zoology; scientific (theoretical) and applied. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.

**Botanist.** The Botanist; containing accurately coloured figures, of tender and hardy ornamental plants; with descriptions, scientific and popular; . . . Conducted by B. Maund, F. L. S. assisted by the Rev. J. S. Henslow, M. A., F. L. S., etc.

It is mostly written by Maund and Henslow, their contributions unsigned. Some parts were contributed by Graham, West, G. B., etc. It is not paged. Each "number" is accompanied by an unnumbered, colored plate.

**[Brande's Journ.]**

This abbreviation is not used in this bibliography. It is often used to refer to Quart. Journ. Sci. Lit. Arts (London).

**Brit. Fern Gaz.** The British Fern gazette. London.

**Brittonia.** Brittonia; a series of botanical papers. Published by the New York Botanical garden. 1(1931).

**Brooklyn Bot. Gard. Rec.** Brooklyn botanic garden record.

**Broteria.** Broteria; revista de ciencias naturales do collegio de S. Fiel. S. Fiel, and elsewhere.

Beginning with vol. 6(1906) is "II Parte, Serie botanica." From vol. 9(1910), fasc. 3 to vol. 10, the title ends with "naturae." Beginning with vol. 11(1913), the title became "Broteria, revista Luso-Brazileira." It was published in various places from time to time.

**Bryologist.** The Bryologist. Pittsburgh.

**Bul. Fac. Sti. Cernăuți.** Buletinul facultății de științe din Cernăuți. [Bulletin of the Faculty of science of Cernăuți [Czernowitz] (Rumania).]

**Bull. Acad. Belg. Cl. Sci.** Bulletin de la Classe des sciences. Académie royale de Belgique. Bruxelles.

This title appears on ser. IV and V of Bull. Acad. Sci. Brux.

**Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr.** See Bull. Acad. Sci. Brux.

**Bull. Acad. Roy. Belg.** See Bull. Acad. Sci. Brux.

**Bull. Acad. Sci. Brux.** Bulletin de l'Académie royale des sciences et belles-lettres de Bruxelles.

Later volumes were published under the title: Bulletin de l'Académie royale des sciences, des lettres et des beaux-arts de Belgique. Other minor changes of title occur. For ser. IV and V see Bull. Acad. Belg. Cl. Sci.

**Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Math. Nat.** Bulletin international de l'Académie des sciences de Cracovie. Classe des sciences mathématiques et naturelles. Anzeiger der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Krakau. Mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche Klasse.

In 1910 the series was divided into Série A: Sciences mathématiques, and Série B: Sciences naturelles.

**Bull. Acad. Sci. Petrograd.** See Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.

**Bull. Acad. Sci. Russe.** See Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.

**Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.** See next entry.

**Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.** Bulletin de l'Académie des sciences de l'Union des Républiques Soviétiques Socialistes. Leningrad. Izvestiia Akad. Nauk Soiūza Sovetskikh Sotsialisticheskikh Respublik.

For series I of this serial, see Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. For series II see Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Series III (but not designated as such), vol. 1 (1860) to series VI, vol. 8, no. 11 were published under the title: Bulletin de l'Académie impériale des sciences de St. Pétersbourg. Série VI, vol. 8, no. 12 to série VI, vol. 11, no. 11 were published under the title: Bulletin de l'Académie des sciences. Petrograd. Série VI, vol. 11, no. 12 to vol. 19, no. 11, were published under the title: Bulletin de l'Académie des sciences de Russie, Petrograd, Leningrad. Series III ceased with vol. 32(1888). Series IV, vols. 1(1889-90) to 4(1893-94) was called "nouvelle série." It bore volume numbers for both the separate series and for the continuation of the series begun in 1860 (i. e., sér. III); both numbers are used in this bibliography. Beginning with the second part of 1894 series V was instituted, and the subsequent issues

appeared as follows: Ser. V, 1(1894) to 25; Sér. VI, 1(1907) to 21(1927); Sér. VII, vol. for 1928—current (volume numbers not given).

**Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen.** Bulletin of the Agricultural experiment station, government-general of Chosen. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.

**Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell.** Bulletin of the Agricultural experiment station. Cornell university. Ithaca, N. Y.

**[Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. S. Manch. Ry.]** [South Manchuria railway company. Agricultural experiment station. Bulletin.] See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.

**Bull. Agr. For. Coll. Suigen Corea.** Bulletin of the Agricultural and forestry college, Suigen, Corea.

**Bull. Agr. Inst. Sci. Saigon.** Bulletin agricole de l'Institut scientifique de Saigon.

**Bull. Alpine Gard. Soc. Gt. Brit.** Bulletin of the Alpine garden society. Published by the Alpine garden society of Great Britain.

**Bull. Amer. Delphinium Soc.** Bulletin of the American Delphinium society.

**Bull. Amer. Iris Soc.** Bulletin of the American Iris society. Nos. 1-[13] were published under the title: American Iris society.

**Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.** Bulletin of the American museum of natural history. New York.

**Bull. Amer. Peony Soc.** American peony society bulletin.

**Bull. Angewandt. Bot.** See Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.

**Bull. Appl. Bot.** See next entry.

**Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.** Bulletin of applied botany, genetics and plant-breeding. Trudy po Prikladnoi Botanike, Genetike i Selektzii.

Vol. 1(1908) to vol. 3(1910) were issued under the title: Bulletin des Bureau für angewandte Botanik. Vol. 4(1911) to vol. 7, no. 9(1914) were issued under the title: Bulletin für angewandte Botanik. Vols. 7, no. 10(1914) to Vol. 10 (1917) were issued under the title: Bulletin of applied botany. Scientific journal of the Bureau of applied botany. Vol. 11(1918) (in part at least) was issued under the title: The Bulletin of applied botany and selection. . . Vols. 12 (1921) to 17, no. 2(1927) were issued under the title: Bulletin of applied botany and plant breeding. Vols. 17, no. 3(1927) to date were issued under the first title given.

The Russian title through the 10th year was: Trudy Biuro po Prikladnoi Botanike. From Vols. 11 to 16 it was: Trudy po Prikladnoi Botanike i Selektzii.

In 1932 ten series were instituted as follows: Series A.—Plant industry in U.S.S.R. (Periodical edition); I-st series—Taxonomy, geography and ecology of plants; II-d series—Genetics, plant breeding and cytology; III-rd series—Physiology, and biochemistry and anatomy of plants; IV-th series—Seed growing and variety testing (Not seen); V-th series—Grain crops; VI-th series—Vegetables, cucurbits, tuber plants and root crops (Not seen); VII-th series—Forage and pasture plants (Not seen); VIII-th series—Fruit and berry growing; IX-th series—Technical plants; X-th series—Dendrology and ornamental plants; XI-th series—New cultures and questions of introduction; XII-th series—Weeds; XIII-th series—Reviews and bibliography. (Changed to "Abstracts and bibliography" with no. 2).

**Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan.** Bulletin of the Biogeographical society of Japan. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.

**[Bull. Biol. Assoc. Univ. Amoy.]** [Bulletin of the Biological association, university of Amoy.] Hsia-ta sheng-wu-hsiieh hui ch'i k'an. See appendix, p. 563, col. 1.

**Bull. Biol. France Belg.** Bulletin biologique de la France et de la Belgique. Paris.

This is a continuation of Bull. Sci. France & Belg.

**Bull. Bishop Mus.** Bulletin. Bernice P. Bishop museum, Honolulu, Hawaii.

**Bull. Bot. Gard. Nikita.** Gosudarstvennyi Nikitskii Opytnyi Botanicheskii Sad. Yalta-Krym. Biulleten'. National botanical garden Nikita, Yalta, Crimea. Bulletin. Published by the Narodnyi Komissariat Zemledeliia [Peoples commissariat of agriculture].

This is not the same as Zapiski Gosudarstvennogo Nikitskogo (Opytnogo) Botanicheskogo Sada.

**Bull. Canton Christ. Coll.** Bulletin no. [ 1. Canton Christian college. Canton, China. See appendix, p. 566, col. 1.

- Bull. Chekiang Prov. Fish. Exp. Sta.** Bulletin of Chekiang provincial fisheries experiment station, Tanghai, Chekiang, China.
- Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc.** Bulletin of the Chinese botanical society. Peiping. See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- Bull. Chin. East. Ry.** Bulletin of the Chinese eastern railway. Harbin. Vestnik Kitaisko-Vostochnoi Zheleznoi Dorogi. This serial has not been seen. See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- Bull. Chrysanth. Soc. Amer.** Bulletin of the Chrysanthemum society of America.
- Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Morioka.** The Bulletin of the Imperial college of agriculture and forestry, Morioka, Japan. See appendix, p. 575, col. 2.
- Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking.** Bulletin no. [ ] (new series). Published by College of agriculture and forestry. The university of Nanking. This serial consists largely of reprints. See appendix, p. 565, col. 2.
- Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ.** The Bulletin of the College of agriculture, Tokyo imperial university. See appendix, p. 574, col. 1.
- Bull. Com. Étud. Sapropél.** Bulletin du Comité pour l'étude des sapropélites. Izvestiia Sapropel'evogo Komiteta. Leningrad. Published by the Academy of Sciences U.S.S.R.
- Bull. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. Amsterdam, 1865.** Bulletin du Congrès international de botanique et d'horticulture, réuni à Amsterdam les 7, 8, 10 et 11 Avril 1865.
- Bull. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. St. Pétersb., 1885.** Bulletin du Congrès international de botanique et d'horticulture, réuni à St. Pétersbourg le 5-15 Mai 1884. St. Pétersbourg. 1885.
- [Bull. Dept. Agr. Formosa.]** [Bulletin of the Department of agriculture, Government research institute, Formosa.] Nogyo-bu Iho, Taiwan sotoku-fu Chuo kenkyu-sho. See appendix, p. 572, col. 1.
- Bull. Dept. Agr. Ind. Néerl.** Bulletin du Département de l'agriculture aux Indes Néerlandaises.
- Bull. Dept. Biol. Sun Yatsen Univ.** Bulletin of the Department of biology, College of science, Sun Yatsen university, Canton, China. This is the title of Vol. 1(?), no. 2, which contains botany. See appendix, p. 567, col. 2.
- Bull. Dept. Biol. Yenching Univ.** Bulletin of the Department of biology of Yenching University, Peking. See appendix, p. 568, col. 2.
- Bull. Div. Pl. Path. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa.** Bulletin [no. —]. Division of plant pathology, Agricultural experimental station, Government of Formosa. Taihoku. See appendix, p. 571, col. 2.
- Bull. Econ. Indo-Chine.** Bulletin économique de l'Indo-chine. Hanoi.
- Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol.** Bulletin of the Fan memorial institute of biology, Peiping, China. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.
- Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.** Bulletin of the Far Eastern branch of the Academy of sciences of the U.S.S.R. Vestnik Dal'nevostochnego Filiala Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R.
- Bull. Florida Agr. Exp. Sta.** Bulletin. University of Florida agricultural experiment station. Gainesville, Florida.
- Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen.** Bulletin of the Forest experiment station, Keijo, Chosen. The English title does not appear on all numbers. Some references have erroneously been referred to Rep. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen. See appendix, p. 571, col. 2.
- Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo.** Bulletin of the Forest experiment station. Meguro, Tokyo. The earlier issues bear the Japanese title only. See appendix, p. 577, col. 2.
- Bull. For. Inf. (Sun Yat-sen Univ.).** Bulletin no. —. Forest information. Published by the first demonstrative forest station, under the College of agriculture, Sun Yat-sen university. See appendix, p. 567, col. 2.
- [Bull. For. Soc. Korea.]** [Bulletin of the Forestry (den-drological?) society of Korea.] This serial has not been seen. See appendix, p. 571, col. 2.
- Bull. Géogr. Bot.** Bulletin de géographie botanique. Le Mans. This serial is a continuation of Monde des Pl., beginning with Vol. 8, no. 110(1909). From then on through Vol. 20, part II, the title was: Bulletin de l'Académie internationale de géographie botanique, with the subtitle: Le Monde des plantes up to vol. 15, no. 185(1905). After that it took the title as given.
- Bull. Herb. Boiss.** Bulletin de l'Herbier Boissier. Genève & Bâle.
- Bull. Hist. Nat. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux.** See Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux.
- Bull. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta.** Bulletin. Hokkaido agricultural experiment station, Kotoni, Sapporo, Japan. See appendix, p. 572, col. 2.
- Bull. Imp. Agr. Exp. Sta. Nishigahara.** Bulletin of the Imperial agricultural experiment station, Nishigahara, Tokyo. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.
- Bull. Imp. Inst. (London).** Bulletin of the Imperial institute. London.
- Bull. Inf. Jard. Bot. Univ. Cluj.** Bulletin (d'information) du Jardin et du Musée botaniques de l'université de Cluj, Roumanie. Buletinul [de informații al] Grădini botanice și al Muzeului botanic dela Universitatea din Cluj.
- Bull. Inst. Bot. Buitenzorg.** Bulletin de l'Institut botanique de Buitenzorg. This is series I (1898-1908) of Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg.
- Bull. Inst. Oinoue (Japan).** Bulletin de l'Institut Oinoue de recherches agronomiques et biologiques. Japan. See appendix, p. 574, col. 2.
- Bull. Inst. Rech. Biol. Univ. Perm.** Bulletin de l'Institut des recherches biologiques et de la Station biologique à l'Université de Perm. Izvestiia Biologicheskogo Nauchno-Issledovatel'skogo Instituta pri Gosudarstvennom Permskom Universitete.
- Bull. Inst. Sci. Biol. Géogr. Univ. Irkutsk.** Bulletin de l'Institut scientifique de biologie et de géographie à l'Université d'Irkoutsk. Izvestiia Biologo-Geograficheskago Nauchno-Issledovatel'skogo Instituta pri Gosudarstvennom Irkutskom Universitete. This serial is published in fascicles with separate pagination. The tables of contents have German translations of the titles.
- Bull. Jap. Soc. Sci. Fish.** Bulletin of the Japanese society of scientific fisheries. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.
- Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.** Bulletin du Jardin botanique de l'Académie des sciences de l'U.R.S.S. Leningrad. Vols. 1 to 13 were published under the title: Bulletin du Jardin impérial botanique de St. Pétersbourg. Izvestiia S.-Peterburgskago Botanicheskago Sada. Vols. 14 to 16 were published under the title: Bulletin du Jardin (impérial) botanique de Pierre le Grand. Petrograd. Izvestiia Botanicheskago Sada Petra Velikago. Vols. 18 to 29(1931) were published under the title: Bulletin du Principal Jardin botanique de la République Russe. Petrograd. Izvestiia Glavnogo Botanicheskago Sada R.S.F.S.R. (S.S.S.R.). Beginning with Vol. 30(1932) the title was: Bulletin du Jardin botanique de l'Académie des sciences de l'U.R.S.S. This serial ceased publication with vol. 30 and was continued as Sovetsk. Bot. (Sovetskaiia botanika).
- Bull. Jard. Bot. Brux.** Bulletin du Jardin botanique de l'état. Bruxelles.
- Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg.** Bulletin du Jardin botanique. Departement van landbouw, nijverheid en handel. 's Lands Plantentuin. Buitenzorg, Java. This is the title of series II (1911-1918) and III (1918-current). For series I see Bull. Inst. Bot. Buitenzorg.
- Bull. Jard. Bot. Kieff.** Bulletin du Jardin botanique de Kieff. Izvestiia Klevskogo Botanicheskago Sada. The Ukrainian title is: Vistnik Kiivs'kogo Botanichnogo Sadu. Beginning with fascicle 14 the Russian title is dropped, the Ukrainian and French titles retained. Beginning with fascicle 16, Kieff was changed to Kyiv. This serial is reported to have merged in 1934 with Journ. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine.
- Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand.** See Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.
- Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S.** See Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.



- Bull. Jard. Bot. Rep. Russe.** See Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.
- Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb.** See Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.
- Bull. Kagoshima Coll. Agr. For.** Bulletin of the Kagoshima imperial college of agriculture and forestry. Japan. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.
- Bull. Kol. Mus. Haarlem.** Bulletin van het Koloniaal museum te Haarlem.
- Bull. Lab. Bot. Univ. Siena.** See next entry.
- Bull. Lab. Ort. Bot. Univ. Siena.** Bullettino del Laboratorio ed Orto botanico. R. Università di Siena.  
Vol. 1 (1897-98) was published under the title: Bullettino del Laboratorio botanico della R. Università di Siena.
- Bull. Lloyd Libr.** Bulletin of the Lloyd library and museum of botany, pharmacy and materia medica. Cincinnati, Ohio.
- Bull. Mais. Franco-Jap.** Bulletin de la Maison franco-japonaise. Tokyo.
- Bull. Mass. Hort. Soc.** Bulletin of the Massachusetts horticultural society. Boston.
- [**Bull. Ministry Ed.**] [Bulletin of the Ministry of education] Chiao-yu kung pao.  
An official publication. See appendix, p. 563, col. 2.
- Bull. Missouri Bot. Gard.** Bulletin. Missouri botanical garden.
- Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For.** Bulletin of Miyazaki college of agriculture and forestry. Miyazaki, Japan. See appendix, p. 575, col. 2.
- Bull. Murith. Soc. Valais.** Bulletin de la Murithienne, Société Valaisanne des sciences naturelles. Sion, Valais.
- Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris).** Bulletin du Muséum national d'histoire naturelle. Paris.
- Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping.** Bulletin of the National academy of Peiping.  
This serial was published irregularly, vol. 1, no. 1 being dated 1935, but no. 3 bearing date 1930. See appendix, p. 566, col. 1.
- Bull. New York Bot. Gard.** Bulletin of the New York botanical garden.
- Bull. New York State Coll. For.** Bulletin of the New York state college of forestry.
- Bull. Oregon Agr. Exp. Sta.** Station Bulletin. Oregon agricultural college experiment station.
- Bull. Pacific Sci. Fish. Res. Sta.** Bulletins of the Pacific (Ocean) scientific fishery station. Vladivostok. Izvestiia Tikhookeanskoi Nauchno-Promyslovoi Stantsii.  
Beginning with vol. 4, no. 2 "Institute" replaces "Station" in the title.
- Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist.** See Peking Nat. Hist. Bull. and appendix, p. 566, col. 2.
- Bull. Phys.-Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.** Bulletin de la Classe physico-mathématique de l'Académie impériale des sciences de Saint-Pétersbourg.  
This constitutes the second series of Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.
- Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. Ukraine.** Vseukrainska Akademiia Nauk. Zapiski Fizichno-Matematichnogo Viddilu. Académie des sciences d'Ukraine. Bulletin de la Classe des sciences physiques et mathématiques.
- Bull. Pl. Path. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa.** Bulletin. Division of plant pathology. Agricultural experiment station, government of Formosa.
- Bull. Pl. Protect. (Leningr.).** Bulletin of plant protection. Leningrad. Trudy po Zashchite Rastenii. Published by the Institute for plant protection.  
Issued in series with their own numbering also. Ser. I. Entomology (Entomologicheskaiia), II. Phytopathology (Fitopatologiia), III. Control measures and implements (Sredstva i Orudia Borby), IV. Vertebrates (Pozvonochnye).
- Bull. Russ. Géogr. Soc.** Bulletin de la Société impériale russe de géographie. Izvestiia Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva.
- Bull. School Fish. Hokkaido Univ.** Bulletin of the School of fishery, Hokkaido imperial university. See appendix, p. 573, col. 1.
- Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.** Bulletin scientifique publié par l'Académie impériale des sciences de Saint-Pétersbourg.  
This constitutes the first series of Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.
- Bull. Sci. France & Belg.** Bulletin scientifique de la France et de la Belgique. Londres, Paris, Berlin.  
Continued as: Bull. Biol. France & Belg.
- "Bull. Sci. Friends' Assoc. Higher School Agr. Forest. Mie."**  
This Japanese serial has not been identified.
- Bull. Sci. Pharm.** Bulletin des sciences pharmacologiques, Paris.
- Bull. Sericult. Exp. Sta. Japan.** The Bulletin of the Imperial sericultural experiment station. Japan. See appendix, p. 574, col. 1.
- Bull. Shanghai Sci. Inst.** Bulletin of the Shanghai science institute.  
A serial in Japanese. English abstracts are issued as "Separate print no. — The journal of the Shanghai Science institute." See appendix, p. 567, col. 1, or p. 576, col. 2.
- Bull. Soc. Acad. Brest.** Bulletin de la Société académique de Brest.
- Bull. Soc. Aclim.** See Bull. Soc. Nat. Aclim. France.
- Bull. Soc. Agr. Hérault.** Bulletin de la Société d'agriculture du Département de l'Hérault.  
This serial containing a few papers concerned with eastern Asiatic plants has not been located in the United States.
- Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe.** Bulletin de la Société d'agriculture, sciences et arts de la Sarthe. Le Mans.
- Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg.** Bulletin de la Société royale de botanique de Belgique.  
Vols. 18 to 22 contained two separate parts, the first with an added title-page bearing the title: Mémoires de la Société royale de botanique de Belgique (cited in this bibliography as Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. [vol. no.] 1: Mém.). The second part bears the additional title-page bearing the title: Comptes-rendus des séances de la Société royale de botanique (cited in this bibliography as Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. [vol. no.] 2: Compt. Rend.). Beginning with vol. 23 the original title is used, and all papers are in continuously pagged volumes.
- Bull. Soc. Bot. France.** Bulletin de la Société botanique de France. Paris.
- Bull. Soc. Bot. France. [—]: Mém. [—]:** The title on the fascicle-covers reads: Bulletin de la Société botanique de France [vol. no.] Mémoires, each pagged separately. The title-page for volumes reads: Mémoires publiés par la Société botanique de France: vol. [11], Mém. [1-7] 1905-07; vol. 2, Mém. 8-24. 1907-12; vol. 3, etc. In some libraries the "Mémoires" are bound in the current volumes of the Bulletin; in others, separately under the "Mémoires" title page.
- Bull. Soc. Bot. France. [vol. no.] Rev. Bibl.** Bulletin de la Société botanique de France. Revue bibliographique.  
This is a separately pagged part occurring in several volumes of Bull. Soc. Bot. France.
- Bull. Soc. Bot. France. [vol. no.] Sess. Extraord.** Bulletin de la Société botanique de France. Session extraordinaire.  
This is a separately pagged part dealing with special meetings and excursions, occurring in several volumes of Bull. Soc. Bot. France.
- Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève.** Bulletin de la Société botanique de Genève.  
This is the title of series II. Series I bore the title: Bulletin des travaux de la Société botanique de Genève.
- Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital.** Bullettino della Società botanica Italiana. Firenze.
- Bull. Soc. Bot. Lyon Compt. Rend.** Bulletin de la Société botanique de Lyon. Comptes rendus des séances.
- Bull. Soc. Cent. Agr. France.** Bulletin des séances de la Société centrale d'agriculture de France.
- Bull. Soc. Dendr. France.** Bulletin de la Société dendrologique de France.
- Bull. Soc. For. Kyoto Univ.** Bulletin. Society of forestry Kyoto imperial university. See appendix, p. 575, col. 2.
- Bull. Soc. Franco-Jap.** Bulletin de la Société franco-japonaise de Paris.
- Bull. Soc. Géogr. Paris.** Bulletin de la Société de géographie. Paris.

- Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun.** Bulletin de la Société d'histoire naturelle d'Autun.
- Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse.** Bulletin. Société d'histoire naturelle de Toulouse.
- Bull. Soc. Hort. Sarthe.** Bulletin. Société d'horticulture de la Sarthe. Le Mans.
- Bull. Soc. Linn. Lyon.** Bulletin bi-mensuel de la Société Linnéenne de Lyon.
- Bull. Soc. Linn. Normandie.** Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie. Caen.
- Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris.** Bulletin mensuel de la Société Linnéenne de Paris.
- Bull. Soc. Mycol. France.** Bulletin de la Société mycologique de France. Paris.  
The title varies, that for 1888 containing the designation: Société botanique et mycologique, and being without volume number. From 1887 to 1891 the word Bulletin does not appear in the title.
- Bull. Soc. Nat. Acclim. France.** Bulletin de la Société nationale d'acclimation de France. (Revue des sciences naturelles appliquées.)  
Vol. 1(1854) was published under the title: Bulletin de la Société zoologique d'acclimation. From vol. 2(1855) to ser. II, vol. 7(1870) the word "impériale" was used after "Société." In ser. II, vols. 8(1871) and 9(1872) the title was: Bulletin de la Société d'acclimation. From ser. II, vol. 10(1873) to ser. III, vol. 2(1875) the title was: Bulletin mensuel de la Société d'acclimation. From ser. III, vol. 3(1876) to ser. III, vol. 8(1881) the word "mensuel" was again omitted. From ser. III, vol. 9(1882) to ser. IV, vol. 5(1888) the title was: Bulletin de la Société nationale d'acclimation de France. From ser. IV, vol. 6(1889) to vol. 42 (of the whole series) (1895), the title was: Revue des sciences naturelles appliquées: Bulletin bimensuel de la Société nationale d'acclimation de France. From vol. 43 (1896) to vol. 76(1929) the title was: Bulletin de la Société nationale d'acclimation de France (Revue des sciences naturelles appliquées).
- Bull. Soc. Nat. Hort. France.** Bulletin de la Société nationale d'horticulture de France. Paris.  
This is ser. V of Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France.
- Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou.** Bulletin de la Société (impériale) des naturalistes de Moscou.  
An index to the first 56 volumes (1829-41) was issued in 1852.
- Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou [vol.] Prot.**  
This is a separately paged part of certain volumes of the preceding, containing the Protokoly Zasedanii [Protocols (Minutes) of the meetings].
- Bull. Soc. Pharm. Bordeaux.** Bulletin des travaux de la Société de pharmacie de Bordeaux.  
This is a continuation of the Journal de pharmacie de Bordeaux.
- Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris.** Bulletin de la Société philomathique de Paris. Bulletin des sciences.
- Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris [ ]: Compt. Rend. [ ].** Bulletin de la Société philomathique de Paris. Compte-rendu sommaire des séances de la Société philomathique de Paris.  
This is a separately paged section of the volumes of Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris.
- Bull. Soc. Sci. Nancy.** Bulletin de la Société des sciences de Nancy. Nancy.
- Bull. Soc. Sci. Nat. Saône-et-Loire.** Bulletin de la Société naturelle de Saône-et-Loire.
- Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort.** Bulletino della R. Società Toscana di orticoltura. Firenze.
- Bull. S. Ussuri Branch Russ. Geogr. Soc.** Bulletin of the Southern Ussuri branch of the Russian geographical society. Izvestiia ūzhno-Ussuriiskogo (Otdeleniia Priamurskogo) Otdela Gosudarstvennago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva.  
Some numbers do not bear the English title. The Russian title varies.
- Bull. Tokyo Imp. Univ. For.** Bulletin of the Tokyo imperial university forests. Tokyo Teikoku-Daigaku Nogakubu Enshurin-Hokoku. See appendix, p. 574, col. 1.
- Bull. Torrey Club.** Bulletin of the Torrey botanical club. New York.

- Bull. Trav. Soc. Bot. Genève.** See Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève.
- Bull. Univ. Asie Centr.** Bulletin de l'Université de l'Asie Centrale. Tashkent.
- Bull. Univ. Aurore.** Bulletin de l'Université l'Aurore [Zi-ka-wei, Shanghai].  
This may be a continuation of Bull. Soc. Univ. Chang-hai.
- Bull. Univ. Florida Agr. Exp. Sta.** Bulletin [no.]. University of Florida agricultural experiment station.
- [Bull. Univ. For. Kyūshū Univ.]** [Bulletin of the University forest, Kyūshū imperial university. Fukuoka.] Enshurin hokoku. Kyūshū teikoku daigaku. See appendix, p. 575, col. 2.
- Bull. [U. S.] Bur. Fish.** Bulletin of the [United States] bureau of fisheries. Washington.
- Bull. Utsunomiya Agr. Coll.** Bulletin of the Utsunomiya agricultural college. Utsunomiya, Nippon. See appendix, p. 578, col. 2.
- Bull. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.** Bulteno scienza de la Fakultato terkultura, Kjusu imperia universitato, Fukuoka. See appendix, p. 575, col. 2.

## C

- Calcutta Journ. Nat. Hist.** Calcutta journal of natural history, and miscellany of the arts and sciences in India.
- Calif. Citrogr.** California citrograph.
- Candollea.** Candollea; organe du Conservatoire et du Jardin botaniques de la ville de Genève.  
Replaces Ann. Conserv. Jard. Genève.
- Carnegie Inst. Washington Publ.** Carnegie institution of Washington, publication [no.].
- Centralbl. Bakt.** Centralblatt für Bakteriologie, Parasitenkunde und Infektionskrankheiten. Jena.
- Centralbl. Forstw.** Centralblatt für das gesammte Forstwesen. Wien.
- Chelov. & Prir.** Chelovek i Priroda. [Man and nature.]
- Chin. Econ. Bull.** Chinese economic bulletin. Peiping; Shanghai. See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- Chin. Econ. Journ.** Chinese economic journal. Shanghai.  
This is a continuation of the Chinese economic monthly.
- Chin. Econ. Month.** Chinese economic monthly. Peiping; Shanghai.  
After issuing three volumes this serial merged with the Chinese economic journal (1927). See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- Chin. & Jap. Repos.** Chinese and Japanese repository of facts and events in science, history and art, relating to eastern Asia. London.
- Chin. Journ. Bot.** The Chinese journal of botany. Published by the Chinese society of biological sciences. Peiping. See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- Chin. Rec.** The Chinese recorder. Journal of the Christian movement in China.  
Vol. 1(1868) to Jan. 1912 were published under the title: The Chinese recorder and missionary journal. See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- Chin. Rec. & Mission. Journ.** See preceding entry.
- Chin. Repos.** The Chinese repository. Canton. See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- Chin. Zeitschr. Medizin.** Chinesische Zeitschrift für die gesammte Medizin. Peking.
- China Cotton Journ.** China cotton journal. Shanghai. See appendix, p. 563, col. 2.
- China Journ.** The China journal. Shanghai.  
Vols. 1 to 8 were published under the title: The China journal of science and arts. See appendix, p. 563, col. 2.
- China Journ. Sci. Arts.** See preceding entry.
- Chin. Journ. Zool.** The Chinese journal of zoology. Zoological society of China. See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- China Marit. Cust. II. Spec. Ser.** China. Imperial maritime customs. II. Special series: no. —.
- China Med. Journ.** The China medical journal. Shanghai. See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- China Rev.** China review. Hongkong. See appendix, p. 563, col. 2.

- [**Chosen Bull.**] [**Chosen bulletin.**] Chosen-ihô.  
This serial has not been seen. See appendix, p. 571, col. 2.
- Circ. N. Y. Agr. Exp. Sta.** Circular no. —. New York state agricultural experiment station.
- Citrus Indust.** The citrus industry. Tampa, Florida.
- [**Cohn's Beitr.**] See **Beitr. Biol. Pflanz.**  
This abbreviation is not used in this bibliography. See **Beitr. Biol. Pflanz.**
- Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop.** Commentarii Academiae scientiarum imperialis Petropolitanae.  
This is (ser. 1) of **Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.**
- Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ.** Communication from the Horticultural institute, Taihoku imperial university.  
A numbered series of reprints of papers appearing first in other serials. This is not the same serial as **Contr. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ.**
- Comm. Rep. Consuls China.** Commercial reports by Her Majesty's consuls in China. (Great Britain.)
- Comment. Biol. Soc. Sci. Fenn.** Commentationes biologicae. Societas scientiarum Fennica. Helsingfors.
- Comment. Soc. Sci. Götting.** Commentationes. Societatis regiae scientiarum Göttingensis.  
Additional German title: **Commentationes Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen.**
- Comp. Bot. Mag. (Hook.).** Companion to the Botanical magazine; being a journal, containing such interesting botanical information as does not come within the prescribed limits of the magazine, with occasional figures; by Sir W. J. Hooker. London.
- Comp. [Curtis's] Bot. Mag.** Companion to the Botanical magazine.  
This is a separately paged addition to vols. 71(1845) to 74(1848) of the Curtis's botanical magazine. The first was designated as a "new series," apparently to distinguish it from **Comp. Bot. Mag. Hook.**, the remainder not so designated. For data on dates of issue see **Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.** 1933: 362-364. 1933.
- Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris).** Comptes-rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences. Paris.
- Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.** Comptes-rendus de l'Académie des sciences de l'Union des Républiques Soviétiques Socialistes. Leningrad. Doklady Akademii Nauk SSSR. Sovetskikh Sotsialisticheskikh Respublik.
- Compt. Rend. Assoc. France.** [no. ] Sess. [Place, years] Association française pour l'avancement scientifique de France . . . Compte rendu de la [43<sup>me</sup>] session [Le Havre 1914].
- Compt. Rend. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. Paris 1878.** Comptes rendus sténographiques . . . Congrès international de botanique et d'horticulture tenu à Paris du 16 au 24 Août 1878.
- Compt. Rend. Congr. Soc. Sav.** Compte rendu du Congrès des sociétés savantes de Paris et des départements. Section des sciences. Paris.
- Compt. Rend. Soc. Bot. Belg.** See **Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg.**
- Compt. Rend. Soc. Helvet. Sci. Nat.** Compte rendu des travaux. . . Société helvétique des sciences naturelles.
- Compt. Rend. Soc. Nat. Havr.** See **Rec. Pub. Soc. Havr.**
- Compt. Rend. Soc. Philom.** Compte rendu sommaire des séances de la Société philomathique de Paris.
- Compt. Rend. Soc. Phys. Genève.** Compte rendu des séances de la Société de physique et d'histoire naturelle de Genève.
- Congr. Internat. Amer. XV<sup>e</sup> Sess. Québec.** Congrès international des Americanistes: XV<sup>e</sup> Session tenue à Québec en 1906.
- Contr. Arn. Arb.** Contributions from the Arnold arboretum of Harvard university.
- Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China.** See next entry.
- Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.** Contributions from the Biological laboratory of the Science society of China. Botanical Series.  
The two series, botanical and zoological, were not separated previous to vol. 6. See appendix, p. 567, col. 1.
- Contr. Crypt. Lab. Harvard Univ.** Contributions from the Cryptogamic laboratory of Harvard university.

**Contr. Gray Herb.** Contributions from the Gray herbarium of Harvard university.

This succeeds: Contributions to American botany. Nos. 1 to 75 were issued as "new series." An index for each 25 numbers is issued, designated as index to vol. [ ].

**Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ.** Contributions from the herbarium of Taihoku imperial university.

A series of reprints of papers published in various serials. For index of Latin and Japanese names of plants see Anonymous. 1937. p. 2.

**Contr. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ.** Contributions from the Horticultural institute of Taihoku imperial university.

This is a series of reprints from various periodicals with new covers bearing the above title, published by the Tanaka citrus experiment station. This is not the same serial as **Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ.**

**Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping.** Contributions from the Institute of botany, National academy of Peiping.

Vol. 1(1931) was issued under the title: Contribution from the Laboratory of botany. National academy of Peiping. See appendix, p. 566, col. 1.

**Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping.** See preceding entry.

**Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ.** Contributions. The Phytopathological laboratory, Taihoku imperial university. Taihoku, Formosa, Japan.

A numbered series of reprints, mostly from the Journal of the Society of tropical agriculture.

**Contr. U. S. Nat. Herb.** Contributions from the United States national herbarium. Smithsonian institution. Washington.

**Country Life.** Country Life. The journal for all interested in country life and country pursuits. London.

**Curtis's Bot. Mag.** Curtis's botanical magazine. London.

## D

**Dansk Bot. Ark.** Dansk Botanisk Arkiv. Kjøbenhavn.

**DC. Monog. Phan.** See Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de, 1878-96.

**DC. Prodr.** See Candolle, A. P., Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de, 1824-74.

**Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Math.-Naturw. (Wien).** Denkschriften der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften, Mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche Klasse. Wien.

**Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. München.** Denkschriften der Königlich-Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München.

**Denkschr. Bot. Ges. Regensburg.** Denkschriften der Königlich-bayerischen botanischen Gesellschaft zu Regensburg.

**Denkschr. Entw. K. K. K. K.** Denkschrift, betreffend die Entwicklung des K. K. K. K. Gebiets. Berlin.

**Denkschr. Schweiz. Ges. Naturw.** Denkschriften der Allgemeinen schweizerischen Gesellschaft für die gesammten Naturwissenschaften. Bern.

Continued after 1837 as: Neue Denkschriften. . . Zürich.

**Deutsch. Bot. Monatschr.** Deutsche botanische Monatschrift. Sondershausen; Arnstadt.

**Deutsch. Gärt.-Zeit.** Deutsche Gärtner-Zeitung Zentralblatt für das gärtnerische Fortbildungswesen in Deutschland.

Continued by Möller's Deutsch. Gärt. Zeit.

**Deutsch. Gart.-Zeit. (Wittmack).** Deutsche Garten-Zeitung. Wochenschrift für Gärtner und Gartenfreunde. Herausgegeben von Dr. L. Wittmack und W. Perring. Berlin.

There was issued only vol. 1(1886) under this title. The serial was a continuation of **Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack)**. It was merged with **Gartenflora** in 1887.

**Deutsch. Mag. Gart. Blumenk.** See Neubert's **Gart. Mag.**

**Deutsch. Rundsch. Geogr.** Deutsche Rundschau für Geographie. Vienna, Leipzig.

Vols. 1 to 32 were published as **Deutsche Rundschau für Geographie und Statistik**.

**Deutsch. Rundsch. Geogr. Statist.** See preceding entry.

**Diatomiste.** Le Diatomiste, journal spécial s'occupant exclusivement des diatomées et de tout ce qui s'y rattache.

A serial of two volumes composed of 24 numbers, vol. 1 containing nos. 1 to 12, vol. 2, nos. 13 to 24. It was issued from 1890 to 1896. One supplement was issued, concerning which see Peragallo, H., 1891, p. 383.

**Dnevn. S'ezd. Bot. Leningr.** Dnevnik Vsesoiūznogo S'ezda Botanikov v Leningrade v ianvare 1928 goda. [Daily reports of the Pansovietic congress of botanists in Leningrad, January 1928.]

**Dnevn. S'ezd. Bot. Mosk.** Dnevnik Vsesoiūznogo S'ezda Botanikov v Moskve v ianvare 1926 goda. [Daily reports of the Pansovietic congress of botanists in Moscow, January 1926.] Edited by E. E. Uspenskii.

**Dorpater Jahrb.** Dorpater Jahrbücher für Literatur, Statistik und Kunst, besonders Russlands. Riga und Leipzig.

**Drugg. Circ.** The Druggists circular. A practical journal of pharmacy, and general business organ for druggists. New York.

## E

**Écho Monde Sav. [ ] Sci. Nat.** Écho du monde savant [année . . .] 2<sup>e</sup> division. Sciences naturelles et géographiques. Paris.

**Ecology.** Ecology. Official publication of the Ecological society of America. Brooklyn, N. Y.

**Econ. Proc. Dublin Soc.** The Economic proceedings of the Royal Dublin society.

**Econ. y Técn. Agr. (Spain).** Economía y técnica agrícola. Boletín de la Dirección general de agricultura. Madrid.

**Edinburgh New Philos. Journ.** The Edinburgh new philosophical journal.

Vols. [1] (1826) to [14] (1833) were issued as "new series" without volume numbers. In vols. 15 (1833) to 57 (1854) the volumes were numbered without designation as "new series." Beginning in 1855 another "new series" with volume numbers was established. Publication ceased with "new series," vol. 19 (1864). A continuation of Edinburgh Philos. Journ.

**Edinburgh Philos. Journ.** The Edinburgh philosophical journal.

There were issued under this title vols. 1 (1819) to 14 (1826). For continuation see the preceding entry.

**Ek. Zhizn' Dal'n. Vost.** Ekonomicheskaya Zhizn' Dal'nego Vostoka. Chita. [Economic life of the Far East. Chita.] This serial has not been seen.

**Eksp. Akad. Nauk.** Ekspeditsiia Vsesoiūznoi Akademii Nauk 19-(?) Nauchno-populiarnye Ocherki Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R. [Expedition of the Pansovietic Academy of science 19-(?) Popular scientific sketches from the Academy of sciences of the U.S.S.R. Leningrad.]

**Emp. For. Journ.** Empire forestry journal. London.

**Engl. Pflanzenreich.** See Engler, A., 1900-37, p. 108.

**Entomol. & Phytopath.** Entomology and phytopathology. Bureau of entomology, Hangchow, China. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.

**Erdész. Lap.** Erdészeti Lapok. Selmech; Budapest.

**Érték. Term. Köréb. [ ].** Értékezesek a Természettudományok Köréből. [Inquiries into the field of natural science. Published by the Hungarian Academy of Science.]

**Expl. Field-work Smiths. Inst. [ ].** Explorations and field-work of the Smithsonian institution in [ ] (Publication no. ).

**Expl. Mers U.R.S.S.** Explorations des mers de l' U.R.S.S. Institut hydrologique. Issledovanie Morei S.S.S.R.

Vol. 1-3 were issued as: Issledovanie Russkikh Morei.

**Extr. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Meguro.** Extracts from the Bulletin of the Forest experiment station, Meguro, Tokyo. Ringo shiken hokoku.

This consists of English translations of abstracts of papers published originally in Japanese in Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo.

**Ezh. Svîed. Bol. Pov. Kul't. Dik. Pol. Rast.** Ezhegodnik Svîedîeniï o Bolîzheniakh i Povrezhdeniakh Kul'turnykh i Dikorastushkikh Poleynykh Rastenii. [Yearly records of diseases of, and damages to cultivated and wild growing useful plants.]

## F

**Far East Rev.** The Far eastern review. Shanghai. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.

**Farm. S. Africa.** Farming in South Africa.

**Faserforsch.** Faserforschung. Zeitschrift für Wissenschaft und Technik der Faserpflanzen u. der Bastfaserindustrie. Leipzig.

**Fern Bull.** The Fern bulletin. A quarterly devoted to ferns. Edited by W. N. Clute. Binghamton, New York; Joliet, Illinois.

Vols. 1 (1893) to 4 (1896) were issued under the title: The Linnaean fern bulletin.

**Field.** The Field; the country gentlemen's newspaper. London.

Cover title: Field, the farm, the garden.

**Field Mus. Anthropol.** Field museum of natural history publication. Anthropological series. Chicago.

**Field Mus. Bot.** See Publ. Field Mus. Bot.

**Fl. Cab.** The Floral cabinet, and magazine of exotic botany. Knowles & Westcott.

**Fl. Serr. Jard.** Flores des serres et des jardins de l'Europe. Gand (Belgique).

**Flora.** Flora, oder allgemeine botanische Zeitung. Jena, Germany.

**Flora** [vol. no. ]; **Beibl.** [no. ].

A separately paged part of the volumes of Flora, 1832-42. Each "Beiblatt" numbered to correspond with the volume to which it belongs.

**Flora & Sylva.** Flora and Sylva. London.

**Floral Mag.** The Floral magazine: comprising figures and descriptions of popular garden flowers. London.

**[Formosa Journ. Aquat. Prod.]** [Formosa journal of aquatic products.] Taiwan Suisan Zasshi.

This serial has not been seen. See appendix, p. 572, col. 2.

**Formosan Agr. Rev.** The Formosan agricultural review. Taihoku, Formosa, Taiwan Nôjihô.

From the beginning through 1921 each year's issue is paged separately and each number is also separately paged. The pagination used in this bibliography is that of the year. Volume numbers were introduced with Vol. 16 (1922). See appendix, p. 572, col. 1.

**Forsch. Geb. Pflanzenk. Univ. Kyoto.** Forschungen auf dem Gebiet der Pflanzenkrankheiten. Arbeiten aus dem Institut für Pflanzenkrankheiten der Kaiserlichen Universität zu Kyoto. See appendix, p. 575, col. 2.

**Forstwiss. Centralbl.** Forstwissenschaftliches Centralblatt. Stuttgart, Berlin.

A continuation of Monatschrift für das Forst- und Jagdwesen.

**Fortsetz. All. Deutsch. Gart. Mag.** Fortsetzung des Allgemeinen deutschen Garten-Magazins.

**Fungi.** Fungi. Published by the Nippon fungological society. See appendix, p. 572, col. 2.

## G

**Gard. Bull. Straits. Settlm.** The Gardens bulletin, Straits Settlements. Singapore.

A continuation of Agr. Bull. Malay States.

**Gard. Chron.** The Gardeners' chronicle. London.

**Gard. Chron. Amer.** Gardener's chronicle of America.

**Gard. Illustr.** Gardening illustrated. London.

**Gard. Mag. Bot.** The Gardeners' magazine of botany, horticulture, floriculture and natural science. London.

**Gard. Mag. (Loudon).** The Gardener's magazine and register of rural and domestic improvement. Conducted by J. C. Loudon. London.

**Gard. & For.** Garden and forest. New York.

**Gard. Month.** The Gardener's monthly and horticulturalist, devoted to horticulture, arboriculture and rural affairs. Philadelphia.

**Garden.** The Garden. An illustrated weekly journal of horticulture in all its branches. London.

The subtitle varies.



**Gart. Zeit. (Berlin).**

This abbreviation is also used for *Gart. Zeit.* (Wittmack).

**Gart. Zeit. Oesterr. Gartenb.** Gartenzeitung der Oesterreichischen Gartenbaugesellschaft in Wien.

This is an amalgamation of (1) *Zeitschr. Gart. Obstb.*, (2) *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.*, and (3) *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.*

**Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack).** *Garten-Zeitung*; *Wochenschrift* (Monatsschrift) für Gärtner und Garten-Freunde. Herausgegeben von L. Wittmack und W. Perring. Berlin.

There were issued vols. 1(1882) to 4(1885). This serial was formed by the union of "Deutscher Garten" and "Die Monatsschrift des Vereines zur Beförderung des Gartenbaues . . . und Gesellschaft der Gartenfreunde. Berlin." It includes "Verhandlungen des Vereins zur Beförderung des Gartenbaues . . ." pagged separately. It is continued by *Deutsch. Gart. Zeit.* (Wittmack).

**Gartenbauwiss.** Die Gartenbauwissenschaft, unter Mitwirkung des Reichsverbandes des deutschen Gartenbaues, Berlin und der Oesterreichischen Gartenbaugesellschaft in Wien, redigiert von W. Gleisberg. Berlin und Wien.**Gartenflora.** *Gartenflora*; Zeitschrift für Garten und Blumenkunde. Berlin [edited by E. Regel and successors].**Gartenlaube.** Die Gartenlaube, illustriertes Familienblatt. Leipzig.**Gartenschönheit.** Gartenschönheit; eine Zeitschrift mit Bildern für Garten- und Blumenfreund, für Liebhaber und Fachmann, in Gemeinschaft mit Karl Foerster und Camillo Schneider herausgegeben von Oskar Kuhl.**Gartenwelt.** Die Gartenwelt; illustriertes Wochenblatt für den gesamten Gartenbau. Berlin.**Gelehrt. Anzeig.** Gelehrte Anzeigen, herausgegeben von Mitgliedern der K. Bayer. Akademie der Wissenschaften. München.**Geneesk. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind.** Geneeskundig tijdschrift voor Nederlandisch Indië. . . Batavia.**Gentes Herb.** *Gentes herbarum*; occasional papers on the kinds of plants, by L. H. Bailey. Ithaca, New York.**Geogr. Journ. (London).** The Geographical journal. London.**Geogr. Zeitschr.** Geographische Zeitschrift. Leipzig.**Géographie.** La Géographie; bulletin de la Société de géographie. Paris.**Geol. Fören. Förhandl.** Geologiska Föreningen i Stockholm. Förhandlingar.**Ges. Naturf. Freund. Berlin Mag.** Der Gesellschaft naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin; Magazin für die neuesten Entdeckungen in der gesammten Naturkunde.**Giardini.** I Giardini. Giornale d'orticoltura compilato da distinti agronomi e botanici Italiani.

With vol. 15(1869-1870) the title became: I Giardini. Giornale della Società orticola di Lombardia.

**Giorn. Fis.-Med.** Giornale fisico-medico. . . Pavia.

Ten volumes were issued from 1792 to 1894. These are designated as "year [ ], vol. [ ]."

**Giorn. Ist. Lombardo Sci.** Giornale dell' I. R. Istituto Lombardo di scienze, lettere ed arti. Milano.**Globus.** Globus. Illustrierte Zeitschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde. Braunschweig [and elsewhere].

Continued as *Peterm. Mittheil.*

**Great Brit. House Comm. Sess. Papers.** Great Britain, House of Commons, Sessional Papers.**Grevillea.** *Grevillea*, a quarterly record of cryptogamic botany and its literature. London.

Vols. 1 and 2 were published as: *Grevillea*, a monthly record.

**Guide Book. Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Excurs.** Guide Book. Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. 1926, Excursion [no. —].

A series of guide-books prepared for the use of delegates to the Tokyo meeting of the Pan-Pacific science congress.

**H****Hamburg. Gart. Blumenzeit.** Hamburger Garten- und Blumenzeitung, Zeitschrift für Garten- und Blumenfreunde, Kunst- und Handelsgärtner.

Vols. 1(1845-1846) to 7(1851) were issued under the title: *Neue allgemeine deutsche Garten- und Blumenzeitung. Eine Zeitschrift für Garten- und Blumenfreunde für Kunst- und Handelsgärtner.* Hamburg.

**Hawaii. Plant. Rec.** The Hawaiian planters record. Published in quarterly issues.**Hayata, Icon. Pl. Formos.** See Hayata, B., 1911-21.**Hedwigia.** *Hedwigia*. Organ für Kryptogamenkunde und Phytopathologie. Dresden.

Beginning with vol. 33(1894) there was issued a separately pagged part of each volume under the title: *Repertorium für kryptogamische Literatur, Beiblatt zur 'Hedwigia'*. With vol. 37(1898) this became: *Beiblatt zur 'Hedwigia' für kleinere Mittheilungen, Repertorium der Literatur und Notizen*. From this date the "Beiblatt" contains original articles.

**Heil und Gewürzpflanz.** Heil und Gewürzpflanzen. Mittheilungen der deutschen Hortus-Gesellschaft . . . München.**Helios.** *Helios*. Abhandlungen und monatliche Mittheilungen aus dem Gesamtgebiete der Naturwissenschaften. Organ des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins des Regierungs-Bezirks. Frankfurt; Berlin.**Herb. Gén. Amat.** See Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1816-27, p. 284.**Herb. Gén. Amat. II.** See Lamaire, C., 1839-1844, p. 264.**Hist. Acad. Sci. (Paris).** Histoire de l'Académie royale des sciences. Année [ ] avec les mémoires de mathématique et de physique pour la même année. Paris.**[Hoev. Tijdschr.]**

This abbreviation is often used for *Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch. Phys.*, but not in this bibliography.

**Hong Kong Nat.** Hong Kong naturalist. Published by the university. Hong Kong. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.**Hong Kong Nat. Suppl.** The Hong Kong naturalist. Supplement. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.**Honzo.** Honzo. Tokyo [Materia medica.] See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.**Hook. Icon. Pl.** Hooker's icones plantarum. London.**Hopei Agr. For. Journ.** Hopei agricultural and forestry journal. Paoting. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.**Horae Phys. Berol.** *Horae physicae Berolinenses collectae ex symbolis virorum doctorum*. . . Edited by C. G. Nees von Esenbeck (1820).**Hort. Belg.** L'Horticulteur belge. Journal des jardiniers et amateurs.

This is not the same as *Belg. Hort.*

**Hort. Bull. Coll. Agr. Sun Yatsen Univ.** Horticultural bulletin. College of agriculture, Sun Yatsen university. Research committee of agriculture and forestry, Canton.

This is issued in Publication Series I. See appendix, p. 565, col. 1.

**Hort. Franç.** L'Horticulteur Français. Journal des amateurs et des intérêts horticoles.**[Hort. Journ. (Japan).]** [Horticultural journal, Japan] Chuo engel. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.

This title apparently begins with vol. 14, the earlier issues, at least up to no. 225, being issued as *Kwaju*. [Fruit trees.]

**Hort. Reg.** The Horticultural register and general magazine of all useful and interesting discoveries connected with natural history and rural subjects. London.

For continuation of this serial after 1834 see *Paxton's Mag. Bot.*

**Horticulture.** Horticulture. Boston.**Hortus.** *Hortus*, Yüan-i. Edited by the Horticultural association of the National central university [Nanking].**I****Icon. Bogor.** *Icones Bogorienses*. Leiden.**Icon. Pl. As. Orient.** *Iconographia plantarum Asiae Orientalis*, Tokyo. Edited by Takenoshin Nakai.

Consists of plates accompanied by Japanese and English text. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2; also Nakai, Takenoshin, 1935-36 +, p. 347.

**Illinois Biol. Monogr.** Illinois biological monographs, Champaign.**Illust. Gart. Zeit.** Illustrierte Garten-Zeitung. Eine monatliche Zeitschrift für Gartenbau und Blumenzucht.

**Illustr. Hort.** L'Illustration horticole. Journal international populaire de l'horticulture dans toutes ses branches. Bruxelles.

The subtitle of Vols. 1 to 16 is: Journal spécial des serres et des jardins; of vols. 17 to 33: Revue mensuelle des serres et des jardins; of vols. 34 to 40: Revue mensuelle des plantes; Vols. 1 to 16 were edited by Charles Lemaire, vols. 17 to 27 by Édouard André, vols. 31 to 40 by Émile Rodigas, and vols. 41-43 by É. Rodigas and Max Garnier. The serial was united with the "Journal des orchidées" to form the "Semaine horticole."

**Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Berol.** Index seminum in Horto botanico Berolinensi anno [ ] collectorum.

See Anonymous, 1846j, p. 8.

**Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop.** See Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A., 1835, p. 119.

**Indian For.** The Indian forester. Dehra Dun, India.

**[Industr. Contr. S. Manch. Ry.]** [Industrial contributions. Department of agriculture, South Manchuria Railway Co.] See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.

**[Industr. Mat. Bur. Agr. S. Manch. Ry. Co.]** [Industrial materials, Bureau of agriculture, South Manchuria railway company.]

See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.

**Inst. Bot. Univ. Genève.** Institut de botanique, Université de Genève.

This is a title used to combine short papers, mostly reprinted from other serials. The abbreviation: [Publ.] Inst. Bot. Univ. Genève has also been used in this bibliography. The title is variable, sometimes being: Laboratoire de botanique, sometimes: Institut de botanique.

**Internat. Cat. Sci. Lit. Bot.** International catalogue of scientific literature. M. Botany.

A serial bibliographical publication including many references to botanical papers on eastern Asia.

**Internat. Rev. Sci. Pract. Agr.** International review of the science and practice of agriculture.

**Īubil. Izd. S. Peterb. Bot. Sad.** Īubileinoe Izdanie S. Peterburgskago Botanicheskago Sada. [Memorial number of the St. Petersburg botanical garden.]

This work, consisting apparently of 3 volumes and mentioned in Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 571, has not been seen; see p. 245.

**Izv. Biol. Geogr. Nauchn. Issl. Inst. Irkutsk. Univ.** See Bull. Inst. Sci. Biol. Geogr. Univ. Irkutsk.

**Izv. Iuzhno-Ussuri. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** See Bull. S. Ussuri Branch Russ. Geogr. Soc.

**Izv. Leningrad. Lesn. Inst.** Izvestiia. Leningradskii Lesnoi Institut. [Publications of the Forestry institute, Leningrad.] Vols. 1 (1898) to 9 (1903) bear the title: Izvestiia S.-Peterburgskago Lesnago Instituta. In vols. 10 (1903) to 30 (1916) "S.-Peterburgskago" was replaced by the word "Imperatorskago," in vol. 31 (1917) by "Petrogradskago," and beginning with vol. 32 (1925) by "Leningradskago." Vols. 18 (1908) to 26 (1913) bear the added title: Mittheilungen des Kaiserlichen Forstinstitutes in St. Petersburg. Beginning in vol. 32 (1925) the additional title became: Mitteilungen des Leningrader Forstinstitutes.

**Izv. Lesn. Inst.** See preceding entry.

**Izv. Obshch. Estestv. Antrop. Etnogr. Mosk. Univ. Geogr. Otd.** Izvestiia Imperatorskago Obshchestva Īfubitelei Estestvoznaniia. Antropologii i Etnografii, Sostofashchago pri Moskovskom Universitetie. Trudy Geograficheskago Otdeleniia. [Bulletin of the Imperial society of lovers of natural science, anthropology and ethnography established at the university of Moscow. Transactions of the Geographical section.]

**Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Izvestiia Russkago Imperatorskago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. St. Petersburg. [Bulletin of the Russian imperial geographical society. St. Petersburg.]

Beginning with vol. 5 (1925) the title became: Izvestiia Gosudarstvennogo Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. Beginning with vol. 58 (1926) there was added the foreign title: Izvestiia (Bulletin) de la Société Russe de géographie (géographique). With vol. 63 (1931) the "(bulletin)" was dropped.

**Izv. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Izvestiia. Sibirskii Otdel Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Bulletin of the Siberian branch, Russian geographical society.]

**Izv. Soc. Russ. Géogr.** See Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.

**Izv. Turkest. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Izvestiia Turkestanskago Otdiela Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Bulletin of the Turkestan branch of the Russian geographical society.]

Beginning with vol. 18 the title became: Izvestiia Sredne-Aziatskago Otdela Gosudarstvennogo Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Bulletin of the Central Asia Branch, Russian geographical society.]

**Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Izvestiia Vostochno-Sibirskago Otdiela Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Bulletin of the Eastern Siberian branch of the Imperial Russian geographical society.]

**Izv. Yakutsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Izvestiia Yakutskago Otdela Gosudarstvennogo Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. Yakutsk. [Bulletin of the Yakutsk branch of the Russian geographical society. Yakutsk.]

**Izv. Zap. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Izvestiia Zapadno-Sibirskago Otdiela Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Bulletin of the Western Siberian branch of the Russian geographical society.]

The title was slightly different previous to the revolution.

## J

**Jaarb. Nederland. Dendrol. Vereenig.** Jaarboek. Nederlandsche dendrologische vereniging. [Yearbook of the Netherlands dendrological society.]

**Jahrb. Bot. Gart. Berlin.** Jahrbuch des Königl. botanischen Gartens und des botanischen Museums zu Berlin.

**Jahrb. Hamburg. Wiss. Anst.** Jahrbuch der Hamburgischen Wissenschaftlichen Anstalten.

Reprints from this serial were issued in the Mitt. Bot. Staatsinst. Hamburg.

**Jahrb. Wiss. Bot. Pringsh.** Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik, herausgegeben von Dr. N. Pringsheim.

**Jahresb. Schles. Ges. Vaterl. Cult.** Jahresbericht. Schlesische Gesellschaft für vaterländische Cultur. Breslau.

**Jap. Journ. Bot.** Japanese journal of botany. Tokyo.

This is not the same as Journ. Jap. Bot. See appendix, p. 574, col. 2.

**Jap. Journ. Genet.** The Japanese journal of genetics. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.

**Jap. Journ. Limnology.** Japanese journal of limnology.

This serial has not been seen. See Miki, S., 1934b, p. 322.

**Japan Mag.** The Japan magazine, a representative monthly of things Japanese. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 574, col. 2.

**Jard. Fleur.** Le Jardin fleuriste, journal général des progrès et des intérêts horticoles et botaniques . . . rédigé par Ch. Lemaire. Gand.

**Jard. Pl. Bordeaux.** Jardin des plantes de la ville de Bordeaux. Catalogue des graines.

Beginning with the 6th year (1868) the subtitle reads: Extrait du Catalogue des graines.

**Jardin.** Le Jardin, journal d'horticulture générale illustré. Paris.

This serial was absorbed by Rev. Hort. (Paris) after vol. 35 (1921).

**Journ. Acad. Sci. Philadelphia.** Journal of the Academy of natural sciences of Philadelphia.

**Journ. Agr. Assoc. China.** Journal of the Agricultural association of China. Nanking.

Nos. 61 (1928) to 84 (Jan. 1931) are the only numbers available. The title varies. See appendix, p. 562, col. 1.

**Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen.** Journal of the Agricultural experiment station, Government general of Chosen. Suigen, Chosen.

Numbers 1-14 bear the Japanese title: Kangyo mohanjo kenkyu hokoku. Numbers 18 and 19 have the title: Noji shikenjo kenkyu hokoku. The other numbers have not been seen. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.

**Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Nishigahara, Tokyo.** Journal of the Imperial agricultural experiment station. Nishigahara, Tokyo. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.

- Journ. Agr. For. Nanking.** Journal of agriculture and forestry. Nanking. [Monthly.] [Chinese agricultural society.]
- Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India.** Journal of the Agricultural and horticultural society of India. Calcutta.
- Journ. Agr. Prat.** Journal d'agriculture pratique. Paris.
- Journ. Agr. Res.** Journal of agricultural research. Washington.
- [**Journ. Agr. Soc. Japan.**] [Journal of the Agricultural society of Japan.] Dainippon Nokai-ho.  
A periodical in Japanese only. See appendix, p. 570, col. 1.
- "**Journ. Agr. Stud. Utsunomiya.**"  
This serial, referred to in Jap. Journ. Bot. 6: (113). 1933, has not been seen.
- Journ. Agr. Univ. Puerto Rico.** The Journal of agriculture of the University of Puerto Rico. (In continuation of the Journal of the Department of agriculture, Puerto Rico.)
- Journ. Amer. Pharm. Assoc.** The Journal of the American pharmaceutical association.
- Journ. Amer. Soc. Agron.** Journal of the American society of agronomy.
- Journ. Anthropol. Inst. Gt. Brit. & Ireland.** The Journal of the Anthropological institute of Great Britain and Ireland. London.
- Journ. Arn. Arb.** Journal of the Arnold Arboretum. Jamaica Plain, Mass.
- Journ. Asiat.** Journal asiatique; ou Recueil de mémoires, d'extraits et de notices relatifs à l'histoire, à la philosophie, aux langues et à la littérature des peuples orientaux. Paris.
- Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal.** See Journ. Proc. Asiat. Soc. Bengal.
- Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal. Sci.** Journal of the Asiatic society of Bengal. Science.  
A new series, beginning in 1935, of Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal.
- Journ. Assoc. Chin. Amer. Eng.** Journal of the Association of Chinese and American engineers. See appendix, p. 563, col. 1.
- Journ. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc.** Journal of the Bombay natural history society.
- Journ. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist.** Journal of the Boston society of natural history.
- Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.** Journal of botany, British and foreign. London.<sup>1</sup>
- Journ. Bot. Gard. Nikita.** Journal of the Government botanical garden, Nikita, Yalta, Crimea. Zapiski Gosudarstvennogo Nikitskogo Opytnogo Botanicheskogo Sada, Krym-Yalta.  
This is published in separate fascicles. The earlier volumes (only vol. 3, 8 and 9 have been seen) bear beside the Russian a French title: Annales du Jardin botanique de Nikita. The change from French to English occurred before vol. II. The Russian title varies, Opytnogo not appearing in vol. 3.
- Journ. Bot. Hook.** Journal of botany; being a second series of the botanical miscellany, by William Jackson Hooker. London.  
Issued vols. 1(1834) to 4(1842).
- Journ. Bot. Kew Misc.** Hooker's journal of botany and Kew garden miscellany. London.  
Issued vols. 1(1849) to 9(1857).
- Journ. Bot. Néerland.** Journal de botanique néerlandaise. Amsterdam, etc.
- Journ. Bot. Schrad.** Journal für die Botanik; herausgegeben von Medizinalrath [H. A.] Schrader.  
For continuation see Neu. Journ. Bot. Schrad.
- [**Journ. Bot. Soc. China.**] [Journal of the Botanical society of China.] Chung-kuo chih-wu-hsieh tsa-chih.  
A serial in Chinese. See appendix, p. 564, col. 1.
- [**Journ. Bot. (St. Pétersb.).**] Journal botanique de la Société impériale des naturalistes de St. Pétersbourg.  
This title is not used in this bibliography. See Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.
- Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S.** Journal botanique de l'U.R.S.S. Botani-cheskii Zhurnal S.S.S.R. Leningrad.  
Vols. 1(1916) to 16(1931) were issued as: Journal de la Société botanique de Russie. Zhurnal Botanicheskago Obshchestva (later Zhurnal' Russkago Botanicheskago Obshchestva). In vol. 17(1932) the Russian title: Botani-cheskii Zhurnal S.S.S.R. appears on the outside of the cover and on the title-page, the French on the inside and on the title-page. This serial succeeds the Journ. Russe Bot.
- Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.** Journal of the Chosen natural history society. See appendix, p. 571, col. 2.
- Journ. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido Univ.** See Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ.
- Journ. Coll. Agr. Tôhoku Univ.** See Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ.
- Journ. Coll. Agr. Univ. Tokyo.** Journal of the College of agriculture, Imperial university of Tokyo. See appendix, p. 574, col. 1.
- Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo.** Journal of the College of science, Imperial university of Tokyo, Japan. See appendix, p. 574, col. 1.
- Journ. Cycle Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine.** See Journ. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine.
- Journ. de Bot.** Journal de botanique. Directeur, M. Louis Morot. Paris.
- Journ. de Bot. Desv.** Journal de botanique appliquée à l'agriculture, à la pharmacie, à la médecine et aux arts. Rédigé (publié) par N. A. Desvieux. Paris.
- Journ. Dept. Agr. Kyushu Univ.** Journal of the Department of agriculture, Kyushu imperial university, Fukuoka, Japan. See appendix, p. 575, col. 2.
- Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ.** Journal of the Faculty of agriculture, Hokkaido imperial university, Sapporo, Japan. The title varies; see appendix, p. 573, col. 1.
- Journ. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. V. Bot.** Journal of the Faculty of science. Hokkaido Imperial university. Series V. Botany. See appendix, p. 573, col. 1.
- Journ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Tokyo.** Journal of the Faculty of science, Imperial university of Tokyo. See appendix, p. 574, col. 1.
- Journ. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo).** See Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo).
- Journ. Fish. Soc. Japan.** Journal of the Fisheries society of Japan. Dai-nihon suisan kaiho. See appendix, p. 571, col. 2.
- Journ. Fl. Jard.** Journal et flore des jardins.  
One unnumbered volume was issued in 1831. Continued as: Annales de flore et de pomone.
- Journ. For.** Journal of forestry. Official organ of the Society of American foresters. Washington.
- Journ. For. Assoc. China.** Journal of the Forestry association of China. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.
- Journ. For. (Chin. For. Assoc.).** Journal of forestry. Published by the Chinese forestry association. [Tsinan, Shan-tung.] Shên-lin. See appendix, p. 565, col. 1.
- Journ. Geogr. (Tokyo).** Journal of geography. Published by the Tokyo geographical society. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.
- Journ. Hered.** The Journal of heredity. Washington.
- Journ. Hist. Nat. (Paris).** Journal d'histoire naturelle. Paris.
- Journ. Hort. Assoc. Japan.** The Journal of the Horticultural association of Japan. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.
- Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg.** Journal d'horticulture pratique de la Belgique. Revue d'horticulture belge et étrangère.  
Vols. 1(1844) to 5(1848) were issued under the title: Journal d'horticulture pratique, ou guide des amateurs et jardiniers, publié sous la direction de M. Scheidweiler; vols. 6(1849) to 9(1852) were issued under the title: Journal d'horticulture pratique de la Belgique, ou guide des amateurs et jardiniers; publié sous la direction de M. Ysabeau. Vols. 10(1852) to 14(1856-57) were issued with the same title under the editorship of M. Galeotti. In 1857 the title became as first given with renumbering of volumes, designated here as [n. sér.].
- Journ. Hort. Prat. [Belg.].**  
This abbreviation is used for Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg. for the years 1844-48.

<sup>1</sup> For index of Chinese species in vols. 1-18 see Ford, C., 1883, p. 122.

**Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg.** [n. sér.].

This abbreviation is used for Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg. for the years 1857-61.

**Journ. Hort. Soc. London.** See Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London).

This abbreviation is used for vols. 1(1846) to 9(1855).

**Journ. Hort. Suisse.** Journal d'horticulture Suisse.

Vols. 1 to 7 were issued under the title: Journal d'horticulture et de viticulture suisse. There were issued vols. 1 to 10(1913). It absorbed the "Revue horticole de la Suisse romande," in June, 1918, and continued its numbering.

**Journ. Hort. Vitic. Suisse.** See preceding entry.**Journ. Imp. Fish. Bur. (Tokyo).** Journal of the Imperial fisheries bureau. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.**Journ. Imp. Fish. Exp. Sta. Tokyo.** Journal of the Imperial fisheries experiment station. Tokyo, Japan. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.**Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo).** Journal of the Imperial fisheries institute. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 574, col. 1.**Journ. Indian Bot.** See next entry.**Journ. Indian Bot. Soc.** The Journal of the Indian botanical society.

Vols. 1(1919-21) to 3(1922-23) were issued under the title: The Journal of Indian botany.

**Journ. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine.** Journal de l'Institut botanique de l'Académie des sciences d'Ukraine (Kiev). Zhurnal Institutu Botaniki V.U.A.N. (Kyiv).

Fascicles 1 to 8 (each paged separately) were issued under the title: Journal du Cycle botanique de l'Académie des sciences d'Ukraine. Zhurnal Bio-botanichnogo Tsiklu V.U.A.N. Kiev. With the change of title in fascicle 9(1934) this serial absorbed Bull. Jard. Bot. Kieff.

**[Journ. Jap. Alpine Club.]** [Journal of the Japanese alpine club.] Sangaku.

A periodical in Japanese only. See appendix, p. 574, col. 2.

**Journ. Jap. Bot.** The Journal of Japanese botany. Edited by T. Makino.

This is not the same as Jap. Journ. Bot. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.

**Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc.** Journal of the Japanese horticultural society. Nippon Engei-kwai Zasshi.

This periodical bears also the titles: Journal de la Société d'horticulture du Japon, and Zeitschrift der Japanischen Gartenbaugesellschaft. See appendix, p. 574, col. 2.

**Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.** The Journal of the Linnean society. Botany. London.

Vols. 1 to 7 were published under the title: Journal of the proceedings of the Linnean society. Botany. London. For exact dates of publications of the earlier volumes see the "General Index to the first twenty volumes of the Journal (Botany) and the proceedings, November 1838 to June 1886, of the Linnean Society," London, 1888.

**Journ. Malayan Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.** Journal of the Malayan branch. Royal Asiatic society.

A continuation of Journ. Straits Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. beginning with vol. 1(1923).

**Journ. Manchester Geogr. Soc.** The Journal of the Manchester geographical society. Manchester, England.**Journ. Middle Asia Branch Russ. Geogr. Soc.** Journal of Middle Asia branch of the National Russian geographical society. Izvestiia Sredne-Aziatskogo Otdela Gosudarstvennogo Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva.

A continuation of Izvestiia Turkestanskogo Otdela Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva, starting with vol. 18 (1928).

**Journ. Mycol.** The Journal of mycology. Manhattan, Kansas.**Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard.** Journal of the New York botanical garden.**Journ. Nat. Hist. Formosa.** See Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa.**[Journ. Nat. Hist. Fukuoka.]** [Journal of natural history, Fukuoka.] Fukuoka hakubutsu-gaku zasshi.

This serial has not been seen. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.

**Journ. Nat. Hist. Siam.** The Journal of the Natural history society of Siam. Bangkok.**Journ. Nat. Hist. Soc. Siam.** The Journal of the Natural history society of Siam.

After the issue of vol. 5, no. 3(1924) the Natural history society of Siam became affiliated with the Siam society and the Journal was issued under the title: The Journal of the Siam society; Natural history supplement.

**[Journ. Nat. Hist. Soc. Taiwan.]**

This abbreviation is not used in this bibliography. See Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa.

**Journ. New Zeal. Inst. Hort.** Journal of the New Zealand institute of horticulture. Wellington.**Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.** Journal of the North China branch of the Royal Asiatic society. Shanghai. See appendix, p. 566, col. 2.**[Journ. Orient. Art. Sci.]** [Journal of the oriental arts and sciences.] Tōyō gakugei zasshi.

This Japanese serial has not been seen. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.

**Journ. Orient. Med.** The Journal of oriental medicines. Dairen. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.**Journ. Ornith. (Berlin).** Journal für Ornithologie. Berlin.**Journ. Pharm. Chim.** Journal de pharmacie et de chimie. Paris.**Journ. Pharm. Soc. Japan.** Journal of the Pharmaceutical society of Japan. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.**Journ. Pl. Protect.** Journal of plant protection. Nippon plant protection society, Tokyo. Byochu-gai zasshi.

Because of our inability to secure the assistance in America of a qualified Japanese mycologist or pathologist to examine this serial, there have been listed in this bibliography only 50 entries from it. Most of these were secured through the kindness of Dr. Kakugorō Nakata, to whom we are greatly indebted. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.

**Journ. Proc. Asiat. Soc. Bengal.** Journal and proceedings of the Asiatic society of Bengal.

Vols. 1(1832) to 33(1864) were published as Journal of the Asiatic society of Bengal. Vols. 34(1865) to 75(1905) were issued in several parts, natural history papers in Part 2. Beginning in 1905 this was issued as n. ser. vol. [ 1 ].

**Journ. Proc. Linn. Soc. Bot.** See Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.**Journ. Quek. Club.** The Journal of the Quekett microscopical club. London.**Journ. Roses.** Journal des roses (Rosa inter flores). Publication mensuelle spéciale.**Journ. Roy. Geogr. Soc.** Journal of the Royal geographical society. London.**Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London).** Journal of the Royal horticultural society. London.

Vols. 1(1845) to 9(1855) were published under the title: Journal of the Horticultural society of London. In 1868 the publication was resumed and vols. 1(1868) to 4(1872) were issued under the title: The Journal of the Royal horticultural society of London. New series. This abbreviation is used from vol. 5(1877-79) to the latest volume issued.

**Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. London. n. ser.** See preceding entry.**Journ. Roy. Micros. Soc.** Journal of the Royal microscopical society. London and Edinburgh.**Journ. Russe Bot.** Journal russe de botanique. St. Pétersburg. Russkii Botanicheskii Zhurnal. St. Petersburg.

Continued as Journ. Soc. Bot. Russie.

**Journ. Sapporo Agr. Coll.** See Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ.**Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For.** Journal of the Sapporo society of agriculture and forestry.

From no. 1(1909) to vol. 20, no. 93 the title was: Journal of the Society of agriculture and forestry, Sapporo, Japan. Sapporo Norin Gakkwaiho. See appendix, p. 573, col. 1.

**Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc.** Journal of the Scientific agricultural society. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 576, col. 2.**Journ. Sci. Ann. Astron. Biol.** Journal of science and annals of astronomy, biology, geology, industrial arts, manufacturers and technology.

This serial is a continuation of the Edinb. New Philos. Journ. Vols. 1(1864)-7(1870) were issued as: Quarterly journal of science. Vol. 8(1871)-15(1879) were issued as: Quarterly journal of science, and annals of mining . . .



- Journ. Sci. Arts (London).** See Quart. Journ. Sci. Lit. Arts.
- Journ. Sci. Arts Roy. Inst.** See Quart. Journ. Sci. Lit. Arts (London).
- Journ. Sci. Hiroshima Univ.** Journal of science of Hiroshima university: Series B, div. 2 (botany). See appendix, p. 572, col. 2.
- Journ. Sci. Nat. Univ. Shantung.** Journal of science, National university of Shantung, Tsingtao, China. See appendix, p. 567, col. 1.
- Journ. Sect. Moscou Soc. Bot. Russ.** Journal de la Section de Moscou de la Société botanique de Russie. Zhurnal Moskovskago Otdeleniia Russkago Botanicheskago Obshchestva.
- Journ. Shanghai. Sci. Inst.** The Journal of the Shanghai science institute. Sect. I. Mathematics, astronomy, physics, . . . Sect. II. Geology, palaeontology, mineralogy, . . . Sect. III. Systematic & morphological biology (Systematics, ecology, anatomy, histology, and embryology) and pharmacognosy. Sect. IV. Experimental biology and medicine . . . Sect. V. (Articles on subjects not included in the above.) Each "section" has its own subsidiary volume numbers. This serial consists of occidental translations of abstracts of papers in the Bull. Shanghai Sci. Inst. See appendix, p. 567, col. 1, or p. 577, col. 1.
- [**Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.**] [Journal of the Shinano natural science society. Shinano, Japan.] Shinano haku-butsu-gaku zasshi.  
Beginning with number 9 the pagination in Arabic runs consecutively, the Japanese pagination repeating with each number. The Japanese pagination is used in this bibliography. See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.
- Journ. Siam Soc. Nat. Hist. Suppl.** See Journ. Nat. Hist. Soc. Siam.
- Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo.** See Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For.
- Journ. Soc. Arts (London).** Journal of the Society of arts. London.  
Beginning with vol. 57 (Nov. 1908) the title reads: Journal of the Royal society of arts.
- Journ. Soc. Bot. Russie.** See Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S.
- Journ. Soc. Centr. Hort. France.** See Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France.
- [**Journ. Soc. For. Japan.**] [Journal of the Society of forestry. Japan.] Ringaku kai zasshi.  
Only a reprint from this serial has been seen. See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.
- Journ. Soc. Hort. Japan.** See Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc.
- Journ. Soc. Hort. Nord France.** Journal de la Société régionale d'horticulture du nord de la France. Lille.
- Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France.** Journal de la Société nationale d'horticulture de France. Paris.  
This serial replaced Ann. Soc. Hort. Paris Centr. France, beginning with vol. 1 (1855) and continuing through ser. IV (1927). The title varies, in some volumes bearing the words "impériale et centrale" in place of "nationale," others substituting "nationale et centrale." The designation "de France" does not appear in all titles. In 1928 the journal was replaced by Bull. Soc. Nat. Hort. France.
- Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr.** Journal of the Society of tropical agriculture. Taihoku imperial university, Taiwan. See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.
- Journ. Straits Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.** Journal of the Straits branch of the Royal Asiatic society. Singapore.  
For continuation see Journ. Malayan Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.
- Journ. Taihoku Soc. Agr. For.** Journal of the Taihoku society of agriculture and forestry. Published by the Taihoku society of agriculture and forestry, School of agriculture and forestry, Taihoku imperial university, Taiwan, Nippon. Taihoku nōrin gaku kai-ho.  
A successor to Sylvia. See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.
- Journ. Tokyo Nogyo Daigaku.** Journal of the Tokyo nogyo daigaku (The Tokyo agricultural college). Japan.  
Vol. 1 has the title: Journal of the Tokyo agricultural college. See appendix, p. 577, col. 2.
- Journ. Washington Acad. Sci.** Journal of the Washington academy of sciences. Washington, D. C.

- Journ. West China Bord. Res. Soc.** Journal of the West China border research society. Chengtu, China. See appendix, p. 568, col. 1.
- Just's Bot. Jahresb.** Botanischer Jahresbericht. Systematisch geordnetes Repertorium der botanischen Literatur aller Länder: herausgegeben von Dr. Leopold Just.

## K

- Kampo [Official Gazette].**  
This Japanese serial has not been identified.
- Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull.** The Kansas university science bulletin. Lawrence.
- Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.** Kew Bulletin of miscellaneous information. London.
- Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. Add. Ser.** Bulletin of miscellaneous information. [Royal botanic gardens, Kew.] Additional series no. 1.
- Kosmos.** Kosmos. Czasopismo Polskiego Towarzystwa Przyrodników Imienia Kopernika. Lwów [Lemberg]. [Proceedings of the Polish association of naturalists "Copernicus."]
- Kosmos (Stuttgart).** Kosmos. Handweiser für Naturfreunde und Zentralblatt für das naturwissenschaftliche Bildungs- und Sammelwesen; herausgegeben von Kosmos, Gesellschaft der Naturfreunde, Stuttgart.

## L

- Landbouw (Buitenzorg).** Landbouw; Tijdschrift der vereniging van landbouwconsulenten in Nederlandsch-Indië. Buitenzorg.
- Latv. Univ. Bot. Dārza Darbi.** Latvijas Universitātes Botāniskā Dārza Darbi. Riga. [Publications of the Botanical Garden of the University of Latvia.] Riga.
- Lav. Ort. Bot. Firenze.** Lavori eseguiti nel R. Orto botanico di Firenze.
- Leaflet. Bot. Obs. Crit.** Leaflets of botanical observation and criticism. Edited by E. L. Greene.
- Liēs. Zhurn.** Liēsnoī Zhurnal [Forestry journal.]
- Liēsoprom. Viēstn.** Liēsopromyshlennyī Viēstnik. Moscow. [Current news on industrial forestry.]
- Lily Year-Book.** Lily year-book. The Royal horticultural society. London.
- Lingnaam Agr. Rev.** Lingnaam agricultural review.  
This became the Lingnan Science Journal with volume 5 (1927).
- Lingnan Agr. Journ.** Lingnan agricultural journal, published by the College of agriculture and the Agricultural society, Lingnan university, Canton, China. See appendix, p. 565, col. 1.
- Lingnan Journ.** Lingnan journal. See appendix, p. 565, col. 1.
- Lingnan Sci. Bull.** Lingnan university science bulletin. Canton, China.  
Nos. 1 and 2 were issued as: Science bulletin. [Published by] Lingnan university.
- Lingnan Sci. Journ.** Lingnan science journal. Canton.  
Vols. 1 to 4 were published under the title: The Lingnaam agricultural review. For exact dates of issue see vol. 10, p. 536 (1931).
- Linnaea.** Linnaea. Ein Journal für die Botanik in ihrem ganzen Umfange. Berlin.  
There were issued under this title vols. 1 (1826) to 16 (1842). Beginning with vol. 17 (1843) the title reads: Linnaea. Ein Journal für die Botanik in ihrem ganzen Umfange. Oder: Beiträge zur Pflanzenkunde. Erster Band. Erster Jahrgang. Halle.
- Linnaea [vol. no.] Lit.** Linnaea . . . Literaturbericht.  
This is a separately paged, unnumbered section of each volume of Linnaea, consisting of reviews.
- Lodd. Bot. Cab.** The Botanical cabinet, consisting of coloured delineations of plants from all countries . . . by Conrad Loddiges & Sons. London.
- Lond. Journ. Bot.** The London journal of botany.

## M

**Madras Journ. Lit. Sci.** The Madras journal of literature and sciences.

**Madroño.** Madroño; journal of the California botanical society.

**Mag. Zool. Bot.** Magazine of zoology and botany conducted by Sir W. Jardine, Bart., P. J. Selby, Esq., and Dr. Johnston. Only 2 volumes, 1(1836) to 2(1837) were issued.

**Magyar Bot. Lap.** Magyar Botanikai Lapok (Ungarische botanische Blätter). Budapest.

**Magyar Növ. Lapok.** Magyar Növénytani Lapok. Kolozsvárt.

**Malesia.** See Beccari, O., 1877-90, p. 37.

**Malpighia.** Malpighia; rassegna mensile di botanica. Messina; Genova.

**Manch. Monit.** Manchurian Monitor. Vestnik Manchzhurii. See appendix, p. 565, col. 1.

**Marcellia.** Marcellia. Rivista internazionale di cecidologia.

**Matér. Comm. Étud. Iakoute.** Matériaux de la Commission pour l'étude de la République autonome soviétique socialiste Iakoute. Materialy Komissii po izucheniiu Avtonomnoi Iakutskoi Sovetskoi Sotsialisticheskoi Respubliki.

This is published in separately paged fascicles by the Academy of Science U.S.S.R.

**Matér. Comm. Étud. Rép. Mong. Touva & Bour. Mong.** Matériaux de la Commission pour l'étude des républiques Mongole et de Touva, et de la république autonome Bouriate Mongole. Materialy Komissii po issledovaniu Mongol'skoi i Tuvinskoi Narodnykh Respublik i Buriat-Mongolskoi A.S.S.R.

**Mater. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross.** Materialy k izsledovaniu Kolonizatsionnykh Raionov Aziatskoi Rossii. Izdanie Pereselenskago Upravleniia. [Materials for the study of regions suitable for colonization in Asiatic Russia. Publication of the Colonization bureau of the Ministry of agriculture, St. Petersburg.]

This serial has not been seen.

**Mater. Izuch. Estest. Proizv. Sil Ross.** Materialy Dlia izucheniia Estestvennykh Proizvoditel'nykh Sil Rossii, Izdavaemye Komissiei pri Rossiiskoi Akademii Nauk. [Materials for the study of the natural resources of Russia, published by the Commission of the Russian academy of sciences.]

**Mater. Mycol. Phytopath.** Materials for mycology and phytopathology (Materialy po Mikologii i Fitopatologii). Leningrad.

Apparently a continuation of *Ezh. Svied. Bol. Pov. Kul't. Dik. Pol. Rast.*

**Mater. Osob. Komit. Issl. So'uzn. & Avton. Resp.** Materialy Osobogo Komiteta po issledovaniu So'uznykh i Avtonomnykh Respublik. [Materials of the Special committee for the study of Federated and Autonomous republics.]

This serial, published by the Academy of Sciences of the U.S.S.R. is divided into the following series: 1. Kazakstan-skaia [Data on Kazakstan], 2. Turkmenskaia [Data on Turkmenistan], and 3. Buriat-Mongolskaia [Data on Buriat-Mongolia].

**Math. Naturw. Ber. Ungarn.** Mathematische und naturwissenschaftliche Berichte aus Ungarn.

**Math. Term. Közl.** Matematikai és Természettudományi Közlemények, Vonatkozólag a Hazai Viszonyokra. (Magyar Tudományos Akadémia, Budapest. Matematikai és Természettudományi Bizottság.) Budapest.

**Med. Rijks Herb. Leiden.** Mededeelingen van 's Rijks Herbarium. Leiden.

This serial was succeeded after no. 70 (1933) by *Blumea*.

[**Medd. Göteborgs Bot. Trädg.**]

This abbreviation is not used in this bibliography. See *Act. Hort. Gothob.*

**Meded. Bot. Mus. Herb. Rijksuniv. Utrecht.** Mededeelingen van het Botanische Museum en Herbarium van de Rijksuniversiteit te Utrecht.

**Meded. Proefst. Thee.** Mededeelingen van het Proefstation voor Thee (Department van Landbouw Nijverheid en Handel). [Reports from the experiment station for tea. Department of Agriculture, Industry and Commerce, Netherlands East Indies.]

**Mediko-Topogr. Sborn.** Mediko-topograficheskii Sbornik. Medico-topographical magazine [published by the Department of health]. St. Petersburg.

**Mél. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.** Mélanges biologiques tirés du Bulletin de l'Académie impériale des sciences de St. Pétersbourg.

**Mél. Bot. Borodine.** Mélanges botaniques offerts à Mr. I. Borodine à l'occasion de son jubilé. Rédacteur A. de Jazewski. 1927. Iubileinyi Sbornik Posv'ashchennyi I. P. Borodinu. A memorial work of one volume.

**Mém. Acad. Belg. Class. Lett. Sci. Octavo.** Mémoires. Académie royale de Belgique. Classe des lettres et des sciences morales et politiques et Classe des beaux arts. Collection in octavo. Nouvelle série.

This is a continuation of *Mém. Cour. Acad. Sci. Belg. Octavo*, beginning with vol. 1(1906).

**Mém. Acad. Belg. Class. Lett. Sci. Quarto.** Mémoires. Académie royale de Belgique. Classe des lettres et des sciences morales et politiques et Classe des beaux arts. Collection in quarto. Deuxième série.

This is a continuation of *Mém. Cour. Acad. Belg. Quarto*, beginning with vol. 1(1906).

**Mem. Acad. Cienc. Art. Barcelona.** Memorias de la Real Academia de ciencias y artes, Barcelona. Barcelona, Spain.

**Mém. Acad. Hist. St. Pétersb.**

This is sér. V of *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.*

**Mém. Acad. Sci. Brux. Quarto.** Mémoires de l'Académie royale des sciences et belles lettres. Bruxelles (quarto).

This was issued from 1777-88. For continuation see *Nouv. Mém. Acad. Sci. Brux. (Quarto)*.

**Mem. Acad. Sci. Lisboa Classe Sci. Mor. Pol. Bel.-Lett. n. ser.** Academia Real das sciencias de Lisboa. Memorias. Classe de sciencias moraes, politicas e bellas lettras. Nova serie.

Each paper forms a separately paged part.

**Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.** Mémoires de l'Académie impériale des sciences de St. Pétersbourg.

This serial passed through various changes from its inception in 1728. No "series" designation was used previous to ser. VI, but at that time the preceding periodical publications of the Académie were considered as earlier series of the Mémoires, as follows:

Ser. I was: *Commentarii*. . . (See *Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop.*) There were issued vols. 1(1728) to 14(1751).

Ser. II was: *Novi commentarii*. . . (See *Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop.*) There were issued vols. 1(1747) to 20(1775).

Ser. III was: *Acta*. . . (See *Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop.*) There were issued volumes for the years 1777 to 1782.

Ser. IV was: *Nova acta*. . . (See *Nov. Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop.*) There were issued vols. 1(1783) to 15(1802).

Ser. V was: *Mémoires de l'Académie avec l'histoire de l'Académie*. There were issued vols. 1(1803-06) to 11(1830).

Ser. VI was issued in two parts as: (1) *Mémoires . . . sciences mathématiques physiques et naturelles* (here abbreviated: *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Math. Phys. Nat.*), vol. 1(1831) to 8(1859)\*; and (2) *Mémoires . . . sciences politiques, histoire et philologie* (here abbreviated as: *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat.*), vol. 1(1835) to 9(1859).

Ser. VII, containing vols. 1(1859) to 42(1897), was also issued in two parts, abbreviated here as: *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. Sci. Math. Phys.*, and as: *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. Sci. Nat.*

Ser. VIII, containing vols. 1(1895) to the current numbers, was issued as: *Mémoires . . . Classe des sciences physiques et mathématiques*, (here abbreviated as: *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VIII. Cl. Sci. Phys. Math.*).

**Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Math. Phys. Nat.** See *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.*

**Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat.** See *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.*

**Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. Sci. Math. Phys.** See *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.*

**Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. Sci. Nat.** See *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.*

\* For the dates of issue of this serial see *Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington* 21: 11-18. 1908.

**Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VIII. Cl. Sci. Phys. Math.**  
See *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.*

**Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang.** Mémoires présentés à l'Académie impériale des sciences de Saint-Petersbourg par divers savans et dans les assemblées.

The running signature title "Mémoires des savans étrangers" is often used as a binder's title. This serial is not in the series of the *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.*

**Mém. Acad. Sci. Toulouse.** Mémoires. Académie des sciences, inscriptions et belles-lettres de Toulouse.

**Mém. Acad. Sci. Turin.** See *Mem. Accad. Sci. Torino.*

**Mem. Accad. Lincei Sci. Fis. Mat. Nat.** Memorie della R. Accademia dei Lincei: Classe di scienze fisiche, matematiche e naturali. Roma.

**Mem. Accad. Sci. Torino (Turin).** Memorie della Reale Accademia delle scienze di Torino.

Vol. 1(1759) was published as: *Miscellanea philosophico-mathematica Societatis privatae Taurinensis*. Vols. 2(1760) to 5(1773) were published as: *Mélanges de philosophie et de mathématique*. Vols. 6(1784) to 11(1800) were issued as: *Mémoires de l'Académie royale des sciences de Turin*. Vols. 12(1802) to 21(1812) were issued as: *Mémoires de l'Académie des sciences, littérature et beaux-arts*. Vol. 22(1813-14) was issued as: *Mémoires de l'Académie royale des sciences*. Each 10th vol. in Ser. II includes an index to the preceding eleven vols.

**Mem. Accad. Verona.** See *Art. Mem. Accad. Agr. Sci. Verona*.

**Mem. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell.** Memoir no. [ ]. Cornell university agricultural experiment station. Ithaca, N. Y.

**Mem. Amer. Acad.** Memoirs of the American academy of arts and sciences (new series). Boston.

**Mem. Arch. Bot. (Caen).** Archives de botanique. Mémoires. Caen.

**Mém. Athénée Orient.** Mémoires de l'Athénée oriental fondé en 1864. Paris.

**Mem. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist.** Memoirs read before the Boston society of natural history; being a new series of the Boston journal of natural history.

**Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto.** Memoirs of the College of agriculture. Kyoto imperial university. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.

**Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Univ. Ser. A.** Memoirs of the College of science, Kyoto imperial university. Series A.

**Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Univ. Ser. B.** Memoirs of the College of science, Kyoto imperial university. Series B.

**Mém. Conc. Asie Orient.** Mémoires concernant l'Asie Orientale. Institut de France. Académie des inscriptions et belles-lettres.

**Mém. Conc. Chinois.** Mémoires concernant l'histoire, les sciences, les arts... des Chinois, par les missionnaires de Pékin. Paris. See appendix, p. 565, col. 2.

**Mém. Cour. Acad. Sci. Belg. (Octavo).** Mémoires couronnés et autres mémoires, publiés par l'Académie royale des sciences, des lettres et des beaux-arts de Belgique. (Octavo) Bruxelles.

This series began with vol. 1(1840) and ended with vol. 66(1904). Vols. 1(1840) to 6(1853) were published as: *Mémoires couronnés et mémoires des savants étrangers*. For continuation see *Mém. Acad. Belg. Class. Lett. Sci. Octavo*.

**Mém. Cour. Acad. Sci. Belg. (Quarto).** Mémoires couronnés et mémoires des savants étrangers, publiés par l'Académie royale des sciences, des lettres et des beaux-arts de Belgique. Bruxelles.

This series began with vol. 1(1818) and ended with 62(1904). Vols. 1(1818) to 5(1826) were published as: *Mémoires sur les questions proposées par l'Académie royale des sciences et belles-lettres de Bruxelles* en [ ]. Vols. 6(1827) to 15(1843) were published as: *Mémoires couronnés par l'Académie royale des sciences et belles-lettres de Bruxelles*. For continuation see *Mém. Acad. Belg. Class. Lett. Sci. Quarto*.

**Mem. Dept. Bot. Columb. Coll.** Memoirs from the Department of botany of Columbia College. New York City.

**Mem. Fac. Sci. Agr. Taihoku Univ.** Memoirs of the Faculty of science and agriculture, Taihoku imperial university. See appendix, p. 572, col. 1.

**Mém. Herb. Boiss.** Mémoires de l'Herbier Boissier. This replaced *Bull. Herb. Boiss.* for the year 1900.

**Mém. Hist. Nat. Emp. Chin.** Mémoires concernant l'histoire naturelle de l'empire Chinois par des Pères de la Compagnie de Jésus. Published at Zi-ka-wei (near Shanghai).

**Mém. Inst. Agr. For. Novo-Alexandria.** Mémoires de l'Institut agronomique et forestier à Novo-Alexandria. *Zapiski Novo-Aleksandriiskogo Instituta Sel'skogo Khoziaistva i Lišovodstva*.

**Mém. Inst. Agron. Voronèje.** Mémoires de l'Institut agronomique à Voroneje. *Zapiski Voronezhskogo Sel'skokhoziâstvennogo Instituta*.

**Mem. Ist. Veneto Sci. Arti.** Memorie del R. Istituto veneto di scienze, lettere ed arti, Venezia.

**Mém. Math. Phys. Acad. Sci. Divers Savans (Paris).** Mémoires de mathématique et de physique, présentés à l'Académie royale des sciences, par divers savans, et lus dans ses assemblées. Paris.

**Mém. Math. Phys. (Paris).** See *Hist. Acad. (Paris)*.

**Mém. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris).** Mémoires du Muséum d'histoire naturelle. Paris.

**Mem. N. Y. Bot. Gard.** Memoirs of the New York botanical garden.

**Mem. Pont. Accad. Nuovi Lincei.** See *Mem. Pont. Accad. Rom. Nuovi Lincei*.

**Mem. Pont. Accad. Rom. Nuovi Lincei.** Memorie della Pontificia Accademia Romana dei nuovi Lincei. Roma.

Vols. 1 to 18 were published under the title: *Memorie della Pontificia Accademia dei nuovi Lincei*.

**Mem. Proc. Manchester Lit. Philos. Soc.** Memoirs and proceedings of the Manchester literary and philosophical society.

**Mem. S. Ussuri Branch Russ. Geogr. Soc.** Memoirs of the Southern Ussuri branch of the National Russian geographical society. *Zapiski Iuzhno-Ussuriiskogo Otdela Gosudarstvennogo Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva*.

**Mem. Sci. Dept. Univ. Tokyo.** Memoirs of the Science department, University of Tokyo, Japan. See appendix, p. 574, col. 2.

The title is very variable, this one belonging to Vol. 1, part 1(1879). The title on No. 6(1881) is: *Memoirs of the Science department, Tokyo daigaku (University of Tokyo)*. It ceased publication with vol. 12(1885) and was continued by the *Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo*.

**Mém. Sci. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. Ukraine.** Mémoires de la Classe des sciences physiques et mathématiques. *Trudy Fizichno-Matematichnogo Viddilu Vseukrainska Akademii Nauk*. Kiev.

**Mem. Sci. Soc. China.** Memoirs of the Science society of China.

Vol. 2, No. 2 is included in the *Trans. Sci. Soc. China*, vol. 2(1923). See appendix, p. 567, col. 1.

**Mém. Soc. Acad. Maine et Loire.** Mémoires de la Société académique du Maine et Loire.

**Mém. Soc. Bot. Belg.** See *Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg.*

**Mém. Soc. Bot. France.** Mémoires de la Société botanique de France. Paris.

[**Mém. Soc. Cur. Nat. Francfort.**] See *Abh. Senkenb. Ges. Frankfurt*.

**Mém. Soc. Hist. Nat. Paris.** Mémoires de la Société d'histoire naturelle de Paris.

The title is exactly the same as the serial that commenced in "An VII" of the French Republic (1799) (see next entry), except that in the 1799 volume there is no volume number, and this serial, commencing in 1823, bears "Tome premier."

**Mém. Soc. Hist. Nat. Paris 1799.** Mémoires de la Société d'histoire naturelle de Paris.

Apparently only one volume was published without volume number, designated as "An VII" (1799).

**Mém. Soc. Linn. Paris.** Mémoires de la Société Linnéenne de Paris.

**Mém. Soc. Mus. Hist. Nat. Strasbourg.** Mémoires de la Société du Muséum d'histoire naturelle de Strasbourg.

**Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou.** Mémoires de la Société impériale des naturalistes de Moscou.

Continued as: *Nouveaux mémoires*. . .

- Mém. Soc. Nat. Nouv. Russ. (Odessa).** Mémoires de la Société des naturalistes de la Nouvelle-Russie (Odessa). Zapiski Novorossiiskogo Obshchestva Estestvoispytatelei.
- Mém. Soc. Philom. (Paris).** Mémoires publiés par la Société philomathique à l'occasion du centenaire de sa fondation 1788-1888. Paris, 1888.  
Only one volume was published.
- Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève.** Mémoires de la Société de physique et d'histoire naturelle de Genève.
- Mém. Soc. Russ. Géogr. Sect. Géogr. Gén.** Mémoires de la Société impériale Russe de géographie, Section de géographie générale. Zapiski Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva po Obshchei Geografii.
- Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg.** Mémoires de la Société nationale des sciences naturelles et mathématiques de Cherbourg.  
Vols. 1 to 15 were published under the title: Mémoires de la Société impériale des sciences naturelles de Cherbourg.
- Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta.** The Memoirs of the Tanaka citrus experiment station. Japan. See appendix, p. 577, col. 2.
- Mem. Torrey Club.** Memoirs of the Torrey botanical club. New York.
- Mem. Tottori Agr. Coll. Japan.** Memoirs of the Tottori agricultural college, Tottori, Japan. See appendix, p. 578, col. 1.
- Mém. Univ. Extrême-Orient.** Mémoires de l'Université d'État de l'Extrême-Orient. Trudy Gosudarstvennogo Dal'nevostochnogo Universiteta.
- Mem. Univ. Odessa.** See Zapisk. Novoross. Univ.
- Mem. Wern. Soc.** Memoirs. Wernerian natural history society. Edinburgh.
- Meyen, Obs. Bot.** See Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a, p. 319.
- Mikrokosmos.** Mikrokosmos. Zeitschrift für praktische Arbeit auf dem Gebiet der Naturwissenschaft. Stuttgart.
- Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat.** See Miquel, F. A. W., 1863-69, p. 324.
- Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. [ ] Ann. [ ].** Miscellanea curiosa, sive ephemeridum medico-physicarum Germanicarum academiae Caesareo-Leopoldinae naturae curiosorum. Decuriae [III], annus [secundus].
- Missouri Agr. Exp. Sta. Res. Bull.** University of Missouri, College of agriculture, Agricultural experiment station. Research bulletin.
- Mitt. Bot. Mus. Univ. Zürich.** Mitteilungen aus dem Botanischen Museum der Universität Zürich. Genève.  
Consists of reprints of articles appearing chiefly in Bull. Herb. Boiss.
- Mitt. Bot. Staatsinst. Hamburg.** Mitteilungen aus den Botanischen Staatsinstituten in Hamburg.  
This consists of reprints of papers from Jahrb. Hamburg. Wiss. Anst. from 1903-1912. It became Mitt. Inst. Bot. Hamburg in 1913, continuing reprints through vol. 4 (1919). Beginning with vol. 5 it became a wholly independent publication.
- Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.** Mitteilungen der Deutschen dendrologischen Gesellschaft.  
The first 11 numbers of this serial were republished as a "Zweite Auflage" with repagination as follows: 1892-1898 (nos. 1 to 7), pp. 1-453. 1909; 1899-1902 (nos. 8 to 11), pp. 1-518. 1910. Both editions are cited here. No. 30 was never published. No. 39 (1928) contains an index to all numbers issued up to 1925.
- Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völk. Ostas. Tokio.** Mitteilungen der Deutschen Gesellschaft für Natur- und Völkerkunde Ostasiens. Tokio. See appendix, p. 571, col. 2.
- Mitt. Forst.-Inst. St. Petersb.** See Izv. Leningrad. Lesn. Inst.
- Mitt. Geogr. Ges. Hamburg.** Mitteilungen. Geographische Gesellschaft in Hamburg.
- Mitt. Geogr. Ges. Jena.** Mitteilungen der Geographischen Gesellschaft für Thüringen zu Jena.
- Mitt. Geogr. Ges. München.** Mitteilungen. Geographische Gesellschaft. München.
- Mitt. Geogr. Ges. Wien.** Mitteilungen der Geographischen Gesellschaft in Wien.
- Mitt. Inst. Bot. Hamburg.** Mitteilungen aus dem Institut für allgemeine Botanik in Hamburg.  
This is a continuation of Mitt. Bot. Staatsinst. Hamburg.
- Mitt. Med. Fac. Kais. Jap. Univ.** Mitteilungen aus der Medicinischen Facultät der Kaiserlich-japanischen Universität. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 574, col. 2.
- Mitt. Sem. Orient. Sprach.** Mitteilungen des Seminars für orientalische Sprachen an der Königlichen Friedrich-Wilhelms Universität zu Berlin.
- Mitt. Staatsinst. Wiss. Forsch.** Mitteilungen des Staatsinstituts für wissenschaftliche Forschung auf dem Gebiet der Forstwirtschaft und Holzindustrie. Trudy i Issledovaniia po Lesnomu Khoziaistvu i Lesnoi Promyshlennosti.  
Vol. 7 bore the title: Mitteilungen aus dem Forstlichen Versuchswesen. Trudy po Lesnomu Opytnomu Delu.
- Mitt. Tomsk. Abt. Russ. Bot. Ges.** Mitteilungen der Tomsker Abteilung der Russischen botanischen Gesellschaft. Izvestiia Tomskago Otdeleniia Gosudarstvennogo Botanicheskago Obshchestva.
- Miyabe Festschr.** Miyabe Festschrift; or, A collection of botanical papers presented to Prof. Dr. Kingo Miyabe on the occasion of the twenty-fifth anniversary of his academic service, by his friends and pupils. Tokyo, 1911.  
This is a single volume of separate papers.
- Möller's Deutsch. Gärt.-Zeit.** Möller's deutsche Gärtner-Zeitung.  
A continuation of Deutsch. Gärt.-Zeit. with new numbering, also with subsidiary designation as new series.
- Monatsb. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. (Berlin).** Monatsberichte [der] K. Preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften. Berlin.  
Preceded by the society's Bericht, continued as its Sitzungsberichte.
- Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.** Monatschrift des Vereines zur Beförderung des Gartenbaues in den Königl. Preussischen Staaten (für Gärtnerei und Pflanzenkunde). Berlin.  
The title varies slightly. It is a continuation of the Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat., there being issued vols. 16 (1873) to 24 (1881). Then it was merged with Deutscher Garten to form the Garten-Zeitung (Berlin).
- Monde des Pl.** Le Monde des plantes. Revue mensuelle de botanique.  
There were issued under this title vols. 1 (1891) to 8, no. 109 (1898). Beginning with vol. 1, no. 8 there appeared the additional subtitle: Organe de l'Académie internationale de géographie botanique (varies slightly). For continuation see Bull. Géogr. Bot.
- Monde des Pl II.** Le Monde des plantes. Intermédiaire des botanistes. Revue trimestrielle et internationale de bibliographie, informations, renseignements, offres, demandes, échanges. Supplément aux bulletins de plusieurs sociétés savantes, 2<sup>e</sup>. Série.  
There were issued under this title vols. 1 (1898) to 19 (1918). This is an entirely distinct periodical from the Monde des Pl., which was continued, at the time this "2<sup>e</sup> série" began, by the Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. It is now (1937) in its fifth series, vol. 38. The subtitle varies.
- Monit. Jard. Bot. Tiflis.** Moniteur du Jardin botanique de Tiflis. Vestnik Tiflisskago Botanicheskago Sada.
- Monogr. Ser. Nat. Sci. Bull. Sun Yatsen Univ.** Monographic series of the Natural sciences bulletin, College of Science, Sun Yatsen university, Canton. See appendix, p. 567, col. 2.
- Morbi Plant.** Morbi Plantarum. Scripta Sectionis phytopathologicae Horti botanici Principalis Reipublicae Russicae. "Bolezni Rastenii" Vestnik Otdela Fitopatologii Glavnogo Botanicheskago Sada R.S.F.S.R.  
Both titles appear on the title page.
- "Moscow Journ. Agr."**  
This serial has not been identified. One reference (Skatchkov, C. A., 1862) has been recorded, noticed in Bretschneider's History of European botanical discoveries . . . p. 571 (1898).
- Mus. Heude Notes Bot. Chin.** Musée Heude. Notes de botanique Chinoise. See appendix, p. 567, col. 1.
- Mycol. Centralbl.** Mycologisches Centralblatt. Zeitschrift für allgemeine und angewandte Mycologie.



**Mycol. Writ. Lloyd.** Index of the mycological writings of C. G. Lloyd.

A work with the volumes made up of a miscellaneous assortment of unrelated material with continuous and interrupted pagination, plate numbering, etc., the papers only partly by Lloyd. It is treated as a serial in this bibliography. After vol. 7 (1925) it was continued in Bull. Lloyd Libr. as "Mycological Series." See Stevenson, J. A., and Cash, E. K., 1936, p. 472.

**Mycologia.** Mycologia. Published by the New York botanical garden.

## N

**Nachr. Ges. Wiss. Göttingen.** Nachrichten von der Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen.

The first volumes (1849 to 1883) were published under the title: Nachrichten von der Georg-Augustus-Universität und der Königl. Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen; the vols. for 1863 to 1893 as: Nachrichten von der K. Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften und der Georg-Augustus-Universität. Göttingen.

**Nanking Journ.** Nanking journal. Published by the University of Nanking. See appendix, p. 565, col. 2.

**Nat. & Appl. Sci. Bull. Univ. Philippines.** Natural and applied science bulletin. University of Philippines, Manila.

**Nat. Geogr. Mag.** The National geographic magazine. Washington, D. C.

**Nat. Hort. Mag.** National horticultural magazine. Henning, Minnesota.

**Nat. Med. Journ. China.** The National medical journal of China. Shanghai. See appendix, p. 565, col. 2.

**Nat. Rev. (China).** National review (China). Shanghai. See appendix, p. 565, col. 2.

**Nat. Sci. & Mus.** Natural science and museum. Published by the Tokyo science museum, Ueno Park, Tokyo, Japan. See appendix, p. 575, col. 2.

**Nat. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind.** Natuurkundig tijdschrift voor Nederlandsch-Indië. Uitgegeven door de (koninklijke) natuurkundige vereeniging in Nederlandsch-Indië.

**Nat. Verh. Holland Maatsch. Wet. Haarlem.** Natuurkundige verhandelingen van de Hollandsche maatschappij der wetenschappen te Haarlem.

**Naturaliste (Paris).** Le Naturaliste; revue illustrée des sciences naturelles. Paris.

The title varies. From April 1, 1879 to March 1, 1887 it reads: Le Naturaliste; journal des échanges et des nouvelles.

**Nature (London).** Nature, a weekly illustrated journal of science. London.

**Naturw. Wochenschr. (Jena).** Naturwissenschaftliche Wochenschrift. Jena.

**Nauchn. Arkh. Dal'n. Vost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R.** Nauchnyi Arkhiv Dal'ne Vostochnago Filiala Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R. [Scientific archives of the Far Eastern branch of the Academy of Sciences U.S.S.R.]

This series has not been seen.

**Nauchn. Obozr.** Nauchnoe Obozreniye. St. Petersburg. [Scientific review.]

**Nauchn. Trudy Gorskaia Zonal. Kukur-Soevo-Kartof. Opytn. Stants.** Nauchnye-trudy. Gorskaia Zonal'naia Kukuruzno-Soevo-Kartofel'naia Opytnaia Stantsiia. [Scientific transactions. Gorskaia zonal experimental station for the study of corn, soy-bean and potatoes.]

**Nauk. Zap. Biol.** Naukovi Zapiski Biologii. [Scientific magazine of biology.] Karkov.

**Nederl. Kruidk. Arch.** Nederlandsch kruidkundig archief. There have been issued vols. 1 (1846) to 6 (1870); ser. II, vol. 1 (1871) to 6 (1895); ser. III, 1896, current. Series II bears the additional subtitle: Verslagen en mededeelingen der Nederlandsche botanische vereeniging. Series III has no volume numbers.

**Neu. Ann. Bot. Usteri.** See Ann. Bot. Usteri.

**Neu. Denkschr. Schweiz. Ges. Naturw.** See Denkschr. Schweiz. Ges. Naturw.

**Neu. Deutsch. Gart. Blumenzeit.** See Hamburg. Gart. Blumenzeit.

**Neu. Entdeck. Pflanzenk. (Sprengel).** Neue Entdeckungen im ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde; herausgegeben von K. Sprengel.

Three volumes were published, 1 (1820) to 3 (1822).

**Neu. Journ. Bot. Schrad.** Neues Journal für die Botanik; herausgegeben von Professor [H. A.] Schrader.

A continuation of Jour. Bot. Schrad.

**Neu. Mag. Bot. Roemer.** Neues Magazin für die Botanik in ihrem ganzen Umfange; herausgegeben von J. J. Römer. Only vol. 1 (1794) was issued.

**Neu. Nord. Beytr.** Neue nordische Beyträge zur physikalischen und geographischen Erd- und Völkerbeschreibung, Naturgeschichte und Oekonomie. St. Petersburg und Leipzig.

**Neubert's Deutsch. Gart. Mag.** See next entry.

**Neubert's Gart.-Mag.** Neubert's Garten-Magazin.

From 1848 to 1881 this serial was published as: Deutsches Magazin für Garten- und Blumenkunde. Beginning in 1882 the volume numbers were added and the title changed to: Dr. Neubert's Deutsches Garten-Magazin [ ] Jahrgang. Neue Folge: Illustrierte Monatshefte für die Gesamt-Interessen des Gartenbaues. These volumes are also designated as n. ser.

**New Fl. & Silva.** The New flora and silva. London.

**[New Agr. News.]** [New agricultural news. Nanking(?).]

This serial has not been seen. See appendix, p. 566, col. 1.

**New Phytol.** The New phytologist. London.

**New Zeal. Journ. For.** The New Zealand journal of forestry. Te kura ngahere. Published by the School of forestry, Canterbury college, Christchurch, New Zealand.

**Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift.** Det Kongelige Norske videnskabers selskabs skrifter. Trondhjem.

**North Asia.** North Asia; journal of social science. Moscow. Severnaia Aziia.

**North China Her.** North China herald. Shanghai.

This newspaper contained papers by E. V. Bretschneider and D. J. Macgowan, about 1880-1883. It has not been seen.

**Not. Sällsk. Faun. Fl. Fenn. Förh.** Notiser ur Sällskapet pro Fauna et Flora Fennica Förhandlingar. Bihang till Acta Societatis scientiarum Fennicae. Societas pro fauna et flora Fennica, Helsingfors.

**Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop.** See Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. U.S.S.R.

**Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. U.S.S.R.** Notulae systematicae ex herbario Horti botanici U.S.S.R.

Vols. 1, no. 1 to vol. 5, no. 1 were published under the title: Notulae systematicae ex herbario Horti botanici Petropolitani. Vol. 5, nos. 2 to 12 (end) was published under the title: Notulae systematicae ex herbario Horti botanici Reipublicae Rossicae. Vol. 6 (1926) was published as Notulae systematicae ex herbario Horti botanici U.S.S.R.

**Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Reip. Ross.** See the preceeding entry.

**Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop.** See next entry.

**Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. U.S.S.R.** Notulae systematicae ex Instituto cryptogamico Horti botanici principalis U.S.S.R.

Vols. 1 and 2 were issued under the title: Notulae systematicae . . . Horti botanici Petropolitani. Vols. 3 and 4, no. 1 were issued as: Notulae systematicae . . . Horti botanicae Reipubl. Rossicae.

**Not. Syst. Lecomte.** Notulae systematicae. Fondées en 1909 par Ach. Finet et H. Lecomte. Publiées sous la direction de H. Humbert. Paris.

Vols. 1 (1909-11) to 4 (1920-28) were published by Henri Lecomte.

**Notarisia.** Notarisia commentarium phycologicum. Rivista trimestrale consacrata allo studio delle alghe.

Vols. 1 (1886) to 5 (1890) were issued under the above title. Vols. 6 (1891) to 11 (1896) were issued as: La Notarisia. Commentario ficologico generale. Parte speciale della rivista Neptunia.

**Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh.** Notes from the Royal botanic garden, Edinburgh.

**Notes Ptérid.** Notes ptéridologiques (par) le prince Bonaparte. Paris.

**Notes & Quer. China & Japan.** Notes and queries on China and Japan. Hongkong. See appendix, p. 566, col. 1.

**Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin.** Notizblatt des Königlich Botanischen Gartens und Museums zu Berlin-Dahlem.

**Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris).** Nouvelles archives du Muséum d'histoire naturelle. Paris.

A continuation of Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris). Beginning with ser. VI, vol. 1 (1926) the original title was restored. See Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris).

**Nouv. Herb. Amat.** See Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1830a, p. 285.

**Nouv. Mém. Acad. Sci. Brux. (Quarto).** Nouveaux mémoires de l'Académie royale des sciences et belles-lettres de Bruxelles. Quarto.

There were issued vols. 1 (1820) to 19 (1845). It was continued as Mém. Acad. Sci. Belg., vols. 20 (1847) to 41 (1876). This is a continuation of Mém. Acad. Sci. (Brux.) (Quarto—1777-88).

**Nouv. Mém. Soc. Helvet. Sci. Nat.** Nouveaux mémoires de la Société Helvétique des sciences naturelles. Neue Denkschriften der Allgemeinen schweizerischen Gesellschaft für die gesammten Naturwissenschaften.

**Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou.** See Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou.

**Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop.-Carol.** Nova acta Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae naturae curiosorum. Vratislaviae et Bonnae. Verhandlungen (Abhandlungen) der Kaiserlichen Leopoldinisch-Carolinischen Akademie der Naturforscher. Breslau und Bonn.

The title varies.

**Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop.-Carol. 19: Suppl. 1 (1843).** Nova acta Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae naturae curiosorum voluminis undeciesimi supplementum primum.

**Nov. Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop.** Nova acta Academiae scientiarum imperialis Petropolitanae.

This is [ser. IV] of Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.

**Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal.** Nova acta Regiae Societatis scientiarum Upsaliensis.

A continuation of Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal.

**Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop.** Novi commentarii Academiae scientiarum imperialis Petropolitanae.

This constitutes [ser. II] of Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.

**Nov. Comm. Soc. Sci. Götting.** Novi commentarii Societatis regiae scientiarum Göttingensis.

**Nov. Közlem.** See Bot. Közlem.

**Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital.** Nuovo giornale botanico italiano. Firenze.

**Nuov. Notarisia.** La Nuova Notarisia, rassegna consacrata allo studio delle alghe. Modena, Italy.

**Nya Bot. Not.** See Bot. Not.

**Nyt Mag. Naturvid.** Nyt Magazin for Naturvidenskaberne. Grundlagt af den Physiographiske Forening i Christiania.

## O

**Obshch. Izuch. Man'chzh. Kraïa.** Obshchestvo Izuchenia Man'-chzhurskogo Kraïa. Kharbin. [Association for the study of Manchuria.] See appendix, p. 566, col. 1.

**Occas. Notes Hong Kong Hort. Soc.** Occasional notes of the Hong Kong horticultural society. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.

**Oefvers. Finsk. Vet. Soc. Förh.** Oefversigt af Finska Vetenskaps-Societetens Förhandlingar. Helsingfors.

Beginning with vol. 51 this serial was issued in three series: A. Matematik och Naturvetenskaper; B. Humanistika Vetenskaper; C. Redogörelser och Förhandlingar.

**Oefvers. Vet. Akad. Förh. (Stockholm).** Oefversigt af Kongl. Vetenskaps-Akademiens Förhandlingar. Stockholm.

**Ostasiat. Rundsch.** Ostasiatische Rundschau, Tung Fang Yu Lun. Zeitschrift für die gesamten Interessen, Politik, Wirtschaft und Kultur, Ost- und Süd-ostasiens. Berlin.

**Oesterr. Bot. Wochenbl.** See next entry.

**Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr.** Oesterreichische botanische Zeitschrift. Wien und Leipzig.

Vols. 1 to 7 were published under the title: Oesterreichisches botanisches Wochenblatt.

**Oesterr. Forst- & Jagdzeit.** Oesterreichische Forst- und Jagdzeitung. Wien.

**Oesterr. Gart.-Zeit.** Oesterreichische Garten-Zeitung; herausgegeben von der K. K. Gartenbau-Gesellschaft in Wien.

This is a continuation of Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. Vols. 1 (1906) to 7 (1912) were published as: Oesterreichische Garten-Zeitung. Organ der K. K. Gartenbau-Gesellschaft in Wien. It finally merged with Gart. Zeit. Oesterr. Gartenbau.

**Oesterr. Monatsschr. Orient.** Oesterreichische Monatsschrift für den Orient. Wien.

**Oesterr. Viert. Forstw.** Oesterreichische Vierteljahresschrift für Forstwesen. Wien.

**Övers . . .** See Oefvers.

**Ohio Journ. Sci.** The Ohio journal of science.

**Orchid Rev.** The Orchid review. London, Kew, etc.

**Orchidophile.** L'Orchidophile. Journal des amateurs d'orchidées.

**Orchis.** Orchis. Mitteilungen des Orchideenausschusses des Vereins zur Beförderung des Gartenbaues. Berlin.

**Otch. Obshch. Izuch. Amursk. Kraïa.** Otchet Obshchestva Izuchenia Amurskogo Kraïa. [Report of the Society for the study of the Amur region. Published in Vladivostok.]

**Otch. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Otchet Imperatorskogo Russkago Geograficheskogo Obshchestva. [Report of the Imperial Russian geographical society.]

**Ottawa Nat.** The Ottawa naturalist. Ottawa, [Canada].

## P

**Pacif. Gard.** The Pacific Garden. San Francisco.

**Pamiet. Towarz. Nauk Ścislych w Paryżu.** Pamiętnik Towarzystwa Nauk Ścislych w Paryżu. [Memoirs of the Society of exact sciences in Paris.]

**Papers Mich. Acad. Sci.** Papers of the Michigan academy of science, arts and letters.

[**Papers Sieb. Cent. Celebr.**] [Papers presented to the Siebold centennial celebration.] Siebold Sensei Torai Hyakunen Kinen Ronbunshu. Nagasaki.

This work has not been seen. See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.

**Paxton's Mag. Bot.** Paxton's magazine of botany and register of flowering plants. London.

This serial replaced Hort. Reg. in 1834 and was replaced in 1850 by Lindley, J., and Paxton, J., 1850-53, p. 277.

**Peking Nat. Hist. Bull.** Peking natural history bulletin.

Vols. 1 to 4 were published under the title: Bulletin of Peking society of natural history. See appendix, p. 566, col. 2.

**Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. Ed. Ser.** Peking society of natural history. Education series.

Only one number was issued. It was continued as Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. Ed. Handb. See appendix, p. 566, col. 2.

**Peterm. Mittheil.** Dr. A. Petermann's Mittheilungen aus Justus Perthes' geographischer Anstalt. Gotha.

A continuation of Globus.

**Peterm. Mittheil. Ergänzungsh.** Dr. A. Petermann's Mittheilungen aus Justus Perthes' geographischer Anstalt. Ergänzungshefte.

This series is distinct from Peterm. Mittheil.

**Pflanzenar.** Die Pflanzenareale. See Hännig, E. and Winkler, H., 1926-34, p. 157.

**Pharm. Journ. (London).** The Pharmaceutical journal and pharmacist, the official organ of the Pharmaceutical society. London.

Vols. 1 to 54 bear the title: The Pharmaceutical journal and transactions, vols. 55 to 81 bear the title: The Pharmaceutical journal.

**Pharm. Prax.** Pharmazeutische Praxis. Zeitschrift für die wissenschaftliche und praktische Pharmazie der Gegenwart und die verwandten Fächer. Wien & Leipzig.

**Philip. Agr.** The Philippine agriculturist; published by the College of agriculture of the University of the Philippines. Los Baños, Philippine Islands.

**Philip. Journ. Agr.** The Philippine journal of agriculture. A continuation of the Philippine agricultural review.

**Philip. Journ. Sci.** Philippine journal of science. Manila. The botanical papers in vols. 2 to 13 are published separately as: "Section C. Botany," those in volume 1 as a separately paged supplement.



- Philip. Journ. Sci. Bot.** See preceding entry.
- Philos. Trans. London.** Philosophical transactions of the Royal society of London.  
Vols. 1 (1665-66) to 65 (1775) were issued under the title: Philosophical transactions, giving some account of the present undertakings . . . London.
- Physiogr. Sällsk. Tidskr.** Physiographiska Sällskapet's Tidskrift. Lund.
- Phytologist.** The Phytologist. London.
- Phytopath.** Phytopathology; official organ of the American phytopathological society.
- Pittonia.** Pittonia. A series of papers relating to botany and botanists. Edited by E. L. Green.
- Pl. Sci. Lit.** Plant science literature; selected references. A mimeographed list of references compiled by the library staff of the Bureau of plant industry from publications received in the United States department of agriculture library, Washington, D. C. This succeeds Botany current literature beginning with 1935.
- Plant World.** The Plant world. A magazine of popular botany. Organ of the Wild flower preservation society of America.
- Plodovodstvo.** Plodovodstvo. (Rossiiskoe Obschestvo Plodovodstva.) Petrograd. [Fruit raising. (Russian society of fruit raisers.)]
- Pollichia.** Jahresbericht der Pollichia, eines naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins der Rheinpfalz.  
Vols. 1 (1843) to 12 (1854) were published under the title: Jahresbericht der Pollichia, . . . Vereins der bayerischen Pfalz.
- Postelsia.** Postelsia. The year book of the Minnesota seaside station. St. Paul.
- [Pract. Hort.]** [Practical horticulture (Japan).] Jissai engei. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.
- Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest.** Predvaritel'nyi Otchet o Botanicheskikh Izshledovaniyakh v Sibiri i Turkestanie. [Preliminary report on botanical investigations in Siberia and Turkestan.]  
Three volumes were published from 1908 to 1910 under the direction of A. F. Flerov, and four volumes from 1911-1914 under B. A. Fedtschenko. None of these volumes have been seen.
- Preisschr. Abh. Frey. Ökonom. Ges. St. Pétersb.** Preisschriften und Abhandlungen der Kayserlichen freyen ökonomischen Gesellschaft zu St. Pétersburg.
- [Preserv. Hist. Monuments (Japan).]** See next entry.
- [Preserv. Natural monuments (Japan).]** [The preservation of natural monuments. Published by the Department of Education, Japan.] Tennen kinenbutsu chosa hokoku. Shokubutsu No bu.  
The serial has not been indexed for this bibliography, except for a few reprints. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.
- Preslia.** Preslia. Věstník Československé Botanické Společnosti. [Preslia. Bulletin of the Botanical Society of Czechoslovakia.]  
Vol. 1 (1914) was issued under the title: Preslia. Věstník České Botanické Společnosti.
- Primor'e (Prim.) [(Khoz.)].** Primor'e, ego Priroda i Khoziaistvo. Sbornik Statei, Sostavlenyi Nauchnoprosvetitel'noi Sektsiei Primorskogo Vystavochного Biuro. [The Primorie, its natural and economic aspects. A repository of data collected by the Section of scientific education of the Bureau for Primorie exhibitions.]  
This serial consists of one volume in two parts, (1) Priroda, and (2) Khoziaistvo, each pagged separately, published in 1923.
- Priroda.** Priroda; Populjarnyi Estestvenno-Istoricheskii Zhurnal, Izdavaemyi Akademiei Nauk S.S.S.R. [Nature; a popular journal of natural history published by the Academy of sciences, U.S.S.R.]
- Probl. Buriat-Mong. A.S.S.R.** Problemy Buriat-Mongol'skoi A.S.S.R. Trudy Pervoi Konferentsii po Izucheniiu Proizvoditel'nykh Sil Buriat-Mongol'skoi A.S.S.R. [Problems of the Buriat-Mongolian A.S.S.R. Transaction of the first conference for the study of the natural resources of the Buriat-Mongolian A.S.S.R.] Moscow and Leningrad.
- Proc. Acad. Philadelphia.** Proceedings of the Academy of natural sciences of Philadelphia.
- Proc. Amer. Acad.** Proceedings of the American academy of arts and sciences. Boston.
- Proc. Amer. Pharm. Assoc.** Proceedings of the American pharmaceutical association.
- Proc. Amer. Philos. Soc.** Proceedings of the American philosophical society. Philadelphia.
- Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington.** Proceedings of the Biological society of Washington.
- Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinburgh.** See Trans. Bot. Soc. Edinburgh.
- Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada.** Proceedings of the Fifth Pacific science congress, Canada, 1933.
- Proc. First Pan-Pacific Sci. Conf. [Honolulu].** Proceedings of the First Pan-Pacific science conference, held under the auspices of the Pan-Pacific union, Honolulu, Hawaii, August 2 to 20. 1920.  
Consists of three volumes pagged consecutively, 1921 published as: Bernice P. Bishop Museum, special publication number 7, parts I-III.
- Proc. Fourth Pac. Sci. Congr. Java.** Proceedings of the Fourth Pacific science congress, Java, May-June 1929.  
For reviews of some papers presented at this congress see Hu, H. H., 1930c, p. 198.
- Proc. Hort. Sci.** See Proc. Amer. Soc. Hort. Sci.
- Proc. Hort. Soc. (London).** Proceedings of the Horticultural society. London.
- Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan).** Proceedings of the Imperial academy (of Japan). Tokyo. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.
- Proc. Indian Sci. Congr.** Proceedings of the (nineteenth) Indian science congress. (Bangalore, 1932.)
- Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci.** Proceedings of the Indiana academy of science.
- Proc. Internat. Congr. Pl. Sci. Ithaca.** Proceedings of the International congress of plant sciences. Ithaca, New York.  
Consists of two volumes published in 1926.
- Proc. Irish Acad. B.** Proceedings of the Royal Irish academy. Sect. B. Biological, geological and chemical science. Dublin.
- Proc. Jap. Assoc. Adv. Sci.** Proceedings of the Japanese association for the advancement of science. Nippon gaku-jitsu Kyōkai hōkoku. See appendix, p. 574, col. 2.
- Proc. Linn. Soc. London.** Proceedings of the Linnean society of London.  
For the dates of publication see Index volume to Journal & Proceedings. 1838-1886: v. 1888.
- Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.** Proceedings of the National academy of science of the United States of America. Washington.
- Proc. Nat. Hist. Soc. Dublin.** Proceedings of the Natural history society of Dublin.
- Proc. Nat. Hist. Soc. Fukien.** Proceedings of the Natural history society of Fukien Christian university. Foochow. China. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.
- Proc. IX Internat. Hort. Congr. London.** Report and proceedings. IX International horticultural congress, London, 1930.
- Proc. Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Australia.** Proceedings of the Pan-Pacific science congress, Australia, 1923.  
Consists of two volumes published in 1926. This was the second congress.
- Proc. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London).** Proceedings of the Royal horticultural society. London.
- Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria.** Proceedings of the Royal society of Victoria. Melbourne.
- [Proc. Sungar. Riv. Biol. Sta.]** See Trud. Sungar. Rechn. Biol. Sta.  
This abbreviation is not used in this bibliography.
- Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo.** Proceedings of the Third Pan-Pacific science congress, Tokyo, 1926.  
Consists of two volumes, pagged consecutively, published in 1928. See appendix, p. 577, col. 2.
- Proc. Thoreau Mus. Nat. Hist.** Proceedings of the Thoreau museum of natural history. Concord, Massachusetts.
- Proc. Washington Acad. Sci.** Proceedings of the Washington academy of sciences.

**Progr. Rei Bot.** Progressus rei botanicae. Fortschritte der Botanik. Herausgegeben von der Association internationale des botanistes.

**Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost.** Proizvoditel'nye Sily Dal'nego Vostoka. [Resources of the Far East.]

Published in 6 sections by the Dal'nevostochnaia Plana-vaia Komissia [Planning commission of the Far East] 1927. The botanical section is under No. 3. Apparently it was published on the occasion of a conference for the study of the resources of the Far East and is not current.

**Prometheus.** Prometheus; illustrierte Wochenschrift über die Fortschritte in Gewerbe, Industrie und Wissenschaft.

**Prot. Zasiéd. Obshch. Estest. Vrach. Tomsk. Univ.** Protokoly Zasiédaniií Obshchestva Estestvoispytatelei i Vrachei pri Tomskom Universiteti. [Minutes of the sittings of the Society of naturalists and physicians of the university of Tomsk.]

**"Publ. Agr. Exp. Sta. (Formosa)."**

This serial has not been identified.

**Publ. Arn. Arb.** Publications of the Arnold Arboretum, no. [ ].

These are entered separately in this bibliography, the publication numbers mentioned in the annotation.

**Publ. Bur. Pl. Ind. (Formosa).** Bureau of plant industry (Formosa) Publication no. —.

This serial has not been seen. No. 39 was issued in 1914.

**Publ. Bur. Sci. Manila.** Publications of the Bureau of science. Manila.

**Publ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Masaryk.** Publications de la Faculté des sciences de l'Université Masaryk. Brno. Spisy Vydávané Přírodovědeckou Fakultetou Masarykovy University.

**Publ. Field Mus. Bot.** Publications of the Field museum of natural history, botanical series.

The title varies. Vols. 1 and 2, and a part of 3 were issued as Publications of the Field Columbian museum. With vol. 3, no. 3, it became: Field museum of natural history, Publication No. —, Botanical series. Beginning with vol. 4, the above title was used.

[**Publ.**] **Inst. Bot. Univ. Genève.** See Inst. Bot. Univ. Genève.

**Publ. Mus. Hoangho Paiho Tien Tsin.** Publications du Musée Hoangho Paiho de Tien Tsin. See appendix, p. 567, col. 2.

## Q

**Quart. Bull. Chinese Bibliog.** Quarterly bulletin of Chinese bibliography. (English edition). Published by the Chinese national committee on intellectual cooperation, Shanghai, China. See appendix, p. 566, col. 2.

**Quart. Journ. For.** Quarterly journal of forestry (Royal English arboricultural society). London.

**Quart. Journ. Indian Tea Assoc.** Quarterly journal, the Indian tea association. Scientific department, Calcutta.

**Quart. Journ. Lit. Sci. Arts (London).** See Quart. Journ. Sci. Lit. Arts (London).

**Quart. Journ. Pharm.** Quarterly journal of pharmacy and allied sciences, incorporating the Yearbook of pharmacy. London.

**Quart. Journ. Sci.** The quarterly journal of science. See Journ. Sci. Ann. Astron. Biol.

**Quart. Journ. Sci. Arts. (London).** See next entry.

**Quart. Journ. Sci. Lit. Arts (London).** The Quarterly journal of science, literature and the arts. London.

Vols. 1(1816) to 6(1819) were issued under the title: Journal of science and the arts. Edited at the Royal institution of Great Britain. Vol. 7(1819) was issued under the title: The Quarterly journal of literature, science and the arts. In vols. 8(1820) to 20(1826) it was: . . . science, literature. . . Vol. 21(1826) bore the title: The Quarterly journal of science and the arts. Vols. 22(1827) to [29] 1830 bore the title as given above. Vols. 23 to 29 were issued under the year only, no volume numbers being given. This series is sometimes cited as "Brande's Journal."

**Quart. Journ. Sci. Wu-han Univ.** Quarterly journal of science, Wu-han University, Wuchang, China. See appendix, p. 568, col. 2.

## R

**Rec. Act. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.** Recueil des actes des séances publiques de l'Académie impériale des sciences de St. Pétersbourg.

**Rec. Bot. Surv. India.** Records of the Botanical survey of India. Calcutta.

**Rec. Mém. Méd. Chir. Pharm. Milit.** Recueil de mémoires de médecine, de chirurgie et de pharmacie militaires. Paris.

**Rec. Oceanogr. Works Jap.** Records of oceanographic work in Japan. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.

**Rec. Publ. Soc. Havr.** Recueil des publications de la Société Havraise d'études diverses.

Vols. 1(1834) to 43(1876) were published as: Société nationale Havraise d'études diverses. The volume for 1834 was designated as the society's Compte-rendu.

**Rec. Trav. Bot. Néerl.** Recueil des travaux botaniques néerlandais; publié par la Société botanique néerlandaise.

**Refug. Bot.** Refugium botanicum; or, Figures and descriptions from living specimens of little known or new plants of botanical interest. London.

[**Rep. Agr. Soc. Sizuokaken.**] Report of the Agricultural society of Sizuokaken. Sizuokaken Nókai-hô.

This serial in Japanese has not been seen. See appendix, p. 570, col. 2.

**Rep. Bot. For. Dept. (Hongkong).** Report of the Botanical and forestry department, Hongkong.

The title varies slightly. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.

[**Rep. Centr. Agr. Exp. Sta. Minist. Agr. Comm.**] [Report of the Central agricultural experiment station, Ministry of agriculture and commerce. Nanking.] See appendix, p. 563, col. 2.

[**Rep. Centr. Res. Inst. S. Manch. Ry.**] [Report of the Central research institute of the South Manchurian Railway Co.] Chuo Shiken-sho Hokoku. See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.

**Rep. Comm. Patents [year] II. Agr.** [Report of the commissioner of patents, for the year [ ]. Part II. Agriculture. Washington.]

**"Rep. Dendr. Soc. Formosa."**

This serial has not been identified. It is probably Taiwan sanrui kwaiho.

[**Rep. Dep't. Agr. Gov't. Res. Inst. Formosa.**] [Report of the Department of agriculture, Government research institute, Formosa.] Nogyo-bu hokoku Taiwan sotoku-fu Chuo kenkyu-sho.

The English title appears on all issues beginning with no. 59 (1932). See appendix, p. 572, col. 1.

**Rep. Dept. For. Res. Inst. Formosa.** Report [no. ]. Department of forestry, Government research institute, Taihoku. Formosa. See appendix, p. 572, col. 1.

**Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo.** Report of the First scientific expedition to Manchoukuo under the leadership of Shigeyasu Tokunaga, June-October 1933.

Only Sect. IV concerns botany. See appendix, p. 576, col. 2.

[**Rep. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen.**] [See Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen.]

**Rep. For. Exp. Sta. Formosa.** Report of the Forest experiment station, Bureau of plant industry, Government of Formosa. See appendix, p. 571, col. 2.

**Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta.** Report [no. ] Hokkaido agricultural experiment station, Sapporo, Japan. See appendix, p. 573, col. 1.

**Rep. Imp. Bur. Fish. Sci. Invest.** Report of Imperial bureau of fisheries. Scientific investigations. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.

**Rep. Imp. Fish. Inst. Tokyo.** Report of the Imperial fisheries institute. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 574, col. 1.

**Rep. Inst. Sci. Res. Manchoukuo.** Report of the Institute of scientific research, Manchoukuo. The Institute of scientific research of Manchoukuo, Tatsung Tachie, Hshinching, Manchoukuo. See appendix, p. 574, col. 2.

[**Rep. Kanagawa Agr. Exp. Sta.**] [Report of the Kanagawa agricultural experiment station.] Noji shiken seiseki, Kanagawa kenritsu noji shiken-jo. See appendix, p. 575, col. 1.

**Rep. Libr. Congr.** Report of the librarian of Congress [Washington].

Includes reports by W. T. Swingle containing many data on early Chinese and Japanese books on botany.

**Rep. Missouri Bot. Gard.** Annual report of the Missouri botanical garden. St. Louis.

**Rep. North. Nut Grow. Assoc.** Report of the proceedings of the [twenty-second] annual meeting, Northern nut growers association. Geneva, New York.

**Rep. Proc. Fifth Internat. Bot. Congr. Cambridge.** Fifth international botanical congress. Cambridge, 16 to 23 August, 1930. Report of the proceedings.

[**Rep. Res. Inst. Formosa.**] [Report of the Government research institute, Formosa.] Taiwan sotoku-fu kenkyu-sho hokoku [no. —]. See appendix, p. 572, col. 1.

[**Rep. Res. Inst. Marine Algae Hokkaido Univ.**] [Report of the Research institute of marine algae of the Faculty of physical sciences, Hokkaido imperial university.] Riga-kubu, Kaiko. Kenkyujo hokoku. See appendix, p. 573, col. 1.

**Rep. Roy. Gard. Kew.** Report on the progress and condition of the Royal gardens at Kew, during the year — London.

**Rep. Saghalien Centr. Exp. Sta. I.** Reports of the Saghalien central experiment station. Konuma. First series (agriculture and animal husbandry). See appendix, p. 576, col. 2.

**Report. Pharm. Prakt. Chem. Russland.** Repertorium für Pharmacie und praktische Chemie in Russland; oder, Zusammenstellung des Wichtigsten und Wissenwerthesten aus den neuesten Entdeckungen im Gebiete der Pharmacie und Chemie mit vorzüglicher Rücksicht auf das russische Reich. Red. C. Gauger. St. Petersburg, 1842.

H. C. Bolton, in his Catalogue of scientific and technical periodicals . . . second edition, p. 482 (1897), indicates that only one volume was published. In Bretschneider, E. V., 1893a, vol. 1, p. 347, there is mention of a paper published in vol. 7 (1848). We have not been able to verify any references to this periodical.

**Report. Sp. Nov. Fedde.** Repertorium specierum novarum regni vegetabilis; herausgegeben von Professor Dr. Phil. Friedrich Fedde. Berlin-Dahlem.

Vols. 1 (1905-06) to 7 (1901) were published under the title: Repertorium novarum specierum regni vegetabilis. Only one abbreviation is used in this bibliography. This serial contains many republications of original descriptions from various serials, for which see various references under Fedde, F. For republication of certain descriptions in vol. 10 see Koidzumi, Genichi, 1913d, p. 241.

**Report. Sp. Nov. Fedde, Beih.** Repertorium specierum novarum regni vegetabilis. Herausgegeben von Professor Dr. Phil. Friedrich Fedde. Beihefte. Berlin-Dahlem.

This serial is distinct from the preceding.

**Res. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. S. Manch. Ry.** Research bulletin of the Agricultural experiment station of South Manchuria railway company. See appendix, p. 577, col. 1.

**Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido.** Research bulletins of the College experiment forests, College of agriculture, Hokkaido imperial university, Sapporo, Japan. See appendix, p. 573, col. 1.

**Res. Bull. Gifu Coll. Agr.** Research bulletin of the Gifu imperial college of agriculture, Gifu, Japan. Kagami kankyu hokoku. See appendix, p. 572, col. 1.

**Res. Bull. Saito Ho-on Kai Mus.** Research bulletin. Saito Ho-on Kai Museum. Published by the Saito gratitude foundation, Sendai, Japan. See appendix, p. 576, col. 2.

**Res. Publ. Univ. Minnesota Biol. Ser.** Research publications of the University of Minnesota; series in the biological sciences.

**Rev. Agr. Afr. Nord.** Revue agricole de l'Afrique du Nord. Algiers.

**Rev. Alg.** Revue algologique. Paris.

**Rev. Bot. Appl.** Revue de botanique appliquée et d'agriculture coloniale. Organe mensuel d'agriculture scientifique pour la France et ses colonies.

**Rev. Bot. Duchartre.** Revue botanique. Recueil mensuel consacré principalement à l'analyse des travaux publiés en France et à l'étranger sur la botanique et sur les applications à l'horticulture, l'agriculture, la médecine, etc., rédigé, avec le concours de plusieurs savants, par P. Duchartre. Paris.

**Rev. Bret. Bot.** Revue Bretonne de botanique pure et appliquée, dirigée par M. Lucien Daniel. Rennes.

**Rev. Bryol.** See Rev. Bryol. & Lichén.

**Rev. Bryol. n. ser.** See next entry.

**Rev. Bryol. & Lichén.** Revue bryologique et lichénologique. Paris.

Vols. 1 (1874) to n. sér. 4 (1931) were published under the title: Revue bryologique. Vols. 1 (1874) to 8 (1881) bore the variant subtitle: Recueil trimestriel, consacré. . . The serial was issued after vol. 53 (1926) as Nouvelle série without the subtitle. After nouv. sér. vol. 4 (1931) the title was as above.

**Rev. Centr. Sci. Campinas.** Revista do centro de ciencias, letras e artes de Campinas, Brazil.

**Rev. Deux. Mond.** Revue des deux mondes. Paris.

**Rev. Eaux For.** Revue des eaux et forêts. Paris; Bruxelles.

**Rev. Franç. Explor. Gaz. Géogr.** Revue française de l'étranger et des colonies. (Exploration et gazette géographique.)

**Rev. Gén. Bot.** Revue générale de botanique. Paris.

**Rev. Gén. Sci.** Revue générale des sciences pures et appliquées. Paris.

**Rev. Hort. Belge.** Revue de l'horticulture Belge et étrangère, recueil mensuel illustré. Gand.

**Rev. Hort. (Paris).** Revue horticole; journal d'horticulture pratique. Paris.

**Rev. Mycol.** Revue mycologique. Recueil trimestriel illustré, consacré à l'étude des champignons (et des lichens). Toulouse.

**Rev. Orient. Alger. Colon.** Revue de l'Orient, de l'Algérie et des colonies. Bulletin de la Société orientale de France. The title varies. In some volumes it is: Société orientale de France.

**Rev. Quest. Sci.** Revue des questions scientifiques. Publiée par la Société scientifique de Bruxelles.

**Rev. Sci. Bourb. Centr. France.** Revue scientifique du Bourbonnais et du centre de la France. Moulins.

**Rev. Sci. France.** Revue scientifique de la France et de l'étranger. Paris.

Vols. 1 to 7 were published under the title: Revue des cours scientifiques de la France et de l'étranger.

**Rev. Sci. Limousin.** Revue scientifique du Limousin. Limoges.

**Rev. Sudamer. Bot.** Revista Sudamericana de botánica. Organo oficial de la Asociación Sudamericana de botánica.

**Rhod. Soc. Notes.** The Rhododendron society notes. Edinburgh.

**Rhodora.** Rhodora. Journal of the New England botanical club. Boston.

**Ric. Lav. Mus. Ort. Bot. Firenze.** Ricerche e lavori del R. Museo ed Orto botanico di Firenze.

Consists of reprints from Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. and possibly other serials.

**Rigakkai.** Rigakkai. [Scientific World.]

This Japanese serial has not been seen. It contains a number of papers listed in various reviews and bibliographies. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.

**Rinyu.** Rinyu. [Friends of the forest.] Tokyo. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.

**Riv. Sci. (Nice).** Rivière scientifique (Association des naturalistes de Nice et des Alpes-maritimes. Nice.)

**Rozpr. Sprawozd. Matem. Przyr. Akad. Krakow.** Rozprawy i Sprawozdania z Posiedzeń Wydziału Matematyczno-Przyrodniczego Akademii Umiejętności w Krakowie. [Transactions and reports of sessions. Section of mathematics and natural history. Academy of sciences of Krakow.]

**Russ. Hydrobiol. Zeitschr.** Russische hydrobiologische Zeitschrift. Russkii Gidrobiologicheskii Zhurnal. Moskva.

**Russk. Subtrop.** Russkie Subtropiki. [Russian subtropics.] Journal of the Agricultural society of the Botanical garden in Batum.

## S

**"Sadovod. (Rostov-Don)."**

This periodical has not been identified.

**Sarg. Pl. Wils.** See Sargent, C. S., 1911-17, p. 427.

**Sborn. Soy. Amur.** Sbornik "Soya na Amure." [Bulletin of information on soybeans in the Amur region.]  
This serial has not been seen.

**Schrift. Phys. Oekon. Ges. Königsberg** [Vol. no. ]  
**Sitzungsb.** Schriften der Physikalisch-ökonomischen Gesellschaft zu Königsberg. Sitzungsberichte.

Each volume consists of "Abhandlungen" and "Sitzungsberichte."

**Schweiz. Woch. Chem. Pharm.** Schweizerische Wochenschrift für Chemie und Pharmacie. Journal Suisse de Chimie et Pharmacie. Zürich.

**[Sci. Education.]** [Science education. (Japan).] Rika kyōiku. See appendix, p. 576, col. 2.

**Sci. Journ. Sun Yatsen Univ.** Science journal. College of science, Sun Yatsen university. Canton, China. See appendix, p. 566, col. 2.

**[Sci. Knowledge.]** [Scientific knowledge. (Japan).] Kagaku Chishiki. See appendix, p. 576, col. 2.

**Sci. Monthly.** Scientific monthly. Lancaster, Pennsylvania.

**Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ.** Scientific papers of the Institute of algological research, Faculty of science of the Hokkaido imperial university, Sapporo, Japan. See appendix, p. 573, col. 1.

**Sci. Proc. Dublin Soc.** The Scientific proceedings of the royal Dublin society.

**Sci. Quart. Nat. Univ. Peking.** The Science quarterly of the National university of Peking.  
Continued by Sci. Rep. Nat. Univ. Peking. See appendix, p. 566, col. 1.

**Sci. Rep. Nat. Cent. Univ. [Nanking] Ser. B.** Science reports of the National central university. Series B, Biological sciences. (Published by the National central university of Nanking.) See appendix, p. 565, col. 2.

**Sci. Rep. Nat. Tsing Hua Univ.** Science reports of National Tsing Hua University. Series B. Biological and psychological sciences. Peiping. See appendix, p. 568, col. 1.

**Sci. Rep. Nat. Univ. Peking.** The Science reports of the National university of Peking.  
A continuation of the Sci. Quart. Nat. Univ. Peking. See appendix, p. 566, col. 2.

**Sci. Rep. Tohoku Univ. IV.** The Science reports of the Tohoku imperial university. Fourth series (Biology) Sendai, Tokyo. See appendix, p. 577, col. 2.

**Science.** Science; a weekly journal devoted to the advancement of science. Published by the American association for the advancement of science.

**Science [Sci. Soc. China].** Science. Khu Shu. Published by the Science society of China. Nanking.

In vol. 7, nos. 2 to 12, each number bears a table of contents in English under the title: The Science, conducted by the Science society of China. Otherwise this serial is entirely in Chinese. See appendix, p. 566, col. 2.

**[Science (Tokyo).]** [Science. Published by Tokyo Iwanami book store.] Tokyo Iwanami shoten kanko. See appendix, p. 576, col. 2.

**Script. Bot. Hort. Univ. Petrop.** Scripta botanica Horti universitatis imperialis Petropolitanae.

Fascicles 1(1886) to 13(1896) were contained in vols. 1 to 6. Beginning with fascicle 17(1897) volume numbers were discontinued. Publication was suspended with fascicle 30 (1916).

**Séanc. & Trav. Acad. Reims.** See Ann. Acad. Reims.

**Sel'sk. Khoz. Lifsov.** Sel'skoe Khozaiŭstvo i Lifsovodstvo. [Agriculture and Forestry.] S.-Peterburg.

**Sel'sk. Khoz. Sjev. Man'chzh.** Sel'skoe Khozaiŭstvo v Sjevnoï Man'chzhurii. [Agriculture in North Manchuria.]

**Sinensia.** Sinensia. Contributions from the Metropolitan museum of natural history, National research institute (of biology). Nanking. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.

**Sinensia Spec. Bull.** Sinensia: special bulletin of the Metropolitan museum of natural history, Academia sinica. Nanking.

Only one number (1930) was issued under this title. See appendix, p. 567, col. 1. See also Sinensia 3: 53 (footnote). 1932.

**Sitzungsb. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. (Wien).** Sitzungsberichte. Akademie der Wissenschaften. Mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche Klasse. Wien.

**Sitzungsb. Akad. Wiss. München.** See Sitzungsb. Math. Phys. Cl. Akad. Wiss. München.

**Sitzungsb. Akad. Wiss. Philos. Hist. (Wien).** Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften. Philosophische-historische Classe. Wien.

**Sitzungsb. Böhm. Ges. Wiss. Math. Nat. Cl.** Sitzungsberichte der Königl. böhmischen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften. Mathematische-naturwissenschaftliche Classe. Prag.

**Sitzungsb. Math. Phys. Kl. Akad. Wiss. München.** Sitzungsberichte der Mathematisch-physikalischen Klasse der Königl. bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München.

**Sitzungsb. Niederrhein. Ges. Bonn.** Sitzungsberichte der Niederrheinischen Gesellschaft für Natur- und Heilkunde, Bonn.

**Sitzungsb. Preuss. Akad. Wiss.** Sitzungsberichte der Königlich preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften. Berlin.

**Skrift. Naturhist.-Selsk. (Kjøbenhavn).** Skrifter af Naturhistorie-selskabet. Kjøbenhavn.

**Skrift. Norsk. Vidensk. Akad. Oslo.** Skrifter utgitt av det Norske Videnskaps-Akademi i Oslo [date]. I. Matematisk-Naturvidenskapelig Klasse.

The volumes for 1894 to 1924 were published under the title: Skrifter utgivne af Videnskabselskabet i Christiania [date]. I. Matematisk-Naturvidenskabelig Klasse. "Kristiania" was used from 1911 to 1924.

**Skrift. Vid. [or Vidensk.] Christiania [or Kristiania] Math. Nat.** See Skrift. Norsk. Vidensk. Akad. Oslo.

**Smiths. Misc. Coll.** Smithsonian miscellaneous collections. Washington.

**Soil Bull. (Peiping).** Soil bulletin. Published by the National geological survey. Peiping. See appendix, p. 567, col. 2.

**Sovetsk. Bot.** Sovetskaiâ Botanica. [Soviet botany.] Published by Botanicheskii Institut Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R. This is a continuation of Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.

**Sovetsk. Subtrop.** Sovetskie subtropiki. [Soviet subtropics.] Published by the Agricultural section of the Abchasian scientific society, Sukhum, A.S.S.R., in separately paged fascicles.

Vols. 1(1929) and 2(1930) were issued under the title: Subtropiki. [Subtropics.]

**Spec. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa.** Special bulletin: Agricultural experiment station, Government of Formosa. Noji shiken-jō tokubetsu hōkoku. Taiwan. See appendix, p. 571, col. 2.

**[Spec. No. Ed. Misc. Hunan.]** [Special number of the educational miscellany of Hunan.] See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.

**Spec. Publ. Nat. Agr. Res. Bur. (Nanking).** Special publication [no. 1. National agricultural research bureau, Ministry of industries. Nanking. See appendix, p. 563, col. 2.

**[Spec. Rep. Imp. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo.]** [Special report of the Imperial agricultural experiment station, Nishigahara, Tokyo.] Noji shiken-jo tokubetsu hōkoku. See appendix, p. 573, col. 2.

**[Spec. Rep. Ohara Inst. Agr. Res.]** [Special report of the Ohara institute for agricultural research.] Ohara Nogyo kenkyu-sho tokubetsu hōkoku. See appendix, p. 576, col. 1.

**Statist. Econom. Bül.** Statistiko-Ekonomicheskie Bülleteni. Tomsk. [Bulletins of economic statistics.]

This periodical has not been seen.

**Stud. Citrol.** Studia citrologica; edited by the Tanaka citrus experiment station. Minō-mura, Fukuoka-ken. Japan. See appendix, p. 577, col. 2.

**Subtrop.** See Sovetsk. Subtrop.

**Sunyatsenia.** Sunyatsenia. Journal of the Botanical institute, College of agriculture, Sun Yatsen university, Canton, China. See appendix, p. 567, col. 2.



**Suppl. Bull. Appl. Bot.** Supplement [no. ] to the Bulletin of applied botany, of genetics and plant-breeding.

These are continuously numbered supplements issued with various volumes of Bull. Appl. Bot.

**Suppl. Papers Roy. Geogr. Soc.** Supplementary papers. Royal geographic society. London.

**Svensk Bot. Tidskr.** Svensk Botanisk Tidskrift. Stockholm.

**Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl.** Kongliga Svenska Vetenskapsakademiens. Handlingar. Uppsala; Stockholm.

**Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. Nya Följd.** Kongliga Svenska vetenskapsakademiens. Handlingar. Nya följd. Stockholm.

This is a continuation of the preceding. The Tredje serien (ser. III) began in 1924, replacing the Nya följd.

**Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. ser. III.** See preceding entry.

**Syll. Pl. Nov. Ratisb.** Sylloge plantarum novarum itemque minus cognitum a praestantissimis botanicis adhuc viventibus collecta et a Societate regia botanica Ratisbonensi edita.

**Sylvia.** Sylvia. Published by the Forest club Sylvia of the School of forestry. Taihoku Imperial University, Formosa. See appendix, p. 577, col. 2.

**Symb. Bot. Upsal.** Symbolae botanicae Upsalienses; Arbeten från Botaniska Institutionen i Uppsala.

Issued in separately paged fascicles (monographs).

## T

**Tech. Bull. Bur. Entom. Phytopath. Hangchow.** Technical bulletin. Bureau of entomology and phytopathology. Hangchow.

This serial has not been seen. No. 4 was issued in 1931. See appendix, p. 563, col. 1.

**Techn. Bull. N. Y. Agr. Exp. Sta.** Technical bulletin. New York State agricultural experiment station.

**Termész. Füzet.** Természettudományi Füzetek. (Délmagyarországi Természettudomány Tarsulat). Temesvár. [Natural science pamphlets. Hungarian natural science Association.]

**Tidsskr. Skogbr.** Tidsskrift för skogbruk; utgitt av det Norske skogselskap. [Forest Magazine; issued by the Norwegian society of forestry.]

**Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch. Phys.** Tijdschrift voor natuurlijke geschiedenis en physiologie. J. van der Hoeven en W. H. de Vries.

This serial is often cited as Hoev. Tijdschr.

**Tijdschr. Nederl. Maatsch. Bevoord. Nijverh.** Tijdschrift uitgegeven door de Nederlandsche maatschappij ter bevordering van nijverheid.

**Torrey.** Torrey. A monthly journal of botanical notes and news. Menasha, Wisconsin.

**T'oung Pao.** T'oung pao . . . ou Archives concernant l'histoire, les langues, la géographie et l'ethnographie de l'Asie orientale. Leide.

Vols. 1(1890) to ser. II vol. 6(1905) were issued under the title: T'oung pao . . . archives pour servir à l'histoire, etc.

**Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis.** Transactions of the Academy of science of St. Louis. St. Louis, Missouri.

**Trans. Agr. Assoc. China.**

This abbreviation is not used in this bibliography. See Journ. Agr. Assoc. China.

**Trans. Amer. Micros. Soc.** Transactions of the American microscopical society.

**Trans. Amer. Philos. Soc.** Transactions of the American philosophical society held at Philadelphia for promoting useful knowledge.

**Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan.** Transactions of the Asiatic society of Japan. Tokyo. See appendix, p. 571, col. 1.

**Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh).** Transactions of the Botanical society. Edinburgh.

"Proceedings and transactions" occur on the title-page of some of the volumes. An index to vols. 1(1872)-27 has been published.

**Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc.** British mycological society. Transactions for [year].

**Trans. Cambridge Philos. Soc.** Transactions of the Cambridge philosophical society.

**Trans. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.** Transactions of the China branch of the Royal Asiatic society. Hongkong. See appendix, p. 566, col. 2.

**Trans. Connecticut Acad. Sci.** Transactions of the Connecticut academy of arts and sciences.

**Trans. Exp. Irr. Sta. Ak-Kavak.** Transactions of the experiment irrigation station Ak-Kavak. Trudy Ak-Kavakskoi Opytno-orositel'noi Stantsii.

**Trans. Hort. Soc. London.** Transactions of the Horticultural society of London.

**Trans. Japan Soc. London.** Transactions and proceedings, the Japan society, London.

**Trans. Korea Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.** Transactions of the Korea branch. Royal Asiatic society. Seoul. See appendix, p. 576, col. 2.

**Trans. Linn. Soc.** Transactions of the Linnean society. London.

The first series, vols. 1(1791) to 30(1875) contained both botany and zoology.

**Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot.** The Transactions of the Linnean society of London. Second series, volume [no. ]. Botany.

This is a continuation of the preceding entry.

**Trans. Mass. Hort. Soc.** Transactions of the Massachusetts horticultural society. Boston.

**Trans. Micros. Soc. London.** Transactions of the (Royal) microscopical society of London.

**Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa.** Transactions of the Natural history society of Formosa. Taiwan hakubutsu gakkai Kaiho.

Vols. [1] no. 1 to 5(no. 22) were issued as: The Journal of the Natural history society of Taiwan. Vols. 6(no. 22) to 14(no. 75) were published with the Japanese title only. All entries from this serial are listed under the abbreviation: Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa. See appendix, p. 572, col. 1.

**Trans. Ninth Congr. Nanking, Far East. Assoc. Trop. Med.** Transactions of the Ninth congress held in Nanking, China, October 2-8, 1934. Far Eastern association of tropical medicine. See appendix, p. 564, col. 2.

**Trans. Pacific Comm.** Transactions of the Pacific committee. Trudy Tikhookeanskogo Komiteta. Published by the Academy of Sciences of the U.S.S.R.

**Trans. Proc. New Zealand Inst.** Transactions and proceedings of the New Zealand institute.

**Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.** Transactions of the Sapporo natural history society. Sapporo, Japan. See appendix, p. 573, col. 1.

**Trans. Sci. Soc. Turkest.** Transactions of the Scientific society of Turkestan. Tashkent. Trudy Turkestanakogo Nauchnogo Obschestva.

**Trans. Scott. Arb. Soc.** Transactions of the Royal Scottish arboricultural society. Edinburgh.

**Trans. Sibir. Inst. Agr. For.** Transactions of the Siberian institute of agriculture and forestry. Omsk. Trudy Sibirskogo Instituta Sel'skogo Khozïastva i Lesovodstva.

The English title first appeared on vol. 6(1926). Vols. 1(1922) to 6(1926) bore the Russian title: Trudy Sibirskoi Sel'sko-Khozïastvennoi Akademii.

**Trans. Sixth Congr. Tokyo, Far East. Assoc. Trop. Med.** Far Eastern association of tropical medicine. Transactions of the Sixth biennial congress held at Tokyo, 1925.

**Trans. Tomsk. Univ.** Transactions of the Tomsk state university. Izvestiia Tomskogo Gosudarstvennogo Universiteta. Berichte der Tomsker Staats-Universität.

Each paper is paged separately. The numerical sequence of the papers in the volume is not given.

**Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci.** Transactions of the Tottori society of agricultural science, Japan. See appendix, p. 578, col. 1.

**Trav. Comm. Étud. Iakoute.** Travaux de la Commission pour l'étude de la République Autonome Soviétique Socialiste Iakoute. Published by the Academy of Science U.S.S.R. Trudy Komissii po Izucheniiu Avtonomnoi Iakoutskoi Sovetskoi Sotsialisticheskoi Respubliki.

**Trav. Comm. Étud. Lac Baikal.** Travaux de la Commission pour l'étude du Lac Baikal. Trudy Komissii po Izucheniiu Oзера Baikala.

- Trav. Inst. Rech. Biol. Perm.** Travaux de l'Institut des recherches biologiques de Perm. Trudy Permskogo Biologicheskogo Nauchno-Issledovatel'skogo Instituta.
- Trav. Inst. Sci. Biol. [Tomsk].** Travaux de l'Institut scientifique de biologie. [Published by] l'Université Kouibycheff de Tomsk, Trudy Biologicheskogo Nauchno-Issledovatel'skogo Instituta. [Published by] Tomskii Gosudarstvennyi Universitet imeni V. V. Kuibysheva.  
Both titles appear on the title-page.
- Trav. Inst. Sci. Nat. Peterhof.** Travaux de l'Institut des sciences naturelles de Peterhof. Trudy Peterhofskogo Estestvenno-Nauchnogo Instituta.
- Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse.** Travaux du Laboratoire forestier de Toulouse.
- Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd.** See Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.
- Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Russie.** See Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.
- Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.** See the next entry.
- Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.** Travaux du Musée botanique, de l'Académie des sciences de l'Union des Républiques Soviétiques Socialistes. Trudy Botanicheskogo Muzeia Akademii Nauk Sŏŭza Sovetskikh Sotsialisticheskikh Respublik.  
Numbers 1 to 12 were published under the title: Travaux du Musée botanique de l'Académie impériale des sciences de St. Pétersbourg. Trudy Botanicheskogo Muzeia Imperatorskoi Akademii Nauk. St. Peterburg. In numbers 13 to 16 the name "Petrograd" was used instead of "St. Peterburg." Numbers 17 and 18 were published under the title: Travaux du Musée botanique de l'Académie des sciences de Russie. Trudy Botanicheskogo Muzeia Rossiiskoi Akademii Nauk. For continuation after no. 25 see Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.
- Trav. Soc. Nat. Irkutsk.** Travaux de la Société des naturalistes d'Irkoutsk. Trudy Irkutskogo Obshchestva Estestvoispytatelei.
- Trav. Soc. Nat. Leningrad** [vol. no.] Bot. See Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.
- Trav. Soc. Nat. Leningrad** [vol. no.] Compt. Rend. See Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.
- Trav. Soc. Nat. Petrograd** [vol. no.] Bot. See Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.
- Trav. Soc. Nat. Petrograd** [vol. no.] Compt. Rend. See next entry.
- Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.** Travaux de la Société impériale des naturalistes de St. Pétersbourg. Trudy Imperatorskago Sankt-Peterburgskago Obshchestva Estestvoispytatelei.  
Beginning with vol. 18 this serial was published in separately paged sections. Beginning with vol. 20 these sections were numbered, the "Comptes rendus" being sect. (livre) I, the "Botanique" being sect. (livre) III. Beginning with vol. 44 "Petrograd (Petrogradskago)" replaced "St. Pétersbourg." Beginning with vol. 46 the word "impériale" was omitted. In the current volumes "Leningrad" replaces "Petrograd" in the title. Vols. 35 to 37 bear also the title "Journal botanique."
- Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.** [vol. no.] Bot. See preceding entry.
- Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.** [vol. no.] Compt. Rend. See Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.
- Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Géogr.** Travaux de la Sous-section Troitzkossowsk-Kiakhta, Section du pays d'Amour de la Société impériale Russe de géographie. Trudy Troitzkosavsko-Kiakhinskago Otdieleniia Priamurskogo Otdela Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva.
- Trav. Stat. Limnol. Lac. Bajkal.** Travaux de la Station limnologique du Lac Bajkal. Leningrad. Trudy Baikalskoi Limnologicheskoi Stanstsi.
- Trav. Troitz. Kiakhta Soc. Russ. Géogr.** See the second preceding entry.
- Troms. Mus. Aarsheft.** Tromsø Museums Aarshefter. [Norway.]
- Troms. Mus. Skrift.** Tromsø Museums Skrifter. [Norway.]
- Tröp. Hort.** Tropical horticulture. Taihoku. See appendix, p. 578, col. 1.
- Trop. Woods.** Tropical woods. Yale university School of forestry. New Haven, Connecticut.
- Tropenpflanzer.** Der Tropenpflanzer; Zeitschrift für tropische Landwirtschaft.
- Trudy Altaisk. Podot. Russ. Geogr. Obshch.** Trudy Altaiskogo Podotdela Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Transactions of the Altai subsection of the Russian geographical society.]
- Trudy Amur. Eksped.** Trudy Komandirovannoi po Vysochaishemu Povelēniū Amurskoi Ekspeditsii. [Memoirs of His Imperial Majesty's Amur expedition.]  
The botany is mostly in the section with the subtitle: Botanicheskiia Izshēdovaniia v 19. . . [Botanical investigations during 19. . .] This work has not been seen.
- Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk. S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot.** Trudy Dal'nevostochnogo Filiala Akademii Nauk. S.S.S.R. Seriiā botanicheskaiā. Moskva. Leningrad. [Transactions of the Far Eastern branch of the Academy of sciences. U.S.S.R. Botanical series. Moscow. Leningrad.]
- Trudy Gornotaezhn. Sta. Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk. S.S.S.R.** Trudy Gornotaezhnoi Stantsii Dal'nevostochnogo Filiala Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R. Khabarovsk. [Transactions of the Mountain-taiga station of the Far Eastern branch of the Academy of sciences of the U.S.S.R. Khabarovsk.]
- Trudy Inst. Izuch. Līes (Lesa).** Trudy Instituta po Izucheniiū Līesa (Liesa). Memoirs (or Transactions) of the Institute for the study of forestry.  
This serial has not been seen.
- Trudy Inst. Nov. Lubian. Syr'ia.** Trudy Instituta Novago Lubianago Syr'ia. [Transactions of the Institute for research on new bast fibres. Moscow.]
- Trudy Mong. Kom.** Trudy Mongolskoi Komissii. [Memoirs of the Mongolian commission. Published by the Academy of sciences, U.S.S.R.]  
In separately paged fascicles.
- Trudy Obshch. Est. Ispyt. [ ] Univ. Kazan.** Trudy Obshchestva Estestvoispytatelei pri Imperatorskom Kazanskom Universiteti. [Proceedings of the Society of naturalists of the Imperial university of Kazan.]
- Trudy Obshch. Ispytat. Prir. Khar'kof Univ.** Trudy Obshchestva Ispytatelei Prirody pri Imperatorskom Khar'kovskom Universiteti. [Memoirs of the Society of naturalists of the Imperial university of Charkov.]
- Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl.** See next entry.
- Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Pochv. Izsl.** Trudy Pochvenno-Botanicheskikh Ekspeditsii po Izshēdovaniū Kolonizatsionnykh Raionov Aziatskoi Rossii. [Memoirs of the agronomo-botanical expeditions for the investigation of regions suitable for colonization in Asiatic Russia.]  
The results of these expeditions were published each year in two series, Soil studies (Pochvennyiā Izshēdovaniia) and Botanical investigations (Botanicheskiia Izshēdovaniia.) Only part of the first series has been seen.
- Trudy S'ezd. Lesn. Priamursk. Uprav. Gosud. Imushch. Prilozh.** Trudy S'ezdov Lesnichikh Priamurskogo Upravleniia Gosudarstvennykh Imushchestv. Prilozhenie. [Proceedings of the meetings of the foresters of the Bureau of administration of government property for the Priamur region. Supplement.]  
This serial has not been seen.
- Trudy Sibirsk. Sel'sk. Khoz. Akad.** See Trans. Sibir. Inst. Agr. For.
- Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Iakutsk. A.S.S.R.** Trudy Soveta po Izucheniiū Proizvoditel'nykh Sil Iakutskoi A.S.S.R. [Transactions of the council for the study of the natural resources of the autonomous socialist sovietic republic of Yakutsk.]  
Published by the Academy of Science. U.S.S.R.
- Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil, Ser. Dal'n. Vost.** Trudy Soveta po Izucheniiū Proizvoditel'nykh Sil. Seriiā Dal'nevostochnaiā. [Transactions of the council for the study of natural resources. Far Eastern series.]
- Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil, Ser. Iakutsk.** Trudy Soveta po Izucheniiū Proizvoditel'nykh Sil. Seriiā Iakutskaiā. [Transactions of the Council for the study of natural resources. Yakutsk series.]

**Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil, Ser. Sibirsk.** Trudy Soveta po Izucheniiu Proizvoditel'nykh Sil. Seriya Sibirskaya. [Transactions of the Council for the study of natural resources. Siberian series.]

This serial has not been seen.

**Trudy Studench. Nauchn. Kruzhk. Fiz.-Matem. Fak. S. Peterb. Univ.** Trudy Stunderskikh Nauchnykh Kruzhkov Fiziko-Matematicheskogo Fakul'teta S-Peterburgskogo Universiteta. [Memoirs of the Scientific associations of students at the Physico-mathematic faculty of the University of St. Petersburg.]

This serial has not been identified.

**Trudy Sungar. Rechn. Biol. Sta.** Trudy Sungariiskoi Rechnoi Biologicheskoi Stantsii. Kharbin. [Transactions of the Sungari River biological station. Kharbin.]

This is series B of the publication of the Manchuria research society. Vols. 1, no. 1(1925) and 3 to 6(1928) bear the additional title: Proceedings of the Sungari river biological station. Harbin. Vol. 1, No. 2 bears the additional title: Arbeiten der Biologischen Sungari-Station. Harbin. Because of this inconsistency of non-Russian titles, the abbreviated Russian title is here used throughout.

**Trudy Tiflissk. Bot. Sad.** Trudy Tiflisskago Botanicheskago Sada. [Contributions from the botanical garden of Tiflis.]

This publication is not the same as the Vestnik Tiflisskago Botanicheskago Sada.

**Trudy Vol'n. Econom. Obshch.** Trudy Imperatorskago Vol'nago Ekonomicheskago Obshchestva. [Bulletin of the Imperial free economic society. St. Petersburg.]

**Trudy Zashch. Rast. Vost. Sibir.** Trudy po Zashchite Rastenii Vostochnoi Sibiri. Moskva. Irkutsk. [Papers on plant protection in Eastern Siberia. Moscow. Irkutsk.] Published by Vostochno-Sibirskaya Kraevaya Stantsiya Zashchity Rastenii [Eastern Siberian regional station for plant protection].

**Tsing Hua Journ.** The Tsing Hua journal. Ching hua hsueh pao. Peiping. See appendix, p. 568, col. 1.

**Tsing Hua Week.** The Tsing Hua weekly. Ching hua k'an. Peiping. Some issues bear the Chinese title only. See appendix, p. 568, col. 1.

**Tuinb. Fl.** Tuinbouw-flora van Nederland en zijne overzeesche bezittingen; bevattende de geschiedenis en afbeeldingen van nieuwe of merkwaardige planten, bloemen, vruchten, mededeelingen omtrent de kultuur in haren geheelen omvang, in betrekking tot Nederland en zijne overzeesche bezittingen . . . door W. H. de Vriese.

## U

**Uchen. Zapisk. Kazan. Univ.** Uchenye Zapiski Kazanskogo Gosudarstvennogo Universiteta. Kazan. [Scientific publications of the National university of Kazan.]

**Ukrainian Bot. Rev.** The Ukrainian botanical review. Ukrainskii Botanichnii Zhurnal.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Bull.** United States department of agriculture, Bulletin.

This was sometimes published as: Bulletin of the U. S. department of agriculture.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull.** United States department of agriculture. Bureau of plant industry. Bulletin.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Circ.** United States department of agriculture. Bureau of plant industry. Circular.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Crop. Physiol. Circ.** United States department of agriculture. Bureau of plant industry, Office of crop physiology and breeding investigations. Circular.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Circ.** United States department of agriculture. Circular.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Dept. Circ.** United States department of agriculture. Department circular.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Div. Agrost. Bull.** United States department of agriculture. Division of agrostology. Bulletin.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Div. Bot. Circ.** United States department of agriculture. Botanical division. Circular.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Farm. Bull.** Farmers' bulletin [no. ] United States department of agriculture.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Off. Exp. Sta. Bull.** Bulletin [no. ] United States department of agriculture, Office of experiment stations.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Pl. Disease Rep.** The Plant disease reporter. Issued by the Office of mycology and disease survey. Bureau of plant industry, United States department of agriculture.

This is a mimeographed publication.

**U. S. Dept. Agr. Yearb.** Yearbook of the United States department of agriculture.

**Univ. Calif. Publ. Agr. Sci.** University of California publications in agricultural sciences. Berkeley.

**Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot.** University of California publications in botany. Berkeley.

**Univ. Illinois Bull.** University of Illinois bulletin. Champaign.

[**Univ. Nanking Mag.**] [The University of Nanking magazine.] See appendix, p. 565, col. 2.

**Unters. Forstbot. Inst. München.** Untersuchungen aus dem Forstbotanischen Institut zu München.

**Urban, Festschr. Asch.** Ignatz Urban. Festschrift zur Feier siebenzigsten Geburtstages des Herrn Professor Dr. Paul Ascherson (4. Juni 1904). Leipzig, 1904.

## V

**Věda Přírodní.** Věda Přírodní; Měsíčník pro Pěstování a Šíření věd Přírodních. [Natural science; monthly for the promotion and extension of the study of nature.]

**Vedetta Agr. Siena.** La Vedetta agricola. Siena.

This Italian serial has not been seen. See Internat. Cat. Sci. Lit. Bot. 12: 214. 1912.

**Vega Exped. Vetensk. Iakkt.** See Nordenskiöld, A. E. von, 1882-87, p. 358, col. 2.

**Vegetationsbilder.** Vegetationsbilder . . . herausgegeben von Dr. G. Karsten und Dr. H. Schenck. Jena.

**Verh. Batav. Genootsch. Wetensch.** Verhandelingen van het (koninklijk) Bataviaasch genootschap van kunsten en wetenschappen. Batavia.

**Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand.** Verhandlungen des Botanischen Vereins der Prov. Brandenburg. Berlin.

**Verh. Deutsch. Geogr.-Tag. (Berlin).** Verhandlungen des [siebzehnten] deutschen Geographentages zu [Lübeck].

**Verh. Ges. Deutsch. Naturf. Arzt.** Verhandlungen der Gesellschaft deutscher Naturforscher und Ärzte. Leipzig.

The title varies in earlier volumes. From 1890 (and possibly before) to 1908 it bore this form.

**Verh. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin.** Verhandlungen. Gesellschaft für Erdkunde zu Berlin.

**Verh. Holland. Maatsch. Wetensch. Haarlem.** Verhandelingen uitgegeven door de Hollandsche maatschappij der wetenschappen, te Haarlem.

**Verh. Kon. Akad. Wetensch. (Amsterdam).** Verhandelingen der Koninklijke Akademie van wetenschappen. Amsterdam. For continuation see the next entry.

**Verh. Kon. Akad. Wetensch. Amsterdam Afd. Naturk.** [ ] Sect. [ ]. Verhandelingen der Koninklijke Akademie van wetenschappen te Amsterdam. Afdeling Natuurkunde.

This is issued in "Eerste Sectie" and "Tweede Sectie." It is a continuation of the preceding serial.

[**Verh. Krak. Akad. Wiss.**]

This German title is frequently used in reviews for Rospr. Sprawozd. Matem. Przyn. Akad. Um. Krakow. It is not used in this bibliography.

[**Verh. Leop.-Carol. Acad. Nat.**] See Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop.-Carol. This German abbreviation is often cited, but is not used in this bibliography.

**Verh. Naturf. Ges. Basel.** Verhandlungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Basel.

**Verh. Naturw. Ver. Hamburg.** Verhandlungen des naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins in Hamburg.

**Verh. VIIten Internat. Geogr.-Kongr. Berlin.** Verhandlungen des Siebenten internationalen Geographen-Kongress. Berlin, 1899.

**Verh. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.** Verhandlungen des Vereins zur Beförderung des Gartenbaues in den Königlich preussischen Staaten.

There were issued vols. 1(1822-24) to 28(1857), the last seven volumes being also designated as n. ser. 1(1853) to 7(1859). It was then replaced by the *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.*

**Verh. Zool.-Bot. Ges. Wien.** Verhandlungen der Zoologisch-botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien.

Vols. 1(1851) to 7(1857) were published under the title: *Verhandlungen des Zoologisch-botanischen Verein in Wien*. Vols. 8(1858) to 67(1918) were published under the present title with "der Kaiserlich-Königlichen" inserted before "zoologisch."

**Verh. Zool.-Bot. Ver. Wien.** See preceding entry.

**Verh. V. Internat. Kongr. Vererbungswiss. Berlin 1927.** Verhandlungen des V Internationalen Kongresses für Vererbungswissenschaft, Berlin 1927. (Supplement to Band II der Zeitschrift für induktive Abstammungs- und Vererbungslehre.) Leipzig.

**Vers. Med. Akad. (Amsterdam).** Verslagen en mededeelingen der Koninklijke Akademie van wetenschappen. Amsterdam.

**Vers. Med. Akad. Afd. Nat. (Amsterdam).** Verslagen en mededeelingen der Koninklijke Akademie van wetenschappen. Afdeling natuurkunde. Amsterdam.

For continuation see next entry.

**Verz. Vorles. Akad. Braunsch.** Verzeichnis der Vorlesungen an der Königlichen Akademie zu Braunschweig.

Earlier and later titles of this publication are: *Index lectionum in Lyceo regio Hosiano Brunsbergensi, 1897-1901*; *Arbeiten aus dem Botanischen Institut des Kgl. Lyceum Hosianum in Braunschweig, 1901-03, 1908, 1912*; *Verzeichnis der Vorlesungen am Königlichen Lyceum Hosianum zu Braunschweig, 1906, 1909*; *Verzeichnis der Vorlesungen an der Königlichen Akademie zu Braunschweig, 1912*; *Arbeiten aus dem Botanischen Institut der Staatlichen Akademie (vorm. Kgl. Lyceum Hosianum) in Braunschweig. 1926.*

**Vestn. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R.** Vestnik Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R. Leningrad. [Bulletin of information of the U.S.S.R. Academy of science. Leningrad.]

Published in separately paged monthly fascicles.

**Vet. Akad. Handl. Stockholm.** Kongliga Svenska Vetenskaps-Akademiens Handlingar. Stockholm.

**Vet. Acad. Nya Handl. (Stockholm).** Kongl. Vetenskaps Akademiens nya Handlingar. Stockholm.

**Vid. Medd. Nat. Foren. Kjøbenhavn.** Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra den Naturhistoriske Forening i Kjøbenhavn.

**Vierteljahres. Nat. Ges. Zürich.** Vierteljahresschrift der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Zürich.

**Viestn. Azii.** Viestnik Azii. [The Herald of Asia.]

**Viestn. Dal'nevost Otd. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R.** See Bull. Far East Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.

**Viestn. Est. Nauk.** Viestnik Estestvennykh Nauk. [The Herald of the natural sciences.] Moscow.

**Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad.** Viestnik Imperatorskago Rossiiskago Obshchestva Sadovodstva. [Bulletin of information of the Imperial Russian horticultural society.]

Later numbers bear the title: *Viestnik Sadovodstva, Plodovodstva i Ogorodnichestva* [Bulletin of horticulture, fruit culture and truck-gardening].

**Viestn. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Viestnik Russkago Imperatorskago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Bulletin of information of the Russian imperial geographical society.]

Each volume consists of 6 parts paged separately as follows: I. *Diistviia Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* [Activity of the Russian geographical society.] II. *Izslედovaniia i Materialy.* [Investigations and materials.] III. *Izvlacheniiia iz Inostrannoi Literature.* [Abstracts from foreign literature.] IV. *Bibliografiia.* [Bibliography.] V. *Geograficheskiia Izvistiia i Smies.* [Geographical news and miscellaneous.] VI. *Prilozheniia.* [Supplements.]

**Viestn. Sad. Plod. Ogor.** See Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad.

**Vigne Amér.** La Vigne Américaine et la viticulture en Europe.

Vols. 1 and 2 bore the title: *La Vigne américaine, sa culture, son avenir en Europe.*

## W

**Webbia.** Webbia. Raccolta di scritti botanici pubblicati in occasione del 50° anniversario della morte di Filippo Barker Webb.

The subtitle changed to "Raccolta di scritti botanici edita da Ugolino Martelli" with vol. 2(1907).

**Wiad. Farmaceut.** Wiadomości Farmaceutyczne Organ Warszawskiego Towarzystwa Farmaceutycznego. [Pharmaceutical journal. Publication of the Pharmaceutical Association of Warsaw.]

**Wien. Illustr. Gart.-Zeit.** Wiener illustrierte Garten-Zeitung. Organ der K. K. Gartenbau-Gesellschaft in Wien.

Vols. 1(1876) to 3(1878) were published under the title: *Wiener Obst- und Garten-Zeitung*. After vol. 30(1905) it merged with *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.*

**Wien. Landw. Zeit.** Wiener landwirtschaftliche Zeitung. Vienna.

**Wien. Obst. Gart. Zeit.** See *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.*

**Wien. Zeitschr. Kunst. Lit.** Wiener Zeitschrift für Kunst, Litteratur, Theater und Mode. Vienna.

**Wiss. Ber. Mosk. Staatsuniv.** Wissenschaftliche Berichte der Moskauer Staatsuniversität. Uchenyiia Zapiski Moskovskogo Universiteta.

**Wiss. Meeresuntersuch. Helgoland.** Wissenschaftliche Meeresuntersuchungen; herausgegeben von der Kommission zur wissenschaftlichen Untersuchung der deutschen Meere in Kiel und der Biologischen Anstalt auf Helgoland. Kiel und Leipzig.

Published in 2 separate series: "Helgoland" and "Kiel."

**Wochenbl. Landw. Ver. Bayern.** See *Zeitschr. Landw. Ver. Bayern.*

**Wochenschr. Gärtn. Pflanzenk.** See next entry.

**Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.** Wochenschrift des Vereins zur Beförderung des Gartenbaues in den königlichen preussischen Staaten für Gärtnerei und Pflanzenkunde.

This is a continuation of the *Verh. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat*. Vols. 1 and 2(1858-59) were issued under the title: *Wochenschrift für Gärtnerei und Pflanzenkunde*. Beginning with Vol. 16(1875) it became the *Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat*.

**World's Work.** The World's work. Philadelphia.

## Y

**Year Book Rhod. Assoc.** Year Book of the Rhododendron association 1931.

**Yearb. Amer. Amaryll. Soc.** Yearbook, American Amaryllis society.

**Yearb. Bur. Entom. Chekiang.** Yearbook of the Bureau of entomology, Hangchow, China. See appendix, p. 563, col. 2.

**Yellow Dragon.** Yellow Dragon. Queen's College, Hongkong. See appendix, p. 568, col. 2.

## Z

**Za Industr. Sovetsk. Vost.** Za Industrializatsiū Sovetskogo Vostoka. Moskva. [To promote the industrial development of the Soviets of the East. Moscow.]

See Ivashkevich, B. A., 1932, p. 213, and Endelman, G., 1932, p. 107.

**Za Nov. Vol.** Za Novoe volokno. [New fibers.]

**Zapisk. Akad. Nauk (St. Peterb.)** Zapiski Imperatorskoī Akademii Nauk. [Memoirs of the Imperial academy of science (St. Petersburg).]

This publication with Russian title only is not the same as the *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.*

**Zapisk. Chit. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Zapiski Chitinskago Otdieleniia. Priamurskii Otdiel (Obshchestvo Izucheniiia Amurskago Kraia) I. Russkoe Geograficheskoe Obshchestvo. [Bulletin of the Chita section, Division of Primorsk (Association for the study of the Amurland). Russian geographic society.]

This serial has not been seen.

**Zapisk. Kievsk. Obshch. Estest.** See *Zapisk. Obshch. Estest. Univ. Vladim. Kiev.*



- Zapisk. Krasnoïarsk. Pod'otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Zapiski Krasnoïarskago Pod'otdela V.-S.-O. Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Memoirs of the Krasnoïarsk subsection of the Imperial Russian geographical society (Eastern Siberian section).]
- Zapisk. Novo-Aleksandriisk. Inst. Sel'sk. Khoz. Lišov.** Zapiski Novo-Aleksandriiskago Instituta Sel'skago Khozaistva i Lišovodstva. [Memoirs of the Institute of Agronomy and forestry of Novo-Alexandriya.]
- Zapisk. Novoross. Univ.** Zapiski Imperatorskago Novorosskago Universiteta. [Memoirs of the Imperial university of New Russia (Odessa).]
- Zapisk. Obshch. Estest. Univ. Vladim. Kiev.** Zapiski Obshchestva Estestvoispytatelei Universiteta Sv. Vladimira. Kiev. [Memoirs of the Society of naturalists of the University of St. Vladimir, Kiev.]  
The early volumes were issued under the title: Zapiski Kievskogo Obshchestva Estestvoispytatelei.
- Zapisk. Obshch. Izuch. Amursk. Kraia (Vladiv. Otd. Priamursk. Russ. Geogr. Obshch.).** Zapiski Obshchestva Izucheniia Amurskago Kraia (Vladivostokskago Otdeleniia Priamurskago Otdela Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva). [Memoirs of the Society for the study of the Amur region (Vladivostok section of the Priamursk branch of the Imperial Russian geographical society).]
- Zapisk. Priamursk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Zapiski Priamurskago Otdela Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Bulletin of the Priamursk branch of the Imperial Russian geographical society.]
- Zapisk. Russk. Geogr. Obshch., Geogr.** Zapiski Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva, po Obshchei Geografii. [Memoirs of the Imperial Russian geographical society, General geography.]
- Zapisk. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Zapiski Sibirskago Otdela Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Bulletin of the Siberian branch of the Imperial Russian geographical society.]
- Zapisk. Sta. Ispyt. Sîem. Sad. Petr. Vel.** Zapiski Stantsiia Ispytaniia Sîemian pri (Imperatorskom) Botanicheskom Sade Petra Velikago. [Bulletin of the Division of seed inspection of the (Imperial) botanical garden of Peter the Great.]  
The title changes. With Vol. 4, no. 4 the title became: Zapiski Laboratorii po Semenovedeniû pri Glavnom Botanicheskom Sade R.S.F.S.R. The back cover bears the title: Annalen der Samenprüfungsanstalt am Kaiserlichen botanischen Garten zu St. Petersburg. Beginning with vol. 2, no. 4 (1914) this became: Annales de l'Institut d'essais de sêmentes au Jardin impérial botanique de Pierre le Grand. With vol. 4, no. 3 it became: . . . Jardin principal botanique de (la) république. With vol. 4, no. 6 it became: Annales d'essais de sêmentes; journal de l'Institut d'essais de sêmentes au Jardin botanique de la république à Leningrad.
- Zapisk. Vladiv. Otd. Gosud. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Zapiski Vladivostokskago Otdela Gosudarstvennogo Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. (Obshchestva Izucheniia Amurskago Kraia.) [Bulletin of Vladivostok branch of the National Russian geographical society (Association for the study of the Amur region).]  
A continuation of Zapisk. Obshch. Izuch. Amursk. Kraia Vladiv. Otd. Priamursk. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.
- Zapisk. Zap. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.** Zapiski Zapadno Sibirskago Otdela Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Memoirs of the Western Siberian branch of the Russian geographical society.]
- Zashch. Rast.** Zashchita Rastenii ot Vreditel'ei. (Bûlleten' Postoiannogo Biûro Vserossiiskikh Entomofitopatologicheskikh S'ezdov.)  
The French title is: Défense des plants. Bulletin du Bureau permanent des Congrès entomo-phytopathologiques de Russie.
- Zeitschr. Bot.** Zeitschrift für Botanik; herausgegeben von Ludwig Just, Friedrich Oltmanns, Herman Graf von Solms-Laubach.
- Zeitschr. Gart.-Obstb. [Wien].** Zeitschrift für Garten- und Obstbau. Organ der Oesterreichischen Gartenbau-Gesellschaft.  
This serial began with vol. 1 (1920). It was published in two series, the second forming a continuation of the "Obstzüchter." It existed in this form for four years when the union was dissolved and the first series continued as Gartenzeitung der Oesterreichischen Gartenbau-Gesellschaft in Wien, beginning in 1925.
- Zeitschr. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin.** Zeitschrift der Gesellschaft für Erdkunde zu Berlin.
- Zeitschr. Landw. Ver. Bayern.** Zeitschrift. Landwirtschaftlicher Verein in Bayern, Munich.  
Vols. 1 (1811) to 10 (1820) were issued as the Wochenblatt . . . ; vols. 11 (1820) to 26 (1835) as the Neues (Central-) Wochenblatt . . . ; 1836-55 as the Centralblatt . . . ; 1856-95 as the Zeitschrift.
- "Zeitschr. Land- Wasserstud."** "Zeitschrift für Land- und Wasserstudien."  
This serial, referred to in Jap. Journ. Bot. 6: (106), 1933, has not been seen.
- Zeitschr. Naturw.** Zeitschrift für Naturwissenschaften. Leipzig.
- Zeitschr. Parasitenk. (Berlin).** Zeitschrift für Parasitenkunde. Berlin.  
Publication of this serial began in 1928.
- Zeitschr. Parasitenk. (Jena).** Zeitschrift für Parasitenkunde. Jena.  
Only four volumes (1869-75) were published.
- Zeitschr. Pflanzenkrankh.** Zeitschrift für Pflanzenkrankheiten u. Pflanzenschutz mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Krankheiten von forstlichen, landwirtschaftlichen und gärtnerischen Kulturpflanzen. Stuttgart.  
Vols. 1 (1891) to 25 (1915) were published under the title: Zeitschrift für Pflanzenkrankheiten. Organ für die Gesamtinteressen des Pflanzenschutzes, unter Mitwirkung der Internationalen phytopathologischen Kommission. Vols. 26 (1916) to 31 (1921) were published with the title: Zeitschrift für Pflanzenkrankheiten. Vols. 32 (1922) to 35 (1925) were published under the title: Zeitschrift für Pflanzenkrankheiten und Gallenkunde.
- Zeitschr. Weltforstw.** Zeitschrift für Weltforstwirtschaft. Review of world's forestry. Revue économique forestière universelle. Neudamm und Berlin.
- Zemled. Gaz.** Zemlediel'cheskaia Gazeta. [Agricultural gazette.]
- Zemlevédénie.** Zemlevédénie. Periodicheskoe Izdanie Geograficheskago Otdeleniia Imperatorskago Obshchestva Liubitelei Estestvoznaniia, Antropologii, i Etnografii. [Geography. A periodical publication of the Geographical section of the Imperial society of lovers of nature, anthropology, and ethnography.]
- Zhurn. Mikrobiol.** Zhurnal Mikrobiologii. [Journal of microbiology.] Petrograd.
- Zhurn. Minist. Gosud. Imushch.** Zhurnal Ministerstva Gosudarstvennykh Imushchestv. [Journal of the Ministry of government property.]
- Zhurn. Minist. Vnutr. Dîel.** Zhurnal Ministerstva Vnutrennikh Dîel. [Journal of the Ministry of the interior.]
- Zhurn. Russk. Fiz.-Khim. Obshch.** Zhurnal Russkago Fiziko-Khimicheskago Obshchestva. Leningrad. [Journal of the Russian physico-chemical society.]
- Zhurn. Sadov. Ross. Obshch. Liubit. Sadov.** Zhurnal Sadovodstva Izdavaemyi Rossiiskim Obshchestvom Liubitel'ei Sadovodstva. [Journal of horticulture; published by the Russian society of the lovers of horticulture.]
- Zoll. Syst. Verz. Ind. Arch. Pflanz.** See Zollinger, H. 1854-55, p. 549, col. 2.

# BIBLIOGRAPHY OF EASTERN ASIATIC BOTANY

## AUTHORS AND TITLES

### A

- A. (in Gard. Chron. in 1925) = Auton. W.  
A. G. F. (in Gard. Chron.) = Forsyth, A. G.  
A. M. (in Gard. Chron.) = Meunissier, A.  
A. O. (in Gard. Chron.) = Osborn, A.  
A. T. J. (in Gard. Chron.) = Johnson, A. T.
- Abaza, K. V.**  
1900. [Survey of the present state of the horticulture in the south-eastern Ussuri region.] Priamursk. Gub. Vedom. [Priamursk. Govern. Newspaper] 1900: No. 322-329.  
General notes in Russian with a list of wild growing fruit trees and shrubs. For criticism see Regel, A., 1901. This work listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, No. 1, has not been seen.
- Abe, K.**  
1904. Nippon no Mikan. [Monograph on the Japanese orange.] 1-300. *illustr.*  
In Japanese; largely horticultural. For partial translation see Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1918b.
- Abe, T.**  
1919. Taiwan ni okeru Sosai Saibai Yoran. [Manual of cultivated vegetables in Formosa.] "Publ. Agr. Exp. Sta. (Formosa)" no. 131.  
This work, probably in Japanese, has not been seen.
- Abe, Takuji.**  
1928a. [The rot disease of rice.] [Agr. & Hort. (Japan)] 3: 259-270, 381-392, 511-520, 643-650.  
In Japanese. The causal organism is *Achlya prolifer*.  
1928b. Studies on a new disease of *Celosia cristata* caused by *Fusarium celosiae* n. sp. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 7: 51-64. *pl. 6, 7.*  
1933. Studies on a new dry-rot disease of the bulb of *Crocus sativus* L. caused by *Fusarium bulbigenum* Cke. et Mass. var. *blasticola* (Rostr.) Wr. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 4: 212-228. *2 pl.*  
In Japanese with an English résumé.  
See also Hemmi, T., and Abe, Takuji.
- Abel, C.**  
1818. Narrative of a journey in the interior of China, and of a voyage to and from that country, in the years 1816 and 1817. i-xvi, 1-420. *many pl. many f. 3 fold. maps.*  
Contains botanical notes throughout the text. For reference to Appendix B, pp. 374-379, see Brown, R., 1818a.
- Abel, F.**  
1898. Die Gattung Citrus. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 23: 112-116.  
A general synopsis of the cultivated species, several from China.
- Abolin, R. J.**  
1929. [A description of the vegetation and soils of the Lena-Vilui plain.] Trav. Comm. Étude. Iakoute 10: i-x, 1-372. *f. 1-56. diagr. 1-30. 3 maps.*  
In Russian with English summary; includes a general description of the region, data on the distribution of the vegetation and an ecological study. Reviewed by B. N. Gorodkov in Russian in Priroda 19: 446-449. 1930.
- Abramov, I. N.**  
1928. [Piricularia Oryzae in the Maritime Provinces.] Izv. Iuzhno-Ussuri Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 15: 1-4. *pl. 5, 6.*  
A discussion in Russian of this disease of rice.  
1931. Gribnye bolezni soevykh bobov na Dal'nem Vostoke. [Fungal diseases of soybeans in the Far East.] In Bolesni i vrediteli soevykh bobov na Dal'nem Vostoke. [Diseases and pests of soybean in the Far East.] 3-84. *f. 1-41.*  
In Russian; includes descriptions of *Sclerotinia libertiana*, *Cercospora datzu*, *Phyllosticta sojaecola* and other saprophytic fungi, some described as new. The pamphlet containing this article was published by the Far Eastern Station for Plant Protection. This work is extensively reviewed in Rev. Appl. Mycol. 11: 87-89. 1932.
- Acharius, E.**  
1810. Lichenographia universalis, in qua Lichenes omnes detectos adiectis observationibus et figuris horum vegetabilium naturam et organorum carpomorphorum structuram illustrantibus, ad genera, species, varietates differentis et observationibus sollicite definitas redegit. i-viii, 1-696. *pl. 1-14.*  
A general treatment.  
1814. Synopsis methodica Lichenum, sistens omnes hujus ordinis naturalis detectas plantas, quas, secundum genera species et varietates disposuit, characteribus et differentiis emendatis definivit, nec non synonymis et observationibus selectis illustravit. i-xiii, 1-392.  
A general treatment.
- Acworth, W.**  
1928. Three interesting shrubs. Gard. Chron. III. 84: 448.  
Includes general notes on *Ligustrum ionandrum* and *Pyraecantha rogersiana* forma *flava* from China.
- Adamov, V.**  
1900-02. [Ueber Sagittaria alpina Willd. (Sag. natans Pall.) einer bisher noch unbekannten Buerger der Europaeischen Flora.] Script. Bot. Hort. Univ. Petrop. 18: 41-58. *pl. 1-3.*  
A description of *S. alpina*, in Russian (pp. 41-50) and in German (pp. 51-58), previously recorded only in the Altai Mountains and near Baikal Lake. The Russian and German titles differ considerably.
- Adams, A.**  
1870. Travels of a naturalist in Japan and Manchuria. i-x, 1-334. *1 pl.*  
Includes some general notes on the flora of Japan and Manchuria.
- Adams, M. F.**  
1810. Descriptio novae species Azaleae. Mém. Acad. Hist. St. Pétersb. 2: 332-334. *pl. 14.*  
*Azalea fragrans* sp. nov. from eastern Siberia.  
1834. Descriptiones plantarum minus cognitarum Sibiriae praesertim orientalis, quas in itinere ann. 1805 et 1806 observavit. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 5: 89-116. 1817; Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 3: 231-252. *pl. 18, 14.*  
Contains 20 species, including a few collected near Lake Baikal.
- Adamson, R. S.**  
1913. Plants from western China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 51: 129-131.  
Enumeration of a collection of plants from the vicinity of Tatsienlu in western Szechwan and southern Kansu mountains made by F. K. Ward in 1909-1910. Includes *Gueldenstaedtia flava* and *Jasminum wardii*, spp. nov.
- Adanson, M.**  
1763. Familles des plantes. 1: Contenant une préface historique sur l'état ancien et actuel de la botanique et une théorie de cette science. 2 v. (1, i-cccxxv, 1-189; 2, (1)-(24), 1-640. *1 pl.*)  
General in nature; contains many new generic names.
- Adolph, N. A.**  
1930. [Die mehrjährigen Arten der Gattung Adonis (Unter-gattung Consiligo) in U. S. S. R.] Bull. Appl. Bot. 23: 291-356. *f. 1-14.*  
In Russian with German résumé. Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Adolph, P. E.**  
1936. Shen Nung, ancient pharmacologist and agriculturalist. China Journ. 24: 68-72. *3 pl.*  
Concerns life and temples built to commemorate this early Chinese writer. (See Shen Nung, in Chinese appendix.)

**Aellen, P.**

1929. *Chenopodium ficifolium* Sm. und seine Verwandten der eurasischen Flora. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **27**: 220-223. Includes a few species from eastern Siberia.

**Agardh, C. A.**

- 1820-28. Species algarum rite cognitae cum synonymis, differentiis specificis et descriptionibus succinctis 2 v. (1, 1-531. 1820; 2, i-lxxvi. 1-189 1828).  
General in nature.  
1824. Systema algarum. i-xxxviii. 1-312.  
General in nature

**Agardh, J. G.**

1839. Recensio specierum generis Pteridis. i-vi. 1-86.  
Includes the Chinese and Japanese species then known.  
1848-76. Species genera et ordines algarum, seu descriptiones succinctae specierum, generum et ordinum, quibus algarum regnum constituitur. 3 v. (1, i-viii. 1-363. 1848; 2, i-xii. 1-1291. 1851-63; 3, i-vii. 1-724. 1876)  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1867-68. De Laminariis symbolae. Act. Univ. Lund. **1867**<sup>2,10</sup>: 1-36.  
Contains a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1871-72. Bidrag till florideernes systematik. Act. Univ. Lund. **1871**<sup>3,6</sup>: 1-60.  
Contains a few species from Japan.

- 1872-90. Till algerne systematik. Nya bidrag. Act. Univ. Lund. **9**<sup>2,5</sup>: 1-7. 1872-73; **17**<sup>3,4</sup>: 1-134. [1-2]. pl. 1-3. 1880-81; **19**<sup>2</sup>: 1-177. [1-4]. pl. 1-4. 1882-83; **21**<sup>3,8</sup>: 1-117. [1-3]. 1 pl. 1884-85; **23**<sup>2,2</sup>: 1-174. [1-6]. pl. 1-5. 1887-88; **26**<sup>3,3</sup>: 1-125. pl. 1-3. 1889-90.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species of algae.

1889. Species Sargassorum Australiae descriptae et dispositae. Accedunt de singulis partibus sargassorum earumque differentiis morphologicis in diversis speciebus observationes nonnullae; nec non dispositionis specierum omnium generis, his differentiis fundatae, periculum. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. **23**<sup>3</sup>: 1-133. pl. 1-31.  
Includes eastern Asiatic species.

- 1891-99. Analecta algologica. Observationes de speciebus algarum minus cognitae earumque dispositione. Act. Univ. Lund. **28**<sup>3</sup>: 1-182. pl. 1-3. 1891-92; **29**<sup>3</sup>: 1-144. pl. 1, 2. 1894; **30**<sup>2</sup>: 1-98. [1]. pl. 1. 1893; **32**<sup>2</sup>: 1-140. pl. 1. 1896; **33**<sup>3</sup>: 1-106. pl. 1, 2. 1897; **35**<sup>2,4</sup>: 1-160. pl. 1-3. 1899.  
Contains a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Ahern, G. P., and Newton, H. K.**

1923. A bibliography of woods of the world, exclusive of the temperate region of North America and with emphasis on tropical woods. 1-77.  
Includes many references for eastern Asia. This was issued in mimeographed form in 1926. It is a revision and extension of a bibliography compiled in 1923 and 1924 by S. J. Record.

**Ahlburg, H.**

1877. Reiseberichte aus Japan. Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. **20**: 517-519. 536-539.  
Includes notes on the vegetation and on individual species.  
1878a. Ein neues japanisches Pflanzengenus. Bot. Zeit. **36**: 113-114.  
*Aucubaephyllum* gen. nov. with *A. lioukiense* sp. nov. See also Ahlburg, H., 1878c.  
1878b. Ueber das Vorkommen der Gingko [sic!] biloba. Flora **61**: 382-383.  
1878c. Ein neues japanisches Pflanzengenus. Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens **2**: 150.  
A short preliminary note on *Aucubaephyllum lioukiense* without a technical description. See Ahlburg, H., 1878a.  
1878d. Reiseberichte aus Japan. Neubert's Gart. Mag. **1878**: 161-164.  
Includes general notes on the vegetation.  
1878e. Die Gärtnerei in Japan. Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. **21**: 371-376.  
General notes.  
1878f. Mitteilungen über japanischen Obstbau. Montschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. **21**: 472-474, 518-531, 585-587.  
General notes on fruit culture.

1879. Eine Reise nach dem Tsukuba von dem 1878 in Tokio verstorbenen Professor Ahlburg Gartenflora **28**: 164-170.

Includes notes on the vegetation en route to this place in Ibaraki-ken.

**Aikawa, H.**

1930. The plankton of the southern seas of Japan, considered with reference to their hydrography. Rec. Oceanogr. Works Japan **3**: 17-34. tab. 1-4. f. 1-5.  
Chiefly concerns distribution.

- 1931-36. [On the quantitative analysis of plankton associations in the seas surrounding Japan. I.] Journ. Imp. Fish. Exp. Sta. Tokyo **2**: 37-57. f. 1, 2. 1931; (II) **5**: 237-272. f. 1-6. 1934; (III) **6**: 131-171. f. 1-17. 1935; (IV) **7**: 153-182. f. 1-40. 1936.

In Japanese with English summary; largely ecological.

1933. On the planktology of Okhotsk Sea in autumn. Bull. Jap. Soc. Sci. Fish. **2**: 175-182. f. 1, 2.

An ecological description in Japanese with English synopsis.

- 1936a. On the diatom communities in the waters surrounding Japan. Rec. Oceanogr. Works Japan **8**: 1-159. f. 1-60.  
Ecological.

- 1936b. The planktonological properties of the principal sea areas surrounding Japan. Bull. Jap. Soc. Sci. Fish. **5**: 33-41. f. 1.  
Ecological.

**Airy-Shaw, H. K.**

1930. On the genera Moricandia and Orychophragmus. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1930**: 267-269.

A critical differentiation. *Moricandia sonchifolia* is considered a synonym of *Orychophragmus violaceus*. The species is native of North China.

- 1931a. The botanical name of the Japanese "Old Woman" lily. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1931**: 159-160.

*Lilium cordatum*, a transfer of *Hemerocallis cordata* Thunb. (*Lilium cordifolium* Thunb.)

- 1931b. *Allia praesertim Sinensia nova vel minus cognita*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **16**: 135-147.

Descriptions of various new species of *Allium* from western China, with critical notes on others, and reductions of Léveillé's species.

- 1932a. *Leycesteria gracilis*, (Kurz) Airy-Shaw. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3166.

Native of Sikkim, Bhutan, and Yunnan.

- 1932b. A revision of the genus *Leycesteria*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1932**: 161-176.

Contains eastern Asiatic species.

- 1932c. On the identity of *Aconitum acaule* Diels. Kew. Bull. Misc. Inf. **1932**: 241-245.

A clarification of the identity of 4 species of *Aconitum* Sect. *Napellus*, with a proposal of *A. dielsianum* nom. nov. for *A. acaule* (Fin. & Gagnep.) Diels.

- 1933a. *Allium bidentatum*, Fisch. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3181.

Native of Siberia and Chihli province.

- 1933b. *Allium Zimmermannianum*, Gilg. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3182.

Native of Chihli province.

- 1933c. *Gaultheria dumicola* var. *petanoneuron* Airy-Shaw. Hook. Icon. Pl. **33**: pl. 3206.

Native of Yunnan.

- 1934a. *Lonicera hispida* var. *bracteata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9360.

Native of northeastern Himalaya and southeastern Tibet.

- 1934b. *Deutzia rubens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9362.

Native of Shensi, Hupeh, and Szechwan.

- 1934c. *Pieris formosa* var. *Forrestii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9371.

Native of Upper Burma and Yunnan.

- 1934d. A key to the species of *Deutzia* sect. *Mesodeutzia*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1934**: 177-181.

Includes diagnoses of four new species from eastern Asia and Himalaya.

- 1935a. *Celastrus orbiculatus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9394. 1 f.  
Native of temperate China, Mongolia, Manchuria, Japan, and Sakhalin.
- 1935b. *Anaphalis triplinervis* var. *intermedia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9396. 1 f.  
Native of western Himalaya to Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1935c. *Agapetes pensilis* Airy-Shaw. Hook. Icon. Pl. **33**: pl. 3256.  
Native of Upper Burma and Yunnan.
- 1935d. Studies in the Ericales: I. New and less-known species of *Agapetes*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1935**: 24-53.  
Includes a few species from western China.
- 1935e. *Aconitum Forrestii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9424. 1 f.  
Native of southeastern Yunnan.
- 1936a. *Glaucidium palmatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **159**: pl. 9432.  
Native of Japan.
- 1936b. *Clematoclethra actinidioides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **159**: pl. 9439. 1 f.  
Native of Kansu and Szechwan.
- 1936c. Notes on the genus *Schima* and on the classification of the Theaceae-Camellioideae. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1936**: 496-499.  
A criticism of Melchior's treatment in ed. 2 of Engler, A., and Prantl, K., 1887-99 (Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien . . .) with various new species and reductions.
- Airy-Shaw, H. K., and Sealy, J. R.**  
1935. *Dicranostigma Franchetianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9404. 1 f.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- Aiton, W.**  
1789. Hortus Kewensis; or a catalogue of the plants cultivated in the Royal botanic garden at Kew. 3 v. (1, i-xxx. 1-496. pl. 1-6; 2, 1-460. pl. 7-10; 3, 1-547. pl. 11-13); ed. 2. 5 v. 1810-13 (1, i-xi. 1-407. 1810; 2, 1-432. 1811; 3, 1-432. 1811; 4, 1-522. 1812; 5, 1-568. 1813).  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species with important botanical data. The following additional information is to be found in Pritzels Thesaurus literaturae, "Altera haec editio usque ad Dodecandriam finem curis Jonae Dryandri, a classe vero XIII usque ad Cryptogamiam a Roberto Brown redacta est."  
For additional data see Anonymous 1846a.
- Aiton, W. T.**  
1814. An epitome of the second edition of Hortus Kewensis for the use of practical gardeners; to which is added a selection of esculent vegetables and fruits cultivated in the Royal gardens at Kew; with references to figures of the plants. i-xv, 1-376.  
Contains various eastern Asiatic species.
- Akai, S.**  
1934. [The genus *Chlorosplenium* which causes decay of green wood.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) **2**: 834-840. 1 col. pl. f. 1-7.  
In Japanese; concerns *C. aeruginellum* and *C. aeruginosum*.
- Akashi, K.**  
1919. Kurume Tsutsuji-shi. [Review of Kurume Azalea.] 4th ed., 1-69. 8 pl.  
In Japanese.
- Akatsuka, K.** See Komai, T., Akatsuka, K., and Ikari, J.
- Akemine, M.**  
1931. Crop plants under cultivation in Japan. Journ. Amer. Soc. Agron. **23**: 161-174.  
Contains lists with Japanese, English and Latin names.
- Akio, K.**  
1930. The distribution of forest plant zone and the distribution of the zone for fruit trees. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **78-79**: 1-12. 3 text maps.  
A Chinese translation by Tsêng, Chi-k'uan of a Japanese manuscript concerning eastern Asia.
- Akiyama, S.**  
1931. Diagnoses specierum novarum *Caricum Japonicarum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **45**: 472-474.  
Descriptions of five new species and varieties of *Carex* from Japan; abstracted in Japanese, pp. 494-495; reprinted without change of pagination in Journ. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. Ser. V. Bot. **1**, No. 3, 1932. The description of *C. kiyozumiensis* is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **32**: 128. 1933.
- 1931-35. Species novae *Caricum Japonicarum*. Journ. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. V. Bot. **1**: 57-63. pl. 7-15. 1931; (II) **3**: 261-270. f. 1-6. 1935.  
Includes descriptions of new species and varieties of *Carex*, these of part 1 republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **32**: 123-128. 1933.
1932. Conspectus *Caricum Japonicarum*. A general view of Japanese Carices including those from Saghalien, the Kuriles, Hokkaido, Honshiu, Shikoku, Kiushiu and Riukius, with special reference to utricles in female flowers. Journ. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. V. Bot. **2**: 1-266. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-172.  
Considers 287 species with synonymy, brief Latin descriptions, distribution, and key.
- 1933-35a. On the systematic anatomy of the leaves of some Japanese Carices. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **47**: 446-460. f. 1-5. (II) 532-550. f. 6-17, (III) 767-797. f. 1-17, (IV) 863-881. f. 1-10. 1933; (V) **48**: 143-149. f. 1-3, (VI) 249-258. f. 1-6. 1934; (VII) **49**: 383-391. f. 1-4, (VIII) 546-551. f. 1, 2, (IX) 620-627. f. 3-6, (X) 717-723. f. 1-3, (XI) 799-804. f. 4-6, (XII) 884-891. f. 1-4. 1935.  
In Japanese with English summaries; includes keys.
- 1933-35b. Notes on some Japanese Carices. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **9**: 536-539. f. 1, 2. 1933; (II) **10**: 329-333. f. 3. 1934; (III) **11**: 286-290. f. 1-5, (IV) 494-499. f. 1. 1935.  
In Japanese; concerns *Carex*.
- 1935a. Carices of Taisetsuzan Mts. [Hokkaido]. Biogeographica **1**: 49-53. 1 text map.  
An enumeration in Japanese of 36 species with description of *Carex yezo-alpina* sp. nov.
- 1935b. Nuntia ad *Caricum japonicarum*. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **14**: 107-110.  
In English with a brief Japanese résumé; includes *Carex oederoides* and *C. okushirensis*, spp. nov.
- Akutagawa, K.**  
1926. [List of plants of Mt. Takaoju (Takaokotobuki).] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **16**: 155-167.  
A list of 281 species with Latin and Japanese names.
- Alabyshev, V. V.**  
1929. [Le lac sapropélique Tommot, district de l'Aldan de la république autonome de Iakoutie. Première partie.] Bull. Com. Étud. Sapropél. **5**: 197-210. f. 1-5.  
In Russian; includes a description of the aquatic flora of this lake.
1932. [Sur la question de la zonalité des dépôts lacustres.] Bull. Com. Étud. Sapropél. **6**: 1-44. pl. 1, 2.  
In Russian; includes data on the distribution of sapropelique lakes in eastern Siberia.
- Albrecht, E.**  
1925. La culture des plantes, qui donnent de l'huile étherée sur la côte méridionale de la Crimée. Ann. Jard. Bot. Nikita **8**: 91-129.  
Includes descriptions in Russian of various plants introduced from eastern Asia with notes on their distribution and use.
- Alefeld, F.**  
1856. Ueber die Familie der Pyrolaceen insbesondere die Unterfamilie der Pyroleen (gen. *Pyrola* L.), welche monographisch beschrieb Dr. Alefeld. Linnaea **28**: 1-88.  
Includes all species then known.
1861. Ueber Viciaen. Bonplandia **9**: 66-72, 99-105, 116-131, 139-153.  
A few Chinese and Japanese species included.
1863. Ueber die Gattung *Iris* L. Bot. Zeit. **21**: 289-291, 296-298.  
Includes some eastern species.
1867. Ueber die Formen mehrerer Kulturpflanzen. Bot. Zeit. **25**: 289-292.  
Contains various eastern Asiatic species.
- Alekseev, V. P. = Alexeyev, B. P.**

- Alektorova, A. A.**  
1927. [Weeds of the rice fields of Nikolsk-Ussuriisk district observed in 1925.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. **3**: 231-247 & diagr.  
In Russian; includes an enumeration of weeds and data on their distribution.
- Alexander, E. J.**  
1927. *Melia Azedarach*. Addisonia **12**: 17-18. pl. 393.  
Native of China.  
1930. *Pueraria Thunbergiana*. Addisonia **15**: 57-58. pl. 509.  
1931. *Ampelopsis heterophylla*. Addisonia **16**: 35-36. pl. 530.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1934. *Aspidistra elatior variegata*. Addisonia **18**: 53-54. pl. 603.  
Native of southern China and Japan.
- Alexeyev, B. P.**  
1935a. Rastitel'nye resursy Kitaia (Plodovye, ovoshchnye, tekhnicheskie i dekorativnye rasteniia). [Plant resources of China (fruits, vegetables, industrial crops and ornamental plants).] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Suppl. **72**: 1-110. 8 fold. maps.  
In Russian; includes lists, notes on species, and a bibliography of 191 entries, pp. 102-107.  
1935b. [Subtropical plant resources of China.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. **1935**: 49-59.  
Notes in Russian on various cultivated plants.
- Alisova, E. N.** (or Alisova-Klobukova, E. N.).  
1923. [Botanical exploration in the Primorsk region.] Primor'e (Prim.) 117-122. 1 text map.  
An historical account in Russian.  
1925. [South-Hankan botanical expedition of 1924.] Bull. S. Ussuri Branch. Russ. Geogr. Soc. **11**: 195-206.  
An ecological description in Russian of the vegetation around Lake Hanka.  
See also Komarov, V. L., and Klobukova-Alisova, E. N.
- Allen, T. F.**  
1893. Notes on Characeae. Bull. Torrey Club **20**: 119-120.  
*Nitella japonica* sp. nov. mentioned but not described.  
1894. Remarks on *Chara gymnopus* A. Br., with descriptions of new species of *Chara* and *Nitella*. Bull. Torrey Club **21**: 162-167. pl. 185-192.  
Plate 183 is of *Nitella japonica*, intended to illustrate the species mentioned in Allen, T. F., 1893.  
1894-95. Japanese Characeae I. Bull. Torrey Club **21**: 523-526. 1894; (II) **22**: 68-71. 1895.  
Eleven species with critical notes and descriptions of new ones. For continuation see Allen, T. F., 1898.  
1896a. A new species of *Nitella*, belonging to the *N. flexilis* series, with a review of the allied species. Bull. Torrey Club **23**: 533. pl. 284.  
Includes *Nitella laxa* sp. nov. from Japan.  
1896b. New species of *Nitella* belonging to the monoecious acuminata group, with a review of the allied species. Bull. Torrey Club **23**: 534-536. pl. 285-286.  
Includes *N. capitulifera* sp. nov. from Japan.  
1898. Contributions to Japanese Characeae III. Bull. Torrey Club **25**: 73-82.  
Descriptions of 12 new species, varieties and forms, and notes on a few old ones. This is a continuation of Allen, T. F., 1894-95. It is reprinted under this title, including Japanese Characeae I and II, 1-18. 24 pl. 1898, the explanations of the plates and the plates themselves being additions to the original papers.
- Alm, C. G., and Kotilainen, M. J.**  
1933. Über die Verbreitung von *Carex laxa* Wg. Ann. Bot. Soc. Zool.-Bot. Fenn. Vanamo **4**: 1-35. text maps 1, 2.  
Includes its distribution in eastern Asia.
- Almqvist, E.**  
1891. Zur Vegetation Japans, mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Lichenen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **14**: 221-229.
- Almqvist, S.**  
1920. Rosae musei regni suecici in methodum naturalem redactae. Arkiv för Bot. **16**: 1-51. f. 1-6. tab. 1-8.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Alston, A. H. G.**  
1932-34. Notes on Selaginella. II. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **70**: 61-67. pl. 600. 1932; (VII.) **72**: 227-229. 1934.  
Contains various species and transfers of species from China and Japan.  
1934. An enumeration of the Chinese species of Selaginella. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **5**: 261-304.  
A systematic treatment in English with Chinese summary including a translation of the key.  
1935. The Philippine species of Selaginella. Philippine Journ. Sci. **58**: 359-383. pl. 1, 2.  
Includes mention of ranges extending over eastern Asia.
- Alvarez, J. M.**  
1918-19. Descripción geográfica de la Isla de Formosa. Bol. Soc. Geogr. (Madrid) **60**: 445-490. 1918; **61**: 385-417, 481-503. 1919.  
A general description. The pages cited concern the flora, the remainder concern the fauna. For republication see the next entry.  
1930. Formosa geográfica e historicamente considerada. 2 v. (1, i-xiii, 1-568. 1 fold. map. f. 1-128; 2, 1-530. f. 1-35).  
In Spanish. Chapter III in vol. 1, pp. 183-292, concerns "La flora de Formosa," consisting of a republication of the preceding reference.
- Ames, O.**  
1905-22. Orchidaceae: illustrations and studies of the family Orchidaceae issuing from the Ames Botanical Laboratory, North Easton, Mass. 7 v. (1, i-vii, 1-156. pl. 1-16. 1905; 2, i-x, 1-288. pl. 17-25. 1908; 3, [i-ii], 1-99. pl. 26-50. 1908; 4, i-xiv, 1-288. pl. 61-79. 1910; 5, i-xiv, 1-271. 1915; 6, i-xiv, 1-335. pl. 80-101. 1920; 7, [i-iii], 1-174. pl. 102-114. 1922).  
A series of papers on various orchids. Those with eastern Asiatic species are listed separately in this bibliography.  
1922. A discussion of *Pogonia* and its allies in the north-eastern United States with references to extralimital genera and species. In O. Ames, Orchidaceae . . . **7**, 3-38. pl. 102-108.  
Contains references to a few Japanese species.
- Amman, J.**  
1739a. *Stirpium rariorum in Imperio Rutheno sponte provenientium icones et descriptiones*. [i-x], 1-210, [index i-x]. pl. 1-35.  
Contains 285 species, including many from eastern Asia.  
1739b. Descriptio et icon novae Bermudianae speciei. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. **11**: 305-308. pl. 7.  
Contains a description of "*Bermudiana floribus*" from Peiping, identified by Linnaeus as *Ixia chinensis* (= *Belamcanda chinensis*).  
1741. De Meliloto siliqua membranacea compressa. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. **8**: 209-210. pl. 12.  
A description of this plant grown from seed collected in Siberia, now recognized as *Medicago platycarpa* Trautv., native of eastern Asia.
- Ammann, P.**  
1935. Aleurites moluccana. Agron. Colon. **24**: 1-8. 2 pl.  
General economic and botanical data, with notes on use in China.
- Anderson, E., and Rehder, A.**  
1935. New hybrids from the Arnold Arboretum. Journ. Arn. Arb. **16**: 358-363.  
Includes notes on *Akebia pentaphylla*, *Prunus juddii*, *Viburnum juddii* and *Syringa diversifolia* hybr. nov. originating from Chinese parents.
- Anderson, G.**  
1818. A monograph of the genus *Paeonia*. Trans. Linn. Soc. **12**: 248-290.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- Anderson, G. C.**  
1882. List of ferns found in the valley of the Min River, Foochow. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser. **16**: 247.  
Lists 24 species without notes.
- Anderson, J.**  
1871. A report on the expedition to western Yunnan via Bhamô. (1-3), i-xii, 1-458. pl. 1-5. 2 fold. maps.  
A general account with scattered references to the flora observed.



**Anderson, M. P.**

1907. Early European botanists in Japan. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. **8**: 99-110.

A general account of their visits.

**Anderson, T.**

1863. On the identification of the Acanthaceae of the Linnean herbarium, in the possession of the Linnean Society of London. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **7**: 111-118.

Includes several eastern Asiatic species with various transfers.

1865. Catalogue of plants cultivated in the Royal Botanical Gardens Calcutta, from April, 1861 to the 28th of September, 1864. 1-81, index i-xvii.

Lists many species from eastern Asia.

1866. An enumeration of the Indian species of Acanthaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **9**: 425-526.

Contains a table showing the distribution outside of India and various notes on the Chinese species.

**Anderson, W.**

1817. On the introduction of a variety of Azalea Indica. Trans. Hort. Soc. London **2**: 259-261.

General notes on this Chinese species.

**Andersson, N. J.**

1855. Om de med Saccharum beslägtade genera. [A revision of the genera related to Saccharum.] Öfvers. Vet. Akad. Förh. (Stockholm) **12**: 151-167.

A revision of the genera *Saccharum*, *Imperata*, *Erianthus* and *Miscanthus* including several eastern Asiatic species.

1856. Monographiae Andropogonearum. 1. Anthistiriae. Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal. III **2**: 229-255. pl. 3.

Includes *Anthistiria arguens* credited to Japan. Reprint, 1-27. 1856.

1859. Salices e Japonia. Mem. Amer. Acad. n. ser. **6**: 450-452.

Includes several new species. Published as an appendix to Gray, A., 1859a.

1867. Monographia Salicum. Pars 1. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. Nya Förl. **6**<sup>1</sup>: 1-180. pl. 1-9.

Includes the Chinese species then known. Reprinted without change of pagination in 1867.

1868. Salicineae. In DC. Prodr. **16**<sup>3</sup>: 190-331.

Monographic; the genus *Populus*, pp. 323-331, by A. Wesmæel.

**Ando, Hirotaro.**

1898. [On the cause of "Bakanæ" of rice plants.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. **36**: 13-19.

In Japanese. Concerns *Fusarium heterosporum*.

**Ando, Isaku.**

1913. [Tripogon chinensis Hack. var. longe-aristata. Hack. in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: (514).

A brief note in Japanese.

**André, E.**

1862a. Les Glycines. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1862**: 37-39, 70-71.

Contains descriptions and notes on *Wisteria chinensis*, *W. brachybotrys*, and *W. japonica*.

1862b. Les Pandanus. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1862**: 406-411. f. 36, 37.

General notes including the eastern Asiatic species.

1865. Les Azalées dites de l'Inde. Hort. Belg. **15**: 174-192.

Includes notes on eastern Asiatic forms.

1866a. Fructification des Aucuba. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1866**: 289-291. 1 pl. f. 34, 35.

Detailed descriptions with colored plate.

1866b. Macleya yedoensis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1866**: 369-370. f. 43.

Native of Japan.

1870a. Acer palmatum reticulatum, von Siebold. Illustr. Hort. **17**: 98-99. pl. 13.

A garden form from Japan.

1870b. Fatsia japonica aureo-reticulata, Verschaffelt. Synonymes: Aralia Sieboldii; Aralia japonica, Thunberg. Illustr. Hort. **17**: 116. pl. 22.

Introduced from Japan.

1870c. Le Japon. Manuscrits inédits de von Siebold. Illustr. Hort. **17**: 121-127.

Includes references to the botany and horticulture of Japan.

1870d. Buddleia curviflora, Hooker et Arnott. Illustr. Hort. **17**: 133-134. pl. 25.

Introduced from Liu Kiu Islands.

1870e. Acer palmatum crispum, Siebold. Illustr. Hort. **17**: 241. pl. 43.

A garden form from Japan.

1870f. Acer palmatum ornatum, Siebold. Illustr. Hort. **17**: 244. pl. 46.

A garden form from Japan.

1871a. Rosa Regelia, Linden et André. Illustr. Hort. **18**: 11-12. pl. 47.

Native of Japan.

1871b. Primula japonica, Asa Gray. Illustr. Hort. **18**: 134-135. pl. 69.

Native of Japan.

1871c. Diospyros Kaki, var. costata, Carrière. Illustr. Hort. **18**: 176-181. pl. 78.

Native of Japan.

1872a. A new fruit: Diospyros Kaki. Garden **1**: 609. 1 f.

A translation of the preceding.

1872b. Bambusa viridi-striata, Siebold. Illustr. Hort. **19**: 319-320. pl. 108.

Native of Japan.

1875. Les nouveaux radis du Japon. Illustr. Hort. **22**: 77-78. *Raphanus acanthiiformis* considered to be a synonym of *R. sativus*.

1877. Xanthoceras sorbifolia, Bunge. Illustr. Hort. **24**: 169-170. pl. 295.

Native of northeastern Asia and western China.

1882. Le Polygonum cuspidatum. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1882**: 335-336.

Native of Japan.

1883a. Berberis Thunbergii. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1883**: 48.

Native of Japan.

1883b. Les variétés de l'Evonymus japonicus. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1883**: 233-237.

A synopsis of 15 cultivated varieties. For comments see Morel, F., 1883.

1883c. Fructification du Prunus triloba (Prunopsis Lindleyi). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1883**: 367-369. f. 65.

Native of China.

1884a. Humulus japonicus. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1884**: 11-12.

1884b. Saururus Loureiri. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1884**: 345-346. f. 80.

Native of eastern Asia.

1884c. Fructification du Prunus triloba et du P. Pissardi. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1884**: 396-398. 1 pl.

The first from eastern Asia.

1884d. Les pivoinés. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1884**: 486-488, 510-514.

A taxonomic consideration of the 22 known species of *Paeonia*.

1885a. Cotoneaster horizontalis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 136-137. f. 25, 26.

Native of China.

1885b. La végétation en Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 190-192.

Describes the general characters of the vegetation.

1885c. Citrus triptera. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 516-518. 1 pl. f. 92, 93.

Native of Japan, the plate in color.

1887. Nouveaux kakis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1887**: 348-350. 1 pl.

Contains several new binomials and trinomials concerning forms of *Diospyros kaki*, native of Japan.

1888a. Platycarya strobilacea. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1888**: 88-89. f. 18, 19.

Native of China.

1888b. Aesculus turbinata. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1888**: 496-497. f. 120-124.

Native of Japan.

1889a. Les graines de l'Exochorda grandiflora. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1889**: 127-128. f. 31.

Native of eastern Asia.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF EASTERN ASIATIC BOTANY

André, E. (continued).

- 1889b. *Cydonia sinensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 228-229. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia, the plate in color.
- 1889c. *Rosa sinica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 246-247.  
The form described is *Rosa laevigata* Michx. from China.
- 1889d. *Cotonaster horizontalis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 348-349. 1 pl. f. 89, 90.  
Native of China, the plate in color, with figures of four other microphyllous species.
- 1890a. *La ramie*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 183-185. f. 56.  
*Boehmeria utilis*.
- 1890b. *Les Prunopsis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 209-210. f. 62.  
*Prunopsis* proposed as a new section of *Prunus* containing *Prunus mume*.
- 1891a. *Les crosnes du Japon*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 13-14.  
*Stachys affinis* (*S. tuberifera*) from Japan.
- 1891b. *Ficus stipulata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 448-449. 1 pl.  
This species, native of eastern Asia, is synonymous with *F. pumila*. The plate is colored.
- 1891c. *Le genre Aesculus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 450-453.  
A brief synopsis, including two eastern Asiatic species.
- 1891d. *Hamamelis Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 472-473. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is in color.
- 1891e. *Cedrela sinensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 573-576. f. 150-152.  
Introduced into Europe from China.
- 1892a. *Aster trinervius*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 38-39.  
Native of Japan.
- 1892b. *Le narcissé sacré de Chine*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 198-199. f. 56.  
*Narcissus tazetta*.
- 1892c. *Deutzia parviflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 222-223. f. 61.  
Native of northern China.
- 1892d. *Caryopteris Mastacanthus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 324-325. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia, the plate in color.
- 1892e. *Cotoneaster reflexa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 327-328. f. 100.  
Native of China.
- 1892f. *L'Aster trinervius et ses variétés*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 396-397. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia, the plate in color.
- 1893a. *La sacaline* (*Polygonum sachalinense*, E. Schmidt). Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1893: 326-327.  
A general and technical description.
- 1893b. *Les aralias japonais*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1893: 353-355.  
Considers various genera and species, chiefly those cultivated for ornamental purposes.
- 1893c. *Incarvillea Delavayi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1893: 544-545. 1 pl. f. 173.  
Native of China.
- 1893-94. *La sacaline*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1893: 393-395. f. 124, 125. 1893; 1894: 54-56. f. 13, 14. 1894.  
*Polygonum sachalinense* and *P. cuspidatum* figured and discussed.
- 1894a. *Berberis Thunbergii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1894: 173-174. f. 66.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894b. *Le lilas en arbre du Japon* (*Syringa Japonica*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1894: 324-326. f. 124.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894c. *Chaenomeles Japonica serotina*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1894: 423-425. f. 155, 156.  
Native of Japan.
1895. *Carpinus Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1895: 426-427. f. 143.
- 1896a. *Nouveau légume japonais*. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 43: 95-96.  
General notes on *Aralia cordata* and *A. edulis*.
- 1896b. *L'Aralia cordata*, nouveau légume japonais. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1896: 55-56. f. 15.
1897. *Physalis Franchetii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1897: 376-377. 1 pl. f. 132.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1899a. *Les incarvillées*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1899: 12-13. 1 pl.  
Discusses the species of eastern Asia, the plate in color, *Incarvillea grandiflora*.
- 1899b. *Rhododendron cilicalyx*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1899: 36-37. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1899c. *Caesalpinia Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1899: 77-79. f. 23, 24.
- 1899d. *Buddleia variabilis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1899: 349-350. f. 154.  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- 1899e. *Paeonia obovata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1899: 565-566. f. 238.  
Native of northern China. A general discussion containing a brief key to the chief groups of *Paeonia*.
1900. *Les Keteleeria*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1900: 201-205. f. 97-100.  
*K. fortunei* from China.
1902. *Davidia involucrata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1902: 377-379. f. 158.  
From Szechwan.
- 1903a. *Davidia involucrata*. Garden 63: 128.  
A general note.
- 1903b. *Le bananier tête d'éléphant* (*Musa Wilsoni*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1903: 33-35. f. 10.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1904a. *Arbres et arbustes nouveaux de la Chine*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 156-159.  
Lists and briefly discusses numerous species introduced into Europe from China.
- 1904b. *Plantes vivaces nouvellement introduits de la Chine centrale*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 228.  
Lists and briefly discusses about 12 species.
- 1904c. *Ligustrum Regelianum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 433-435. f. 178, 179.  
Native of Japan.
- 1904d. *Cerasus serrulata rosea plena* (*Cerasus serratifolia rosea plena* Hort.). Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 440-441. 1 pl. f. 183.  
Native of Japan.
1905. *Deutzia Vilmorinae*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1905: 266-267. f. 102, 103.  
Native of Szechwan.
- See also Carrière, E. A., and André, E.; Rivière, A., André, E., and Roze, E.
- Andree, R. See Michie, A., Radde, G., and Maack, R., 1867.
- Andreev, G. P.  
1891. [List of the plants collected by A. I. Ventskovski and A. D. Klemen, members of the expedition to the valley of upper Abakan River, May to September, 1884, and determined by G. P. Andreev in Minusinsk after the publications of Ledebour and the herbarium of N. M. Martianov in the Minusinsk Museum.] Zapisk. Zap. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obsch. 9: i-vi, 1-20.  
A general survey in Russian of the flora of the region and a list of 346 species from the Altai Mountains. This volume has not been seen.
- Andreev, S. I.  
1935. *Pochvy del'ty reki Buyantu i Kobdoskoye aimachnoe khozâistvo*. [Soils of the delta of Buyantu River and agriculture of Kobdo region.] Trudy Mong. Komiss. 16: 1-42.  
In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.
- Andreev, V.  
1932. *Ueber einige Exoten in der Ukraine*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 44: 93-98.  
Includes notes on distribution and cultivation of various plants introduced from eastern Asia.

**Andres, H.**

1910-11. Beiträge zur Pirolaceen-Flora Asiens. Deutsch. Bot. Monatschr. **22**: 4-7, 18-22. *pl.* 1-3. 1910; **22**: 34-37, 50-54. 1911.

Descriptions of new species and varieties republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 134-144. 1911.

1911. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Pirolaceae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 134-144.

Includes republication of the original descriptions published in various serials, 1910-1911, some from eastern Asia.

1912a. *Pirola asarifolia* Michx. und *uliginosa* Torr., ihr Verhältnis zu *P. rotundifolia* L. s. l. und ihre Stellung im System. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **30**: 561-571. *f.* 1, 2.

Includes discussion of the Japanese species of *Pirola*.

1912b. Zwei neue Pirolaceae aus der Subsektion *Erxlebenia* (Opiz) H. Andres nebst einigen Bemerkungen zur Systematik der heimischen Arten. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **54**: 218-227. *f.* 1, 2.

Includes *Pirola fauriana* sp. nov. from Japan.

1913a. Plantae chinenses Forrestianae. Description of new species of Pirolaceae. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **8**: 7-8. *pl.* 3-5.

*Pirola decorata*, *P. soraria*, and *P. forrestiana*.

1913b. Pictoides H. Andres, eine neue Subsektion der Euthelia-Gruppe aus dem Genus *Pirola* Salisb. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **63**: 68-75. *f.* 1-14.

Lists three eastern Asiatic species.

1913-23. Studien zur speziellen Systematik der Pirolaceae. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **63**: 445-450. *f.* 1. 1913; **64**: 45-50, 232-254. *f.* 2-4. 1914; Allg. Bot. Zeitschr. **19**: 52-54, 69-72, 82-86. *f.* 1-3. 1914; Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **19**: 209-224. 1923.

Contains revisions of various sections containing Japanese and Chinese species.

1914a. Addenda zu Studien zur speziellen Systematik der Pirolaceae. I. Allg. Bot. Zeitschr. **20**: 116-117, 129-132.

Lists a few Japanese species.

1914b. Piroleen-Studien. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Morphologie, Phytogeographie und allgemeinen Systematik der Pirolaceae. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **56**: 1-76. *f.* 1, 2.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species.

1923. Eine neue *Pirola* (*P. alba*) aus Kwei-tschou. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **19**: 80.

See Andres, H., 1936d.

1924. Pirolaceae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses . . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **1**: 169-176. *f.* 1, 2.

List with notes and descriptions of new species collected by H. Smith.

1935. Über die Pirolaceen-Gattung *Monotropastrum* H. Andr. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **12**: 696-699. *f.* 8.

A systematic treatment of the three eastern Asiatic species.

1936a. Pirolaceae. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, Symbolae Sinicae. **7**, 762-768. *f.* 23.

1936b. *Pirola sumatrana*, species nova. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis des Formen-Kreises der *P. japonica* Sieb. Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg III. **14**: 4-7. *f.* 1.

Includes *P. coreana* subsp. nov.

1936c. *Chimaphila monticola* H. Andr. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **40**: 131.

An emended description.

1936d. Eine neue *Pirola* (*P. alba*) aus Kwei-tschou. In Fedde, Rep. XIX (1923), 80. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **40**: 132.

A redescription with additional notes. See Andres, H., 1923.

1936e. Beiträge zur speziellen Systematik der Pirolaceae. VII. Zwei neue *Pirola*-Arten aus der Subsektion *Erxlebenia* (Opiz) H. Andr. aus SW-China. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **40**: 233-236.

*P. rugosa* and *P. matfeldiana*, spp. nov. with notes on *P. nephrophylla*.

See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37.

**Andrews, H. = Andrews, H. C.****Andrews, H. C.**

1797a. *Hemerocallis caerulea*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **1**: *pl.* 6. Native of China.

1797b. *Camellia japonica*. Var. flore albo pleno. Andr. Bot. Repos. **1**: *pl.* 25.

Native of China.

1797-1812. The botanists repository for new and rare plants, containing coloured figures of such plants as have not hitherto appeared in any similar publications; with all their essential characters, botanically arranged after the sexual system of the celebrated Linnaeus; in English and Latin. To each description is added a short history of the plant, as to its time of flowering, culture, native place of growth, when introduced, and by whom, the whole executed by Henry Andrews, author of the coloured engravings of heaths in folio. 1-10. *pl.* 1-664.

Includes many eastern Asiatic species. The individual descriptions of eastern Asiatic species are entered separately. For dates of issue of the several parts see Harms, H., Bibliographische Notiz über Andrews' Repository. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **4**: 243-245. 1906; Britten, J., Henry Andrews and his "Botanists' Repository." Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **54**: 236-246. 1916.

1799. *Musa coccinea*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **1**: *pl.* 57.

Native of China.

1800. *Camellia japonica*, var. flore pleno variegato. Andr. Bot. Repos. **2**: *pl.* 91.

Native of China.

1801a. *Limonia trifoliata*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **2**: *pl.* 143.

Introduced from China.

1801b. *Pergularia odoratissima*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **3**: *pl.* 185.

Introduced from China.

1801c. *Hemerocallis alba*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **3**: *pl.* 194.

Native of China.

1802a. *Camellia japonica*. var. flo. rubro pleno. Andr. Bot. Repos. **3**: *pl.* 199.

Native of China.

1802b. *Epidendrum sinense*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **3**: *pl.* 216.

Native of China.

1802c. *Magnolia pumila*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **4**: *pl.* 226.

Native of China.

1802d. *Hibiscus mutabilis* var. flore pleno. Andr. Bot. Repos. **4**: *pl.* 228.

Native of Japan and China.

1802e. *Magnolia fuscata*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **4**: *pl.* 229.

Native of China.

1802f. *Hemerocallis graminea*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **4**: *pl.* 244.

Native of eastern Siberia, though northern Europe is given as the place of origin of this species.

1803a. *Senecio pseudo-china*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **5**: *pl.* 291.

Native of China.

1803b. *Magnolia purpurea*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **5**: *pl.* 324.

Introduced from China and Japan.

1804a. *Renealmia nutans*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **5**: *pl.* 360.

Introduced from China.

1804b. *Paeonia suffruticosa*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **6**: *pl.* 373.

Native of China.

1804c. *Clematis florida*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **6**: *pl.* 402.

Native of Japan.

1805. *Limodorum Tankervilleae*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **6**: *pl.* 426.

Native of China.

1805-28. Roses, or a monograph of the genus *Rosa*, containing coloured figures of all the known species and beautiful varieties . . . 2 v. (1, [i], index [i]. *pl.* 1-65. 1805; 2, [i], index [i]. *pl.* 66-129. 1828).

Includes the eastern Asiatic progenitors of many garden varieties. For bibliographical data by E. M. Tucker see Journ. Arn. Arb. **18**: 258-260. 1937.

1806. *Broussonetia papyrifera*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **7**: *pl.* 438.

Native of Japan.

1807a. *Malus japonica*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **7**: *pl.* 432.

Native of Japan; now considered = *Pyrus japonica*.

1807b. *Gardenia radicans*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **7**: *pl.* 491.

Native of Japan.

1807c. *Bignonia grandiflora*. Andr. Bot. Repos. **8**: *pl.* 498.

Native of China or Japan.

1807d. *Camellia japonica* semi-duplex. Andr. Bot. Repos. **9**: *pl.* 559.

Native of China or Japan.



**Andrews, H. C. (continued).**

- 1808a. *Lonicera japonica*. Andr. Bot. Repos. 9: pl. 583.  
Native of Japan.
- 1808b. *Sophora japonica*. Andr. Bot. Repos. 9: pl. 585.  
Native of Japan.
- 1808c. *Lilium speciosum*. Andr. Bot. Repos. 9: pl. 586.  
Native of China.
- 1808d. *Corchorus? japonicus flore pleno*. Andr. Bot. Repos. 9: pl. 587.  
Native of Japan.
1810. *Citrus nobilis*. Andr. Bot. Repos. 9: pl. 608.  
Native of China.
1811. *Anneslea spinosa*. Andr. Bot. Repos. 10: pl. 618.  
Native of China.
1814. *Lilium concolor*. Andr. Bot. Repos. 10: pl. 663.  
Native of China.

**Anert, E. E.**

1927. [Data on geology, useful minerals, flora and fauna of North Manchuria.] Manch. Monitor 1927<sup>3</sup>: 78-92.  
A bibliography in Russian.
1928. [Northern Manchuria as one of the less explored countries of the world.] Obsch. Izuch. Manchzh. Kraja 1928: 24-44. 6 pl.  
Includes some data on the vegetation.

**Anisimova, A. I.**

1934. [Fan palm in Crimea.] Bull. Bot. Gard. Nikita 15: 1-46. 14 f.  
In Russian; includes a description of *Trachycarpus excelsus* H. Wendl. and data on distribution and cultivation of this species introduced from Japan and China.

**Annesley, H. (Earl).**

1903. Beautiful and rare trees & plants. With seventy illustrations from photographs taken at Castletwellan. 1-97. 70 pl.  
Includes 21 eastern Asiatic species.

**Anonymous.**

1775. The Chinese traveller, containing a geographical, commercial, and political history of China; with a particular account of their customs, manners, plants, trees, &c., to which is prefixed the life of Confucius. Collected from Du Halde, Le Compte, and other travellers. 2d ed., with additions and amendments. 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-262. 2 pl. many f.; 2, i-iv, 1-299. 2 pl. 1 map).  
The plants are treated in vol. 1, pp. 227-248.
1778. Notices de quelques plantes, arbrisseaux, etc. de la Chine. Mem. Conc. Chinois 3: 437-499.  
Contains descriptions of various plants without Latin names.
1779. Notice du Pe-tsai. Mem. Conc. Chinois 4: 503-510.  
A general description of this edible species of *Brassica*.
- 1780-90. Icones plantarum medicinalium. 6 v. (1, [i-iv], 1-64, [1-4]. pl. 1-100. 1784; 2, [i-vi], 65-124, [1-4]. pl. 101-200. 1780; 3, [i-vi], 125-204. pl. 201-300. 1781; 4, 205-274. pl. 301-400. 1782; 5, [i-ii], 275-336. [index 1-32]. pl. 401-500. 1784; 6, 1-76. pl. 501-600. 1790).  
Colored illustrations and text, including some eastern Asiatic species.
1793. Beschreibung eines chinesischen Schwammes Lingtschi genannt; aus Briefen eines Missionärs in Peking. Neu. Nord. Beytr. 5: 105-108.  
Concerns a fungus, the Chinese name now applied to a species of *Polyporus*, possibly *P. lucidus*.
1833. Verzeichnis der japanischen Arten der Gattung Hydrangea. Allg. Gartenz. 1: 119-120.  
A short consideration of 8 species.
1834. *Lilium Broussartii*, Morren. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 2: 509-510.  
Introduced into Europe from Japan.
1841. Einiges über den Ginkgo. Allg. Gartenz. 9: 276-278.  
A general note.
- 1845? On the making of Chinese paper. Comp. Bot. Mag. n. ser. 1: 42-44.  
A translation from Li Shih-chen, 1590 (in Chinese appendix), vol. 23, giving the plant sources as *Broussonetia papyrifera* and *Euphoria (Dimerocarpus) longana*. Bound with Curtis's Bot. Mag., vol. 71, 1845.

- 1846a. Additions to the "Hortus Kewensis." Comp. [Curtis's] Bot. Mag. n. ser. 2: 1-6.  
Includes *Artemisia lactiflora* from China and *Tetranthera japonica* from Japan. Bound with Curtis's Bot. Mag. vol. 72. 1846. Consists of additions to Aiton, W., 1789.
- 1846b. *Weigela rosea*. Gard. Chron. 1846: 7.  
A general note on this Chinese species republished from Journ. Hort. Soc. Lond. 1: 65-66. 1846. See Lindley, J., 1846-53b.
- 1846c. *Indigofera decora*. Gard. Chron. 1846: 39.  
A general note on this Chinese species republished from Journ. Hort. Soc. Lond. 1: 68-69. 1846. See Lindley, J., 1846-53b.
- 1846d. *Pterostigma grandiflorum*. Gard. Chron. 1846: 55.  
A general description of this Chinese species republished from Journ. Hort. Soc. Lond. 1: 66-67. 1846. See Lindley, J., 1846-53b.
- 1846e. *Rhynchospermum jasminoides*. Gard. Chron. 1846: 223.  
A general note on this Chinese species republished from the Journ. Hort. Soc. Lond. 1: 74-75. 1846. See Lindley, J., 1846-53b.
- 1846f. *Azalea squamata*. Gard. Chron. 1846: 463.  
A general note on this Chinese species republished from the Journ. Hort. Soc. Lond. 1: 152-153. 1846. See Lindley, J., 1846-53b.
- 1846g. *Campanula nobilis*. Gard. Chron. 1846: 503.  
A general note on this Chinese and Korean species republished from the Journ. Hort. Soc. Lond. 1: 232-233. 1846. See Lindley, J., 1846-53b.
- 1846h. *Fortunea chinensis*. Gard. Chron. 1846: 503.  
A general note on this Chinese species republished from the Journ. Hort. Soc. Lond. 1: 150-152. 1 f. 1846. See Lindley, J., 1846-53b.
- 1846i. *Berberis Fortunei*. Gard. Chron. 1846: 551.  
A general note on this Chinese species republished from Journ. Hort. Soc. Lond. 1: 231-232, 300-301. f. 1. 1846. See Lindley, J., 1846-53b.
- 1846j. Index seminum in horto botanico Berolinensi anno 1845 collectorum . . . .  
This work, which has not been seen, includes a description of *Scutellaria hederacea* Kth. et Bouché, native of Japan. For republication of the description see Kunth, C. S., 1846 and 1847b.
- 1846-47. *Plaat-verklaring* [Hydrangea japonica, Paulownia imperialis.] Jaarb. Nederland. Maatsch. Tuinbouw. 1846-47: 49-55. 1 pl.  
A colored plate with explanation in Dutch.
1848. *Chaenomeles japonica* var. *umbilicata* Sieb. & de Vriese. Jaarb. Nederland. Maatsch. Tuinbouw. 1848: 17-18. 1 pl.  
A description in Dutch.
- 1850a. *Abies Jessoënsis*. Gard. Chron. 1850: 311. f. 26.  
Native of Japan. A general note taken from Paxton's Flower Garden 1: 42. f. 26. 1850.
- 1850b. *Ilex cornuta*. Gard. Chron. 1850: 311. f. 27.  
Native of eastern China. A general note taken from Paxton's Flower Garden 1: 43. f. 27. 1850.
- 1850c. *Ilex microcarpa*. Gard. Chron. 1850: 311. f. 28.  
Native of eastern China, a general note taken from Paxton's Flower Garden 1: 43-44. f. 28. 1850.
- 1850d. *Cupressus funebris*. Gard. Chron. 1850: 439. f. 31.  
Native of eastern China, a general note taken from Paxton's Flower Garden 1: 47. f. 31. 1850.
- 1850e. *Anemone japonica*. var. *hybrida*. Gard. Mag. Bot. 1: 17. 1 col. pl.
- 1850f. New and rare plants. Gard. Mag. Bot. 2: 275-277. 5 f.  
*Ilex microcarpa*, *Quercus inversa*, *Cupressus funebris*, *Symplocos japonica*, *Quercus sclerophylla*, and *Ilex cornuta* from eastern Asia.
1851. Interesting history of the *Panax* (Quinquifolium) of Linnaeus, the ginseng of the Chinese, from the archives of history and medical science. 1-16.  
A pamphlet giving historical and medical data on *Panax ginseng*.

1852. Tallow-tree, and insect wax of China. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 4: 150-154.  
Compiled data on this product of *Stillingia* (*Sapium*) *sebifera* of China.
1853. Ueber Clerodendron R. Br. Allg. Gartenz. 21: 265-267.  
Includes several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1854a. *Ilex cornuta* Lindl. Giardini 1: 198-199. pl. 7.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1854b. Ueber die chinesische Yams-Wurzel. Allg. Gartenz. 22: 349-351.  
A translation of the next entry. Republished in Oesterr. Bot. Wochenbl. 4: 412-413. 1854.
- 1854c. [On the Chinese yam, *Dioscorea Batatas*.] Gard. Chron. 1854: 467-468.  
A general note. For German translation see the preceding entry.
- 1855a. *Dioscorea Batatas* (Chinese yam). Gard. Chron. 1855: 19-20.  
A general and economic note translated from the French of Decaisne.
- 1855b. *Thujopsis dolabrata*. Gard. Chron. 1855: 241. 1 f.  
A general note on this Japanese species.
- 1855c. *Cydonia* o *Pyrus Japonica*. Giardini 2: 481-483. pl. 34.  
A general note.
1856. Papierfabrication in China. Oesterr. Bot. Wochenbl. 6: 286-287.  
General notes with mention of plant sources.
- 1857a. Die Chinesische Kartoffel und der Bergreis. Berl. Allg. Gartenz. 1857: 206-208. 1 pl.  
Botanical and horticultural notes on *Dioscorea batatas*.
- 1857b. Énumération descriptive des espèces de *Cypripedium*, connues et introduites jusqu'ici dans les jardins, de leur culture, etc. Illustr. Hort. 4. Misc.: 20-24.  
Includes some species from eastern Asia.
- 1857c. Mr. Wilford's botanical mission to the Chinese seas. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 9: 273-274.  
A general review of the beginning of this expedition.
- 1858a. Japanese Botany, being a facsimile of a Japanese book with introductory notes and translations. i-xii, [i-ii], 1-58. 44 f.  
Descriptions and illustrations of various plants; in Japanese without Latin names, but with various English notes.
- 1858b. Découverte du *Torreya grandis* en Chine par M. Fortune. Illustr. Hort. 5. Misc.: 21-24.  
A general note; extracted from Gard. Chron. 18: 788-789. 1857.
- 1858c. *Chloranthus inconspicuus* Swartz. Wochenschr. Gärt. Pflanzenk. 1: 270.  
A general description of this native of eastern Asia.
- 1858d. *Aralia spinosa* L., *japonica* Thunb. und *cachemirica* Dne. Wochenschr. Gärt. Pflanzenk. 1: 342-344.  
A general description.
- 1859a. *Chelidonium Japonicum* Thbg. Ann. Hort. Bot. 2: 64.  
A brief note.
- 1859b. *Amygdalus Persica*, Linn. var. *stellata*. Ann. Hort. Bot. 2: 65. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1859c. *Epimedium violaceum* Morr. et Decne. Ann. Hort. Bot. 2: 81. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1859d. Fortune's gelbe *Camellia*. Bonplandia 7: 253-254.  
Considered a variety of *C. sasanqua*.
- 1859e. *Cypripedium macranthum*. Giardini 5: 529. pl. 12.  
A general note on this native of Siberia.
- 1859f. *Callicarpa purpurea* Hort. Wochenschr. Gärt. Pflanzenk. 2: 79.  
A general description of this Chinese species.
- 1859g. Die chinesischen Chrysanthemen. Wochenschr. Gärt. Pflanzenk. 2: 124-127, 133-135, 142-143.  
General historical and taxonomic notes.
1860. *Heterotropa asaroides*. Giardini 6: 5. pl. 1.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1861a. Notice sur le *Polygonum cuspidatum* Sieb. et Zucc. Ann. Hort. Bot. 4: 179-180.  
A general note.
- 1861b. *Amygdalus* (*Persica*) *rosaeflora*. Giardini 7: 241. pl. 6.  
A general description of this garden form from China.
- 1861c. *Gentiana Fortunei*. Giardini 7: 386. pl. 9.  
A general description of this native of China.
- 1862a. Introduction de conifères rares ou nouveaux du Japon en Angleterre. Ann. Hort. Bot. 5: 26-30.  
Notes on seven species.
- 1862b. Plantes nouvelles, introduites du Japon dans l'établissement de M. M. van Siebold et Comp., à Leide. Ann. Hort. Bot. 5: 103-106.  
A list of 27 species.
- 1862c. Note sur le *Pinus Bungeana* Zucc. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 18: 381-382.  
A general note.
- 1862d. *Platycodon autumnale*. Giardini 8: 385. pl. 9.  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1862e. *Cydonia Japonica*. Giardini 8: 433. pl. 10.  
A general note.
- 1863a. *Wistaria sinensis* var. *albiflora*. Giardini 9: 241. pl. 6.  
Introduced into Europe from Japan.
- 1863b. Le *Polygonum cuspidatum*, son histoire, sa description sommaire, sa culture, ses usages économiques et culinaires. Illustr. Hort. 10. Misc.: 45-47.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1863c. *Saxifraga Fortunei* W. Hook. Illustr. Hort. 10. Misc.: 64-65.  
Native of China.
- 1863d. *Pinus Bungeana* Zucc. Illustr. Hort. 10. Misc.: 66-67.  
A general note on this native of northern China.
- 1863e. *Clematis Fortunei*. Illustr. Hort. 10: 85-87. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1864a. *Lilium auratum*. Giardini 10: 337. pl. 8.  
Native of Japan.
- 1864b. *Clematis patens* var. *violacea*. Giardini 11: 9. pl. 2.  
Native of Japan.
- 1865a. *Lilium auratum*. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 9: 2. pl. 1.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1865b. Zwei neue japanische Blattzierpflanzen. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 9: 49. pl. 4.  
*Kerria japonica* and *Lonicera brachypoda* var. *foliis aureo-reticulatis*.
- 1865c. Remarks on the tea-plant. Translated from the original Chinese. Chin. & Jap. Repos. 3: 177-181.  
Translations from various sources.
1866. *Hydrangea paniculata* var. *grandiflora* (Siebold). Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 10: 81. pl. 6.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1867a. *Lilium haematocroum* (hybridum). Illustr. Hort. 14: pl. 503.  
Introduced into Europe from Japan.
- 1867b. *Larix Kaempferi*. Illustr. Hort. 14: pl. 506.  
Native of Japan.
- 1867c. *Acer* (polymorphum) *palmatum* fol. dissectis pennatifidis roseo-pictis. Illustr. Hort. 14: pl. 523.  
A horticultural form from Japan.
- 1867d. *Acer* (polymorphum) *palmatum sanguineum*. Illustr. Hort. 14: pl. 526.  
A horticultural form from Japan.
- 1868a. *Lychnis Senno*. Giardini 14: 225-226. pl. 6.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1868b. *Hydrangea japonica* *rosalba*. Giardini 14: 226-227. pl. 7.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868c. *Lilium Thunbergianum pardinum*. Giardini 14: 314-315. pl. 8.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868d. *Aucuba japonica foemina*. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 12: 129. pl. 9.  
A general note.
- 1868e. *Vitis amurensis*. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 12: 161. pl. 11.  
A general note.
- 1870a. *Hydrangea stellata* *prolifera*. Giardini 16: 33-36. pl. 2.  
A general note on this native of eastern Asia.

**Anonymous (continued).**

- 1870b. *Buddleia curviflora* Hook. et Arn. Giardini **16**: 195-196. *pl.* 8.  
Native of Liu Kiu.
- 1871a. Recherches d'histoire naturelle faites au Japon par le Dr. Ludovic Savatier. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **10**: 323-324. A general statement closing with a technical description of *Rosa luciae* Franch. & Rochebr. from Japan.
- 1871b. *Primula japonica*, A. Gray. Gard. Chron. **1871**: 1224-1226. *f.* 277.  
Native of Japan. A general note containing a republication of the original description.
- 1871c. *Malus floribunda*. Giardini **17**: 226-228. *pl.* 9.  
Native of Japan.
- 1871d. *Primula japonica* Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **15**: 129. *pl.* 9.  
A general note.
- 1872a. New ornamental peach (*Persica Davidiana*). Garden **1**: 393. *1 f.*  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1872b. The Chinese rice-paper plant (*Aralia papyrifera*). Garden **1**: 627. *1 f.*  
A general note on this Formosan species.
- 1873a. The funeral cypress (*Cupressus funebris*). Garden **2**: 17. *1 f.*  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- 1873b. *Koelreuteria paniculata*. Garden **4**: 125. *1 f.*  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- 1873c. A new cherry (*Cerasus Lannesiana*). Garden **4**: 275. *1 f.*  
A general note on this introduction from Japan.
- 1874a. *Lilium avenaceum*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **2**: 231. *f.* 49.  
Native of Japan and northward.
- 1874b. The Kum-quat. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **2**: 336. *f.* 72.  
*Citrus japonica*, a native of eastern Asia.
- 1874c. *Rosa intermedia*. Garden **5**: 487. *1 f.*  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- 1874d. *Skimmias*. Garden **5**: 487.  
General data on various eastern Asiatic species translated from the Revue Horticole.
- 1874e. Virginian creepers and vines. Garden **5**: 523. *1 f.*  
Includes a general note on *Ampelopsis dissecta* from China translated from the Revue Horticole.
- 1874f. A beautiful shrub (*Rhodotypos Kerrioides*). Garden **6**: 229. *1 f.*  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1874g. The Japanese plum (*Prunus japonica*). Garden **6**: 325. *1 f.*  
A general note.
- 1874h. *Clematis aethusaefolia*. Garden **6**: 423. *1 f.*  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1874i. Witch-hazels (*Corylopsis spicata*). Garden **6**: 503. *1 f.*  
A general note on this Japanese species.
- 1874j. A new hardy climber (*Maximowiczia sinensis*). Garden **6**: 533. *1 f.*  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- 1874k. *Lilium Kraemerianum*. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **18**: 113. *pl.* 8.  
A general note.
- 1875a. *Cypripedium japonicum*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **3**: 624. *f.* 129.  
Native of Japan.
- 1875b. *Pyrus sinensis*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **4**: 456. *f.* 95.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1875c. *Skimmia japonica* and *fragens*. Garden **7**: 183. *2 f.*  
General notes.
- 1875d. The greyish bamboo (*Bambusa viridiglauescens*). Garden **7**: 279. *1 f.*  
A general note on this introduction from northern China.
- 1875e. Keteleer's guelder-rose (*Viburnum Keteleeri*). Garden **7**: 287. *1 f.*  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1875f. *Pterostyrax hispidum*. Garden **8**: 243. *1 f.*  
A general note on this Japanese species.
- 1875g. Kaempfer's larch (*Larix Kaempferi*). Garden **8**: 325. *1 f.*  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1875h. *Rhapis flabelliformis*. Garden **8**: 355. *1 f.*  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1875i. A new hardy shrub (*Xanthoceras sorbifolia*). Garden **8**: 524-525. *1 pl.* *1 f.*  
A general note. The plate is in color.
- 1875j. *Pyrus Maulei*. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **19**: *pl.* 9.  
A general note.
- 1875k. Le Kum-quat ou *Citrus Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1875**: 208-210. *f.* 31.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876a. Dainihon jumoku shiriaku. [History of Japanese trees.] Ed. 2.  
This work in Japanese, published by the "Geographical Division, Department of the Interior," has not been identified. It is said to contain descriptions of 100 useful trees. See Bot. Centralbl. **8**: 28. 1881.
- 1876b. *Stauntonia hexaphylla*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **5**: 598. *f.* 107.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876c. *Rosa polyantha*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **6**: 137. *f.* 32.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876d. *Viburnum plicatum*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **6**: 140. *f.* 33.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876e. The Ramanas rose of Japan. Garden **9**: 452-453. *pl.* 20. *1 f.*  
*Rosa rugosa* from Japan. A general note, the plate in color.
- 1876f. *Lilium Krameri*. Garden **10**: 162. *pl.* 33.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876g. Mushrooms in Japan. Grevillea **5**: 103-105.  
Economic data, including trade statistics.
- 1877a. Catalogue of plants in Koishikawa botanical garden, 10th year of Meiji (1877). [i-ii], 1-95. [1877?]; (ditto, part II, second edition, 14th year of Meiji (1881)) i-iv, 1-32, 1-10, 1-11. [1881?].  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1877b. Note on *Osmanthus*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **7**: 239. *f.* 37, 38.  
Concerns history and identity of *O. aquifolius*, native of China and Japan.
- 1877c. *Eulalia japonica* var. *zebrina*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **7**: 564-566. *f.* 89.  
Native of Japan.
- 1877d. Notes on Japanese trees and shrubs. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **8**: 106.  
Largely horticultural.
- 1877e. *Lilium cordifolium*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **8**: 304. *f.* 61.  
Native of Japan.
- 1878a. Nihon jumoku shi ryaku. [Brief manual of the plants of Japan.] 100 *illustr.*  
A description in Japanese of 100 plants, with their Latin names. The illustrations are accompanied by unpaginated descriptive text. It is compiled by the [Department of the Interior, Bureau of Geography].
- 1878b. *Berberis Bealei*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **9**: 306. *f.* 53.  
Native of China.
- 1878c. The species of *Forsythia*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **9**: 463. *f.* 80.  
*F. suspensa* illustrated.
- 1878d. *Illicium religiosum*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **9**: 656. *f.* 120.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1878e. *Weigela hortensis nivea*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **10**: 80. *f.* 10.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1878f. Herbaceous spiraeas. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **10**: 240.  
Includes *S. palmata* of Japan.
- 1878g. *Ligustrum sinense*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **10**: 364. *f.* 64.  
Native of China.
- 1878h. *Rosa rugosa*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **10**: 564. *f.* 98.  
Native of Japan.
- 1878i. *Aralia mandshurica*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **10**: 592. *f.* 101.  
Native of northeastern Asia.

- 1878j. *Funkia grandiflora*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **10**: 630. f. 105.  
Native of Japan.
- 1878k. *Idesia polycarpa*. Garden **13**: 98-100. 1 f.  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1878l. The large white Japan quince. Garden **13**: 144. pl. 115.  
Horticultural notes on *Cydonia japonica*, the plate in color.
- 1878m. A new Japanese tree (*Pterostyrax hispidum*). Garden **13**: 360. 2 f.  
A general note.
- 1878n. *Pyrus Maulei*. Garden **13**: 390. pl. 125. 2 f.  
Native of eastern Asia. The plate is in color.
- 1878o. *Magnolia Halleana*. Garden **13**: 572. pl. 132.  
A note and colored plate of this species, native of Japan, which equals *M. stellata*.
- 1878p. [*Lilium cordifolium* Thunb.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1878**: 62.  
General notes in Russian on this Japanese species.
- 1878q. [*Osmanthus Aquifolium* Sieb. et Zucc.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1878**: 337-388. 1 pl.  
A note in Russian on this Japanese species.
- 1878r. [Siberian and Japanese primulas.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1878**: 387-388. 1 pl.  
Descriptions in Russian of *Primula cortusoides* and *P. japonica*.
1879. *Selaginella japonica*. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **23**: 145. pl. 21.  
A general note.
- 1880a. Robert Fortune. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **13**: 487-489.  
A biographical sketch with special reference to Fortune's botanical explorations in China.
- 1880b. Fritillaries. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **13**: 533. f. 95, 96.  
Notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1880c. *Quercus glabra*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **14**: 784. f. 153.  
Native of Japan.
- 1880d. *Rhododendron Veitchi* and *Azalea crispiflora*. Garden **18**: 280. pl. 250.  
General note, the plate in color.
- 1881a. *Chionographis japonica*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **15**: 720. f. 128-130.  
Native of Japan.
- 1881b. *Exochorda grandiflora*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **16**: 73. f. 13.  
Native of China.
- 1881c. China matting. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **16**: 85-86.  
A summary of Hance, H. F., 1879b.
- 1881d. *Bauhinia corymbosa*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **16**: 204. f. 33, 39.  
Native of China.
- 1881e. *Iris Kaempferi*. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **6**: 6-7. f. 2, 3.  
Native of Japan. General and historical notes.
- 1882a. *Ligustrum Quihoui*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **18**: 276. f. 51.  
Native of China.
- 1882b. Ramanas rose of Japan (*Rosa rugosa*). Garden **21**: 389. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1882c. *Lilium Leichtlinii*. Garden **22**: 311. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1883a. *Primula poculiformis*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **19**: 121. f. 19.  
Native of China.
- 1883b. *Loropetalum chinense*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **19**: 152. f. 23.  
Native of China.
- 1883c. *Stauntonia latifolia*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **19**: 344. f. 50.  
Native of China.
- 1883d. *Rodgersia podophylla*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **20**: 140. f. 23.  
Native of Japan.
- 1883e. Notes of a journey through the provinces of Kueichow and Yunnan. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **20**: 234-235.  
Concerns the vegetation and species of economic importance; extracted from a Foreign Office report (British?). The name of the explorer is not mentioned.
- 1883f. Japanese ferns. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **20**: 460. f. 69.  
*Davallia mariesii*.
- 1883g. *Desmodium penduliflorum*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **20**: 745. f. 133.  
Native of Japan.
- 1883h. *Callicarpa purpurea*. Garden **23**: 540. pl. 392.  
A general note on this Chinese species, the plate in color.
- 1884a. *Camellia Donckelaari*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **21**: 120. f. 24, 25.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1884b. *Caryopteris Mastacanthus*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **21**: 148. f. 90.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1884c. *Clematis Jackmanni*: its origin. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **21**: 206-207.  
Probably derived from the Japanese *C. hakonensis*.
- 1884d. *Clerodendron trichotomum*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **21**: 312. f. 59.  
Native of Japan.
- 1884e. *Halesia hispida*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **22**: 176. f. 34.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1884f. *Hydrangea pubescens*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **22**: 616. f. 107.  
Native of Japan.
- 1884g. New phanerogams published in periodicals in Britain during 1883. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **22**: 152-157, 175-184.  
An alphabetically arranged list including many Chinese species.
- 1885a. *Pinus Thunbergii*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **23**: 344. f. 63.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885b. *Photinia serrulata*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **23**: 728. f. 162.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1885c. *Chionanthus retusus*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **23**: 820. f. 178.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1885d. *Trachycarpus* (*Chamaerops*) *Fortunei*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **24**: 304. f. 65.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1885e. *Clematis Davidiana*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **24**: 530. f. 120.  
Native of northern China.
- 1885f. *Styrax japonicum*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **24**: 745. f. 166.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885g. The abelias. Garden **27**: 424. 2 f.  
Includes brief notes on *A. uniflora* and *A. rupestris* from China.
- 1885h. The funeral cypress (*Cupressus funebris*). Garden **28**: 62. 1 f.  
Introduced from eastern Asia.
- 1885i. The white Nelumbium. Garden **28**: 427. 3 f.  
*Nelumbium speciosum* var. from China and Japan.
- 1885j. *Incarvilleas*. Garden **28**: 653-654. 1 f.  
Includes *I. olgae* from Turkestan and *I. compacta* from China.
- 1886a. Richesse de la flore des montagnes du Yun-nan. Arch. Sci. Phys. Nat. III. **15**: 402.  
A very brief general mention of some discoveries by Delavay.
- 1886b. *Skimmias*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **25**: 244. f. 48, 49.  
Includes *Skimmia japonica*.
- 1886c. *Abies Fortunei*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **25**: 428. f. 82, 83.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1886d. Japanese food plants. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **25**: 458.  
Taken from a list prepared by F. G. Müller-Beeck of Yokohama.
- 1886e. *Ardisia japonica*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **26**: 232. f. 44.  
Native of Japan.
- 1886f. *Rubus phoenicolasius*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **26**: 364. f. 74.  
Native of Japan.

## Anonymous (continued).

- 1886g. The Foo-chow fir (*Abies Fortunei*). *Garden* 29: 151. 1 f.  
Introduced from China.
- 1886h. The square bamboo. *Chin. Rec. & Mission. Journ.* 17: 140-141.  
A quotation from Thyselton-Dyer, W. T., 1885.
- 1887a. Berberids. *Gard. Chron.* III. 1: 609. f. 115-117.  
*Berberis nepalensis* var. *bealei* from China illustrated.
- 1887b. *Hypericum chinense*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 1: 704. f. 135.
- 1887c. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 2: 274. f. 64, 65.  
Native of northeastern Asia.
- 1887d. *Ailantus glandulosa*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 2: 364-365. f. 76.  
Native of China.
- 1887e. *Koelreuteria paniculata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 2: 563. f. 111.  
Native of China.
- 1887f. The Chinese fan-palm (*Livistona chinensis*) and its uses. *Journ. Soc. Arts (London)* 35: 891-892.  
General notes extracted from Henry, B. C., 1886.
- 1887-90. Hakone shokubutsu. [List of plants on Mt. Hakone.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 1: 1-11. 1887; 3: 12-23. 1889; 4: 24-27, 26 bis-27 bis. 1890.  
A list with Latin and Romanized Japanese names. This article has a distinct pagination. The pagination in vol. 4 is erroneous, pp. 26-27 being used twice. Hakone is in Kanagawa-ken.
- 1888a. *Styrax obassia*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 4: 133. f. 14.  
Native of Japan.
- 1888b. A new walnut, *Juglans mandshurica*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 4: 384. f. 53.  
Native of northeastern Asia.
- 1888c. A new *Koelreuteria* from western China. *Garden* 34: 305. 1 f.  
A general note with republication of the original description of *K. bipinnata* Fr.
- 1888d. *Prune japonaise* Kelsey. *Jardin* 2: 119. 1 f.  
A brief general note.
- 1888e. *Patchouli* (*Pogostemon Patchouli* var. *suavis*). *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1888: 71-74.  
Consists of published correspondence from various colonial officers concerning the identity and origin of this "scent," including notes on its possible origin in China.
- 1888f. *Ramie* or *rhea* (*Boehmeria nivea* var. *tenacissima*). *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1888: 145-149.  
Native of China. Chiefly economic but with a few botanical notes.
- 1888g. Tea oil and cake (*Camellia Sasanqua*, Thunb.). *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1888: 264-265.  
Economic and botanical notes on this plant grown in southern China.
- 1888h. Silkworm thorn (*Cudrania triloba*, Hance). *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1888: 291-292. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
- 1889a. [*Vitis labrusca* (?) in Hokkaido.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 3: [182-183].  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1889b. The Chinese primrose. *Gard. Chron.* III. 5: 115-118. f. 16-18.  
Largely horticultural, with a classification of the garden forms of *Primula sinensis*.
- 1889c. Winter flowers. *Gard. Chron.* III. 5: 236. f. 42, 43, 45, 46.  
Includes illustrations of *Lonicera fragrantissima*, *L. standishii*, and *Jasminum "nudicaule"* (an error for *J. nudiflorum*), all from China.
- 1889d. *Aesculus sinensis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 5: 716. f. 116.  
Native of northern China.
- 1889e. *Buddleia auriculata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 6: 528. f. 73.  
Native of China.
- 1889f. *Keteleeria Fortunei*. *Garden* 35: 176-177. 2 f.  
Native of China.
- 1889g. *Funkias*. *Garden* 35: 466. 1 f.  
Natives of Japan. Includes illustration of *Funkia sieboldii*.
- 1889h. Single-flowered paeonies. (With a coloured plate of *P. Whitleyi*). *Garden* 36: 8-9.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Paeonia*.
- 1889i. *Primula cortusoides*. *Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc.* no. 3: 1 pl.  
A colored plate without text.
- 1889j. *Eriobotrya japonica*. *Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc.* no. 4: 1 pl.  
A colored plate without text.
- 1889k. Lily flowers and bulbs used as food. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1889: 116-118.  
Includes botanical notes on *Hemerocallis graminea* and *Lilium bulbiferum* (?).
- 1889l. P'u-erh tea. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1889: 118-120.  
Probably *Camellia* aff. *theifera*; native of Yunnan.
- 1889m. Vegetable productions, Central China. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1889: 225-227.  
A brief survey of the work on Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905, and a letter from A. Henry giving general observations on his trip in Szechwan.
- 1889n. *Panicum*, die Hirse . . . *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 14: 33-35. 1 f.  
Contains general notes, and an illustration of *P. italicum* var. *japonicum*.
- 1889o. Die Bambusen. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 14: 98-107. f. 22, 23.  
A general description of 22 species.
- 1890a. The fingered citron. *Gard. Chron.* III. 7: 383-384. f. 56, 58-60.  
A discussion of the Chinese forms of this cultivated *Citrus*.
- 1890b. *Prunus pseudo-cerasus*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 7: 603. f. 99.  
Native of China.
- 1890c. *Exochorda grandiflora*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 7: 613-614. f. 101.  
Native of China.
- 1890d. *Magnolia stellata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 7: 618. f. 102.  
Native of Japan.
- 1890e. Lilies. *Gard. Chron.* III. 8: 46. f. 5, 6, 8, 9, 10.  
*Lilium giganteum* is illustrated.
- 1890f. *Thalictrum Delavayi*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 8: 124. f. 19.  
Native of western China.
- 1890g. *Rehmannia glutinosa*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 8: 156. f. 24.  
Native of northern China.
- 1890h. *Lilium Henryi*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 8: 380. f. 75.  
Native of western China.
- 1890i. Two Chinese introductions. *Gard. Chron.* III. 8: 564-565. f. 112, 113.  
Wild forms of *Primula sinensis* and *Chrysanthemum indicum* illustrated.
- 1890j. The catalpa. *Gard. Chron.* III. 8: 696-697. f. 133.  
Includes *C. kaempferi* and *C. bungei* of eastern Asia.
- 1890k. List of published names of plants introduced to cultivation: 1876 to 1896. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. Add. Ser.* 4: i-ix, 1-410.  
Consists of a combination of lists previously published in the Year Book and Almanac, in the *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc.*, and in the *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* It includes many species from eastern Asia. The preface by W. T. Thyselton-Dyer is republished in *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1900: 21-26. 1900
- 1890l. Die japanischen Ahornarten. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* 15: 308-314. f. 62-67.  
A review of the species of *Acer*.
- 1890m. *Syringa Bretschneideri* (Syn. *Syringa villosa*, Vahl; und *Syr. Emodi rosea*, Max. Cornu). *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 15: 369-370.  
Critical notes on this species from Peiping.
- 1891a. Carl Johann Maximowicz. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 5: (183)-(184).  
A brief obituary in Japanese, abstracted from Stapf, O., 1891.
- 1891b. The Japanese Hamamelis. *Garden* 40: 15-16.  
General and horticultural notes.



- 1891c. O. Warburg's Forschungen auf den Liukiu-Inseln. Globus 59: 266-268.  
A general account with notes on the vegetation.
- 1891d. Das genus Phajus. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 16: 253-258. f. 59, 60.  
A synopsis.
- 1891e. Le "kaki du Japon." Jardin 5: 142.  
General notes on *Diospyros kaki*.
- 1891f. Les plantes ornamentales du voyage de M. Bonvalot et du prince Henri d'Orléans. Jardin 5: 147-149.  
A résumé mentioning several species from eastern Asia.
- 1891g. Chinese ginger (*Alpinia Galanga*, Willd.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1891: 5-11.  
Chiefly economic notes, but with scattered botanical references.
- 1892a. [Citrus diseases in Okitsu, Shizuoka-ken.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (265)-(266).  
Notes in Japanese on 5 diseases, with Japanese names only.
- 1892b. The eulalias. Garden 41: 237. 1 f.  
Includes *Eulalia japonica variegata*.
- 1892c. The aboriginal Chinese primrose. Gard. Chron. III. 11: 12. f. 2.  
*Primula sinensis*.
- 1892d. Conifers. Gard. Chron. III. 11: 52, 74.  
Includes notes on the dates of introduction of various species into Europe, including many from eastern Asia.
- 1892e. *Prunus Davidiana*. Gard. Chron. III. 11: 530. f. 79.  
Native of China.
- 1892f. *Rhododendron racemosum*. Gard. Chron. III. 12: 62. f. 9.  
A republication of Franchet's original description in Bull. Soc. Bot. France 33: 235, with additional notes.
- 1892g. *Abies Veitchii*. Gard. Chron. III. 12: 399. f. 64.  
Native of Japan.
- 1892h. [*Nelumbium speciosum*.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. 36: 1 pl.  
A colored plate only.
- 1892i. Chinese ginger. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1892: 16-20.  
Economic and botanical notes with the conclusion that the Chinese plant is *Zingiber officinalis*, not *Alpinia galanga*.
- 1892j. [Obituary of K. I. Maximowicz.] Zapiski Novoross. Obsh. Estestv. 16: xxix-xxxiii.  
In Russian without exact title; contains a bibliography, p. xxxi-xxxiii.
- 1892-1914. New orchids: Decade 3. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1892: 208-211. 1892; (Decade 15) 1895: 281-285. 1895; (Decade 17-20) 1896: 193-204. 1896; (Decade 21, 22) 1898: 192-199. 1898; (Decade 28) 1906: 112-117. (Decade 29) 375-379. 1906; (Decade 30) 1907: 128-132. 1907; (Decade 33) 1909: 61-66. 1909; (Decade 38) 1912: 131-135. 1912; (Decade 40) 1913: 141-145. 1913; (Decade 43) 1914: 372-376. 1914.  
The parts cited include species from eastern Asia.
- 1893a. A descriptive catalogue of the agricultural products, exhibited in the World's Columbian exposition. 1-115.  
Issued by the Japanese Department of Agriculture and Commerce.
- 1893b. A descriptive catalogue of Japanese forage plants exhibited in the World's Columbian exposition. 1-24.  
Contains brief notes, chiefly economic.
- 1893c. [A winter collection at Misaki (Kanagawa-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (20)-(22).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1893d. *Deutzia parviflora*. Gard. Chron. III. 14: 152. f. 31.  
Native of China.
- 1893e. *Platycodon grandiflorum*, var. *Mariesii*. Gard. Chron. III. 14: 163. f. 33.  
Native of Japan.
- 1893f. *Citrus trifoliata*. Gard. Chron. III. 14: 625. f. 102.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1893g. *Primula Forbesii*. Gard. Chron. III. 14: 635. f. 106.  
Native of China.
- 1893h. *Schizocodon soldanelloides*. Garden 44: 418-419. pl. 934.  
Native of Japan.
- 1893i. Chinese white wax. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1893: 84-111.  
Consists of correspondence from various consular officers relating to this product of *Stillingia sebifera* (*Sapium sebiferum*).
- 1893j. Seltene japanische Farne. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 18: 299-302. f. 64.  
*Osmunda japonica corymbifera*.
- 1894a. *Vitis Coignetiae*. Gard. Chron. III. 15: 8.  
Said to be a native of Japan.
- 1894b. *Rhododendron Schlippenbachii*. Gard. Chron. III. 15: 462. f. 56.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1894c. *Rubus japonicus tricolor*. Gard. Chron. III. 16: 96. f. 15.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894d. *Magnolia Watsoni*. Gard. Chron. III. 16: 188. f. 29.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894e. Veitch collection of Japanese vegetable products. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1894: 14-17.  
An enumeration of 32 species of plants with notes on economic products derived from them.
- 1895a. *Lycoris aurea*. Gard. Chron. III. 17: 262. f. 35. 1895; III. 18: 545. f. 94.  
Native of China.
- 1895b. *Hedysarum multijugum*. Gard. Chron. III. 18: 8. f. 2, 3.  
Native of southern Mongolia.
- 1895c. *Cephalotaxus drupacea*. Gard. Chron. III. 18: 717. f. 119, 120.  
Native of Japan.
- 1895d. Day lilies. (With a coloured plate of *Hemerocallis aurantiaca major*). Garden 48: 400-401. pl. 1041. 2 f.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1895e. Yunnan plants. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1895: 45.  
A notice of the receipt at Kew of a collection of plants from W. Hancock from Mengtze, with brief remarks.
- 1895f. Ai camphor (*Blumea balsamifera*, D.C.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1895: 275-277. 1 pl.  
Botanical and economic notes with letters from A. Henry and M. F. A. Fraser.
- 1896a. *Cornus Kousa*. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 782. f. 185.  
Native of Japan.
- 1896b. *Aerides odoratum*. Garden 49: 158-159. 1 f.  
A general note on this Chinese and Indo-chinese species.
- 1896c. The eulalias. Garden 50: 108. 1 f.  
A general note on cultivated forms from Japan.
- 1896d. The weeping Japanese cherry (*Prunus pendula*). Garden 50: 454-455. pl. 1095.  
A general note.
- 1896e. Japanische Lilien. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 21: 63-69.  
A general synopsis of cultivated species.
- 1897a. *Lycoris squamigera*. Gard. Chron. III. 21: 136. f. 38.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897b. *Vitis Coignetiae*? Gard. Chron. III. 22: 305. f. 90.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897c. A lily bulb disease (*Rhizopus necans*, Mass.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1897: 87-90.  
A new species on commercial bulbs from Japan.
- 1897d. Tibetan plants. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1897: 208.  
A brief notice of the receipt of two collections, by Wellby and Malcomb, and by Deasy and A. Pike.
- 1897e. Chinese bandoline wood. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1897: 336-337.  
*Machilus thunbergii*. Contains a letter from G. M. H. Playfair.
- 1898a. *Buddleia variabilis*. Gard. Chron. III. 24: 138. f. 36.  
Native of western China.
- 1898b. *Chrysanthemum nipponicum*. Gard. Chron. III. 24: 348. f. 104.  
Native of Japan.

## Anonymous (continued).

- 1898c. Flora of Mongolia. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1898**: 26.  
A brief notice of a journey and collections by Mr. and Mrs. Littledale.
- 1898d. Flora of Tibet. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1898**: 26.  
A brief notice of a collection by H. E. Hobson.
- 1898e. China grass, 1891 onwards. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1898**: 209-224.  
*Boehmeria nivea* and *B. tenacissima*. Chiefly economic, but contains some botanical notes.
- 1899a. Neue Einführungen. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **2**: 377-379.  
Includes *Polygonum spathii* Dammer from Shantung.
- 1899b. *Corylopsis pauciflora*. Gard. Chron. III. **25**: 211. f. 79, 80.  
Native of China?
- 1899c. Lihum Henryi. Garden **55**: 233. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- 1900a. Description des produits forestiers du Japon exposés à l'Exposition universelle de 1900 publiée par la Direction des forêts au Ministère de l'Agriculture et du Commerce de l'Empire du Japon. 1-58.  
General in nature.
- 1900b. An outline of the forest trees in Hokkaido. 1-27. 2 pl.  
An enumeration of 50 species with notes on distribution, trunk, timber, and use. Published by The Forest Bureau of the Hokkaido-Cho.
- 1900c. [Phycomyces nitens, Agardh.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **14**: (144)-(145).  
A general description in Japanese. Author's name is abbreviated only.
- 1900d. *Rubus phoenicolasius*. Gard. Chron. III. **28**: 137. f. 38.  
Native of Japan.
- 1900e. *Thladiantha dubia*. Gard. Chron. III. **28**: 278. f. 82.  
Native of China. The illustration represents the mature fruits.
- 1900f. *Pyrus (sinensis=) ussuriensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **28**: 300. f. 89.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1900g. *Musa japonica*, syn. *M. basjoo*. Gard. Chron. III. **28**: 456.  
Native of Japan.
- 1900h. Chinese sacred bamboo (*Nandina domestica*). Garden **58**: 13-14. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1900i. New plants from Central Asia. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **38**: 428-430.  
Includes *Polygonum tibeticum* Rendle sp. nov. from northern Tibet and *Festuca deasyi* Rendle sp. nov. from near "Polu," both from collections of H. H. P. Deasy in northern Tibet and Chinese Turkestan in 1897-98.
- 1900j. Adrien René Franchet. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1900**: 16-17.  
An obituary notice, with references to his work on Chinese botany.
- 1900k. James Edward Winterbottom's Himalayan and Tibetan herbarium. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1900**: 19-20.  
A brief history of this collection.
- 1900l. Neue Coniferen aus Yunnan und Set-chuen. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **25**: 159-160.  
Brief general notes on some species described elsewhere by Franchet.
- 1901a. *Adonis amurensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **29**: 174. f. 68.  
Native of northeastern Asia and Japan.
- 1901b. *Prunus muné*. Gard. Chron. III. **29**: 183. f. 71.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1901c. *Sagittaria japonica* (double flowered variety). Gard. Chron. III. **30**: 170. f. 54.  
Introduced into Europe apparently from Japan.
- 1901d. *Cladrastis tinctoria*. Garden **59**: 397.  
Includes notes on *C. amurensis*.
- 1901e. *Paulownia imperialis*. Garden **60**: 130. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1901f. [A list of the principal plants in Yatsugatake (Nagano-ken).] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] **26**: 21-24.  
A list of Japanese names only.
- 1901g. A list of the collectors whose plants are in the herbarium of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, to 31st December, 1899. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1901**: 1-80.  
Includes lists by collectors and by localities.
- 1901h. *Gutta percha* from a Chinese tree. (*Eucommia ulmoides*, Oliv.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1901**: 89-94.  
Chiefly economic, but includes some botanical notes.
- 1901i. Dr. Emil Bretschneider. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1901**: 201-202.  
A brief obituary notice.
- 1902a. [Plants of Mt. Ibuki (Shiga-ken) in flower during May.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **16**: (135)-(138).  
A list of Japanese names only.
- 1902b. *Meliosma myriantha*. Gard. Chron. III. **31**: 30. f. 9.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1902c. *Lilium japonicum*, var. *Alexandrae*. Gard. Chron. III. **31**: 254.  
A republication, with synonymy, of T. Makino's reference to this variety in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **16**: 15. 1902.
- 1902d. *Astilbe chinensis* var. *Davidii*. Gard. Chron. III. **32**: 105. f. 34.  
Native of western China.
- 1902e. *Viburnum Carlesii*. Gard. Chron. III. **32**: 261. f. 88.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1902f. *Caesalpinia japonica*. Garden **61**: 81. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1903a. The tree paeony. Flora & Sylva **1**: 122-124. 1 f.  
General notes, largely horticultural, on *Paeonia* sp.
- 1903b. *Cotoneaster* (rockspray). Flora & Sylva **1**: 175-182.  
Includes data on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1903c. *Aconitum* (Monkshood). Flora & Sylva **1**: 214-215. 1 pl.  
Includes data on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1903d. *Paeonia lutea*. Flora & Sylva **1**: 230-232. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- 1903e. *Abelias*. Flora & Sylva **1**: 279-280. 1 f.  
Includes data on several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1903f. *Arundinaria Simoni*. Gard. Chron. III. **33**: 186. f. 80.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1903g. *Jasminum primulinum*. Gard. Chron. III. **33**: 197. f. 83.  
Native of China.
- 1903h. *Rehmannia angulata*. Gard. Chron. III. **33**: 290. 1 pl.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1903i. *Rehmannia angulata*. Garden **63**: 317. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1903j. *Buddleia variabilis*. Garden **64**: 152. 1 f.  
Native of central and western China.
- 1903k. A new vine (*Vitis Thomsoni*). Garden **64**: 203-204. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- 1903l. *Senecio tanguticus*. Garden **64**: 237-238. 1 f.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1903m. *Cydonia Sargentii*. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **28**: 129. 1 pl.  
A brief note, and a colored plate of this Japanese species.
- 1904a. Forestry and forest-products of Japan. [i-ii], 1-118. 8 diagr.  
Contains general descriptions with lists of useful Japanese bamboos and forest plants.
- 1904b. *Eucommia ulmoides*. Flora & Sylva **2**: 73.  
A general note.
- 1904c. The almond. Flora & Sylva **2**: 82-84. 1 f.  
Largely horticultural; includes some eastern Asiatic forms of *Prunus* spp.
- 1904d. *Magnolia parviflora*. Flora & Sylva **2**: 88. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1904e. The witch-hazels (*Hamamelis*). Flora & Sylva **2**: 89-90.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1904f. *Idesia polycarpa*. Flora & Sylva **2**: 188-190. 1 pl.  
A general note.
- 1904g. The yarrows (*Achillea*). Flora & Sylva **2**: 200-202. 1 pl.  
Includes *A. sibirica*.



- 1904h. *The eulalias (Miscanthus)*. *Flora & Sylva* **2**: 268-270. *1 f.*  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1904i. *Rhododendron yunnanense*. *Flora & Sylva* **2**: 360. *1 pl.*  
A general description.
- 1904j. *Tricyrtis hirta*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **35**: 18. *f. 8.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1904k. *Primula Forbesi*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **35**: 20. *f. 10.*  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1904l. The genus *Corydalis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **35**: 306-307. *f. 130-133.*  
Includes *C. wilsoni* from China.
- 1904m. A new *Pittosporum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **36**: 110.  
*Pittosporum illictoide* Makino of Japan. For source of this note see Yoshida, S., 1904b.
- 1904n. A grand novelty. *Meconopsis integrifolia*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **36**: 240-241. *1 pl. f. 97.*  
Native of western China; includes extracts from E. H. Wilson's letter concerning its discovery.
- 1904o. *Meconopsis punicea*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **36**: 282. *f. 130.*  
Native of western China.
- 1904p. The witch hazels. (*Hamamelis*.) *Garden* **65**: 59-60. *1 f.*  
Includes data on eastern Asiatic species.
- 1904q. *Loropetalum chinense*. *Garden* **65**: 255. *1 f.*  
Native of China.
- 1904r. A hardy India-rubber tree. (*Eucommia ulmoides*, Oliver). *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1904**: 4-6. *1 pl.*  
The plate is reproduced from Hook. *Icon. Pl.* **24**: *pl. 2361*. 1895.
- 1905a. *Spiraea bracteata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **37**: 149-150. *f. 61, 62.*  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1905b. *Adonis amurensis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **37**: 188. *f. 76.*  
Native of northeastern Asia.
- 1905c. *Magnolia Kobus*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **37**: 265. *1 pl.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1905d. *Primula Cockburniana*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **37**: 331. *f. 137.*  
Native of China.
- 1905e. *Primula vittata*, Bureau and Franchet. *Gard. Chron.* III. **37**: 390. *f. 165.*  
Native of western China.
- 1905f. *Clematis Armandi*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 30. *1 pl.*  
Native of western China.
- 1905g. *Lilium Sutchuenense*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 74. *1 pl.*  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1905h. *Syringa villosa* var. *pubescens*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 123. *f. 43.*  
Native of northern China.
- 1905i. *Campanula punctata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 169. *1 pl.*  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1905j. *Pinus Yunnanensis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 226. *f. 84-86.*  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1905k. *Rosa sericea* Lindl., var. *pteracantha*, Franchet. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 260-261. *f. 98, 99.*  
Native of western China.
- 1905l. *Rubus innominatus*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 290-291. *f. 112.*  
Native of central China.
- 1905m. *Vitis (Ampelopsis) Henryana*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 309. *f. 122.*  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1905n. *Lilium myriophyllum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 328-329. *1 pl.*  
Native of western China.
- 1905o. *Eleutherococcus Henryi*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 402-403. *f. 151.*  
Native of central China.
- 1905p. *Eleutherococcus leucorrhizus*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 404. *f. 152.*  
Native of central China.
- 1905q. *Cypripedium debile*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 442. *f. 166.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1905r. *Citrus japonica*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 445. *f. 168.*  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1905s. *Senecio (Ligularia) Veitchianus*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **38**: 455. *1 pl.*  
Native of central and western China.
- 1905t. *Meconopsis punicea*. *Garden* **67**: 318. *1 f.*  
Native of western China.
- 1905u. *Heloniopsis breviscapa*. *Garden* **68**: 45. *pl. 1278.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1905v. *Deutzia*. *Flora & Sylva*. **3**: 192-198. *1 pl.*  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1905w. *Holboellia* and *Stauntonia*. *Flora & Sylva* **3**: 234.  
A general note.
- 1905x. A new hardy orange. *Flora & Sylva* **3**: 235.  
A general note on *Citrus trifoliata* of eastern Asia.
- 1905y. The hardy wild *Clematis*. *Flora & Sylva* **3**: 252-259. *3 f.*  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1905z. The twining ferns (*Lygodium*). *Flora & Sylva* **3**: 306-310. *1 f.*  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1905aa. *Fritillaria discolor*. *Flora & Sylva* **3**: 312. *1 pl.*  
A general description.
- 1905bb. [Notice of presentation to the British Museum (Natural History) of the F. B. Forbes collection of plants and of his work on "Enumeration of Chinese Plants".] *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **43**: 72.
- 1906a. *Rerum naturalium in Lusitania cultores*. P. Joannes de Loureiro e Soc. Jesu. *Broteria* **5**: 98-114.  
Pages 104-114, in Portuguese, under the title P. João de Loureiro da Companhia de Jesus, contain important biographical data regarding Loureiro and his work.
- 1906b. A new variety of orange. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 59. *f. 29.*  
*Citrus japonica* with elliptic fruits.
- 1906c. *Buddleia asiatica*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 106. *f. 44.*  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1906d. A new Chinese larch. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 178. *f. 68.*  
*Larix potanini* Batalin (*L. thibetica* Fr.) a native of Szechwan.
- 1906e. *Magnolia stellata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 260. *f. 108, 109.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1906f. *Cypripedium tibeticum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 346.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1906g. *Davidia involucrata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 346. *f. 133.*  
Native of China.
- 1906h. The species of lilac (*Syringa*). *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 380.  
A key to the species, said to be extracted from the publications of "M. Henry," the original not identified.
- 1906i. *Primula orbicularis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 403. *f. 164.*  
Native of western China.
- 1906j. *Viburnum rhytidophyllum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 418. *f. 167.*  
Native of western China.
- 1906k. *Distylium racemosum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **40**: 303. *f. 120.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1906l. *Ilex Wilsoni*. *Garden* **69**: *1 pl.*  
A colored plate of this Chinese species; without text reference, supplementary to "The Garden," April 14, 1906. The plate faces p. 210.
- 1906m. *Jasminum primulinum*. *Garden* **69**: 71. *1 f.*  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1906n. A beautiful *Buddleia* (*B. Veitchiana magnifica*). *Garden* **69**: 278. *pl. 1299.*  
A general note on this Chinese species. The plate is in color.
- 1906o. *Vitis Henryana*. *Garden* **69**: 341. *1 f.*  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- 1906p. *Rehmannia angulata* pink perfection. *Garden* **70**: 26. *pl. 1303.*  
A general note on a garden form of this Chinese species. The plate is in color.

## Anonymous (continued).

- 1906g. Chinese bread fruit. Journ. Soc. Arts (London) **54**: 243.  
A general description of the pomelo.
- 1906r. Bamboos of Fukien. Rep. Bot. For. Dept. (Hongkong) **1905**: 5-6.  
A list of 16 species collected in the Yenping mountains.
- 1907a. *Pleione yunnanensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **41**: 152. f. 70.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1907b. *Lonicera Maackii*. Gard. Chron. III. **41**: 264. f. 112.  
Native of northern China.
- 1907c. *Meconopsis racemosa*. Gard. Chron. III. **42**: 30. f. 12.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1907d. Our supplementary illustration. Gard. Chron. III. **42**: 201-202. 1 pl.  
*Senecio wilsonianus* from western China.
- 1907e. *Viburnum rhytidophyllum*. Gard. Chron. III. **42**: 220. f. 95.  
Native of western China.
- 1907f. *Rubus bambusarum* (Focke). Gard. Chron. III. **42**: 251. f. 108.  
Native of central China.
- 1907g. Our supplementary illustration. Gard. Chron. III. **42**: 281. 1 pl.  
*Syringa josikaea eximia*, a native of China.
- 1907h. Ginseng in Corea (*Aralia quinquefolia*, Deene & Planch., var. *Ginseng*). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1907**: 73-76.  
Chiefly horticultural and economic.
- 1907i. *Trachycarpus excelsa*. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. **2**: 269-272. f. 33, 34.  
A general description of this southern Chinese palm.
- 1908a. *Prunus tomentosa*. Gard. Chron. III. **43**: 297. f. 133, 134.  
Native of northern China.
- 1908b. Our supplementary illustration. Gard. Chron. III. **43**: 316. 1 pl.  
*Lilium japonicum* (*L. krameri*), a native of Japan.
- 1908c. *Rhododendron* (*Azalea*) *indicum* var. *Kaempferi*. Gard. Chron. III. **44**: 5.  
Native of Japan.
- 1908d. *Chimonanthus fragrans*. Gard. Chron. III. **44**: 251. f. 110, 111.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1908e. *Rosa Moyesii*. Garden **72**: 313. 1 f.  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- 1908f. *Thalictrum diptercarpum*. Garden **72**: 434. 1 f.  
A general note on this western Chinese species.
- 1908g. *Viburnum Carlesii*. Gard. Chron. III. **43**: 345; f. 155.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1908h. [A list of plants of Shirouma-take (Nagano-ken), alpine region.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] **30**: 10-16.  
A systematic list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1908i. Patchouli. (*Pogostemon Patchouli*, var. *suavis*. Hk. f. = *P. Cablin*, Benth.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1908**: 78-82.  
A general and botanical description.
- 1908-19. Additions to the flora of Hongkong and the New Territories. Rep. Hongkong Bot. For. Dept. **1907**: 16-19. **1908**: 11. **1909**: 13-14. **1910**: 12-14. **1911**: 15-17. **1912**: 1913: 20-21. **1914**: 1915: 24. **1916**: 20-22. **1917**: 18. **1918**: 18. **1919**: 18.  
An enumeration with notes; no new species described.
- 1909a. [There are two species of *Celtis* in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **23**: (45).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1909b. [On the nomenclature of *Bupleurum sachalinense*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **23**: (45).  
In Japanese. Considered a form of *B. longe-radiatum*.
- 1909c. [An analytical key to the oriental species of *Melampyrum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **23**: (45)-(46).  
In Japanese.
- 1909d. On the Japanese maples. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **23**: (82)-(84).  
A key in English. The author's name is given as "a wanderer." For corrections see Nakai, T., 1909i.
- 1909e. The Reading primulas. Gard. Chron. III. **45**: 148-149. f. 66, 67.  
The first illustration is *Primula sinensis* as it grows in western China.
- 1909f. Our supplementary illustration: *Thalictrum diptercarpum*. Gard. Chron. III. **45**: 216. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- 1909g. *Rhododendron Souliei*. Gard. Chron. III. **45**: 380. 1 pl. f. 167.  
Native of western China.
- 1909h. Our supplementary illustration: *Lilium rubellum*. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 168. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1909i. Chinese primulas. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 344-345. 1 pl.  
General notes on various species of western China.
- 1909j. Our supplementary illustration: *Rhododendron bulatum*. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 378. 1 pl. 166 f.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1909k. *Rhododendron Souliei*. Garden **73**: 277. 1 f.  
Native of western China.
- 1909l. *Gentiana Veitchiorum*. Garden **73**: 483. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- 1910a. Karafuto Shokubutsu Chosa Gaiho. [Investigations on the plants of Saghalien.] 1-89. 1 map.  
In Japanese. A list of species occurring in the Japanese part of Sakhalin, published by the "local office" of Karafuto (Sakhalin).
- 1910b. Plants of Japan arranged by natural classification. 1-364 + . pl. 1-77. f. 1-310. Tokyo.  
A flora in Japanese with Latin names. Published by the [Natural Science Society of Tokyo]. Indexes pagged separately. The available copy is incomplete, probably having more pages than are given.
- 1910c. [To the memory of Nikolai Vasilievich Sorokin.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. **11**: 368-376.  
An obituary in Russian with bibliography of 110 entries of Sorokin's works, some concerning eastern Asia.
- 1910d. *Primula obconica*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 29. f. 23.  
Native of China.
- 1910e. Our supplementary illustration: *Rehmannia angulata*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 105. 1 pl.  
Native of Hupeh and Kweichow.
- 1910f. Our supplementary illustration: *Rhododendron lucidum*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 121. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- 1910g. Our supplementary illustration: *Gentiana scabra*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 136. 1 pl.  
Native of northern China.
- 1910h. Our supplementary illustration: *Primula denticulata* in China. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 152. 1 pl.  
Native of the Himalayan region and Yunnan.
- 1910i. *Primula Maximowiczii*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 221. f. 96.  
Native of western China.
- 1910j. *Rhododendron primulinum*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 229. f. 101.  
Native of western China.
- 1910k. *Androsace Henryi*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 348. f. 149.  
Native of western China.
- 1910l. *Pterostyrax hispidum*. Gard. Chron. III. **48**: 123. f. 47.  
Native of Japan.
- 1910m. Our supplementary illustration. *Viburnum Henryi*. Gard. Chron. III. **48**: 265. 1 pl. f. 109.  
Native of China.
- 1910n. The double-flowered arrow-head. Garden **74**: 67. 1 f. *Sagittaria japonica*; a general note.
- 1910o. Bamboo, the most useful of all plants. Univ. Nanking Mag. **1**: 9-10.  
This paper has not been seen.
- 1911a. Our supplementary illustration. *Buddleia officinalis*. Gard. Chron. III. **49**: 201. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
- 1911b. *Rhododendron sublaucolatum*. Gard. Chron. III. **49**: 342. f. 157.  
Native of China.

- 1911c. Our supplementary illustration. *Rhododendron irroratum*. Gard. Chron. III. 49: 350. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- 1911d. *Schizandra chinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 2. f. 1.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1911e. *Meconopsis Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 51-52. f. 24.  
Contains general and technical descriptions.
- 1911f. *Itea ilicifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 95. f. 46.  
Brief general note.
- 1911g. Our supplementary illustration. *Incarvillea lutea*. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 130. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1911h. Supplementary illustration. *Juglans cathayensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 189. 1 pl. f. 88.  
Native of China.
- 1911i. Supplementary illustration. *Meconopsis integrifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 339. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1911j. Our supplementary illustration. *Primula lichiangensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 473. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1911k. A notable witch hazel (*Hamamelis mollis*). Garden 75: 20. 1 f.  
Native of eastern Asia; a general note.
- 1911l. An interesting aroid plant. (*Lysichiton Camtschaticense*.) Garden 75: 214. 1 f.  
Native of northern Asia; a general note.
- 1911m. The star-flowered *Magnolia*. (*Magnolia stellata*.) Garden 75: 240. 1 f.  
Native of Japan; a general note.
- 1911n. *Clematis nutans*. Garden 75: 557. 1 f.  
Native of western China; a general note.
- 1911o. [Plants in Hiyakeshima Island.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa [1]: [76-78].  
List of Japanese names only. Island near Formosa.
- 1912a. Forestry condition in Tsingtao, Shantung, with due attention given to *Robinia pseudacacia*, *Alnus maritima*, *Larix leptolepis* and *Juglans sieboldiana*. Agr. Jour. Dept. Agr. Repub. China 1: 105-115.  
In Chinese.
- 1912b. *Magnolia salicifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 222. f. 99.  
Native of Japan.
- 1912c. Our supplementary illustration. *Primula Forrestii*. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 240. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1912d. *Camellia cuspidata*. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 262. f. 123.  
Native of China.
- 1912e. Our supplementary illustration. *Primula secundiflora*. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 281. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1912f. *Deutzia longifolia*, Franchet. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 409. f. 195.  
Native of western China.
- 1912g. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*. Garden 76: 122. 1 f.  
Native of northern China, a general note.
- 1912h. A new Chinese shrub. (*Deutzia longifolia*.) Garden 76: 244. 1 f.  
A general note on this species introduced from China by E. H. Wilson.
- 1912i. [Curious herbarium specimens in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 2: [169-171].  
In Japanese with notes on various species.
- 1913a. *Pterostyrax Henryi*, Dümmer. Gard. Chron. III. 53: 19.  
Native of Szechwan, here described as new.
- 1913b. *Rhododendron yunnanense*. Gard. Chron. III. 54: 396. f. 136, 137.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1913c. *Primula Purdomii*. Garden 77: 170. 1 f.  
Native of Kansu; a general note.
- 1913d. *Primula Maximowiczii*, a new species with red flowers from northern China. Garden 77: 208. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1913e. A beautiful hardy lily. Garden 77: 442. 1 f.  
*Lilium sargentiae* from China; a general note.
- 1913f. *Clerodendron foetidum*. Garden 77: 560. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1913g. A rare Chinese hornbeam (*Carpinus polyneura*). Garden 77: 560.  
A general note.
- 1913h. Diagnosen neuer Arten. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 6: 35-37.  
Includes *Saxifraga limprichtii* Engl. & Irmscher and *S. mengtzeana* Engl. & Irmscher, spp. nov. with two new varieties.
- 1913i. [Bamboos of Colchis.] Russk. Subtrop. 1913: 33-38. 1 pl.; 1913: 36-41.  
Includes descriptions in Russian of some Japanese species of *Bambusa* and *Arundinaria* and keys, accompanied by criticism on a work by V. O. Simonson, which has not been seen. Colchis is on the coast of the Black Sea.
- 1913j. [Useful Taiwan plants.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 3: [73-77].  
Notes on 21 species in Japanese.
- 1914a. Supplementary illustration. *Rhododendron Schlippenbachii*. Gard. Chron. III. 55: 9. 1 pl.  
Native of Korea and Manchuria.
- 1914b. *Primula malacoides*. Gard. Chron. III. 55: 180. f. 82.  
Native of western China.
- 1914c. New Chinese shrubs. Gard. Chron. III. 55: 269. f. 118, 119.  
General notes on *Syringa pinnatifolia* and *Osmanthus delavayi* from western China.
- 1914d. Our supplementary illustration: *Cotoneaster bacillaris* and *Cotoneaster salicifolia* var. *rugosa*. Gard. Chron. III. 56: 412-413. 1 pl.  
Both from western China, the plate, illustrating both species in color.
- 1914e. A beautiful barberry. *Berberis polyantha*. Garden 78: 32. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1914f. The winter sweet (*Chimonanthus fragrans*). Garden 78: 58. 1 f.  
Native of Japan; a general note.
- 1914g. *Magnolia stellata*. Garden 78: 117. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1914h. The Japanese plum. (*Prunus triflora*.) Garden 78: 195. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1914i. A beautiful Japanese Guelder rose. Garden 78: 427. 1 f.  
*Viburnum plicatum*; a general note.
- 1914j. A charming Chinese shrub. Garden 78: 469. 1 f.  
*Sophora vicifolia*; a general note.
- 1915a. Descriptive catalogue of Japanese wood specimens exhibited at the Panama-Pacific international exposition . . . 1-27. 25 f.  
General descriptions of the woods of 61 species.
- 1915b. *Halesia hispida*. Gard. Chron. III. 58: 7. f. 2.  
Native of Japan.
- 1915c. *Codonopsis convolvulacea*. Gard. Chron. III. 58: 136. f. 45.  
Native of western China.
- 1915d. Fruits of *Magnolia parviflora*. Gard. Chron. III. 58: 276-277. f. 95.  
Native of Japan.
- 1915e. *Primula septemloba*. Gard. Chron. III. 58: 297. f. 105.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1915f. *Pyrus Sargentii*, Rehder. Gard. Chron. III. 58: 308. f. 109.  
Native of Japan.
- 1915g. *Meconopsis*. Gard. Chron. III. 58: 329-330.  
General notes on various species including some from western China.
- 1915h. *Primula malacoides* Fr. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 10: 143-144.  
Native of China; a general description.

*Anonymous (continued).*

- 1916a. *Nihon jumokunrei hogenshu*. [Check list of vernacular names of Japanese forest trees.] 1-446.  
In Japanese. This work published by the bureau of forestry, Tokyo, has not been seen.
- 1916b. Taiwan ni okeru naichi sugi cyobi ta no kenkyu [A study of bamboos and *Cryptomeria japonica* in Formosa.] 1, 1-60, 2 pl.  
In Japanese. Contains many statistical data. Published by the Forest experiment station, College of Agriculture, Tokyo Imperial University.
- 1916c. New primulas. *Gard. Chron.* III. **59**: 167.  
Mentions various recently described species from western China.
- 1916d. *Aster Purdomii*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **59**: 330. f. 143.  
Native of Shensi.
- 1916e. *Dipelta floribunda*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **60**: 38. f. 14.  
Native of China.
- 1917a. Peas and beans of commerce. *Bull. Imp. Inst.* **15**: 503-544  
Contains external distinguishing characters of various species, including some from eastern Asia.
- 1917b. New Chinese plants. *Gard. Chron.* III. **61**: 46. f. 17, 18.  
Includes *Acer davidii* and *Populus szechuanica* from Szechwan.
- 1917c. *Berberis subcaulialata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **61**: 53. f. 20.  
Native of western China.
- 1917d. *Gordonia anomala*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **61**: 250. f. 94.  
Native of China.
- 1917e. Flowers in season. *Gard. Chron.* III. **62**: 40. f. 15.  
Includes an illustration of *Lonicera tragophylla* from western China.
- 1917f. *Thalictrum dipterocarpum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **62**: 70. f. 26.  
Native of western China.
- 1917g. *Rosa Moyesii*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **62**: 106. f. 37, 38.  
Native of western China.
- 1918a. Taiwan sotokufu shokusan-kyoku fuzoku Ringyo Shiken-jo Shokubutsu Yoran. [A manual of plants in the Experimental station of forestry, government of Formosa.]  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1918b. *Rhododendron spinuliferum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **63**: 248. f. 105.  
Native of western China.
- 1918c. *Platyodon grandiflorum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **64**: 7. f. 4.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1918d. *Syringa Sweginzowii*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **64**: 27. f. 11.  
Native of western China.
- 1918e. A new *Incarvillea*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **64**: 184. f. 71.  
A yellow flowered form from Kansu, here not named.
- 1918f. *Strychnos angustifolia*. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1918**: 48.  
Concerns seeds from Hongkong and their toxic properties.
- 1918g. Maurice L. de Vilmorin. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1918**: 190.  
Brief obituary notice including notes on work on Chinese botany.
- 1919a. Asiatic crab-apples. *Gard. Chron.* III. **65**: 316-317.  
Notes on various eastern Asiatic species of *Malus*.
- 1919b. *Caesalpinia japonica*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **66**: 2-3. f. 2.  
Native of Japan.
- 1919c. *Buddleia officinalis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **66**: 175. f. 80.  
Native of western China.
- 1919d. *Dipteronia sinensis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **66**: 212.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1919e. *Rubus biflorus*, var. *quinqueflorus*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **66**: 212. f. 97.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1919f. *Elaeagnus multiflora*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **66**: 301. f. 142.  
Native of Japan.
- 1919g. *Pseudolarix Fortunei*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **66**: 301-302.  
Native of China.
- 1919h. A new barberry (*Berberis Beaniana*). *Garden* **83**: 591. 2 f.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1919i. Arboretum expedition to eastern Asia. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* **1**: 66.  
Notice of completion of explorations by E. H. Wilson in Japan, with general notes.
- 1919j. Hector Léveillé. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1919**: 85.  
Brief obituary notice with notes on his work on Chinese botany.
- 1920a. Kurume azaleas. *Bull. Mass. Hort. Soc.* **3**: 9-12.  
Notes on some Japanese species of azalea. Republished in *Garden* **84**: 271-272. 1920. For comments see Millais, J. G., 1920.
- 1920b. *Berberis orthobotrys*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **67**: 77. f. 81.  
Native of western China.
- 1920c. *Picea Glehnii*, Masters. *Gard. Chron.* III. **67**: 89. f. 36.  
Native of Japan and Sakhalin.
- 1920d. *Cornus controversa*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **68**: 43.  
Native of China.
- 1920e. Reginald Farrer. *Gard. Chron.* III. **68**: 247-248. *portrait*.  
Biographical, giving some data regarding his botanical explorations in China.
- 1920f. *Rhododendron praeevernum*. *Garden* **84**: 115. 1 f.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1920g. *Rhododendron Williamsianum*. *Garden* **84**: 256. 1 f.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1921a. *Primula helodoxa*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **69**: 55.  
Native of China.
- 1921b. *Rhododendron brachyanthum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **70**: 7. f. 3.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1921c. *Rhododendron habrotrichum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **70**: 59. f. 23.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1921d. William Purdom. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1921**: 408.  
Obituary notice with references to his work on Chinese botany.
- 1922a. *Pyracantha crenulata* var. *yunnanensis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **71**: 87.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1922b. *Rhododendron hippophaeoides*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **71**: 87.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1922c. Two interesting forsythias. *Gard. Chron.* III. **71**: 167. f. 84, 85.  
*Forsythia suspensa* var. *atrocaulis* and *F. intermedia* var. *spectabilis* from eastern Asia.
- 1922d. Presentation of Mr. William Hancock's herbarium. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1922**: 204.  
Critical notes on his work on Chinese botany.
- 1923a. The general committee on scientific terminology. Second report of the committee on botanical terminology. Species names of plants. Vol. I. 1-101.  
An alphabetical list of Latin names with Japanese and Chinese equivalents. See also Anonymous, 1926c, and Tsoong, K. K., 1932b.
- 1923b. *Decaisnea Fargesii*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **73**: 161. f. 75.  
Native of western China.
- 1924a. *Cotoneaster pannosa*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **75**: 21.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1924b. *Actinidia kolomikta*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **75**: 313. f. 128.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1924c. *Forsythia ovata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **75**: 339.  
Native of Korea.
- 1924d. *Rhododendron Griersonianum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **75**: 359. f. 156.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1924e. *Rodgersia Purdomii*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **76**: 23.  
Native of China.
- 1924f. *Deutzia setchuenensis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **76**: 165. f. 60.  
Native of Szechwan.

- 1924g. *Davidia Vilmoriniana*. Gard. Chron. III. **76**: 183. f. 69.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1924h. *Euonymus yedoensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **76**: 408. f. 330.  
Native of Japan.
- 1924i. Our supplementary plate. *Abies brachyphylla*. Gard. Chron. III. **76**: 415. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1924j. *Emmenopterys Henryi*. Garden **88**: 81.  
Native of China.
- 1924k. Japanische Stauden-Paeonien. Gartenflora **73**: 126-128. 1 f.  
Concerns some garden forms with figure of *Paeonia albiflora isamijishi*.
- 1924l. *Rodgersia aesculifolia*. Gartenflora **73**: 128-129. 1 f.  
Native of central China; a general description.
- 1924m. *Buddleia (Buddleja) nivea*, Duthie. Gartenflora **73**: 155-157. 1 f.  
Native of Szechwan; a general description.
- 1924-32. Vermischte Diagnosen. I. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **9**: 49-55. 1924; (VII) **11**: 510-514. 1932.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1925a. Fungi received at the Imperial Bureau of Mycology. List 1. 1-8.  
Includes a few species from China. Published by the Imperial Bureau of Mycology, Kew. For second list see Mason, E. W., 1928-33.
- 1925b. *Rosa Fargesii*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 8.  
Native of China; considered a color-form of *R. Moyesii*.
- 1925c. *Rhododendron hippophaeoides*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 94-95. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1925d. *Deinranthe caerulea*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 132. f. 53.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1925e. Our supplementary plate: *Acer Henryi*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 193. 1 pl.  
Native of central China.
- 1925f. *Prunus dehiscens*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 200. f. 80, 81.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1925g. *Rhododendron brachycarpum*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 233-234. f. 95.  
Native of Japan.
- 1925h. *Rhododendron spinuliferum*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 268. f. 109.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1925i. *Rhododendron ledoides*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 389. f. 174.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1925j. *Rhododendron calophytum*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 431. 1 pl.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1925k. *Lonicera tragophylla*. Gard. Chron. III. **78**: 7. 1 pl.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1925l. *Schizandra rubriflora*. Gard. Chron. III. **78**: 254. f. 108.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1925m. *Rhododendron Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. **78**: 371. f. 153.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1925n. *Rosa Davidii*. Gard. Chron. III. **78**: 423. f. 173.  
Native of western China.
- 1925o. *Clematis tangutica* Andr. Gartenflora **74**: 472.  
Native of Mongolia and Tibet.
- 1926a. Kaki-hinshu chosa tenrankwai hokoku. [Report of the exhibition of persimmon varieties]. [1-48]. pl. 1-8. f. 1-35.  
In Japanese without Latin names. Issued by Nagano-ken Agr. Exp. Sta. & Nagano-ken Branch Off. Hort. Soc. Japan.
- 1926b. Scientific Japan, past and present. i-vii, 1-359. pl. 1-47. maps 1, 2. Kyoto.  
Prepared in connection with the Third Pan-Pacific Science Congress, Tokyo 1926. Consists of chapters on various subjects by separate authors. For chapters on botany see Hayata, B., 1926a, and Shirai, M., 1926b.
- 1926c. Terms in botany, approved by the ministry of education, published by the General committee on scientific terminology. 1-61, 1-13.  
A glossary of 1382 technical terms in English with German, Latin, and Chinese equivalents, and Chinese names for 565 plant families; a companion work to Anonymous, 1923a.
- 1926d. *Rosa sericea*. Gard. Chron. III. **79**: 7. f. 1.  
Native of northern India to central China.
- 1926e. *Rosa corymbulosa*. Gard. Chron. III. **79**: 23. f. 11.  
Native of western China.
- 1926f. *Cypripedium speciosum*. Gard. Chron. III. **79**: 25. f. 12.  
Native of Japan.
- 1926g. *Cypripedium debile*. Gard. Chron. III. **79**: 114. f. 54.  
Native of Japan and China.
- 1926h. *Rhododendron lacteum*. Gard. Chron. III. **79**: 240. f. 126.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1926i. *Rhododendron dichroanthum*. Gard. Chron. III. **79**: 380. f. 196.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1926j. *Styrax Hemsleyanum*. Gard. Chron. III. **80**: 29. f. 15.  
Native of central and western China.
- 1926k. *Gaultheria Veitchiana*. Gard. Chron. III. **80**: 202. f. 99.  
Native of western China.
- 1926l. *Lilium sulphureum*. Gard. Chron. III. **80**: 249. f. 119.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1926m. Some new plants from China. Gard. Chron. III. **80**: 501.  
Notes on Inventory 77, U. S. Dept. Agr., concerning species collected in western China by J. F. Rock. See U. S. Dept. of Agriculture, 1899-1935.
- 1926n. *Salix magnifica* Hemsl. Gartenflora **75**: 29-30. 1 f.  
Native of western China.
- 1926o. Mushrooms and *Alisma Plantago* in Fukien. Chin. Econ. Bull. **8**: 285-286.  
Mostly concerned with production and export for food and medicine.
- 1926p. Forestry of Japan. 1-61. 6 pl.  
Includes general descriptions of forests; published by Department of Forestry, Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- 1927a. *Cercis racemosa*. Gard. Chron. III. **81**: 447. f. 216.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1927b. *Rhododendron argyrophyllum*. Gard. Chron. III. **81**: 264. f. 123.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1927c. *Rhododendron russatum*. Gard. Chron. III. **81**: 328. f. 158.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1927d. *Daphne retusa*. Gard. Chron. III. **81**: 353. f. 167.  
Native of western China.
- 1927e. *Cydonia cathayensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **81**: 318. 1 pl.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1927f. *Rhododendron sphaeranthum*. Gard. Chron. III. **81**: 447. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1927g. *Paulownia recurva*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 47. f. 20.  
Native of central China.
- 1927h. *Rhododendron yedoense*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 68-69. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1927i. *Clethra Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 78. f. 31.  
Native of western China.
- 1927j. *Staphylea holocarpa*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 148. f. 59.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1927k. *Gaultheria Forrestii*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 272. f. 128.  
Native of western China.
- 1927l. *Celastrus articulatus*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 484.  
Native of eastern Asia.



**Anonymous** (*continued*).

- 1928a. Nopporo Kokuvurin Yase Shokubutsu Chosa Hokoku-sho. [Report of wild plants in Nopporo forest owned by the government.] 1-79.  
An enumeration in Japanese of 413 species with Latin names.
- 1928b. Manchuria's botanical wealth. *China Journ.* **9**: 207. 5 pl.  
A general description of the vegetation without Latin names of plants.
- 1928c. *Rosa multibracteata*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **83**: 173. f. 86.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1928d. *Rosa Moyesii*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **84**: 108.  
Native of China.
- 1928e. *Omphalogramma elegans*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **84**: 274. f. 125.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1928f. *Stranvaesia Davidiana*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **84**: 397. f. 186.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1928g. Our colored supplement plate: *Rhododendron oreotrephes*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **84**: 441. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- 1928h. *Kerria japonica*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **84**: 466.  
Native of China.
- 1928i. List of *Rhododendron* species. *Rhod. Soc. Notes* **3**: 209-219.  
A systematic list of all species.
- 1928j. Centennial of the birth of Carl Johann Maximowicz celebrated in Sapporo, Hokkaido, under the auspices of the Sapporo Natural History Society, November 23, 1927. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* **10**: 81-107. *portrait*. 1 pl.  
Contains botanical data on Maximowicz's work on the flora of Japan. Text in Japanese.
- 1929a. *Rhododendron euchaetes*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **85**: 252. f. 130.  
Native of western China.
- 1929b. *Styrax Wilsonii*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **86**: 46-47.  
A brief general description.
- 1929c. Our supplement plate: *Astilbe simplicifolia* var. *rosea*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **86**: 141. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1929d. Our supplement plate: *Ostrowskia magnifica*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **86**: 217. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
- 1929e. *Gordonia axillaris*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **86**: 334. f. 158.  
Native of China.
- 1929f. *Lonicera Hemsleyana*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **86**: 372. f. 175.  
Native of China.
- 1929g. Our supplement plate: *Iris ensata*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **86**: 397. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929h. *Saxifraga Fortunei*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **86**: 403.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1930a. Ssu k'u ch'üan shu tsung mu. [A catalogue or bibliography of the four sections (of the Imperial Library of Peking).]  
The third section, in books 100-116, concerns natural sciences, medicine, agriculture, etc. Many important Chinese botanical books are here listed. The first edition was finished in 1782. The most recent printing is 1930.
- 1930b. Our supplement plate. *Rhododendron Weyrichii*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **87**: 359. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan; the plate in color.
- 1930c. The pyrethrum industry of Japan. *Bull. Imp. Inst.* (London) **28**: 300-342. 2 f.  
Chiefly economic but includes brief general description of the plant, *Pyrethrum* sp.
- 1930d. Our coloured supplement plate. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **87**: 260. 1 pl.  
*Coriaria japonica*, a native of Japan.
- 1930e. Two attractive bush honeysuckles. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **87**: 511.  
A general note; includes *Lonicera syringantha* from China.
- 1930f. *Gentiana Purdomii*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 48.  
Native of Tibet. A general and horticultural note.
- 1930g. *Primula secundiflora*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 66.  
Native of Yunnan. A general and horticultural note.
- 1930h. *Platyosprion platycarpum*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 67-68.  
General description.
- 1930i. *Buddleia*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 90.  
General description with notes on groups and species cultivated, including many from China.
- 1930j. *Rubus irenacus*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 150.  
Native of China; a general and horticultural note.
- 1930k. *Gentiana ornata*. *Wall. Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 212-213. f. 87.  
General notes on this and several allied eastern Asiatic species.
- 1930l. Our coloured supplement plate. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 267. 1 pl.  
*Viburnum fragrans*, native of China.
- 1930m. Ernest H. Wilson, V. M. H. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 333-334.  
Obituary notice with rather extensive notes on work on Chinese botany.
- 1930n. *Viburnum orientale*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 363.  
Brief note, partially botanical.
- 1930o. *Saxifraga Fortunei*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 404.  
Native of China. General and horticultural note.
- 1930p. *Viburnum theiferum*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **88**: 428.  
Native of China. General and horticultural note.
- 1930q. The Christmas tree. *China Journ.* **13**: 289-291. 2 pl.  
General discussion with references to several Chinese conifers and plate showing *Cunninghamia lanceolata*.
- 1930r. *Trachycarpus Fortunei*. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* **55**: 230. f. 111.  
A general note.
- 1931a. *Thunbergia*. *Occas. Notes Hongkong Hort. Soc.* **1**: 14-21. 4 pl.  
Botanical and horticultural notes on 5 species, including *T. grandiflora* native of China and elsewhere.
- 1931b. *Primulas* at Reading. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **89**: 198. f. 100.  
Contains notes on some Chinese species, especially *P. malacoides* var. with illustration.
- 1931c. Asiatic gentians. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **89**: 240. f. 119, 120.  
Notes on Marquand, C. V. B., 1928-31.
- 1931d. Our coloured supplement plate (*Houttuynia cordata*). *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **89**: 251. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1931e. Our supplement plate [*Clematis nutans*]. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **89**: 289-290. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- 1931f. *Cypripedium japonicum*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **89**: 361. f. 184.  
The figure is from a photograph.
- 1931g. Our supplement plate [*Magnolia stellata*]. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **89**: 383. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1931h. Royal Horticultural Society exhibition at Chelsea May 20, 21 and 22. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **89**: 394-403. f. 200-206, 208-221.  
Includes photographic illustrations of many species from eastern Asia.
- 1931i. The genus *Codonopsis*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **90**: 112. f. 53.  
Includes notes and outlines of flowers of several Chinese species.
- 1931j. [A list of Chinese and foreign agricultural magazines.] *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* **85**: 103-111.  
In Chinese.
- 1931k. *Nothopanax Davidi*. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* **56**: 78. f. 54.  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- 1931l. *Pleiones* and their cultivation. *Orchid Rev.* **39**: 3-7. 1 f.  
Contains notes on some species from China, including *P. yunnanensis*.



- 1931m. *Cypripedium japonicum*. Orchid Rev. **39**: 167.  
A general note.
- 1931n. List of plants in Taihoku Nursery, Schoole [sic!] of Agriculture and Forestry, Taihoku Imperial University. *Sylvia* **2**: —.  
A systematic list in Japanese. Reprint, 1-12. The original has not been seen.
- 1931o. List of synonyms [of *Rhododendron* species]. Year Book Rhod. Assoc. **1931**: 125-131.  
A list only.
- 1931-36. Bibliography of tropical agriculture. **1931**: [i-iii]. 1-70. **1932**: i-viii, 1-88. **1933**: i-viii, 1-140. **1934**: i-vii, 1-247. **1935**: 1-256. **1936**: (continued).  
Published by the International Institute of Agriculture, Rome, in annual volumes; includes numerous references on eastern Asiatic agricultural, medicinal, and other economic plants.
- 1932a. George Forrest, V. M. H. Gard. Chron. III. **91**: 53-54. *portrait*.  
Biographical, giving data regarding Forrest's botanical explorations in China.
- 1932b. *Pyraecantha crenulata kansuensis* Rehd. Nat. Hort. Mag. **11**: 62-64. *1 f.* [p. 73].  
A general description of this Chinese variety.
- 1932c. George Forrest. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1932**: 106-107.  
A brief obituary of this plant explorer.
- 1932d. *Lilium medeoloides* Gray. Nat. Hort. Mag. **11**: 58-59. *1 f.*  
A general description of this Korean species.
- 1932e. *Viburnum dilatatum* Thunb. Nat. Hort. Mag. **11**: 62. *1 f.* [p. 71].  
A general description of this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1932f. A list of illustrations of rhododendrons, which have been published or traced since the issue of "The species of rhododendron." Rhod. Soc. Notes **3**: 277.  
Additions to Stevenson, J. B., 1930.
- 1932g. Rhododendrons of Wilson's introduction. Rhod. Soc. Notes **3**: 293-294.  
A list of species with dates of discovery and introduction.
- 1932h. Orchids of Hong Kong. Orchid Rev. **40**: 49.  
A review of Herklots, G. A. C., 1930-34.
- 1932i. *Dendrobium aggregatum*. Orchid Rev. **40**: 206-207. *1 f.*  
A general note on *D. aggregatum majus*, introduced from China.
- 1933a. Our supplement plate [*Rhododendron Williamsianum*]. Gard. Chron. III. **93**: 2. *1 pl.*  
Native of Szechuan.
- 1933b. Our supplement plate [*Lilium Hansonii*]. Gard. Chron. III. **93**: 145. *1 pl.*  
Native of Dagelet Island, Chosen, and eastern Siberia.
- 1933c. Our supplement plate [*Lilium amabile*]. Gard. Chron. III. **93**: 305. *1 pl.*  
Native of Chosen.
- 1933d. Our supplement plate [*Rosa fargesii*]. Gard. Chron. III. **94**: 265. *1 pl.*  
Native of China.
- 1933e. Our supplement plate [*Rhododendron moupinense*]. Gard. Chron. III. **94**: 373. *1 pl.*  
Native of western China.
- 1933f. [*Polygonum multiflorum* Thunb.] Honzo **12**: *1 pl.*  
An illustration with a brief Japanese description.
- 1933g. *Dendrobium nobile*. Orchid Rev. **41**: 265-266. *1 f.*  
Native of China.
- 1934a. Bibliography of the northern Kurile Islands. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan **4**: 366-384.  
Includes references on botany, pp. 374-375, those on marine algae contributed by Yamada, Sachio.
- 1934b. Our supplement plate. Gard. Chron. III. **95**: 72. *1 pl.*  
*Lilium sutchuenense*.
- 1934c. Our supplement plate. Gard. Chron. III. **96**: 149. *1 pl.*  
*Lilium brownii*, native of China.
- 1934d. Our supplement plate. Gard. Chron. III. **96**: 383. *1 pl.*  
*Rhododendron yunnanense*.
- 1934e. [Catalogue of the plants collected in Takamizu-yama near Tokyo.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **5**<sup>3</sup>: 13-20.  
An enumeration of Latin and Japanese names. This was compiled by the Botanical Department of the Tokyo Science Museum.
- 1935a. Verzeichnis der Arzneipflanzen kultiviert in Garten von Militärsanitätsdepot in Tokyo. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 195-215. *f. 1-5*.  
In Japanese with Latin names of species.
- 1935b. [Forty years (1895-1935) of scientific work in the Soviet Far East of V. L. Komarov (Komarov)—member of the Academy of Sciences of the U. S. S. R.] Bull. Far. East. Branch Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. **14**: 5-12. *1 map. portr.*  
In Russian; includes data on his expeditions and a bibliography of his works.
- 1935-36a. Index seminum horti botanici Almaatensis academiae scientiarum. Alma-Ata (Kazakstan) **2**: 1-25. **1935**: **3**: 1-29. **1936**.  
A list of seeds. Part I contains descriptions of new species by M. G. Popov of *Cotoneaster*, *Gypsophila*, *Libanotis* and *Neogaya* from Tien Shan and *Physopyrum teretifolium* gen. et sp. nov. (Polygonaceae) from Kazakstan; part II contains *Eduardoregelia heterophylla* gen. et sp. nov. (Liliaceae) and *Berberis iliensis* sp. nov., both from eastern Tien Shan.
- 1935-36b. Our supplement plate [*Rhododendron Augustinii* of China]. Gard. Chron. III. **97**: 217. *1 pl.* **1935**; [*Lilium amabile* of Korea] **98**: 1. *1 pl.* [Malus Sargentii of Japan] **363**. *1 pl.* **1935**; [*Lilium japonicum*] **99**: 65. *1 pl.* [*Rhododendron lacteum*] **209**. *1 pl.* [*Rhododendron euchaetes*] **273**. *1 pl.*; [*Camellia Pitardii* of Tibet] **100**: 329. *1 pl.* **1936**.
- 1936a. [Key to Far Eastern species of *Sabia*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **5**: 76-78.  
In Japanese.
- 1936b. [Liste de travaux publiés de l'Academicien W. L. Komaroff (V. L. Komarov).] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. **45**: 67-75. *portr.*  
A complete bibliography of 184 entries, including many papers on eastern Asia, followed by a list of 43 plants with specific name "*komarovii*," most from eastern Asia.
- 1936c. *Paraquilegia grandiflora*. Gard. Chron. III. **99**: 131. *f. 63*.  
A horticultural note on this native of Yunnan.
- 1936d. Discussions at meetings of the lily group. II. Japanese lilies. Lily Year Book **1936**: 54-63. *pl. 15-19*.  
Discussions and illustrations of various Japanese species.
1937. General index to the scientific and Japanese names of plants recorded in the 1st series (no. 1-40) of Contributions from the herbarium of Taihoku Imperial University. Suppl. Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ. [1], 1-35.  
An alphabetical list of names and references.
- [no date] Taiwan shokubutsu shashin-shiu. (Icones plantarum Formosanarum.) 1-6. *pl. 1-120*.  
A series of photographs of common plants in the vicinity of the Taihoku, Taiwan botanical garden, published by the Natural History Society of Formosa. The date is not given. This has no relation to Hayata, B., 1911-21.
- [Date?]. Urai no shizenkai. [On the natural vegetation of Urai, Taiwan.]  
This work has not been identified. Three additional trees and 11 mosses are listed in the Journ. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **5**: [87]. 1915.
- Anthony, J.  
1926a. The genus *Reevesia*, Lindl. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 121-129. *f. 1, 2*.  
A revision.
- 1926b. A key to the genus *Codonopsis*, Wall., with an account of two undescribed species. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 173-190. *pl. 216, 217*.  
Includes a list of 39 species with literature citations.
1927. A description of some Asiatic phanerogams. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 239-246. *f. 1*.  
Seven new species of Chinese plants from collections of G. Forrest in Yunnan and Szechwan.

- Anthony, J. (continued).**  
1933. On *Vaccinium Donianum* Wight. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 18: 13-16.  
Critical notes on the identity of this species and of *V. mandarinorum*, with citation of specimens.  
See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34.
- Antoine, F.**  
1840-47. Die Coniferen nach Lambert, Loudon und anderen. 1-112. pl. 1-53.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. The title page bears the date 1840, but the last part was not published until 1847.  
1881. Japanische Coniferen mit blossgelegten Wurzeln. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 31: 284-285. 1 f.  
*Pinus* and *Retinospora*.
- Antropov, V. I. and V. E., Mordvinkina, A. I., and Orlov, A. A.**  
1936. Cereals. Rye, barley, oats. In Flora of cultivated plants 2: i-viii. 1-447. f. 1-224.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species; Russian text. See Vavilov, N. I. and Wulff, E. V., 1935-36.
- Aoki, Kyûyû.**  
1916. [On Jitsugetsu-ko (Lake), Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [215-240].  
In Japanese. Includes notes on 12 species of aquatic plants occurring in this lake.  
1919. [Some plankton of the Formosan Sea.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 9: [117-120].  
Critical notes in Japanese on various species.
- Aoki, Shigeru.**  
1935. A list of plants of Antsû natural camphor woods in Kwarenkô [Formosa]. Sylva 6: 1-11. 1 text map.  
A systematic list in Japanese with Latin names.
- Araki, E.**  
1933. Cyperaceae collected in Santan district. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 130-136.  
A discussion in Japanese with an enumeration of 54 species of *Carex*, none new, from this district, the "three tans," which now comprises Hyogo-ken and Kyoto-fu.
- Arbeláez, E. P. = Perez Arbeláez, E.**
- Arber, A.**  
1934. The Gramineae, a study of cereal, bamboo, and grass. i-xvii, 1-480. frontisp. f. 1-212.  
Largely morphological but includes much information on Asiatic species.
- Arcangeli, G.**  
1896. Sopra varii funghi ed un'alga raccolti dal P. Giralda nella Cina. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1896: 183-189.  
A list of 22 species including *Lycopodon monstrosus* and *Discina biondiana*, spp. nov.
- Archer, W.**  
1865. Description of a new species of *Docidum* (Bréb.), from Hong Kong. Proc. Nat. Hist. Soc. Dublin 4: 84-85.  
*D. kayei* sp. nov.
- Areschoug, J. E.**  
1880. Beskrifning på ett nytt algsläkte, tillhörande Laminariernas ordning. Bot. Not. 1880: 96-98.  
Includes *Oxyglossum japonicum* Aresch.  
1883-84. Observationes phycologicae. Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal III. 12<sup>s</sup>: 1-23. 1883; III. 12<sup>11</sup>: 1-16. 1884.  
"De Laminariaceis nonnullis." Contains a few references to eastern Asiatic species of Laminariaceae.
- Argy, C. d'.**  
1865. Les Phaseolées dans la flore chinoise. 1-22.  
General notes, with Latin and Chinese names of 8 species of beans. Reprinted from "Etudes religieuses, historiques et littéraires," June, 1865.
- Ari, Y.**  
1934. *Clytostoma callistegioides* Bure. et Schum. Trop. Hort. 4<sup>4</sup>: [11. 2 pl.  
In Japanese.
- Ariga, K.**  
1919. [Marine algae of Amoy vicinity, China.] [Formosa Journ. Aquat. Prod.] 45: 13-16.  
A list of 45 species, chiefly from Kulangsu, identified by K. Okamura.
- Arnaud, G.**  
1918. Les Astérinées. Ann. École Nat. Agr. Montpel. n. sér. 16: 1-288. t. 1-53. f. 1-22, maps 1-3.  
Monographic; includes *Asterolibertia couepiae* from Formosa and *Dimerosporium continuum* from Japan.  
1930. Les Asterinées V. Étude sur les champignons parasites: Caliciacées, Hémisphériacées, etc. Ann. Épip. 16: 235-302. pl. 1-14. f. 1-15.  
Includes *Lagenula fruticola* from Yunnan and *Corynelia uberata* from Japan.
- Arnell, H. W.**  
1913. Zur Moosflora des Lena-Tales. Bericht über die im Jahre 1898 von Herrn Doktor H. Nilsson-Ehle an der Lena gesammelten Moose. Arkiv för Bot. 13<sup>2</sup>: 1-94. pl. 1-8.  
Concerns chiefly the moss flora of northern Siberia, but includes many species collected in the Irkutsk-Kirensk region.  
1927. Lebermoose aus Kamtschatka. Gesammelt von E. Hultén. Hedwigia 67: 110-112.  
Includes *Nardia kamtschatica*.  
See also Lindberg, S. O., and Arnell, H. W.
- Arnold, R. E.**  
1925. Cotoneaster. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 48-49.  
Includes data regarding various eastern Asiatic species.  
1927a. *Exochorda Wilsonii*. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 353.  
Native of western China.  
1927b. *Primula Giralda*. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 369.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1927c. *Clerodendron foetidum*. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 149.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1928. *Actinidia chinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 84: 208.  
Native of China.  
1929a. *Paeonia Veitchii*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 127.  
Native of western China.  
1929b. *Rehmannia Henryi*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 182.  
Native of western China.  
1929c. *Paeonia Forrestii*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 402.  
Native of western China.  
1930. *Delphinium Brunonianum*. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 295.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Tibet.  
1931. *Cymbidium sinense*. Orchid Rev. 39: 346.  
A brief note.  
1933. Hardy orchids at Chelsea show. Orchid Rev. 41: 197-198.  
Includes notes on *Cypripedium japonicum* and some other Japanese species.  
1935. Two Japanese orchids. Orchid Rev. 43: 304.  
Brief notes, chiefly horticultural, concerning *Angraecum falcatum* and *Dendrobium japonicum*.
- Arnott, S.**  
1898. *Iris textorum*. Gard. Chron. III. 23: 181-182.  
Native of Japan.  
1900. *Lychnis grandiflora*. Gard. Chron. III. 28: 204. f. 59.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1902. *Pyrus Sargentii*. Gard. Chron. III. 32: 192.  
Native of Japan.  
1903. *Schizocodon soldanelloides*. Gard. Chron. III. 34: 132.  
Native of Japan.  
1908. The yellow paeonias (with a colored plate of *P. Delavayi*). Garden 72: 322. pl. 1951.  
A general note on *Paeonia delavayi* from western China, the plate in color.  
1919. *Allium kansuense*. Gard. Chron. III. 65: 84. f. 32.  
Native of Kansu.  
1920. A yellow-fruited *Pyracantha*. Gard. Chron. III. 67: 55. f. 24.  
*P. crenulata* var. *rogersiana* from western China.  
1926. *Iris Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 25.  
Native of western China.  
1929a. *Senecio japonicus*. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 26.  
Native of Japan.  
1929b. *Geranium Pylzowianum*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 47.  
A brief general description.

**Arseniev, V. K.**

1923. Dersu-Uzala. Iz vospominanii o puteshestvii po Ussuriiskomu Kraiu v 1907 g. [Dersu-Uzala. From the recollections of an expedition in Ussury region in 1907]. i-ii. 1-225, i-iv. 9 f. 1 map.

This work in Russian, including notes on the vegetation, and listed in Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 29, has not been seen.

1924. In der Wildnis Ostsibiriens. Forschungsreisen im Ussurigebiet. Übersetzt von F. Daniel. 2 v. (1, 1-444. 65 f. 2 diagr. 1 map; 2, 1-364. 90 f. 2 diagr. 1 map.)

Includes botanical notes on various species and the lists of Latin names of the plants observed at the end of each volume. The Russian edition of 1921 has not been seen.

1926. V debrnakh Ussuriiskogo kraia. [In the wilderness of the Ussuri region]. 1-464. illustr.

A popular account in Russian of two expeditions in Sikhote Alin Mountains with numerous scattered notes on the vegetation; no Latin names used. This work is a condensed combination of the two preceding entries.

1929. [Glacial period and primordial population of eastern Siberia]. Zapisk.. Vladiv. Otd. Gosud. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 20: 273-296.

A popular paper in Russian, including an article, "Relict subtropical flora and fauna of the Far East."

**Arthur, J. C.**

1901. Generic nomenclature of cedar apples. Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 1900: 131-136.

A critical nomenclatural discussion with a list of the 15 species, including one from eastern Asia. All are considered to belong to *Tremella*, most of them being new transfers.

1917. Relationship of the genus *Kuehneola*. Bull. Torrey Club 44: 501-511.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Arwidsson, T.**

1932. The higher marine algae hitherto known from Kamtschatka. Rev. Alg. 6: 147-158.

Contains a critical discussion of the literature and collected material, an enumeration of species, and a bibliography. Reviewed in Japanese with various lists of species in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 662-666. 1933.

1934. Eine aegagropiloide Cladophora von den Kurilen und ihre Entstehung. Arkiv för Bot. 26A<sup>11</sup>: 1-10. f. 1.

**Arzibashev, D.**

1925. [Report on the work at the Tula acclimatization station in 1923-24.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 14<sup>+</sup>: 31-192.

In Russian with English summary; includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species, their distribution and use.

**Asada, G.**

1895a. [List of ferns collected in Kyoto.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (178)-(182).

List of Latin and Japanese names.

1895b. [Additions to a list of plants collected in Kyoto.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (294).

Additions to the preceding. Contains ferns and mosses.

**Asahina, Y.**

1926-33. ["Raiken's soliloquy on botanical science," or Notes on lichens. I.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (27)-(28), (II) (50)-(54), 1 f. (III) (77)-(78), 1 f. (IV) (100)-(102), 2 f. (V) (124)-(125), 1 f. (VI) (150)-(152), 1 f. (VII) (178)-(181), 3 f. (VIII) (209)-(212), 4 f. (IX) (229)-(232), 6 f. (X) (255)-(257), 4 f. (XI) (283)-(286), 3 f. 1926; (XII) 4 f. (2)-(5), 3 f. (XIII) (33)-(35), 1 f. (XIV) (60)-(64), 1 f. (XV) (82)-(85), 6 f. 1927; [XVI & XVII not seen.] (XVIII) 5: (6)-(10), 7 f. (XIX) (91)-(94), 4 f. (XX) (132)-(133), 2 f. (XXI) (169)-(170), 4 f. (XXII) (210)-(211), 2 f. (XXIII) (255)-(256), 2 f. (XXIV) (288)-(290), 2 f. (XXV) (317)-(322), 7 f. (XXVI) (352)-(354), 2 f. (XXVII) (386)-(389), 3 f. 1928; (XXVIII) 6: (64)-(66), 2 f. (XXIX) (101)-(103), 2 f. (XXX) (137)-(139), 2 f. (XXXI) (269)-(271), 3 f. (XXXII) (336)-(340), 5 f. 1929; (XXXIII) 7: (3)-(6), 5 f. (XXXIV) (100)-(102), 2 f. (XXXV) (102)-(106), 5 f. (XXXVI) (143)-(146), 3 f. (XXXVII) (182)-(184), 2 f. (XXXVIII) (224)-(226), 4 f. (XXXIX) (275)-(277), 4 f. (XL) (324)-(327), 7 f. (XLI) (366)-(369) 4 f. 1931; (XLII) 8: (4)-(7), 1 pl.

(XLIII) (147)-(149), 3 f. (XLIV) (104)-(106), 3 f. (XLV) 164-170, 12 f. (XLVI) (204)-(210), 10 f. (XLVII) (252)-(254), (XLVIII) (305)-307, 1 text map. 1932; (XLIX) 8: 358-360. 1933.

Miscellaneous observations on the lichen flora of Japan, with excellent photographs. For criticism on part XXXII see Kawamura, S., 1931a.

1927. Note on some new Japanese lichens determined by A. Zahlbruckner. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 369-374. pl. 11.

An explanation in Japanese of Zahlbruckner, A., 1927.

1928a. [Much more to perceive by the tongue and nose.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (253)-(255).

A brief discussion in Japanese of some additional characters to be used in identifying plants, with special references to *Cladonia* spp. and *Cinnamomum camphora* and its variety *nominale*.

1928b. [An observation on *Sphaerobolus stellatus*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (322)-(324) 3 f.

A description in Japanese.

1929a. [On the specimens of lichens collected in the vicinity of Sapporo, Hokkaido, 50 years ago.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (234)-(253), 15 f.

Contains descriptions in Japanese of various species.

1929b. [Concerning the publication of local floras in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (408)-(411).

Contains a summary of the provinces already studied.

1932a. On apothecium of *Sticta aurata* Ach. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (47)-(49), 3 f.

In Japanese.

1932b. [Two rambling comments on botany]. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (324)-(326), 1 f.

In Japanese; contains a habit photograph of *Kirenghoshoma palmata*.

1932-33. Notes on Japanese lichens. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: 1-5, f. 1-10, (II) 15, (III) 21-22, (IV) 27-28, (V) 29-30, 3 f. (VI) 33-34, 2 f. 1932; (VII) 8: 37-39, 6 f. 1933.

Notes, descriptions and illustrations of many species, none new.

1933. Lobaria-Arten aus Japan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 333-339, f. 1-12, (II) 398-406, f. 13-23, (III) 449-462, f. 24-38.

A critical discussion of various species, chiefly in Japanese but with brief notes in German.

1933-36. Lichenologische Notizen. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 64-67, f. 1-4, (II) 138-141, 5 f. 1933; (III) 10: 8-16, f. 9-16, (IV) 299-304, f. 17-24, (V) 352-357, f. 26-33, (VI) 682-687, f. 34-41, 1934; (VII) 11: 310-313, f. 42-46, 1935; (VIII) 12: 802-809, f. 47-50, 1936.

Descriptions of new species in Latin with notes in German and Japanese.

1934a. Lichens of the northern Kurile Islands. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 4: 339-342.

An enumeration of 27 species with notes in Japanese.

1934b. Aufzählung von Cetraria-Arten aus Japan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 414-423, f. 1-13, (II) 474-486, f. 14-39.

A critical enumeration in Japanese with some notes in German.

1934c. Chinesische Droge "Fuh-ling" und deren Verfälschungsmittel. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 778-783, f. 1-7.

In Japanese with German résumé; concerns *Lentinus tuber-regium* on *Pachyma hoelen*.

1935a. Nephromopsis-Arten aus Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 10-27, f. 1-26.

In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of *N. rugosa*, *N. platyphylloides*, and *N. endocrocea*, spp. nov., the comments in German; includes a key in Japanese.

1935b. Solorina-Arten aus Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 156-165, f. 1-9.

In Japanese with a few notes in German and a key in Japanese.

1935c. Anzia-Arten aus Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 224-238, pl. 1, f. 1-19.

A critical treatment, mostly in Japanese, recognizing five species, including two new.

1935d. Leptogium (sect. Mallotium)-Arten aus Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 544-556, f. 1-20.

A systematic treatment in Japanese recognizing four species.

**Asahina, Y. (continued).**

1936a. *Leptogium tremelloides* und verwandte Arten aus Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 247-250.  
In Japanese with some notes in German.

1936b. Zwei neue Arten von *Leptogium* aus Formosa. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 250-255. f. 1-7.  
*L. arisanense* and *L. splendens* described in Latin with notes in German.

1936c. Ueber die Nomenklatur der japanischen Lungenflechte und deren Reaktion. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 567-569.  
In Japanese; concerns *Lobaria pulmonaria*.

1936d. Diagnose einiger Alectoria-Arten durch die Diaminprobe. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 687-690.  
Concerns identification by chemical means.

1936e. Alectoria- und Oropogon-Arten aus Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 690-698. 1 f.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese with Latin description of a new variety.

**Asai, T.**

1929. Über die wildwachsenden gefülltblütigen Stöcke von *Gardenia jasminoides*, Ellis. Jap. Journ. Bot. **4**: 335-344. f. 1-4.

**Asami, Y.**

1925. [On the systematic value of some characters in the genus *Malus*.] Journ. Hort. Assoc. Japan **1**: 1-16.  
In Japanese.

1929. The crab-apples and nectarines of Japan. Contributions of the systematic investigations of fruit-trees cultivated in Japan. [i-v], 1-89. pl. 1-50. f. 1-50.  
Contains descriptions of many new varieties and forms of *Malus* spp. and *Prunus persica*. The figures are photographic reproductions on unnumbered pages.

**Aschan, J. L.**

1793. *Dissertatio botanica de Acere*. 1-12.  
A Thunberg dissertation, republished in C. P. Thunberg, *Diss. Acad.* **2**: 333-351. 1800, and posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935. pp. 283-298.

**Ascherson, P.**

1867. Vorarbeiten zu einer Uebersicht der phanerogamen Meergewächse. *Linnaea* **35**: 152-208.  
Includes a few references to Japanese Hydrocharitaceae and Najadaceae.

1871. Die geographische Verbreitung der Seegräser. *Peterm. Mittheil.* **17**: 241-248. pl. 13.

Concerns the Hydrocharitaceae and Potameae (Najadaceae), including eastern Asiatic species. Republished in Neumayer, G., 1875, pp. 359-373. For synopsis see Ascherson, P., 1875.

1875. List of marine Phanerogams. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **13**: 112-113.

A list of species mentioned in Ascherson, P., 1871.

1891. K. J. Maximowicz. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **9**: (11)-(15).

An obituary with references to his work on eastern Asiatic botany.

See also Uechtritz, R. V., and Ascherson, P.

**Ascherson, P., and Magnus, P.**

1870. Bemerkungen über die Arten der Gattung *Circaea*. Journ. Bot. Zeit. **28**: 745-752, 761-771, 777-787.  
Includes the species of eastern Asia.

**Asuyama, H.**

1934. *Corynelia uberata* Fries occurs in the Province of Tosa [Kochi-ken]. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 718-722. f. 1-6.

In Japanese; contains photographs and drawings of this fungus.

1935. Notes on the rusts occurring upon *Agropyron* spp. in Japan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 123-131. f. 1-5.  
In Japanese.

1935-36. New diseases and pathogenes reported in the year of 1934 on our cultivated plants in Japan. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **4**: 191-197. 1935; (ditto for 1935) **5**: 351-354.  
Essentially an annotated bibliography.

**Asuyama, H.; Nagai, Yukio; and Nishikiôri, T.**

1935. A Helotium causing the black bulb disease of *Allium Bakeri* Regel. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **5**: 216-224. f. 1-7.

In Japanese with English résumé. The species is not yet determined.

**Atkinson, R. W.**

1880. Yatsu-ga-take, Haku-san, and Take-Yama. Notes of a summer trip. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan **8**: 1-54. 1 map.  
Includes a list of the 114 plants collected in Nagano-ken and Ishikawa-ken.

**Atkinson, T.**

1860. Travels in the regions of the upper and lower Amur. i-xiii, 1-570. *illustr.*

An explorer's account, containing a list of "Trees, shrubs and flowers in the valley of the Amoor." (pp. 508-520) which are not always correctly identified. It is said to be translated into Russian, but this translation has not been seen.

**Atwood, A. C.**

1927. Rhododendrons and azaleas. Nat. Hort. Mag. **6**: 51-54.  
A bibliography of horticultural literature.

**Austin, C. F.**

1869. Characters of some new Hepaticae (mostly North American), together with notes on a few imperfectly described species. Proc. Acad. Philadelphia **1869**: 218-234.  
Includes *Sauteria crassipes* and *Fimbriaria vesciculosa*, spp. nov. from Japan. Reprint, 1-17. 1869.

1879. Notes on hepaticology. Bull. Torrey Club **6**: 301-306.  
Includes *Steetzia subciliata* sp. nov., native of Japan.

**Auton, W.**

1925. *Elaeagnus macrophylla*. Gard. Chron. III. **78**: 429.  
Native of Japan and Formosa (Taiwan).

1926. *Berberis pruinosa*. Gard. Chron. III. **79**: 320.  
Native of western China.

1927. *Cercidiphyllum japonicum*. Gard. Chron. III. **81**: 264.  
Native of Japan.

1928. *Lonicera fragrantissima*. Gard. Chron. III. **83**: 101.  
Native of China.

**Avé-Lallement, J. L. E.** See Fischer, F. E. L., Meyer, C. A., and Avé-Lallement, J. L. E.

**Averkiev, N. D.**

1917. [Investigation of the algae of Russian State.] Zhurn. Russk. Fiz. Khim. Obsheh. **49**: 175-183.  
Concerns distribution and chemistry.

**Avrorin, N. A.**

1933. [Contributions to the types of forests of the Altai Mountains.] Trudy Inst. Izuch. Lesa **1**: 99-131. f. 1-10.  
A phytogeographical survey in Russian.

**Awano, Dennojô.**

1893-94. [Plants from Mt. Azuma (Fukushima-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **7**: (345)-(346). 1893; **8**: (29)-(34). 1894.  
A brief list of Japanese and Latin names.

1896. [Notes on plants from the vicinity of Taihoku, Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **10**: (279)-(283).  
Notes on various species in Japanese, without Latin names.

**Awano, Sôtarô.**

1905. [A list of plants collected on Mt. Makukarinupuri, Hokkaido.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **19**: (285)-(290).  
A systematic list of Latin and Japanese names.

**Awoye, H.**

1881. Satsu-gu tabako rohu [Tobacco culture in Satsuma and Osumi]. 6 books (1, 1-76; 2, 1-86. *illustr.*; 3, 1-199. *illustr.*; 4, 1-184. *illustr.*; 5, 1-55. *illustr.*; 6, 1-84. *illustr.*).  
In Japanese with an English introduction. Contains 156 numbered illustrations.

**Ayres, W. P.**

1850a. *Forsythia viridissima*. Gard. Mag. Bot. **1**: 249. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia. The plate is in color.

1850b. *Myrtus tomentosa*. Gard. Mag. Bot. **2**: 105. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is in color.

1850c. *Rhynchospermum jasminoides*. Gard. Mag. Bot. **2**: 113. 1 pl.  
Introduced into Europe from Shanghai. The plate is in color. = *Trachelospermum jasminoides*.

1851. *Deutzia gracilis*. Gard. Mag. Bot. **3**: 225. 1 pl.

Introduced into Europe from Japan. The plate is in color.

**Ayrton, [M.] C.**

1877. Plants used in New Year celebrations by the Japanese. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) **13**. Append: xiv-xvi.  
General notes on various species.

## B

## B.

- 1869a. The Kow Ki plant. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 46.  
*Lycium chinense* mentioned in some old Chinese works.
- 1869b. Chinese names of plants. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 62-63.  
 Concerns the identity of various vernacular names.
1874. The kumquat (*Citrus japonica*). Garden 5: 501. 1 f.  
 A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1876a. The turquoise-berried vine (*Vitis heterophylla humulifolia*). Garden 10: 451-452. 1 f.  
 A general note on this eastern Asiatic variety.
- 1876b. A Japanese Iris (*I. laevigata*). Garden 10: 459. 1 f.  
 A general note.
1877. *Chirita sinensis*. Garden 12: 519. 1 f.  
 A general note.
1881. Neue Rebensorten. Wien. Landw. Zeit. 31: 357.  
 A brief note on the discovery of *Vitis romanetii* and *V. davidi* in Shensi.
1903. *Hydrangea Hortensia*. Garden 63: 437. 1 f.  
 A general note.
- 1904a. The red-bud or Judas-tree (*Cercis siliquastrum*) and its allies. Flora & Sylva 2: 107-110. 3 f.  
 Includes *C. racemosa* of China.
- 1904b. *Wistaria*. Flora & Sylva 2: 368-372. 2 f.  
 Includes data on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1904c. The viburnums. Flora & Sylva 2: 185-188, 205-209. 2 f.  
 Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1904d. *Rehmannia angulata*. Flora & Sylva 2: 280-281. 1 pl.  
 Chiefly regards *Rehmannia chinensis*.
- 1904e. Day lily (*Heimerocallis*). Flora & Sylva 2: 309-312. 1 f.  
 General notes.
- 1904f. Flowering crabs (*Pyrus*), with a coloured plate of *Pyrus Niedzwetzkyana*. Flora & Sylva 2: 344-350. 1 pl. 2 f.  
 Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1904g. The maidenhair tree (*Ginkgo biloba*). Flora & Sylva 2: 356-360. 2 f.  
 A general note.
- 1904h. The fruiting quinces. Flora & Sylva 2: 377-381. 2 f.  
 Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Cydonia*.
- 1905a. The jasmines (*Jasminum*). Flora & Sylva 3: 13-19. 2 f.  
 Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1905b. The hardy orange (*Aegle sepiaria*). Flora & Sylva 3: 65-66. 1 f.  
 Native of eastern Asia.
- 1905c. *Meconopsis*: with a plate of *Meconopsis integrifolia*. Flora & Sylva 3: 80-84. 1 pl. 1 f.  
 Includes some Chinese species.
- 1905d. *Coriaria*: with a plate of *Coriaria terminalis*. Flora & Sylva 3: 106-108. 1 pl.  
 Includes *C. japonica* and *C. sinica*.
- 1905e. The Chinese chestnut (*Xanthoceras sorbifolia*). Flora & Sylva 3: 128-130.  
 A general description.
- 1905f. *Akebia*. Flora & Sylva 3: 188-190. 1 f.  
 A general note mentioning some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1905g. The loquat (*Photinia japonica*). Flora & Sylva 3: 226-228.  
 A general note.
- 1905h. *Stuartia*. Flora & Sylva 3: 263-265. 2 f.  
 Includes general notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1905i. *Gordonia*. Flora & Sylva 3: 290-292. 1 f.  
 Includes *G. axillaris* of southern China.
- 1905j. The heavenly bamboo (*Nandina domestica*). Flora & Sylva 3: 315-317. 1 f.  
 A general note.
- B. (in Gard. Chron. 1919-25) = Bean, W. J.
- B., F. W.  
 1883. Modern plant collectors. Garden 24: 444. 1 f.  
 A brief general survey and portrait of Charles Maries, collector in China.

## B., G.

1838. *Epimedium macranthum*. Botanist 2: no. 90. 1 pl.  
 Native of Japan.
1839. *Clematis caerulea*. Botanist 3: no. 126. 1 pl.  
 Native of Japan.
1864. Coup-d'oeil sur les introductions récentes du Japon. Belg. Hort. 14: 34-36.  
 General notes.
1877. *Podocarpus*. Garden 12: 555. 1 f.  
 Includes a figure of *P. macrophylla* from eastern Asia.
- B. M. (in Gard. Chron.) = Mulligan, B. O.
- B., N.  
 1878. *Wisteria* Nutt. Wien. Obst. Gart.-Zeit. 3: 192-193, 233-237.  
 A general description, including the Japanese species.
- B. O. M. (in Gard. Chron.) = Mulligan, B. O.
- B. v[on].  
 1853. *Cryptomeria Lobbiana*. Allg. Gartenz. 21: 233-234.  
 Introduced from Japan. Includes also *C. fortunei* and *C. japonica*. A short note on this paper is published in Gard. Chron. 1853: 582-583. 1853.
- Babcock, E. B.  
 1928. New species of *Crepis* from southern Asia. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 14: 323-333.  
 Eight new species from Hupeh, Szechwan, Yunnan, and Tibet.
1936. The origin of *Crepis* and related genera, with particular reference to distribution and chromosome relationships. In T. H. Goodspeed, Essays on Geobotany. 9-53. f. 1-12.  
 Discusses the eastern Asiatic groups.
- Babcock, E. B., and Cameron, D. R.  
 1934. Chromosomes and phylogeny in *Crepis*. II. The relationships of one hundred eight species. Univ. Calif. Publ. Agr. Sci. 6: 287-324. f. 1-18.  
 Includes phylogenetic data on the eastern Asiatic species. The first paper concerns the number and morphology of the chromosomes.
- Babcock, E. B., and Navashin, M.  
 1930. The genus *Crepis*. Bibl. Genet. 6: 1-90. f. 1-18.  
 Chiefly cytological; includes a review of the taxonomy with references to some eastern Asiatic species.
- Baber, E. C.  
 1881. Travels and researches in the interior of China. Suppl. Papers Roy. Geogr. Soc. 1: 1-201. 3 fold. maps.  
 A traveller's account with general observations on the vegetation principally of western China.
- Baccarini, P.  
 1905. I funghi dello Schen-si settentrionale raccolti dal Padre Giuseppe Giraldi. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 12: 689-698.  
 An enumeration of 128 species including *Phyllosticta dioscoreacearum* and *Septoria aconiti*, spp. nov. Reprinted in Lav. Ort. Bot. Firenze 5: 97-106. 1905.
- Baikov, N. A.  
 1926. The root of life (*Panax Ginseng*). Obsch. Izuch. Man'chzh. Kraia 11: 1-21. 11 f.  
 A discussion in Russian with English synopsis; published also in Manch. Monit. 1926<sup>5</sup>. Res. Dept.: 9-29. 11 f. 1926.
- Baikov, N. A., and Kozlov, I. V.  
 1926. [An excursion into the valley of the river Mutanchiang.] Manch. Monit. 1926<sup>11-12</sup>. Res. Dept.: 1-17. f. 1-9.  
 In Russian with English summary; includes a general description of the flora and botanical notes on various species of this region in Manchuria.
- Bailey, J. W.  
 1856a. On some specimens of deep sea bottom from sea of Kamtschatka, collected by Lieut. Brooke, U. S. N. Am. Journ. Sci. II. 21: 284-285.  
 Includes microscopic algae.
- 1856b. Notice of microscopic forms found in soundlings of the sea of Kamtschatka. Amer. Journ. Sci. II. 22: 1-6. pl. 1.  
 An amplification of the preceding entry; includes algae, some described as new.
- Bailey, L. H.  
 1891. Chorogi—*Stachys Sieboldi*. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell 37: 394-400. f. 8.  
 Native of China.



**Bailey, L. H. (continued).**

1893. Four new types of fruits. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell 51: 31-45. 2 pl. 4 f.  
Includes *Rubus phoenicolasius*, native of Japan.
1894. The Japanese plums in North America. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell 62: 1-36. pl. 1. 2. f. 1-10.  
Includes a description of *Prunus trifolia* and its varieties. See also the next three entries.
1896. Revised opinions of the Japanese plums. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell 106: 1-30. f. 1-13.  
A revision of the preceding entry.
1897. Third report upon Japanese plums. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell 139: 367-382. f. 113-121.  
Notes on various varieties. See also the two preceding entries.
1899. Fourth report on Japanese plums. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell 175: 123-154. f. 24-41.  
See also the three preceding entries.
- 1900-02. Cyclopaedia of American horticulture, comprising suggestions for cultivation of horticultural plants, descriptions of the species of fruits, vegetables, flowers and ornamental plants sold in the United States and Canada, together with geographical and biographical sketches. 4 v (1, i-xxii, 1-510. pl. 1-9. f. 1-743. 1900; 2, i-xiv, 511-1054. pl. 10-19. f. 744-1453. 1901; 3, i-xv, 1055-1486. pl. 20-30. f. 1454-2059. 1901; 4, i-xxx, 1487-2016. pl. 31-50. f. 2060-2800. 1902).  
Seven scarcely changed editions of this work were issued, the last in 1910. For subsequent extensive revision see Bailey, L. H., 1933a.
1916. Nomenclatural transfers. Rhodora 18: 152-160.  
Includes some Chinese species in various families.
1920. A collection of plants from China. Gentes Herb. 1: 1-49. f. 1-17.  
An enumeration of the author's collection in Kiangsi, Shanghai, Hupeh, and Honan; includes new species.
1921. Magnolia stellata. Addisonia 6: 37-38. pl. 211.  
Native of Japan.
1922. Two species of Hibiscus from China. Gentes Herb. 1: 109-110. f. 50.  
*H. sinosyrriacus* and *H. paramutabilis*, spp. nov.
- 1922-30. The cultivated brassicas. Gentes Herb. 1: 53-108. f. 18-49. 1922; (II) 2: 211-267. 1930.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1923a. Various cultigens, and transfers in nomenclature. Gentes Herb. 1: 113-136. f. 51-61.  
Contains a few references to Chinese species.
- 1923b. Certain cultivated Rubi. Gentes Herb. 1: 139-200. f. 62-90.  
Includes a few Chinese species.
1924. Manual of cultivated plants. A flora for the identification of the most common or significant species of plants grown in the continental United States and Canada for food, ornament, utility, and general interest, both in the open and under glass. 1-351. f. 1-14.  
Includes numerous eastern Asiatic species.
1925. The cultivated evergreens. A handbook of the coniferous and most important broad-leaved evergreens planted for ornament in the United States and Canada. i-xvii, 1-434. pl. 1-48. f. 1-97.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1929a. The case of Ophiopogon and Liriope. Gentes Herb. 2: 1-37. f. 1-20.  
Various Chinese species considered; *Mondo* recognized as the valid name for *Ophiopogon*.
- 1929b. The case of Diervilla and Weigela. Gentes Herb. 2: 39-54. f. 21-26.  
Oriental species currently placed in *Diervilla* are considered to represent a distinct genus, *Weigela*.
- 1929c. The domesticated cucurbits—First paper. Gentes Herb. 2: 63-115. f. 29-64.  
Includes references to the cultivated Chinese forms of *Cucurbita*. For corrections in nomenclature see Bailey, L. H., 1932.
- 1930a. Hosta: the plantain-lilies. Gentes Herb. 2: 119-142. f. 65-79.  
Monographic. Seven eastern Asiatic species are recognized, and five described under *Hostia* [sic!] and *Funkia*,

of more or less doubtful status, are discussed. For corrections and additions see Bailey, L. H., 1932.

- 1930b. Hemerocallis: the day-lilies. Gentes Herb. 2: 143-156. f. 80-86.

Monographic. Eight eastern Asiatic species are recognized and five of more or less doubtful status are discussed.

- 1930c. Several arrangements of names necessitated by recent studies. Gentes Herb. 2: 164-174. f. 87-93.

Includes some species and varieties of *Chrysanthemum* (edible), *Calypso stigma* (= *Weigela*, *Diervilla*, or *Wagneria*), and *Lactuca* (edible) from eastern Asia.

- 1930d. Binomials of certain palms. Gentes Herb. 2: 187-199. f. 99-102.

Includes acceptance of *Trachycarpus fortunei* Wendl in place of *T. excelsus*.

1932. Addenda in volume II, particularly in relation to nomenclature. Gentes Herb. 2: 427-441. f. 183-190.

Contains corrections and additions to Bailey, L. H., 1929c and 1930a.

- 1933a. The standard cyclopaedia of horticulture; a discussion for the amateur, and the professional and commercial grower of the kinds, characteristics and methods of cultivation of the species of plants grown in the regions of the United States and Canada for ornament, for fancy, for fruit and for vegetables; with keys to the natural families and genera, descriptions of the horticultural capabilities of the states and provinces and dependant islands, and sketches of eminent horticulturists. New edition 3 v. (1, i-xxiv, 1-1200. pl. 1-30. f. 1-1470; 2, [i-ii], 1201-2422. pl. 40-80. f. 1471-2693; 3, [i-ii], 2423-3639. pl. 81-120. f. 2694-4056).

This work contains many valuable data and systematic treatments of eastern Asiatic species. It is based on the earlier "Cyclopaedia of American horticulture," (see Bailey, L. H., 1900-02). It was rewritten, enlarged, and reset, and published with the above title in 1914-17, reprinted in 1917 (ed. 2) and 1919 (ed. 3), reissued with corrections in 1922, and reprinted in 1925, 1927, 1928, 1930, and 1933. The number of volumes varies in the different editions.

- 1933b. The cultivated conifers in North America, comprising the pine family and the taxads. Successor to The Cultivated Evergreens. i-ix, 1-404. 48 pl. f. 1-114.

Includes many eastern Asiatic species.

See also Gee, N. Gist. 1919-21.

**Bailey, L. H., and Munson, W. M.**

1891. Experiences with egg plants. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell 26: 1-26. f. 1-18.

Includes descriptions and notes on Japanese and Chinese varieties of *Solanum melongena*. The second part of this paper, Botany of the egg plant (pp. 21-26), is by L. H. Bailey alone.

**Baillon, H.**

1855. De la famille des Aurantiacées. 1-59.

A systematic treatment with scattered references to the Chinese species.

1858. Étude générale du groupe des Euphorbiacées. 1-684; Atlas, 1-52. pl. 1-27.

Contains various references to Chinese and Japanese species.

1859. Monographie des Buxacées et des Stylocérées. 1-89. pl. 1-3.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1862. Deuxième mémoire sur les Loranthacées. Adansonia 3: 50-128. pl. 3.

Includes a few references to eastern Asiatic genera and species.

1863. Note sur les affinités du Rhodoleia. Adansonia 3: 176.

A general morphological note.

1864. Sur l'organisation et les affinités du Dissolena verticillata Lour. Adansonia 4: 378-382. pl. 12.

Native of eastern Asia.

1865. Recherches sur l'Aucuba et sur ses rapports avec les genres analogues. Adansonia 5: 179-203.

Largely morphological.

1866. Mémoire sur la famille des Magnoliacées. Adansonia 7: 1-16, 65-69.

Includes references to a few eastern Asiatic species.

- 1867a. Sur l'origine botanique des badianes ou anis étoilés. *Adansonia* 8: 1-13.  
A general discussion of the eastern Asiatic *Illicium* which yields the star anise.
- 1867b. Sur le genre *Anemonopsis*. La position et ses affinités. *Adansonia* 8: 14-16.  
A general discussion of this Japanese genus.
- 1867-95. Histoire des plantes. 13 v. (1, i-xi, 1-488. f. 1-503. 1867-69; 2, 1-512. f. 1-308. 1870; 3, 1-545. f. 1-551. 1872; 4, 1-520. f. 1-527. 1873; 5, 1-516. f. 1-482. 1874; 6, 1-523. f. 1-487. 1877; 7, 1-546. f. 1-432. 1880; 8, 1-515. f. 1-353. 1882-86; 9, 1-491. f. 1-594. 1888; 10, 1-476. f. 1-335. 1891; 11, 1-494. f. 1-574. 1892; 12, 1-611. f. 1-554. 1894; 13, 1-523. f. 1-327. 1895).  
A comprehensive work with descriptions of all families and genera including extensive bibliographic references in footnotes, etc.
- 1871a. Sur les Saururopsis. *Adansonia* 10: 69-71.  
*S. chinensis* Turcz. a native of China. Japan, and Luzon.
- 1871b. Sur deux nouveaux genres apétales. *Adansonia* 10: 112-119.  
Includes a full description of *Davidia involucrata* from western China.
- 1871c. Nouvelles notes sur les Hamamélidées. *Adansonia* 10: 120-137.  
Includes critical notes on eastern Asiatic genera and species.
- 1872a. On the origin and characters of officinal rhubarb. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 10: 379-380.  
A translation by W. T. Thiselton-Dyer of the next entry.
- 1872b. Sur l'origine et les caractères des Rhubarbes officinales. *Rev. Sci. France* 10: 279.  
Contains references to the Chinese species. For translation see the preceding entry.
- 1872-75. *Stirpes exoticæ novæ*. *Adansonia* 10: 240-247. 1872; 11: 292-312. 1875.  
Includes full descriptions of *Rheum officinale* and *Euptelea davidiana* from western China.
1873. Sur l'organisation des Rheum et sur la Rhubarbe officinale. *Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. 1<sup>re</sup> Sess. Bordeaux* 1872: 514-529. pl. 10.  
*Rheum officinale* sp. nov. Published also in *Adansonia* 11: 219-238. pl. 8, 9. 1874, and in the *Bull. Soc. Pharm. Bordeaux* for 1872, p. 179 (not seen).
- 1875a. Sur une gousse chinoise de Shanghai et sur les Gymnocladus. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 33-34.  
Apparently an abstract of the next entry.
- 1875b. Sur les gosses chinoises de Shang-hai et sur les Gymnocladus. *Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. 3<sup>e</sup> Sess. Lille* 3: 418-423. pl. 4.  
Includes *Gymnocladus chinensis* sp. nov. For abstract see preceding entry.
- 1875c. Sur une gousse chinoise de Shang-Hai et sur l'arbre qui la produit. *Journ. Soc. Centr. Hort. France* II. 9: 164-168. f. 1-10B.  
*Gymnocladus chinensis*.
- 1876-82. Dictionnaire de botanique. 4 v. (1, i-xii, 1-788. illustr. 1876; 2, 1-776. illustr. 1886; 3, 1-756. illustr. 1891; 4, 1-340. illustr. 32 pl. 1892).  
Contains data on many eastern Asiatic species. This work is reported in Bretschneider, E. V., 1893a, (2: 935) to be the most complete dictionary of the vegetable kingdom existing.
1877. Sur les affinités des Helwingia. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 137-139.  
Largely morphological.
1878. Sur une nouvelle Rhubarbe. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 146-147.  
*Rheum hybridum colinianum* var. nov. from China.
1879. Observations sur les Nacléées. *Adansonia* 12: 311-316.  
Includes a note on *Cephalanthus pilulifera* (= *Adina globosa*, = *A. pilulifera*) from southeastern China.
- 1887a. Un nouveau type apérianthé. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 681-683.  
*Podoon* gen. nov. with *P. delavayi* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1887b. Sur les noms de quelques genres de Scrofulariacées. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 693-699.  
A discussion of *Picria fel-terrae* in preference to *Curanga amara* Juss. from an examination of Loureiro's type specimen.
1888. Types nouveaux d'Apocynacées. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 747-752, 757-760.  
Includes *Beaumontia* (*Parabeaumontia*) *indecora* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1889a. Les fleurs mâles du Podoon. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 793; 2: 815-816.  
Native of China.
- 1889b. Le Pentanura du Yunnan. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 812.  
Proposes *Stelmacrypton*, gen. nov. based on *Pentanura khasiana* (Asclepiadaceae) of India and western China.
- 1890a. Sur l'Ellisiophyllum. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 817-818.  
A transfer from Hydrophyllaceae to Scrophulariaceae. See Brand, A., 1910 for identical conclusion.
- 1890b. Les rapports du Podoon et du Dobinea. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 834-835.  
*Podoon* reduced to *Dobinea*; contains one species in Yunnan.
- 1890-91. Remarques sur les Ternstroemiacées. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 873-874. 1890; 2: 951-952, 965-966. 1891.  
Concerns *Actinidia* and *Clematoclethra*.
1891. Remarques sur les Galacées. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 933-935.  
Includes a discussion of *Schizocodon* and *Shortia* with eastern Asiatic forms.
- 1893a. Sur le Phaenosperma globosum. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 1066-1067.  
An amplified description.
- 1893b. Suppression des Tristéginiées comme tribu. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 1081-1087, 1093-1094.  
*Panicum mandschuricum* Max. is reduced to *Arundinella anomala* Steud.
- 1893c. Notes organogéniques et organographiques sur les Carex. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 1097-1101.  
Includes *Carex moupinensis* Franch. from Tibet.
- 1893d. Les plantes alliées aux Tupistra. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 1111-1112.  
Critical notes on various species.
- 1894a. Observations sur les Liriope. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 1141-1144, 1154-1155.
- 1894b. Sur deux Cyrtandrées ornementales. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 1147-1148.  
Includes a discussion of *Petrocosmea* and *Platystemma*.
- 1894c. Organogénie florale d'un Cedrela. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 1186-1187.  
*Cedrela sinensis*.
1895. Observations sur le Tapiscia. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 2: 1190-1192.  
*T. sinensis* from China.
- Bailey, E.**  
1896. Le Thuiopsis Standishii. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1896: 160-163. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- Baker, E. G.**  
1890-93. Synopsis of genera and species of Malveae. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 28: 15-18, 140-145, 207-213, 239-243, 339-343, 367-371. 1890; 29: 49-53, 164-172, 362-366. 1891; 30: 71-78, 136-142, 235-240, 290-296, 324-332. 1892; 31: 68-76, 212-217, 267-273, 334-338, 361-368. 1893.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, [i-ii], 1-124. 1894.
- 1935a. New genus of Leguminosae from Tibet. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 73: 134-136. 1 f.  
*Salweenia* gen. nov. with *S. wardii* sp. nov.
- 1935b. New Leguminosae from Africa and Tibet. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 73: 294-296.  
*Hedysarum citrinum* sp. nov. from southeastern Tibet. See also Deasy, H. H. P., 1901; Gill, W., 1880 (condensed edition); and Prain, D., and Baker, E. [G.]
- Baker, H. Clinton** = Clinton-Baker, H. C.

**Baker, J. G.**

1867a. Fern distribution. Gard. Chron. **1867**: 518, 546, 573-574.

General data on genera and species.

1867b. The cultivated selaginellas. Gard. Chron. **1867**: 782-783, 902-903, 950, 1120, 1190-1191, 1241.

Includes a few species from eastern Asia with descriptions.

1867-68. Du genre Sélaginella. Caractères, fécondation, etc. des espèces qui le composent, et de leur culture. Illustr. Hort. **14**: 71-77, 87-90, 103-104. 1867; **15**: 3-5, 7-9, 20-22, 27-28, 1868.

Refers chiefly to cultivated ornamentals in Europe.

1868a. The genus Funkia. Gard. Chron. **1868**: 1015.

Five species from eastern Asia recognized and described.

1868b. Sedum spectabile. Refug. Bot. **1**: pl. 32.

Native of Japan.

1868c. Sedum albo-roseum. Refug. Bot. **1**: pl. 33.

Native of Japan.

1869. Review of the genus Narcissus (I). Gard. Chron. **1869**: 416-417, (II) 529, (III) 686-687, (IV) 1015.

Monographic; includes *N. tazetta* of eastern Asia.

1870a. A revision of the genera and species of herbaceous capsular gamophyllous Liliaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **11**: 349-436.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. For synopsis see Baker, J. G., 1875b.

1870b. Artemisia Stelleriana. Refug. Bot. **3**: pl. 203.

Native of Kamchatka.

1870c. Hemerocallis Dumortieri. Refug. Bot. **3**: pl. 213.

Native of Japan and Siberia.

1870d. Lonicera japonica var. chinensis. Refug. Bot. **4**: pl. 224.

Native of China and Japan.

1870e. On the geographical distribution of ferns. Trans. Linn. Soc. **26**: 305-352.

A discussion with numerous lists and tables.

1871. A new synopsis of all the known lilies. (1). Gard. Chron. **1871**: 104. (2) 201-202, (3) 479-480, (4) 708-709. f. 142, (5) 903, (6) 1033-1035, (7) 1164-1165. f. 266, (8) 1325, (9) 1422.

A taxonomic consideration of the 82 species recognized, including full descriptions of all those from eastern Asia. For synopsis see Baker, J. G., 1885a.

1872. Revision of the genera and species of Scilleae and Chlorogaleae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **13**: 209-292.

Includes the few eastern Asiatic species. See also next entry.

1874a. Squills (Scilla). Garden **6**: 132-136, 158-161.

A synopsis containing a key and descriptions translated from the preceding entry.

1874b. On a new species of Heliopsis (Heloniopsis) from Formosa. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **12**: 278.

*H. umbellata*.

1874c. On the alliums of India, China and Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **12**: 289-295.

An annotated enumeration; includes new species.

1874d. Revision of the genera and species of Tulipeae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **14**: 211-310.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species of *Lilium*, *Fritillaria*, *Tulipa*, *Erythronium*, and *Lloydia*.

1875a. Asplenium (Diplazium) Pullingeri, n. sp. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **4**: 484.

Native of Hongkong. The description is published also in Bull. Soc. Bot. France **22**. Rev. Bibl.: 211. 1875.

1875b. All the lilies. Garden **7**: 297-308. 44 f.

A synopsis; recognizes 46 species of *Lilium*; extracted from Baker, J. G., 1870a.

1875c. On a collection of ferns gathered in central China by Dr. Shearer. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **13**: 199-202.

Includes descriptions of several new species.

1875d. On a collection of Chinese ferns gathered by Mr. J. F. Quekett. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **13**: 291-292.

A list containing *Nephrodium oligophlebium* sp. nov.

1875e. On a new Tulipa from China, with the habit of an Erythronium. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **13**: 292.

*Tulipa erythronioides*.

1875f. Revision of the genera and species of Asparagaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **14**: 508-632. pl. 17-20.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1876a. A synopsis of the known species of Iris. I. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **5**: 526-527, (II) 559, (III) 623-624, (IV) 692, (V) 723, (VI) 787-788. 1876; (VII) **6**: 36-38. f. 11, (VIII) 143-144, (IX) 226, (X) 323-324, (XI) 517-518, (XII) 583-584, (XIII) 614-615, (XIV) 647-648, (XV) 708-710, (XVI) 740-741, (XVII) 774-775.

Recognizes and describes 92 species including those of eastern Asia.

1876b. Funkia Fortunei, Baker. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **6**: 36.

Native of eastern Asia.

1876c. Revision of the genera and species of Anthericeae and Eriospermeae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **15**: 253-363.

Sections of Liliaceae; includes some species from eastern Asia.

1877a. Aloe chinensis. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **103**: pl. 6301.

Probably native of China. *A. barbadensis* var. *chinensis* raised to specific rank.

1877b. Iris speculatrix. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **103**: pl. 6306.

Native of Hongkong.

1877c. Iris (Apogon) Rossii, Baker, n. sp. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **8**: 809.

Native of Shengking, northern China.

1877d. Two new ferns from Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **15**: 366.

*Nephrodium bisetianum* and *Polypodium oyamense*.

1877e. Systema Iridacearum. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **16**: 61-180.

Includes a table showing the distribution of genera, a key to tribes and genera, and an enumeration of species with citations of literature. This is a condensation of the author's previous publications in Gard. Chron.

1878a. Lilium cordifolium. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **104**: pl. 6337.

Native of Japan.

1878b. A synopsis of the known forms of Aquilegia. I. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **10**: 19-20, (II) 111, (III) 203.

Monographic; recognizes 27 species.

1878c. A synopsis of the Hypoxidaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **17**: 93-126.

Recognizes *Hypoxis aurea*, *Molineria recurvata*, and *Curculigo orchoides* from eastern Asia among included species, and *Hypoxis spicata* = *Aletis japonica* among excluded species.

1879a. Four new ferns from South China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **17**: 304-305.

*Cheilanthes fordii*, *Asplenium fuscipes*, *Polypodium calvatum*, and *P. cantoniense*.

1879b. A synopsis of the Colchicaceae and the aberrant tribes of Liliaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. **17**: 405-510.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1880a. A synopsis of the species and forms of Epimedium. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **13**: 620, 683-684.

Monographic; includes 11 species; marked "to be continued" but no continuation is found.

1880b. New lilies. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **14**: 198.

Includes varieties of *Lilium speciosum* and *L. auratum* from eastern Asia.

1880c. New ferns of China and Japan. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **14**: 494.

Includes descriptions of several new species.

1880d. Lilium longiflorum var. formosanum, Baker. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **14**: 524.

Native of Formosa.

1880e. A synopsis of the species of Isoetes. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **18**: 105-110.

Includes *I. japonica* from Japan.

1881a. Tricyrtis macropoda. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **107**: pl. 6544.

Native of Japan and China.

1881b. A synopsis of the known species of Crinum. I. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **15**: 763, (II) 786, (III) **16**: 39-40, (IV) 72, (V) 180, (VI) 398-399, (VII) 495-496, (VIII) 588-589, (IX) 760, (X) 784-785.

Includes the few species known from eastern Asia.

1883. The species of *Tulipa*. I. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **19**: 626.  
(II) 668. (III) 691. (IV) 788. (V) **20**: 11-12. (VI) 71.  
(VII) 153. (VIII) 168-169. (IX) 233-234. (X) 266.  
Monographic; considers 64 species including the few from eastern Asia.
- 1883-85. A synopsis of the genus *Selaginella*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **21**: 1-5, 42-46, 141-145. 1883; **23**: 19-25, 45-48. 154-157. 176-180, 292-302. 1885.  
The parts here listed contain references to eastern Asiatic species.
1884. *Paeonies*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **21**: 732, [Continued as: Notes on *Paeonies*.] (II) 779-780. (III) 828-830. f. 153; (IV) **22**: 9-10.  
Monographic; covers 22 species.
- 1885a. The genus *Lilium*. Garden **27**: 153-162.  
Includes an "alphabetical list of the species and varieties of *Lilium*" with many from eastern Asia, compiled from Baker, J. G., 1871.
- 1885b. On *Senecio spathulaefolius* DC. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **23**: 8-9.  
Concerns distribution of *S. spathulaefolius* DC. (= *S. campestris* DC.) in Siberia, Manchuria, and Kamchatka.
- 1885c. Ferns collected in north Formosa by Mr. William Hancock. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **23**: 102-107.  
A list of species collected at Tamsu in 1881 including 11 new.
- 1886a. *Oligobotrya Henryi*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. **16**: pl. 1537.  
A new genus from Hupeh.
- 1886b. *Davallia Tyermanii*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. **17**: pl. 1620.  
Native of Chekiang and Kiangsi.
- 1886c. *Davallia Clarkei*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. **17**: pl. 1625.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1886d. *Adiantum Gravesii*, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. **17**: pl. 1632.  
Native of Kwangtung and Hupeh.
- 1886e. *Lomaria concinna*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. **17**: pl. 1644.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1886f. *Aspidium crapedosorum*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. **17**: pl. 1655.  
Native of Japan, Manchuria and northern China.
- 1886g. *Polypodium Maximowiczii*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. **17**: pl. 1667.  
Native of Japan.
- 1886h. *Polypodium Kramerii*, Franch. and Savat. Hook. Icon. Pl. **17**: pl. 1608.  
Native of Japan.
- 1886i. A synopsis of the *Rhizocarpeae*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **24**: 97-101, 274-283, 381-382.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1887a. Handbook of the fern-allies. A synopsis of the genera and species of the natural orders *Equisetaceae*, *Lycopodiaceae*, *Selaginellaceae*, *Rhizocarpeae*. [i-iii], 1-159.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1887b. *Notochlaena chinensis*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. **17**: pl. 1676.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1887c. *Gymnogramme cantoniensis*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. **17**: pl. 1685.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1887d. On a collection of ferns made in West Central China by Dr. A. Henry. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **25**: 170-171.  
Contains five new species and seven new records for China.
- 1888a. Handbook of the *Amaryllideae*, including the *Alstroemerieae* and *Agaveae*. i-xii, 1-216.  
Monographic; contains descriptions in English of all species.
- 1888b. *Heloniopsis japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **114**: pl. 6986.  
Native of Japan and Korea.
- 1888c. *Lilium (Archelirion) Henryi*, Baker n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. **4**: 660.  
Native of central China.
- 1888d. On two recent collections of ferns from Western China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **26**: 225-231.  
An enumeration of collections by E. Faber in Szechwan and A. Henry in Hupeh with 16 new species.
- 1889a. *Tupistra chinensis*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1867.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1889b. New ferns from western China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **27**: 176-178.  
Contains 8 new species from collections of C. Ford and A. Henry.
- 1890a. *Hemerocallis aurantiaca*, Baker, n. sp. [and] *Hemerocallis Thunbergii*, Baker, Hort. Gard. Chron. III. **8**: 94.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1890b. *Streptopus paniculatus*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1932.  
A new species from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1891a. A summary of the new ferns which have been discovered or described since 1874. Ann. Bot. **5**: 181-222. pl. 14, 301-332, 455-500.  
This work, containing descriptions of some new eastern Asiatic species, is intended to supplement the second edition of Hooker, W. J., and Baker, J. G., 1865. Reprint, i-v, 1-119. pl. 14. 1892.
- 1891b. *Lilium Henryi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **117**: pl. 7177.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1891c. *Musa Basjoo*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **117**: pl. 7182.  
Native of the Liu Kiu Islands.
- 1891d. *Lilium longiflorum* var. *chloraster*. Gard. Chron. III. **10**: 66-67.  
Native of western China.
- 1892a. Handbook of the *Irideae*. i-xii, 1-247.  
Includes keys and descriptions of all species in English. A systematic enumeration of the included tribes, subtribes, and genera, with distribution and number of species, is given in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **15**. Lit.: 124-125. 1893.
- 1892b. The new lilies of West China and Tibet. Gard. Chron. III. **12**: 613.  
A list of 24 species with short notes.
- 1893a. A synopsis of the genera and species of *Museae*. Ann. Bot. **7**: 189-222.  
Includes a key, and an enumeration, with descriptions of all species.
- 1893b. *Allium kansuense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **119**: pl. 7290.  
Native of Tibet and Kansu.
- 1893c. A synopsis of the species of *cannas*. Gard. Chron. III. **13**: 42-43, 70, 164, 196.  
Includes the few eastern Asiatic species of *Canna*.
- 1893d. *Lilium japonicum*, var. *Alexandrae*. Gard. Chron. III. **14**: 86.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894a. *Lilium Brownii* var. *leucanthum*. Gard. Chron. III. **16**: 180.  
Native of western China.
- 1894b. Species and principal varieties of *Musa*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1894**: 229-314. 9 f.  
The author's name is not given, but it is known from reviews to be J. G. Baker. Includes several eastern Asiatic species. Reprinted in Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. Add. Ser. **6**: 1-88. 9 f. 1906.
1895. *Hemerocallis aurantiaca* var. *major*. Gard. Chron. III. **18**: 62. f. 14.  
Native of eastern Asia.
1896. *Iris albopurpurea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7511.  
New species from Japan.
1897. *Lycoris squamigera*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **123**: pl. 7547.  
Native of Japan and China.
1898. *Lilium rubellum*. Gard. Chron. III. **23**: 321-322. f. 123.  
A native of Japan here described as new.
1899. *Lilium rubellum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7634.  
Native of Japan.
- 1901a. On newly introduced lilies. Gard. Chron. III. **30**: 61-63. 5 pl. f. 15-21.  
Includes several species of eastern Asiatic origin.

**Baker, J. G. (continued)**

- 1901b. Descriptions of the new species and principal varieties of lily discovered since the publication of the monograph of Elwes (1880). *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* **26**: 335-345. *f. 175-179*.  
Supplemental to Elwes, H. J., 1877-80.
1902. *Lycoris Sprengeri*. *Comes. Gard. Chron.* III. **32**: 469. 1 *pl.*  
Native of Japan.
1905. A revised classification of roses. 1905. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* **37**: 70-79.  
Contains a key to groups and a synopsis of species.  
See also Hooker, W. J., and Baker, J. G.
- Baker, J. G., and Moore, S. Le M.**  
1879. A contribution to the flora of northern China. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* **17**: 375-390. *pl. 16*.  
An enumeration of John Ross' collection from Shengking, Manchuria including many new species.
- Baker, J. G., and Thiselton-Dyer, W. T.**  
1872. *Lilium Thunbergianum*. *Gard. Chron.* **1872**: 1356.  
A general consideration of this Japanese species and its varieties.
- Baker, R.**  
1930. Lychee cultivation in the New Territories. *Hong Kong Nat.* **1**: 167-169. 1 *f.*  
Notes on *Litchi chinensis*, with a republication of the illustration in Walker, E. H., 1930.
- Bakhuizen van den Brink, R. C.**  
1921. Revisio generis *Avicenniae* (cum annotationibus diversis). *Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg* III. **3**: 199-223. *pl. 14-22*.  
1924. Revisio *Bombacacearum*. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg* III. **6**: 161-231. *pl. 26-38*.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
See also Ochse, J. J., and Bakhuizen van den Brink, R. C.; and Lam, H. J., and Bakhuizen van den Brink, R. C.
- Balabaev, G. A.**  
1930. [Nature, agriculture and the future outlook of plant industry in Yakutia.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* **23**: 407-511. *f. 1, 2. 1 text map. tables 1-10*.  
In Russian; mostly agricultural, but includes a general survey of the vegetation of the region, with notes on the various species, and a bibliography containing 151 entries.
1931. [Weed elements in the grain of the cereals grown in the valley of the river Lena, their origin and distribution.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* **25**: 215-248. *tables 1-18*.  
In Russian with English summary.
1935. [Yellow alfalfas of Siberia.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* VII. **1**: 113-123.  
In Russian; includes a key and data on distribution in eastern Asia of *Medicago falcata*, *M. ruthenica* and *M. platycarpus*.
- Balbis, G. B.**  
1802-06. *Miscellanea botanica, ubi et rariorum horti botanici stirpium minusque cognitiarum descriptiones, ac additamentum alterum, ad Floram Pedemontanam et ad elenchum plantarum circa Taurinensem urbem nascentium, tum locorum natalium indicato, ac observationes botanicae continentur.* *Mem. Accad. Sci. Turin. Sci. Phys.* **1802-03**: 317-386. *pl. 1-11*. 1802; **1805-08**: 199-241. *pl. 1, 2*. 1806.  
Includes *Iris triflora* (= *I. ensata*). Reprint, 2 v. (1, 1-68. *pl. 1-11*. 1804; 2, 1-43. *pl. 1, 2*. 1806).
- Balfour, B., = Balfour, I. B.**
- Balfour, F. R. S.**  
1932a. The history of conifers in Scotland and their discovery by Scotsmen. In F. J. Chittenden, *Conifers in cultivation*. . . 177-211. *f. 52-63*.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1932b. Ernest Henry Wilson. *Rhod. Soc. Notes* **3**: 289-292.  
An obituary of this plant explorer of China.  
See also Wilson, E. H., 1919d.
- Balfour, I. B.**  
1877. Notice of *Rheum palmatum*, var. *tanguticum*. *Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh)* **13**. Append.: xxi-xxii.  
A brief note on a specimen from Mongolia and northern Tibet.

1878. Observations on the genus *Pandanus* (screw-pines); with an enumeration of all species described or named in books, herbaria, and nurserymen's catalogues; together with their synonyms and native countries as far as these have been ascertained. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* **17**: 33-68.
1908. *Primula malacoides*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **44**: 397. *f. 164, 165*.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1909a. *Primula Forrestii*, Balf. fil. *Gard. Chron.* III. **45**: 274. *f. 117, 118*.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1909b. *Primula Littoniana* (G. Forrest). *Gard. Chron.* III. **46**: 15. *f. 6-8*.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1909c. *Primula Bulleyana* (G. Forrest). *Gard. Chron.* III. **46**: 15. *f. 9-11*.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1913a. *Primula vincaeflora*. Franch. *Gard. Chron.* III. **54**: 198. *f. 72*.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1913b. Chinese species of *Primula*. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* **39**: 128-174. *f. 41-50*.  
A general discussion of the species listed under their sections.
- 1913c. Japanese species of *Primula*. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* **39**: 174-179. *f. 81-85*.  
A list with general notes.
- 1913d. *Primulas of the Bullate section*. *Trans. Bot. Soc. Edinburgh* **26**: 188-205. *pl. 7-12*.  
A critical consideration of various western China species.
- 1914a. What is *Primula angustidens*, Pax? *Gard. Chron.* III. **56**: 142-143.  
A general discussion concluding that there is no such species.
- 1914b. *Primula obconica* and its microforms. *Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh)* **26**: 301-344. *pl. 21-56*.  
Native of China.
1915. Three Chinese primulas. *Gard. Chron.* III. **57**: 207-208. *f. 63-65*.  
General notes on *P. brevifolia*, *P. gracilentia*, and *P. florida* from western China.
- 1915-16. New species of *Primula*. I. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* **9**: 1-62. 1915; (II) **9**: 145-206. 1916.  
Ninety new species, these listed alphabetically at the beginning of each part.
- 1916a. *Rhododendron lacteum* and *Rhododendron fictolacteum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **59**: 168. *f. 67-69*.  
Natives of western China.
- 1916b. Saxifrages of the *Diptera* section, with descriptions of new species. *Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh)* **27**: 65-75.  
Descriptions of seven species from China.
- 1916c. *Rhododendron trichocladum* Franch., and its allies. *Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh)* **27**: 79-88.  
Descriptions of four species from western China including two new ones.
- 1916d. *Rhododendron lacteum* Franch. *Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh)* **27**: 97-104.  
An extensive consideration of this species from western China.
- 1916-20. New species of *Rhododendron*. I. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* **9**: 207-320. 1916; (II) **10**: 79-166. 1917; (III) **11**: 19-154. 1918; (IV) **12**: 85-186. 1920.  
Includes keys to species in some sections. The species are alphabetically listed at the beginning of each part.
- 1917a. Chinese rhododendrons introduced to cultivation in Europe, with names of raiser and introducer and date of introduction. *Rhod. Soc. Notes* **1**: 145-149.  
Lists of the species introduced with notes on some of the collectors.
- 1917b. Rhododendrons of the *Irroratum* series. *Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh)* **27**: 157-220.  
Extensive notes and full descriptions of various species from western China.
- 1918a. Some new species of *Primula* which have flowered recently. *Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh)* **27**: 231-245.  
Descriptions of several new species from China.



- 1918b. Some late flowering gentians. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) **27**: 246-272.  
Includes extensive notes and full descriptions of various Chinese species.
- 1918c. The genus *Nomocharis*. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) **27**: 273-300.  
Monographic.
1919. Some large-leaved rhododendrons. Rhod. Soc. Notes **1**: 204-222.  
Critical notes and descriptions with a key; contains many eastern Asiatic species.
1920. *Primula et Omphalogramma*: Diagnoses specierum novarum. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **13**: 1-24.  
Fifty-five new species, mostly from the collections of G. Forrest, F. K. Ward, Cooper, and Farrer in China and Tibet.
- 1920-22. *Rhododendron*: Diagnoses specierum novarum. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **13**: 25-65. 1920; (II) **13**: 223-306. 1922.  
Seventy new species, mostly from the collections of G. Forrest in western China.  
See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of. 1913-34. and Marquand, C. V. B., 1928-31.
- Balfour, I. B., and Smith, W. W.**  
1915. *Beesia*, a new genus of Ranunculaceae from Burma and Yunnan. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **9**: 63-64. pl. 148.  
Contains *B. cordata* sp. nov. from Burma and Yunnan.
- Balfour, J. H.**  
1879. Remarks on some species of *Rheum* cultivated in the Edinburgh Royal Botanic Garden. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) **13**: 435-437. pl. 14.  
Brief notes on various species native of Mongolia and Tibet.
- Ball, C. F.**  
1909. *Rhododendron yunnanense*. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 68. f. 30.  
Native of Yunnan.
1911. *Saussurea Veitchiana*. Gard. Chron. III. **50**: 85. f. 40.  
A general note.
1913. *Paeonia Delavayi* Franch. Gard. Chron. III. **53**: 405. f. 169.  
Native of Yunnan.
1914. *Meconopsis chelidoniifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. **55**: 248.  
Native of Szechwan.
- Ball, C. R.**  
1910. The history and distribution of *Sorghum*. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull. **175**: 1-63. f. 1-17.  
Contains data on its distribution in eastern Asia.
- Ball, J. D.**  
1900. Sir Ernest Satow on the bamboo in Japan. China Rev. **25**: 39-47.  
A review with extensive tabular extracts from Satow, E., 1899.
- Ball, S.**  
1848. An account of the cultivation and manufacture of tea in China: derived from personal observation during an official residence in that country from 1804 to 1826. . . i-xix, [i], 1-382. *illustr.*  
Includes general botanical notes.
- Ballard, F.** See Stapf, O., and [Ballard, F.].
- Baltet, C.**  
1903. The mume or Japanese apricot (*Pyrus mume*). Flora & Sylva **1**: 7.  
A general note. *Pyrus mume* is evidently an error for *Prunus mume*.
- Banerji, S. C.** See Smith, W. W., Banerji, S. C., and Ramaswami, M. S.
- Banfield, F. S.**  
1926. *Rhododendron chasmanthoides*. Gard. Chron. III. **80**: 209. f. 102.  
Native of Yunnan.
- Banks, J.**  
1791. See Kaempfer, E., 1791, and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1925d.
- Baranov, P. A.**  
1925a. [Sur l'étude de la végétation des éboulis pierreux des montagnes.] Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. **9**: 1-17. 1 pl. f. 1-3.  
In Russian with a French résumé; includes a list of the plants of western Tien Shan.
- 1925b. [Étude sur la végétation du Tschimgane.] Izv. Turkest. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **17**: 1-34. pl. 1-6.  
In Russian with French résumé and Latin descriptions of six new species. This region is in western Tien Shan.
1927. "Wild" grape of Middle Asia. I. Western Tian-Shan. Trans. Exp. Irr. Sta. Ak-Kavak **4**: 1-78. 3 pl. 2 f.  
In Russian with an English summary and a bibliography of 50 entries. The plant is probably a variety of *Vitis vinifera*.
- Baranov, V. I.**  
1932. [Agriculture in the southern part of Kobdo province, western Mongolia.] Trudy Mong. Kom. **4**: 1-79. pl. 1-9. f. 1-27.  
In Russian with a brief English résumé; includes a sketch of the vegetation of the region and much data on cultivated plants with descriptions of 25 varieties of wheat and barley.
1934. *Berezy Zapadnoi Mongolii*. (The birches of the western Mongolia.) Trudy Mong. Kom. **14**: 1-45. pl. 1-3. f. 1-25.  
In Russian with an extensive English résumé; a taxonomic and ecological study with Russian and English diagnoses of 6 new species and several varieties.
1935. [Systematics of birches of western Mongolia.] Uchen. Zapisk. Kazan. Univ. **95**: Bot.: 180-183.  
In Russian; supplemental to the preceding entry.
- Baranov, V. I., and Sheludjakova, V. A.**  
1926. [Study of the steppes of the southeastern Altai.] Trudy Sibirsk. Sel'sk. Khoz. Akad. **5**: 15-32. pl. 1-3.  
An ecological discussion in Russian.
- Baranov, V. I., and Smirnov, M. N.**  
1931. [The spruce taiga (virgin forest) in the foothills of the Altai.] Trav. Inst. Rech. Biol. Perm. **4**: 1-96. pl. 1-12. f. 1-7. 1 map.  
An ecological treatment in Russian with English summary (pp. 1-3) published as a separate, 1931.
- Bargagli-Petrucchi, G.**  
1907. *Ceridi della Cina*. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. **14**: 235-245. pl. 4. f. 1-7.  
Contains descriptions of several galls on *Rhus* and *Pistacia*.
- Barkley, F. A.** See Sweet, H. R., and Barkley, F. A.
- Barneoud, F. M.**  
1845. Monographie générale de la famille des Plantaginées. 1-52.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- Barnes, J.**  
1872. The hardy bamboos. Garden **1**: 69. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species of *Bambusa*.
- Barnette, R. M.** See Newell, W., Mowry, H., and Barnette, R. M.
- Barnhart, J. H.** See Rafinesque, C. S., 1836-38a.
- Baroni, E.**  
1893a. Del posto che occupa la *Rhodea japonica* Roth tra le famiglie vegetali e sul suo processo di impollinazione. Att. Congr. Bot. Internat. Genova **1892**: 535-539.
- 1893b. Nuova specie di *Arisaema*. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. n. ser. **2**: 515-517.  
*Arisaema giraldui* sp. nov. from Shansi. Published also in Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **18**: 356-358. pl. 12. 1892.
- 1894a. Sopra alcuni licheni della Cina raccolti nella provincia dello Shen-si settentrionale. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. **1894**: 46-49.  
A list of 19 species of lichens collected by Giraldui.
- 1894b. Sopra alcune felci della Cina raccolte dal Missionario Padre Giuseppe Giraldui nella provincia dello Shen-Si settentrionale. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. **1894**: 134-139.  
A list of 28 species of ferns.
- 1895a. [Sulle virtù medicinali e sugli usi presso i Cinesi di alcune piante del genere *Arisaema*. *proc. verb.*] Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. **1895**: 105-107.
- 1895b. [Gigli nuovi della Cina. *proc. verb.*] Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. **1895**: 107-108.  
Mentions *Lilium chinense* sp. nov., *L. chinense atropurpureum* var. nov. and *L. biondii* sp. nov. from Shansi.

**Baroni, E. (continued).**

1895c. Gigli nuovi della Cina descritti e illustrati. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 2: 333-339. pl. 4-9.

*Lilium chinense* and *L. biondii*, spp. nov. from Shansi.

1896a. [Considerazioni sul *Lilium chinense* Bar. e il *L. Biondii* Bar. *proc. verb.*]. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1896: 33.

1896b. [Nuove stazioni cinesi di *Thladiantha nudiflora* Hemsl. *proc. verb.*]. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1896: 78.  
Native of Shansi.

1896c. [Presentazione di alcune felci cinesi riconosciute per nuove dal Dr. H. Christ di Basilea. *proc. verb.*]. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1896: 141.

A list of species of ferns from Giraldis's Shansi collection determined by H. Christ as new, all without descriptions, i. e., *nomina nuda*.

1896d. [Osservazioni sulla fioritura del *Lilium chinense* Bar. e del *L. Biondii* Bar. *proc. verb.*]. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1896: 183.

1896e. [Gigliacee nuove della Cina. *proc. verb.*]. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1896: 213.

Various species of *Lilium* mentioned.

1896f. [Sopra una composita cinese, spettante probabilmente ad un genere nuovo. *proc. verb.*]. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1896: 308.

Not named, indicated as near *Pertya*, from Shansi [probably *Giraldia*].

1897a. Una nuova specie di *Hemerocallis*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 22: 160-161. pl. 7.

*H. citrina* sp. nov. from Shensi.

1897b. Osservazioni sopra alcune Aracee cinesi fiorite nel R. Orto botanico Fiorentino. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 4: 188-191. pl. 6.

A description and illustration of *Typhonium giganteum giraldii* var. nov. from Shensi. Reprinted in Ric. Lav. Mus. Ort. Bot. Firenze 2: 73-76. pl. 6. 1897.

1897c. Sopra due forme nuove di "*Hemerocallis*" e sopra alcuni "*Lilium*" della Cina. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 4: 303-307. pl. 9.

Critical notes on 8 species and varieties including several new. See also Baroni, E., 1898a, and Biondi, D., 1897.

1897d. Novum genus *Compositarum* plantarum. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 4: 431-432. pl. 12.

*Giraldia* gen. nov. with *G. stapfii*, sp. nov. from northern Shensi.

1898a. Diagnoses plantarum sinensium novarum, quae in Horto Botanico floruerunt. In: Enumeratio seminum in R. Horto Botanico Fiorentino anno 1898 collectorum, accedunt nonnullae plantarum sinensium novarum diagnoses. 35-36.

*Hemerocallis citrina* sp. nov., *H. fulva maculata* var. nov., *Typhonium giganteum giraldiana* var. nov., and *Hypericum monogynum franchetii* var. nov. from western China. The original of this work has not been seen. These were originally (?) published in Baroni, E., 1897c.

1898b. [Sulla probabile patria del *Narcissus elatus*. *proc. verb.*]. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1898: 9.

Collected in Honan by Giraldis.

1898c. [Notizie sulla fioritura di alcune piante della Cina. *proc. verb.*]. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1898: 185.

Brief miscellaneous notes on species introduced from northern Shensi.

1901. [Cenno necrologico del Padre Giuseppe Giraldis. *proc. verb.*]. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1901: 311-313.

Contains information on G. Giraldis's botanical explorations in China.

1905. *Giraldia Stapfii* Bar. n. sp. e *Atractylis ovata* Thunbg. var. *simplicifolia* Loes. (?) n. var. non sono altra cosa che *Atractylis chinensis* D. C. Con alcune osservazioni inedite sulla flora Cinese di A. Franchet. Webbia 1: 85-88.

**Baroni, E., and Christ, H.**

1897-1901. Filices plantaeque filicibus affines in Shan-si septentrionali, provinciae Imperii Sinensis, a Rev. Patre Josepho Giraldis collectae. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 4: 86-102. pl. 1-3. 1897; (Manipulus altera). Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 7: 27-32 (Manipulus tertius). 182-184. 1898; (Manipulus quartus) 9: 260-263. 1900; (Manipulus quintus) 10: 288-292. 1901.

A list with notes and with descriptions of numerous new species. The part in Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. is reprinted in Ric. Lav. Mus. Art. Bot. Firenze 1: 39-55. pl. 1-3. 1897.

1901. Filices Setciouenses a Rev. Patre U. Scallan collectae in Setciouen, provincia Imperii Sinensis, in monte Uo-misan prope Tcento-sen anno 1899. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1901: 293-297.

A list of 37 species of ferns, some described as new.

**Baroulina, E.**

1923. [Essay on a systematic botanical study of the characters (Jordanons) within the limits of one group of the soft wheat *Triticum vulgare* var. *ferrugineum* Al.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 13<sup>1</sup>: 259-367. pl. 1-4. f. 1-6.

In Russian, with a detailed English summary (pp. 350-367); includes some eastern Asiatic races and a bibliography of 48 entries.

**Barr, P.**

1899. *Lilium rubellum*. Garden 56: 255.

Native of Japan.

**Barrett, O. W.**

1928. The tropical crops. A popular treatment of the practice of agriculture in tropical regions, with discussion of cropping systems and methods of growing the leading products. i-xviii, 1-445. pl. 1-24.

Includes some data on the botany, origin and distribution of various eastern Asiatic species.

**Barron, L.**

1913. "Chinese" Wilson—plant hunter. World's Work 27: 41-52. 4 pl. 6 f.

A popular account of Mr. Wilson's discoveries in China.

**Barrow, J.**

1804. Travels in China, containing descriptions, observations, and comparisons, made and collected in the course of a short residence at the imperial palace of Yuen-min-yuen, and on a subsequent journey through the country from Peking to Canton. . . . i-xii, 1-632. 8 pl.

A traveller's account containing general notes and observations on the plants. The author was private secretary to the Earl of Macartney. German translation by Huttner, 2 v. 1804-05; French translation by O. Castéra, 1805 (neither seen).

**Bartlett, H. H.**

1928. A botanical trip to Formosa. Explor. & Field-work. Smiths. Inst. 1927: 85-92. 13 f.

A general description.

**Bartling, F. G.**

1830. Ordines naturales plantarum eorumque characteres et affinitates adjecta generum enumeratione. i-v, 1-498.

General in nature.

**Barton, E. S.**

1891. A systematic and structural account of the genus *Turbinaria*, Lamx. Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II. 3: 215-226. pl. 54, 55.

Includes *T. condensata* "in Mari Chinensi."

1901. The genus *Halimeda*. In M. Weber, Uitkomsten op zoologisch, botanisch, oceanographisch en geologisch gebied versameld in Nederlandsch Oost-Indie 1899-1900 aan boord H. M. Siboga onder commando van Luitenant ter zee 1<sup>o</sup> kl. G. F. Tydeman. Uitgegeven door Dr. Max Weber. 60, 1-32. pl. 1-4.

Mentions some doubtful records of its occurrence in Kamchatka.

See also Gepp, E. S.

**Bartram, E. B.**

1934. *Venturiella sinensis* (Vent.) C. M. in Texas. Bryologist 37: 46.

Contains notes on its Asiatic distribution.

1935. Additions to the mossflora of China. Ann. Bryol. 8: 6-21. f. 1-13.

An enumeration with descriptions of *Scabridens* gen. nov., 12 new species, and 3 new varieties.

**Bashford, J. W.**

1916. China, an interpretation. 1-620. 4 pl.

The appendix IV, pp. 500-521, consists of a "List of species of plants, vegetables, roots, berries, fruits, etc., used for food in China."

**Bashilov, S. V.**

1934. [The wheats of the Trans-Baikal region.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. V. 2: 283-312. *text maps 1-5*.  
In Russian with English summary; includes data on the properties of the wheat forms and their zonal distribution.

**Basilevskaya, N. A.**

1921. Obshchiĭ obzor semeĭstva Frankeniaceae Aziatskoĭ flory. (General survey of Frankeniaceae of the Asiatic flora.) Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 33-40.

In Russian, with Latin descriptions; includes *Frankenia hirsuta* L. from the Uriankhai region, Mongolia.

1922. [A critical note on the sections Laguropis and Sphaerocystis of the genus Astragalus and the subgenus Calycocystis.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. U.S.S.R. 3: 105-120  
In Russian; includes eastern Asiatic species.

1928. [On the races of the opium poppy, growing in Semiretchie, and the origin of their culture.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 192: 95-184. *f. 1-17. maps 1-3*.

In Russian with an English résumé; includes notes on eastern Asiatic forms of *Papaver somniferum* and its introduction into China.

1930. [A critical survey of the systematic division of the tribe Sophoreae fam. Leguminosae, in connection with its origin.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U. R. S. S. 29: 339-352. *1 map*.

In Russian with English summary; includes eastern Asiatic genera.

1931. [Principal botanic-systematical groups of the opium poppy, *Papaver somniferum*.] Bull. Appl. Bot. 255: 185-196. *f. 1, 2*.

In Russian with an English summary. Several new varieties are recognized.

**Basiner, T. F. J.**

1846. Enumeratio monographica specierum generis Hedysari. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. 6: 45-97. *pl. 1, 2*.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-53. *pl. 1, 2*. 1846. The key was also published under the same title in Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 4: 305-314. 1845.

**Basler, A.**

1932. Ueber die Ernährung und die wichtigsten Nahrungsmittel in China. 1-59. *f. 1-10*.

A discussion of the edible plants, with German, Latin, and Chinese names.

**Batalin, A.**

1881. Aperçu des travaux russes sur la géographie des plantes, de 1875-1880. 1-25.

At head of title: "3. Congrès international de géog. Société impériale russe de géographie." Includes reports on collections in China.

- 1891-98. Notae de plantis Asiaticis. I-XIII. Act. Hort. Petrop. 11: 479-494. 1891; (XIV-XXVII) 12: 161-178. 1892; (XXVIII-XLVIII) 13: 89-106. 1893; (XLIX-LXXI) 13: 369-386. 1894; (LXXII-LXXXIX) 14: 165-184. 1895; (XC-XCV) 14: 317-323. 1898.

Descriptions of 95 species, mostly new and from China. For partial German translations see Wolf, E. L., 1893.

- 1894a. Novyĭ i maloizvestnyĭ rasteniĭa, vvedennyĭ v kul'turu v poslednee vremĭa Imperatorskim Botanicheskim Sadom v S.-Peterburgie. [New and little known plants introduced by St. Petersburg Botanical Garden.] 1-11.

In Russian; includes data in the cultivation of six species, native of Siberia, and two native of China. This work listed in Komarov, V. L., 1923a. no. 40, and in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 34, has not been seen.

- 1894b. Neue asiatische Bäume und Gesträuche. Wien. Illustr. Gart.-Zeit. 19: 114-116.

Excerpts translated from nos. XXVIII-XLVIII of Batalin, A., 1891-98.

See also Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimailo, M. E.

**Batchelor, J., and Miyabe, K.**

1893. Ainu economic plants. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan 21: 198-240.

Concerns plants used by the Ainu tribes of Hokkaido; includes a Latin and English index.

**Batise, J.**

1883. Essai sur les plantes grimpanes. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1883: 318-321. *f. 56-58, 391-394. f. 71-73, 487-490. f. 97, 98, 559-562. f. 110, 111*.

Considers various eastern Asiatic species of climbing plants.

**Bauer, F. See Hooker, W. J., and Bauer, F.****Bauer, G.**

1932. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Berberidaceen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 44: 42-46.

An annotated synopsis of species.

1933. Beiträge zur Systematik der Gattung Coloneaster. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 45: 77-80.

Notes on 21 cultivated species.

**Baumann, C. A., and Baumann, N.**

- 1829-35. Collection de camellias élevés à Bollwiller. 1-16, [17-24]. *pl. 1-49*.

Considers various horticultural forms.

**Bay, J. C.**

1909. Bibliographies of botany. A contribution toward a bibliotheca bibliographica, compiled and annotated. Progr. Rei Bot. 3: 331-456.

Includes some bibliographies on eastern Asia.

**Bayanova, V. P.**

1935. [The melliferous plants of Birobidjan]. Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S. S. S. R. Ser. Bot. 1: 375-424. *f. 1, 2*.

In Russian with a brief English résumé; includes an annotated enumeration of 186 honey-producing plants of this district of the Amur region.

**Bayer, J. N.**

1862. Monographia Tiliae generis. Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien 12: 1-72. *pl. 8, 9*.

Includes the few then known species of *Tilia* from eastern Asia.

**Beal, W. J.**

1890. Grasses in the wrong genus. Bot. Gaz. 15: 110-112.

Includes the name "*Oryzopsis mongolica*" (based on *Stipa mongolica* Turcz.) misapplied to American species.

**Bean, W. J.**

1893. Calanthes. (With a coloured plate of *C. gigas*). Garden 44: 236-238. *pl. 926*.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

- 1894a. Hardy bamboos. Gard. Chron. III. 15: 167-168. *f. 17, 18*.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species. For continuation see next entry.

- 1894b. A classification of hardy bamboos. Gard. Chron. III. 15: 238-239. *f. 26, 301-302. f. 35, 368-370. f. 45, 46, 431. f. 52, 53*.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species. A continuation of the preceding entry. For synopsis in Japanese see Okubo, S., 1894.

- 1894c. Magnolias. Garden 46: 414-416.

Includes general descriptions of 9 eastern Asiatic species.

- 1895a. The limes (*Tilia*s). Gard. Chron. III. 18: 764-766.

Includes the few eastern Asiatic species of *Tilia*.

- 1895b. Daphniphyllums. Garden 48: 259-260. *1 f.*

Includes general notes on *D. glaucescens* and *D. jezoense* from eastern Asia.

- 1896a. Hamamelis arborea. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 361.

Native of Japan.

- 1896b. Lonicera Standishii. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 361.

Native of China.

- 1896c. Spiraea Thunbergi. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 454.

Native of Japan.

- 1896d. Rhododendron (*Azalea*) rhombicum. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 580.

Native of Japan.

- 1896e. Prunus Padus. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 610.

Occurs in Manchuria and Japan.

- 1896f. Rhododendron rhombicum. Gard. Chron. III. 20: 38. *f. 9*.

Native of Japan.

- 1896g. Betula Maximowicziana. Gard. Chron. III. 20: 160.

Native of Japan.

## Bean, W. J. (continued).

- 1896h. Osmanthus. Garden **50**: 86-87. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1896i. Hydrangeas. (With a coloured plate of *H. Hortensia*, var. *japonica rosea*). Garden **50**: 122-124. pl. 1079. 1 f.  
Largely horticultural; includes general notes on eastern Asiatic species.
- 1896j. The genus *Prunus*. (With a coloured plate of *Prunus mume*). Garden **50**: 164-166. pl. 1081. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1896k. *Andromeda* and its allies. Garden **50**: 307-308. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species of *Enkianthus* and *Pieris*.
- 1896l. The genus *Prunus*. (With a coloured plate of *P. Amygdalus* var. *macrocarpa*). Garden **50**: 312-316. pl. 1088. 5 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1897a. *Crataegus*. Gard. Chron. III. **21**: 87-88, 102-103, 119-120. f. 32, 33, 135-136.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1897b. *Rosa Wichuraiana*. Gard. Chron. III. **22**: 99-100. f. 28.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1897c. The privets (*Ligustrum*). Garden **51**: 24-25.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1897d. *Akebias*. Garden **51**: 151. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1897e. The judas tree and its allies (*Cercis*). Garden **51**: 375-376.  
Includes a general note on *C. chinensis* and *C. racemosa* from China.
- 1897f. The hardy species of *Clematis*. Garden **52**: 499-503. 2 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1898a. A new witch-hazel (*Hamamelis mollis*, Oliver). Gard. Chron. III. **24**: 363-364.  
Native of central China.
- 1898b. The elders (*Sambucus*). Garden **53**: 66-67. 3 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1898c. *Hedysarum multijugum*. (With a coloured plate). Garden **53**: 408-409. pl. 1170.  
A general note on this native of southern Mongolia.
- 1898d. *Wistarias*. Garden **53**: 470-471. 2 f.  
Includes general notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1898e. Two new rhododendrons from Yunnan. Garden **53**: 531.  
Includes general notes on *R. rubiginosum* and *R. yunnanense*.
- 1898f. *Pieris formosa*. Garden **54**: 77. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1898g. The almond and its varieties, *Prunus Amygdalus*. (With a coloured plate of *P. a. flore-pleno*). Garden **54**: 122-123. pl. 1183.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic forms, largely horticultural.
- 1898h. *Magnolia parviflora*. Garden **54**: 176-178. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1898i. The species of *Camellia*. (With a coloured plate of *C. Donkelaari* and *C. Sasanqua* vars.). Garden **54**: 242-243. pl. 1189. 2 f.  
A general note, largely horticultural.
- 1898j. The species of *Azalea*. (With a coloured plate of *Rhododendron Vaseyi*). Garden **54**: 282-284. pl. 1191. 3 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1898k. Notes on hardy shrubs. Garden **54**: 321-322.  
Includes general notes on *Koeleruteria paniculata* and *Caryopteris mastacanthus* from eastern Asia.
- 1898l. *Hydrangea Hortensia*, var. *Mariesi*. (With a coloured plate). Garden **54**: 390-391. pl. 1196.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1898m. Vines in autumn. Garden **54**: 425-426. 3 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Vitis*.
- 1898n. The shrubby St. John's worts, *Hypericum*. (With a coloured plate of *H. Moserianum*). Garden **54**: 490-492. pl. 1201. 3 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.

- 1898o. The hardy sumachs (*Rhus*). Garden **54**: 505-507. 4 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1899a. Some new rhododendrons. Gard. Chron. III. **25**: 331-332.  
Brief descriptions with notes on a few species of eastern Asiatic origin.
- 1899b. *Rhododendron decorum*. Gard. Chron. III. **25**: 389.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1899c. *Cotoneasters*. Garden **55**: 185-188. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1899d. The beeches. Garden **55**: 267-268. 2 f.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Fagus*.
- 1899e. *Prunus triloba*. Garden **55**: 374-375. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- 1899f. The wild roses. Garden **55**: 423-425. 8 f.  
Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1899g. *Buddleia variabilis*. Garden **55**: 428-429. pl. 1227.  
Native of China.
- 1899h. *Prunus Pseudo-cerasus* fl.-pl. (Japanese cherry). Garden **56**: 5. 2 f.  
A general note.
- 1899i. *Viburnums*. Garden **56**: 77-79. 5 f.  
Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1899j. *Chimonanthus fragrans*. (With a coloured plate of *C. fragrans* var. *grandiflorus*). Garden **56**: 122-123. pl. 1235. 1 f.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1899k. *Caraganas*. Garden **56**: 177-178. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1899l. *Prunus Pseudo-cerasus* (single var.). Garden **56**: 300-301. pl. 1244.  
Native of Japan.
- 1899m. Double-flowered peaches. (With a coloured plate of *Prunus Persica magnifica*). Garden **56**: 516-517. pl. 1255.  
Introduced from eastern Asia.
- 1900a. *Gleditschia japonica*. Gard. Chron. III. **28**: 295-296.  
Native of Japan.
- 1900b. The flowering cherries. (The *Cerasus* group of the genus *Prunus*). Gard. Chron. III. **28**: 414-416.  
Includes various species of eastern Asia.
- 1900c. *Catalpas*. Garden **57**: 179-180.  
Includes general notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1900d. Japanese maples. *Acer palmatum* and *A. japonicum*. Garden **57**: 276-277. 1 f.  
General notes.
- 1900e. *Kerria japonica*. Garden **57**: 277. 1 f.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1900f. *Clematis* (*Atragene*) *alpina*. Garden **57**: 481. 1 f.  
Native of Europe and Asia extending to China.
- 1901a. *Juglans cordiformis*. Gard. Chron. III. **30**: 292. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1901b. *Juglans mandshurica*. Gard. Chron. III. **30**: 302-303. f. 93.  
Native of northeastern Asia.
- 1901c. *Viburnums*. Gard. Chron. III. **30**: 320-322. f. 100.  
Includes several species from eastern Asia.
- 1901d. The walnuts. Gard. Chron. III. **30**: 334.  
Includes several species of *Juglans* from eastern Asia.
- 1902a. Horse-chestnuts. Gard. Chron. III. **31**: 187-188. f. 57-59.  
Includes *Aesculus turbinata* (*A. chinensis* Hort.) of eastern Asia.
- 1902b. *Cotoneaster horizontalis*. Gard. Chron. III. **32**: 91. f. 29.  
Native of western China.
- 1903a. *Prunus subhirtella*. Gard. Chron. III. **33**: 163-164. f. 70.  
Native of Japan.
- 1903b. *Coriarias*. Gard. Chron. III. **34**: 282-283. f. 119.  
Includes *Coriaria terminalis* and *C. japonica* of China and Japan.
- 1903c. The cydonias. Gard. Chron. III. **34**: 434-436. f. 168-170.  
Includes general descriptions and notes on the various species.

- 1903d. The barberries (*Berberis*). *Garden* **63**: 71-73. 1 f. 94-95. 1 f. 124-125, 195-196.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1904a. *Sophora viciifolia*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **35**: 124.  
Native of western China.
- 1904b. *Ilex Pernyi*, Franchet [and] *Picrasma quassioides*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **35**: 162-163.  
Both from eastern Asia.
- 1904c. *Lonicera pileata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **35**: 243. f. 101.  
Native of China.
- 1904d. *Enkianthus subsessilis* (syn. *E. nikoensis*). *Gard. Chron.* III. **35**: 278.  
Native of Japan.
- 1904e. *Deutzia discolor*, Hemsley. *Gard. Chron.* III. **35**: 371.  
Native of China.
- 1904f. *Viburnum tomentosum*, Thunberg. *Gard. Chron.* III. **35**: 390.  
Native of Japan.
- 1904g. Evergreen hollies (*Ilex*). *Garden* **65**: 95, 114, 130-131, 146, 162.  
Includes data on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1904h. Hardy evergreen oaks (*Quercus*). *Garden* **65**: 320-321. 2 f. 353-354, 370-371, 385-386.  
Includes data on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1905a. The Chinese rhododendrons, with a plate of *Rhododendron Augustinii*. *Flora & Sylva* **3**: 162-165. 1 pl.  
Includes descriptions of about 20 species, none new.
- 1905b. *Cotoneaster angustifolia*. *Garden* **67**: 105. pl. 1268.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1906a. *Idesia polycarpa*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 13. f. 11.  
Native of Japan.
- 1906b. *Viburnum Carlesii*, Hemsley. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 306.  
Native of China.
- 1906c. *Deutzia crenata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 340. f. 135.  
Native of Japan.
- 1906d. *Rhododendron yunnanense*, Franchet. *Gard. Chron.* III. **39**: 398. f. 161.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1906e. *Rosa sericea*. *Garden* **69**: 294-295. pl. 1900.  
The colored plate represents the Chinese *Rosa sericea pteracantha*.
1907. *Catalpa Bungei*, C. A. Meyer. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1907**: 102.  
A general description.
- 1908a. *Celastrus articulatus*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **43**: 242. f. 105.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1908b. *Picrasma quassioides* (*P. ailanthoides*). *Gard. Chron.* III. **43**: 245.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1908c. *Pieris formosa*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **44**: 5-6.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1908d. *Liriodendron chinense*. (The Chinese tulip tree.) *Gard. Chron.* III. **44**: 429. f. 175.  
A general note.
- 1909a. *Spiraea Henryi*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **135**: pl. 8270.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1909b. *Rhododendron adenopodium*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **45**: 291. f. 125.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1909-26. Garden notes on new trees and shrubs. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1909**: 353-357. 2 pl. 1909; **1910**: 45-49, 173-177. 2 pl. 391-396. 2 pl. 1910; **1911**: 327-332. 1 pl. 1911; **1913**: 163-168. 3 pl. 1913; **1914**: 49-54. 3 pl. 201-205. 2 pl. 332-386. 1914; **1916**: 66-71. pl. 3. 1 f. 1916; **1920**: 119-124. 1920; **1922**: 109-114. 1922; **1926**: 321-323. pl. 8, 9. 1926.  
Includes many important botanical notes on eastern Asiatic species with illustrations from photographs by collectors. The title changed in 1920 to: "Garden notes on new or rare trees and shrubs."
1910. *Corylopsis Veitchiana*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **136**: pl. 8349.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1911a. *Spiraea Veitchii*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **137**: pl. 8388.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1911b. *Spiraea Wilsoni*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **137**: pl. 8399.  
Native of China. The description is republished in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **14**: 407. 1916.
- 1911c. The flowering of *Davidia involucrata*. *Gard. Chron.* **49**: 330. f. 149.  
Native of China.
- 1912a. *Berberis Wilsonae*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **138**: pl. 8414.  
Native of central and western China.
- 1912b. *Magnolia Kobus*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **138**: pl. 4828.  
Native of Japan.
- 1913a. *Schizophragma hydrangeoides*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **139**: pl. 8520.  
Native of Japan.
- 1913b. New Chinese barberries. *Gard. Chron.* III. **54**: 335-336. 1 pl. f. 121, 122.  
General notes on various species of *Berberis* from western China. *B. wilsonae* is illustrated by a colored plate.
- 1914a. *Carpinus japonica*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **140**: pl. 8534.  
Native of central and southern Japan.
- 1914b. *Prunus Sargentii*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **55**: 347. f. 151.  
Native of Japan.
- 1914c. Chinese trees and shrubs. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* **40**: 215-225. f. 47-54.  
General notes on various species.
- 1915a. Trees and shrubs hardy in the British Isles. 2 v. 1915 (1, i-xvi, 1-688. 36 pl. 122 f.; 2, i-vi, 1-736. 28 pl. 136 f. 1915); ed. 2, 1916 (reprinted 1919); ed. 3, 1921; ed. 4, 1925; ed. 5, 1929; ed. 6, 3 v. 1933 (1, i-xvi, 1-688. 36 pl.; 2, [1-8], 1-736. 28 pl.; 3, i-xiv, 1-517. 63 pl.).  
A comprehensive manual, intended chiefly for horticulturists, containing descriptions of nearly 2800 species, several hundred from China.
- 1915b. *Cotoneaster pannosa*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8594.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1915c. *Acanthopanax leucorrhizum*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8607.  
Native of central China.
- 1915d. *Pyrus yunnanensis*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8629.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1915e. *Prunus Maximowiczii*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**. pl. 8641.  
Ranges from Manchuria to Korea and Japan.
- 1915f. A new cypress. *Cupressus formosensis*, Henry. *Gard. Chron.* III. **57**: 64.  
A general note.
- 1915g. *Stachyurus chinensis*, Franchet. *Gard. Chron.* III. **58**: 147. f. 47.  
Native of western China.
- 1915h. *Cornus Nuttallii* and its allies. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1915**: 177-179. 2 pl.  
Includes notes on *C. kousa* and *C. capitata* occurring in China and Japan.
- 1916a. *Viburnum betulifolium*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **142**: pl. 8672.  
Native of central China.
- 1916b. *Ribes Maximowiczii*, Batalin. *Gard. Chron.* III. **59**: 272. f. 114.  
Native of western China.
- 1916c. *Rhododendron auriculatum*, Hemsley. *Gard. Chron.* III. **60**: 110.  
Native of western China.
- 1917a. *Cotoneaster salicifolia*, var. *rugosa*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **143**: pl. 8694.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1917b. *Corylopsis Willmottiae*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **143**: pl. 8708.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1917c. *Aesculus turbinata*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **143**: pl. 8713.  
Native of Japan.
- 1917d. *Disanthus cercidifolia*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **143**: pl. 8716.  
Native of Japan.



**Bean, W. J. (continued).**

- 1917e. *Prunus subhirtella*, var. *autumnalis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8733.  
Native of Japan.
- 1917f. *Syringa Wilsonii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8739.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1918a. *Zanthoxylum planispinum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8754.  
Native of Japan.
- 1918b. *Malus Sargentii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8757.  
Native of Japan.
- 1918c. *Sophora japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8764.  
Native of China, cultivated in Japan.
- 1918d. *Stewartia serrata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8771.  
Native of Japan.
- 1918e. *Stewartia sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8778.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1918f. *Berberis Beaniana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8781.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1918g. *Rhododendron Ruriei*, Hems. and Wils. Gard. Chron. III. **63**: 99-100.  
Native of western China.
- 1918h. *Pyrus yunnanensis* (syn. *P. Veitchii*). Gard. Chron. III. **64**: 96. f. 34.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1919a. *Deutzia compacta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8795.  
Native of China.
- 1919b. *Euonymus alatus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8823.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1919c. *Gaultheria cuneata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8829.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1919d. *Berberis aggregata*. Gard. Chron. III. **65**: 107. f. 40.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1919e. The two tulip-trees. Gard. Chron. III. **65**: 128. f. 54, 55.  
*Liriodendron tulipifera* and *L. chinense*, the latter from China.
- 1919f. *Rubus Giralduianus*. Gard. Chron. III. **65**: 248. f. 121.  
Native of western China.
- 1919g. *Styrax japonicum*. Gard. Chron. III. **65**: 279. f. 140.  
Native of Japan and Korea.
- 1919h. The Japanese hornbeams. Gard. Chron. III. **66**: 108. f. 51.  
Notes on three species of *Carpinus*.
- 1919i. *Trachelospermum divaricatum*, Kanitz (T. crocostomum, Stapf). Gard. Chron. III. **66**: 162.  
Native of Japan and Korea.
- 1919j. The Fortunei group of rhododendrons. Rhod. Soc. Notes **1**: 187-194.  
Critical notes on the species with a key. The serial number is dated 1918, this paper 1919.
- 1920a. *Cornus Kousa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8833.  
Native of Japan, Korea and China.
- 1920b. *Daphne tangutica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8855.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1920c. *Berberis atrocarpa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8857.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1920d. *Osmanthus armatus*. Gard. Chron. III. **68**: 117. f. 51.  
Native of western China.
- 1920e. *Pyrus floribunda*. Gard. Chron. III. **67**: 229. f. 106.  
Native of Japan.
- 1920f. *Enkianthus campanulatus*. Gard. Chron. III. **67**: 237. f. 110.  
Native of Japan.
- 1920g. *Catalpa Duclouxii*, Dode. Gard. Chron. III. **67**: 303.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1920h. The Formosan redwood. *Taiwania cryptomeroides*, Hayata. Gard. Chron. III. **68**: 213. f. 99.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1922a. *Rhododendron Fargesii*, Franchet. Gard. Chron. III. **71**: 239. f. 125.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1922b. *Rhododendron oreodoxa*, Franchet. Gard. Chron. III. **71**: 239. f. 130.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1922c. *Rhododendron orbiculare*, Decaisne (*R. rotundifolium*, David). Gard. Chron. III. **71**: 299.  
Native of western China.
- 1922d. *Euonymus Wilsonii*, Sprague. Gard. Chron. III. **72**: 49. f. 21.  
Native of western China.
- 1922e. *Emmenopterys Henryi*, Oliver. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1922**: 48.  
A descriptive note on this native of China.
- 1922f. The Chinese form of *Cornus Kousa*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1922**: 199.  
Notes from cultivation at Kew.
1923. A new Chinese primrose. Gard. Chron. **87**: 160.  
*Primula calciphila*.
- 1924a. *Rhododendron mucronulatum*. Gard. Chron. III. **75**: 115. f. 46.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1924b. *Clematis Rehderiana* and allied species. Gard. Chron. III. **76**: 261.  
Native of China.
- 1924c. Harry James Veitch. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1924**: 300-301.  
An obituary notice with notes on his contributions to eastern Asiatic botany.
- 1925a. The Macartney rose. Gard. Chron. III. **78**: 351. f. 149.  
A general note on *Rosa bracteata* of eastern Asia.
- 1925b. Two French collectors of rhododendrons. Rhod. Soc. Notes **3**: 42-43.  
Biographical notes on A. David and J. M. Delavay.
- 1928a. *Parasyringa sempervirens*. Gard. Chron. III. **84**: 251. f. 116.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1925b. Two French collectors of rhododendrons. Rhod. Soc. **387**. f. 184.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1928c. Some deciduous azaleas. New Fl. & Silva **1**: 22-26.  
Includes notes on several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1928d. *Rhododendron Griersonianum*. New Fl. & Silva **1**: 33-34.  
A general note on this native of Yunnan.
- 1928e. *Kolkwitzia amabilis*. New Fl. & Silva **1**: 40.  
A general note on this native of Hupeh.
- 1929a. *Trachycarpus excelsa*. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 29. f. 13.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929b. The davidias. New Fl. & Silva **1**: 90-93. f. 25.  
General notes on three species.
- 1929c. *Raphiolepis japonica*. New Fl. & Silva **1**: 101-102. f. 31.  
A general note.
- 1929d. *Clematis apiifolia*. New Fl. & Silva **1**: 108. f. 34.  
A general note on this native of China and Japan.
- 1929e. *Gordonia anomala*. New Fl. & Silva **1**: 172-173. f. 52.  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1930a. The camellias. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 75-80. f. 29.  
Treats chiefly the horticultural forms.
- 1930b. *Paulownia Fargesii*. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 112-113.  
A general note.
- 1930c. *Buddleia alternifolia*. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 116.  
A general note on this native of Kansu.
- 1930d. *Cydonia cathayensis*. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 190-191.  
A general note.
- 1930e. Cotoneasters. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 253-258; **3**: 3-9. f. 1-3.  
Includes general notes on some Chinese species.
- 1930f. *Davidia involucrata*. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 270-271.  
A general note.
- 1931a. *Rhododendron Baileyi*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 390. f. 193.  
A general description of this native of Tibet.
- 1931b. Hardy climbing shrubs. New Fl. & Silva **3**: 82-90.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1931c. *Carrierea calycina*. New Fl. & Silva **3**: 133.  
A general note on this native of western China.
- 1932a. *Deutzias*. New Fl. & Silva **4**: 103-111. 1 pl.  
Includes general notes on various Chinese species.

- 1932b. Magnolias. I. New Fl. & Silva 4: 232-240. 2 pl.; (II) 5: 11-19. 2 pl.  
A general account of the genus.
- 1934a. Hand-list of trees and shrubs (excluding Coniferae) cultivated in the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew. i-viii, 1-362.  
A list with place of origin. The nomenclatural changes, none involving eastern Asiatic species, were previously published in Kew Bull. Misc. Int. 1934: 224. 1934.
- 1934b. Lonicera nitida. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 157: pl. 9352.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- Beattie, R. K.**  
[1932.] Oriental chestnuts for the United States. Rep. North. Nut Grow. Assoc. 22: 25-32.  
A general discussion.
- Beauverd, G.**  
1909. Nouvelles espèces eurasiatiques du genre *Leontopodium*. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 1: 185-196. f. 1-5.  
A consideration of 12 species (several described as new) various transfers, and a key to 18 species.
- 1909-10. Contribution à l'étude des Composées asiatiques. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 1: 364-388. f. 1-6. 1909; II. 2: 36-51. f. 1-6. 1910.  
The first part includes data on *Leontopodium* with a key to 18 species, and revisions of *Amshiaea* with 33 species and *Pertya* with 7 species, many from eastern Asia. The second part is "Complément à la revision du genre *Amshiaea*; les espèces asiatiques de genre *Gerbera*, et les espèces du genre *Fabera*."
- 1910-13. Contribution à l'étude des Composées. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 2: 99-144. f. 1-12, 207-252. f. 1-24. 1910; II. 3: 253-260. f. 1-3. 1911; II. 4: 12-55. f. 1-14. 1912; II. 5: 142-149. f. 1-3. 1913.  
Consists of a revision of the genus *Cicerbita* including a few Chinese species in the first part, an enumeration of the species of *Leontopodium* in the second part, and descriptions of several new species of *Leontopodium* and *Gerbera* from eastern Asia in the other parts.
- 1911a. Sur la distribution géographique des genres *Leontopodium* Cass. et *Cicerbita* Wallr. emend. Beauv. Bull. Murith. Soc. Valais Sci. Nat. 36: 77-120. 1 pl. 10 f.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. The distribution of species is repeated in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 46. Lit.: 59-60. 1912.
- 1911b. Un gaillet méconnu de la flore Chinoise. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 3: 295-296. 1 f.  
*Galium hemsleyanum* sp. nov. from Hupeh. The title in the table of contents is given as "Une nouvelle Rubiacée chinoise, *Galium Hemsleyanum* Beauverd", and on p. 266 as "Une nouvelle Rubiacée chinoise."
1913. Un nouveau *Leontopodium* asiatique. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 5: 280-282. 1 f.  
*Leontopodium palibimianum* sp. nov. from Manchuria. The title is given on page 255 and in the index as "Un nouveau *Leontopodium* de la Mandchourie russe."
1916. Monographie du genre *Melampyrum* L. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 38: 291-657. f. 1-31.  
Considers and describes all species, with keys, synonyms, and distribution.
1925. Polymorphisme du *Listera ovata* (L.) R. Br. et clé analytique des espèces du genre *Listera*. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 17: 338-343.  
The key includes the eastern Asiatic species. The title in the table of contents appears as "Clé analytique des espèces du genre *Listera*."
- Beauverie, J.**  
1927. La flore et la géographie botanique de la Chine et les étudiants de l'institute Franco-Chinois de Lyon. Ann. Franco-Chin. 2: 12-16.  
General notes and a very short bibliography. Reprint, 1-S. 1927.
- Beauvisage.**  
1890. *Pachyma Cocos* de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. Lyon 8: 16.  
A short note.
- Beauvois, A. M. F. J. Palisot de.**  
1812. Essai d'une nouvelle agrostographie; ou nouveaux genres des Graminées, avec figures représentant les caractères de tous les genres. [i-vii], i-lxxiv, 1-182. [i-ii]; atlas 1-16. pl. 1-25.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. For interpretation see Niles, C. D., 1925.
- Beccari, O.**  
1877-90. Malesia, raccolta di osservazioni botaniche intorno alle piante dell' archipelago Indo-Malese e Papuano . . . destinata principalmente a descrivere ed illustrare le piante da esso raccolte in quelle regioni durante i viaggi eseguiti dall'anno 1865 all'anno 1878. 3 v. (1, 1-192. pl. 1-8. 1877; 1, 193-256. pl. 9-15. 1878; 1, 257-305. pl. 16-28. 1883; 2, 1-128. pl. 1-25. f. 1-9. 1884; 2, 129-212. pl. 26-54. f. 10-15. 1885; 2, 213-340. pl. 55-65. f. 16, 17. 1886; 3, 1-160. pl. 1-11. 1886; 3, 161-168. pl. 12-35. 1887; 3, 169-280. pl. 36-42. f. 1-16. 1889; 3, 281-432. pl. 43, 44. f. 17. 1890).  
Includes mention of various species, especially palms, occurring in China. See following entries.
- 1884-86. Piante ospitatrici, ossia piante formicarie della Malesia e della Papuasie descritte ed illustrate da O. Beccari. Malesia 2, 1-340. pl. 1-65.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. See preceding entry for dates.
1889. Nuove palme Asiatiche. Malesia 3, 169-200.  
Includes *Licuala fordiana* sp. nov. from China.
1890. Rivista monografica delle specie del genere *Phoenix* Linn. Malesia 3, 345-416. pl. 43, 44. f. 17.  
Comprises 10 species of which *P. humilis* and its varieties occur in Cochinchina and central China, the others from southern Asia and Africa.
1902. Systematic enumeration of the species of *Calamus* and *Daemonorops*, with diagnoses of new ones. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 2: 197-230.  
Lists the few species known from southern China and Formosa.
- 1905a. Le Palme del genere "*Trachycarpus*". Webbia 1: 41-73. f. 1-18.  
Includes a complete description and synonymy of *T. excelsa* of eastern Asia.
- 1905b. Le Palme delle Isole Fillipine. Webbia 1: 315-361.  
Includes *Pinanga chinensis* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1908-13. Asiatic palms—*Lepidocaryeae*. Part I. The species of *Calamus*. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta 11: i-iii, 1, 1-510, index i-x. pl. 1-238; 11. appendix: i-v. 1-142, index i-x. pl. 1-83. 1913.  
Monographic; includes the few species known from southeastern Asia, with *Calamus oxycarpus* sp. nov.
1910. Descrizione di una nuova specie di "*Trachycarpus*". Webbia 3: 187-190.  
*T. nana* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
1911. Asiatic palms—*Lepidocaryeae*. Part II. The species of *Daemonorops*. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta 12: 1-237. pl. 1-109.  
Monographic; includes the few species of southeastern Asia.
1921. Recensione delle palme del vecchio mondo appartenenti alla Tribù della *Corypheae* con descrizione delle specie e varietà nuove che vi appartengono. Webbia 5: 5-70.  
Includes the few eastern Asia species.
- Beccari, O., and Martelli, U.**  
1931. Asiatic palms—*Corypheae*. The species of the genera *Corypha*, *Nannorhops*, *Sabal*, *Copernicia*, *Serenoa*, *Brahea*, *Acoelorrhapha*, *Washingtonia*, *Pritchardia*, *Erythea*, *Livistona*, *Licuala*, *Pritchardiopsis*, *Pholidocarpus*, *Teysmannia*, *Rhapis*, *Chamaerops*, *Trachycarpus*, *Rhaphidophyllum*, *Trithrinax*, *Acanthorhiza*, *Hemithrinax*, *Thrinax*, *Coccothrinax*, *Crysophila*. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta 13: [1-3], 1-354. pl. 1-99.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. This posthumous work was revised and edited by U. Martelli.
1934. Generi, specie e varietà nuove di palme gerontogee della tribù "*Arecaceae*" lasciate inedite dal Dr. Od. Beccari ed ordinate a cura di U. Martelli. Att. Soc. Tosc. Sci. Nat. 44: 114-176.  
Includes *Bentinckiaopsis savoryana* from the Bonin Islands.

**Becherer, A.**

- 1931a. Notes sur quelques Equisetum des herbiers Delessert, De Candolle et Burnat. *Candollea* **4**: 53-58.  
Contains redeterminations of specimens of *E. debile* and *E. ramosissimum* from China and Formosa.
- 1931b. Sur les Anemone uralensis DC. et Fischeriana DC. *Candollea* **4**: 507-510.

**Beck von Mannagetta, G.**

1888. Geschichte des Wiener Herbariums (der botanischen Abteilung des k. k. naturhistorischen Hofmuseums in Wien). *Bot. Centralbl.* **33**: 249-251, 280-283, 312-314, 378-380. 1888; **34**: 28-31, 86-87, 147-151.  
An enumeration of collections, many from eastern Asia.
1890. Monographie der Gattung Orobanch. *Bibl. Bot.* **4**<sup>19</sup>: [i-iv], 1-275. *pl.* 1-4. 3 maps.  
Extensively reviewed and the key to genera republished in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **12**. Lit.: 38-43. 1890.
1894. *Carex scaposa* Clarke, eine blumistisch werthvolle Segge. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* **19**: 445-446. 1 *pl.*  
Native of Kwangtung. The plate is colored.
1927. Orobanch. *Pflanzenar.* **1**: 73-81. *maps* 61-69.  
Concerns distribution.
1930. Orobanchaceae. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* **96** (IV. 261): 1-348. *f.* 1-24.  
Monographic.

**Becker, W.**

1906. Ein Beitrag zur Veilchenflora Asiens. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl.* **20**<sup>2</sup>: 125-127.  
Lists five species of *Viola*, including *V. alata* sp. nov. from Hupeh.
1908. Beiträge zur Violenflora Asiens. *Bull. Herb. Boiss.* **II**. **8**: 739-744.  
Determinations of collection in the Berlin herbarium with several new species.
1910. Violenstudien. II. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl.* **26**<sup>2</sup>: 289-390.  
Includes a few species that extend to eastern Asia.
1915. Violaceae. In B. A. Fedtschenko, *Flora Asiatskoï Rossii*. **8**: 1-106. *f.* 1-22.  
In Russian; includes eastern Asiatic species.
1916. Drei neue asiatische Viol. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **14**: 321-323.  
Includes two new species from Sachalin.
- 1916-23. *Violae Asiaticae et Australienses*. I. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl.* **34**<sup>2</sup>: 208-266. 1916; (II) **34**<sup>2</sup>: 373-433. *pl.* 5-7. 1917; (III) **36**<sup>2</sup>: 15-59. 1918; (IV) **40**<sup>2</sup>: 20-68. *pl.* 1-5, (V) 69-118, (VI) 119-171. 1923.  
Monographic; includes numerous species from eastern Asia.
1917. Zur Klärung der *Viola Patrini* DC. und ähnlicher Arten. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **54**: *Beibl.* **120**: 156-189. *pl.* 1, 2.  
Critical notes on several eastern Asiatic species including several new.
- 1921a. *Violae novae praecipue Asiaticae*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **17**: 72-76.  
Five new species and varieties from Siberia, Kamchatka, Chosen and Japan.
- 1921b. *Euphrasiae novae*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **17**: 126-127.  
Includes *Euphrasia coreana* from Formosa and two species from the Amur region.
- 1921c. *Violae novae Asiaticae*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **17**: 314-316.  
*V. arisanensis* and *V. taiwanensis* from Formosa, *V. tienschiensis* from Yunnan, and *V. schneideri* from Szechwan.
- 1923a. *Viola Forrestiana* spec. nov. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **19**: 234.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1923b. *Violae Leveilleanae*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **19**: 234-235.  
Corrections in nomenclature of some species of *Viola* published in Decas CXIX-CXXIV and CXLI-CXLV of Lévillé, H., 1907-14.
- 1925a. A new violet from China. *Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington* **38**: 117-118.  
*V. chingiana* sp. nov. from Kansu.

- 1925b. Zwei neue *Violae* aus Asien. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **21**: 236-237.  
*V. rockiana* and *V. stewardiana* from China.
- 1925c. *Viola Krugiana* spec. nov. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **21**: 261.  
Native of Shikoku Island, Japan.
- 1925d. *Viola kiangsiensis* sp. nov. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **21**: 321.  
Native of Kiangsi.
- 1926a. Violaceae. In H. Smith, *Plantae sinen-es* . . . *Act. Hort. Gothob.* **2**: 285-288.  
A list with notes on the species collected by H. Smith, including *Viola smithiana* sp. nov.
- 1926b. *Viola nova chinensis* (*V. fukienensis*). *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **22**: 337.
- 1928a. New Chinese species of *Viola*. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1928**: 247-252.  
Thirteen new species from China and Formosa.
- 1928b. On the type specimen of *Viola confusa*. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1928**: 383-384.  
A native of Hongkong.
- 1929a. *Violae asiaticae novae*. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1929**: 200-203.  
Includes *V. cuspidifolia*, *V. cordifolia*, *V. triangulifolia*, and *V. prattii*, spp. nov. from China.
- 1929b. Zwei neue *Viola*-Arten aus Südostasien. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **26**: 25-26.  
Includes *Viola nuda* sp. nov. from Yunnan. For republication see the next entry.
1931. New species of *Viola* from south-east Asia. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* **16**: 147-148.  
Includes *V. nuda* sp. nov. from Yunnan. A republication of the preceding entry.

**Becker, W., and Hultén, E.**

1928. The genus *Viola* in Kamchatka. *Arkiv för Bot.* **22**<sup>3</sup>: 1-8.  
Notes on 7 old species and descriptions of three new species.

**Beckett, E.**

1906. A rare plum (*Prunus Simonii*). *Garden* **70**: 225. 1 *f.*  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1912a. A new flowering currant (*Ribes laurifolium*). *Garden* **76**: 143. 1 *f.*  
Introduced into England from China by E. H. Wilson.  
A general note.
- 1912b. A new flowering shrub (*Corylopsis Veitchiana*). *Garden* **76**: 184. 1 *f.*  
Introduced into England from China by E. H. Wilson.  
A general note.
- 1913a. *Prunus subhirtella*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **53**: 285. *f.* 122.  
Native of Japan.
- 1913b. *Clematis Armandi*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **53**: 322. *f.* 136.  
Native of western China.
- 1914a. *Ribes laurifolium*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **55**: 239. *f.* 106.  
Native of western China.
- 1914b. New Chinese species. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **55**: 344-345.  
Brief notes on several species, introduced into England from China.
1916. *Viburnum Carlesii* [and] *Osmanthus Delavayi*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **59**: 242. *f.* 103.  
Native of China.
- 1919a. *Cydonia japonica* var. *Wilsonii*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **66**: 22. *f.* 10.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1919b. *Dipteronia sinensis*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **66**: 174, 212. *f.* 96.  
Native of Szechwan.
1921. *Ligustrum Quihoui*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **70**: 157. *f.* 64.  
Native of China.
1925. *Holboellia coriacea*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **77**: 339. *f.* 175.  
Native of Hupeh.
1929. *Hypericum kouytchense*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **86**: 344.  
Native of Kweichow.

**Beddome, R. H.**

1907. An annotated list of the species of Campanula. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **32**: 196-221.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1908. Gesneriaceae; with annotated list of the genera and species which have been introduced to cultivation. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **33**: 74-100.  
Lists various eastern Asiatic species.

**Beguinot, A.**

1910. Ricerche intorno al polimorfismo della "Stellaria media" (L.) Cyr. in rapporto alle sue condizioni di esistenza. Studio monografico. II. Illustrazione sistematica delle entità del ciclo di St. media e delle specie affini. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. **17**: 348-390.  
Includes a few references to eastern Asiatic species.

**Beguinot, A., and Belosersky, N.**

1913. Revisione monografica del genere Apocynum Linn. Mem. Accad. Lincei. Sci. Fis. Mat. Nat. V. **9**: 597-734. pl. 1-12.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-144. pl. 1-12. 1913.

**Behnick, E. B.**

1913. Arundinaria Hindsii Munro. (Bambusa erecta Hort. B. graminea Hort.) Gartenflora **62**: 4-6. f. 1.  
A general note on this native of eastern Asia.

**Beissner, L.**

1884. Cryptomeria japonica Don. var. elegans Veitch. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **3**: 542-544.  
Native of Japan.

1885. Lespedeza bicolor Turcz. und Lespedeza Sieboldi Miq. (Desmodium penduliflorum Oud.) Gartenflora **34**: 73-75.  
A general note on this native of eastern Asia.

1886. Einige Bemerkungen über die Nomenclatur der Coniferen. Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **1**: 281-283, 295-299.  
Includes data on some eastern Asiatic species.

1891. Handbuch der Nadelholzkunde. Systematik, Beschreibung, Verwendung und Kultur der Freiland-Coniferen für Gärtner, Forstleute und Botaniker. i-xx, 1-576. f. 1-133. 1891; ed. 2, 1909? (not seen); ed. 3 (revised by J. Fitschen). i-xv, 1-765. f. 1-204. 1930.  
A monographic work on the Coniferae. The title of the third edition varies from the above.

1894. [Über Koniferen.] Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **3**: 16-25.  
Includes critical notes on various eastern Asiatic species; no exact title.

1896. Neues und Interessantes auf dem Gebiete der Nadelholzkunde. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **5**: 52-69.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, **1**: 199-216. 1909. For French translation of the data on pp. 67-99, of the first edition, based on Giralaldi's Shensi material, see Beissner, L., 1897b.

1897a. Conifere della China. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **22**: 129-133.  
An Italian translation of the next entry.

1897b. Conifères de Chine. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. **4**: 183-187. pl. 5.  
Consists of a list of 13 species collected by Giralaldi in Shensi including *Larix chinensis* sp. nov. Reprinted in Ric. Lav. Mus. Ort. Bot. Firenze **1**: 65-69. pl. 1. 1897.

Part I is a translation into French of pages 67-69, with addition of a plate, of Beissner, L., 1896. For Italian translation see the preceding entry. For continuation see the next entry and 1899-1902.

1898. Conifères de Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. **7**: 166-170.  
A continuation of the preceding entry.

1899. Empfehlenswerte ausländische Waldbäume für unsere Forstkulturen mit Berücksichtigung der Forstästhetik. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **8**: 2-38.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1899-1900. Interessantes über Coniferen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **8**: 102-123. 1899; **9**: 57-69. 1900.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 106-127, 201-213. 1910.

1899-1902. Conifères de Chine, récoltés par le Rév. Père Joseph Giralaldi dans le Shen-si septentrional et méridional. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. **8**: 309-311. 1899; **10**: 357-361. 1901; **11**: 90-92. 1902.

A list of 21 species with notes. The title varies very slightly. For previous parts see Beissner, L., 1897b and 1898.

1901. Ergebnisse von Aussaaten der vom Missionär Giralaldi im inneren China in Nord-Shen-si gesammelten Sämereien. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **10**: 86-87.

Includes a list of seeds from Shensi. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 348-350. 1910.

1901-12. Mitteilungen über Coniferen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **10**: 72-85. 1901; **11**: 70-91. 1902; **12**: 50-72. 1903; **13**: 86-98. 1904; **14**: 68-82. pl. 8, 9. 1 f. 1905; **15**: 82-100. pl. 4-6. 1 f. 1906; **16**: 101-117. 4 f. 1907; **17**: 57-66. 2 f. 1908; **18**: 192-210. 1 f. 1909; **19**: 118-141. 1 f. 1910; **20**: 165-180. 4 f. 1911; **21**: 148-167. 3 f. 1912.

Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species, some described as new. For second edition of the first two parts see op. cit. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 334-348, 449-470. 1902.

1902a. Deutzia gracilis. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **11**: 116.  
A general note. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 496. 1910.

1902b. Mitteilungen aus China und Japan. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **11**: 118-119.

Includes general notes on a few species. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 498. 1910.

1903-05. Akebia lobata Desne. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **12**: 126-127. 1903; **14**: 197. 1905.

A general note.

1904. Larix leptolepis. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **13**: 201-202.

A general note on this Japanese species.

1905a. Lonicera Ferdinandi Franchet. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **14**: 197-198.

A general note on this native of eastern and western China.

1905b. Ampelopsis (Vitis) megaphylla Planch. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **14**: 198.

A general note on this Shansi species.

1906. Neu eingeführte Gehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **15**: 212-214.

Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1907. Kleine dendrologische Mitteilungen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **16**: 96-101.

Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1908. Kleine Mitteilungen über neuere Laubgehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **17**: 136-141. pl. 8.

Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1909a. Neues und Interessantes über Coniferen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **6**: 46-61. 1897; **7**: 18-36. 1898.

A series of brief notes on many species, including some from eastern Asia. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1892-1898**: 291-305, 365-382. 1909.

1909b. Acanthopanax ricinifolius. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **18**: 289-290.

A general note.

1909c. Magnolia salicifolia Maxim. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **18**: 290-291.

A general note.

1909d. Lonicera Ferdinandi Franchet und ihre Formen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **18**: 291.

A general note.

1912a. Dendrologische Mitteilungen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **21**: 223-230.

Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.

1912b. Rosa rugosa, Thunb., alba plena. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **21**: 365.

A brief note.

See also Unger, A., and Beissner, L.

**Beissner, L., Schelle, E., and Zabel, H.**

1903. Handbuch der Laubholz-Benennung. Systematische und alphabetische Liste aller in Deutschland ohne oder unter leichtem Schutz im freien Lande ausdauernden

**Beissner, L., Schelle, E., and Zabel, H. (continued).**

Laubholzarten und Formen mit ihren Synonymen. i-vi. 1-625.

Includes many eastern Asiatic species cultivated in Germany.

**Bellair, G.**

1905a. Les forsythias. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1905: 109-111. f. 38-40.

Contains *Forsythia fortunei* from eastern Asia.

1905b. Les diervillas précoces. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1905: 314-315. f. 115, 116.

Contains *Diervilla praecox* from Japan.

1910. *Diervilla praecox* floral. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1910: 12-13. 1 pl. f. 2.

Native of Japan. The plate is colored.

**Belosersky, N.** See Beguinot, A., and Belosersky, N.**Belval, H.**

1930. Rev. Father Courtois, 1860-1928. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: 204-205. 1 f.

An obituary notice with notes on his contributions to Chinese botany.

1931. Contribution à la flore du Kiang-sou. Mus. Heude Notes Bot. Chin. 1-17.

A list of about 90 species with notes, none described as new. A continuation of Courtois, F., 1920.

1933a. Deux plantes nouvelles de Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 80: 97-99.

*Elaeagnus courtoisi* from Anhwei and *Amorphophallus sinensis* from Kiangsu, spp. nov.

1933b. Flore de la région montagneuse du Ngan-Hoei. Énumération des plantes récoltées et déterminées par le P. Courtois au cours des années 1906-1922. Mus. Heude Notes Bot. Chin. 2: i-viii, [i], 1-169, index 1-14. 1 pl. 1 map.

A list of 1383 species with notes, including *Elaeagnus courtoisi* sp. nov. Abstracted in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 15: 662. 1936.

**Benbow, J.**

1894. *Fatsia japonica* (Aralia Sieboldii). Gard. Chron. III. 15: 752.

Native of Japan.

**Bender, H. B.**

1934. The Fungi Imperfecti: Order Sphaeropsidales, with keys and references to genera. 1-52.

A key and "index to generic bibliography."

**Benedict, R. C.**

1908a. Studies in the Ophioglossaceae. I. A descriptive key to Ophioglossum in the United States. Torrey 8: 71-73.

Contains *O. vulgatum*, said to occur in Asia.

1908b. Studies in the Ophioglossaceae. II. A descriptive key to Botrychium in North America: Group of *B. lanceolatum*. Torrey 8: 100-103.

Contains *B. simplex* and *B. virginianum*, said to occur in Asia.

1909. The genus *Ceratopteris*: a preliminary revision. Bull. Torrey Club 36: 463-476. f. 1-3.

Includes *C. thalictroides*, native of Japan and Formosa.

1911. The genera of the fern tribe Vittarieae; their external morphology, venation, and relationships. Bull. Torrey Club 38: 153-190. pl. 2-8.

Includes the eastern Asiatic genera.

**Benemerito, A. N.**

1936a. The *Garcinia* of South China (Guttiferae). Lingnan Sci. Journ. 15: 57-66. pl. 10.

A revision, with a key and a bibliography.

1936b. Mushroom culture in Canton. Philippine Agr. 24: 624-634. f. 1-5.

Describes the method of raising *Volvaria esculenta*.

See also Condit, I. J., Benemerito, A. N., and Wong, Hao-chên.

**Benjamin, L.**

1847. Neue Gattungen und Arten der Utriculariæen nebst einer neuen Eintheilung der Gattung Utricularia. Linnaea 20: 299-320.

A few Chinese species listed.

**Bennett.**

1870. The grass-cloth plant. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 4: 123-124

Economic notes on *Boehmeria nivea*.

**Bennett, A.**

1890-91. The nomenclature of potamogetons. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 28: 297-302. 1890; 29: 150-152, 307. 1891.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species, *P. gracilis* Wulfg. and *P. sibiricus* A. Benn. For continuation see Bennett, A., 1892-1904.

1892. Bemerkungen über die Arten der Gattung Potamogeton im Herbarium des k. k. naturhistorischen Hofmuseums. Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. (Wien) 7: 285-294.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1892-1904. Notes on potamogetons. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 30: 227-230. 1892; 32: 203-205. 1894; 38: 125-130. 1900; 42: 69-77. 1904.

Includes a few notes on eastern Asiatic species; a continuation of Bennett, A., 1890-91.

1896. Notes on Japanese potamogetons. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 4: 545-549.

A review and list of species.

1905. Notes on the potamogetons of the Herbarium Delessert. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève 9: 93-105.

Contains descriptions of *Potamogeton numasakianus* sp. nov. from Japan and *P. asiaticus* sp. nov. and *P. perfoliatus mandschuriensis* var. nov., both from Manchuria. See also next entry.

1906. Potamogetones novae ab Arthur Bennett descriptae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 3: 87-89.

A republication of the original descriptions in the preceding entry.

1907. Two new Japanese potamogetons. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 45: 233-235.

*P. fryeri* and *P. franchetii*.

1914. The potamogetons of the Philippine Islands. Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. 9: 339-344.

Contains references to various Chinese species.

1918. Notes on Dr. Hagström's "critical researches on Potamogeton, 1916". Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 27: 315-326.

A discussion of various eastern Asiatic species in Hagström, O., 1916.

1927. Notes on Potamogeton. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 65: 113-116.

Includes *P. subfuscus* sp. nov. from Japan.

See also Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905.

**Bennett, G.**

1834. Wanderings in New South Wales, Batavia, Pedir Coast, Singapore, and China; being the journal of a naturalist in those countries, during 1832, 1833, and 1834. 2 v. (1, i-xv, 1-440. 1 pl. several f.; 2, i-vii, 1-428. 1 pl. several f.).

Includes general notes in vol. 2 on some Chinese plants with illustrations.

1864. Observations on the rice-paper tree, *Tetrapanax papyrifera*, C. Koch; its introduction and naturalization in Sydney, N. S. Wales. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 2: 309-315.

Includes republication of Swinhoe, R., 1865.

**Bennett, J. J., Brown, R., and Horsfield, T.**

1838-52. Plantae Javanicae rariorae, descriptae iniconibusque illustratae, quas in insula Java, annis, 1802-1818, legit et investigavit Thomas Horsfield. i-viii, 1-259, i-xvi. pl. 1-50. 1 fold. map.

Detailed discussions and colored plates of many species, some also occurring in eastern Asia, including discussion and diagnoses by R. Brown of three tribes of Gesneriaceae with keys to genera and all species of Cyrtandreae, pp. 106-122. See also Brown, R. (Robert Brown), 1867d.

**Bennigsen, A. von.**

1928. Botanische Ehrennamen bei Laub- und Nadelgehölzen die in Deutschland winterhart sind. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 39: 471-496.

An alphabetical list of botanists who have been honored in the scientific naming of various trees and shrubs hardy in Germany, including brief notes on their lives. The list contains many botanists who have contributed to the botany of eastern Asia.



**Benois, C. A.**

1927. [Aperçu préliminaire des recherches mycologiques et phytopathologique en Iakoutie, selon les données de l'expédition de 1925.] Mater. Comm. Étud. Iakoute 8: 61-73, 81-83 (index).

In Russian with English résumé; includes notes on various parasitic fungi observed, and a record of the discovery of a new species of *Secotium* Kunze without description.

**Benoist, R.**

1911a. Espèces et localités nouvelles du genre *Lepidagathis*. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 18-23.

Includes a few Chinese species.

1911b. Espèce et localités nouvelles *Barleria* (Acanthacées). Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 362-366.

Contains localities for various Chinese species.

1912-13. Contribution à la flore des Acanthacées asiatiques. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 238-240. 1912; (2<sup>e</sup> note) Bull. Soc. Bot. France 60: 266-273. 1913.

Includes records of a few species from China.

1922. Descriptions d'espèces nouvelles du genre *Strobilanthes* (Acanthacées). Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 28: 94-99. 186-190.

Fourteen new species, many from China.

1927. Nouvelles Acanthacées d'Indo-Chine. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 33: 106-109.

Includes *Chroesthes* gen. nov. and *C. pubiflora* sp. nov. from Yunnan and Tonkin.

1930. Nouvelles Acanthacées asiatiques. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 2: 149-150.

Includes *Rungia hirpea* and *Dicliptera mairei*, spp. nov. from Yunnan.

**Bentham, G.**

1832-36. Labiatarum genera et species: or, a description of the genera and species of plants of the order Labiatae; with their general history, characters, affinities, and geographical distribution. i-lxviii, 1-783.

Contains descriptions of all species.

1835. Scrophularineae indicae. A synopsis of the East Indian Scrophulariaceae contained in the collections presented by the East India Company to the Linnaean Society of London and in those of Mr. Royle and others; with some general observations on the affinities and sub-divisions of the order. 1-57.

Contains a few eastern Asiatic species.

1836a. Synopsis des Gérardiées, tribu des Scrophularinées. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 6: 225-242.

A translation of the next entry.

1836b. Synopsis of the Gerardiaceae, a tribe of Scrophulariaceae. Comp. Bot. Mag. Hook. 1: 198-212. pl. 11.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. For French translation see the preceding entry.

1836c. Synopsis of the Buchneraeae, a tribe of the Scrophulariaceae. Comp. Bot. Mag. Hook. 1: 356-384.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1842a. *Acrocephalus capitatus*. Hook. Icon. Pl. 5: pl. 456.

Probably occurs in China.

1842b. Notes on Mimoseae, with a short synopsis of species. Journ. Bot. Hook. 4: 323-418. 1842; Lond. Journ. Bot. 1: 318-392, 494-527. 1842.

Includes the few eastern Asiatic species. Journ. Bot. Hook. 4: 323-392, issued 1841; 4: 393-418, issued 1842.

1843-48. Enumeration of Leguminosae, indigenous to southern Asia, and central and southern Africa. Lond. Journ. Bot. 2: 423-481, 559-613. 1843; 3: 338-365. 1844; 7: 580-657. 1848.

Includes a few references to South China.

1846. Scrophulariaceae. In DC. Prodr. 10: 186-586. Monographic.

1848. Labiatae. In DC. Prodr. 12: 27-603. Monographic.

1852. Leguminosae. In F. A. W. Miquel, Plantae Jung-huhnianae . . . 205-269.

Includes a few species from eastern Asia.

1856a. Bemerkungen über Loganiaceen. Bonplandia 4: 229-237, 266-275.

A translation of the next reference.

1856b. Notes on Loganiaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 1: 52-114.

Includes the eastern Asiatic genera and species. For German translation see the preceding entry.

1858. Synopsis of Legnotideae, a tribe of Rhizophoraceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 3: 65-80.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1859. Notes on Homalium. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 4: 31-38.

Includes *H. jagifolium* from southern China.

1860a. Synopsis of Dalbergiaceae, a tribe of Leguminosae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 4. Suppl.: 1-128.

Includes the eastern Asiatic genera and species.

1860b. Botanical memoranda. 3. The species of *Ventilago*, a genus of Rhamnaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 5: 75-77.

Includes *V. leiocarpa* from Hongkong.

1860c. Botanical memoranda. 5. A Chinese species of *Calogyne*, a genus of Goodeniaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 5: 78.

*C. chinensis* sp. nov. from Amoy.

1861a. Flora Hongkongensis: A description of the flowering plants and ferns of the Island of Hongkong. 1-20, i-ii, 1-482. 1 map.

A descriptive flora, prepared in collaboration with various prominent botanists, these enumerated in the preface, p. 11. After 1872 bound copies contain also Hance, H. F., 1872g as Suppl., 1-59. 1872; critically reviewed by A. Gray in Amer. Journ. Sci. II. 32: 124-127. 1861, this republished in Sargent, C. S., 1889a, (1: 117-122).

1861b. Notes on Menispermaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 5. Suppl. 2: 45-52.

Includes *Cocculus cuneatus* sp. nov. from Formosa.

1865a. Notes on Pueraria, DC. correctly referred by the author to Phaseoleae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 9: 121-126.

Includes a key and descriptions of species with *P. thunbergiana* comb. nov. (*Pachyrrhizus thunbergiana*) from Japan and Hongkong, and *P. phaseoloides* comb. nov. (*Dolichos phaseoloides*) from south China and elsewhere.

1865b. Description of some new genera and species of tropical Leguminosae. Trans. Linn. Soc. 25: 297-320. pl. 33-43.

Includes *Desmodium oldhami* Oliv. from Japan.

1871. Revision of the genus *Cassia*. Trans. Linn. Soc. 27: 503-591. pl. 60-63.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species, many described as new.

1872. *Brachyactis menthodora*, Benth. Hook. Icon. Pl. 12: 5-7. pl. 1106.

A new species from Sikkim Himalaya followed by descriptions of four other species including *B. robusta* sp. nov. from Tibet.

1873. Notes on the classification, history, and geographical distribution of Compositae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 13: 335-577. pl. 8-11.

An extensive discussion with special mention of "Euro-paeo-Asiatic region", pp. 542-543.

1875. Revision of the suborder Mimoseae. Trans. Linn. Soc. 30: 335-668. pl. 66-70.

Contains the eastern Asiatic species.

1878. Notes on Euphorbiaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 17: 185-267.

A technical discussion of relationships with various notes and lists showing distribution.

1881. *Yonia japonica*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. 14: 47. pl. 1364.

Native of Japan.

See also Champion, J. G., [and Bentham, G.]; Hinds, R. B., and Bentham, G.; Henderson, G., and Hume, A. O.; and Miquel, F. A. W., 1851-55.

**Bentham, G., and Hooker, J. D.**

1862-83. Genera plantarum ad exemplaria imprimis in herbariis kewensibus servata definita. 3 v. (1, i-xv, 1-1040. 1862-67; 2<sup>1</sup>, i-viii, 1-554. 1873; 2<sup>2</sup>, 533-1279. 1876; 3<sup>1</sup>, i-vii, 1-459. 1880; 3<sup>2</sup>, vii-xi, 447-1258. 1883).

A fundamental work containing descriptions of the families and genera of all phanerogams.

**Bentley, R., and Trimen, H.**

1880. Medicinal plants, being descriptions with original figures of the principal plants employed in medicine, and

- Bentley, R., and Trimen, H.** (*continued*).  
an account of the characters, properties, and uses of their parts and products of medicinal value. 4 v. (1, 1-xxii. pl. 1-69; 2, pl. 70-146; 3, pl. 147-227; 4, 1-10. pl. 228-306).  
A series of colored plates accompanied by unnumbered descriptive letterpress, including many eastern Asiatic species.
- Bequaert, J.**  
1922. Ants in their diverse relations to the plant world. In W. M. Wheeler, *Ants of the American Museum Congo Expedition*. . . Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. 45: 333-583. *illustr.*  
Pp. 384-401 concern "Fungous parasites of ants", including *Cordyceps japonensis* from Japan.
- Berg, F.**  
1910. Gehölzarten der Sibirischen Ostküste. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 19: 215-226.  
Critical notes on various arborescent species from eastern Asia.
- Berg, L. S.**  
1913. Opyt razdeleniia Sibiri i Turkestana na landshaftnye i morfologicheskie oblasti. [On the phytogeographical and morphological provinces of Siberia and Turkestan.] 1-37. 2 maps.  
This work in Russian, describing 14 botanical provinces in Siberia, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 71.  
1926. Russian discoveries in the Pacific. In the Pacific Russian scientific investigations. [Published by the Academy of Sciences of the Union of the Soviet Socialist Republics. 1-26. 2 fold. pl. f. 1, 2.  
Historical notes on various voyages, including some botanical expeditions.  
1930. Geographical zones of the U.S.S.R. Part 1. Introduction, tundra, the forest zone. Suppl. Bull. Appl. Bot. 42: 1-401. f. 1-93. 1 fold. map.  
A comprehensive description in Russian; includes Siberia.  
1934. [Über die vermeintlichen Meerselemente in der Fauna und Flora des Baikalsees.] Bull. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. VII. 1934: 302-326.  
In Russian; includes data on diatoms of Lake Baikal.
- Berg, O.**  
1861. Die Zimmtwurzel aus Japan. Bonplandia 9: 4-5.  
Concerns the bark of *Cinnamomum cassia* from Japan.
- Berg, O. K., and Schmidt, C. F.**  
1854-63. Darstellung und Beschreibung sämtlicher in der Pharmacopoea Borussica aufgeführten officinellen Gewächse oder der Stoffe, welche von ihnen im Anwendung kommen. Nach natürlichen Familien. 4 v. (1, 48 pl.; 2, 48 pl.; 3, 48 pl.; 4, i-x. 60 pl. 1863).  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species. The dates of publication of the individual volumes are not given except for vol. 4. The plates are accompanied by unnumbered letterpress. For ed. 2 see next entry.  
1893-1902. Atlas der officinellen Pflanzen. Darstellung und Beschreibung der im Arzneibuche für das deutsche Reich erwähnten Gewächse. Zweite verbesserte Auflage von Darstellung und Beschreibung Sämtlicher in der Pharmacopoea Borussica aufgeführten officinellen Gewächse. 4 v. (1, [i-iii], 1-129. pl. 1-44. 1893; 2, [i], 1-121. pl. 45-94. 1894-1896; 3, [i], 1-102. pl. 95-182. 1896-99; 4, 1-79. pl. 183a-162. 1899-1902).  
This is ed. 2 of the preceding entry.
- Bergdolt, E.**  
1932. Die Marchantiaceae Peltolepis Lindberg, Sauteria (Nees) Lindberg und Clevea Lindberg. Pflanzenar. 3: 55-57. maps 46-48.  
Includes *Clevea chinensis* and *C. handelii* in China.
- Berger, A.**  
1902. Citrus medica var. digitata ("Buddha's fingers"). Gard. Chron. III. 32: 71. f. 26.  
Native of China, chiefly grown in Fukien.  
1908. Liliaceae-Asphodeloideae-Aloineae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 33 (IV. 38. III. ii): 1-347. 1 pl. f. 1-141.  
Monographic.  
1924. A taxonomic review of currants and gooseberries. Techn. Bull. N. Y. Agr. Exp. Sta. 109: 1-118. pl. 1-8.  
Contains descriptions and keys to species of *Ribes* and *Grossularia*, mostly those with economic importance.
- Bergius, P. J.**  
1778. Materia medica e regno vegetabili, sistens simplicia officinalia pariter atque culinaria. Secundum systema sexuale ex autopsia et experientia. 2 v. (1, 1-448; 2, 449-908, index [1-16].  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Bergsma, C. A.**  
1825. Dissertatio inauguralis botanico-medica de Thea . . . 1-52.  
In Latin.
- Berkeley, M. J.**  
1858. Über einige knollenartige Pflanzenerzeugnisse China's. Bonplandia 6: 372-376.  
A translation of the next entry.  
1859. On some tuberiform vegetable productions from China. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 3: 102-107.  
Concerns the identity of some edible fungi allied to *Pachyma cocos* and *Mytilia australis*. For German translation see preceding entry.  
1877. Enumeration of the fungi collected during the expedition of H. M. S. "Challenger", 1874-75. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 16: 38-54. pl. 2.  
Those from Japan are listed and described on pp. 50-52.
- Berkeley, M. J., and Curtis, M. A.**  
1860. Characters of new fungi collected in the North Pacific Exploring Expedition by Charles Wright. Proc. Amer. Acad. 4: 111-130.  
Brief diagnoses of 174 species, many from Japan, Bonin Islands and Hongkong.
- Berlèse, A. N.**  
1837. Monographie du genre Camellia, ou, essai sur sa culture, sa description et sa classification . . . 1-132. 1 fold. tab.  
Largely horticultural with botanical descriptions. For editions 2 and 3, see next entry.  
1840. Monographie du genre Camellia, et traité complet de sa culture, sa description, et sa classification. ed. 2, i-xvi, 1-237, i-xxii. pl. 1-4. 1840; ed. 3, 1-337. pl. 1-7. 1845.  
Largely horticultural. For first edition, see the preceding entry.  
1841-43. Iconographie du genre Camellia, ou, description et figures des Camellia les plus beaux et les plus rares peints d'après nature par J. J. Jung. 3 v. (1, pl. 1-100. 1841; 2, pl. 101-300. 1843; 3, i-iv. pl. 201-300. 1843).  
Largely horticultural. Each plate has a descriptive text.  
1892-93. Studi sulla forma, struttura e sviluppo del seme nelle Ampelidee. Malpighia 6: 293-324, 482-536. pl. 11-18 bis.  
Considers some eastern Asiatic species.
- Bernard, C.**  
1905-06. Sur la distribution géographique des Ulmacees. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 5: 1097-1112. 1905; II. 6: 23-38. pl. 1-7. 1906.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species; reviewed by L. Diels, and "tableau général de repartition des Ulmacees" republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 41. Lit.: 48-49. 1908. The reprint constitutes Inst. Bot. Univ. Genève Sér. VII, fasc. 4. 1906 (not seen).
- Bernard, E.**  
1893. Le Caryopteris Mastacanthus. Rev. Hort. Belge 19: 273-274. 1 pl.  
A general description of this native of eastern Asia.
- Bernátsky, J.**  
1908. A Convallaria és Ophiopogon-félékröl. (Über die Convallarien und Ophiopogonoideen.) Növ. Közlem. 7: 41-54. 1908; 7. Beibl.: 9-13.  
Morphological, anatomical and plant geographical evidence for the union of the two genera. Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species. In Hungarian with German résumé; briefly reviewed in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 44. Lit.: 15. 1910.
- Bernhardi, J. J.**  
1842. Ueber die Kennzeichen der Hedysareae und der Abtheilungen der Leguminosen überhaupt. Allg. Gartenz. 10: 321-324, 329-333, 337-340.  
Contains critical notes on a few eastern Asiatic genera.
- Berthoulet, A.**  
1889. L'Elaeagnus longipes. Rev. Sci. Nat. Appl. IV. 6: 230-233. 1 f.  
A general description of this Japanese species.

**Bertrand, C. E.**

1871. Note sur le genre *Abies*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **18**: 376-382.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1874. Anatomie comparée de tiges et de feuilles chez le Gnétacées et les Conifères. Ann. Sci. Nat. V. Bot. **20**: 1-153. pl. 1-12.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species.

**Bertrand, [P.] J.**

1843. D'une nouvelle espèce de vers à soie qui vivent sur le chêne et se nourrissent de sa feuille. Ann. Forest. (Paris) **2**: 644-648.

A letter containing notes on the species of *Quercus* eaten by wild silkworms in Kweichow.

**Besant, J. W.**

1925. *Codonopsis Forrestii*. Gard. Chron. III. **78**: 128. f. 46. Native of western China.

1926. *Cyananthus Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. **80**: 352. Native of western China.

1927-31. Notes from Glasnevin. Gard. Chron. III. **81**: 371. f. 175-177. 1927; III. **82**: 170-171. f. 73, 74. 1927; III. **89**: 337-338. f. 173, 174, 450-451. f. 235, 236. 1931.

Includes notes and illustrations of several species from western China, especially of *Rhododendron* in vol. 89.

1933. *Rodgersias*. New Fl. & Silva **5**: 94-96. 1 pl.

A general historical review of this eastern Asiatic genus.

1935. *Plantae Henryanae*. Gard. Chron. III. **98**: 334-335. f. 193.

Horticultural notes on A. Henry's introductions into England.

**Bescherelle, É.**

1891. Énumération des mousses nouvelles récoltées par M. l'abbé Delavay au Yun-Nan (Chine) dans les environs d'Hokin et de Tali. Rev. Bryol. **18**: 87-89.

Fifteen new species described. For continuations see next entry, and Bescherelle, E., 1893b.

1892a. Musci Yunnanenses. Énumération et description des mousses récoltées par M. l'abbé Delavay en Chine, dans les environs d'Hokin et de Tali (Yun-nan). Ann. Sci. Nat. VII. Bot. **15**: 47-94.

A list of 93 species with critical notes, many described as new; a continuation of the preceding entry.

1892b. Étude sur le genre *Eustichia* (Brid.) C. Mueller. Journ. de Bot. **6**: 177-186.

Includes *Bryoxiphium savatieri* from Japan.

1893a. Nouveaux documents pour la flore bryologique du Japon. Ann. Sci. Nat. VII. Bot. **17**: 327-393.

A list of 176 species, with critical notes, many described as new. The new species and genera are listed in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **8**: (297)-(299). 1894.

1893b. Hépatiques récoltées par M. l'abbé Delavay au Yunnan [sic!] (Chine) et déterminées par M. Stephani. Rev. Bryol. **20**: 106-108.

A list of 34 new species without descriptions; probably a continuation of Bescherelle, E., 1891.

1894. Énumération des hépatiques récoltées par M. l'abbé Faurie au Japon et déterminées par M. Stephani. Rev. Bryol. **21**: 25-27.

A list, without descriptions, including 14 species indicated as new.

1895. Essai sur le genre *Calymperes*. Ann. Sci. Nat. VIII. Bot. **1**: 247-308. f. 1-5.

Includes all species then known, a few from eastern Asia.

1897. Revision du genre *Ochrobryum*. Journ. de Bot. **11**: 138-153. f. 1-7.

Includes *Ochrobryum? japonicum* sp. nov.

1898-99. Bryologiae japonicae supplementum. I. Journ. de Bot. **12**: 280-300. 1898; (II) **13**: 37-45. 1899.

Includes 72 species, some new, with critical notes. Reprint, 1-20. 1899.

1900. Liste des Muscinées récoltées au Japon par M. le Professeur A. E. Nordenskiöld au cours du voyage de la Vega, autour de l'Asie en 1878-1879. Öfvers. Vet. Akad. Förh. (Stockholm) **57**: 289-296.

A catalogue of 51 mosses and 7 liverworts, 6 of the former described as new, the latter by F. Stephani.

**Besser, W. [S. J. G. von].**

1829. Monographie des Armoisies [Absynthium Gärtn.]. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **1**: 219-265.

Includes *A. moza* from China.

1834a. De Seriphidiis seu de sectione III<sup>a</sup> Artemisiarum Linnaei. Dissertatio botanica. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **7**: 5-46.

Includes 9 eastern Siberian and Mongolian species of *Artemisia*.

1834b. Ueber die Flora des Baikals. Flora **17**. Beibl.: 1-30. A list of species without descriptions.

1834c. Tentamen de Abrotanis seu de sectione II<sup>a</sup> Artemisiarum Linnaei. Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou **3**: 3-92.

A revision containing a few species of *Artemisia* from eastern Asia.

1835a. Dracunculi seu de sectione IV<sup>a</sup> et ultima Artemisiarum Linnaei. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **8**: 3-97.

Includes 36 species of *Artemisia*, 15 occurring in Siberia.

1835b. Enumeratio Artemisiarum illarum, quas non vidi et ideo iis locum in mea divisione hujus generis assignare nequivi. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **8**: 177-180.

A list of 37 species not seen by the author, and transfers of 6 species, among them *A. kotzebuensis* Bess. (= *Pyrethrum* sp.) from Siberia. For continuation see Besser, W., 1839.

1836. Supplementum ad synopsis Absynthiorum, tentamen de Abrotanis, dissertationem de Seriphidiis atque de Dracunculis. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **9**: 1-115.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species of *Absinthium*.

1839. Enumeratio Artemisiarum quas nondum vidi. Linnaea **13**: 399-401.

A list of 47 species of *Artemisia* with a few critical notes, including *A. chinensis*. Apparently this is an enlargement of Besser, W., 1835b.

1841a. Ueber russische Artemisia in Willdenow'schen und im allgemeinen königlichen Herbarium im Berlin. Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **8**: 298-303.

A republication in condensed form of the next entry.

1841b. Revisio Artemisiarum musei regii Berolinensis, cuius partem constituit herbarium Willdenovium instituta a Willbaldo de Besser M. D. Linnaea **15**: 83-111.

Includes a very few references to Chinese species. See also the preceding entry.

1845. Monographiae Artemisiarum. Sectio I—Dracunculi. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. **4**: 445-488. pl. 1-3.

Contains a key and descriptions of 14 species, including *A. koelreuteriana* Bess., *A. salsoloides* Willd., and *A. halodendron* Turcz., native of eastern Asia.

**Bessey, C. E.**

1895. Sargent's studies of the forests of Japan. Amer. Nat. **29**: 1049-1056.

A discussion of Sargent, C. S., 1894a with corrections.

**Bews, J. W.**

1929. The world's grasses; their differentiation, distribution, economics and ecology. i-xii, 1-408. f. 1-48.

Includes eastern Asia.

**Bezais, E. K.**

1909. O rastitel'nosti srednâgo Sakhalina. [On the flora of central Sachalin.] Trav. Soc. Étud. Fac. Sci. Nat. Math. Univ. St. Pétersb. **1**: 27-42.

A general description of the vegetation with numerous notes on various species. This paper has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 48.

**Biege, F.**

1897. *Perilla nankinensis* var. *rosea*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **22**: 202-203.

A republication of the original description from "Buletino" (= Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital.?).

**Billet, A. See Christ, H., and Billet, A.****Binnendijk, S. See Teijsmann, J. E., and Binnendijk, S.****[Biondi, D.]**

1897. *Hemerocallis fulva* var. *maculata*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **22**: 175-176.

A republication of the original description of this new variety from Baroni, E., 1897c.

**Birkenhof, A. L.** (= Birkengof, A. L.)

1931. [Brief preliminary report of exploration of forests made by the Indigirka hydrologic section of the Yakutsk expedition of the Academy of Science U. S. S. R.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizvod. Sil Ser. Yakutsk. **6**: 55-82. f. 1-5.

In Russian; includes data on distribution of forest vegetation and notes on various species observed.

1932. [Forest vegetation and forest resources of the south-eastern part of the Yakutsk region.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Yakutsk. A.S.S.R. **3**: 1-48. f. 1-8.

A description in Russian; contains data on distribution of the vegetation and notes on various species.

1935. [Note sur la répartition de quelques arbres et arbustes dans le bassin de la rivière Bureia (Extrême Orient).] Sovetsk. Bot. **1935**<sup>2</sup>: 106.

A short note in Russian on the distribution of *Acer ukundense*, *Corylus manshurica* and *Tilia amurensis*.

1936a. [Notes sur les frontières des aires de quelques espèces de conifères de l'Extrême Orient.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. **45**: 139-142.

In Russian with a French résumé; concerns *Pinus koraiensis*, *P. silvestris* and *Taxus cuspidata*.

1936b. Liste des Hymenomycètes de la vallée et du delta de la rivière Indigirka (Jakutia). Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. **45**: 322-326.

In Russian with a brief French résumé; includes 18 species.

**Bisset, J. P.** See Roy, J., and Bisset, J. P.

**Biswas, K.**

1933. The distribution of wild conifers in the Indian Empire. Journ. Indian Bot. Soc. **12**: 24-47. pl. 2. 1 map.

Concerns 23 species, some occurring in Tibet; reviewed in Biol. Abstr. **8**: no. 6865. 1934.

1934. A comparative study of Indian species of *Avicennia*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **18**: 159-166. pl. 243-246.

One species occurs in southern China.

**Bitrikh, A. A., and Molgachev.**

1927. [The iron-tree of the Far East.] Ekon. Zhizn' Dal'n. Vost. **1927**: 87-93.

In Russian; concerns *Betula schmidtii*. This serial has not been seen.

**Bitter, G.**

1901. Zur Morphologie und Systematik von *Parmelia*, Untergattung *Hypogymnia*. Hedwigia **40**: 171-274. pl. 10, 11. f. 1-21.

A monographic description of 19 species, including three from Japan and China.

1909. Peltigeren-Studien III. *Peltigera nigripunctata* n. sp., eine verkannte Flecht mit heterosymbiontischen Cephalodien. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **27**: 186-195. pl. 9.

Native of Hokkaido.

1917. *Solana nova vel minus cognita*. XVI. Repert. Spec. Nov. Fedde **15**: 93-98.

*Solanum philippinense*, native of the Philippines, is reduced to *Capsicum anomalum*, native of Japan.

1919. Die Gattung *Lycianthes*. Vorarbeiten zu einer Gesamtschrift. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen **24**: 292-520. f. 1-5.

Includes *Lycianthes biflora* comb. nov. (*Solanum biflorum* Lour.), with several new varieties from China, *S. boninensis* sp. nov. and new varieties of *L. subtruncata* and *L. lysimachioides* from China.

1922. Ergänzungen zu *Lycianthes* I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **18**: 314-321.

Considers Asiatic species, pp. 319-321, with descriptions of four new varieties from eastern Asia.

**Bittner, J.**

1907. Blühende Orchideen in Hugenport. Orchis **2**: 40-42. Contains brief descriptions of *Spathoglottis fortunei* and *Trichosma suavis*.

**Black, [A. A.]**

1862. Systematisches Verzeichniss aller seit Thunberg in Japan gesammelten Pflanzen. Bonplandia **10**: 88-100.

A compiled list of about 1714 binomials, the preface by B. Seemann. This is a correction and enlargement of the author's list in Hooker, W. J., 1861a.

See also Hooker, W. J., 1861a.

**Blades, J.**

1929a. *Salix Bockii*. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 325

Native of China.

1929b. *Deinanthoe coerulea*. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 223

Native of China; a general and horticultural note.

1929c. *Bauhinia yunnanensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 402.

Native of Yunnan.

**Blanc, E.**

1895. L'arbre à prières de Gouniboum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **1**: 321-324.

A sacred tree in Kansu identified as *Ligustrum amurensis* in the next entry.

1896. Addition à la note sur l'arbre à prières du monastère de Gouniboum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **2**: 33.

Additions to the preceding entry.

**Blanc, L., and Decrock, E.**

1898. Distribution géographique des Primulacées. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **6**: 681-713. pl. 17, 18.

Notes on distribution of the genera.

**Blanchard, J.**

1885. *Ophiopogon Japonicus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 557-559.

Native of Japan.

1887a. Sur la végétation de Formosa. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1887**: 301-303.

A brief descriptive sketch.

1887b. Le genre *Mazus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1887**: 407-408.

Discusses various eastern Asiatic forms.

1889. *Eupatorium Japonicum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1889**: 163-164.

Native of Japan.

**Blanchère, R. de la.**

1869. Note sur l'origine du China-grass. Bull. Soc. Acclim. II. **6**: 691-695. 1 text map.

A general note without the Latin name of the plant, probably *Boehmeria nivea*.

1870. China-grass. Bull. Soc. Acclim. II. **7**: 524-532.

Concerns the history of *Boehmeria nivea*.

**Blanco, M.**

1837. Flora de Filipinas, segun el sistema sexual de Linnaeus. i-lxxvii, 1-887. 1837; ed. 2, i-lxx, 1-619. 1845; ed. 3, 4 v. (1, i-xxx, 1-350. i-vii. 1877; 2, 1-418, i-viii. 1878-79; 3, 1-271, i-vi. 1879; 4, i-xviii, 1-108, i-vi, 1-63, i-ix, 1-375. pl. 1-473. 1880-83).

Contains a very few Chinese species. For critical revision see Merrill, E. D., 1918a.

**Blasdale, W. C.**

1899. A description of some Chinese vegetable food materials and their nutritive and economic value. U. S. Dept. Agr. Off. Exp. Sta. Bull. **68**: 1-48. pl. 1-8.

Includes botanical notes on various Chinese cultivated plants, mostly seed plants, but with a few edible fungi and algae. For Japanese translation see Kawakami, Takiya, 1911a.

**Blatter, E.**

1926. The palms of British India and Ceylon. [i-viii], i-xxviii, 1-600. pl. 1-106. f. 1-47.

A monographic work including some species native to or cultivated in eastern Asia.

1929. Revision of the genus *Butea*, Koen. Journ. Indian Bot. Soc. **8**: 133-138.

*Spatholobus* reduced to *Butea* and the several Chinese species transferred.

**Blochwitz, A.**

1929-35. Die Gattung *Aspergillus*. Neue Spezies. Diagnosen. Synonyme. Ann. Mycol. **27**: 205-240. pl. 3. f. 1-13. 1929; (ditto. Neue Spezies. Synonyme und Nachträge) **31**: 73-83. 1933; (III) **32**: 83-89. 1934; (IV) **33**: 238-250. 1935.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. The title varies slightly.

1932a. [Two *Aspergillus* species from Japan.] Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **50**: 271-272.

A preliminary note, without an exact title, on two species which are measured but neither named nor described.

1932b. Die Urformen der *Aspergillen*. Hedwigia **72**: 173-174. Includes references to some species of *Aspergillus* from Japan.

**Bloembergen, S.**

1935. The genus *Alangium* in the Netherlands Indies. *Blumea* **1**: 241-294. f. 1-5.

Includes descriptions with citations of literature and specimens of *A. chinense* and *A. kurzii*, natives of China.

**Blom, C.**

1927. Chenopodiaceae und Amarantaceae. In H. Smith, *Plantae Sinenses*. Act. Hort. Gothob. **3**: 151-155. 1 f.

1931. Chenopodiaceen und Amarantaceen aus China, gesammelt von Dr. H. Smith auf seiner zweiten Reise 1924. Act. Hort. Gothob. **6**: 85-88.

An enumeration of 25 species including *Kochia scoparia alata* var. nov. from Shansi.

**Blot, F.**

1933. *Primèvre obconica* Vilmorin. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **105**: 540. 1 col. pl.

A general description of *Primula obconica*, native of central China.

**Blow, T. B.**

1932. Shinobu-shinobu. [A journey in Formosa.] Brit. Fern Gaz. **6**: 175-179. 2 pl.

A description of the author's journey with special references to the ferns.

**Blume, C. L.**

1823. Catalogus van eenige der merkwaardigste zoo in- als uit-heemsche Gewassen, te vinden in 's Lands Plantentuin te Buitenzorg. 1-112. 1 pl.

Includes *Diospyros chinensis* sp. nov. (= *D. kaki* L.). The original descriptions, often amplified and with additional critical notes, are reproduced by Nees von Esenbeck in *Flora* **8**: 97-112, 113-125, 129-144. 1825.

1825-26. Bijdragen tot de Flora van Nederlandsch Indië. 1-1169.

Contains the original descriptions of a few species from China. Issued in 17 parts, 1 to 12, pp. 1 to 636, in 1825; 13 to 17, pp. 637 to 1169, in 1826.

1828-36. Magnoliaceae. In C. L. Blume, and J. B. Fischer, *Flora Javae nec non insularum adjacentium*. **2**<sup>2</sup>: 1-40. pl. 1-12.

Includes references to a few Chinese species.

1834. Eenige opmerkingen over de natuurlijke rangschikking van *Rhodea*, *Tupistra* en *Aspidistra*, alsmede de beschrijving eener nieuwe soort van dit laatste geslacht. Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch. **1**: 67-85. pl. 3, 4.

Includes descriptions of *Rhodea japonica*, *Aspidistra elatior*, and *Tupistra squalida*, spp. nov., and notes on other species of Japan.

1835-48. *Rumphia*, sive commentationes botanicae imprimis de plantis Indiae orientalis tum penitus incognitis, tum quae in libris Rheedii, Rumphii, Roxburghii, Wallichii, aliorum, recensentur. 4 v. (1, 1-204. pl. 1-70. 1835; 2, 1-176. pl. 71-187. 1836; 3, 1-224. pl. 138-173. 1847; 4, 1-75. pl. 174-200 (a & b). 1848).

Includes some species from eastern Asia.

1849-56. *Museum botanicum Lugduno-Batavum*, sive stirpium exoticarum novarum vel minus cognitarum ex vivis aut siccis brevis expositio et descriptio. 2 v. (1, 1-396. pl. 1-24. 1849-51; 2, 1-256. pl. 1-32. 1852-56).

Contains many Chinese and Japanese species. Vol. 2 includes a monographic treatment of the Urticaceae.

1853a. *Florae Javae et insularum adjacentium nova series*. (Orchidaceae). i-vi, 1-162. 71 pl.

Includes various Japanese species. For republication see the next entry. This is a large folio work of several irregularly associated volumes, only the one containing the Orchidaceae being concerned with eastern Asia.

1853b. Collection des Orchidées les plus remarquables de l'archipel Indien et du Japon. i-vi, 1-190. 66 pl.

A republication with minor changes of the preceding entry. For extract see next entry.

1861. Monographie des Anectochilus, Goodyera et genres voisins, les plus remarquables de l'archipel Indien et du Japon. Belg. Hort. **11**: 369-378. 1 pl.

An extract from the preceding entry; includes a few species from Japan; republished with minor omissions in *Orchidophile* **1890**: 184, 200-208.

**Blumentrost, D. L.**

1689. De radice Chin Sen usu, lapide Thensy Chinensium, & H. clausali. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. **2**. Ann. **8**: 487-489. 1 pl.

Concerns *Panax ginseng*, *Polygonatum* sp. and possibly *Diervilla* sp.

**Boas, F.**

1913. Beiträge zur Anatomie und Systematik der Simarubaceen. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. **29**: 303-356. f. 1-7.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species and a list of literature. pp. 355-356.

**Bobrov, E. G.**

1936a. [Neue Arten der Gattung Thesium L. aus der Flora Mittel-Asiens.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. **2**: 121-122.

Includes *T. ferganense* sp. nov., native of Tien Shan.

1936b. Histoire et systématique du genre *Corylus*. Sovetsk. Bot. **1936**<sup>1</sup>: 11-39. f. 1-7.

In Russian; contains some eastern Asiatic species, including *C. potanini* sp. nov. from China. For synopsis see review in Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **5**: 271. 1936.

**Bocquillon, H.**

1861-63. Revue du groupe des Verbénacées. *Adansonia* **2**: 81-165. pl. 3, 5-6. 1861; **3**: 177-264. pl. 8, 9. 1863.

Includes *Clerodendron foetidum* and a few other Chinese species. Reprint, [i-iv], 1-187. pl. 1-5. 1861-63.

**Bocquillon-Limousin, H.**

1901. Étude botanique et pharmacologique des Xanthoxylées. 1-128. pl. 1-4. f. 1-11.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Bodin, N. G.**

1798. *Genera nova plantarum*. 123-131.

A Thunbergian dissertation including some eastern Asiatic genera; republished as *Dissertatio de novis generibus plantarum*, in Thunberg, C. P., 1799-1801 (1: 117-127. 1799).

**Bodnier, E.**

1892. Note sur le gingembre chinois. *Monde des Pl.* **1**: 15-16. *Zingiber officinale*.

1893a. Une excursion botanique à Hong-Kong. *Monde des Pl.* **2**: 199-203.

Various species mentioned.

1893b. Les Onagrariées de la Chine. *Monde des Pl.* **2**: 339-343.

A list of species.

1893c. Comment j'ai trouvé le *Polemonium coeruleum* Linn. dans les montagnes de Pékin. *Monde des Pl.* **2**: 387-390. 1893; **3**: 7-10.

1894. Sur la présence du *Jussieuia repens* L. dans l'île de Hong-Kong. *Monde des Pl.* **3**: 145-146.

**Boeckeler, O.**

1868-77. Die Cyperaceen des Königlichen Herbariums zu Berlin. *Linnaea* **35**: 397-612. 1868; **36**: 271-512, 691-768. 1870; **37**: 1-142, 520-647. 1871-73; **38**: 223-544. 1874; **39**: 1-152. 1875; **40**: 327-452. 1876; **41**: 145-356. 1877.

Includes all species represented in the Berlin herbarium.

1882. Neue Cyperaceen. *Flora* **65**: 59-64.

Includes *Cyperus doenitzii*, *C. rubescens*, and *C. toki-oënsis*, spp. nov. from Japan.

1884. Neue Cyperaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **5**: 497-521.

Includes 12 new species from Japan and China.

1888-90. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Cyperaceen. 2 v. (1, 1-53. 1888; 2, 1-43. 1890).

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1896. Diagnoses neuer Cyperaceen. Allg. Bot. Zeitschr. **2**: 77-79.

Contains *Lepironia compressa* sp. nov. from Hongkong.

**Boedijn, K. B.**

1932. Einige Bemerkungen zu der Abhandlung von S. C. Teng, "Fungi of Nanking I." Ann. Mycol. **30**: 478-479.

A general review with critical notes on Teng, Shu-ch'üen, 1932-33.

1935. Über die Gattung *Xylariopsis* Tai. Ann. Mycol. **33**: 229.

A reduction of *Xylariopsis lini*, native of China to *Konradia bambusina*.



- Böhm, A.**  
1936. Dinoflagellates of the coastal waters of the western Pacific. Bull. Bishop Mus. **137**: 1-54. f. 1-23.  
An enumeration of the specimens dredged at various stations between Shanghai and Singapore.
- Böhme, P.**  
1890. *Sciadopitys verticillata* S. et Z. Möller's Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. **5**: 149-150. 1 f.  
A general description.
- Böhmer, L.**  
1876. General observations on the flora of Hokkaido. Gard. Month. **18**: 180-183, 211-212, 244-245, 275-277.
- Boergesen, F.**  
1931. Some Indian Rhodophyceae especially from the shores of the Presidency of Bombay. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1931**: 1-24. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-15.  
Includes mention of ranges extending into eastern Asia.
- Boerner, F.**  
1932a. *Syringa Sweginzowii* (Koehne et Lingelsh.) var. *superba* (Lemoine). Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **44**: 52-55. pl. 6. 1 f.  
Critical systematic notes. with a tabular comparison of the species and its variety.  
1932b. Dendrologische Beobachtungen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **44**: 365-378. pl. 33, 34. 3 f.  
A comparison of *Juglans mandschurica* and *J. stenocarpa*.  
1933. Die immergrünen strauchigen Lonicera-Arten. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **45**: 91-95. pl. 4.  
Critical notes and descriptions of *L. pileata*, *L. pileata* var. *linearis* and *L. nitida*, natives of China.
- Bogdanov, P. L.**  
1927. [Ergebnisse der Akklimatisation einiger Nadelholzarten in der Akklimatisationsbaumschule des botanischen Hauptgartens in Leningrad.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U. R. S. S. **26**: 423-443. f. 1-3.  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes data on cultivation of *Picea ajanensis*, native of the Far East and Japan.
- Bogdanovich, K.** See Tuhoff, W. N.
- Bogorodskii.**  
1853. [Medical and topographical description of Gijiginsk region.] Zhurn. Minist. Vnutr. Diel. **2**: 49-138.  
This Russian work, containing data on 42 species of plants, has not been seen. For German translation see next entry. This region is on the shore of Okhotsk Sea.  
1855. Das Land Gijiga. Arch. Wiss. Kunde Russland **14**: 333-368.  
A German translation of the preceding entry.
- Boichenko, E.** See Gitman, L., and Boichenko, E.
- Bois, D.**  
1888. *Ehretia serrata* Roxb. Jardin **2**: 57.  
A brief general note on this native of eastern Asia.  
1889. Le thé et ses succédanés. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun **2**: 61-84. 3 f.  
A discussion and list of all plants used as "tea", including the true *Thea chinensis*.  
1893a. Les cultures de M. Chappellier. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1893**: 15-18. f. 3.  
Includes notes on *Dioscorea japonica* with a figure showing monoecism.  
1893b. Plantes intéressantes de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1893**: 339-340.  
Lists a few ornamental species.  
1893c. Fructification du *Persica Davidiana* au Muséum d'histoire naturelle. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1893**: 381-382. f. 123.  
Native of China.  
1893-99. Dictionnaire d'horticulture, illustré de 959 figures dans le texte, dont 403 en couleurs, et de 6 plans coloriés hors texte. 1-1228. pl. 1-6. f. 1-969.  
Contains brief data on various eastern Asiatic species in cultivation. Reviewed in Bull. Soc. Bot. France **46**. Rev. Bibl.: 486-488. 1899.  
1900a. Le *Dioscorea Fargesii* Franch., nouvelle igname alimentaire. Bul. Soc. Bot. France **47**: 49-51.  
Introduced from Szechwan; a general note.
- 1900b. *L'Actinostemma paniculatum* Maximowicz, Cucurbitacée grimpante ornementale, nouvelle pour les jardins et le Pey-mou des Chinois. Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France IV. **1**: 123-127. f. 12-13.  
A general note and description.
- 1900c. Nouvelles espèces d'arbres et d'arbrisseaux du Yunnan et du Su-tchuen (Chine occidentale). Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France IV. **1**: 186-232. f. 17-26.  
Brief compiled descriptions chiefly from those published by Franchet, none new. Reprint, 1-49, [index 1-2]. f. 1-10. 1900. For Italian translation see Bois, D., 1900-01.
- 1900d. Un nouvel arbrisseau ornemental, le *Decaisnea Fargesii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1900**: 270-274. f. 122-124.  
Native of western China.
- 1900e. *Dioscorea Fargesii*, nouvelle igname alimentaire. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1900**: 684-685. f. 285.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1900-01. Nuovi alberi e nuovi arbusti della China. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **25**: 149-152, 166-174, 205-214, 238-243, 276-285, 310-313, 343-347, 371-372. 1900; **26**: 26-27, 44-45. 1901.  
An annotated enumeration of some trees and shrubs from Yunnan and Szechwan; a translation of Bois, D., 1900c.
1901. Une Clématite à fleurs odorantes nouvelle pour les jardins (le *Clematis Buchaniana* DC.). Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France IV. **1**: 865-868. f. 34. 1900 (1901).  
Originally from Szechwan. Reprint, 1-6. f. 1. 1901.
1902. Une nouvelle espèce de *Cotoneaster* du Yunnan, le *Cotoneaster Franchetii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1902**: 379-381. f. 159-163.  
Includes figures of several allied species.
- 1904a. Présentation du Pé-tsai ou chou de Chine (*Brassica chinensis* L.). Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **10**: 512-514.  
A general discussion.
- 1904b. Description de plantes nouvelles cultivées dans le fruticetum de M. Maurice Lévêque de Vilmorin, aux Barres, par Nogent-sur-Vernisson (Loiret). Bull. Soc. Bot. France **51**. Sess. Extraord.: cxlvi-cxlviii. 8 f.  
Includes various new species from China.
1907. *Cotoneaster Francheti* et *C. pannosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1907**: 256-258. 1 pl. f. 90.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1911a. Nouvelles espèces de *Rhododendrons* de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1911**: 149-152.  
Redescriptions of 11 Chinese species.
- 1911b. *Arisaema Fargesii*, Buchet. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1911**: 197-199. f. 74, 75.  
Native of China.
- 1912a. *L'Acer nikoense* et les érables à feuilles trifoliolées. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1912**: 126-129. f. 41-43.  
Includes also a few other eastern Asiatic species.
- 1912b. Floraison de l'*Arundinaria Hindsii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1912**: 129. f. 44.  
Native of Japan.
- 1918a. Sur l'obligation de conserver au crosne le nom de *Stachys affinis* Bunge. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **24**: 149.  
A nomenclatural discussion of species from northern China.
- 1918b. Le vrai nom scientifique du crosne. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1918-19**: 171.  
*Stachys affinis* Bunge.
- 1918c. *Nothopanax Davidii* Harms, Araliacée rustique à feuillage persistant ornemental. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1918-19**: 212-213. f. 67, 68.  
Native of Tibet and western China.
1923. Le lis royale, *Lilium regale* Wilson. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1923**: 548-549. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan. The plate is colored.
- 1924a. A propos de la distribution géographique du *Cypripedium arietinum*. Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France IV. **25**: 151.  
A brief mention of the Chinese localities of this species as noted in Franchet, A., 1894c.
- 1924b. Le *Magnolia aulacosperma* (Rehder et Wilson) et l'exploration botanique de la Chine centrale par M. Hers. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1924**: 40-43. f. 10, 11.  
Native of China.

- 1927-34. Les plantes alimentaires chez tous les peuples et à travers les âges. Histoire, utilisation, culture. 3 v. (1, 1-593. f. 1-255. 1927; 2, 1-637, ill. f. 1-261. 1928; 3, 1-289. f. 1-71. 1934).
- Discusses many species from eastern Asia. This is ed. 4 of Paillieux, A., and Bois, D., 1884. Vol 1 contains: Phanérogames légumières; vol. 2 contains: Phanérogames fruitières; vol. 3 contains: Plantes à épices, à aromates, à condiments.
- See also Paillieux, A., and Bois, D.; and Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, and Bois, D.
- Bois, D., and Maury, P.**
1888. Les fruits des tropiques. Jardin 2: 186-187. 1 f., 222-223. 2 f. 236-238, 260-261, 285-286. 1 f.
- Descriptions of various fruits including *Litchi chinensis* and *Euphoria longana*.
- Boissier, E.**
1848. Plumbaginaceae. In DC. Prodr. 12: 617-696. Monographic.
1860. Centuria Euphorbium. 1-40.
- Includes *E. jolkini* sp. nov. from Japan.
- 1866a. Icones Euphorbium, ou figures de cent vingt-deux espèces du genre Euphorbia dessinées et gravées par Heyland avec des considérations sur la classification et la distribution géographique des plantes de ce genre. 1-24. pl. 1-120.
- Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
- 1866b. Euphorbiaceae. In DC. Prodr. 15: 3-188.
- A monographic treatment of *Euphorbia*. For the rest of the Euphorbiaceae see Müller, J., 1866.
- Boissieu, H. de.**
- 1897a. Les Saxifragées du Japon, espèces et localités nouvelles pour la flore du Japon d'après les collections de M. l'abbé Faurie. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 5: 682-695.
- An enumeration including 6 new species and varieties of *Astilbe*, *Mitella*, *Ribes*, and *Saxifraga*.
- 1897b. Les Ericacées du Japon d'après les collections de M. l'abbé Faurie. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 5: 905-924.
- An enumeration including *Rhododendron trinerve* sp. nov.
1898. Les légumineuses du Japon d'après les collections de M. l'abbé Faurie. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 6: 660-680.
- A list including *Astragalus japonicus* and *Oxytropis megalantha*, spp. nov.
- 1899a. Quelques mots sur les Mitella. Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris n. ser. 1: 105-109.
- Includes the Japanese species.
- 1899b. Les Renonculacées du Japon d'après les collections Parisiennes de M. l'abbé Faurie. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 7: 580-601.
- Includes a few new species; supplementary to Huth, E., 1897.
- 1899c. Les Crucifères du Japon d'après les collections de M. l'abbé Faurie. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 7: 781-798.
- An enumeration with descriptions of many new species.
1900. Liste de localités et espèces nouvelles pour la flore du Japon d'après les collect. parisiennes de M. l'abbé Faurie. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 47: 309-324.
- A list of 76 species with a key to the species of *Viola*.
1901. Les Viola de Chine, d'après les collections du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II, 1: 1073-1081.
- Notes on 27 species including descriptions of 4 new ones.
- 1902a. Les Viola de Chine, d'après les collections de l'Herbier de l'Académie internationale de géographie botanique. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 11: 89-91.
- A list including a few new species.
- 1902b. Un nouveau Viola de Chine. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II, 2: 333.
- Viola fargesii* from Szechwan.
- 1902c. Note sur quelques Ombellifères de Chine d'après les collections du Muséum d'Histoire naturelle de Paris. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II, 2: 801-810.
- Includes 7 new species and one new genus, *Melanosciadium*.
- 1903a. Les Ombellifères de Chine d'après les collections du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II, 3: 837-856.
- 1903b. Les Ombellifères de Corée d'après les collections de M. l'abbé Faurie. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II, 3: 953-958.
- Includes *Sium matsumurae*, *Selinum coreanum*, *S. melanotilingia*, *Peucedanum podagria*, spp. nov., and *Pimpinella nikoensis coreana* var. nov. For additions see Boissier, H. de, 1903a.
- 1906a. Les Ombellifères de Chine d'après les collections de l'Académie internationale de Géographie botanique. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 16: 183-186.
- A list.
- 1906b. Note sur quelques Ombellifères de la Chine, d'après les collections du Muséum d'Histoire naturelle de Paris. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: 418-437.
- An enumeration with descriptions of 13 new species.
- 1908a. Note complémentaire et rectificative sur des Ombellifères de Corée. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II, 8: 641-643.
- Additions to Boissieu, H. de, 1903b.
- 1908b. Encore quelques Violariées nouvelles d'Extrême-Orient. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 467-470.
- Includes *Viola perpusilla* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
1909. Note complémentaire sur quelques Ombellifères nouvelles ou peu connues d'Extrême-Orient, d'après les collections du Muséum d'Histoire naturelle de Paris. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 56: 348-355.
- Critical notes and new species from China and Japan.
- 1910a. Les Ombellifères de la mission Pelliot-Vaillant. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 16: 162-168.
- An enumeration including those from Kansu.
- 1910b. Un nouveau Viola d'Extrême-Orient du groupe des Sylvestres. Remarques sur les espèces voisines et sur la forme du stigmat dans le groupe. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 57: 188-191.
- Viola sacchalinsensis* sp. nov. from Sakhalin with notes on various Japanese and Chinese species.
- 1910c. Remarques sur les Viola chinois du groupe des Serpentes. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 57: 257-260.
- Critical notes on 9 species.
- 1910d. Nouvelle note sur quelques Ombellifères d'Extrême-Orient. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 57: 412-414.
- Notes on a few species from Japan and China.
- 1910e. Un Astragalus de l'île Sakhalin. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 225-226.
- A. paraglycyphyllos* sp. nov.
1911. Un Viola nouveau de Corée. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 58: 213-215.
- Viola coreana* sp. nov. with a list of 11 others from Quelpaert Island.
1912. Sur un Angelica nouveau de l'île de Quelpaert. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 59: 199-201.
- Angelica fallax* sp. nov.
- Bokura, U.**
1919. A bacterial disease of the lily. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 12: 36-90. pl. 2, 3.
- In Japanese only.
- Bolle, F.**
1933. Eine Übersicht über die Gattung Geum L. und die ihr nahestehenden Gattungen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 72: 1-119.
- Monographic. Reprint, 1-110. 1933.
1936. Eine Rubus-Sammlung aus Tonkin. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 13: 428-429.
- R. tonkinensis* sp. nov. with critical notes on related southern China species.
- Bologovskaya, R. P., Katinskaya, J. K., Pavlova, N. M., and Rozanova, M. A.**
1936. Small fruits. In Flora of cultivated plants 16: i-viii. 1-285. f. 1-118.
- Includes various eastern Asiatic species; Russian text. See Vavilov, N. I., and Wulff, E. V., 1935-36.
- Bolotova, V. M.**
1930. [Materials for the investigation of the vegetative cover in the Khanka Plain.] Mém. Univ. Extrême-Orient. V. 9: 1-54.
- In Russian; includes botanical data on this region of the Far East. This paper has not been seen.

**Bonaparte, R. N.**

- 1915-21. Plusieurs régions. Plusieurs collecteurs. Herbar du Prince Bonaparte. Notes Ptérid. 1: 47-72. 1915; 7: 35-40. 1918; 13: 49-96. 1921.

A systematic enumeration of ferns including a few Chinese species.

1918. Sachaline, Corée, Quelpaert, Japon, Formose, récoltes de M. R. Oldham, du père Faurie et du père Taquet. Notes Ptérid. 7: 41-78.

A systematic enumeration of ferns including several new species.

- 1923a. Extrême-Orient espèces et variétés nouvelles herbar du Prince Bonaparte. Notes Ptérid. 13: 103-109.

A systematic enumeration of ferns including a few from eastern Asia.

- 1923b. Chine. Plusieurs collecteurs. Herbar du Prince Bonaparte. Notes Ptérid. 14: 71-87.

A systematic enumeration of ferns.

**Bonati, G.**

1904. Les Pedicularis du Kouy-Tchéou de l'herbar Bodnier. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 13: 240-245.

Includes various new species from Kweichow.

1905. Note sur une espèce de Pedicularis de la Sibérie orientale. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 15: X-XI.

*Pedicularis pseudo-karoii* sp. nov. from Nertchinsk, Transbaikalia, discussed in French only.

- 1907a. Les Pédiculaires de la Chine centrale dans l'Herbar Boissier. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 7: 541-545. 1 f.

An enumeration of 35 species, including *P. petitmenginii* sp. nov. and *P. anas tibetica*, *P. spicata australis*, and *P. szechuanica angustifolia* var. nov.

- 1907b. Les Pédiculaires de Chine de M. Wilson dans l'herbar du Muséum de Paris. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 54: 183-188.

An enumeration including descriptions of five new species and varieties.

- 1907c. Sur quelques espèces nouvelles du genre Pedicularis. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 54: 371-377.

Includes some new species from China.

- 1908a. Contribution à l'étude du genre Mazus Lour. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 525-539. 3 f.

Includes a key, and descriptions of new species and new varieties.

- 1908b. Sur quelques Pédiculaires chinoises nouvelles. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 242-248, 310-314.

Includes descriptions of 12 new species and a few new varieties.

- 1908c. Scrophularinées nouvelles de l'Indo-Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 537-543.

Includes *Pedicularis lecomtei* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1909. Sur quelques Primulacées et Scrophularinées nouvelles de la Chine et de l'Indo-Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 56: 464-469.

Includes descriptions of 9 new species and varieties from China.

- 1910a. Contribution à l'étude du genre Pedicularis. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 57. Mém. 18: 1-35.

Includes critical notes on, and keys to numerous Chinese species. This may be cited as Mém. Soc. Bot. France 218: 1-35. 1910.

- 1910b. Sur quelques espèces nouvelles ou peu connues du genre Pedicularis. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 57. Sess. Extraord.: lviii-lxi.

Includes four new species from western China.

- 1911a. Sur quelques espèces japonaises et chinoises du genre Scrophularia. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 58: 519-523.

Four new species described from China, one from Japan.

- 1911b. Scrophulariacées Indo-Chinoises nouvelles. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 331-339.

Includes *Vandellia elata chinensis* var. nov. from Kweichow.

- 1911-13. Enumeration and description of species of Pedicularis. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 5: 79-92. pl. 70-75. 1911; 8: 37-45. 1913.

The first part contains Forrest's collections of 1904-1906, the second those of 1910.

1912. Sur un Pedicularis critique du Kan-sou. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 4: 326-329.

*Pedicularis tangutica* sp. nov.

- 1913a. Sur deux Pedicularis du Yunnan occidental. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 5: 112-113.

*Pedicularis monbiegiana* sp. nov. and *P. rhinanthoides tibetica* var. nov.

- 1913b. Primulacées, Solanacées et Scrophulariacées nouvelles de la Chine, de l'Indo-Chine et du Turkestan. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 5: 297-316. f. 1-13.

Contains descriptions of various new species from China.

1914. Sur quelques espèces du genre Pedicularis du Caucase et du Turkestan russe. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 61: 229-235. pl. 4. 289-294. pl. 6.

Includes some species native of Tien Shan, and *P. krylowii* sp. nov. from the Altai Mts.

1918. Le genre Pedicularis L. Morphologie, classification, distribution géographique, évolution et hybridization. i-x, 1-168. 1 pl.

Mentions numerous eastern Asiatic species; bibliography.

1921. New species of the genera Phtheirospermum and Pedicularis. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 13: 103-148.

Includes new species from collections of G. Forrest, F. K. Ward, R. Farrer, C. Schneider, and Fathers Maire and Monbeig and keys to many sections. The collections are listed, pp. 142-144.

1924. Scrophulariaceae novae. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 15: 93-114.

Includes *Pedicularis salicifolia* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1926. Scrophulariacées du Yunnan occidental récoltées par M. J. Rock. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh. 15: 147-172.

An enumeration of collections in 1922-23, with descriptions of new species, and a separate list of determinations arranged by collector's numbers. See also Limpricht, W., 1927.

- 1927a. Sur deux espèces nouvelles du genre Pedicularis du Yunnan occidental. Arch. Bot. (Caen) Bull. 1: 3-5.

*P. stapfii* and *P. chingii*, spp. nov. from Yunnan and Kansu.

- 1927b. Sur trois espèces nouvelles du genre Pedicularis. Arch. Bot. (Caen) Bull. 1: 217-219.

*P. koueytchensis*, *P. gagnepainiana*, and *P. rigidiforme*, spp. nov. from Kweichow.

See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34.

**[Bonati, G., and Petitmengin, M.]**

1907. Diagnoses d'espèces nouvelles. Monde des Pl. II. 9: 14-15.

*Primula lecomtei*, *P. veitchiana*, *P. dielsii*, and *Phtheirospermum esquirolii*, spp. nov. from western China. For republication of descriptions of the three *Primula* species see Petitmengin, M., 1907a. The description of *Phtheirospermum esquirolii* is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 96. 1907.

**Boncence, F.**

1860. Thea viridis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1860: 116-117.

A general and horticultural note.

**Bondarzew, A. S.**

1914. [Pilze aus den Familien der Polyporeae, Thelephoraeae und Hydneae, welche von V. P. Savicz auf Kamtschatka gesammelt wurden.] In Expedition à Kamtschatka . . . 2: 525-534, (résumé) 594.

In Russian with German résumé; includes a systematic annotated enumeration of 21 species. See Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others, 1912-14.

1935. [Polyporaceae des Europäischen Teiles der Union der U.S.S.R. und des Kaukasus.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. ser. II. Fasc. 2: 485-535.

In Russian with a very brief German résumé; includes descriptions of species of *Fomes* and *Ganoderma* recorded in European Russia and based partly on eastern Asiatic material, with *F. lonicerinus* sp. nov., native of the Altai Mountains.

**Bongard, H. G.\***

1835. Esquisse historique de travaux sur la botanique entrepris en Russie depuis Pierre-le-Grand jusqu'à nos jours,

\* This author's full name was August Gustav Heinrich Bongard. Most of his papers are signed H. G. Bongard, but some as G. H. Bongard.

- et de la part que l'Académie a eue aux progrès de cette science. Rec. Act. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1834: 83-108. Includes data on botanical explorations of eastern Asia.
1837. Mémoire sur la végétation des îles de Bonin-Sima. Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 2: 369-372. A general description.
- Bongard, H. G., and Meyer, C. A.**  
1841. Verzeichniss der im Jahre 1838 am Saisang-Nor und am Irtysh gesammelten Pflanzen. Ein zweites Supplement zur Flora Altaica. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 4: 157-246. pl. 1-16.  
Supplementary to Ledebour, C. F. von, Meyer, C. A., and Bunge, A., 1829-33. Reprint, 1-90. pl. 1-16. 1841.
- Bonpland, A.**  
1813. Description des plantes rares cultivées à Malmaison et à Navarre. 1-157. pl. 1-64.  
Includes some species from eastern Asia.
- Bontius, J.**  
1631. Historiae naturalis & medicae Indiae Orientalis. Libri sex . . . 1-160. 68 f.  
A pre-Linnaean work containing "De plantis & aromatis . . . De herba, seu frutice, quem Chineses The dicunt, unde potum suum ejusdem nominis conficiunt," with descriptions and illustrations of some other Chinese plants.
- Bonvalot, G.**  
1892. De Paris au Tonkin à travers le Tibet inconnu. 1-510.  
A general account of the author's travels including an enumeration of plants collected in Tien Shan and Tibet and determined by A. Franchet. The English translation does not contain the list of plants. The French edition has not been seen. Reviewed in Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 28: 511-514. 1892.
- Booschkov, I.**  
1923. Forests in the basin of the Ussuri River. Far East. Rev. 19: 622-623.  
A general survey, chiefly economic.
1925. Forests of the Russian Far East. Far East. Rev. 21: 217-219, 224. 2 f.  
A summary, largely economic.
- Booth, J.**  
1907. Cryptomeria japonica. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 16: 270-271. 1 f.  
A general note.
- Booth, W. B.**  
1830. History and description of the species of Camellia and Thea; and of the varieties of the Camellia japonica that have been imported from China. Trans. Hort. Soc. London 7: 519-562. 1 pl.  
A general consideration of all species and varieties with full descriptions.
- Booth, W. B., and Chandler, A.**  
1831. Illustrations and descriptions of the plants which compose the natural order Camellieae and of the varieties of Camellia japonica, cultivated in the gardens of Great Britain. 1, i-xii, 1-48. pl. 1-40.  
Includes descriptions of five species of Camellia and 35 varieties of C. japonica, all from eastern Asia, the colored plates by A. Chandler. No more volumes were published.
- Boothman, H. S.**  
1930a. Spurless columbines. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 65. f. 26.  
A general note on species of *Semiaquilegia*, some from China. For critical review see Exell, A. W., 1930a.
- 1930b. *Lysimachia pseudo-Henryi*. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 132-133. f. 43.  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1930c. *Cyananthus Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 273.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Yunnan.
- 1930d. *Gaultherias*. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 411-412.  
Contains notes on a few species from eastern Asia found in cultivation.
1932. Blue alliums for the garden. Nat. Hort. Mag. 11: 123-125. 1 f.  
General and horticultural notes, with illustrations of *Allium beesianum* from China.
- Boott, F.**  
1846a. *Caricis species novae vel minus cognitae*. Proc. Linn. Soc. London 1: 258-261, 284-288.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia. See also the next entry.
- 1846b. *Caricis species novae vel minus cognitae*. Trans. Linn. Soc. 20: 115-147.  
Includes descriptions of various new species from China and Japan; a rearrangement with amplification of the descriptions first published in the preceding reference.
1856. *Carex*. In A. Gray. Account of the botanical specimens. [Perry's Expedition to Japan.] 2, 322-329.  
A list with new species. See Gray, A., 1856.
- 1858-67. Illustrations of the genus *Carex*. 4 v. (1, i-xii, 1-74. pl. 1-300. 1858; 2, i-iv, 75-104. pl. 201-310. 1860; 3, i-iv, 105-126. pl. 311-411. 1862; 4, [i-ii], 127-234. pl. 412, 600. 1867).  
Includes many species from eastern Asia.  
See also Gray, A., 1856 and 1859a.
- Borbás, V. von.**  
1882. Az Aquilegiak rendszere és földrajzi elterjedése. (Systema et area Aquilegiarum geographica.) Érték. Term. Közép. 12<sup>6</sup>: (19 p).  
The original of this work in Hungarian has not been seen. It is extensively reviewed and keys to groups are republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 4: 126-130. 1883.
1902. *Adenophora Richteri* Borb. Magyar Bot. Lapok 1: 253.  
A new species from Transbaikalia.
1904. Az *Adenophora kritikaja* (Recensio *Adenophorarum*). Magyar Bot. Lap. 3: 189-196.  
A critical revision including some eastern Asiatic species.
- Boreau, A.**  
1866. Monographie de quelques *Sedum* du groupe *Telephium*. Mém. Soc. Acad. Maine et Loire 20: 110-129.  
Includes *S. spectabile* sp. nov., a cultivated species, originally of unknown origin, now known to occur in Japan. Reprint, 1-20. 1866.
- Borge, O.**  
1892. Algologiska Notiser. 1-2. Bot. Not. 1892: 58-60. pl. 1.  
Contains an enumeration of some Japanese Desmidiaceae including *Cosmarium botrytis japonica* var. nov.
1899. Über tropische und subtropische Süsswasser-Chlorophyteen. Bih. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. 24<sup>3,12</sup>: 1-33. pl. 1, 2.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
1934. Schwedisch-chinesische wissenschaftliche Expedition nach den nordwestlichen Provinzen Chinas unter Leitung von Dr. Sven Hedin und Prof. Sü Ping-chang. Algen gesammelt vom schwedischen Arzt der Expedition, Dr. David Hummel. Arkiv för Bot. 25A<sup>17</sup>: 1-18. pl. 1, 2.  
An enumeration with descriptions of new species.
- Borie, V.**  
1856a. *Clematis patens*, var. *monstrosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 5: 9. pl. 1.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1856b. *Clematis florida*, Thbg. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 5: 41. pl. 3.  
Introduced from Japan.
- Borisova, A. G.**  
1933a. [Kritische Uebersicht der Gattung *Pseudosedum* (Boiss) Berger.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. 1: 104-116. f. 1-9.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes descriptions of 8 species native of Tien Shan, some described as new.
- 1933b. [Kritische Uebersicht der Gattung *Calophaca* Fisch.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. I. Fasc. 1: 135-141. f. 1-6.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes *C. tianschanica* sp. nov., native of Tien Shan.
1935. [Du lac Zaisan à la chaîne de Naryn.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 67: 495-517. f. 1-3. 1 map.  
In Russian; includes notes and data on zonal distribution of the vegetation of this ridge of the Altai Mountains.
- Borkhausen, M. B.**  
1800-03. Theoretisch-praktisches Handbuch der Forstbotanik und Forsttechnologie. 2 v. (1, i-xviii, 1-866. 1800; 2, i-x, 867-2070, index. 1803).  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Bornet, E., and Flahault, C.**

1885-88. Tableau synoptique de Nostochacées filamenteuses hétérocystées. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg 25: 195-224. 1885; 26: 137-152. 1888.

Includes *Gloeotrichia pisum*, native of Japan. *Nostoc edule*, native of Asia, and various cosmopolitan species. For an amplification see also next entry.

1886-88. Revision des Nostocacées Hétérocystées contenues dans les principaux herbiers de France. Ann. Sci. Nat. VII. 3: 323-381. 1886; (II) 4: 343-373. 1886; (III) 5: 51-129. 1887; (IV) 7: 177-262. 1888.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Bornmüller, J.**

1914. Einige unbeschriebene Arten aus der Flora Central Asiens. Journ. Russe Bot. 1914: 5-6.

Includes *Althaea baldschuanica* sp. nov. native of Tien Shan.

1918. Revisions-Ergebnisse einiger orientalischen und zentralasiatischer Arten der Gattung Echinops. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 36: 200-228.

Includes *E. tibeticus* from Tibet.

1920. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Gattung Cousinia. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 37: 207-209.

Includes *C. tibetica* sp. nov. native of western Tibet.

1933. Über Euphorbia nuda Velen. und E. soonganica Boiss. (vera!). Bot. Jahrb. Engler 66: 113-118.

A taxonomic discussion of these two species, the latter from the Altai Mountains.

1934. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Gattung Cousinia. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 36: 323-338.

Includes *C. albertii horridula* subsp. nov. from Tien Shan.

**Borodin, J.**

1908. [Collectors and collections of the Siberian flora.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 4: 1-245.

Detailed data in Russian on collectors and collections arranged by areas including Amur.

**Borodovsky, L. J.**

1897a. Flora Man'chdzurii. [Flora of Manchuria.] In D. Pozdniev, Opisanie Man'chzhurii. [Description of Manchuria.] 1, 173-200.

A floristic description in Russian containing an enumeration and descriptions of 44 economic arborescent species.

1897b. Spisok rastenii naïdennykh v Man'chdzurii. [List of the plants collected in Manchuria.] In D. Pozdniev, Opisanie Man'chzhurii. [Description of Manchuria.] 2, Suppl. 2, 1-13.

A list compiled from the important published floras, the title in Russian.

**Borovikov, G. A.**

1912. [Survey of the vegetation of the eastern Trans-Angara region.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl. 1909: 1-93. 6 pl. 1 map.

This description in Russian has not been seen. See Internat. Cat. Sci. Lit. 13: no. 77039. 1916. The region is in Irkutsk.

1914. [Survey of the vegetation of the western Trans-Angara region.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl. 1910: 1-207. 2 pl. 2 f.

This work in Russian has not been seen. See Internat. Cat. Sci. Lit. 14: No. 83091A. The region is in Irkutsk.

**Borszczow, E. G., and Borszczow, G. G.**

1856. Musci Taimyrenses, Boganidenses et Ochotenses nec non Fungi Boganidenses et Ochotenses in expeditione Sibirica annis 1843 et 1844 collecti. In A. T. Middendorff, Reise in den äussersten Norden und Osten Sibiriens, während der Jahre 1843 und 1844. . . . Band 1, Theil 2, Lieferung 3: 135-148.

An enumeration. A few fungi are described as new.

**Bort, K. S.**

1909. The Florida velvet bean and its history. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull. 141: 25-32. pl. 1-3. f. 1.

Includes a description of *Stizolobium deeringianum* sp. nov. and notes on various species of *Mucuna*, some from eastern Asia.

**Borza, A. See Lingelsheim, A., and Borza, A.****Bosch, R. B. van den.**

1859. Synopsis Hymenophyllacearum. Nederl. Kruidk. Arch. 4: 341-419.

Includes a few species from Japan. For extract see Bosch, R. B. van den, 1861b. Reprinted as: Synopsis Hymenophyllacearum, monographiae hujus ordinis prodromus. 1-79. 1859, erroneously attributed on the title page to vol. 3 of the original serial. For revision see Goddijn, W. A., 1913-19.

1861a. Note sur les Hymenophyllacées. Journ. Bot. Néerl. 1: 147-192.

A translation of the next entry.

1861b. Eerste bijdrage tot de kennis der Hymenophyllaceae. Vers. Med. Akad. Afd. Nat. (Amsterdam) 11: 300-330.

In Dutch; includes various species occurring in China; compiled from Bosch, R. B. van den, 1859. For French translation see the preceding entry.

1863. Hymenophyllaceas novas. Nederl. Kruidk. Arch. 5: 307-389.

Includes *Leptocionium barbatum* sp. nov. from Tsou-Sima Island, Korea Strait. Through a printer's error pages 307-389 appeared as 135-217.

**Bosse, J. F. W.**

1829. Vollständiges Handbuch der Blumen-Gärtnerei, oder genaue Beschreibung von mehr als 4060 wahren Zierpflanzen-Arten mit Angabe des Vaterlandes, der Blüthezeit, der vorzüglichsten Synonyme, . . . 2 v. (1, i-xx, 1-508; 2, 509-1150).

Includes various eastern Asiatic species. See also the two succeeding entries.

1840-49. Vollständiges Handbuch der Blumengärtnerei, oder genaue Beschreibung fast aller in Deutschland bekannt gewordenen Zierpflanzen, mit Einschluss derjenigen Sträucher und vorzüglichern Zierbäume, welche zu Lust-Anlagen dienen. . . . 4 v. (1, i-xvi, 1-731. 1840; 2, 1-705. 1841; 3, 1-678. 1842; 4, i-viii, 1-776. 1849).

Apparently a second edition of the preceding.

1859-61. Vollständiges Handbuch der Blumengärtnerei, oder genaue Beschreibung fast aller in Deutschland bekannt gewordenen Zierpflanzen, mit Einschluss der Palmen und der vorzüglichsten Sträucher und Bäume, welche zu Lustanlagen benutzt werden, nebst gründlicher Anleitung zu deren Cultur und einer Einleitung über alle Zweige der Blumengärtnerei. 3 v. (1, i-xvi, 1-994. 1859; 2, 1-964. 1860; 3, 1-971. 1861).

Apparently a third edition of the preceding.

**Bouché, C.**

1865a. Bocconia (Macleya R. Br.) cordata W., var. japonica Bouché. Gartenflora 14: 230-231. pl. 480.

Native of eastern Asia.

1865b. Livistona chinensis. Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. 8: 84.

A general note.

1866. Ueber Thladiantha dubia Naud. Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. 9: 295-296.

A general description of this native of China.

See Braun, A., Klotzsch, J. F., Koch, K., and Bouché, C.; and Braun, A., and Bouché, C.

**Boucher, G.**

1901. Ligustrum Delavayanum. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1901: 495-497. f. 221.

Native of Yunnan.

1906. Jasminum primulinum. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1906: 472. 1 pl.

Native of China. The plate is in color.

**Boudichtcheff, A. F.=Budishchev, A. F.****Boulenger, G. A.**

1933a. Diagnoses de roses nouvelles d'Asie, appartenant à la section des Synstylae. Ann. Soc. Sci. Brux. Sér. B. 53: 141-143.

A brief note with key to 9 species, 4 from eastern Asia.

1933b. Révision des roses d'Asie de la section des Synstylae. Bull. Jard. Bot. Brux. 9: 203-279.

Includes descriptions in French of all species.

1935. Révision des roses d'Asie de la section des Eglanteriae, groupes des Pimpinelli-Suavifoliae, Orientales et Alpinae—Vestitae. Bull. Jard. Bot. Brux. 13: 165-266. f. 2-4.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species.



1936. Révision de roses d'Asie. Sections des Eglanteriae Chineses, Bracteatae, Banksianae et Microphyllae. Bull. Jard. Bot. Brux. 14: 115-221. f. 14-18.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- Bouly de Lesdain, M.**  
1922-35. Notes lichénologiques. XVIII. bis. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 68: 490-495. 1922; (XXI) 70: 842-849. 1923; (XXV) 78: 726-731. 1932; (XXVI) 79: 686-688. 1932; (XXVIII) 82: 314-317. 1935.  
Includes several new species from Japan.
- Bourne, F. S. A.**  
1895. The Lo-fou Mountains. An Excursion. 1-48. 1 map.  
An account of two trips to these mountains in Kwangtung. Pp. 45-48 contain a list of 80 species of plants collected.
- Bowdidge, E.**  
1935. The soya bean, its history, cultivation (in England) and uses. i-xiii, 1-83. pl. 1-18.  
Contains chapters on its botany and cultivation in the Orient.
- Bower, F. O.**  
1923-28. The ferns (Filicales) treated comparatively with a view to their natural classification. 3 v. (1, i-x, 1-359. 1 pl. f. 1-309. 1923; 2, [i-ii]. 1-344. 1 pl. f. 310-580. 4 text maps. 1926, 3, i-viii, 1-306. 1 pl. f. 58-755. 1928).  
Includes discussions of distribution.
- Bowerman, M. L.**  
1933. A note on the genus *Lysichitum*. Madroño 2: 106-107.  
*L. camtschatcense* is considered strictly Asiatic, *L. americanum* limited to the Pacific coast of North America.
- Bowers, C. G.**  
1936. Rhododendrons and azaleas, their origins, cultivation and development. i-xiv, 1-549. 40 pl. 56 f. fa-zz. f. 1-76. 2 maps (cover linings).  
Contains the cultivated eastern Asiatic species, and 28 colored plates.
- Bowles, E. A.**  
1920. *Viburnum fragrans*. Garden 84: 95. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of eastern China.
- Bowman, H. H.**  
1906. The Chinese sumach, or tree of heaven, *Ailanthus glandulosa*. Plant World 9: 136-138.  
A general description, especially of cultivated or escaped trees in the United States.
- Bowra, E. C.**  
1872. Index plantarum: sinice et latine. In J. Doolittle, A vocabulary and hand-book of the Chinese language, romanized in the Mandarin dialect. 2, 419-437.  
Alphabetized according to romanization, with Chinese characters and Latin equivalents.
- Bowring, J. C.**  
1853. The rice-paper plant of China. The rice-paper plant and its uses. Trans. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. Part 34: 28-33.  
Notes on "Tung-tsaou" or rice-paper plant, native of Formosa.
- Boym, M.**  
1656. Flora sinensis, fructus floresque humillime porrigens sercnissimo et potentissimo . . . Leopoldo Ignatio, Hungariae regi florentissimo. [1-47]. 23 pl.  
This is the first European publication on Chinese plants. The plates are colored; 17 represent chiefly the cultivated fruits of southeastern China. For French translation see next entry.
- 1683-96. Flora sinensis, ou traité des fleur des fruits, des plantes, et des animaux particuliers à la Chine. In M. Thévenot, Relations de divers voyages curieux. 1683 [edition not seen]; nouvelle ed., 1<sup>[85]</sup>, 15-30. 4 pl. 1696.  
Thévenot's work is composed of separately pagged articles, that of Boym being placed at the end of the first volume in the edition of 1696. This is the French translation of the preceding entry.
- Boynton, K. R.**  
1917a. *Buddleia Davidii*. Addisonia 2: 9-10. pl. 45.  
Native of western China.
- 1917b. *Cimicifuga simplex*. Addisonia 2: 35. pl. 58.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1917c. *Aster tataricus*. Addisonia 2: 51. pl. 66.  
Native of China, Japan and Siberia.
1919. *Lilium Henryi*. Addisonia 4: 65-66. pl. 153.  
Native of China.
- 1920a. *Platycodon grandiflorum*. Addisonia 5: 13-14.  
Native of China.
- 1920b. *Ceratostigma plumbaginoides*. Addisonia 5: 45-46. pl. 183.  
Native of China.
- 1920c. *Physalis Franchetii*. Addisonia 5: 57-58. pl. 189.  
Native of China.
1922. *Styrax japonica*. Addisonia 7: 13. pl. 231.  
Native of Japan and China.
- 1923a. *Schizocapsa plantaginea*. Addisonia 8: 11-12. pl. 262.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1923b. *Stephanandra incisa*. Addisonia 8: 63. pl. 238.  
Native of Japan.
- 1925a. *Primula Sieboldii*. Addisonia 10: 5. pl. 323.  
Native of Japan.
- 1925b. *Zanthoxylum schinifolium*. Addisonia 10: 11. pl. 326.  
Native of Japan and China.
- 1925c. *Lonicera fragrantissima*. Addisonia 10: 41-42.  
Native of China.
- 1925d. *Berberis Thunbergii*. Addisonia 10: 59-60. pl. 350.  
Native of Japan.
- 1926a. *Lespedeza Sieboldii*. Addisonia 11: 21. pl. 363.  
Native of Japan.
- 1926b. *Cercidiphyllum japonicum*. Addisonia 11: 23-24. pl. 364.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1926c. *Trieyrtis hirta*. Addisonia 11: 53-54.  
Native of Japan.
- 1928a. *Buddleia asiatica*. Addisonia 13: 5-6. pl. 419.  
Native of China.
- 1928b. *Viburnum Carlesii*. Addisonia 13: 9-10. pl. 421.  
Native of Korea.
- 1928c. *Ligularia Kaempferi aureo-maculata*. Addisonia 13: 15-16. pl. 424.  
Native of Japan.
- 1928d. *Grewia parviflora*. Addisonia 13: 29. pl. 431.  
Native of China.
- 1931a. *Scilla sibirica atrocoerulea*. Addisonia 16: 7-8. pl. 516.  
Native of Siberia.
- 1931b. *Rosa rugosa*. Addisonia 16: 19-20. pl. 522.  
Native of China, Japan and Korea.
- 1931c. *Anemone hupehensis*. Addisonia 16: 33-34. pl. 529.  
Native of central China.
- Braam-Houckgeest, A. E. van.**  
1798. Voyage de l'ambassade de la compagnie des Indes orientales Hollandaises, vers l'empereur de la Chine, en 1794 et 1795; où se trouve la description de plusieurs parties de cet empire inconnues aux Européens; tiré du journal d'André Everard van Braam Houckgeest, chef de la direction, de cette compagnie et second dans l'ambassade. 2 v. (1, i-xxxii, 1-351; 2, 1-286).  
Mentions the vegetation, according to Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a. Other editions with illustrations, etc., have not been seen.  
See also [Ker, C. H. B.], 1821.
- Brackett, A. E.** See also Fernald, M. L., and Brackett, A. E.
- Brand, A.**  
1898. Monographie der Gattung Lotus. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 25: 166-232.  
Includes *L. corniculatus* from eastern Asia.
1901. Symplocaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 6 (IV. 242): 1-100. f. 1-9.  
Monographic. For supplement see Brand, A., 1906.
1904. Ueber einige Symplocaceen des Herbar Delessert. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève 7: 277-287.  
Lists a few Chinese species with notes.
1906. Novae species sinicae generis Symplocos. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 3: 216-218.  
Ten new species. This is supplementary to Brand, A., 1901.

**Brand, A. (continued).**

1907. Polemoniaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 27 (IV. 250): 1-203. f. 1-39.  
Monographic.
1910. Zwei kritische Pflanzengattungen. Helios 26: 58-62.  
Includes critical notes on *Ellisophyllum*, originally described from Japan; see Baillon. H. 1890a.
- 1913a. Hydrophyllaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 59 (IV. 251): 1-210. f. 1-39.  
Monographic.
- 1913b. Drei neue Arten der Gattung *Trichodesma*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 12: 504-505.  
Includes *T. sinicum* from Yunnan.
- 1915a. Neue Gattungen und Arten der Cynoglosseae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 13: 545-550.  
Includes *Omphalodes aquatica* from Korea and its var. *sinica* from Tsingtao and *Adelocaryum Schlagintweitii* from Tibet.
- 1915b. Neue Boraginaceen-Studien. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 14: 146-156.  
Establishes the new genus, *Mattiastrum*, with transfer of *Paracaryum tibeticum*, native of Tibet, besides many others from elsewhere.
- 1916-29. Decas specierum novarum. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 14: 323-326. 1916; (ditto-sexta) 22: 100-105. 1925; (ditto-nona) 26: 168-174. 1929.  
Includes various new species of Symplocaceae and Boraginaceae from eastern Asia.
- 1921a. Boraginaceae-Boraginoideae-Cynoglosseae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 78 (IV. 252): 1-183. f. 1-22.  
Monographic.
- 1921b. Polemoniaceae novae et criticae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 17: 316-318.  
Includes *Polemonium chinense* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
1925. Drei neue Gattungen der Cryptanthaeae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 21: 249-254.  
Includes *Pedinogyne* gen. nov. with *P. tibetica* sp. nov. from western Tibet.
1931. Boraginaceae-Boraginoideae-Cryptanthaeae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 97 (IV. 252): 1-236. f. 1-22.  
Monographic.

**Brandis, D.**

1874. The forest flora of northwest and central India: A handbook of the indigenous trees and shrubs of those countries. 1-608; atlas 1-5. pl. 1-70.  
Commenced by J. L. Stewart, continued and completed by D. Brandis. The plates were drawn by W. Fitch. Ranges extending throughout Asia are given.

**Brandt, J. F.**

1837. Einige Worte über die Pflanze, welche den Sternanis liefert, mit besonderer Beziehung auf den über dieselbe von den Herren von Siebold und de Vriese erhobenen litterarischen Streit. Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 3: 90-92.  
Concerns *Illicium anisatum*, native of China and Japan.  
See also Hayne, F. G., (Brandt, J. F., and Ratzeburg, J. T. C.).

**Branke, Ju. V.**

1935. [Die Aufgaben der komplexen Untersuchung der Pflanzendecke in Fernöstlichen Gebiet.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 11: 3-12.  
In Russian with German summary; ecological.

**Branke, Ju. V., and Saverkin, A. P.**

1934. [Bluejoint of the bluejoint meadows of the Maritime Province and its chemical composition.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 1934: 3-21. f. 1-3.  
In Russian; includes botanical notes on *Calamagrostis*.

**Braun, A.**

- 1861a. Plantarum novarum et minus cognitarum, quae in Horto regio botanico Berolinensi coluntur. 1861. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Berol. 1861. Append.: 1-14.  
Includes *Panicum esculentum* sp. nov. and other species from Japan.
- 1861b. Über eine neue Art der Gattung *Isoetes*. Monatsb. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. 1861: 459-460.  
*I. japonica* sp. nov.

- 1861-62. Anhang über einige ausländische Arten der Gattung *Isoetes*. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 3, 4: 326-333.  
Includes a note on *I. japonica*.

1869. [Ueber eine Missbildung von *Podocarpus chinensis*, nebst Bemerkungen über die Blütenbildung dieser Gattung.] Monatsb. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. (Berlin) 1869: 738-744.

- Chiefly morphological. Republished in Bot. Zeit. 28: 557-563. 1870. Reviewed in Bull. Soc. Bot. France 17. Bibl.: 20-22. 1870. The original publication lacked an exact title, that given here is taken from the Bot. Zeit.

1870. Neuere Untersuchungen über die Gattungen *Marsilia* und *Pilularia*. Monatsb. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. 1870: 653-753. 6 f.

- A revision including the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-100. 1870.

1872. Nachträgliche Mittheilungen über die Gattungen *Marsilia* und *Pilularia*. Monatsb. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. Berlin 1872: 635-679. f. 1-9.

- Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-8. 1872.

- See also Engelmann, G., 1860.

**Braun, A., and Bouché, C.**

1867. Specierum novarum, minus cognitarum, criticarum quae in Horto Regio Botanico Berolinensi coluntur, 1867. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Berol. Appendix 1-12.

- Includes descriptions of *Alisma canaliculatum* A. Br. & Bouché and *Rosa ibara* K. Koch from Japan.

1869. Selaginellarum quae in hortis aut coluntur, aut colebantur, nomenclator reformatus. Ann. Sci. Nat. V. Bot. 10: 370-378.

- Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Braun, A., Klotzsch, J. F., Koch, K., and Bouché, C.**

1855. Appendix generum et specierum novarum et minus cognitarum, quae in horto regio botanico Berolinensi coluntur. 1854: 1-19.

- Includes a description of *Berberis sinensis*.

**Braun, R.**

1888. List of medicines exported from Hankow and the other Yangtze ports. China Marit. Cust. II. Spec. Ser. 8: i-xiii, 1-82.

- An alphabetical list of romanized names with characters and Latin names, and brief descriptions.

**Brause, G.**

1913. Neue Farne von Yunnan. Hedwigia 54: 199-209. pl. 4.  
Descriptions of 11 new species.

**Bredemeier, H.**

- 1886a. Einige interessante Coniferen-Zapfen. Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) 1: 487-489. f. 105, 495-496. f. 106, 107.

- Sciadopitys verticillata* and *Picea jezoensis* from Japan.

- 1886b. Akebia quinata Sieb. Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) 1: 536-537. f. 114.

- Native of Japan.

- 1886c. Acer palmatum Thbg. var. dissectum roseo pictum. Gartenflora 35: 569-570.

- A garden form from Japan.

- See also Hillebrand and Bredemeier.

**Breitenbach, W.**

1879. Die Blütheneinrichtung von *Arum ternatum* Thunbg. Bot. Zeit. 37: 687-692. f. 1.

- Contains *Pinellia ternata* Ten. (*Arum ternatum* Thunbg.), an eastern Asiatic species.

**Breitfeld, A.**

1888. Der anatomische Bau der Blätter der Rhododendroideae in Beziehung zu ihrer systematischen Gruppierung und zur geographischen Verbreitung. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 9: 319-379. pl. 5, 6.

- Includes extensive tables showing distribution of species in all genera.

**Bremekamp, C. E. B.**

1934. A monograph of the genus *Pavetta* L. Repert Sp. Nov. Fedde 37: 1-208.

- Recognizes 343 species, including those of China.

**Bresadola, J.**

1914. Fungi nonnulli exotici ex Museo Berolinensi. Ann. Mycol. 12: 539-544.

- Includes a few species from Japan.

- 1927-33. *Iconographia mycologica*. 22 v. (1, pl. 1-50. 1927; 2, pl. 51-100. 1927; 3, pl. 101-150. 1928; 4, pl. 151-200. 1928; 5, pl. 201-250. 1928; 6, pl. 251-300. 1928; 7, pl. 301-350. 1928; 8, pl. 351-400. 1928; 9, pl. 401-450. 1929; 10, pl. 451-500. 1929; 11, pl. 501-550. 1929; 12, pl. 551-600. 1929; 13, pl. 601-650. 1930; 14, pl. 651-700. 1930; 15, pl. 701-750. 1930; 16, pl. 751-800. 1930; 17, pl. 801-850. 1931; 18, pl. 851-900. 1931; 19, pl. 901-950. 1931; 20, pl. 951-1000. 1931; 21, pl. 1001-1050. 1932; 22, pl. 1051-1100. 1932; 23, pl. 1101-1150. 1932; 24, pl. 1151-1200. 1932; 25, pl. 1201-1250. 1933).
- A collection of colored plates with unpaginated descriptive letterpress of various fungi, including some occurring in eastern Asia.
- Bresler, M.**  
[1826]. *Generis Asparagi historia naturalis atque medica*. i-x, 1-46.  
An inaugural dissertation describing the species of *Asparagus*, including some from eastern Asia.
- Bretschneider, E. V.**  
1869. *Les palmiers de la Chine*. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 139-142, 150-152.  
Botanical notes largely derived from Chinese works.  
1870. The study and value of Chinese botanical works. *Chin. Rec. & Mission. Journ.* 3: 157-163, 172-178. 213-227, 241-249, 264-272, 281-294.  
For reprint see next entry.  
1871. On the study and value of Chinese botanical works, with notes on the history of plants and geographical botany from Chinese sources. [1-3.] 1-51. 8 pl.  
A reprint or republication of the preceding entry with additions. The preface is dated Foochow, Dec. 17, 1870, but it was probably published in 1871.  
1876. *Die Pekinger Ebene und das benachbarte Gebirgsland*. Peterm. Mittheil. Ergänzungsh. 46: 1-42. 1 folded map.  
Pp. 37-39 contain notes on the vegetation.  
1876-77. Chinese intercourse with the countries of central and western Asia in the fifteenth century. Part I. *China Rev.* 4: 312-317, 385-394. 1876; 5: 13-40, 109-132, 165-182. 1876; (Part II) 5: 227-241. 1877.  
Contains much botanical data on the distribution of economic plants. The original paper bears Chinese characters but the reprint does not.  
1880. Early European researches into the flora of China. *Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser.* 15: 1-192.  
Critically reviewed by J. Britten in *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 20: 248-251. 1882. Reprint, 1-192. 1881.  
1881a. Dr. Hance's botanical notices. *China Rev.* 9: 317-318.  
Critical notes on Hance, H. F., 1881a.  
1881b. Notes on some botanical questions connected with the export trade of China. *North China Her.* Jan. 1881 [or Dec. 7, 1880].  
The original of this paper on economical plants has not been seen. Reprint, 1-14. 1881.  
1881c. On Chinese silk-worm trees. *North China Her.* June, 1881 [or May 26, 1881].  
The original of this paper on various species has not been seen. Reprint, 1-9. 1881.  
1882. *Plantes de Pékin*. Bull. Soc. Acclim. III. 9: 579-581.  
A note and a list of some seeds, fruits, etc. sent to the society.  
1882-96. *Botanicon sinicum*. Notes on Chinese botany from native and western sources. I. *Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser.* 16: 18-230. 1882; (II) 25: i-ii, 1-468, 1893, (III) 29: 1-623. 1896.  
Reprint, 3 parts. (1, 1-228. 1882; 2, i-ii, 1-468. 1892; 3, 1-623. 1895). Part I was critically reviewed by J. Britten in *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 20: 248-251. 1882. For additional notes see Faber, E., 1893. The second part of the separate bears the additional subtitle: The botany of the Chinese classics, with annotations, appendix and index by E. Faber. Part 3 bears the subtitle: Botanical investigations into the materia medica of the ancient Chinese. Many of the references in the Chinese Appendix to this bibliography have been derived from the *Botanicon Sinicum*.
1894. On some old collections of Chinese plants. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 32: 292-299.  
Historical data on the collections of various early European collectors.  
1896. Map of China and the surrounding regions, compiled from the latest information.  
Consists of four sheets, 21 x 16 5/8 inches published in St. Petersburg, and intended to "illustrate the author's 'History of botanical discoveries in China'" (see next entry). The "second thoroughly revised and enlarged edition" was issued in 1900. Five supplementary maps were issued in 1898.  
1898a. History of European botanical discoveries in China. 1-2, i-xv, 1-1167.  
A comprehensive treatment with extensive data on explorers and botanists, their collections and writings. It is issued in 2 volumes paginated continuously. It is extensively reviewed with supplementary data by J. Britten in *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 37: 86-88. 1899, and (in Russian) by N. I. Kuznetsov in *Otch. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 1899: 10-18. 1900, with a bibliography of Bretschneider's works. For subsidiary maps see preceding entry. See also next entry. A facsimile reproduction was issued in Germany in 1935.  
1898b. Bretschneider's history of botanical discoveries in China. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1898: 313-317.  
A letter with miscellaneous notes on the preceding work. Doubts concerning *Arundinaria nitida* Mitford are settled.  
1899. [A list of stations of Potanin's expedition to Sze-chuan and eastern Tibet in 1893.] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 35: 427-436.  
In Russian; mainly geographical, but includes in the end a list of the principal plants collected by G. N. Potanin and V. A. Kashkarov. See also Potanin, G. N., 1899.  
1900. Potanin's letzte Reise in West-China und im osttibetischen Grenzgebiete im Jahre 1893. *Peterm. Mittheil.* 46: 12-18. 1 text map.  
Geographical considerations.  
1901. Das russische Pachtgebiet in der südlichen Mandshurei. *Peterm. Mittheil.* 47: 43-47.  
Mostly geographical, but includes data on agriculture and notes on *Sorghum vulgare*, *Panicum mileacum*, *Soja hispida* and other cultivated species.  
See also Hemsley, W. B., 1883.
- Bretzler, E.**  
1924. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Gattung *Platanus*. *Bot. Archiv Mez* 7: 388-417. j. 1-43.  
Largely morphological. All proposed species are considered to be forms of a single one.
- Breynne, J.**  
1678. *Exoticarum aliarumque minus cognitarum plantarum centuria prima*. [1-34], 1-195, index [1-9], i-xxv.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1739. *Prodromi fasciculi rariorum plantarum primus et secundus, quondam separatim, nunc nova hac editione multum desiderata conjunctim editi, notulisque illustrati*. Accedunt icones rariorum et exoticarum plantarum aeri incisae, fasciculo olim promisso destinatae: adjectis nominibus et succinctis descriptionibus. *Prodromi* [1-6], 1-108; *Icones* 1-34. pl. 1-30; *Dissertatio botanico-medica de radice gin-sem, seu nisi et chrysanthemo bidente zeylanico acmella dicto* 35-54. 2 pl.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. For 1700 issue of the second part see Pritzel's *Thesaurus*, no. 1140.
- Brick, C.**  
1907. Über japanische Zwergbäume. *Verh. Naturw. Ver. Hamburg III.* 14: LV-LVIII.  
General notes on Japanese dwarf trees.
- Bridel, S. E.**  
1797-1819. *Muscologia recentiorum, seu analysis, historia, et descriptio methodica omnium muscorum frondosorum hucusque cognitorum ad normam Hedwigii*. 2 v., 4 Suppl. (1, i-xxiv, 1-179, [1]. 1797; 2, i-x, 1-222, (1-2), pl. 1-6. 1798; 2, i-xii, 1-192, index i-iv, [1-2]. pl. 1-6. 1801; 2, 1-178, index [1-6]. pl. 1, 2. 1803; Suppl. 1, i-viii, 1-271. 1806; Suppl. 2, 1-257, [1-4]. 1812; Suppl. 3, i-xxxii, vii-xxxii, 1-115, [1]. 1817; Suppl. 4, i-xviii, 1-220, [1]. pl. 1, 2. 1819.)  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Suppl. 3, pp. vii-xxxii is an index to vol. 1 and 2 and suppl. 1-3. Suppl. 4,

**Bridel, S. E. (continued).**

pp. i-xviii. is a combined index to all volumes and supplements.

- 1826-27. *Bryologia universa, seu systematica ad novam methodum dispositio, historia et descriptio omnium muscorum frondosorum hucusque cognitorum cum synonymia ex auctoribus probatissimis*. 2 v. (1, i-xlvi, 1-856, [i-ii]. 1826; 2, 1-848, [i-iv]. pl. 1-18. 1827).

**Brieger, F.** See Pax, F., 1922.**Brillet, F.**

1931. Le Lim-xanh au Tonkin. Bull. Econ. Indochine Sect. B. 34: 1003B-1015B. 5 pl.  
Economic and botanical data on *Erythrophleum fordii*, occurring also in southern China.

**Briot.**

- 1866a. *Daphne japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 252. 1 pl.  
1866b. Une nouveauté japonaise. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 292-293.  
*Raphiolepis japonica integerrima*.  
1866c. *Rhodotypos kerrioides*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 429-430. f. 54.  
1869. *Kerria japonica grandiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 293-294. f. 68.  
A horticultural variety.  
1870. *Raphiolepis ovata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870: 348. f. 52.  
Native of Japan.  
1879. *Stuartia grandiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1879: 430. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.

**Briquet, J.**

- 1893a. Additions et corrections à la monographie du genre *Galeopsis*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 1: 387-392.  
Contains mention of *G. tetrahit* collected by Pratt in western Szechwan and Tibet. See next entry.  
1893b. Monographie du genre *Galeopsis*. Mém. Cour. Acad. Sci. Belg. 4. 52<sup>s</sup>: i-xii, 1-323.  
Contains no mention of eastern Asiatic species. See preceding entry.  
1894. *Fragmenta monographiae Labiatarum*. III. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 2: 689-724.  
Includes *Mentha longifolia tibetana* var. nov. and *M. longifolia detonsa* var. nov. from Tibet.  
1896. Notice sur l'état actuel de l'herbier Delessert et du Jardin botanique de Genève. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 4: 97-110.  
Includes remarks on specimens received from eastern Asia.  
1898. Observations sur quelques Flacourtiacées de l'herbier Delessert. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève 2: 41-78. pl. 1.  
Contains a key to 15 species of *Scolopia*, with notes on the few Chinese species.  
1914. *Decades plantarum novarum vel minus cognitarum*. Decades 8-16. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève 17: 326-403.  
Contains descriptions of a few new species of *Valeriana* from Korea and China.  
1936. Les caractères de la dissymétrie et de l'hétérophylle foliolaires chez les Méliacées à feuilles composées. Boissiera 1: 1-126. pl. 1-5.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Briscoe, T. W.**

- 1926a. *Berberis brevipaniculata*. Garden 90: 51. 1 f.  
Native of western China.  
1926b. *Cornus capitata*. Garden 90: 116. 1 f.  
Native of China.  
1928. *Trollius yunnanensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 83: 371. f. 179.  
Native of Yunnan.

**Britten, J.**

1877. The Japanese Andromeda (*Pieris japonica*). Garden 12: 424. pl. 98. 1 f.  
A general note. The plate is colored.  
1897. Note on *Primula sinensis*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 35: 426-428.  
Concerns the history of the original description and other data.  
1899a. Notes on *Saxifraga*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 37: 66-70.  
Mentions nomenclature of *S. gillii* Trimen in Gill, W., 1880.

- 1899b. Note on Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 37: 135-136.

An explanation of the *nomina nuda* in Gill, W., 1880.

1900. Notes on *Rhus*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 38: 315-317.  
Includes a taxonomic review of *R. javanica* and *R. incana* from China.

1901. Notes on *Lathyrus*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 39: 96-101.  
*Orobis japonicus* Alef. is reduced to *Lathyrus maritimus*, and *L. messerschmidii* Franch. & Sav. is reduced to *Vicia unijuga*, both native of Japan.

1906. *Vitis* [error for *Vitex*] *chinensis* Mill. Dict. ed. 8 (1768), No. 5. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 44: 214-216.

On the history of this name, *Vitex chinensis*.

1907. Notes on *Haloragaceae*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 45: 135-138.

Report of notes made by A. K. Schindler on specimens at National Herbarium. The type of *Haloragis scabra* Benth. from Macao is referred to var. *elongata*.

1910. Frances Blackwell Forbes (1839-1908). Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 48: 19-22.

An obituary notice with many references to Chinese botany.

1917. Notes from the National Herbarium. IV. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 55: 341-345.

Contains a critical note on *Chloranthus inconspicuus* Swartz from China, and *Creodius odorifer* Lour., a synonym. The types are in the herbarium of the British Museum.

1923. A note on *Primula sinensis*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 61: 171-172.

See also Bretschneider, E. V. 1880, 1892-96, and 1898; also L'Heritier de Brutelle, C. L., 1785-91.

**Britten, J., and Murray, G.**

1904. The department of botany. In History of the collections contained in the natural history departments of the British Museum. 1, 77-193.

Enumerates many collections from eastern Asia. The General sketch, pp. 79-84, is republished in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 43: 120-124. 1905.

**Britton, N. L.**

1928. *Rubus roseaefolius*. Addisonia 13: 59. pl. 446.  
Native of southeastern Asia.

**Brongniart, A.**

1826. Mémoire sur la famille des Rhamnées, ou histoire naturelle et médicale des genres qui composent ce groupe de plantes. i-viii, 9-78. pl. 1-6.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species; published also in Ann. Sci. Nat. 10: 320-336. pl. 12-17. 1826.

1833. Note sur quelques conifères de la tribu des Cupressinées. Ann. Sci. Nat. I. 30: 176-191.

Includes a description of *Taxodium japonicum* (= *Cryptomeria japonica*).

**Brooker, F.**

1926. *Meconopsis quintuplinervia*. Gard. Chron. III. 80: 11. f. 7.  
Native of Tibet.

**Brooks, W. P.**

1890. Fruits and flowers of northern Japan. Trans. Mass. Hort. Soc. 1890: 39-59.  
General notes on various plants of Hokkaido.

**Brotherston, R. P.**

1916. *Callistephus sinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 59: 217.  
General notes on this Chinese species.

**Brotherus, V. F.**

1898. *Indusiella*, eine neue Laubmoos-Gattung aus Central-Asien. Bot. Centralbl. 73: 321-322.

*Indusiella* gen. nov. and *I. thianschanica* sp. nov. from the Alatau Mts. Reprint, 1-2. 1898.

1899. Neue Beiträge zur Moosflora Japans. Hedwigia 38: 204-247.

A list with descriptions of many new species.

1900. Musci. In O. Warburg, *Monsunia*. 1: 42-53.

Lists a few species from Formosa.

- 1905-06a. *Fragmenta ad floram bryologicam Asiae orientalis cognoscendam*. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Geogr. 7<sup>s</sup>: 10-19. 1905; 8<sup>s</sup>: i-viii. 1906.  
Includes 82 species from eastern Siberia and Manchuria.

- the notes in French with Latin descriptions of new species. The second part is given separate pagination from the rest of "Tome VIII, livraison 3, 1905."
- 1905-06b. *Orthomniopsis* und *Okamuraea*, zwei neue Laubmoos-Gattungen aus Japan: Öfvers. Finsk. Vet. Soc. Förh. 49<sup>10</sup>: 1-4. *pl.* 1, 2.  
Descriptions of *Orthomniopsis japonica* and *Okamuraea cristata*, new genera and species. For emended descriptions see Okamura, Shutai, 1908a.
- 1914-18. *Andreaeales*; *Bryales*. In B. A. Fedtschenko, *Flora Asiatskoï Rossii*. 4: 1-78. *f.* 1-11. 1914; 13: 79-182. *f.* 12-27. 1918.  
In Russian; includes 32 genera and 104 species of mosses.
1920. *Musci novi japonici*. Öfvers. Finsk. Vet. Soc. Förh. Math. Nat. 62<sup>9</sup>: 1-55.  
Descriptions of many new species of mosses from Japan.
- 1922-24. *Musci novi sinenses collecti a Dr. Henr. Handel-Mazzetti*. I. Sitzungsber. Akad. Wiss. Math. Nat. (Wien) Abt. I. 131: 209-220. 1922; (II) 133: 559-584. 1924.
1926. *Musci novi japonici*. Rev. Bryol. 53<sup>1</sup>: 1-5.  
Twelve new species from Japan and Formosa.
1928. *Musci novi japonici*. Ann. Bryol. 1: 17-27.  
Twenty-five new species.
- 1929a. *Musci novi asiatici*. Rev. Bryol. n. ser. 2: 1-16. *pl.* 1.  
Includes various new species from eastern Asia.
- 1929b. *Musci*. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, *Symbolae sinicae*. 4: 1-147. *pl.* 1-5.  
A systematic enumeration with many new species.
1931. [*Musci Rossiae asiaticae*. *Bryales*, pars III.] Act. Hort. Bot. Akad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 42: 141-180.  
In Russian with brief German summary. This constitutes the continuation of the treatment of mosses in Fedtschenko, B. A., 1923, *Flora des Asiatischen Russland*, part I (1914) in Heft 4, part II (1918) in Hefte 13.  
See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37; and Sasaoka, H., 1921.
- Brotherus, V. F., and Bryhn, N.**  
1922. *Musci*, collected by Dr. Sven Hedin. In Sven Hedin, southern Tibet. Discoveries in former times compared with my own researches in 1906-1908. 6<sup>9</sup>: 101-104.  
Includes collections in Tibet. Reprint, 1922.
- Brotherus, V. F., Kuzeneva, O., and Prokhorov, N.**  
1916. [List of mosses of Amur and Yakutsk.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 16: 1-71. *pl.* 1-6.  
An enumeration in Russian of 178 species, 7 described as new.
- Brotherus, V. F., Okamura, Kintaro, and Zahlbruckner, A.**  
1936. [Materialien zu einer Flora der Cryptogamenpflanzen des Fernen Osten.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. II. Fasc. 3: 539-596.  
An enumeration in Russian with a German résumé of marine algae and mosses collected by V. K. Arseniev in Primorsk region in 1904-06.
- Brotherus, V. F., and Savicz, L.**  
1932. [Verzeichnis von A. A. Elenkin in Jahre 1902 in den Sejanen und der Mongolei gesammelten Moose.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. 30: 81-96.  
In Russian with German résumé; 100 species, including *Didymodon perobtus* Broth. sp. nov.
- Broughton, W. R.**  
1804. A voyage of discovery to the north Pacific Ocean; in which the coast of Asia, . . . the island of Insu (commonly known under the name of the island of Jesso) the north, south, and east coasts of Japan, the Lieuchieux and the adjacent isles as well as the coast of Corea, have been examined and surveyed. i-xx, 1-392. *pl.* 1-9.  
Appendix III contains various lists of plants of Insu (=Hokkaido), "Lieuchieux" Islands, and Korea.
- Brown, Ellen.**  
1892. The flora of Amoy. China Rev. 22: 734-735.  
General notes.
- Brown, Ernest.**  
1931. *Artemisia lactiflora*. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 216.  
A general note on this native of China.
- Brown, H. P.** See Pearson, R. S., and Brown, H. P.
- Brown, N. E.**  
1880a. *Loropetalum chinense*, R. Br. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 14: 620.  
Native of China.
- 1880b. On some new Aroideae; with observations on other known forms. Part I. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 18: 242-263. *pl.* 4-6.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species, several described as new.
- 1885a. *Aglaonema acutispathum*, N. E. Brown, n. sp. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 24: 39.  
Native of southeastern China.
- 1885b. *Sedum formosanum* (N. E. Br.), n. sp. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 24: 134.  
Native of Formosa.
1886. *Crataegus pinnatifida* Bunge, var. *major*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 26: 621. *f.* 121.  
Native of northern China.
1889. *Pinellia integrifolia*, N. E. Br. Hook. Icon. Pl. 19: *pl.* 1875.  
A new species from Hupeh.
1894. *Scutellaria formosana*, N. E. Brown n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. 16: 212.  
Native of Formosa and of Lantao Is. near Hongkong.
1903. New Chinese plants. Gard. Chron. III. 34: 123.  
*Corydalis tomentosa* and *C. wilsoni*, spp. nov.
1907. The genus *Pergularia*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1907: 323-325.  
Includes a discussion of Linnaeus' specimen labeled *P. tomentosa* from China.
1909. *Pinus Bungeana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 135: *pl.* 8240.  
Native of northern China.
- 1910a. *Syringa Bretschneideri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 136: *pl.* 8292.  
Native of northern China.
- 1910b. *Rehmannia Henryi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 136: *pl.* 8302.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1910c. *Pterostyrax hispidum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 136: *pl.* 8329.  
Native of Japan.
1915. *Sansevieria*. A monograph of all the known species. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1915: 185-261. 2 *pl.* *f.* 1-23.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1917. *Myrsine africana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 143: *pl.* 8712.  
Occurs from southeastern to western China, India and Africa.
- See also Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a.
- Brown, R. (Robert Brown).**  
1809. On the Asclepiadeae, a natural order of plants separated from the Apocineae of Jussieu. Mém. Wern. Soc. 1: 12-78.  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species. The original date of publication is usually given as 1809. Republished under the title: "Über die Asclepiadeen, eine natürliche Pflanzenfamilie, welch von Jussieu's Apocynen abgeordnet werden muss," in Brown, R. (Robert Brown), 1825-34 (2: 347-414. 1826), and 1866-68 (2: 193-247. 1867).
- 1810-19. *Prodromus Florae novae Hollandiae et Insulae Van-Diemen, exhibens characteres plantarum quas annis 1802-1805 per oras utriusque insulae collegit et descripsit Robertus Brown; insertis passim aliis speciebus auctori hucusque cognitiss, seu evulgatis, seu ineditis, praesertim Banksianis in primo itinere navarchi Cook detectis*. i-viii, 145-592. 1810; ed. nova, 1-184. 1819; ed. 3, i-xiv, 1-460. 1827.  
Contains various new names based on eastern Asiatic binomials. Pp. 1-144 of the original edition were never published. Ed. 3 was prepared by Nees von Esenbeck.
- 1818a. Characters and descriptions of three new species of plants; selected from the only part of Mr. Abel's China herbarium that escaped the wreck of the *Alceste*; consisting of a small collection presented by him to Sir George Staunton at Canton. In C. Abel, Narrative of a journey in the interior of China. 374-379. 3 *pl.*  
Consists of illustrated technical descriptions of *Hamelis chinensis*, *Abelia chinensis*, and *Eurya chinensis*. It is republished in R. Brown, Vermischte botanische Schriften, 1: 559-570. 1825, under the title: Botanischer Theil zu Abel's Reise nach China. Appendix, B, enthaltend die Charaktere und Beschreibungen von drei neuen Pflan-



- Brown, R.** (Robert Brown) (*continued*)  
 zenarten. Republished also in Brown, R., 1866-68 (2: 319-328, 1867). The reprint (1-8, 3 pl. 1818) bears the title: Characters and descriptions of three new species of plants, found in China by Clarke Abel, Esq., selected from a small collection of specimens, the only part of his herbarium that escaped the wreck of the Alceste.
- 1818b. Observations, systematical and geographical, on Professor Christian Smith's collection of plants from the vicinity of the River Congo. In J. K. Tuckey, Narrative of an Expedition to explore the River Zaire, usually called the Congo, . . . Append. 5, 420-485.  
 Contains a few critical notes on eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-66, 1918.
- 1825-34. Vermischte botanische Schriften. In Verbindung mit einigen Freunden ins Deutsche übersetzt und mit Anmerkungen versehen von Chr. Gottfried Nees von Esenbeck. 5 v. (1, i-xviii, 1-704. [i-ii] 1 pl. 1825; 2, i-viii, 1-791. [i-ii] 1826; 3, i-xiv, 1-460. 1827; 4, i-viii, 1-550. pl. 1-5. 1830; 5, i-x, 1-476. pl. 1-4. 1834).  
 Contains republications of various diagnoses of Brown's eastern Asiatic species. See also Brown, R., 1866-68.
1826. Gattungen und Arten aus der Familien der Orchideen, der Synanthereen, der Leguminosen. In R. Brown, Vermischte botanische Schriften. 2, 415-494.  
 Contains some eastern Asiatic species compiled from Aiton's Hortus Kewensis and the Botanical Register.
1834. Genera et species Cruciferarum, ex G. T. Aiton horti Kewensi editione secunda excerpta. 1-76.  
 Contains some eastern Asiatic species. A reprint of Aiton's Hortus Kewensis, ed. 2, pp. 71-130.
- 1866-68. The miscellaneous botanical works of Robert Brown. 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-612. 1866; 2, i-viii, 1-786. 1867; atlas 1-15. pl. 1-38. 1868).  
 Volume 2 contains reissues of some of Brown's taxonomic papers which include descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species. See also Brown, R., 1825-34.
- 1867a. Genera et species quaedam plantarum Leguminosarum, quae in horto Kewensi coluntur. In Miscellaneous botanical works of Robert Brown. 2, 416-447.  
 Contains some eastern Asiatic species; compiled from Aiton's Hortus Kewensis, ed. 2.
- 1867b. Genera et species plantarum Orchidearum quae in horto Kewensi coluntur. In Miscellaneous botanical works of Robert Brown. 2, 471-499.  
 Contains some eastern Asiatic species; compiled from Aiton's Hortus Kewensis, ed. 2.
- 1867c. Genera et species plantarum e variis familiis quae in horto Kewensi coluntur. In Miscellaneous botanical works of Robert Brown. 2, 501-510.  
 Contains some eastern Asiatic species; compiled from Aiton's Hortus Kewensis, ed. 2.
- 1867d. [Extracts from] Plantae Javanicae rariores. In Miscellaneous botanical works of Robert Brown. 2, 557-666.  
 Original descriptions and notes republished from Bennett, J. J., Brown, R., and Horsfield, T., 1838, including a few species from China.
- Brown, R.** (Robert Brown of Campster).  
 1870. On the geographical distribution of the Coniferae and Gnetaceae. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 10: 175-196.  
 A general description including some eastern Asiatic species. For German and French translations see next two entries.
1872. Die geographische Verbreitung der Coniferen und Gnetaceen. Peterm. Mitteil. 18: 41-48. pl. 3 (map).  
 A German translation of the preceding.
1875. Distribution géographique des Conifères et des Gnetacées. Belg. Hort. 1875: 322-345.  
 A French translation of the preceding.
- Brown, R. W.**  
 1936. The genus *Glyptostrobus* in America. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 26: 353-357. f. 1-7.  
 New fossil species with notes on living species.
- Bruce, J. P.** See also King, F. H.
- Brückner, G.**  
 1926. Beiträge zur Anatomie, Morphologie und Systematik der Commelinaceae. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 61. Beibl. 137: 1-70. pl. 1-7.  
 Contains keys to subfamilies, tribes and genera, and includes a few new genera but no descriptions of species.
1927. Zur speziellen Systematik der Commelinaceae. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 10: 55-61.  
 Contains a few transfers of eastern Asiatic species.
- Brühl, P.**  
 1892. De Ranunculaceis Indicis disputationes. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 61<sup>2</sup>: 270-324. pl. 3-6.  
 A revision of *Aquilegia*, with keys and descriptions of many new species and varieties, many from eastern Asia.
1931. A census of Indian mosses with analytical keys to the genera referred to in the census as well as all the genera dealt with in the second edition of Prof. Brotherus' account of the Musci Veri in Engler and Prantl's "Pflanzenfamilien." Rec. Bot. Surv. India 13<sup>1</sup>: 1-135; 13<sup>2</sup>: 1-152.  
 An alphabetical list with distribution, including several eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed in Biol. Abstr. 7: no. 1669. 1933.
- Brühl, P., and King, G.**  
 1896. A century of new and rare Indian plants. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta 5<sup>2</sup>: 71-170. pl. 102-200.  
 Includes descriptions and illustrations of various species that extend to western China.
- Brumhard, P.**  
 1905. Monographische Übersicht der Gattung *Erodium*. 1-59. 1 fold. diagr.  
 Includes the Japanese species.
- Brun, J.**  
 1891. Diatomées. Espèces nouvelles marines, fossiles ou pélagiques. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 31: Pt. 2<sup>1</sup>: 1-47. pl. 1-12.  
 Includes various new species from Japan.
- Bryhn, N.** See Brotherus, V. F., and Bryhn, N.
- Brylkin, A.**  
 1864. [Letters from Sakhalin.] Zapisk. Sibirsk. Otd. Russ. Geogr. Obshch. 7: 1-54.  
 Data in Russian on the expedition of Schmidt and Glehn, 1860-61, the plants collected by Brylkin.
- Bryzgalova, V. A.**  
 1935. [Brown rot of wheat under conditions prevailing in Irkutsk-Nijneudinsk zone of eastern Siberian region.] Trudy Zashch. Rast. Vost. Sibir. 2: 99-174.  
 In Russian; a detailed study of this disease caused by *Puccinia triticina*.
- Bubák, F.**  
 1903. Bemerkungen über einige Puccinien. Hedwigia 42. Beibl.: 28-32. f. 1-14.  
 Three species considered, including *P. pulsatillae* (Opiz) Rostrup from Manchuria.
1909. Zwei neue Uredineen. Ann. Mycol. 7: 377-379. 1 f.  
 Includes *Aecidium pascheri* sp. nov. from Japan.
1916. Systematische Untersuchungen einiger Farne bewohnenden Pilze. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 34: 295-332. pl. 7, 8.  
 Includes *Gloesporium pteridis* Bubák & Kobát from Korea.
- Bubák, F., and Sydow, H.**  
 1915. Einige neue Pilze. Ann. Mycol. 13: 7-12. f. 1, 2.  
 Includes *Cerebella yoshinagae* sp. nov. from Japan.
- Buch, H.**  
 1923-28. Die Scapanien Nordeuropas und Sibiriens. Comment. Biol. Soc. Sci. Fenn. 1<sup>4</sup>: 1-21. f. 1-11. 1923; 3<sup>1</sup>: i-iii, 1-173, 1-3. f. 1-39. 1 map. 1928.  
 Monographic.
- Buchenau, F.**  
 1866. Index criticus Juncaginacearum hucusque descriptarum. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 1: 213-224.  
 Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1869a. Index criticus Butomacearum Alismacearumque hucusque descriptarum. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 2: 1-49.  
 Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1869b. Uebersicht der in den Jahren 1855-57 in Hochasien von den Brüdern Schlagintweit gesammelten Butomaceen, Alismaceen, Juncaginaceen und Juncaceen. Nachr. Ges. Wiss. Göttingen 1869: 236-258.  
 Includes several Tibetan species.

1880. Kritisches Verzeichniss aller bis jetzt beschriebenen Juncaceen, nebst Diagnosen neuer Arten. i-viii, 1-112.  
An alphabetical list followed by notes on 95 species, many from eastern Asia.
1881. Die Verbreitung der Juncaceen über die Erde. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 1: 104-141.
1882. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Butomaceen, Alismaceen und Juncaginaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 2: 465-510.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1885. Die Juncaceen aus Indien, insbesondere die aus dem Himalaya. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 6: 187-232. pl. 1-11.  
Includes several references to collections from Tibet.
1891. Monographia Juncacearum. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 12: 1-495. pl. 1-3. f. 1-9, (Nachträge) 622.
1901. Eine neue Juncus-Art aus Japan. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 3: 127-128.  
*J. fauriansis*.
1903. Scheuchzeriaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 16. (IV. 14): 1-20. f. 1-9.  
Monographic.
1906. Juncaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 25. (IV. 36): 1-284. f. 1-121.  
Monographic.
- Buchet, S.**  
1911. Nouvelles espèces d'*Arisaema* Mart. (Sect. I: *Folia trisecta*). Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 366-375. 1911; (2° note) 2: 120-128. 1911.  
Descriptions of 14 new species from China.
- Buchoz, P. J.**  
1776. Collection précieuse et enluminée des fleurs les plus belles et les plus curieuses qui se cultivent tant dans les jardins de la Chine que dans ceux de l'Europe. 2 v. (1, pl. 1-100; 2, [1-2]. pl. 1-100).  
The illustrations bear Chinese names in characters.
- 1779-83. Les dons merveilleux et diversement coloriés de la nature dans le règne végétal, ou collection de plantes précieusement coloriés pour servir à l'intelligence de l'histoire générale et oeconomique des 3 règnes, et formant suite à la collection des fleurs curieuses et enluminées, qu'on cultive tant dans les jardins de la Chine, que dans ceux de l'Europe. pl. 1-200.  
A folio work containing a few eastern Asiatic species.
1781. Herbar: ou collection des plantes médicinales de la Chine, d'après un manuscrit peint et unique qui se trouve dans la bibliothèque de l'empereur de la Chine, pour servir de suite aux planches enluminées et non enluminées d'histoire naturelles et la collection des fleurs qui se cultivent dans les jardins de la Chine et de l'Europe. [1-2]. pl. 1-100.  
A set of colored plates. It is also issued with uncolored plates with the same date but slightly abbreviated title.
1783. Le jardin d'Eden, le paradis terrestre renouvelé dans le jardin de la Reine à Trianon; ou, collection des plantes les plus rares, qui se trouvent dans les deux hémisphères. . . . pl. 1-140.  
A folio work consisting of colored illustrations without descriptions, including some of eastern Asiatic species. Pritzel's Thesaurus, no. 1330, cites 2 volumes with 200 plates, but only 140 plates have been seen.
1785. Le grand jardin de l'univers, où se trouvent coloriées, les plantes les plus belles, les plus curieuses et les plus rares des quatre parties de la terre, formant la continuation de l'Herbar de la Chine, de la Collection des fleurs de la Chine et de l'Europe, des Dons merveilleux dans le règne végétal et du jardin d'Eden. pl. 1-100.  
Consists of colored plates without text; includes many species from China.
- 1787-88. Nouveau traité physique et économique par forme de dissertations, de toutes les plantes qui croissent sur la surface du globe. 2 v. (1, 82 pl. 1787; 2, 80 pl. 1788).  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. The plates are accompanied by descriptive letterpress.
1806. Histoire naturelle du thé de la Chine, de ses différentes espèces . . . à laquelle on a joint un mémoire sur le thé du Paraguay . . . du Japon . . . suivie d'une notice sur le cachou, le ginseng et l'huile de Cajepout. [1-3], 1-92.  
This paper, listed in Bradley bibliography 3: 606. 1915, has not been seen.
- Budishchev, A. F.**  
1867. Opisanie lišov chasti Primorskoï Oblasti. [A description of the forests of part of the Maritime Provinces.] Zapisk. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 9-10: 95-474.  
In Russian; contains descriptions of new species, all reported as previously described elsewhere. This work has not been seen, nor has the republication in the Sbornik glavneishikh ofitsialnykh dokumentov po upravleniû Vostochnoi Sibiriû [Collection of official documents on eastern Siberia administration], vol. 5 (1883); ed. 2 vol. 5 (1898). The authorship may be in part by Petrovich, Korzun, and Lubensy. For partial English translation see next entry.
1868. La région de l'Oussouri. Bull. Soc. Géogr. Paris V. 15<sup>1</sup>: 29-47.  
A general description with references to the vegetation. This is a translation of chapter 1 of the preceding entry.
- Budkevich, E. V.**  
1934. [Anatomie de quelques espèces du genre *Juniperus*.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1934<sup>o</sup>: 116-124.  
In Russian; includes a key to the species and data on *J. dahurica*, native of the south Ussuri region.
- Buek, H. W.**  
1840-74. Genera, species et synonyma Candolleana alphabetico ordine disposita, seu Index generalis et specialis ad A. P. de Candolle Prodrumum systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis. 4 v. (1, i-xii, 1-424. 1842; 2, i-vii, 1-223. 1840; 3, i-x, 1-508. 1858; 4, i-vii, 1-416. 1874).  
An alphabetical index to all names used in Candolle, A. P. de, A. de, and Candolle, C. de, 1824-74.
- Büsgen, M.**  
1885. Aspergillus Oryzae. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 3: lxvi-lxxi.  
Largely physiological data on this Japanese fermentation fungus.
- Buhrmeister-Eymern, W. von.**  
1935. Die forsttechnisch wichtigen Bäume und Sträucher des Fernen Ostens. Zeitschr. Weltforstw. 2: 385-417. f. 1-23.  
Notes and descriptions of many economic species suitable for cultivation in Germany; contains an English summary.
- Buignet, H.**  
1859. Note concernant l'arbre sur lequel vit l'insecte qui produit la cire de Chine. Journ. Pharm. Chim. 36: 371.  
Identified as *Fraxinus chinensis*. See Hanbury, D. 1853.
- Bulavkina, A. A.**  
1917. [Vegetation of Suchan and the Island Putiatin in southern Ussuri region.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl. 1913: 217-271.  
This work in Russian has not been seen. It is a supplement to Komarov, V. L., 1917.
1926. [Moehringia lateriflora (L.) Fenzl. und ihre verwandte Arten.] Bull. Jard. Bot. U. R. S. 25: 23-34. 1 map.  
In Russian; includes a botanical and ecological description of this native of eastern Asia.
- Bulley, A. K.**  
1905. The new yellow *Meconopsis* (*M. integrifolia*). Flora & Sylva 3: 191. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of Yunnan.
1917. *Primula spicata*. Gard. Chron. III. 61: 241.  
Native of western China.
- Bullock, T. L.**  
1887. Canton and Peking plants. China Rev. 15: 307-308.  
Additions and notes on Parker, E. H., 1886. For reply by Parker see op. cit. p. 379.
- Bunge, A.**  
1829. Conspectus generis *Gentianae*, imprimis specierum Rossicarum. Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1: 197-256.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
1833. Enumeratio plantarum, quas in China boreali collegit Dr. Al. Bunge, anno 1831. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. 2: 75-147.  
Concerns mainly plants from Chihli province, containing descriptions of many new species. Reprint, 1-73. 1833. The reading date of this work was March 7, 1832. It was reviewed in January 1834, (see Candolle, A. P. de, 1834) indicating the probable printing date as 1833, although the Royal Society Catalogue gives the printing date as "[1832]." For critical review see Ledebour, C. F. von, 1833.

**Bunge, A. (continued).**

1834. Barometrisches Nivellement und Naturgemälde der chinesischen Mongolei. Ann. Erd. Volk. Staatenk. 9: 452-458.

A general account of the region and its flora.

- 1835a. Bruchstück aus dem Tagebuche des Professors Dr. A. v. Bunge auf dessen Reise nach China in den Jahren 1830 und 1831. Dorpater Jahrb. 4: 251-262, 341-356.

An explorer's account of his journey in northern China, with incidental notes on the vegetation.

- 1835b. Verzeichniss der im Jahre 1832, im östlichen Theile des Altai-Gebirges gesammelten Pflanzen. Ein Supplement zur Flora Altaica. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. 2: 523-608, [index 1-2].

Supplement to Ledebour, C. F. von, 1829-33; contains 366 species.

- 1835c. Plantarum Mongolico-Chinensium. Decas prima. 1-29. pl. 1-3.

Title page and introduction in Russian, descriptions in Latin; contains chiefly new species. Republished under the original title in Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 6: 57-64. 1836.

- 1839(?). Delectus seminum e collectione anni 1839, quae hortus botanicus Dorpatensis pro mutua commutatione offert.

This work has not been seen. The descriptions, including those of a few species from Mongolia, are republished in Linnaea 14. Litt.: 116-122. 1840.

1840. Ueber die Gattungen Siphonostegia Benth. und Uwarowia Bunge. Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 7: 273-280. 1 pl.

Descriptions of and notes on *Siphonostegia*, native of northern China.

- 1841a. Delectus seminum e collectione anni 1840, quae hortus botanicus Dorpatensis pro mutua commutatione offert.

This work has not been seen. It includes descriptions and notes on some species from the Altai Mountains and a transfer of *Bothriospermum bicarunculatum* F. et M. to *B. chinense* Bunge. The descriptions of the new species are republished in Linnaea 15. Litt.: 85-90. 1841.

- 1841b. Ueber eine neue Art der Gattung Pedicularis. Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 8: 241-253.

Includes a synopsis with descriptions and a key to the species, including several from eastern Asia. For additional data see also Bunge, A., 1843c.

- 1841c. [Notes on Jurinea.] Flora 24: 153-159.

A systematic treatment of 11 species, including several from eastern Asia. There is no exact title.

- 1842a. Delectus seminum quae a. 1841 in horto botanico Universitatis caesariae Dorpatensis collecta mutua commutatione offeruntur.

This work has not been seen. It includes descriptions of four species, natives of the Altai Mountains, and *Braya rosea* from Transbaikalia. The descriptions of the new species are republished in Linnaea 16. Litt.: 98-102.

- 1842b. De genere Braya. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 18: 221-223.

Descriptions of six species, including *B. rosea*, native of Transbaikalia and *B. aenea* and *B. limosella* from the Altai Mountains.

- 1843a. Delectus seminum quae a. 1842 in horto botanico Universitatis caesariae Dorpatensis collecta, mutua commutatione offeruntur.

This work has not been seen. The included contribution on *Chamoerhodos*, with descriptions of several new species, is republished in Bot. Zeit. 1: 165-168. 1843.

- 1843b. Revisio specierum generis Chamoerhodos. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 19: 176-178.

- 1843c. Ueber Pedicularis comosa L. und die mit ihr verwandten Arten. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1: 369-384.

A revision containing many eastern Asiatic species, including additions to Bunge, A., 1841b.

- 1843d. Ueber eine neue Gattung aus der Familie der Zygophyllaceae. Linnaea 17: 1-9. pl. 1.

Includes descriptions of *Salsola passerina*, *Zygophyllum rosowii*, and *Oxytropis gracillima*, spp. nov., and of *Sarcogygium* gen. nov. with *S. xanthozylum* sp. nov., all from Mongolia.

1845. Note sur le Pedicularis comosa et les espèces voisines. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 3: 312-320.

Includes references to some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1848a. Alexandri Lehmann reliquiae botanicae sive enumeratio plantarum in itinere per deserta Asiae mediae ab A. Lehmann annis 1839-1842 collectarum. Arb. Naturforsch. Ver. Riga 1: 115-253. 3 pl.

Includes some species that extend to eastern Asia. Reprint, 1-139. 3 pl. 1848. See also the next entry.

- 1848b. Icones plantarum novarum vel minus cognitarum quas in prima parte operis Alexandri Lehmann reliquiae botanicae sive enumeratio plantarum in itinere per deserta Asiae mediae ab A. Lehmann annis 1839-1842 collectarum "Arbeiten des naturforschenden Vereins zu Riga, I. Bd. 1848, pag. 115-253." pl. 1-15.

Illustrations to accompany the preceding entry.

1852. Tentamen generis Tamaricum species accuratius definiendi. [i-v], 1-81, 1-3.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1862. Anabasearum revisio. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 4<sup>11</sup>: 1-103. pl. 1-3.

Includes the few Mongolian and Tibetan species.

1863. Ueber die Gattung Echinops. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 6: 390-412.

A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species. Reprinted in Mém. Biol. 4: 361-392. 1863.

- 1868-69. Generis Astragali species gerontogae. Pars prior claves diagnosticae. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 11<sup>16</sup>: 1-140. 1868; Pars altera VII. 15<sup>1</sup>: 1-254. 1869.

A revision including the eastern Asiatic species.

1872. Die Gattung Acantholimon Boiss. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 18<sup>2</sup>: 1-72. 2 pl.

Includes a few species from Tibet.

1876. Species generis Oxytropis, DC. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 22<sup>1</sup>: 1-166.

Monographic.

1879. Enumeratio Salsolacearum omnium in Mongolia hucusque collectarum. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 25: 349-371.

A revision including the eastern Asiatic species, many described as new. Reprinted in Mém. Biol. 10: 275-306. 1879.

- 1880a. Enumeratio Salsolacearum centrasiatricarum, i.e. omnium in desertis transvolgensibus, caspico-aralensibus, songaricis et turkestanicis hucusque a variis collectarum. Act. Hort. Petrop. 6: 403-459.

An enumeration with descriptions of new species.

- 1880b. Supplementum ad Astragaleas Turkestanicae. Act. Hort. Petrop. 7: 361-380.

Includes some Tian Shan species. Reprint, 1-20. 1880.

- 1880c. Astragaleae. In A. P. Fedtschenko, Travels in Turkestan. . . 3, fasc. 15. Izv. Obshch. Estestv. Antrop. Etnogr. Mosc. Univ. Geogr. Otd. 26<sup>2</sup>: 161-318.

Includes several species from Tian Shan. This is part of Fedtschenko, A. P., 1874-99.

- 1880d. Pflanzen-geographische Betrachtungen über die Familie der Chenopodiaceen. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 27<sup>8</sup>: 1-36.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1893. Salsolaceae herbarii petropolitani in China, Japonica et Mandshurica collectae. Act. Hort. Petrop. 13: 13-22.

An enumeration of 29 species with notes, includes *Chenopodium byroniaefolium* sp. nov. from the lower Amur River.

- See also Ledebour, C. F. von, Meyer, C. A. and Bunge, A.; also Maximowicz, C. J., 1877-93.

**Bunyard, E. A.** See Leng, B., and Bunyard, E. A.

**Burbidge, F. W.**

1873. Phajus grandifolius. Garden 3: 221. 1 f.

A general note on this Chinese species.

1876. Lilium auratum cruentum. Floral Mag. n. ser. 1876: pl. 233.

Native of Japan.

1877. Lily bulbs. Garden 11: 111-117, 2 f. (II) 131-138. f. 1-14; (III) 155-159. f. 15-35.

Includes general notes on the bulb characters of various eastern Asiatic species of *Lilium*.

1883. *Dendrobium nobile* var. *nobilius*. *Garden* 24: 206-207. *pl.* 404.  
First known from Macao. A general description and colored plate.
1886. Alphabetical list of the genera of orchids. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* 7: 94-138.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic genera with mention of the number of known species.
1889. The bronze leaf of Japan. (*Rodgersia podophylla*). *Garden* 36: 171. 1 *f.*  
A general note.
1895. A new Japanese winter cherry (*Physalis Francheti*). *Garden* 48: 435. 2 *f.*  
Native of Japan.
1896. The great-leaved vine of Japan (*Vitis Coignetiae*). *Garden* 50: 449-450. 1 *f.*  
A general note.
1897. The date plums, or kaki fruits of Japan. *Gard. Chron.* III. 22: 441.  
Largely historical data on *Diospyros kaki*.
1898. Japanese tree-strangler, or staff tree (*Celastrus articulatus*). *Gard. Chron.* III. 23: 28. *f.* 11.
1901. The paper-bark birch of Thibet. *Garden* 60: 169-170. 1 *f.*  
*Betula utilis*.
- Burchardl.**  
1833. Beiträge zur Geschichte der Kultur der Haselnüsse und ihrer Sorten. *Verh. Ver. Beförd. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 9: 93-145.  
Includes *Corylus mongolica*.
- Bureau, É.**  
1856. De la famille des Loganiacées et des plantes qu'elle fournit à la médecine. 1-147. 1 *pl.* *f.* 1-67.  
Contains critical data on the genera, but not on the species. Some of the genera now contain eastern Asiatic species.
1864. Monographie des Bignoniacées, ou histoire générale et particulière des plantes qui composent cet ordre naturel. 1-215; atlas 1-35; *pl.* 1-31.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1873a. Artocarpaceae. In *DC. Prodr.* 17: 280-288.  
A conspectus of tribes and genera with distribution but no enumeration of species.
- 1873b. Moraceae. In *DC. Prodr.* 17: 211-279.  
Monographic.
1888. Sur un Figuier à fruits souterrains. *Journ. de Bot.* 2: 213-216. *pl.* 7.  
*Ficus ti-koua* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
1894. Révision du genre *Catalpa*. *Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* III. 6: 169-208. *pl.* 3, 4.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1903. Étude sur les Bambusées. Végétation et floraison de l'Arundinaria Simoni Riv. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* 9: 403-410.  
Notes on this Japanese species and others from eastern Asia.
- Bureau, É., and Franchet, A.**  
1891. Plantes nouvelles du Thibet et de la Chine occidentale recueillies pendant le voyage de M. Bonvalot et du Prince Henri d'Orléans en 1890. *Journ. de Bot.* 5: 17-25. 45-51, 69-77, 93-99. *pl.* 1, 2. 103-109, 128-130, 136-142, 149-161.  
Consists entirely of descriptions of new species in 39 genera, these listed in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 16. Lit.: 15. 1893. Reprint, 1-56. *pl.* 1, 2. 1891.
- Burgerstein, A.**  
1899. *Primula obconica* und *sinensis* als Erreger von Hautkrankungen. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 24: 381-385.  
General and horticultural notes on these eastern Asiatic species.
1901. *Cydonia sinensis*. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 26: 207-209. 1 *pl.*  
A general and horticultural description and colored plate.
- Burkill, I. H.**  
1905. *Gentiana Lawrencei*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 38: 307. *f.* 119.  
Grown from seeds collected between Mongolia and Lake Baikal. The description is republished in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 4: 175. 1907.
- 1906a. *Gentianacearum species Asiaticas novas descriptis*. *Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal n. ser.* 2: 309-327.  
About 40 new species and varieties described, including many from Tibet, China, and Japan.
- 1906b. On *Swertia angustifolia* Ham. and its allies. *Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal n. ser.* 2: 363-381.  
Includes notes on several Chinese species.
- 1906c. Ginseng in China (*Aralia quinquefolia*). *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1902: 4-11. 1 *pl.*  
Contains a key and description of the species with 7 varieties.
1909. On *Coptis*. *Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bot. n. ser.* 5: 73-88. *f.* 1-20.  
Includes the known eastern Asiatic species.
1911. *Swertias chinenses quatuor novas, ex herbario G. Bonati*. *Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal. n. ser.* 7: 81-82.  
*S. bonatiana*, *S. duclouxii*, *S. rosea*, and *S. patens* from Yunnan. The descriptions are republished in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 10: 366-369. 1912.
1917. *Gordonia*. *Journ. Straits Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.* 76: 133-159. *f.* 1-15.  
A systematic sketch of the genus including the few eastern Asiatic species. None are described as new.
1930. The Chinese mustards in the Malay Peninsula. *Gard. Bull. Straits Settlement.* 5: 99-117.  
Consists of critical notes on *Brassica oleracea* var. *acephala*, *B. juncea* var. *rugosa*, and several varieties of *B. campestris*.
1931. *Herpestis monniera*, H. B. and K. as pa-chi-t'ien. *Gard. Bull. Straits Settlement.* 5: 231.  
A brief nomenclatorial note.
1935. A dictionary of the economic products of the Malay Peninsula. 2 v. (1, i-xi, 1-1220; 2, 1221-2402).  
Includes many valuable data on Chinese drugs and other economic plants.
- See also Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B. 1886-1905a; Moore, S. Le M., and Burkill, I. H.; and Prain, D., and Burkill, I. H.
- Burman, N. L.**  
1768. *Flora Indica cui accedit series zoophytorum indicorum nec non Prodromus Florae Capensis*. [i-iv], 1-243, [1-20], 1-28. *pl.* 1-67.  
Contains references to a few species from Japan and about 50 from China. For critical review see Merrill, E. D., 1921a.
- Burnett, G.** See Murray, H., and others.
- Burret, M.**  
1926-27. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Tilliaceen. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 9: 592-880. 1926; (II) 9: 1161-1174. 1927.  
A revision including keys, and descriptions of new species, several from eastern Asia.
1928. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Palmen von Malesia, Papua und der Sudsee. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 24: 253-296.  
Includes *Exorhiza savoryana*, transferred from *Cyphokentia*, native of the Bonin Isl.
1933. Eine neue Chinesische *Grewia*-Art. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 33: 74.  
*G. macropetala* sp. nov. from Kwangsi.
1936. *Palmae gerontogae* V. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 13: 185-200.  
This part only contains Asiatic species (*Pinanga* spp. nov. from China and *Pseudopinanga tashiroi* from Formosa transferred from *Pinanga*).
- Burt, E. A.**  
1931. Hymenomycetous fungi of Siberia and eastern Asia, mostly of wood-destroying species. *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 18: 469-487.  
An enumeration with descriptions of some new species.
- Burt, B. L.**  
1936. A note on the Himalayan daphnes. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1936: 433-441.  
A critical treatment involving some species occurring in China.
- Burvenich, F.**  
1880a. *Malus floribunda* Sieb. *Rev. Hort. Belge* 6: 7-8. 1 *pl.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1880b. *Clematis*. *Rev. Hort. Belge* 6: 193-196, 1 *pl.*  
Includes notes on several eastern Asiatic species.



**Burvenich, F. (continued).**

1890. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*. Rev. Hort. Belge **16**: 181. 1 pl. Native of northern China.
1891. *Spiraea Bumalda*. Rev. Hort. Belge **17**: 12-13. 1 pl. Native of Japan.
- 1900a. *Magnolia Yulan* var. *Alexandrina*. Rev. Hort. Belge **26**: 217. 1 pl. Native of eastern Asia.
- 1900b. *Bambusa Metake*. Rev. Hort. Belge **26**: 232. Introduced from Japan; said to be *Arundinaria japonica*.
- 1900c. *Pyrus japonica* var. *Maulei*. Rev. Hort. Belge **26**: 241-242. 1 pl. Native of Japan.
1902. *Deutzia corymbiflora*. Rev. Hort. Belge **28**: 157-158. 1 pl. Native of eastern Asia.

**Bury, E.**

- 1831-34. A selection of hexandrian plants, belonging to the natural orders Amaryllidaceae and Liliaceae. [i-ii]. 51 pl. A set of colored plates. 65 cm. high, accompanied by unnumbered descriptive letterpress, of cultivated plants, including many originally from eastern Asia.

**Busch, E.**

- 1913-31. *Flora Sibiriae et Orientis Extremi*, a Museo botanico academiae imperialis scientiarum Petropolitanae edita. 6 fasc. (1, 1-176, illustr. 1913; 2, 177-272, 1-80, illustr. 1915; 3, 273-392, 81-142, illustr. 1919; 4, i-xxv, 393-490, 1-81, illustr. 1 fold, map 1926; 5, 1-218, illustr. 1930; 6, 491-713, illustr. 1931).

A critical flora in Russian with Latin translations of the descriptions, numerous text figures, distribution maps, and colored plates; includes various Chinese and Japanese species. Each family is treated by a separate author, these being E. Busch, N. Busch, and A. W. Fomin, and each is listed separately in this bibliography.

- 1915-19. *Ericaceae*. In E. Busch, *Flora Sibiriae et Orientis Extremi*. **2**, 1-80. 2 pl. 44 f. 1915; **3**, 81-142, 1 pl. 24 f. 1919.
1925. *Diapensiaceae et Primulaceae*. In E. Busch, *Flora Sibiriae et Orientis Extremi*. **4**, 1-81. 36 f.

**Busch, N. A.**

1905. Einige neue Arten aus dem Kaiserlichen Botanischen Garten zu St. Pétersburg. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. **5**: 134-136. 1 pl. Includes *Delphinium pellucidum* and *Aconitum pendulum*, spp. nov. from Tibet.

- 1913a. *Papaveraceae*. In E. Busch, *Flora Sibiriae et Orientis Extremi*. **1**, 1-80, 2 pl. 44 f.

- 1913b. [Sur la division de la Sibirie en provinces phytogéographiques.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **1913**: 39-46. Critical notes in Russian on Kuznetsov, N. I. (Professor), 1912.

- 1913c. De *Stubendorffia* generis specie nova. Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. **13**: 188, 1913; Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **10**: 125-127. 1 pl. 1913. *S. lipskyi* sp. nov. from Tien Shan.

- 1913-31. *Cruciferae*. In E. Busch, *Flora Sibiriae et Orientis Extremi*. **1**, 80-176. f. 60. 1913; **2**, 177-272. 1 pl. f. 56. 1915; **3**, 273-392. f. 73. 1919; **4**, 393-490. f. 49. 1926; **6**, 491-713. f. 86. 3 diag. 1931.

Contains descriptions of *Borodinia* gen. nov. and of several new species. See also Busch, N. A., 1921.

- 1918a. [Études sur les espèces du genre *Draba* de la Sibirie et de l'Extrême Orient.] Bull. Acad. Sci. Russ. VI. **12**: 1631-1648.

A revision in Russian.

- 1918b. [Revue des travaux sur la phytogéographie de la Russie (1915-1917)]. Journ. Soc. Bot. Russie **3**: 61-179.

In Russian; a critical survey of phytogeographical works, including some on eastern Asia, with a bibliography of 459 entries.

1921. De genere *Cruciferarum* novo *Borodinia* N. Busch. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **2**: 137-140. 1 pl. 2 f. In Russian with Latin diagnosis. Native of Transbaikalia. See also Busch, S. A., 1913-31.

1922. De conspecie *Arabide petraea* Lam. in Siberia et Oriente Extremo. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **3**: 9-16. 1 map.

Critical notes on 5 species of *Arabis*.

- 1923a. *Cruciferarum novarum*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **4**: 145-147. 1 f.

Includes *Alyssum fedtschenkoanum* sp. nov. from the Altai Mountains and Sungaria.

- 1923b. Generis *Clausiae* Korn-Trotzky species nova ex Oriente Extremo. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **4**: 184-186.

In Russian and Latin; includes *C. ussuriensis*.

1931. [New and little known Ranunculaceae and Cruciferae.] Bull. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. VII. Sci. Phys. Math. **1930**: 449-459. f. 1-4.

In Russian; includes *Cardamine victoris* sp. nov., native of the Okhotsk region.

1936. [Was ist *Thlaspi cochleariforme* aus Mittel-Asien?] Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S. **21**: 551-552.

In Russian with brief German summary.

See also Sorokin, N., and Busch, N.

**Busch, P.**

1913. Anatomisch-systematische Untersuchung der Gattung *Diospyros*. 1-94.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species; bibliography, p. 93.

**Bushell, S. W.**

1870. Maize in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. **4**: 87-88. Historical data on its introduction.

**Butkov, A.**

1934. [Nouvelle espèce pérenne d'Adonis de l'Asie Moyenne.] Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. **19**: 117-118.

*A. margaritae* sp. nov. from central Tien Shan.

**Butler, A. E.**

1930. *Musa Uranoscopus*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 255 f. 89, 93. Chiefly horticultural notes on a dwarf species from southern China.

**Butters, F. K.**

1927. Taxonomic studies in the genus *Majanthemum*. Res. Publ. Univ. Minnesota Biol. Sci. **6**: 429-444. f. 1-4. Contains critical data on the eastern Asiatic species.

**Buwalda, P.**

1936. The Umbelliferae of the Netherlands Indies. Blumea **2**: 119-220. f. 1-6.

Includes a description of *Torilis japonica*.

**Byhouwer, J. T. P.**

1928. Notes on Chinese Berberis. Journ. Arn. Arb. **9**: 131-137. Contains several new species, notes on extension of ranges, etc.

1929. An enumeration of the roses of Yunnan. Journ. Arn. Arb. **10**: 84-107.

Contains citations of literature and of specimens, a description of *R. praelucens* sp. nov., and a separate list of the cited specimens arranged by collectors. For supplement see Kobuski, C. E., 1930.

**Byrd, C. R., and Wead, K. H.**

1920. Radical and subradical index to Chinese plant names listed in J. Matsumura . . . Shokubutsu mei-i, rev. ed. Pt. I. Chinese names of plants . . . Chinese characters arranged according to radical and subradicals [Poletti system]. 1-4, 1-2, 1-177.

See Matsumura, Jinzo, 1915-16.

**C**

C. (in Gard. Chron. 1921-24) = Curtis, C. H.

C. E. (in Gard. Chron) = Elliott, C.

**C., E. T.**

1896. *Physalis Franchetii*. Garden **49**: 232-233. pl. 1059. 2 f. A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.

C. F. C. (in Gard. Chron) = Coates, C. F.

**C., H.**

1920. *Gentiana sino-ornata*. Garden **84**: 571. 1 f. Native of Yunnan. A general description. There are also brief notes on and illustrations of this species in op. cit. **82**: 404. 1 f. 1918; and **83**: 515. 1 f. 1919.



- C. L.** (in Gard. Chron. in 1929) = Creasy, L. B.  
**C. L.** (in Gard. Chron. in 1924 and 1925) = Leray, C.  
**C. P. R.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Raffill, C. P.  
**C., W.**  
 1889. The Japan cedar (*Cryptomeria japonica*). *Garden* **36**: 263-264. *1 f.*  
 A general note.
- Cadbury, W. W.**  
 1933. A trip to Lin Fa mountain. *Hong Kong Nat.* **4**: 34-37. *1 pl. 1 map.*  
 A general account of a trip to this Kwangtung mountain to relocate *Rhododendron westlandii* and notes on other plants observed.
- Caille.**  
 1878. Note sur le *Cyperus textilis*, Th. Hort. Belg. **28**: 317-318.  
 Native of Japan. Data taken from *Nouv. Ann. Soc. Hort. Gironde* 1878, p. 142 (not seen).
- Caille, O., and Poisson, H.**  
 1920. Note sur la culture en plein air de quelques *Ehretia* et sur l'histoire des espèces horticoles de ce genre. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)*. **26**: 578-581.  
 Includes *E. acuminata* and *E. macrophylla* occurring in eastern Asia.
- Cajander, A. K.**  
 1900. Studien über die Vegetation des Urwaldes am Lena Fluss. *Act. Soc. Sci. Fenn.* **32**<sup>3</sup>: 1-40.  
 A phytogeographical survey, including a list of species observed.
- Calau, F.**  
 1842a. "Ueber die Rhabarberwurzel." *Repert. Pharm. Prakt. Chem. Russland* **1842**: 452-457.  
 A description of a native species of *Rheum* from Kiakhta on the border of Mongolia. This paper has not been seen. For apparent translation see Calau, F., 1843a.  
 1842b. "Radix Ginseng. Auszug aus der Russischen Übersetzung eines chinesischen Aufsatzes über diese Wurzel nebst Bemerkungen von Dr. C. A. Meyer." *Repert. Pharm. Prakt. Chem. Russland* **1842**: 458-461.  
 This paper has not been seen. For supplement see Meyer, C. A., 1842c. For apparent translation see Calau, F., 1843b.  
 1843a. On Rhubarb. *Pharm. Journ. (London)* **2**: 658-660.  
 Apparently a translation of Calau, F., 1842a.  
 1843b. On Rad. Ginseng. From a Chinese communication, by Prof. Calau, with notes by Dr. Meyer. *Pharm. Journ. (London)* **2**: 661-662.  
 Apparently a translation of Calau, F., 1842b.
- Callier, A.**  
 1911. Diagnoses formarum novarum generis *Alnus*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **10**: 225-237.  
 Contains descriptions of new species, varieties and forms.  
 1918. *Alnus* Formen der europäischen Herbarien und Garten. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **27**: 39-185. *pl. 9-24.*  
 Contains descriptions of varieties and forms of 51 species, including those from eastern Asia, with keys to species, etc.
- Cambessedes, J.**  
 1824. Monographie du genre *Spiraea*; précédée de quelques Considérations sur la famille des Rosacées. *Ann. Sci. Nat.* **1**: 225-243, 352-392. *pl. 15-17, 25-28.*  
 Monographic; recognizes 25 species, including those of eastern Asia. Reprinted 1-58 *pl. 1-7*. 1824.  
 1828. Mémoire sur les familles des Ternstroemiacees et des Guttifères. *Mém. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* **16**: 369-429. *pl. 16-19.*  
 Includes some references to eastern Asiatic genera.  
 1829. Mémoire sur la famille des Sapindacées. *Mém. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* **18**: 1-50. *pl. 1-3.*  
 Includes several eastern Asiatic genera.
- Cambessedes, J., [and Decaisne, J.]**  
 1844. *Plantae rariores, quas in India orientali collegit Victor Jacquemont*. In V. Jacquemont, *Voyage dans l'Inde . . .* **4**, 1-183. 1844; atlas<sup>2</sup>, *pl. 1-180.*  
 Includes a few species from Tibet.
- Campbell, D. H.**  
 1930. The relationships of *Paulownia*. *Bull. Torrey Club* **57**: 47-50. *f. 1-3.*  
 Concerns the transfer of this eastern Asiatic genus from Scrophulariaceae to Bignoniaceae.
- Campderá, F.**  
 1819. Monographie des *Rumex*, précédée de quelques vues générales sur la famille des Polygonées. 1-169. *pl. 1-3.*  
 Includes *Rumex chinensis*.
- Camus, A.**  
 1909. Potamogeton nouveaux de l'Asie orientale. *Not. Syst. Lecomte* **1**: 85-89. *f. 2, 3.*  
 Contains a few species from China, Chosen, and Japan.  
 1910. Contribution à l'étude des espèces asiatiques du genre *Juncus*. *Not. Syst. Lecomte* **1**: 274-283. *f. 19.*  
 A list of 25 species, mostly from China, some described as new.  
 1912a. Note sur les espèces asiatiques du genre *Aponogeton*. *Not. Syst. Lecomte* **2**: 202-204.  
 Lists *A. monostachyus* from Canton.  
 1912b. *Isachne* nouveau de l'Asie orientale. *Not. Syst. Lecomte* **2**: 205.  
*I. truncata* sp. nov. and its variety, *cordata* var. nov., from Kweichow and Yunnan.  
 1912c. Note sur les *Paspalum* de l'Asie orientale. *Not. Syst. Lecomte* **2**: 216-226.  
 A list and key to 18 species, including those from China.  
 1912d. Note sur quelques *Panicum* de l'Asie orientale. *Not. Syst. Lecomte* **2**: 246-253.  
 Lists 31 species, including some from China.  
 1914a. Les cyprès (genre *Cupressus*). Monographie, systématique, biologie, culture, principaux usages. 1-106. *pl. 1-4. f. 1-24.*  
 A detailed monograph; includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
 1914b. Note sur les espèces asiatiques du genre *Eremochloa*. *Not. Syst. Lecomte* **3**: 85-88.  
 A revision; recognizes 6 species, including those from China.  
 1915. Note de géographie botanique concernant quelques Graminées de l'Asie orientale. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* **21**: 137-140.  
 Concerns new localities of 18 species and varieties.  
 1919a. Note sur le genre *Mnesithea* Kunth (Graminées). *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)*. **25**: 56-59.  
 Includes key and enumeration of species with *M. mollisoma* comb. nov. (*Rottboellia mollisoma*) from Kwangtung.  
 1919b. Espèces et variétés nouvelles de Graminées asiatiques. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)*. **25**: 367-371.  
 Includes *Arundinella rupestris* sp. nov. from Kweichow.  
 1919c. Note sur le *Lophatherum gracile* Brongn. (Graminées). *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)*. **25**: 494-496.  
 Includes a key and enumeration of varieties with three from China and Japan, var. *hispidum* being new.  
 1919d. Espèces et variétés nouvelles de Graminées de l'Asie Orientale. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* **25**: 669-672.  
 Includes *Pollinia phaeothrix aurea* var. nov. from Hongkong, *Miscanthus nudipes yunnanensis* subsp. nov. from Yunnan, and *M. japonicus formosanus* var. nov. from Formosa.  
 1920a. Note sur le genre *Themeda* Forsk. (Graminées). *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)*. **26**: 266-273.  
 An enumeration with keys to species and varieties, including several from eastern Asia.  
 1920b. Notes sur quelques *Cymbopogon* odorants (Graminées). *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)*. **26**: 562-566.  
 Includes notes on *C. martinii filiculmis*, *C. excavatus*, and *C. caesioides* occurring in China.  
 1921a. Note sur quelques espèces du genre *Cyrtococcum* Stapf. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* **27**: 118.  
 Includes *C. patens* comb. nov. (*Panicum patens* L.) from Formosa, Hongkong, and elsewhere.  
 1921b. Note sur quelques genres de Graminées. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* **27**: 369-371.  
 Includes *Pseudophacelurus* gen. nov. segregated from *Rottboellia*, with three eastern Asiatic species.  
 1921c. Note sur les espèces asiatiques du genre *Sehima* Forsk. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* **27**: 372-373.  
 A systematic treatment, with *S. nervosa* from China and elsewhere.

**Camus, A. (continued).**

1921d. Note sur le genre *Dichanthium* Willemet. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 27: 548-550.

A systematic treatment with *D. annulatum* occurring in China.

1921e. Un *Spodiopogon* nouveau d'Asie. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 27: 551.

*S. duclouxii* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1921f. Les *Andropogonées* odorantes des régions tropicales. Rev. Bot. Appl. 1: 270-306.

Includes some Chinese species.

1921g. Les fleurs des marais, des tourbières, des cours d'eau, des lacs et des étangs (plantes palustres et aquatiques). i-ix, 1-112. pl. 1-96.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. This work forms vol. 5 of "Encyclopédie pratique du naturaliste."

1922a. Notes sur quelques genres de Graminées. Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon n. sér. 68: 197-208.

Critical notes and synopses of several genera, including many eastern Asiatic species, with various transfers.

1922b. Le "*Zizania latifolia*" Turcz. légume cultivé en Asie orientale. Rev. Bot. Appl. 2: 465-470.

Concerns distribution and culture in Europe and Asia and contains a comparison with *Z. aquatica*.

1923a. Note sur les genres "*Lepturus*" R. Br. et "*Pholurus*" Trinius. Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon n. sér. 69: 86-90.

Includes *Lepturus repens* occurring in Formosa.

1923b. Note sur le genre "*Eccoilopus*" Steudel (Graminées). Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon n. sér. 70: 92-93.

A synopsis and key to the three known species, all from eastern Asia.

1923c. Le genre *Aponogeton* L. f. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 70: 670-676.

A revision, including *A. monostachyus* from China.

1923d. Le *Digitaria longiflora* Pers. et le *D. chinensis* A. Camus. Not. Syst. Lecomte 4: 48-49.

A tabular comparison of these eastern Asiatic species.

1923e. Les arbres, arbustes et arbrisseaux d'ornement. i-xxiii, 1-128. pl. 1-96. f. 1-69.

Includes several eastern Asiatic species. This paper forms vol. 12 of "Encyclopédie pratique du naturaliste."

1924a. Note sur le genre "*Schizachyrium*" (Graminées). Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon n. sér. 70: 87-91.

Lists the Chinese species.

1924b. Contribution à la connaissance de quelques Graminées. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 30: 106-108.

Includes a comparison *Digitaria longiflora* and *D. chinensis*, both occurring in eastern Asia.

1924c. Graminées nouvelles des Comores et de Formose. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 30: 513-514.

Includes *Miscanthus formosanus* sp. nov. from Formosa.

1924d. Sur l'habitat des bambous. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1924: 16-19.

Includes some species from China and Japan.

1925a. Une Graminée nouvelle pour la Chine. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 31: 330-331.

*Cymbopogon eberhardtii* from Hainan.

1925b. Une Graminée nouvelle pour l'Indo-Chine. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 31: 470.

*Saccharum porphyrocomum* from China and Indo-China.

1928a. Les châtaigniers. Monographie des genres *Castanea* et *Castanopsis*. 1-604. f. 1-28. 1929; atlas, pl. 1-34. 1928.

Monographic; includes a bibliography, pp. 491-526. The Atlas was issued in July, 1928, the text Oct. 30, 1929.

1928b. *Castanopsis* nouveaux. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 75: 698-699.

Contains *C. hickelii* sp. nov. from Hongkong.

1929a. *Castanopsis* nouveaux de Chine. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 1: 165.

*C. incana* and *C. chingii* spp. nov. from Chekiang.

1929b. Sur le *Corylus yunnanensis* (Franchet) A. Camus. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 1: 438-439.

Based on *C. heterophylla yunnanensis*. A full description.

1929c. Sur quelques *Castanopsis* de Chine. Bull. Soc. Linn. Lyon 8: 87-88.

A discussion of various species and descriptions of *C. neocavaleriei* and *C. rockii*, spp. nov.

1930a. Le genre "*Bothriochloa*" Kuntze. Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon 76: 162-165.

*Bothriochloa* O. Kuntze is accepted in place of the later *Amphilophis* Nash, and 8 transfers are made, including *Andropogon intermedius* and *A. pertusus*. Reprint, 1-4. 1930.

1930b. Espèces asiatiques nouvelles du genre *Carpinus*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 76: 966-970. 1 f.

Includes *C. rupestris* sp. nov. from Kweichow.

1930c. A new *Arundinaria* from China. Journ. Arn. Arb. 11: 192-193.

*A. fangiana* sp. nov. from Szechwan.

1931a. Sur quelques chênes d'Asie. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 3: 337-338.

Includes *Quercus tinjanensis* sp. nov. from China.

1931b. Fagacées nouvelles de l'Asie orientale. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 3: 688-691.

Includes *Quercus argyrotricha* sp. nov. from Kweichow.

1931c. Sur quelques Graminées. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 3: 759-761.

Includes *Cymbopogon tortilis* from southeastern China.

1932a. Quelques espèces nouvelles de Chênes. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 4: 122-124.

Includes *Quercus taliensis*, a new name for *Q. ilcx* var. *phyllireoides* from Yunnan.

1932b. Quelques Chênes nouveaux de l'île d'Hainan et de la péninsule Malaise. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 4: 912-914.

Includes *Lithocarpus fenzeliana* sp. nov. from Hainan.

1932c. Sur quelques genres de Fagacées. Riv. Sci. (Nice) 18: 37-42.

Includes notes on eastern Asiatic species, a table comparing *Castanea*, *Castanopsis*, *Lithocarpus*, and *Quercus*, and a number of transfers.

1933a. Espèces nouvelles des Chênes. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 5: 88-89.

Includes *Quercus malacotricha* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1933b. Espèces et variétés nouvelles du *Quercus*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 80: 353-355.

Includes *Quercus handeliana* and *Q. augustinii* from China.

1934a. Fagacées nouvelles de l'Asie orientale. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 6: 92-94.

Includes *Lithocarpus handeliana* sp. nov. from Hainan.

1934b. Descriptions d'espèces nouvelles appartenant aux genres *Agropyrum*, *Cenchrus* et *Tristachya*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 80: 773-774.

Includes *Agropyrum pachyrhizum* sp. nov. from Mongolia, and lists 7 other species of Gramineae from Mongolia and China.

1934-36. Les chênes. Monographie du genre *Quercus*. 2 v. (1, 1-93; atlas, pl. 1-78. pl. I-XXX. 1934; 2, 1-177; atlas, pl. 79-236, pl. XXXI-LVII. 1935-36).

The text consists of descriptions of the illustrated species. The plates with Roman numbers concern anatomy.

See also Hickel, R., and Camus, A.

**Camus, E. G.**

1910a. Notes sur les Cyperacées d'Asie. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 238-252, 290-294. f. 13-15, 20.

The species are mostly from Indo-China, a few from China and Japan. Some are described as new.

1910b. *Carex* nouveaux de l'Asie orientale et centrale. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 294-296.

Includes *C. tchenkeouensis* sp. nov. from Szechwan.

1912a. *Carex* de l'Asie orientale. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 205-207.

Includes *C. chaffanjonii* sp. nov. from Mongolia.

1912b. Sur la dispersion des espèces du genre *Eragrostis* dans l'Asie orientale. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 226-229.

Lists 18 species including those from China.

1912c. Bambusées nouvelles. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 243-246.

Includes *Arundinaria rigidula* and *A. fargesii*, spp. nov. from China.

1913. Les bambusées. Monographie, biologie, culture, principaux usages. 1-215. 2 pl.; atlas, pl. 1-100 (v. e. 1-101).

**Candolle, A. de.**

1830. Monographie des Campanulées. i-viii, 1-384, pl. 1-20. Contains some eastern Asiatic species.

1832a. Quatrième notice sur les plantes rares cultivées dans le jardin de Genève. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 5: 139-176, pl. 1-5.

Includes *Phyllanthus cantoniensis* Horn. from Canton, fully described and illustrated.

1832b. Mémoire sur la famille des Anonacées, et en particulier sur les espèces du pays des Birmans. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 5: 177-221, pl. 1-5.

Includes a very few references to Chinese species.

1834a. Revue de la famille des Myrsinées. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 2: 285-301.

Lists various eastern Asiatic species. A summary of the next entry.

1834b. A review of the natural order Myrsineae. Trans. Linn. Soc. 17: 95-138, pl. 4-8.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. The essential data and descriptions of new species are republished in Flora 19. Beibl.: 8-27, 1836. See also the preceding entry. For continuations see Candolle, A. de, 1841a, and 1841b.

1836. Distribution géographique des plantes alimentaires. 1-63.

General in nature.

1839a. Note sur le genre Weigelia. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 11: 237-241.

Includes 4 species from eastern Asia. Republished in Bibl. Univ. Genève. n. ser. 19: 186-191, 1839, and as separate, 1-8, 1839.

1839b. Lobeliaceae. In DC. Prodr. 7: 339-413.

1839c. Campanulaceae. In DC. Prodr. 7: 414-496.

1841a. Seconde mémoire sur la famille des Myrsinées.

Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 16: 65-97, pl. 1-3.

A continuation of Candolle, A. de, 1834b.

1841b. Troisième mémoire sur la famille des Myrsinées.

Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 16: 129-176, pl. 8, 9.

Concerns the basic taxonomy of the genera, etc.; a continuation of Candolle, A. de, 1834b.

1844a. Lentibulariaceae. In DC. Prodr. 8: 2-32.

1844b. Myrsineaceae. In DC. Prodr. 8: 75-140.

1844c. Aegiceraceae. In DC. Prodr. 8: 141-143.

1844d. Sapotaceae. In DC. Prodr. 8: 154-208.

1844e. Ebenaceae. In DC. Prodr. 8: 209-243.

1844f. Styracaceae. In DC. Prodr. 8: 244-272.

1844g. Oleaceae. In DC. Prodr. 8: 273-299.

1844h. Apocynaceae. In DC. Prodr. 8: 317-489.

1845. Loganiaceae. In DC. Prodr. 9: 1-37.

1857a. Myristicaceae. In DC. Prodr. 14: 187-208.

1857b. Santalaceae. In DC. Prodr. 14: 619-692.

1864a. Cupuliferae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 1-123.

1864b. Corylaceae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 124-133.

1864c. Platanaceae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 156-160.

1864d. Begoniaceae. In DC. Prodr. 15<sup>1</sup>: 266-408.

1868a. Cycadaceae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 522-547.

1868b. Dipterocarpeae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 604-637.

Includes *Vatica chinensis* Linn., which, however is not from China but is confined to Ceylon and India.

1868c. Helwingiaceae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 680-681.

1869. Cannabineae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>1</sup>: 28-31.

1878. Smilacaceae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. 1: 1-217.

1880. La photographie ou l'art de décrire les végétaux considérés sous différents points de vue. i-xxiv, 1-484.

Contains a mass of information on the institutions where collections of various individuals are preserved, including the collections made in China, pp. 383-484.

1882. Die Culturpflanzen und allgemeine Bemerkungen über dieselben. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 3: 487-506.

Includes many species from eastern Asia.

1883. Origine des plantes cultivées. i-viii, 1-377.

Reviewed with annotations by A. Gray, and J. H. Trumbull in Amer. Journ. Sci. III. 25: 241-255, 370-379, 1883; III. 26: 128-138, 1884, this republished in Sargent, C. S.,

1889a. It includes many eastern Asiatic plants. For English edition see the next entry.

1884a. Die Ursprung der Culturpflanzen. i-ix, 1-590.

A German edition of the preceding entry.

1884b. Origin of cultivated plants. i-viii, 1-468.

Includes many eastern Asiatic plants. Half-title: International scientific series, vol. 49. This is the English edition of the preceding entry. Reviewed by A. Gray and J. H. Trumbull in Amer. Journ. Sci. 25: 241-255, 370-379, 1883; 26: 128-138, 1884.

See also Candolle, A. P. de, and Candolle, A. de; Candolle, A. P. de, Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de; Dunal, M. F., 1852; and Hance, H. F., 1863.

**Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de.**

1878-96. Monographiae phanerogamarum, prodromi nunc continuatione nunc revisio. 9 v.

Monographic treatments of a few families. Those containing eastern Asiatic species are indexed separately in this bibliography. A continuation of Candolle, A. P. de, Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de, 1824-74.

**Candolle, A. P. de.**

1802. Astragalogia nempe Astragali, Biserrulae et Oxytrophidis nec non Phacae, Coluteae et Lessertiae historia iconibus illustrata. i-viii, 1-218, pl. 1-50.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1810a. Observations sur les plantes Composées ou Syngénèses. Premier Mémoire. Sur les Composées et les Cinarocéphales en général. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 16: 135-158, pl. 5.

Includes some eastern Asiatic genera.

1810b. Observations sur les plantes Composées ou Syngénèses. Second Mémoire. Monographies de quelques genres de Cinarocéphales. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 16: 181-208, pl. 6-15.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species of *Saussurea*.

1813. Catalogus plantarum horti botanici Monspeliensis, addito observationum circa species novas aut non satis cognitae. i-vi, 1-155.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1818-21. Regni vegetabilis systema naturale. sive ordines, genera et species plantarum secundum methodi naturalis normas digestarum et descriptarum. 2 v. (1, 1-564, 1818; 2, 1-745, 1821).

Monographic. Vol. 1 bears the subtitle: Prolegomena et ordines quinque nempe Ranunculaceas, Dilleniaceas, Magnoliaceas, Anonaceas, et Menispermaceas. Vol. 2 bears the subtitle: Ordines sex nempe Berberideas, Podophylleas, Nymphaeaceas, Papaveraceas, Fumariaceas et Cruciferas.

1822. Mémoire sur la famille des Ternstroemiaceae et en particulier sur le genre Saurauja. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 1: 393-430, pl. 1-8.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1824a. Ranunculaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 2-66.

1824b. Dilleniaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 67-76.

1824c. Magnoliaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 77-82.

1824d. Anonaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 83-94.

1824e. Menispermaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 95-104.

1824f. Berberideae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 105-110.

1824g. Nymphaeaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 113-116.

1824h. Papaveraceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 117-124.

1824i. Fumariaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 125-130.

1824j. Cruciferae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 131-236.

1824k. Capparideae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 237-254.

1824l. Violarieae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 287-316.

This was in part based on de Candolle's previous work, in part on the work of F. C. J. Gingens de Lassaraz.

1824m. Droseraceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 317-320.

1824n. Polygaleae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 321-342.

1824o. Pittosporeae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 345-348.

1824p. Caryophylleae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 351-422.

1824q. Malvaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 429-474.

1824r. Bombaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 475-480.

1824s. Byttneriaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 481-502.

1824t. Tiliaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 503-518.

1824u. Ternstroemiaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 523-528.

**Candolle, A. P. de (continued).**

- 1824v. Camellieae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 529-530.  
 1824w. Aurantiaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 535-540.  
 1824x. Hypericineae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 541-556.  
 1824y. Hippocrateaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 567-572.  
 1824z. Malpighiaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 577-592.  
 1824aa. Acerineae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 593-596.  
 1824bb. Sapindaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 601-618.  
 1824cc. Ampelideae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 627-636.  
 1824dd. Geraniaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 637-682.  
 1824ee. Balsamineae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 685-688.  
 1824ff. Oxalideae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 689-702.  
 1824gg. Zygophylleae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 703-708.  
 1824hh. Rutaceae. In DC. Prodr. 1: 709-732.  
 1825a. Mémoires sur la famille des Légumineuses. i-vi, 1-525 pl. 1-70.  
 Contains some eastern Asiatic species.  
 1825b. Celastrineae. In DC. Prodr. 2: 2-18.  
 The genera with Asiatic species are *Staphylea*, *Euonymus*, *Celastrus*, *Ilex*, and *Skimmia*.  
 1825c. Rhamneae. In DC. Prodr. 2: 19-42.  
 1825d. Aquilariaceae. In DC. Prodr. 2: 59-60.  
 Includes *Ophispermum sinense* Lour., now considered as *Aquilaria sinensis* (Lour.) Gilg. (Thymelaeaceae).  
 1825e. Terebinthaceae. In DC. Prodr. 2: 61-92.  
 1825f. Leguminosae. In DC. Prodr. 2: 93-524.  
 1825g. Rosaceae. In DC. Prodr. 2: 525-639.  
 1825a. Mémoire sur la famille des Crassulacées. 2: 1-47 pl. 1-13.  
 Includes *Penthorum chinense* and other eastern Asiatic species. See Candolle, A. P. de, 1828-38.  
 1825b. Mémoire sur la famille des Mélastomacées. 1: 1-84 pl. 1-10.  
 Includes *Osbeckia* with eastern Asiatic species. See Candolle, A. P. de, 1828-38.  
 1828c. Calycanthaceae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 1-2.  
 1828d. Combretaceae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 9-24.  
 1828e. Onagrarieae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 35-64.  
 1828f. Haloragaceae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 65-72.  
 1828g. Lythrarieae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 75-94.  
 1828h. Tamariscineae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 95-98.  
 1828i. Melastomaceae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 99-202.  
 1828j. Myrtaceae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 207-296.  
 1828k. Crassulaceae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 381-414.  
 1828l. Ficoideae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 415-456.  
 1828-30. Alangieae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 203-204. 1828; 4: 267 (footnote). 1830.  
 1828-38. Collection de mémoires pour servir à l'histoire du règne végétal et plus spécialement pour servir de complément à quelques parties du Prodromus regni vegetabilis. Mémoires un a dix.  
 The memoirs having references to eastern Asiatic species are separately entered in this bibliography.  
 1830a. Mémoire sur la famille des Loranthacées. 6: 1-31 pl. 1-12.  
 Includes *Loranthus chinensis* sp. nov. and other eastern Asiatic species. See Candolle, A. P. de, 1828-38.  
 1830b. Saxifragaceae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 1-54.  
 1830c. Umbelliferae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 55-250.  
 1830d. Araliaceae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 251-266.  
 1830e. Hamamelideae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 267-270.  
 1830f. Corneae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 271-276.  
 1830g. Loranthaceae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 277-320.  
 1830h. Caprifoliaceae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 321-340.  
 1830i. Rubiaceae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 341-622.  
 1830j. Valerianeae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 623-642.  
 1830k. Dipsaceae. In DC. Prodr. 4: 643-664.  
 1833. Genres nouveaux appartenant à la famille des Composées ou Synantherées. Arch. Bot. Guillemain 2: 330-334.  
 Contains *Ancuthia* gen. nov. based on *Cirsium igniarium* Pall., native of the Altai Mts. Reprint, 1-6. 1833.

1834. Botanique de la Chine septentrionale. Bibl. Univ. Sci. Arts Genève 55<sup>1</sup>: 107-110.  
 A review of Bunge, A., 1833. Published also in Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 2: 121-125. 1834.  
 1836-38. Compositae. In DC. Prodr. 5: 1-706. 1836; 6: 1-687. 1837; 7: 1-330. 1838.  
 1838a. Vaccinieae. In DC. Prodr. 7: 552-579.  
 Compiled from F. Dunal's unpublished manuscript.  
 1839b. Ericaceae. In DC. Prodr. 7: 580-733.  
 1837c. Pyrolaceae. In DC. Prodr. 7: 772-776.  
 1844. Jasmineae. In DC. Prodr. 8: 300-316.  
 1845a. Bignoniaceae. In DC. Prodr. 9: 142-248.  
 1845b. Cyrtandraceae. In DC. Prodr. 9: 258-286.  
 1845c. Erycibeae. In DC. Prodr. 9: 463-465.  
 1845-46. Borragineae. In DC. Prodr. 9: 466-559. 1845; 10<sup>1</sup>: 1-178.  
 See also Redouté, P. J., 1802-16.  
**Candolle, A. P. de, and Candolle, A. de.**  
 1841. Huitième notice sur les plantes rares cultivées dans le jardin de Genève. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 75-105. pl. 1-3.  
 Includes *Lilium longiflorum* from Japan.  
**Candolle, A. P. de, Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de.**  
 1824-74. Prodromus systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis, sive enumeratio contracta ordinum generum specierumque plantarum hucusque cognitarum, juxta methodi naturalis normas digesta. 17 v. 1824-73; with Buek's index 1-4. 1840-74.  
 A series of monographs covering numerous families. Each family containing eastern Asiatic species is indexed under its respective author. For index see Buek, H. W., 1840-74. For summary of distribution of species see Hinds, R. B., 1842.  
**Candolle, C. de.**  
 1862. Mémoire sur la famille des Juglandées. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 18: 5-48. pl. 1-6.  
 Includes references to various eastern Asiatic species.  
 1864a. Juglandaceae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 134-146.  
 Monographic.  
 1864b. Myricaceae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 147-155.  
 Monographic.  
 1869. Piperaceae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>1</sup>: 235<sup>65</sup>-471.  
 Monographic.  
 1878a. Meliaceae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. 1: 399-752. pl. 6-9.  
 Monographic.  
 1878b. On the geographical distribution of the Meliaceae. Trans. Linn. Soc. II. Bot. 1: 233-236. pl. 30, 31.  
 Includes notes on distribution in eastern Asia.  
 1898. Piperaceae novae. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève 2: 252-288.  
 Include the new species, *Piper ferriei* from the Liu Kiu Isl., *P. henryi* from China, and *Chavica hainana* from Hainan.  
 1904. Zwei neue Piper-Arten aus China. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II, 4: 1026.  
*P. macropodium* and *P. polysiphonum* from collections by A. Henry in Yunnan.  
 1908. A revision of the Indo-Malayan species of *Cedrela*. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 3: 357-376. [i].  
 Nine species are recognized, including those of China.  
 1911. Note sur la distribution géographique des espèces du genre *Peperomia* R. et Pav. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 21: 1-6.  
 Mentions all species from China.  
 1914. Piperaceae novae. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 38-44.  
 Includes *Peperomia reflexa* var. *sinensis*, *P. duclouxii*, *P. cavaleriei*, *Piper martinii*, and *P. latispicum* from China.  
 1917. Piperaceae chinenses. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 6 (i. e. 7): 476-482.  
 New species. Vol. 6, nos. 61 and 62 are indexed with vol. 7.  
 1922. Piperaceae Formosanae novae. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève 21: 221-224.  
 Descriptions of five new species.  
 1923. Piperacearum clavis analytica. Candollea 1: 65-415.  
 Key to the species of *Piper* for the entire world.



1925. Piperaceae novae pro maxima parte in Piperacearum clavi analytica jam discriminatae, nunc accuratius descriptae, additis nonnullis anterioribus fusiis descriptis. *Candollea* 2: 187-226.  
Includes *Piper rupigaudens* from Korea, as new, but without any description other than the key characters.  
See also Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de; and Candolle, A. P. de, Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de.
- Cannart-d'Hamale, F. de.**  
1851. Essai d'une histoire littéraire des lis. Belg. Hort. 1: 192-201, 287-294, 390-398.  
Includes historical notes on a few Japanese species of *Lilium* in the last part.
- [Cantor, T.]**  
1841. Conspectus of collections made by Dr. Cantor, Assistant Surgeon, during his employment with H. M. 26th Regt. on expedition to China. 1840. Calcutta Journ. Nat. Hist. 2: 101-108.  
Contains a list of "plants flowering in Chusan." Republished with a few changes in Chin. Repos. 10: 434-438. 1841.  
1842a. Dr. Cantor's visit to Chusan. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. 8: 288.  
A letter with general notes on the author's trip.  
1842b. General features of Chusan, with remarks on the flora and fauna of that island. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. 9: 265-278, 361-370, 481-493.  
Includes a list of 11 plants flowering at Chusan in July, August, and September. Reprint, 1-38. 1842.
- Capitaine, L.**  
1913. Étude analytique & phytogéographique du groupe des Légumineuses. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 23[A]: 1-500. pl. 1-27.  
Considers genera only with keys. The preface is dated July 22, 1909, the title page 1912, the cover 1913.
- Capus, G. M.**  
1884. Sur les plantes cultivées qu'on trouve à l'état sauvage ou subspontané dans le Thian-Schan occidental. Ann. Sci. Nat. VI. Bot. 18: 278-292.  
Largely concerned with the origin of cultivated plants.
- Cardot, J.**  
1892. Monographie des Fontinalacées. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg 28: 1-152.  
Monographic; includes selected species, some probably occurring in northern China.  
1897a. Répertoire sphagnologique. Catalogue alphabétique de toutes les espèces et variétés du genre *Sphagnum* avec la synonymie, la bibliographie et la distribution géographique, d'après les travaux les plus récents. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun 10: 235-432.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1897b. Fontinales japonaises. Rev. Bryol. 24: 33-36.  
Includes descriptions of one new species and several new varieties of *Fontinalis*.  
1904. Première contribution à la flore bryologique de la Corée. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 17: 1-44. f. 1-27.  
Ninety-seven species listed, many described as new.  
1905. Mousses de l'île Formose. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 19<sup>2</sup>: 85-148. f. 1-39.  
Lists 130 species, many described as new.  
1907-13. Mousses nouvelles du Japon et de Corée. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 7: 709-717. 1907; 8: 331-336. 1908; Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 1: 120-132. 1909; 3: 275-294, 340. 1911; 4: 378-387. 1912; 5: 317-324. 1913.  
Includes many new species.  
1908. Notes bryologiques. II. Sur les *Leucobryum* du Japon. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 163-165.  
Enumeration and notes on 12 species, none new.  
1912. *Boulaya* Card. genre nouveau de la famille des Leskéacées. Rev. Bryol. 39: 1-3.  
*Boulaya mittenii* (Broth.) Card. from Japan and Corea.  
1913. *Hylocomiopsis* Card. genre nouveau de la famille des Leskéacées. Rev. Bryol. 40: 22-23.  
*Hylocomiopsis ovicarpa* (Besch.) Card. from Japan.  
1916-18. Notes sur des Rosacées d'Extrême-Orient. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 224-230. 1916; Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 22: 396-409. 1916; 23: 113-129, 272-311. 1917; 24: 63-87. 1918.  
Notes and descriptions of various new and old species of Rosaceae.
- 1916-20. Rosacées nouvelles d'Extrême-Orient. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 230-243, 263-271, 289-315, 345-355, 371-382. 1916-17; 4: 20-34. 1920.  
Includes various new species and new varieties of *Potentilla*, *Rosa*, *Rubus*, *Eriobotrya*, *Photinia*, etc.  
1918-19. Le cognassier de Delavay. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1918-19: 131-133. f. 45-47.  
*Cydonia delavayi* from Szechwan.  
1919a. Sur les caractères distinctifs des *Eriobotrya* (Rosacées) et genres voisins, et observations sur quelques espèces asiatiques d'*Eriobotrya*. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 25: 205-207.  
Includes notes on several species from China.  
1919b. Notes sur des espèces asiatiques du genre *Photinia*, section *Euphotinia*. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 25: 398-404.  
Notes on many species, mostly from China, including two transfers.  
1920. Notes sur des espèces Asiatiques du genre *Photinia*, section *Pourthiaea* (Rosacées). Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 26: 568-571.  
Includes several new species and transfers.  
1922. Notes sur les espèces asiatiques des genres *Stranvaesia*, *Raphiolepis*, *Amelanchier*, *Osteomeles* et *Parinarium*. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 28: 191-193.  
Various critical notes without new species.  
See also Renault, F., and Cardot, J.
- Cardot, J., and Thériot, I.**  
1904. Mousses du Kouy-Tchéou (Chine) récoltées par Em. Bodinier et déterminées par J. Cardot et I. Thériot. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 13: 81-82. pl. 1.  
An enumeration with descriptions of some new species.  
1908. Diagnoses d'espèces nouvelles. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 18<sup>219</sup>: II-III.  
A preliminary description of 13 new species of mosses from the Liu Kiu Islands.
- Carey, W.** See Roxburgh, W., 1820-24.
- Carl, H.**  
1931. Die Arttypen und die systematische Gliederung der Gattung *Plagiochila* Dum. Ann. Bryol. Suppl. 2: i-viii, 1-170. f. 1-13.  
A monographic treatment, including the eastern Asiatic species.
- Carli, M.**  
1899. Il Ce-kiang, studio geografico-economico con una introduzione storica e una carta. i-xix, 1-278. 1 fold. map.  
In Italian. Contains economic notes on the cultivated plants.
- Carrière, E. A.**  
1853a. Revue des espèces du genre *Diervilla*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 2: 305-310.  
A synopsis of 8 species, including the eastern Asiatic representatives of *Weigela*. Published also in Fl. Serr. Jard. 8: 288-290, 292. 1853.  
1853b. Floraison du *Prunus sinensis* flore albo pleno. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 2: 382-383.  
A general description. See Carrière, E. A., 1855d.  
1853c. Pêcher d'Ispahan? à fleurs doubles. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 2: 561-562. 1 pl.  
A general and botanical description of *Prunus* sp., probably from eastern Asia. The plate is colored.  
1854a. *Spiraea Fortunei*, Planch. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 21-22. pl. 2.  
Native of China.  
1854b. Deux mots sur l'*Akebia quinata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 162-163.  
Mainly horticultural notes on this introduction.  
1854-55. Rusticité des *Mahonia japonica*, *intermedia*, *Beali* et *trifurca*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 10: 166, 168.  
Includes general notes on the eastern Asiatic species.  
1855a. *Biota orientalis*, *Biota pyramidalis*, et *Taxus adpressa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 4: 93-96. f. 6-8.  
Concerns the distinguishing characters. The first is a native of China and Japan.  
1855b. Les *Mahonia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 4: 308-311.  
General notes, including a few eastern Asiatic species.



**Carrière, E. A. (continued).**

1855c. *Clematis patens* Dcne., var. *Helena* Hort. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 4: 341. pl. 18.

Introduced into Europe from China or Japan. The plate is colored.

1855d. *Prunus sinensis* flore albo pleno. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 4: 360.

A general description.

1855-67. *Traité général des conifères; ou, Description de toutes les espèces et variétés aujourd'hui connues, avec leur synonymie, l'indication des procédés de culture et de multiplication qu'il convient de leur appliquer.* i-xvi, 1-656. 1855; nouvelle édition, i-xii, 1-910. 1867.

Considers some eastern Asiatic species.

1856. Nouvelle variété du *Ligustrum Japonicum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 5: 13-14.

*L. japonicum* var. *elegans*.

1858a. *Viorne à grosses têtes*. *Viburnum macrocephalum*, Lindl. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1858: 349-353. f. 99.

Introduced into Europe from China.

1858b. *Ligustrum Japonicum paniculatum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1858: 536-538.

Introduced into France from Shanghai.

1859. Sur le *Fontanesia Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1859: 43-44. f. 9.

Introduced into Europe from China.

1860a. Le *Bambusa gracilis*. Belg. Hort. 10: 332.

Native of eastern Asia.

1860b. *Spiraea Fortunei paniculata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1860: 495-498. f. 100, 101.

Introduced into Europe from China.

1861a. *Pêche Montigny* ou *pêche amandiforme* de Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 11-12. 1 pl.

A new variety of *Persica sativa* from China with technical description. The Latin name is not indicated. The plate is colored.

1861b. *Bambou vert glauque*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 146-148. f. 31, 32.

*Bambusa viridi-glaucescens* sp. nov. from China.

1861c. Le *chêne de Fordes*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 114-115. f. 24, 25.

A general note on *Quercus fordii*.

1861d. Sur les variétés du *Sophora japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 84-85.

A general note.

1861e. *Biota orientalis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 229-231. f. 45.

A general description of this native of China.

1861f. *Forsythia suspensa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 291-293. 1 pl.

General and technical description of this native of Japan and a comparison with *F. viridissima*.

1862a. *Amygdalopsis Lindleyi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1862: 91-93. 1 pl. f. 10.

A general note on this Chinese species. This new name is proposed to replace *Prunus triloba*. The plate is colored.

1862b. *Lonicera brachypoda* et *longiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1862: 187-188.

A general note on these natives of China and Japan.

1862c. *Lis à feuilles en coeur*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1862: 389-390.

A general note on *Lilium giganteum*, native of China and Japan.

1862-65. *Amygdalopsis Lindleyi*, Carr. *Prunus triloba*, Lindl. Fl. Serr. Jard. 15: 63-65. pl. 1532.

Native of China.

1863a. *Ligustrum Chinense*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1863: 88-89.

Introduced into Europe from China. Contains technical and general descriptions.

1863b. *Viburnum Keteleeri*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1863: 269-271. f. 31.

A general note.

1863c. Quatre nouvelles variétés de *pêchers* de Chine à fleurs doubles. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1863: 391-392. 1 pl.

Descriptions of four new horticultural varieties of *Persica sinensis*. The plate is colored.

1864a. Dimorphisme de l'*Osmanthus Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1864: 69-71. f. 7, 8.

Native of Japan. Includes nomenclatural and botanical notes.

1864b. Sur la *Glycine* de Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1864: 97.

A general note.

1864c. Sur le fusain du Japon. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1864: 248.

A general note on *Evonymus japonica*.

1864d. Le *Maclura tricuspidata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1864: 390. f. 37.

A general note on this introduction into Europe from China.

1865a. *Dioscorea Decaisneana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1865: 111-113.

Native of China.

1865b. *Viburnum Dahuricum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1865: 309-310. f. 37.

1865c. *Ailanthus flavescens*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1865: 366.

A botanical description.

1866a. Les *aucubas*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 88-89.

A synopsis of the horticultural varieties of *Aucuba japonica*.

1866b. Sur les *Lonicera Chinensis* et *diversifolia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 99.

1866c. Encore le *Dioscorea Decaisneana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 229-230.

Considered only a variety of *Dioscorea batatas*.

1866d. *Cerasus Sieboldii* [sic!]. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 371-372. 1 pl.

Introduced into Europe from Japan. The plate is colored.

1866e. *Hydrangea japonica rosalba*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 432. 1 pl.

Introduced into Europe from Japan. The plate is colored.

1866f. *Keteleeria Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 449-451. 2 pl.

Native of China.

1866g. *Clerodendron Bungei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 470-471. 1 pl.

Native of China. The plate is colored.

1866-80. *Plantes nouvelles, rares, ou peu connues*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1866: 337-340, 379-380, 438-440, 460. 1866; 1867: 80, 300, 340, 360, 440. 1867; 1868: 39-40, 260, 300. 1868; 1869: 99-100, 299-300. 1869; 1870: 200. 1870; 1871: 460, 600. 1871; 1872: 100, 119-120, 199-200, 280, 360. 1872; 1873: 19-20, 420. 1873; 1874: 220-300. 1874; 1875: 20, 160, 240, 320, 400, 420. 1875; 1876: 20, 59-60, 120, 160, 180, 260, 300, 339-340, 400, 420, 439-440. 1876; 1877: 140, 160, 420. 1877; 1878: 60, 240, 300, 360. 1878; 1879: 60, 220. 1879; 1880: 220. 1880.

A series of short papers containing descriptions of plants, many proposed as new. Only those manifestly containing eastern Asiatic species are here listed. The title varies, sometimes appearing as "Plantes nouvelles rares ou pas assez connues," sometimes as "Plantes méritantes, nouvelles ou peu connues."

1867a. *Rhus Osbeckii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1867: 111. f. 14.

Introduced into Europe from China.

1867b. *Clerodendron serotinum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1867: 351. f. 34.

Native of China.

1867c. *Lilium auratum rubrum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1867: 371-372. 1 pl.

Native of Japan. The plate is colored.

1867d. *Erables Japonais*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1867: 391-392. 1 pl.

Includes *Acer ornatum*, *A. frederici guillemi*, and *A. sanguineum*, spp. nov. based on horticultural forms from Japan. The plate is colored.

1867e. *Lilium pseudo-tigrinum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1867: 411-412. 1 pl.

Native of China. The plate is colored.

1867f. *Ailanthus erythrocarpa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1867: 419.

Proposed as a new species, apparently of Chinese origin.

- 1867g. *Ampelopsis palmiloba*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1867: 451. f. 40.  
Introduced into Europe from China.
- 1868a. *Les Chamaerops excelsa*, Fortunei et sinensis. Belg. Hort. 18: 37-38.  
General notes.
- 1868b. *Ampelopsis dissecta*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1868: 10-11. f. 1.  
Described as a new species from China.
- 1868c. *Cissus Davidiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1868: 29-30. f. 2.  
Native of China.
- 1868d. *Plantes nouvelles*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1868: 39-40.  
Contains several new species and varieties of *Ampelopsis* and *Cissus* from China.
- 1868e. *Keteleeria Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1868: 132-133. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1868f. *Rosa dubia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1868: 269-270. f. 29.  
Introduced into Europe from China.
- 1868g. *Polycarpa Maximowiczii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1868: 330.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868h. *Pseudolarix Kaempferi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1868: 332-333. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1869a. *Citrus triptera* et *Triphasia trifoliata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 15-17. f. 2, 3.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1869b. *Retinospora leptoclada*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 95. f. 24.  
Native of Japan.
- 1869c. *Chamaecyparis obtusa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 97. f. 25.  
Native of Japan.
- 1869d. *Stachyurus praecox*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 200. f. 49.  
Native of Japan.
- 1869e. *Corylopsis spicata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 229-230. f. 55.  
Native of Japan.
- 1869f. *Les skimmias*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 258-260. f. 60, 61.  
General notes.
- 1869g. *Deux nouveaux bambous*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 292-293.  
*Bambusa violascens* and *B. duquilioi*, spp. nov. from China and Japan. On page 324 additional data are given, and *B. duquilioi* is given as *B. quillioi* and *B. quilioi*.
- 1869h. *Retinospora juniperoides*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 307. f. 69.  
Probably from Japan.
- 1869i. [Deux nouveaux bambous.] Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 324.  
Additional data regarding *Bambusa violascens* and *B. quillioi* (*B. duquilioi*).
- 1869j. [Hydrangea Otaksa.] Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 324-325.  
Native of Japan.
- 1869k. *Plantes japonaises nouvellement introduites par la Société d'acclimatation du Bois de Boulogne*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 366-371. f. 77-79.  
A list of 46 species with notes, including *Rhododendron degranianum*, *Tetranthera huysii*, and *Eurya jacquemartii*, spp. nov.
- 1869l. *Ligustrum Quihoui*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 377.  
Native of China.
- 1870a. *Ampelopsis tuberosa* et *Ampelopsis napiformis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 16-17. f. 2, 3.  
Introduced from China.
- 1870b. À propos du *Diospyros costata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 131-136. f. 24.  
Extensive notes on cultivated forms of *Diospyros kaki*.
- 1870c. *Bambusa flexuosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 320.  
Native of China.
- 1870d. *Chamaerops excelsa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 329-330. f. 49, 50.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1871a. *Tricyrtis pilosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 407-408.  
Native of Japan.
- 1870b. *Diospyros costata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 410-415. 1 pl. f. 57, 58.  
Many data on cultivated forms of *Diospyros kaki*. The plate is colored.
- 1871c. *Malus Torringo*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 451. 1 pl. f. 63.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored and is correctly indicated as *M. toringo*.
- 1871d. *Buxus Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 519-520.  
Native of China.
- 1871e. *Cotoneaster reflexa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 520.  
Native of China.
- 1871f. *Lychnis speciosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1871: 530-531. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1871g. *Primula Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 571-572. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1871h. *Malus floribunda*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 591. 1 pl. f. 77.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1871i. *Pseudolarix Kaempferi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870-71: 608-609. f. 80, 81.  
Native of Japan.
- 1872a. Notice sur la prune Eugène Simon, *Prunus Simonii* Carr. Belg. Hort. 22: 128.  
Introduced into Europe from China.
- 1872b. *Pyrus Simonii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 28-29. f. 3.  
Native of China.
- 1872c. *Maclura tricuspidata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 55-57. f. 6, 7, 138.  
Native of Japan.
- 1872d. *Persica Davidiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 74-76. f. 10.  
Native of China.
- 1872e. Encore le *Diospyros costata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 77-78.  
Further notes on *Diospyros kaki* (*D. costata*).
- 1872f. *Prunus Simonii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 111-112. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1872g. *Idesia polycarpa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 174-176. f. 19, 20.  
Native of Japan.
- 1872h. *Cerasus Lannesiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 198.  
Native of Japan.
- 1872i. Les pommiers dits baccifères. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 210. 1 pl. f. 25.  
Concerns various small-fruited species of *Malus*, chiefly or all from eastern Asia. The plate is colored.
- 1872j. *Rhaphis flabelliformis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 229-230. f. 26.  
Native of China.
- 1872k. *Diospyros Roxburghii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 253-258. f. 28, 29.  
Gives numerous data regarding eastern Asiatic cultivated forms of *Diospyros*.
- 1872l. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 291-292. 1 pl.  
Native of Mongolia and China. The plate is colored.
- 1872m. Variétés de *Chaenomeles Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 331. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1872n. *Daphne Mazeli*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 392.  
Native of Japan.
- 1872o. *Actinidia Kolomikta*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 395-396. f. 43.  
Native of Japan.

## Carrière, E. A. (continued).

- 1872p. *Caryopteris mongolica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1872: 451. 1 pl.  
Native of Mongolia. The plate is colored.
- 1873a. *Pseudotsuga Davidiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 37-38. f. 3-5.  
Native of China.
- 1873b. *Hydrangea paniculata grandiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 51. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1873c. *Lonicera Standishii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 148. f. 15.  
Native of China.
- 1873d. Quelques observations sur les bambous. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 159-160.  
Contains notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1873e. *Lonicera fragrantissima*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 169. f. 17.  
Probably from China.
- 1873f. *Desmodium penduliflorum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 211-212. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1873g. *Lonicera longiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 248-249.  
Native of Japan.
- 1873h. *Cerasus Lannesiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 351. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1873i. Aperçu du genre *Deutzia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 357-358.  
Considers a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1873j. *Bambusa sulfurea*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 379-380.  
Probably from eastern Asia.
- 1873k. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 448-449. f. 40.  
The illustration is of a mature fruit.
- 1873l. *Prunus Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 457. f. 41.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874a. *Diospyros Mazeli*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 70-71. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored. (= *D. kaki* forma.)
- 1874b. *Hydrangea acuminata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 91-92. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1874c. *Rhubarbe officinale*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 93-98. f. 13.
- 1874d. *Clerodendron imperialis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 110-111. 1 pl.  
Probably from eastern Asia. The plate is colored.
- 1874e. *Lagerstroemia indica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 130-131. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia. The plate is colored.
- 1874f. *Malus Ringo*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 170-171.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874g. *Des rétinosporas*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 193-196. f. 25-27.  
Notes on various cultivated forms of *Retinospora* from eastern Asia.
- 1874h. *Azalea mollis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 247-248.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874i. *Raphiolepis salicifolia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 271-272. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1874j. *Skimmia rubella*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 311-312. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1874k. *Weigela floribunda*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 350. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1874l. *Actinidia volubilis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 394-396. f. 53, 54.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874m. *Spiraea Fortunei paniculata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 410-411.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1874n. *Ligustrum coriaceum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 418. f. 56.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874o. *Prunus sinensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 451-454. f. 59, 60.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1874p. *Clematis flammula robusta*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1874: 465-466. f. 59.  
Native of Japan.
- 1875a. *Lilium auratum speciosum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 10-11. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1875b. *Cissus japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 60.  
Native of Japan.
- 1875c. *Desmodium japonicum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 75.  
Native of Japan.
- 1875d. *Cedrela sinensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 86-88. f. 15.  
Native of China.
- 1875e. *Des weigelas*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 128-131, 210-214.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1875f. *Hypericum patulum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 170-171. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia. The plate is colored.
- 1875g. *Chamaerops excelsa gracilis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 220.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1875h. *Bambou à tiges carrées*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 237-238.  
Concerns an unnamed Japanese bamboo with square stems.
- 1875i. *Pterostyrax hispidum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 307-309. f. 50.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876a. *Les bambous carrés*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 32-33. f. 3.  
Concerns a square bamboo, native of Japan.
- 1876b. *Polygonum sachalinense*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 36-37.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1876c. *Rosa polyantha*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 253-256. f. 49-53.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876d. *Prunus Japonica flore pleno*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 290. 1 pl. f. 62.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1876e. *Eulalia Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 348-349.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876f. *Azalea obtusa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 370. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1876g. *Andromeda Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 388-389. f. 82.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876h. *Pterostyrax hispidum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 394-395. f. 83, 84.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876i. *Chaenomeles alba grandiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 410-411. 1 pl. f. 89-94.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1876j. *Cissus elegans*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 419-420.  
Native of Japan.
- 1877a. A new shrub (*Ligustrina amurensis*). Garden 12: 623-625. f. 1-4.  
A general note translated from Carrière, E. A., 1877d.
- 1877b. *Cissus Veitchii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1877: 176-177. f. 32.  
Apparently from eastern Asia.
- 1877c. Deux nouvelles plantes japonaises rustiques. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1877: 435-436. f. 78, 79.  
*Cynanchum macrorrhizon* and *Ribes japonicum*.
- 1877d. *Ligustrina amurensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1877: 453-456. f. 81-84.  
For translation see Carrière, E. A., 1877a.

- 1877e. *Enkyanthus Japonicus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1877**: 467-468. f. 86.  
Native of Japan.
- 1878a. *Rhodoleia Championi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1878**: 27-28. f. 6.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1878b. Du *Cephalotaxus Fortunei* à propos des sexes. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1878**: 116-117. f. 24.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1878c. *Corylopsis spicata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1878**: 197-198. f. 37.  
Native of Japan.
- 1878d. *Magnolia stellata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1878**: 270. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1878e. *Diospyros Lycopersicon*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1878**: 470. 1 pl.  
A form of *D. kaki* and native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1879a. *Idesia polycarpa crispa*. Garden **15**: 471. 1 f.  
An abnormal form, native of Japan.
- 1879b. *Cyperus textilis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1879**: 131-133.  
Native of Japan.
- 1879c. *Armeniaca Davidiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1879**: 236-237. f. 46-48.  
Native of China.
- 1879d. *Perilla heteromorpha*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1879**: 271-275. f. 55-58.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1879e. *Pyrus betulaeifolia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1879**: 318-319. f. 68, 69.  
Native of China.
- 1880a. Revue du genre *Retinospora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1880**: 35-39. f. 4-8, 93-97. f. 17-22, 177-179.  
Largely taxonomic with references to the cultivated forms.
- 1880b. *Des skimmias*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1880**: 55-58. f. 10-13.  
Considers the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1880c. *Soja hispida*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1880**: 153-157. f. 31-35.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1880d. Vigne japonaise yamaboutu. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1880**: 210-211. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored. No Latin name is given.
- 1880e. *Styrax Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1880**: 280.  
Native of Japan.
- 1880f. Sur les *kakis* japonais. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1880**: 352-354. f. 69-73.  
Includes several binomials based on horticultural forms of *Diospyrus kaki*.
- 1881a. Deux nouvelles vignes chinoises. Journ. Agr. Prat. **45**: 619-620.  
Concerns *Spinovitis davidi* (= *Vitis davidi*) and *Vitis romaneti* from China. Published also in Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1881**: 239-240. 1881.
- 1881b. *Lysimachia brachystachys*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1881**: 90. 1 pl.  
An error for *Lysimachia barystachys* from eastern Asia. The plate is colored.
- 1881c. *Canavalia Lunareti*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1881**: 236-237. f. 56, 57.  
Native of Japan.
- 1881d. *Veronica subsessilis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1881**: 270-271. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The colored plate is labeled *Veronica longifolia subsessilis*.
- 1881e. Considérations générales sur les pommiers microcarpes. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1881**: 295-298. f. 64-70.  
Considers the eastern Asiatic forms.
- 1881f. *Schizophragma hydrangeoides*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1881**: 313-314. f. 72, 73.  
Native of Japan.
- 1882a. Pommiers microcarpes à fruits caducs. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1882**: 95-96. f. 23, 24.  
Considers a few Japanese forms.
- 1882b. *Lilium auratum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1882**: 127-128. f. 28.  
Native of Japan.
- 1882c. *Evonymus Japonicus pyramidatus* et *E. Japonicus fastigiatus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1882**: 529.
- 1883a. Étude générale du genre pommier, et particulièrement des pommiers microcarpes, ou pommiers d'ornement, pommiers à fleurs doubles, pommiers de la Chine, pommiers baccifères, pommiers de Sibérie, pommiers cerises, etc. 1-175. f. 1-18.  
Concerns *Malus* spp.
- 1883b. *Lespedeza macrocarpa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1883**: 14.  
Native of northern China.
- 1883c. *Evonymus sinensis* et *Evonymus microphyllus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1883**: 37-38.
- 1883d. *Spinovitis Davidi* et *Vitis Romaneti*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1883**: 53-56.  
Native of China.
- 1884a. Fructification du *Sciadopitys verticillata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1884**: 16-18. f. 1-4.  
Native of Japan.
- 1884b. *Prunus sinensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1884**: 156-157. 1 pl. f. 39, 40.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1885a. Les vignes de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 55-57. f. 10.  
Considers various species of *Vitis*.
- 1885b. *Skimmia rubella*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 189-190.  
Native of China.
- 1885c. Sur quelques variétés de *Cryptomeria*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 226-227.  
A consideration of some horticultural varieties from Japan.
- 1885d. *Stachys affinis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 236-237. f. 40.  
Native of China.
- 1885e. Dimorphismes de l'*Evonymus radicans*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 295-296. f. 50, 51.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885f. *Spiraea astilboides*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 370-371.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885g. *Armeniaca Mume* var. *Alphandi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1885**: 564-566. 1 pl. f. 101-103.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1886a. Essai sur quelques vignes de la Chine découvertes par le Père Lazariste Armand David. Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France III. **8**: 549-561. 759-771.  
General in nature. Republished in part in Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France III. **8**: 549-561. 1886. For extracts see Carrière, E. A., 1888g.
- 1886b. *Prunus tomentosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1886**: 9-10.  
Native of Japan.
- 1886c. Les anémones du Japon. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1886**: 20. f. 5.  
Horticultural.
- 1886d. *Vitis Japonica crassifolia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1886**: 81-82.  
Native of Japan.
- 1886e. *Azalea mollis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1886**: 115-116.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1886f. *Bambusa Castilloni*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1886**: 513-514. f. 122.  
Native of Japan.
- 1886g. Encore le *Citrus triptera*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1886**: 533-534. f. 126.  
Native of Japan.
- 1887a. Nouveautés japonaises. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1887**: 82-83.  
Considers various species and varieties of ornamental plants.

**Carrière, E. A. (continued).**

- 1887b. *Prunus Japonica sphaerica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1887: 136-137. f. 29, 30.  
Native of Japan.
- 1887c. *Keteleeria Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1887: 207-212. f. 42-45, 246-248.  
Native of China.
- 1887d. *Les Caragana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1887: 297-299.  
Considers a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1887e. *Lonicera brachypoda*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1887: 421-422.  
Native of Japan.
- 1888a. *Diospyros Wieseneri*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1888: 60-61. 1 pl.  
One of the cultivated forms of *Diospyros kaki*. The plate is colored.
- 1888b. *Bambusa Veitchi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1888: 90.  
Native of Japan.
- 1888c. *Les nouvelles vignes de la Chine*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1888: 247-248.  
*Vitis davidiana* and *V. romanetiana* [romaneti] from China.
- 1888d. *Styrax Japonicum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1888: 320. f. 67.  
Native of Japan.
- 1888e. *Ligustrum coriaceum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1888: 439-440. f. 101.  
Native of Japan.
- 1888f. *Ilesia polycarpa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1888: 463-465. f. 111-114.  
Native of Japan.
- 1888g. *Nouveaux types de vignes de l'Extrême Asie*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1888: 536-538. f. 131-134.  
A discussion of *Vitis romaneti*, *V. reniformis*, and *Spinovitis davidii*, extracted from Carrière, E. A., 1886a.
- 1889a. *Fructification des Forsythia suspensa et viridissima*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 184-186. f. 50, 51.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1889b. *Ampelovitis Davidii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 204-205. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1889c. *Japonaiseries*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 374-378. f. 94-99.  
Descriptions and illustrations of dwarfed Japanese trees.
- 1889d. *Forsythia Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 417-418.  
Native of China.
- 1890a. *Une nouveauté ornementale*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 38.  
*Euscaphis staphyleoides* from Japan.
- 1890b. *Primula obconica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 82-83.  
Native of China.
- 1890c. *Vitis acuminata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 183.  
Native of China.
- 1890d. *Iris de Kaempfer*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 188-189. f. 57.  
*Iris kaempferi* from Japan.
- 1890e. *Phytolacca acinosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 190-191.  
Occurs in China.
- 1890f. *Planera Kaki*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 298-299.  
Native of Japan.
- 1890g. *Les Vitis pseudospina*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 309.  
Discusses the "Chen-si" of China, *Spinovitis*.
- 1890h. *Une nouvelle japonaiserie: Aspidium lepidocaulon*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 368-370. f. 110.  
Native of Japan.
- 1890i. *Des sexes dans les vignes sauvages de l'Extrême Asie*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 383.  
*Vitis davidii*, *V. romaneti*, and *V. coignetiae* from eastern Asia.
- 1890j. *Vitis rutilans*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 444-445. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1890k. *Myrica rubra*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 450.  
Native of Japan.
- 1890l. *Spinovitis Davidii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 465. f. 135.  
Native of China.
- 1890m. *Prunus Japonica sphaerica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 468-469. 1 pl. f. 136.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1891a. *Pueraria Thunbergiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 31-32. f. 8.  
Native of Japan.
- 1891b. *Azalea dianthiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 60-61. 1 pl. f. 18.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1891c. *Spinovitis Davidii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 102-104. f. 24-26.  
Native of China.
- 1891d. *Prunus Simoni* à fruits allongés. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 152-154. f. 40-42.  
Native of China.
- 1891e. *Wistaria multijuga*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 175-177. f. 44-46.  
Native of Japan.
- 1891f. *Vitis multifida gracilis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 206-207.  
Native of China.
- 1891g. *Ampelovitis intermedia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 334-335.  
Probably from China.
- 1891h. *L'écorce du Spinovitis Davidii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 362-363. f. 86.  
Native of China.
- 1891i. *Wistaria multijuga alba*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 421-422. f. 109.  
Native of Japan.
- 1891j. *Vitis Romaneti serotina*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 520-522. f. 134-136.  
Native of China.
- 1892a. *Ampelovitis Romaneti*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 94.  
A full description of this native of China.
- 1892b. *Primula obconica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 113-114. f. 30.  
Native of China.
- 1892c. *Primula Forbesii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 259-260. f. 67.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1892d. *Prunus praecox*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 488-489. f. 142, 143.  
Native of eastern Asia.
1893. *Decaisnea Fargesii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1893: 447.  
Native of Szechwan.
- See also Jacques, A., and Herincq, F.
- Carrière, E. A., and André, E.**
1890. *Semis de Vitis Romaneti*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1890: 75.  
A description of the seeds of this Chinese species.
- 1895a. *Cleyera Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1895: 102.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1895b. *Aralia edulis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1895: 394, 395.  
Native of Japan.
- Carruthers, W.**
1861. On some species of oaks from northern China, collected by W. F. Daniell, Esq., M. D., F.L.S. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 6: 31-33.  
An enumeration of 7 species, including *Quercus mc-cormickii* and *Q. acutissima*, spp. nov. from southern Manchuria.
1893. On *Cycas taiwaniana*, sp. nov., and *C. Seemannii*, A. Br. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 31: 1-3. pl. 330, 331.  
Natives of Formosa.
- Carter, G. L., and Horton, P. M.**
1936. Ramie; a critical survey of facts concerning the growing and utilization of the fiber bearing plant "*Urtica nivea*". i-vii, 1-100. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Largely economic, but includes some botanical notes and a bibliography. Published as University Studies, no. 26, Louisiana State University Press, Baton Rouge, Louisiana.



- Caruel, T.**  
1881. Philodraceae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. 3: 1-6. Monographic.
- Cash, E. K.** See Stevenson, J. A., and Cash, E. K.
- Caspary, R.**  
1857. Systematische Uebersicht der Hydrilleen. Monatsb. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. 1857: 39-51.  
Contains reference to some Chinese species.  
1866. Nymphaeaceae. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat. 2: 241-256. pl. 7, 8.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- Castracane degli Antelminelli, F.**  
1886. Report on the Diatomaceae collected by H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-1876. In: C. W. Thomson, and J. Murray, Report on the scientific results of the voyage of H. M. S. Challenger during the years 1873-76. Botany. 2: i-iii, 1-178. pl. 1-30.  
Includes collections from the Japan Sea.
- Catros-Geraud.**  
1904. Les kakis (*Diospyros*) ou plaqueminiens du Japon. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 161-163. f. 66.  
Largely horticultural data; lists 8 "species" of *Diospyros*, forms of *D. kaki*.
- Cavalerie, J.**  
1906. A travers la flore du Kouy-Tchéou. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 16: 94-96.  
A letter, containing a general description.  
1908. Notes sur les Renonculacées du Kouy-Tchéou. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 18<sup>219</sup>: VII-VIII.  
A letter, containing a general discussion.  
1910. Note sur quelques monocotylédones du Kouy-Tchéou. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20: 205-208.  
A list with notes.  
1911a. Le Zingiber roseum. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 21: 156.  
Includes mention of the species from Kweichow without descriptions.  
1911b. Les Aurantiacées du Kouy-Tchéou. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 21: 210-211.  
Includes *Citrus cavaleriei* Lévl. sp. nov.  
1911c. La flore de Gan-Chouen-Fou (Kouy-Tchéou, Chine). Bull. Géogr. Bot. 21: 231.  
General notes.  
1911d. Les Liliacées du Kouy-Tchéou. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 21: 243-248.  
A general account of the species and genera of Liliaceae.
- Cavanilles, A. J.**  
1785-90. Monadelphinae classis dissertationes decem. i-x, 1-463. pl. 1-296.  
Contains descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species. The dates of issue are: 1-42. 1785; 43-99. 1786; 107-266. 1787; 267-398. 1788; 399-416. 1789; 417-463. 1790.  
1801-02. Descripción de las plantas que D. Antonio Josef Cavanilles demostró en las lecciones públicas del año 1801, precedida de los principios elementales de la botánica. i-cxxvi, 1-625.  
Contains descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species. The impression with the date 1827 on the title page does not appear to differ from the original. Pp. 1-284 of the original edition were published in 1801.
- Cave, G. H.** See Smith, W. W., and Cave, G. H.
- Cave, G. H., and Smith, W. W.**  
1914. Note on the east Himalayan species of *Alangium*. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 6: 93-98. pl. 1, 2.  
Contains critical notes on some species occurring in China.
- Cavillier, F.**  
1907. Étude sur les *Doronicum* à fruits homomorphes. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève 10: 177-251. f. 1-22.  
Includes *D. tibetanum* and *D. souliei*, spp. nov. from Tibet.  
1911. Nouvelles études sur le genre *Doronicum*. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève 13-14: 195-368. f. 1-50.  
Includes *D. tibeticum* and *D. souliei* from Tibet and *D. stenoglossum* from Kansu. Vols. 13-14 are paged consecutively.
- Cavique Santos, P. E.**  
1934. Aponamentos para o estudo da flora de Macau e de Timor. 1-76. f. 1-24.  
Consists of a list of species of Macao and Timor.
- Cayeux, F.**  
1936. *Primula malacoides*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 108: 64. 1 pl.  
A general description with colored plate.
- Cayeux, H.**  
1900. *Bauhinia Yunnanensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1900: 448-449.  
1935. *Primula malacoides* à grande fleur frangée. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 107: 421. f. 23.  
A horticultural form of this native of Yunnan.
- Cayla, V.**  
1908. Sur une nouvelle espèce Asiatique du genre *Trichosanthes*. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 14: 170-172.  
*T. rubriflos* sp. nov. from China and Indo-China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 495-496. 1911.
- Cels, A.**  
1841. *Rhododendron* de Farer. *Rhododendron Fareri*. Ann. Fl. Pom. 1840-41: 124-125. pl. 16.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- Cels, A., and Cels, F.**  
1838. *Clématide bicolore*, *Clématide* de Siebold, *Clematis florida* Dec. var. *bicolor*. Ann. Fl. Pom. 1837-38: 282-283. pl. 35. 1838.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- Cels, F.**  
1840. *Strophanthe dichotome*. *Strophanthus dichotomus*. Ann. Fl. Pom. 1839-40: 223-224.  
Said to be native of India, but was from China.
- Chabaud, B.**  
1911. Le néflier du Japon. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1911: 252-253.  
*Eriobotrya japonica*.
- Chamberlain, B. H.**  
1932. Translation of "Ko-ji-ki" . . . or, "Records of ancient matters." Ed. 2, i-ii, i-lxxxv, 1-495. 1 map.  
For data on the plants contained in this work by Yasumaro Ono on the mythology of Japan, completed in 712, see Shirai, M., 1932. The author is commonly called merely Yasumaro. The first edition was published as Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan 10: Suppl. 1: i-lxxv, 1-369. 1883. The second edition contains annotations by W. G. Aston. See Ono, Yasumaro, 712 (in Japanese appendix).
- Chamisso, A. von.**  
1830. Notices respecting the botany of certain countries visited by the Russian voyage of discovery under the command of Capt. Kotzebue. Bot. Misc. Hook. 1: 305-323.  
A translation of data from the German edition of Kotzebue's narrative, pp. 317-323, appertaining to Kamchatka, the Aleutian Islands and Behring's Straits.
- Champion, J. G.**  
1851. The ternstroemiaceous plants of Hong Kong. Proc. Linn. Soc. 2: 98-101.  
Includes descriptions of five new species. This is an abbreviated form of the next entry.  
1853. The ternstroemiaceous plants of Hong Kong. Trans. Linn. Soc. 21: 111-116. pl. 12, 13.  
Includes notes and descriptions of 12 species of *Ternstroemiaceae*, including 7 new ones. See also the preceding entry.  
See also Gardner, G., [and Champion, J. G.].
- Champion, J. G., [and Bentham, G.].**  
1851-57. *Florula Hongkongensis*: an enumeration of the plants collected in the island of Hong Kong. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 3: 255-264, 306-312, 326-334. 1851; 4: 41-50, 73-81, 116-123, 164-172, 193-199, 232-237, 296-305, 327-335. 1852; 5: 52-58, 129-137, 193-200. 1853; 6: 1-9, 72-78, 112-117. 1854; 7: 33-39. 1855; 9: 333-344, 353-363. 1857.  
"The determinations [are] revised and the species described by George Bentham."
- Champion, P.** See Julien, S., and Champion, P.
- Chancerel, L.**  
1920. Flore forestière du globe. 1-738.  
A manual, consisting of a systematic arrangement of forest species with notes, including those of eastern Asia.

- Chandler, A.** See Booth, W. B., and Chandler, A.
- Chandler, M. E. J.** See Reid, E. M., and Chandler, M. E. J.
- Chandler, S. E.** See Freeman, W. G., Chandler, S. E., and Henry, T. A.
- Chaney, R. W.** See Rehder, A., 1927b.
- Chang, Chao-chien.**  
1933. Some new species of Compositae of China. *Sinensia* 3: 201-210. f. 1-4.  
*Crepis scaposa*, *Inula lanuginosa*, *Carpesium kweichowense* and *Hieracium tsiangii*, spp. nov. from Szechuan and Kweichow.
- 1934a. Contributions to the knowledge of the Compositae of China. *Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot.* 5: 319-325.  
Notes and descriptions of various new and old species.
- 1934b. Contributio ad cognitionem generis *Lactucae sinicae*. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 9: 127-133.  
Critical notes and descriptions of various new species.
- 1934c. Observations on the Compositae of China. *Sinensia* 4: 225-229.  
Contains descriptions of new species and varieties of *Ainsliaea* and *Cremanthodium*.
- 1934-35. Compositae novae sinenses. *Sinensia* 5: 158-163. 1934; 6: 541-550. 1935; *Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot.* 6: 43-70. 1935.  
Descriptions of various new species, especially of *Anaphalis*, *Aster* and *Ainsliaea*.
- Chang, Chih-wên.**  
1926. Chieh mien sho. [Cotton cultivation.] 1-221. f. 1-74.  
In Chinese; published by the Science Society of China, as "Series" 2.
- Chang, Fu-liang.**  
1924-25. Some Chinese trees and tree products. *China Journ. Sci. Arts* 2: 564-569. 1924; 3: 96-102. 1925.  
A general discussion, including a bibliography.
- Chang, K'uei-chih.** See Wu, Kêng-min, and Chang, K'uei-chih.
- Chang, K.**  
1934. Studies on *Euglena* of Tsinan. *Peking Nat. Hist. Bull.* 9: 15-26. pl. 1, 2. f. 1.  
Thirteen species described.
- Ch'ang, Lung-ch'ing.** See Pendleton, R. L., Ch'ang, Lung-ch'ing, Ch'ên, Wei, and Hou, Kuang-chiung.
- Chang, Po-liang.**  
1936. [The use of various kinds of timber produced in north-eastern China.] *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* 145: 79-88.  
In Chinese.
- Chang, Tsu-shun.**  
1916. [A list of the important parasitic diseases of plants in the vicinity of Peking.] [Rep. Centr. Agr. Exp. Sta. Ministr. Agr. Comm.] 3: [16 p.].  
This work in Chinese with Latin names has not been seen.
- Chao, Chü-huang.**  
1933. [Studies on Chinese drugs, with photographs of herbs.] *Science [Sci. Soc. China]* 17: 1343-1376. 2 pl. 56 f.  
In Chinese; concerns the botanical identification of the principal drugs of the "Pen tsao kang mu" (see Li Shih-chên, 1590 in the Chinese appendix) with brief descriptions of the plants and many photomicrographs.
- Chappellier, P.**  
1869. Note sur des plantes de la Chine envoyées par M. E. Simon, et sur des plantes de l'Anatolie envoyées par M. Dufour. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* II. 6: 632-636.  
Brief general notes.
- Charencey, H. de (Hyacinthe de).**  
1874. Recherches sur la flora Aïno. *Act. Soc. Philol.* I. 3: 1-36.  
A systematic catalogue of Latin, Ainu, and Japanese names.
- Charles, V. K.** See Patterson, F. W., and Charles, V. K.
- Charlevoix, P. F. X.**  
1736. Histoire et description générale du Japon. 2 v. (1, i-lviii, 1-668, pl. 1-15, 2 fold. diagr.; 2, i-xii, 1-748, pl. 1-14, 3 fold. diagr.).  
Vol. 2, pp. 586-680, contain chapters on plants and their uses. This is illustrated by 12 colored plates representing plants.
- Chase, A.**  
1908-11. Notes on the genera of Panicaceae. II. *Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington* 21: 1-9. f. 1-3. 1908; (IV) 24: 103-159. f. 1-17. 1911.  
*Hymenachne* is recognized as a valid genus. Part 4 includes a key to 52 genera.
1921. The Linnaean concept of pearl millet. *Amer. Journ. Bot.* 8: 41-49.  
A discussion of *Pennisetum glaucum* with synonymy, and of *P. compressum*, referred to *P. alopecuroides*, native of China.
- Chase, A., and Rendle, A. B.**  
1936. Dr. A. S. Hitchcock. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 74: 54.  
An obituary of this agrostologist who collected in China.
- Chatin.**  
1864. Sur les plantes du Japon introduites en Europe par M. de Siebold. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* II. 1: 412-415.  
A brief review of principal introductions. Republished, except the last paragraph, in *Belg. Hort.* 14: 309-310. 1864.
- Chaudhuri, H.**  
1931. Note on a *Cordyceps* from Tibet. *Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* 16: 203-205. f. 1-4.  
*Cordyceps sinensis*.
1932. Notes on a *Cordyceps* from Tibet. *Proc. Indian Sci. Congr.* 19: 300.  
A brief note on a specimen resembling *C. sinensis*.
- Chauveau, J. M.**  
1860. Sur diverses espèces de vers à soie et sur l'ortie blanche de Chine. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* 7: 341-345.  
Largely concerns occurrence in Yunnan of *Urtica nivea* with an additional note on *Piper sinensis*.
1863. Sur la rhubarbs du Thibet. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* 10: 230-231.  
A general note.
- Chazaud, B. du.**  
1910. La mission du Commandant de Lacoste dans la Mongolie septentrionale. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* 16: 50-59. pl. 4.  
A general account of the itinerary with some botanical observations and a map.
- Ch'ên, Ch'i-ch'ang.** See Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Ch'ên, Ch'i-ch'ang.
- Ch'ên, Chien-jên.**  
1925. [A nursery list of 170 Peking ornamental plants.] [*Tsing Hua Journ.*] 2: 477-526.  
In Chinese with some Latin names.
- Ch'ên, Ch'un-shou, and Kao, Te-p'ei.**  
1936. Porphyra of Pooto. *Bull. Chekiang Prov. Fish. Exp. Sta.* 28: 1-7. 3 f. 1 diagr.  
In Chinese with English summary and a bibliography. Reviewed in *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 16: 129. 1937.
- Ch'ên, Fêng-huei.**  
1930. [An ecological study of the vegetation of the Chi Tun Road, Kirin Province.] [*Tsing Hua Journ.*] 62: 131-144.  
In Chinese.
- 1934a. A preliminary study on the vegetation of the Ching-po-hu Lake and its vicinity, in the northeastern part of Kirin Province, Manchuria. *Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot.* 5: 1-30. pl. 1-10. diagr. 1, 2. 1 map. 1 table.  
An ecological description in English with a Chinese summary.
- 1934b. A preliminary study of the Compositae in Hopei Province. *Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot.* 5: 31-110.  
A systematic treatment in English with brief summary in Chinese.
1935. The study of Chinese *Saussurea* I. Preliminary study on the phytogeographic condition of Chinese *Saussurea*. *Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot.* 6: 71-87, (II. Notes on Léveillé's species of *Saussurea*.) 88-95. (III. *Saussurea sinensis*.) 96-102.
- Ch'ên, Hua-kuei.**  
1934. Notes on a collection of fresh water algae from Changli, Hopei. *Sci. Quart. Nat. Univ. Peking* 4: 251-256.  
An enumeration.  
See also Chow, Chung-hwang, and Ch'ên, Hua-kuei.
- Ch'ên, Huan-yung.** See Chun, W. Y.

**Ch'ên, Hung-k'uei.**

1928-35. [Study on anthracnose of kaohang.] Trans. Agr. Assoc. China **64-65**: 159-160. 1928; **140-141**: 37-38. 1935. In Chinese.

**Ch'ên, Ke-tsung.** See Shên, Ko-chung.**Ch'ên, Kin-pik** (Ch'ên Chin-pi).

1935. [A study of local *Milletia pachycarpa* [pachycarpa] Benth. as an insecticide.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **19**: 1405-1430. tables 1-30.

In Chinese; largely chemical and economic.

**Ch'ên, Kuan-yu.**

1936. Derris cultivation. Agr. Inf. (Sun Yatsen Univ.) **196-197**: —.

In Chinese with an English title; includes notes on specimens of the 8 Chinese species in the herbarium of Sun Yatsen University. This paper, reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. **15**: 665. 1936, has not been seen.

**Chen, Luetta** (Ch'ên, Hsiu-ying).

1935a. Eucalyptus on Lingnan campus. Lingnan Agr. Journ. **1**: 153-154. f. 1-10.

A systematic treatment in Chinese with a brief bibliography and an English summary.

1935b. Diospyros in southeast China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **14**: 665-685. f. 1, 2.

In English with a brief Chinese résumé; includes data on 23 species.

1936. The flowers of *Diospyros fochowensis* and *D. susartulata*. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **15**: 119-120. f. 1-4.

See also Chun, W. Y., and Chen, Luetta; and Metcalf, F. P., and Chen, Luetta.

**Ch'ên, Mou.** See also Ma, Ta-p'u. and Ch'ên, Mou.**Chen, M. S.** = T'sen, Ming-shu.**Ch'ên, Shan-ming.**

1934. [A synopsis of the Chinese species of *Syringa*.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] **1**: 159-168.

In Chinese; contains a key, brief descriptions of 22 species, and notes on their propagation and diseases.

**Ch'ên, Ssü-i.**

1933. [The differentiation of *Illicium verum* and *I. religiosum*.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **17**: 1406-1412. 2 f.

In Chinese. The differentiation is based on the morphology and the chemical constituents of the plants and seeds.

**Ch'ên, Tsu-kuei** (chief editor).

1933-35. Agricultural index to periodicals and bulletins in Chinese and in English, principally published in China . . . (1858-1931). i-xxiv, 1-731, i-vii, 1-153. 1933; suppl., i-xxii, 1-348, [i-iii], 1-28. 1935.

A comprehensive index to agricultural literature. The Chinese title is: Nung-yeh lun-wên so-yin. The first part concerns Chinese works, the second those in English. The entries are arranged by subjects, not by authors. Much botanical literature is included, especially economic data, making it a useful supplement to this bibliography. It is published in cooperation with the National Peiping Library by the University of Nanking Library. The consulting editor is Wan, Kwoh-ting.

**Ch'ên, Ts'un-jên.**

1935. Chung kuo yao wu hsüeh ta tz'u tien. [Encyclopaedia of Chinese medicine.] 3 v. (1, 1-944; 2, 945-1981; 3, 1-13. pl. 1-247).

In Chinese; contains much information on medicinal plants. Vol. 3, bearing the title: Chung kuo yao wu piao pên t'u ying, contains illustrations of drugs, partly colored, and of the plants from which they came. No Latin names are used. It is compiled by the China Medical Association. The contents, indexes, etc. are pagged separately.

**Ch'ên, Wei.** See Pendleton, R. L., Ch'ang, Lung-ch'ing, Ch'ên, Wei, and Hou, Kuang-chiung.**Ch'ên, Ying-huang.** See P'êng, Shih-fang, Wang, Lieh, and Ch'ên, Ying-huang.**Ch'ên, Yung.**

1928. The change of forest-region in Nanking. [Journ. Agr. Assoc. China] **64-65**: 31-33.

Ecological studies in English. Reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. **6**: 381. 1928.

**Chenault, L.**

1912a. *Osmanthus Delavayi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1912**: 173-174. f. 55.

Native of Yunnan.

1912b. *Ilex corallina* Franchet. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1912**: 512.

A general note on this Chinese species.

1913. Un jasmin à fleurs rouges: *Jasminum Beesianum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1913**: 245.

Native of western China.

1914a. *Styrax Wilsonii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1914-15**: 33-34. f. 9.

Native of China.

1914b. *Les Exochorda nouveaux*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1914-15**: 208-209. f. 65.

Discussions of several Chinese forms, with a figure of *E. grandiflora*.

1918-19. *Rhododendron discolor* Franch. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1918-19**: 148-149. f. 48-49.

Native of Hupeh.

1928a. *Forsythia ovata* Nakai. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1928**: 88.

A brief general description of this Japanese species.

1928b. *Stranvaesia Davidiana* Decaisne. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1928**: 135.

A general note on this native of Szechwan.

**Chêng, Chi-hsi.**

1934. [A general discussion of the "silver ears" fungus.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **18**: 18-26.

In Chinese; concerns *Tremella fuciformis*, occurring on *Quercus* spp.

1935. *Tremella fuciformis* Berk. (Pei mo er) which grows wild in Szechuan. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **136**: 62-72.

In Chinese.

**Ch'êng, Fu-hsin.**

1936. Investigations of cover plants in the forest in Ran-chi Hsien, Chekiang. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **149**: 31-50. 18 f.

In Chinese with lists of Latin names; largely ecological.

**Chêng, Nai-t'ao.**

1935. Derris and its economic value. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **133**: 135-149. pl. 1, 2.

In Chinese; contains botanical and toxicological data and a bibliography.

**Chêng, Wan-chün.**

1930. A study of Chinese pines. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **6**: 5-21.

The beginning of a compilation of descriptions of all Chinese conifers. Contains a key, notes, descriptions in English of 9 species, and a bibliography.

1931. A new spruce from western China. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **6**: 33-34. pl. 1, 2.

*Picea sikangensis* sp. nov. from Sikiang.

1932a. A new *Tsuga* from southwestern China. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China **7**: 1-3. f. 1.

*T. longibracteata* sp. nov. from Kweichow.

1932b. Two new ligneous plants from Chekiang. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **8**: 72-76. f. 1, 2.

*Carpinus putoensis* and *Lagerstroemia chekiangensis*, spp. nov.

1932c. *Plantae novae Chekiangenses*. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **8**: 135-142. f. 4-6.

Includes descriptions of *Carpinus tientaiensis*, *Schizandra bicolor*, and *Wikstroemia pilosa*, spp. nov.

1932d. Enumeration of gymnosperms from Kweichow collected by Y. Tsiang in 1930 and 1931. Sinensia **2**: 103-108.

An enumeration of 20 species of *Cycas*, *Ginkgo*, and *Coniferae*.

1933. The studies of Chinese conifers I. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **9**: 18-23.

A systematic treatment with keys.

1934a. Notes on ligneous plants of China. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **9**: 189-205. f. 17-20.

Critical notes on various new and old species.

1934b. [The genus *Magnolia* in China.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] **1**: 280-305.

A systematic treatment in Chinese with a key, descriptions, and a bibliography.

**Cheng, Wan-chün** (*continued*).

1934c. A new *Loranthus* from Kiangsi. *Sinensia* 4: 327-328. f. 1.

*L. chingii*.

1935a. New ligneous plants from China. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 10: 68-82. f. 7-11.

Descriptions of 8 new species from various provinces.

1935b. [Walnuts and hickory nuts in China.] *Science [Sci. Soc. China]* 19: 541-549. f. 1-4.

Notes in Chinese on *Juglans* and *Carya* (*Hicoria*).

1936. Two new species of Chinese ligneous plants. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 10: 169-171.

*Corylopsis hypoglaucula* and *Tilia chenmoui*, spp. nov.

See also Chien, Sung-shu, and Cheng, Wan-chün.

**Cheng, Wan-chün, and Chien, Sung-shu.**

1933-36. An enumeration of vascular plants from Chekiang. I. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 8: 298-306. 1933; (II) 9: 58-91. f. 4-6. 1933; (III) 9: 240-304. f. 23-28. 1934; (IV) 10: 93-155. f. 13-18. 1936.

A critical enumeration with citation of literature and specimens. The introduction in part I is by Ch'ien, Sung-shu. Part III is by both authors. For accompanying map see Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1934. Chien P'ei is joint author of part IV.

**Cheo, C. C.** (Chou, Chia-ch'ih).

1936. Tan spot rot of peili (*Pyrus Bretschneideri* Rehd.). *Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc.* 2: 1-15. f. 1-3.

In English with Chinese summary. *Corticium centrifugum* (Lév.) Bres. is the causal organism.

See also Lü, Ta-ching, and Cheo, C. C. (Chou, Chia-ch'ih); and Tai, Fang-lan, and Cheo, C. C. (Chou, Chia-ch'ih).

**Cheo, Shu-yuen** (Chu, Hsü-yüan). See Steward, A. N., and Cheo, Shu-yuen.**Chepurkovsky, E. M.**

1928. [A general sketch of geography and ethnography of eastern Asia.] *Manch. Monit.* 1928<sup>s</sup>. *Stud. China.*: 1-24.

Includes a survey in Russian of the flora of eastern Asia.

See also Morosoff, N., Voeikov, A. D., and Chepurkovsky, E. M.

**Cherabaev, T.**

1904. [The pears of the Ussuri region.] *Plodovodstvo* 1904: 465-468. *illustr.*

In Russian. Concerns *Pyrus ussuriensis* Maxim. This volume has not been seen.

**Cherniakovskaja, E. G.**

1922. *Revisio Gypsophilarum Turkestanicarum e sectione Capituliformes* Williams. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* 3: 125-131.

A revision in Russian with Latin diagnoses, recognizing five species, including *Gypsophila dshungarica* sp. nov. from China.

1923. *Generis Acantholimonis species novae e Turkestanica*. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* 4: 65-69.

*A. laxum* sp. nov. native of western Tien Shan.

1931. [Review of *Acantholimon* of the South-Turkestan expedition.] *Act. Hort. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.* 44: 93-103. f. 1, 2.

In Russian with descriptions of various new species.

1937. *Acantholimon diapsenioides* Boiss. und der Kreis der nahestehenden Arten. *Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* Ser. I. Fasc. 3: 257-269. f. 1-6. "1936."

Six species considered, including those of the Tien Shan region.

**Chernova, N. M.**

1933. [The kermeks of the Crimea.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. X.* 1: 145-174. f. 1-7.

In Russian with English summary; includes descriptions of *Statice suffruticosa* and *S. caspia*, natives of the Altai Mts., a key, and a bibliography.

**Cherskii, A. I.**

1913. [Seven months in the upper part of the valley of Odarka River (system of Khanka Lake).] *Zapisk. Obshch. Izuch. Amursk. Kraia* Vladiv. Otd. Priamursk. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 13: 1-10.

In Russian; phenological observations on the vegetation.

1916. [Brief report on the expeditions of A. I. Cherskii undertaken by him, first on the 1st to 30th of May, 1914 on the

shores and islands of Peter the Great Bay, and second from June to October on Lake Khanka.] *Otch. Obshch. Izuch. Amursk. Kraia* 1914: 6-11.

In Russian; the first part includes descriptions of vegetation and 10 coastal forms of *Arisaema amurense*. The part on Lake Hanka is said to contain no botanical data. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 1057.

**Chesquière, J.**

1931. Contribution à l'étude des Légumineuses principalement du Congo Belge. *Bull. Jard. Bot. (Bruxelles)* 9: 139-169. f. 1, 2.

An analytical key and an annotated list of 16 species and their varieties, including *Cassia hochstetteri* sp. nov., *C. auricoma*, and *C. auricoma glabra* var. nov. from Japan and China.

**Chevalier, A.**

1901-02. Monographie des Myricacées; anatomie et histologie, organographie, classification et description des espèces, distribution géographique. *Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg* 32: 85-340. pl. 1-8. f. 1-20. 1 map.

Includes the Asiatic species. Extensively reviewed in *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 41: 82-87. 1903. Reprint, 1-257. f. 1-8. 1 map. 1901.

1919. Les théiers sauvages de l'Inde Anglaise et de la Chine. *Bull. Agr. Inst. Sci. Saigon* 1: 300-309.

Concerns the wild economic species and varieties of *Thea*.

1920a. Recherches sur les Amygdalées et les pommiers des parties froides de l'Indo-Chine et du sud de la Chine. *Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris)* 170: 1127-1129.

Notes on distribution of some species of *Persica*, *Amygdalus*, and *Malus*. Republished in *Bull. Agr. Inst. Sci. Saigon* 2: 377-378. 1920.

1920b. Recherches sur les poiriers, noyers, châtaigniers des parties froides de l'Indo-Chine et du sud de la Chine. *Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. Paris* 170: 1335-1336.

Brief notes on some species of *Persica*, *Prunus*, *Cerasus*, *Malus*, *Pyrus*, *Juglans*, and *Castanea*. Republished in *Bull. Agr. Inst. Sci. Saigon* 2: 349-350. 1920.

1920c. À propos d'une note sur le genre *Myrica*. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 67: 366-374.

*Myrica japonica* Gandoger is considered to be the same as *Gale japonica* A. Chev.

1921. Une mission pour l'étude des arbres fruitiers en Chine et Japon. *Bull. Soc. Nat. Acclim.* 68: 22-23.

A brief note on a French expedition, primarily concerned with the search for blight-resistant chestnuts, *Castanea* and *Castanopsis*.

1922. Les myricas asiatiques à fruits comestibles. *Rev. Bot. Appl.* 2: 633-636.

A general account of the edible species of *Myrica*.

1923. Les galles de Chine et leur origine. *Rev. Bot. Appl.* 3: 513-522.

General notes.

1925. Les groselliers à grappes. Histoire, classification, variétés cultivées, utilisation. D'après E. de Janczewski, E. A. Bunyard et Paul Thayer. *Rev. Bot. Appl.* 5: 700-704.

A résumé, including notes on some eastern Asiatic species, based on Janczewski, E., 1906c.

1932. Nouvelle contribution à l'étude systématique des *Oryza*. *Rev. Bot. Appl.* 12: 1014-1032. f. 15-20.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1934. Les Aleurites d'Indochine producteurs d'huile de bois. *Rev. Bot. Appl.* 14: 389-399.

Contains botanical notes on some Chinese species.

1936. La systématique des cotonniers originaires de l'ancien monde. *Rev. Bot. Appl.* 16: 546-549.

Includes references to some eastern Asiatic species.

**Chevalier, A., and Miéville, R.**

1923. Sur quelques fruitiers d'Extrême-Orient. Leur utilisation pour l'acclimatation et la création de variétés améliorées en France et en Indochine. *Rev. Bot. Appl.* 3: 26-55.

Includes botanical notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

**Chi, Chün-mien.**

1928. [A list of Nan Tung plants.] *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* 62: 51-72.

A systematic list with Latin and Chinese names of plants from this locality in Kiangsu. The author's name was erroneously transliterated as Gee, C. M.

**Chia, Ch'eng-chang.**

1936. [Forest survey in Shensi.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **158**: 77-83.  
In Chinese with Latin names of trees.

**Chiao, Ch'i-yüan.**

- 1933a. Marine algae of Amoy. Ann. Rep. Marine Biol. Assoc. China **2**: 121-215. f. 1-42.  
An enumeration.  
1933b. A new species of *Ormosia* from Kiangying. Sinensia **3**: 349-351. 1 f.  
*O. taiana* sp. nov. from Kiangsu Province.  
See also Steward, A. N., and Chiao, Ch'i-yüan.

**Ch'ien, Sui-sun.**

1918. [A list of parasitic fungi in the vicinity of Peking.] [Bull. Ministry Ed.] **5**: 22-26.  
This paper in Chinese has not been seen.

**Chien, Sung-shu [=Ch'ien, Ch'ung-shu].**

1916. Two Asiatic allies of *Ranunculus pensylvanicus*. *Rhodora* **18**: 189-190.  
*R. brachyrhynchus* and *R. arcuans*, spp. nov. from eastern China.  
1927. Preliminary notes on the vegetation and flora of Hwang Shan [Anhwei]. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China **3**<sup>1</sup>: 1-85.  
An ecological description, including an enumeration of vascular plants with notes and a bibliography.  
1930. Three new species of orchids from Chekiang. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China. Bot. Ser. **6**: 23-32. pl. 1-3. f. 1-2.  
*Cypripedium cathayanum*, *Oreorchis intermedia*, and *Liparis cucullata*.  
1931. Studies of the Chinese orchids. I. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **6**: 79-110. f. 1-13.  
Consists of descriptions of new, and redescriptions of various old species of Orchidaceae.  
1932a. The wood of Chung Shan. Nanking. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **7**: 191-204.  
A botanical description of the vegetation of this mountain. See also the next entry.  
1932b. Vegetation of the rocky ridge of Chung Shan, Nanking. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **7**: 215-227.  
A continuation of the preceding.  
1932c. Three undescribed species of Leguminosae. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **8**: 129-134. f. 3.  
*Campylotropis reticulata*, *Indigofera glabra*, and *Maackia chekiangensis*, spp. nov.  
1932d. Enumeration of Cornaceae from Kweichow, collected by Y. Tsiang in 1930 and 1931. Sinensia **2**: 95-102. f. 2.  
Includes *Cornus parviflora* sp. nov.  
1933a. Chinese species of *Daphniphyllum*. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **8**: 233-243.  
A revision, including *D. longistylum*, *D. oblongum*, and *D. salicifolium*, spp. nov. from Kwangsi and Szechwan.  
1933b. Notes on some species of *Lysimachia*. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **9**: 24-29.  
Critical notes on various species, three described as new.  
1934. An outline map of Chekiang. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China **9**: 238-239. 1 fold. map.  
Prepared to accompany Ch'eng, Wan-chün, and Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1933-36.  
1935a. Notes on Chinese Urticaceae. Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc. **1**: 1-7.  
An enumeration, including *Pilea secunda* sp. nov. and the new varieties *P. symmeria pterocaulis* and *Boehmeria chidemioides grosseserrata*.  
1935b. A new genus of orchids from eastern China. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **10**: 89-92. f. 12.  
*Changnienia* gen. nov. and *C. amoena* sp. nov.  
See also Ch'eng, Wan-chün, 1933b; and Ch'eng, Wan-chün, and Chien, Sung-shu, 1933-36.  
**Ch'ien, Sung-shu, and Cheng, Wan-Chün.**  
1931. A few new species of Chinese plants. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **6**: 59-77. f. 1-4.  
Descriptions of 8 new species from Chekiang, Kiangsu, and Anhwei.

**Chien, Sung-shu, and Fang, Wên-p'ei.**

1934. Geographical distribution of Chinese Acer. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. **4**: 3305-3310.  
Phytogeographic. For Chinese publication of this paper see Fang, Wên-p'ei, 1934.

**Ch'ien, T'ien-hao.**

1918. [A list of some ancient Chinese books on agriculture and horticulture.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **4**: 269-273.  
In Chinese with translations of the titles into English; includes works apparently containing botanical data.  
1921. [A list of the corresponding Chinese, English, and Latin names of some horticultural plants.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **6**: 1267-1282.  
The titles and notes on distribution are in Chinese.

**Chigira, Y.**

1935. An anatomical study on the leaves of the Coniferae in Manchuria. Res. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. S. Manch. Ry. **14**: 1-9. pl. 1-6.  
In Japanese.

**Child, M.**

1932. The genus *Daldinia*. Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. **19**: 429-496. pl. 26-33.  
Reports *D. eschscholzii* and *D. concentrica* from China.

**Chiminelli, E.**

1906. Alga marina nel Estremo Oriente. 1-S3.  
This work, listed in Nachod, O., 1928, no. 7082, has not been seen.

**Chin, To-han.**

1935. Some study of the forest region in Kwangtung. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **134**: 66-76.  
In Chinese with many Latin names and a bibliography.

**Ching, R. C. (Ch'in, Jên-ch'ang).**

1927. Observations on Chinese *Torreya* in its "native haunt". Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China **3**<sup>2</sup>: 1-19. 7 pl.  
This is part of Hu, H. H., 1927.  
1929a. A new noteworthy *Woodsia* from Hopei. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. **1**: 101-105. 1 pl.  
*W. xanthosporangia* sp. nov. described in Chinese and English.  
1929b. Some new species of ferns from Kwangsi, China. Sinensia **1**: 1-13.  
Sixteen new species and varieties.  
1930-33. The studies of Chinese ferns. I. Sinensia **1**: 43-56. pl. 1-7. 1930; (II) Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. **1**: 145-159. [1-2]. f. 1-3. 1930; (III) **2**: 1-14. pl. 1-3, (IV) 15-28. pl. 1-3, (V) 185-223. pl. 1-31. 1931; (VI) Sinensia **1**: 175-192. f. 1-5. 1931; (VII) **2**: 9-36. f. 1-14. 1931 [issued 1932]; (VIII) **3**: 131-156. 1932; Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. (IX) **4**: 47-116, (X) 293-354. 1933; (XI) Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping **2**: 31-100. pl. 3-4. 1933.  
Critical notes and descriptions of various new and old species. Additions to the titles of the various parts are as follows: Part III—*Woodwardia* of China with notes on the species in other parts of Asia; Part IV—*Polypodium ellipticum* Thunberg and species confounded with it; Part V—*Filices chinenses novae aut minus cognitae praecipue in herbario Regii Horti Botanici Kewensis*; Part VI—Genus *Vittaria* of China and Sikkime-Himalaya; and Part VII—A revision of the genus *Tectaria* from China and Sikkime-Himalaya. Part VIII contains revisions of *Woodsia* and *Cheilanthesopsis*. Part IX contains revisions of *Lepisorus*, *Lemmaphyllum*, and *Neocheiropteris*. Part X contains revisions of *Microsorium*, *Colysis*, *Leptochilus*, *Sellignea*, and the new genus *Sinopteris*. Part XI contains revisions of *Polypodium*, *Phymatodes*, and *Arthromeris*.  
1931. On the genus *Egenolfia* Schott. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. **2**: 297-317.  
A revision in English and Latin with a Chinese summary.  
1932. *Neocheiropteris* Waltoni, Ching. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3158.  
A new species from Tibet.  
1933a. On the nomenclature and systematic position of *Polypodium dryopteris* L. and related species. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **9**: 30-43. f. 3.  
*Gymnocarpium* is recognized as a valid genus, with five species in eastern Asia. For critical review see Amer. Fern Journ. **25**: 14-16. 1935, and Bot. Mag. Tokyo **49**: 832-833. 1935 (in Japanese).



**Ching, R. C. (continued).**

- 1933b. *Saxiglossum*, a new genus of polypodiaceous fern[sic] in China. *Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping* 2: 5-8. *pl. 2*. *Saxiglossum taenoides* (*Cyclophorus taenoides* C. Chr.) of China and Formosa. Reprint, 1-4. *pl. 2*. 1933.
- 1933c. Notes on the herbarium [of] Willdenow. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 12: 565-570. *pl. 43*. 1 f.  
Critical notes and nomenclatural changes of various fern names.
- 1933d. The present status of our knowledge of Chinese ferns. *Peking Nat. Hist. Bull.* 7: 253-273.  
A historical review, with notes on the outstanding features of the flora. Published in Chinese in Science [Sci. Soc. China] 17: 1614-1644. 1933.
- 1933e. The Pteridophyta of Kiangsu province. *Sinensia* 3: 319-348.  
An enumeration of all known species of pteridophytes in Kiangsu, with critical notes on each species.
- 1933f. *Lithostegia*, a new genus of polypodiaceous fern [sic!] from Sikkim-Yunnan. *Sinensia* 4: 1-9. *f. 1*.  
Includes *Lithostegia foeniculacea* comb. nov. (*Diacalpe foeniculacea* C. B. Clarke).
- 1934a. On the genus *Onychium* Kaulf. from the Far Orient. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 13: 493-501.  
This revision constitutes "Studies of Chinese ferns XV."
- 1934b. A revision of the compound leaved *Polysticha* and other related species in the continental Asia including Japan and Formosa. *Sinensia* 5: 23-91. *pl. 1-18*. *f. 1, 2*.  
Includes descriptions of several new species. The plates are on numbered pages.
- 1934-35. *Icones filicum sinicarum*. 2: i-ii. *pl. 51-101*. 1934; 3: [i-ii]. *pl. 101-150*. 1935.  
Contains descriptions in English and Chinese, and illustrations of 100 species of Chinese ferns. For Fasc. 1 see Hu, H. H., and Ching, R. C., 1930.
- 1935a. First annual report of the Lu-shan Arboretum and Botanical Garden of the Fan Memorial Institute of Biology and the Kiangsi Provincial Agricultural Institute for the year 1934 (August to December). 1-13.  
Concerns organization and accomplishments.
- 1935b. *Athyrium Devolii*, a new fern from Lu-shan. *Sunyatsenia* 3: 1-2. *pl. 1*.
- 1935c. On the genus *Hypodematium* Kunze. *Sunyatsenia* 3: 3-15. *pl. 2*. *f. 1, 2*.  
A systematic treatment, recognizing three species, one new.
- 1935d. On the genus *Pyrrosia* Mirbel from the mainland of Asia including Japan and Formosa. *Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc.* 1: 36-72.  
Includes a key and an enumeration of 39 species, some from eastern Asia, with many transfers to this genus from *Cyclophorus*.
- 1936a. On the genus *Cyrtomium* Presl. *Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc.* 2: 85-106.  
A revision, containing new species.
- 1936b. A revision of the Chinese and Sikkim-Himalayan Dryopteris with reference to some species from neighboring regions. *Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot.* 6: 237-352 (cont.).  
*Thelypteris* recognized as a genus and 68 species considered.
- 1936c. Two new ferns from Hong Kong and the new territories. *Hong Kong Nat.* 7: 87-88.  
*Hymenophyllum austrosinicum* and *Diplazium maonense*, spp. nov.
- 1936d. New and little known ferns from China and neighboring regions. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 15: 275-282 (concl.).  
New species of *Diplazium* and *Onychium*.
- 1936e. On the genera *Stegnogramma* Bl. and *Leptogramma* J. Sm. *Sinensia* 7: 89-112. *f. 1-9*.  
Includes descriptions of *S. dictyoclinoides*, *S. cyrtomoides* and *L. caudata*, spp. nov. from China.  
See also Christensen, C., and Ching, R. C.; Hu, H. H., and Ching, R. C.

**Chipp, T. F.**

- 1908a. *Rhododendron micranthum*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* 134: *pl. 8198*.  
Native from Manchuria to Kansu and Hupeh.

- 1908b. A revision of the genus *Codonopsis*. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* 38: 374-391. *f. 1-4*.  
Includes a key and descriptions of all old and new species.

**Chittenden, F. J.**

- 1917-25. New or noteworthy plants in the society's garden. I. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* 42: 353-354. 1917; (II) 47: 192-196. *f. 47-50*. 1922; (III) 48: 60-64. *f. 22-23*, (IV) 234-235. 1923; (V) 49: 47-49. *f. 13-14*. 1924, (VI) 50: 104-105. 1925.  
Includes general notes on various species from eastern Asia.
- 1922-31. The award of garden merit (1). *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* 47: 189-191. 1922; (II) 48: 58-59. *f. 19-21*, (III) 223-231. 1923; (IV) 49: 233-236. 1924; (V) 50: 100-103. 1925; (VII) 51: 84-91. 1926; (IX) 52: 82-85. (X) 254-259. 1927; (XII) 53: 325-331. 1928; (XIII) 54: 218-222, (XIV) 423-426. 1929; (XV) 55: 121-124. 1930; (XVII) 56: 80-84. 1931.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species. Only those parts that have references to such species are here included.
1932. Conifers in cultivation; the report of the Conifer Conference held by the Royal Horticultural Society, Nov. 10-12, 1931. [i-iv], 1-634. *pl. 1-84*.  
A series of papers. Those concerning eastern Asia are entered separately in this bibliography.
1934. *Rhododendron lapponicum* and its allies. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc.* 59: 227-229. 1 *pl.*  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Ch'iu, Kuei-yüan.**

1932. [Studies on Chinese tung oil.] *Science [Sci. Soc. China]* 16: 250-270, 444-469.  
In Chinese: largely economic, chemical, and analytical, but with some botanical data on *Aleurites* spp.

**Chodat, R.**

- 1890-93. *Monographia Polygalacearum*. *Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève Vol. Suppl.* 1890<sup>r</sup>: 1-143. *pl. 1-12*. 1891; 31<sup>2</sup>: i-xii, 1-500. *pl. 13-35*. 1893.  
Monographic; includes all species.
1896. *Polygalaceae novae vel parum cognitae*. *Bull. Herb. Boiss.* 4: 233-237.  
Includes *Polygala forbesii* from Hongkong.
1914. *Polygalaceae novae*. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 52: Beibl. 115: 70-85.  
Includes *Polygala wistariifolium*, *P. yunnanense*, *P. comesperma*, and *P. isocarpum* from China.

**Chodat, R., and Hochreutiner, [B. P.] G.**

1893. Contribution à l'étude du genre *Comesperma*. *Bull. Herb. Boiss.* 1: 358-369. *f. 1-19*.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Choisy, J. D.**

1821. *Prodromus d'une monographie de la famille des Hypéricinées*. 1-70. *pl. 1-9*.
- 1833a. Descriptions des *Hydroleacées*. *Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève* 6: 95-122. *pl. 1-3*.  
Includes *Hydrolea inermis* Lour. from Canton. Republished in *Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot.* 30: 225-250. *pl. 16*. 1833.
- 1833b. *Convolvulaceae orientales nempe Indicae, Napaulenses, Birmannicae, Chinenses, Japonicae nec non et quaedam Australasicae, pleraque in ditissimis britann. societatis indiae-orientalis herbariis observatae et descriptae, celeberrimi Wallichii catalogo comparatae, et gallica praefatione de generibus intra Convolvulaceas admittendis comitatae*. *Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève* 6: 333-502. *pl. 1-6*.  
Includes some data on eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-120. *pl. 1-6*. 1834.
1841. *De Convolvulaceis dissertatio tertia, complectens Cuscutarum hucusque cognitarum methodicam enumerationem et descriptionem, necnon et brevem Gallicam de Cuscutis praefationem*. *Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève* 9: 261-288.  
Includes the few eastern Asiatic species of *Cuscuta*.
1845. *Convolvulaceae*. In *DC. Prodr.* 9: 323-462.
1846. *Hydroleaceae*. In *DC. Prodr.* 10: 179-185.
1849. *Nyctaginaceae*. In *DC. Prodr.* 13<sup>a</sup>: 425-458.
- 1854a. *Convolvulaceae*. In *Zoll. Syst. Verz. Ind. Arch. Pflanz.* 2: 127-134.  
Includes the Japanese species.

- 1854b. Ternstroemiaceae. In Zoll. Syst. Verz. Ind. Arch. Pflanz. **2**: 142-148.  
Includes the Japanese species.
- 1854c. Hypericineae. In Zoll. Syst. Verz. Ind. Arch. Pflanz. **2**: 150-152.  
Includes the Japanese species.
1855. Mémoire sur les familles des Ternstroemiaceae et Camelliaceae. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève **14**: 91-186. pl. 1-3.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-98. pl. 1-3. 1855.
1858. Plantae javanicae nec non ex insulis finitimis et etiam e Japonia quaedam oriundae a Jac. Dion. Choisy, prof. genovensi in clar. Zollingeri catalogo javanensi elaboratae, et nunc denuo vulgatae cum variis additionibus et emendationibus. Ordines inter Thalamifloras: Hypericaceae, Clusiaceae, Camelliaceae, inter Corollifloras: Ternstroemiaceae, Convolvulaceae. Quaedam de Ebenaceis et Styraeceis. i-iv, 1-30.  
A republication of data from Zollinger, H., 1854-55; includes some eastern Asiatic species.  
See also Zollinger, H., 1854-55.
- Cholnoky, J.**  
1899. A khinai erdöségekröl. Irta: Cholnoky Jenö, egyetemi tanársegéd. [The forests of China.] Erdész. Lap. **38**: 1-27. f. 1-5. 1 map.  
In Hungarian.
- Chou, Chên, and Lin, Kang.**  
1931. [A forest survey report of the southern part of Chekiang.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **91**: 27-33.  
In Chinese; contains notes on trees without Latin names.
- Chou, Chia-ch'ih.** See Lü, Ta-ching, and Cheo, C. C. (Chou, Chia-chih); and Tai, Fang-lan, and Cheo, C. C. (Chou, Chia-ch'ih).
- Chow, Chung-hwang** (Chou, Tsung-huang).  
1935a. A new phalloid in China. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **6**: 27-29. pl. 1.  
*Lloydia* gen. nov. and *L. quadrangularis* sp. nov.  
1935b. A miscellaneous collection of fungi in the National Normal University of Peiping. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **6**: 30-35.  
An enumeration of 32 species from various parts of China, none new.  
1935c. Notes on some fungi from Kweichow. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. **6**: 161-166.  
An enumeration of collections by S. W. Teng, none new.  
1936. Notes on the genus *Calavatiella*. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **7**: 91-94. pl. 2, 3.  
A new genus with *C. sinensis* and *C. lioui*, spp. nov.; abstracted in Chinese.
- Chow, Chung-hwang, and Ch'ên, Hwa-kuei.**  
1935. On the variation of *Ganoderma lucidum* (Fries ex von Leysser) Karsten. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **6**: 36-42. pl. 2.  
A comparative study of six specimens from various localities.
- Chow, Hang-fan** (Chou, Han-fan).  
1924. Hu-nan chih-wu t'u chih. [List of plants of Hunan.] [Spec. No. Ed. Misc. Hunan] **4**<sup>1</sup>: 1-2, 1-2, 1-77. pl. 1-4.  
A systematic enumeration in Chinese with Latin names of 737 species; contains many references to the older Chinese literature, thus identifying with scientific names some species mentioned in these classic works.  
1934a. The familiar trees of Hopei. i-xii, 1-370. f. 1-143.  
A descriptive manual with keys, descriptions of the species, and notes on their distribution and economic uses. This is Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. Ed. Hanb., no. 4. For Chinese edition see next entry.  
1934b. Ho-peï hsi-chien shu-mu t'u-shuo. [Familiar trees of Hopei.] [1], 1-12, 1-5, 1-224, 1-11, 1-13, 1-4. f. 1-144.  
This is the Chinese edition of the preceding entry.  
1934-35. [Bee-plants in north China.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] **1**: 250-279. 1934; **1**: 388-401. 1935.  
In Chinese with Latin names; includes tables showing the plants available to bees in different months.
- Christ, H.**  
1893. Les différentes formes de *Polystichum aculeatum* (L. sub *Polypodio*), leur groupement et leur dispersion, y compris les variétés exotiques. Bericht. Schweiz. Bot. Ges. **3**: 26-48.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic forms.  
1896-99. Filices Faurieanae; fougères recueillies par le Père Urbain Faurie, missionnaire catholique à Hakodaté, Japon, dans les différentes îles de l'archipel Japonais. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **4**: 664-675. 1896; (II) **7**: 817-824. 1899.  
An enumeration with descriptions of a few new species.  
1897a. Die Farnkräuter der Erde. Beschreibende Darstellung der Geschlechter und wichtigeren Arten der Farnpflanzen mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Exotischen. i-xii, 1-388. 292 f.  
Includes many species from eastern Asia.  
1897b. *Hemerocallis flavo-citrina* n. hybrid. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen **14**: 273. pl. 2, 3.  
Includes notes on *H. flava*, *H. middendorffii*, and *H. flavo-middendorffii*.  
1898-99. Fougères de Mengtze, Yunnan méridional (Chine). Bull. Herb. Boiss. **6**: 860-880. 956-973. 1898; **7**: 1-22. 1 pl. 1899.  
An enumeration of recent collections of ferns by A. Henry, with descriptions of *Cheopteris* gen. nov. and of many new species and varieties.  
1899. Monographie des genres *Elaphoglossum*. Nouv. Mém. Soc. Helvet. Sci. Nat. **36**<sup>[2]</sup>: 1-159 pl. 1-4. f. 1-70.  
Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.  
1900a. Filicinae. In O. Warburg, Monsunia **1**: 54-94. pl. 2.  
Includes various species from eastern Asia, a few described as new.  
1900b. Sur quelques fougères de l'herbier Delessert. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève **4**: 207-208.  
Includes *Hymenophyllum riu-kiuense* sp. nov. and *Polypodium pteropus riu-kiuense* var. nov.  
1901-04. Filices Faurieanae. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **1**: 1013-1021. 1901; II. **2**: 825-832. 1902; II. **4**: 609-618. 1904.  
An enumeration, including many new species and new varieties.  
1902a. Filices Bodinierianae, déterminées et décrites par H. Christ, Bale. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **11**: 189-274. 1 pl. 10 f.  
A list of 174 species, including many new.  
1902b. Filices novae. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **2**: 561.  
Includes *Gymnogramme fauriei* from Japan.  
1903. Filices Chinae centralis leg. Wilson. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **3**: 508-514.  
1904-06. Filices Cavalerianae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **13**: 105-120. f. 1-10. 1904; (II) **16**: 233-246. f. 1-8. 1906.  
An enumeration with descriptions of several new species.  
1905. Les collections de fougères de la Chine au Muséum d'histoire naturelle de Paris. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **52**: Mém. **1**<sup>1</sup>: 1-69. 1905.  
An enumeration of 255 species, many described as new.  
1906a. Filices Chinae occidentalis auspiciis James Veitch et Sons a E. H. Wilson 1903 et 1904 collectae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **16**: 97-142. f. 1.  
An enumeration with descriptions of a few new species.  
1906b. Filices Esquirolianae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **16**: 247-252.  
An enumeration, with descriptions of several new species.  
1907a. Filices Yunnanenses Duclouxianae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **17**: 129-140.  
Includes descriptions of several new species.  
1907b. Filices chinenses leg. P. Esquirol et P. Cavalerie, 1905-1906. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **17**: 140-151.  
Includes descriptions of several new species.  
1907c. *Cibotium Baranetz* J. Sm., and related forms. Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. **2**: 117-118.  
Occurs in eastern Asia.  
1908. Filices Coreanae novae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **5**: 284-285.  
*Dryopteris taquetii*, *Athyrium demissum*, and *Polypodium coraiense*, spp. nov., and *Osmunda regalis sublancea* var. nov. with an unnamed new *Athyrium*.

**Christ, H. (continued).**

- 1909a. Fougères d'Extrême-Orient. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **20**. Mém.: 146-178.  
This includes: Filices Fauriellianae Coreanae, pp. 146-162; Filices Insulae Sagalien, pp. 163-168; and Filices Cavalerianae III, pp. 169-178, these being lists with descriptions of new species. The title on the cover of the volume reads: Fougères d'Extrême-Orient (Corée, Sachalin, Chine).
- 1909b. Filices novae Chinenses. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 33-58.  
An enumeration of 50 species and varieties, many described as new.
- 1910a. Die Geographie der Farne. 1-358. f. 1-129, maps 1-3.  
Contains data on distribution in eastern Asia.
- 1910b. Filices Michelianae a R. P. Michel circa Gan-Chouen (Kouy-Tchéou) lectae, a R. P. Esquirol missae. Bull. Acad. Géogr. Bot. **20**: 12-16.  
An enumeration including descriptions of several new species and varieties.
- 1910c. Filices novae Cavalerianae. IV. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **20**: 137-143. 1 f.  
Descriptions of various new species from Kweichow.
- 1910d. Reliquiae Bonianae: Filices. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 185-188. f. 10.  
Includes *Drynaria bonii* sp. nov. extending from Kweichow to Indo-China.
1911. Filices Wilsonianae. Bot. Gaz. **51**: 345-359. f. 1, 2.  
An enumeration of collections by E. H. Wilson, 1907-1908, in Hupeh and Szechwan with descriptions of 10 new species and one new genus, *Sorolepidium*.
- See also Baroni, E., and Christ, H.; and Lévillé, H., 1909b.
- Christ, H., and Billet, A.**  
1898. Note sur la flore du Haut-Tonkin (région de Cao-Bang). Cryptogames vasculaires. Bull. Sci. France & Belg. **28**: 255-278. pl. 12.  
An enumeration of 90 species, including some new, with notes on their distribution in eastern Asia.
- Christ, H., and Giesenhagen, K.**  
1899. Pteridographische Notizen. I. Archangiopteris gen. nov. Marattiacearum. Flora **86**: 72-79. f. 1-5.  
Includes *A. henryi* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- Christensen, C.**  
1905-34. Index filicum, sive Enumeratio omnium generum specierumque filicum et Hydropteridium ab anno 1753 ad finem anni 1905 descriptorum adjectis synonymis principalibus, area geographica, etc. i-lix. 1-744. 1905-1906; supplément 1906-1912, 1-131. 1913; supplément préliminaire pour les années 1913, 1914, 1915, 1916, 1-60. 1917; supplémentum tertium, pro annis 1917-1933, 1-219. 1934.  
A fundamental work containing citations of the original descriptions of all species of ferns.
1910. Ueber einige Farne in O. Swartz' Herbarium. Arkiv för Bot. **9**: 1-46. pl. 1-5. f. 1-13.  
*Dryopteris parasitica* (L.) O. Ktze., the type from Kwangtung, is shown to be the same as *D. didymosora* C. Chr.
- 1911a. On a natural classification of the species of *Dryopteris*. In Biologiske Arb. Til. Warming, 73-85.  
A technical work with species listed under descriptions of subgenera, including a few from eastern Asia.
- 1911b. Pteridophyta in insula Quelpaert a cl. P. Taquet anno 1910 lecta. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **21**: 69-72.  
An enumeration of W. Purdom's 1910 collection in Shensi, *nata* var. nov. and *Diplazium taqueti* sp. nov.
- 1913a. Filices Purdomianae. Bot. Gaz. **56**: 331-338.  
An enumeration of W. Purdom's 1910 collection in Shensi, with descriptions of several new species and varieties.
- 1913b. Filices Esquirolianae, 1910-1911. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **23**: 137-143.  
A list of his Kweichow ferns with descriptions of a few new species.
1924. Pteridophyta. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **1**: 41-110. pl. 16-20.  
An enumeration of H. Smith's collections with descriptions of several new species and citations of specimens collected by other botanists.
1927. On a small collection of pteridophytes from the province of Kansu, China. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. **17**: 497-501.

- An enumeration of a collection by R. C. Ching, including *Woodsia macrospora* and *Cystopteris kansuana*, spp. nov., and *Dryopteris giraldui*, a transfer of *Aspidium filixmas giraldui*.
1928. On the systematic position of *Polypodium vulgare*. Dansk Bot. Ark. **5**: 1-10. f. 1-9.  
Contains critical notes on eastern Asiatic species and varieties.
- 1929a. Taxonomic fern studies I. Revision of the polypodioid genera with longitudinal coenosori (*Cochlidium* and "*Drymoglossinae*"); with a discussion of their phylogeny. Dansk Bot. Ark. **6**: 3-93. pl. 1-13.  
Includes eastern Asiatic species.
- 1929b. On some ferns from the Malay Peninsula. Gard. Bull. Straits Settlement. **4**: 375-407.  
Contains mention of some species also occurring in China.
1930. The genus *Cyrtomium*. Amer. Fern Journ. **20**: 41-52.  
A preliminary review of the species, including those from eastern Asia.
1931. Asiatic Pteridophyta collected by Joseph F. Rock, 1920-1924. Contr. U. S. Nat. Herb. **26**: 265-337. pl. 18-29.  
An enumeration, including descriptions of 6 new species with many new records from China as well as numerous critical notes.
1934. Filices novae Indochinenses. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. **6**: 100-106.  
Includes *Dryopteris tonkinensis* and *Lygodium coniforme* spp. nov. from Indo-China and from China.  
See also Lévillé, H., 1915-17.
- Christensen, C., and Ching, R. C.**  
1933a. Annotations et corrigenda ad Wu, Wong et Pong: Polypodiaceae Yaoshanenses, Kwangsi. Bull. Dept. Biol. Sun Yatsen Univ. **6**: 1-32.  
Consists of numerous critical notes, with new names and descriptions, additional to Wu, Yin-ch'an, Wong, K. K., and Pong, S. M., 1932. Pages 1-18 are by Christensen, 19-32 by Ching.
- 1933b. Sinopteris, a new fern genus in China. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. **4**: 355-364. pl. 1, 2.  
Contains *S. grevilleoides*, transferred from *Cheilanthes*, and *S. hopeiensis* sp. nov. For critical review and changes see Koidzumi, Genichi, 1934e.
1934. Pteridrys, a new fern genus from tropical Asia. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **5**: 125-148. pl. 11-20.  
Contains 7 species, three described as new, the rest being transfers, mostly from *Dryopteris*.
- Christensen, C., and Tardieu-Blot, M. L.**  
1936. Les fougères d'Indochine. V. Schizaeaceae, Gleicheniaceae. Not. Syst. Lecomte **5**: 165-173, (VI. Lindsayeae) 260-267.  
Includes some species from Hainan.
- Christison, R.**  
1879. Recent researches relative to the botanical source of the Turkey (or Russian) rhubarb-root of commerce. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) **13**: 403-410.  
A study of *Rheum palmatum* and *R. palmatum tanguticum*, native of Mongolia and northern Tibet.
- Christmann, G. F., and Panzer, C. F. W.**  
1777-88. Des Ritters Carl von Linne Königlich schwedischen Leibarztes a. a. vollständiges Pflanzensystem nach der dreizehnten lateinischen Ausgabe und nach Anleitung des holländischen Houttuynischen Werkes übersetzt, und mit einer ausführlichen Erklärung ausgefertigt. 14 v. (1, 1-798. 1778; 4, 1-709. pl. 26-37. 1779; 5, 1-870. pl. 38-44. 1779; 6, 1-896. pl. 45-61. 1780; 7, 1-584. pl. 51b-57. 1781; 8, 1-794. pl. 57b-65. 1782; 9, 1-630. pl. 66-69. 1783; 10, 1-381. pl. 70-76. 1783; 11, 1-664. pl. 77-86. 1784; 12, 1-810. pl. 87-93. 1785; 13, 1-562, [1-22]. pl. 94-101. 1786; 13, 1-565, [1-15]. pl. 102-104. 1787; 14, 1-614. 1788).  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. The nomenclature is not always the same as in Houttuyn, N., 1773-83. Vols. 1-7 are by Christmann; vols. 8-14 by Panzer.
- Chrzaszcz, T.**  
1901. Die "Chinesische Hefe." Mucor Cambodja, eine neue technische Pilzart; nebst einigen Beobachtungen über Mucor Rouxii. Centralbl. Bakt. Abt. II. **7**: 326-338. 2 pl.  
Concerns the organisms of fermentation.

- Chu, Feng-mei.** See Chu, Vong-may.
- Chu, Hsiueh-tseng.**  
1931. [A survey of rice blast (*Piricularia oryzae*) in Tong Yang, Chekiang.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **92-93**: 6-13. In Chinese; largely economic.  
1933. [A classification of plant diseases.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **110**: 91-130.  
An outline in Chinese of 83 types of diseases, translated from the Japanese work, Ito, Seiya, [date?].
- Chu, Ju-tso.** See Wai, Ngan-shou, and Chu, Ju-tso.
- Chu, Shu-p'ing.**  
1935. On *Lepocinclis* of Nanking. *Sinensia* **6**: 158-184. f. 1-21. Includes *L. nankinensis* and *L. agilis*, spp. nov.
- Chu, Vong-may.**  
1927. [Chinese parasitic fungi.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **54**: —.  
Lists 245 species from Chihli, Shantung, and Kiangsi. This issue has not been seen.  
1933a. [Plant disease survey of Chekiang Province 1932.] Entomol. & Phytopath. **1**: 32-40.  
A report in Chinese with Latin names. It is reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. **13**: 192-193. 1934.  
1933b. Notes on the presence of *Sclerotinia Miyabeana* in China, with special reference to the comparison of this fungus with *Sclerotinia arachidis*. Yearb. Bur. Entom. Hangchow **1932**: 1-58. f. 1-8.  
A detailed study of these fungi causing stem-rot of peanut. Reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. **13**: 347-348. 1934.
- Chu, Yen-ch'eng.** See Tchou, Yen-tch'eng.
- Chukaev, K. I.**  
1912. [Animal husbandry and forage plants of the Amur region.] Trudy Amur. Eksped. **7**<sup>2</sup>: i-xii, 1-382. 33 f.  
This work in Russian has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 1063.
- Chun, Faith** (Ch'ên, Shu-chên). See Chun, W. Y., and Chun, Faith.
- Chun, W. Y.** (Chun, Woon-Young = Ch'ên, Huan-Yung).  
1922a. Chinese economic trees. i-xxvii, 1-309, i-ix. pl. 1-100.  
Contains descriptions of about 300 selected species of Chinese trees, more or less in manual form.  
1922b. [Chinese pines compared with the Japanese pines cultivated in China.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **7**: 379-384.  
In Chinese; contains a key and discussions of 8 species of *Pinus*.  
1925a. Preliminary notes to the study of the Lauraceae of China. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China **1**<sup>5</sup>: 1-69.  
A compilation of the descriptions of all the genera and species known from China, with keys.  
1925b. Two new trees from Chekiang. Journ. Arn. Arb. **6**: 144-145.  
*Torreya jackii* and *Halesia macgregorei*, spp. nov., described here in Latin. They are described in English under the same title in China Journ. Sci. Arts **4**: 41-43. pl. 1, 2. 1926.  
1927. New species and combinations of Chinese plants. Journ. Arn. Arb. **8**: 19-22.  
Critical notes on various species.  
1928a. Four new ligneous plants from Kwangtung. Journ. Arn. Arb. **9**: 126-130.  
*Quercus hui*, *Mahonia shenii*, *Eurya weissiae*, and *Tutcheria greeniae*.  
1928b. Additions to the knowledge of Chinese trees I. Journ. Arn. Arb. **9**: 150-153.  
Contains new species, transfers, and reductions of species of *Castanopsis*, *Lithocarpus*, *Quercus*, and *Litsea*.  
1928c. [Studies in Betulaceae.] Sci. Journ. Sun Yatsen Univ. **1**<sup>1</sup>: 83-104. f. 1; **1**<sup>2</sup>: 57-82. f. 1, 2.  
A synopsis in Chinese of the Chinese genera and species. Abstracted in Lingnan Sci. Journ. **6**: 299. 1928 (1930).  
1928d. [Studies in Juglandaceae.] Sci. Journ. Sun Yatsen Univ. **1**<sup>3</sup>: 57-72.  
A synopsis in Chinese of the Chinese genera and species. Abstracted in Lingnan Sci. Journ. **6**: 381. 1928 (1930).  
1930a. Additions to the flora of Kwangtung. Proc. Fourth Pacific Sci. Congr. Java **3**: 529.  
An abstract of a paper presented to the Congress.
- 1930b. [A record of the genus *Ormosia* in Kwangtung.] Sci. Journ. Sun Yatsen Univ. **2**<sup>3</sup>: 43-58. 7 f.  
In Chinese; includes a map giving the distribution of *Ormosia* in China.  
1932a. *Sloanea elegans*. Chun. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3159.  
A new species from Kwangtung.  
1932b. *Acer sycopseoides*. Chun. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3160.  
A new species from Kwangsi.  
1932c. *Pterostyrax Leveillei*. (Fedde) Chun. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3161.  
A transfer of *Styrax leveillei* Fedde, native of Kweichow.  
1933. Tutchers enumeration of Kwangtung plants in the reports on the Botanical and Forestry Department of Hongkong. Sunyatsenia **1**: 157-187.  
Includes republications of Tutchers, W. J., 1914-19 and 1915.  
1934. Contributions to the flora of Kwangtung and south-eastern China. Sunyatsenia **1**: 209-316. pl. 35-39. f. 1-5; (II) **2**: 49-87. pl. 15-20. f. 4.  
Includes many new records, critical notes, reductions, and descriptions of new species.  
1935. *Actephila*, a genus new to Hainan. Sunyatsenia **3**: 26-27. f. 3.  
*A. merrilliana* sp. nov.  
See also Hu, H. H., and Chun, W. Y.; and Merrill, E. D., and Chun, W. Y.
- Chun, W. Y., and Chen, Luetta** (Ch'ên, Hsiu-ying).  
1935. A new *Diospyros* from Kwangtung. Sunyatsenia **3**: 21.  
*D. sunyatsensis* sp. nov.  
1936. Additional new species of *Diospyros*. Sunyatsenia **3**: 119-120. pl. 12, 13.  
*D. metcalfei* and *D. corallina*, spp. nov. from Hainan.
- Chun, W. Y., and Chun, Faith** (Ch'ên, Shu-chên).  
1935. Notes on some Chinese *Styracaceae*. Sunyatsenia **3**: 28-35. pl. 3. f. 4-6.  
Additions to the original descriptions of *Rehderodendron*, *R. hui*, *R. kwangtungensis*, and *Halesia macgregorii*, with *Styrax supaii* sp. nov.
- Chun, W. Y., and Wong, H. D.** (Wang, Hsien-chih).  
1935. The genus *Tilia* in Kwangtung. Sunyatsenia **3**: 38-43. pl. 4, 5. f. 8.  
Consists of *T. begoniifolia*, *T. mofungensis*, and *T. kwangtungensis*, spp. nov.
- Chung, H. H.** (= Chung, Hsin-hsuan).  
1924. A catalogue of the trees and shrubs of China. Mem. Sci. Soc. China **1**: [1], 1-271.  
A systematically arranged list of names without literature citations, giving the distribution according to provinces of each admitted species, and containing a few synonyms and nomenclatural transfers.  
1925. The giant bamboo in China. China Journ. Sci. Arts **3**: 352-353.  
A letter concerning *Dendrocalamus giganteus*.  
1931. The study of botany in Fukien. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **7**: 121-130.  
A historical sketch of botanical exploration.
- Chung, Kuan-kuang.** See Tsoong, K. K.
- Chung, Pu-ch'iu.** See Tsoong, P. C.
- "Chushu-Gakujin"** (pen name).  
1907. [A list of plants collected in the vicinity of Yatsugatake (Nagano-ken).] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] **26**: [5-8].  
An enumeration of 14 species with Latin and Japanese names.
- Chyne, W. Y.** (Compiler and editor).  
1936. Handbook of cultural institutions in China. [1-2], 1-282, i-xxiii.  
Includes various botanical organizations.
- Cibot, Père** [Soc. de Jesus].  
1775. Fungus sinensium Mo-ku-sin descriptus. Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. **19**: 373-378. pl. 5.  
A detailed discussion in Latin. The illustration shows the fungus as if attached to a leaf. The original manuscript is said to be preserved in the "Bibliothèque Saint Geneviève, Paris, no. 28."



**Cibot, Père** [Soc. de Jesus] (*continued*).

- 1777a. Notice du frêne de Chine nommé Hiang-Tchun. Mém. Conc. Chinois 2: 598-601.  
No Latin names are given. Frêne=ash, *Fraxinus*.
- 1777b. Sur les cotonniers. Mém. Conc. Chinois 2: 602-622.  
A description of cotton in China.
- 1777c. Sur le bambou. Mém. Conc. Chinois 2: 623-642.  
A description of kinds, uses, and cultivation.
1779. Notice du Mo-kou-sin et du Lin-tchi. Mém. Conc. Chinois 4: 500-503. 1 pl.  
Descriptions of fungi used medicinally.
- 1786a. Le pêcheur. Mém. Conc. Chinois 11: 280-293.  
A general description of Chinese peaches.
- 1786b. Notice sur le Mou-chou-kuo-tsée, le Chou-keou, et le Tsée-tsao. Mém. Conc. Chinois 11: 294-297.  
No Latin names are given. The first is probably a species of *Quercus*, the second is very probably *Broussonetia papyrifera*, and the third is probably *Lithospermum erythrorhizon* (the last according to Couling, S., 1917).
- 1786c. Notice sur la pivoine. Mém. Conc. Chinois 11: 470-491.  
Concerns *Paeonia*.
- 1786d. Notice sur le Tsao-kia, ou fébier Chinois. Mém. Conc. Chinois 11: 493-500.  
No Latin name is given. This may be a species of *Cassia*.

**Clark, G. W.** See Groff, G. W., and Clark, G. W.

**Clark, J.**

1902. Aucubas. Garden 61: 304-305.  
General notes on horticultural varieties.
1904. Ilex crenata. Garden 65: 149.  
Includes notes on this and on other eastern Asiatic species of *Ilex*.
- 1908a. Japanese maples. Gard. Chron. III. 44: 273-274.  
General notes on various cultivated species and varieties.
- 1908b. The shrubby spiraeas. Garden 72: 211, 228, 240.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species of *Spiraea*.
1912. Berberis dictyophylla. Gard. Chron. III. 52: 243.  
Native of Yunnan. This is apparently an error for *B. dictyophylla*.
1913. Enkianthus campanulatus. Gard. Chron. III. 54: 132.  
Native of Japan.
1914. Chinese vines. Gard. Chron. III. 56: 213-214.  
General notes on several Chinese species of *Vitis*.
1926. Seven good garden species of rhododendron from China. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 342-343.  
Includes general notes on several Chinese species.

**Clark, J. J.**

1913. Osbeckia stellata. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 139: pl. 8500.  
Occurs from China to India.

**Clarke, C. B.**

1880. A review of the ferns of northern India. Trans. Linn. Soc. II. Bot. 1: 425-611. pl. 49-84.  
Includes critical notes on many species occurring in eastern Asia.
1881. Commelinaceae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. 3: 113-324. pl. 1-8.  
Monographic.
1883. Cyrtandreae (Gesneracearum tribus). In DC. Monogr. Phan. 5: 1-303. pl. 1-32.  
Monographic.
- 1884-86. On the Indian species of Cyperus; with remarks on some others that specially illustrate the subdivisions of the genus. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 21: 1-202. pl. 1-4.  
Contains citations of a few Chinese specimens.
- 1888a. Didissandra sesquifolia, C. B. Clarke. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1797.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1888b. Hemiboea Henryi, C. B. Clarke. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1798.  
A new genus from Kwangtung.
- 1888c. Didymocarpus stenanthos, C. B. Clarke. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1799.  
A new species from Szechwan.

1889. On the plants of Kohima and Muneypore. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 25: 1-106. pl. 1-44.  
Includes technical descriptions of *Kadsura chinensis* Hance and *K. championi* sp. nov., both from Hongkong.
1893. Carex baccans. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 119: pl. 7288.  
Native of southeastern Asia.
1901. Cyperaceae. In J. Schmidt, Flora of Koh Chang. Contributions to the knowledge of the vegetation in the Gulf of Siam. Bot. Tidsskr. 24: 23-38.  
Includes citations of many specimens from China and Japan.
1903. Note on Carex Tolmiei. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 35: 403-405.  
Includes *C. microsaccus* sp. nov. based on a specimen possibly collected by Wilford in Japan or Korea.
1904. List of the Carices of Malaya. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 37: 1-16.  
Mentions some species of *Carex* occurring in eastern Asia.
1905. Schizandra Henryi, Clarke. Gard. Chron. III. 38: 162. f. 55.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 172. 1907.
1908. New genera and species of Cyperaceae. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. Add. Ser. 8: i-iv, 1-196.  
Consists of the descriptions of new genera and species unpublished at the author's death, including many from eastern Asia.
1909. Illustrations of Cyperaceae. i-vi, [1-2], 1-6. pl. 1-144.  
Consists only of drawings from the author's unpublished manuscripts, including some Chinese species.
- See also Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a.
- Clarté, J.**
1892. Le citronnier du Japon, citronnier trifolié-citronnier féroce. Rev. Sci. Nat. Appl. 39: 423-424.  
A general description of *Triphasia trifoliata* (*Citrus triphasia*).
- Clement, E. W.**
1905. The Japanese floral calendar. 1-57. illustr. 1905; ed. 2, 1-66, illustr.  
A popular work giving much folk-lore.
- Clément, G.**
1936. Historique des cultures du chrysanthème. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 108: 283-293. f. 199-206.  
Includes data on introduction into Europe.
- Clements, F. E., and Shear, C. L.**
1931. The genera of fungi. 1-496. pl. 1-58.  
Primarily a key to the genera of fungi, with a systematic list of recognized genera, and a bibliography, glossary, and index.
- Cleve, P. T.**
1883. Diatoms collected during the expedition of the Vega. In A. E. Nordenskiöld, Vega Expeditionens vetenskapliga iakttagelser. 3, 455-517. pl. 35-38.  
Includes an enumeration of the "fresh-water diatoms from Japan", pp. 490-492.
- Cleyer, A.\***
1676. De herba thee asiaticorum, ex epistola Dn. Andreae Cleyers. Act. Med. Philos. Hafniensis 4: 1-5. 1 pl.  
A description of the plant as it occurs in both China and Japan.
- 1686a. De moxa. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 4: 1-2.  
Concerns this Japanese product of *Artemisia* sp. See also Wedel, G. W., 1683.
- 1686b. De radice ginsingh. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 4: 3-6.  
Concerns *Panax ginseng* vel. aff.
- 1686c. De herba thee, alisque. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 4: 7.  
Concerns *Thea sinensis* (?) in Japan.
- 1686d. De japanensium arbusculis tzudziensie dictis. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 4: 186. f. 21, 22.  
Possibly these are species of *Rhododendron* or *Azalea*.

\* The identifications of Cleyer's plants as here given in the annotations are mostly taken from pp. 439-440 of Zuccarini, J. G., 1844. These papers are also reviewed in Sprengel, K., 1808, vol. 2, p. 81 ff.



- 1687a. De arbore laccifera japonensi fasnoky sive namra. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 5: 79-82. f. 12.  
*Rhus vernicifera*.
- 1687b. De arbore mami itabo japonensium. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 5: 82. f. 13.  
*Ficus* sp.
- 1688a. De planta japonica vinganfana. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 6: 130. f. 38.  
*Amaryllis sarniensis*.
- 1688b. De duabus aquaticis japonensibus koëbe et fasnofana. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 6: 130-131. f. 39, 40.  
*Pontederia* and *Nymphaea*.
- 1688c. De canschy et fiewa japonensium arboribus. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 6: 131-132. f. 41, 42.  
Apparently *Broussonetia papyrifera* and *Tetranthera japonica* Sieb. & Zucc.
- 1689a. De plantis japonensibus isnoacky, Germ. Enserholz, et tzumacky. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 7: 132-133. f. 23, 24.  
*Apactis japonica* and *Camellia japonica*.
- 1689b. De plantis japonensibus cumi gummi et miaco bana. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 7: 133-134. f. 25, 26.  
*Spiraea* sp. and *Ardisia*.
- 1689c. De plantis japonensibus kyrama et fickofax. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 7: 134-135. f. 27, 28.  
*Azalea indica* and an unrecognized plant.
- 1689d. De plantis japonensibus nifum schin'srogat, mominoky, et feggio. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 7: 135-136. f. 29, 30.  
*Carissa* (*Arduina*) *edulis* and *Pinus* sp.
- 1690a. De plantis japonensibus mitznofana et fatasiro. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 8: 489. f. 51, 52.  
Apparently these are *Gentiana aquatica* Thunb. (*G. indica* Steud.) and *Convallaria multiflora* Thunb.
- 1690b. De floribus japonensibus kanako juri et jama juri. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 8: 490. f. 53, 54.  
*Lilium speciosum* Thunb. and *Lilium bulbiferum* Thunb.
- 1690c. De arboribus japonensibus fisakaky et tsutto. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 8: 491. f. 55, 56.  
*Eurya japonica* and *Hedera helix*.
- 1691a. De plantis japonensibus din nanscho et omodto. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 9: 126. f. 17, 18.  
*Arum ringens* Schott and *Orontium japonicum*.
- 1691b. De floribus japonensibus vohsnofana et ghimi. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 9: 127. f. 19, 20.  
*Cineraria japonica* Thunb. (?) (= *Senecio japonicus*) and *Lilium callosum* Sieb. & Zucc.
- 1691c. De arboribus japonensibus kutzinèsch et tobera-nocky. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 9: 127-128. f. 20, 21.  
*Gardenia jasminoides* and *Pittosporum tobira*.
- 1692a. De arboribus japonensium itabe et hambu. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 10: 78. f. 10, 11.  
*Ficus* sp. and *Hibiscus hamabo* Sieb. & Zucc.
- 1692b. De arbore camphorifera japonensium kusnoky dicta. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 10: 79. f. 12, 13.  
Apparently *Cinnamomum camphora*.
- 1692c. De plantis japonensium ran et schoboe. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 10: 79-80. f. 14-16.  
*Cymbidium aloefolium* and *Acorus calamus*.
- 1695a. De plantis japonensibus jamaran et deuku. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 3, Ann. 2: 283-284. f. 18, 19.  
*Limodorum ensatum* and *Raphanus daikon* Sieb.
- 1695b. De fructibus japonensibus tzinsinqua et daniwathas. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 3, Ann. 2: 284. f. 20, 21.  
*Camellia sasanqua* Thunb. and *Ligustrum japonicum* Thunb.
- 1695c. De floribus japonensibus schinobu et tsooschinkiku. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 3, Ann. 2: 285. f. 22, 23.  
*Lychnis grandiflora* Jacq. and *Anemone japonica* Sieb. & Zucc.
- 1695d. De arboribus japonensibus meehebii et iusur. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 3, Ann. 2: 285-286. f. 24, 25.  
*Evonymus japonica* and *Prunus* sp.
- 1696a. De arbore japonensium tschooditsoo sive tschootitzu. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 3, Ann. 3: 203. f. 11, 12.  
*Cycas circinalis* L.
- 1696b. De floribus japonensium kuko sive asangu et zuri-jani. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 3, Ann. 3: 209. f. 13, 14.  
*Platycodon glaucum* DC. and *Campanula trachelium* Thunb.
- 1696c. De plantis japonensium zumani et jamiuncka sive jamamiuncka. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 3, Ann. 3: 209-210. f. 15, 16.  
*Impatiens balsamina* L. and *Amomum mioga* Thunb.
- Clinton-Baker, H.**  
1909-13. Illustrations of conifers. 3 v. (1, i-xii, 1-75. 69 pl. 1909; 2, 1-79. 91 pl. 1909; 3, 1-89. 70 pl. 1913).  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. The numerous half-tone illustrations are unnumbered.
1916. *Fokienia Hodginsii* (A. Henry and H. H. Thomas). Gard. Chron. III. 59: 72. f. 30, 31.  
Native of Fukien.
- Clinton-Baker, H., and Jackson, A. B.**  
1935. Illustrations of new conifers. i-ix, 1-78. pl. 1-96.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Clos, D.**  
1855. Monographie de la famille des Flacourtiées. Première partie. Considérations générales. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 4: 362-387.  
1857. Révision des genres et des espèces appartenant à la famille des Flacourtiées. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 8: 209-274.  
Includes the few species from eastern Asia.
- Clusius, C.**  
1601. Rariorum plantarum historia. Accesserunt fungorum in Pannoniis observatorum historia; epistolae Belli et Roelsii et Ponae plantae Baldi. 7 v. (1, 1-126; 2, 127-281; 3, 282-364; 4, 1-LXXXII; 5, LXXXIII-CLXXXIX; 6, CLXXX-CCXCV; 7, CCXCIX-CCCXLVIII, [index 1-10]. illustr.).  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
1605. Exoticorum libri decem: quibus animalium, plantarum, aromatum, aliorumque peregrinorum fructuum historiae describuntur: Item Petri Bellonii observationes, eodem Carolo Clusio interprete. [i-xvii]. 1-378, [appendix] 1-52, [index i-viii] altera appendix [1-28].  
This book is of great value to students of early biological literature as it contains all that had been written up to that time on extra-European plants and animals, in addition to Clusius' own contribution in six books now published for the first time. Other works, not specifically concerned with the first ones, are bound with the copy in the Library of Congress, Washington.
- Clute, W. N.**  
1911. The distribution of *Asplenium alternans*. Fern Bull. 19: 38-42.  
Contains data on distribution in eastern Asia.
1912. A problematical fern (*Gymnogramma lanceolata*). Fern Bull. 20: 43-45. 1 pl.  
The illustration is from a Japanese specimen.
- [Coates, C. F.]**  
1923. *Rhododendron insignis*. Gard. Chron. III. 74: 24.  
Native of western China.
- 1925a. *Berberis Soulieana*. Gard. Chron. III. 77: 9.  
Native of China.
- 1925b. *Rhododendron Wilsonae*. Gard. Chron. III. 77: 283.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1925c. *Rhododendrons* of the *Laponicum* series. Gard. Chron. III. 77: 315, 335, 347.  
Includes data regarding various eastern Asiatic species.

## [Coates, C. F.] (continued).

1927. *Populus lasiocarpa* and *P. szechuanica*. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 483-484.  
General notes on these two Chinese species.
1928. *Rhus trichocarpa*. Gard. Chron. III. 84: 346.  
Native of eastern Asia.
1929. *Rhododendron hypolepidotum* and *R. campylogynum*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 9  
Native of Yunnan.

## Cockerell, T. D. A.

1912. The prickly pear in western China. Nature (London) 90: 464.  
Notes derived from Ward, F. K., 1912a.
1924. A journey in Siberia. Sci. Monthly 19: 415-433.  
Includes brief notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1927a. The flora of Yezo, Japan. Torrey 27: 45-50.  
Comments on Kudo, Yushun, 1924-25.
- 1927b. The flora of Siberia. Torrey 27: 98-103.  
General notes based on the author's recent visit.

## Cocking, S.

- 1889 Japanese tree ferns. Garden 35: 7-8.  
Brief distributional notes on several species of Cyatheaceae.

## Coe, H. S. See Tracy, S. M., and Coe, H. S.

## Coene, V. de.

- 1898 *Citrus chinensis*. Gartenflora 47: 483-485. f. 95.  
A general note.

## Cogniaux, A.

1880. Étude sur la distribution géographique des Cucurbitacées. Compt. Rend. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. Paris 1878: 122-133.  
A discussion with tables.
1881. Cucurbitaceae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. 3: 325-1008.  
Monographic.
1889. *Hemsleya chinensis*, Cogn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 19: pl. 1822.  
A new genus from Hupeh and Szechwan.
1891. Melastomaceae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. 7: 1-1256.  
Monographic.
1893. Le genre *Siolmatra* H. Baill et la tribu des Zanonieées. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 1: 609-613. pl. 27.  
Contains a key to the tribe Zanonieae, of the Cucurbitaceae, and a reference to *Hemsleya chinensis*.
- 1897-1907. Dictionnaire iconographique des Orchidées. Ser. 1-8, no. 4.  
A series of colored plates, with descriptive letterpress, of orchids, alphabetically arranged by genera. The plates of each genus are numbered consecutively. The illustrations are by A. Goossens. No more were published.
1905. Note sur une Cucurbitacée nouvelle de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. 42. Compt. Rend.: 225-233. 1 pl.  
Contains descriptions of *Herpetospermum pedunculatum* and of *H. grandiflorum* sp. nov., the latter republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 3: 95. 1906.
1909. *Hemsleya nova* Chinensis (H. trifoliolata). Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 6: 304.  
Native of Yunnan.
1916. Cucurbitaceae-Fevilleae et Melothriaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 66. (IV. 275. I.): 1-277. f. 1-65.  
Monographic.

## Cogniaux, A., and Harms, H.

1924. Cucurbitaceae-Cucurbitaceae-Cucumerinae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 88. (IV. 275. II.): 1-246. f. 1-26.  
Monographic.

## Cohen-Stuart, C. P.

1916. Voorbereidende onderzoekingen ten dienste van de selectie der theeplant. [Preliminary researches to aid the selection of the tea plants.] Meded. Proefstat. Thee 40: i-xii, 1-328. pl. 1-3, 22 pl. (f. 1-47), text f. 1-53. 1 map.  
Includes many taxonomic data on eastern Asiatic species of *Thea*, with a key and a bibliography.
1919. A basis for tea selection. Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg III. 1: 193-320. pl. 21-31.  
Lists numerous Chinese specimens of *Thea*, and includes descriptions of a few new species, and a bibliography.

## Colla, L. [= Colla, A.]

1820. Memoria sul genere *Musa*, e monografia del medesimo. Mem. Accad. Sci. Torino 25: 333-402. pl. 13-15.  
Monographic. Reprint, 1-74. pl. 13-15. 1820.
1824. Hortus Ripulensis, seu Enumeratio plantarum quae Ripulis coluntur. i-xii, 1-163. pl. 1-40.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. "Ripulis" = Rivoli, Italy.
- 1824-29. Illustrationes et icones rariorum stirpium quae in ejus horto Ripulis florebant addita ad hortum Ripulensem. 4 v. (1, 111-138. pl. 1-6. 1824; 2, 319-358. pl. 1-9. 1825; 3, 1-54. pl. 1-12. 1826; 4, 1-60. pl. 1-12. 1827-29).  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1833-37. Herbarium Pedemontanum juxta methodum naturalem dispositum additis nonnullis stirpibus exoticis ad universos ejusdem methodi ordines exhibendos. 8 v. (1, 1-ix, 1-556. 1833; 2, 1-553. 1834; 3, 1-587. 1834; 4, 1-592. 1835; 5, 1-571. 1836; 6, 1-606. 1836; 7, 1-672. 1837; 8, 1-102. pl. 1-98. 1837).  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species.

## Collas, [Père, de Société de Jésus.]

- 1786a. Observations sur les plantes, les fleurs et les arbres de Chine, qu'il est possible et utile de se procurer en Franc. Mém. Conc. Chinois 11: 183-268.  
General notes.
- 1786b. Notice sur le bambou. Mém. Conc. Chinois 11: 353-354.  
Concerns edible shoots.

## Colliander, Z.

1787. Dissertatio botanica de Moraea. 1-20. pl. 1, 2.  
A Thunbergian dissertation. Republished in Thunberg, C. P., Diss. Acad. 2: 277-297. 1800, and posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935: 257-278. pl. 1, 2.

## Collingwood, C.

1867. The natural history of Pratas Island in the China Sea. Quart. Journ. Sci. 4: 145-152.  
A general account of the author's visit with notes on the vegetation.
1868. Rambles of a naturalist on the shores and waters of the China Sea; being observations in natural history during a voyage to China, Formosa, Borneo, Singapore, etc., made in her Majesty's vessels in 1866 and 1867. i-xiii, 1-445. 3 pl. 7 f.  
Contains general observations on the plants. Pratas Island is described.

## Collins, F. S.

1919. Chinese marine algae. Rhodora 21: 203-207.  
A list of species.

## Collins, G. N.

1909. A new type of Indian corn from China. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull. 161: 1-30. pl. 1, 2.  
A general description of *Zea mays*. No Latin names or technical description are given.

## Collins, V. D.

1865. Sorgho, or northern Chinese sugar cane. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser. 2: 85-98.  
Mostly economic but with a few botanical notes.

## Collyer, C. T.

1903. The culture and preparation of ginseng in Korea. Trans. Korea Branch. Roy. Asiat. Soc. 3: 18-30.  
Contains some botanical notes.

## Colozza, A.

1904. Morfologia e fisiologia delle infiorescenze della *Paulownia imperialis* Sieb. e Zucc. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 11: 246-298. f. 1, 2.  
The species is native of China.

## Coltman-Rogers, C. See Rogers, C. C.

## Comber, F.

1929. *Rhododendron telopeum*. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 221. f. 105.  
Native of Tibet.

## Comber, H. F.

1933. Notes on the distribution of certain Chinese and Himalayan species of *Ilex* with descriptions of new species. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 18: 37-62.  
Contains descriptive notes, descriptions of new and old species, keys, and a "list of determinations of herbarium material and all specimens cited."

1936. *Lilium taliense*. New Fl. & Silva 9: 51-52. pl. 14.  
Native of western Yunnan.  
See Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34.
- Comber, J.**  
1927. *Lilium* sp. (taliense?), K. W. 6034: The pink Martagon lily. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 127. f. 55.  
Native of Tibet.  
1930a. *Thuya dolabrata*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 324.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Japan.  
1930b. *Camellia* (*Thea*) *speciosa*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 349-350.  
Introduced into Europe from China. A general and horticultural note.  
1931. *Lonicera setifera*, Franch. (K. W. 5688). Gard. Chron. III. 89: 281.  
A general description of this native of Tibet.  
1932. *Magnolia Sargentiana*. Gard. Chron. III. 91: 438.  
A general note on this native of Szechwan.  
1933. A soboliferous rhododendron (*R. pemakoense*). Gard. Chron. III. 92: 480. f. 234.  
Native of Tibet.  
1936. *Lilium taliense*, Franchet. Gard. Chron. III. 100: 78.  
A horticultural note on this native of Tibet.
- Comes, O.**  
1899a. Monographie du genre *Nicotiana* comprenant le classement botanique des tabacs industriels. 1-80. 7 pl.  
A translation of the next entry.  
1899b. Monografia del genere *Nicotiana*. Att. Ist. Incor. Napoli 1: 1-80. 7 pl.  
A Monograph in Italian. For French translation see the preceding entry.  
1900. Histoire, géographie, statistique du tabac, son introduction et son expansion dans tous les pays depuis son origine jusqu'à la fin du XIX<sup>me</sup> siècle avec des notes sur l'usage de tous les excitants connus: hachich, opium, bétel, café, thé, . . . 1-332. 5 fold. diagr.  
Includes a discussion of tobacco in Asia and constitutes a continuation of the preceding two entries.
- Commelin, J.**  
1697-1701. Horti medici Amstelodamensis rariorum tam orientalis, quam occidentalis Indiae, aliarumque peregrinarum plantarum magno studio ac labore, sumptibus civitatis Amstelodamensis longa annorum serie collectarum descriptio et icones ad vivum aeri incisae. (Beschryvinge en curieuse afbeeldingen van rare vreemde oost-west-Indisch en andere gewassen vertoont in den Amsterdamsche kruidhof). [1-4], 1-224, [index 1-4]. pl. 1-112. 1697; (pars altera) [1-18], 1-220. pl. 1-112. 1701.  
A folio work consisting of illustrations and descriptions of plants with a text in Dutch and Latin. Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. Pars altera is composed by Kaspar Commelin.
- Commelin, K.** See the preceding entry.
- Conard, H. S.**  
1905. The waterlilies, a monograph of the genus *Nymphaea*. Carnegie Inst. Washington Publ. 4: 1-279. pl. 1-30. f. 1-82.  
The work is reviewed and the key to genera is republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 37. Litt.: 5-6. 1905.
- Condit, I. J., Benemerito, A. N., and Wong, Hao-chên (= Wang, Hao-chên).**  
1936. Citrus fruits and their culture in Kwangtung Province. Lingnan Agr. Journ. 2: 105-164. f. 1-26.  
In Chinese; largely economic; includes a bibliography.
- Conrad, W.**  
1934. Matériaux pour une monographie du *Lepocinclis* Perty. Arch. Protistenk. 57: 203-249. f. 1-67.  
Includes *L. globosa*, native of China.
- Conrard, M. L.**  
1920. Note sur une graine appartenant au genre *Milletia*. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 26: 660-661.  
Received from Kweichow.
- Conti, P.**  
1900. Les espèces du genre *Matthiola*. Mém. Herb. Boiss. 18: 1-86. 1 portr.  
Includes a few species from western China and Tibet. The reprint, 1-86. 1 portrait. 1900, constitutes [Publ.] Inst. Bot. Univ. Genève Ser. IV, fasc. 13.
- Cook, M. T.** See Otero, J. J., and Cook, M. T.
- Cook, O. F.**  
1920. A disorder of cotton plants in China: Club-leaf or cyrtosis. Journ. Hered. 11: 98-110. 10 f.  
For translation in China Cotton Journ. see Yei, Y. T., 1921. A translation by Fei, Kêng-yü was published in Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 119: 37-43. 1933.
- Cooke, M. C.**  
1870. Oriental edible fungi. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 8: 351-352.  
Includes *Agaricus subocrenatus* sp. nov., probably from China.  
1878. Enumeration of *Polyporus*. Trans. Bot. Soc. Edinburgh 13: 131-159.  
A list of names with the original citations and distributions, including the eastern Asiatic species.  
1880-88. Exotic fungi. Grevillea 9: 10-15. 1880; 17: 16. 1888.  
Includes *Polyporus glaucotus*, *P. concentricus*, and *Hydnum asperatum*, spp. nov. from Japan.  
1882. Three Asiatic fungi. Grevillea 11: 76.  
Includes *Conisphaeria maingayi* sp. nov. from China.  
1886. Praecursores ad monographia *Polyporum*. Grevillea 15: 19-27.  
Includes *Fomes pullatus* sp. nov. from Hongkong.  
1887-88. Exotic agarics. Grevillea 16: 105-106.  
Includes *Agaricus (Pleurostus) russaticeps*, native of Japan.  
1889. Some exotic fungi. Grevillea 18: 34-35.  
Includes *Macrophoma ehretiae* sp. nov. from Formosa.  
1890. Some Asiatic fungi. Grevillea 19: 7.  
Includes *Phyllachora japonica* sp. nov. from China.
- Cooper, E.**  
1933. *Angraecum falcatum*. Orchid Rev. 41: 246-249. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- Cooper, R. E.**  
1933. Japanese primulas and their cultivation. New Fl. & Silva 5: 265-270. 3 pl.  
Chiefly horticultural notes on various species.
- Cooper, W. M.**  
1879. Paich'ha as a substitute for box wood. Rep. Roy. Gard. Kew 1878: 41-42.  
The seeds sent under this name were identified as *Euonymus* sp. Additional notes are given in op. cit. 1879: 38. 1880.
- Copeland, E. B.**  
1908a. Ferns of southern China. Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. 3: 277-284.  
An enumeration of Matthew's collection, including descriptions of several new species.  
1908b. New species of *Cyathea*. Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. 3: 353-357.  
Includes *Cyathea chinensis* from Yunnan.  
1909. The ferns of the Malay-Asiatic region. Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. 4: 1-65. pl. 1-21.  
Contains some Chinese species.  
1916a. Miscellaneous new ferns. Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. 11: 39-41.  
Includes *Elaphoglossum parvum* from Fukien.  
1916b. The genus *Loxogramme*. Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. 11: 43-47. pl. 1-4.  
The key contains the Chinese species.  
1917. The genus *Christiopteris*. Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. 12: 331-336.  
Includes *C. cantoniensis* (Bak.) Christ of China.  
1924. Rice. i-xiv, 1-352. 27 pl.  
A rather popular account, chiefly concerned with the United States and the Philippines. Chapter VII is on "Rice in other countries".  
1926. Filices aliquot novae orientales. Philippine Journ. Sci. 30: 325-333. pl. 1.  
Includes *Loxogramme spatulata* sp. nov. from Hupeh.  
1927. Davallodes and related genera. Philippine Journ. Sci. 34: 239-257. pl. 1-5.  
Includes Chinese species of *Araiostegia* gen. nov.

**Copeland, E. B. (continued).**

1928. *Leptochilus* and genera confused with it. Philippine Journ. Sci. **37**: 333-416. pl. 1-32. f. 1-52.  
Includes the Chinese species of *Campium*, *Hemigramma* (*Gymnopteryx*), and *Quercifolia*.
- 1929a. New or interesting ferns. Philippine Journ. Sci. **38**: 129-155. pl. 1-5.  
Includes *Tectaria dictyosora* sp. nov. from Kwangtung and new names for a few Chinese and Formosan species.
- 1929b. The fern genus *Plagiogyria*. Philippine Journ. Sci. **38**: 377-417. pl. 1-15.  
A monographic treatment recognizing 32 species in the tropics of both hemispheres, including about 14 species from China, Japan, and Formosa.
- 1929c. The oriental genera of Polypodiaceae. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. **16**: 45-128.  
Consists of an introduction, enumeration of genera, and taxonomic notes, with distribution and references for each genus.
1931. Miscellaneous oriental pteridophytes. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. **12**: 383-418. pl. 49-54.  
Includes many new eastern Asiatic species and varieties, with important critical notes.
1933. *Trichomanes*. Philippine Journ. Sci. **51**: 119-280. pl. 1-61.  
A monographic treatment of the Old World species.

**Copley, C. H.**

1926. *Aucuba japonica maculata*. Gard. Chron. III. **79**: 6.  
Native of Japan.

**Coppey, A.**

1911. Mousses nouvelles de l'Indo-Chine et du Yunnan. Bull. Soc. Sci. Nancy III. **12**<sup>+</sup>: 6-17. 1 pl. f. 1-6.  
Contains species of *Isopterygium*, *Philonotis*, *Bryum*, *Anomobryum*, and *Barbula*.

**Corcoran, J. St. V.**

1895. The flora of the Amur littoral. Gard. Chron. III. **18**: 676-677.  
A general description of the vegetation.

**Cordemoy, C. J. de, = Jacob de Cordemoy, C.****Cordier, H.**

1901. Le docteur Emile Vasilievitch Bretschneider. T'oung Pao II. **2**: 192-197. portr.  
An obituary with a bibliography.
- 1904-24. *Bibliotheca sinica*. Dictionnaire bibliographique des ouvrages relatifs à l'empire Chinois. 4 v. and suppl. (1, i-xvi, 1-764. 1904; 2, 765-1576. 1905-06; 3, 1577-2380. 1906-07; 4, 2381-3252. 1907-08; suppl. fasc. 1, 3252-3568. 1922; suppl. fasc. 2, 3569-3888. 1923; suppl. fasc. 3, 3889-4208. 1924; suppl. fasc. 4, 4209-4439. 1924).  
A bibliography of all subjects, including natural history, botany, etc. The indexes are contained in the 4th volume and in the Supplement and Index, fasc. 4. The unnumbered pages bear double columns which are continuously numbered throughout the work.

**Corner, E. J. H.**

1930. Duckweed and fishes. Hong Kong Nat. **1**: 68-71. pl. 8. f. 1, 2.  
Includes notes on *Wolffia arrhiza* occurring in China.

**Cornu, M.**

1888. *Syringa Emodi* à fleurs roses. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1888**: 492-494. 1 pl.  
Native of northern China. The plate is colored.

**Corréa da Serra, J. F.**

1806. Observations carpologiques. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **8**: 59-76. pl. 32-34, 389-400. pl. 53-55.  
Contains illustrations and descriptions of the fruits of *Dryandra vernicia* and *Incarvillea sinensis*.

**Correvois, A.**

1936. *Cypripedium japonicum*. Gard. Chron. III. **99**: 7. f. 3.  
A horticultural note.

**Correvois, H.**

1891. The saxifrages. Garden **39**: 479-481, 503, 523-524, 544-545, 564-565, 590-591; **40**: 14-15, 25-26.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
1893. Les androsaces. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1893**: 475-478.  
Includes several Chinese species.

1899. Mountain campanulas for gardens. Garden **55**: 325-326. 7 f.

Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Campanula*.

1901. The genus *Campanula*. Garden **59**: 276-277.

Lists some species of eastern Asia.

1902. The mountain primulas. Garden **61**: 271-272. 5 f. 327-328. 4 f. 358-360. 3 f. 396-398. 4 f. 429-430. 4 f. 1902; **62**: 28-30. 2 f. 81-82. 3 f. 112-113. 1 f. 131-132. 2 f. 216-217. 3 f. 306-307. 1 f.

Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Primula*.

1903. The androsaces. Garden **63**: 332-334. 6 f. 351-352. 2 f. 370-371. 3 f. 391-392. 3 f.

Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Androsace*.

1905. The species of *Daphne*. Gard. Chron. III. **38**: 152-153. f. 52, 171. f. 58.

Includes some species of eastern Asia.

1908. *Lycium chinense*, variété inerme. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1908**: 200.

*L. chinense inerme* from Japan.

**Corte, C. de.**

- 1907a. *Senecio Wilsonianus*. Rev. Hort. Belge **33**: 176. 1 pl.  
Introduced from China. A brief note accompanying a photograph.

- 1907b. *Buddleia variabilis* var. *magnifica*. Rev. Hort. Belge **33**: 281. 1 pl.

A brief note accompanying a photograph of this Chinese plant.

- 1907c. Deux plantes récemment introduites de Chine. Rev. Hort. Belge **33**: 329. 2 pl.

A brief note accompanying photographs of *Aconitum hemislayanum* and *Artemisia lactiflora*.

- 1907d. Plantes nouvelles d'introduction récente. Rev. Hort. Belge **33**: 360. 2 pl.

A brief note accompanying photographs of *Rubus nominatus* and *R. flabelliflorus*, introduced from China.

- 1907e. *Senecio clivorum*. Rev. Hort. Belge **33**: 376. 1 pl.

Introduced from China. A brief note accompanying a photograph.

**Costantin, J.**

1909. La culture des champignons en Extrême-Orient. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **15**: 497-507.

Notes on methods of culture of mushrooms in various localities in China and Japan.

- [1911-27]. Atlas en couleurs des Orchidées cultivées par Julien Costantin. 1-106. pl. 1-80. f. 1-58.

Includes data on distribution of the eastern Asiatic species and illustrations of various species.

1919. Note sur le lang-rhoa [Orchidée]. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **25**: 218-221.

Contains an enumeration of the Chinese species of *Cypripedium* (*Cypripedium*) with *C. lang-rhoa* sp. nov.

**Cotton, A. D.**

1906. Marine algae from Corea. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1906**: 366-373.

Includes *Ceramium hamatum*, *Grateloupia divaricata*, and *Dumontia simplex*, spp. nov.

1907. New or little-known marine algae from the east. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1907**: 260-264. 1 pl.

Contains a description of *Scinaia complanata* sp. nov. from Japan, and an enumeration of some other species.

1914. The Japanese seaweed, *Tosaka nori*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1914**: 219-222.

An edible species, *Eucheuma papulosa*, a transfer of *Callymenia papulosa* Mont. = *Euhymenia papulosa* Kütz = *Meristotheca papulosa* J. Ag.

1915. Some Chinese marine algae. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1915**: 107-113.

Miscellaneous notes on species from various localities. None are described as new.

1929. A fungus disease of *Meconopsis*. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 143.

Discusses various Chinese species of *Meconopsis*. The transfer of *M. baileyi* to a variety of *M. betonicifolia* is attributed, in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 107. 1931, to this paper.

- 1934a. *Callicarpa rubella*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9340. Native of China, Indo-China, Burma, and Assam.
- 1934b. The genus *Notholirion*. Lily Year Book **1934**: 15-20. pl. 7, 8. f. 2-6.  
Contains descriptions of eastern Asiatic species, including *N. cumpanulatum* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1935a. New lilies from eastern Asia. Lily Year Book **1935**: 87-89.  
Includes *Lilium chrysanthum* native of northeastern Korea.
- 1935b. Changes in the British fauna and flora during the past fifty years. (Joint communication) Marine algae. Proc. Linn. Soc. London **148**: 45-49.  
Includes *Asparagopsis hamifera* (a red alga) and *Codium mucronatum* introduced from Japan.  
See also Grove, A., 1933-36.
- Couling, S.**  
1917. The encyclopedia Sinica. i-viii, 1-633.  
Contains articles on botany in China, dye stuffs, etc.
- Coulter, T.**  
1824. Mémoire sur les Dipsacées. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève **22**: 13-60. pl. 1, 2.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint. 1-49. pl. 1, 2. 1824.
- Courant, M.**  
1894-1901. Bibliographie Coréenne. Tableau littéraire de la Corée contenant la nomenclature des ouvrages publiés dans ce pays jusqu'en 1890 ainsi que la description et l'analyse détaillées des principaux d'entre ces ouvrages. 3 v., suppl. (1, i-cxxv, 1-502. illustr. 1894; 2, i-ix, 1-535. illustr. 1895; 3, i-ix, 1-446, i-clxxvii. 1896; suppl. i-x, 1-122. 1901).  
Contains the older botanical works.
- 1900-10. Catalogue des livres Chinois, Coréens, Japonais, etc. 2 v. (1, i-vii, 1-499. 1900; 2, 1-823. 1910).  
A catalogue of oriental works in the Bibliothèque Nationale, Department des Manuscrits, Paris. Section 8, pp. 127-144, concerns *Materia medica* and pharmacy; section 10, pp. 144-153, concerns agriculture, sericulture, and cultivation of plants; section 11, pp. 153-163, concerns natural sciences. Many of the oriental works, listed in the appendix to this bibliography, are here noted.
- Courchet, [L.].** See Gagnepain, F., and Courchet, [L.].
- Courtois, F.**  
1912. Note sur une vigne chinoise. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **59**: 197-199.  
*Vitis davidii*.
1916. Plantes récoltées au bord du Ta-Hou, province du Kiangsou (Chine). Bull. Géogr. Bot. **26**: 126-143.  
A list of species with brief notes.
- 1917-18. Plantes récoltées dans le Ngan Hoei [Anhwei]. In H. Léveillé, China. Revue annuelle à l'usage des grands établissements s'occupant de la flore de Chine. [Part II]. 7-131. 7 pl.  
A lithographed manuscript list with descriptions of some new species.
1920. L'herbier de Zi-ka-wei. Herborisations dans le Kiangsou en 1918. Mém. Hist. Nat. Emp. Chin. **6**: 1-136. pl. 1-23.  
An annotated enumeration of 1055 species from Kiangsu, including a few new ones. For continuation see Belval, H., 1931.
1925. Les Clematis de la province de Ngan-hoei (Chine). Bull. Soc. Bot. France **72**: 422-445.  
Ten species are described. None are new.
- Coutance, A.**  
1882. Bouleau, genre *Betula*, Tournefort, Instit. t. 360. Bull. Soc. Acad. Brest II. **7**: 276-336. 1 f. 1 fold. diagr.  
Largely morphological. The diagram shows the distribution of the species of *Betula*.
- Coutts, J.**  
1922. Funkias. Gard. Chron. III. **71**: 3. f. 1.  
Largely horticultural, includes an illustration of *F. sieboldiana*.
- 1923a. *Primula calciphila*. Gard. Chron. III. **73**: 101. f. 49. Native of western China.
- 1923b. Lilies. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **48**: 22-37.  
Includes a few general notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Lilium*.
1925. *Primula malacoides* and *P. Forbesii*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 90.  
Natives of China.
1928. *Primula Wilsoni*. Gard. Chron. III. **84**: 469. f. 210. Native of Yunnan.
1930. *Aspidistras*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 429-430.  
Includes general and horticultural notes on *A. lurida*, native of China.
1934. *Lilium Alexandrae*. Lily Year Book **1934**: 95-97. f. 37, 38.  
Native of Japan.
1935. *Lilium Brownii* var. *Colchesteri* Wilson. Lily Year Book **1935**: 124-125.  
Native of China.
- Coville, F. V.**  
1901. Papers from the Harriman Alaska expedition XXVI. *Harrimanella*, a new genus of heathers. Proc. Washington Acad. Sci. **3**: 569-576. f. 62-65.  
A description of the genus and its species, with a key, including the transfer, *H. stelleriana*, native of eastern Siberia and northern Japan, previously placed in various genera.
- Cowan, J. M.**  
1931. A new *Gordonia* from Yunnan. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **16**: 184.  
*G. chrysandra* sp. nov.
1932. The genus *Wendlandia*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **16**: 233-316. pl. 232-235.  
A monograph recognizing 59 species. For additions see the next entry.
1934. Genus *Wendlandia* additamenta. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **18**: 183-188.  
Additions to the preceding entry.
1935. A new Chinese *Wendlandia*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **18**: 303-304. 1 f.  
*W. merrilliana* sp. nov. from Hainan.
- 1936a. The giant rhododendron, *Rh. giganteum*. New Fl. & Silva **8**: 268-270. f. 93.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1936b. Some new Asiatic rhododendrons discovered by Kingdon Ward. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **19**: 179-186.  
New species from Assam and southeastern Tibet.  
See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34.
- Cowdry, N. H.**  
1922. Plants from Peitaiho. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. n. ser. **53**: 158-188.  
A systematic list including notes with alphabetical index and vernacular names in character and romanization.
- Cox, E. H. M.**  
1924. The triflorum series of rhododendrons. Garden **88**: 168-169. 3 f.  
Includes various Chinese species.
1926. Farrer's last journey, upper Burma, 1919-20, together with a complete list of all rhododendrons collected by Reginald Farrer and his field notes, compiled by Miss Helen T. Maxwell, assistant in the herbarium of the Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh, with 28 illustrations from photographs by the author. i-xix, 1-244. 23 pl.  
The maps are on the lining of the cover.
- 1929a. Notes on dwarf rhododendrons. New Fl. & Silva **1**: 153-164. f. 47-50, 271-277. f. 92-95.  
Includes data on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1929b. *Primula Forrestii*. New Fl. & Silva. **1**: 177. f. 55.  
A general note on this native of western China.
- 1930a. The plant introductions of Reginald Farrer. i-viii, 1-113. 17 pl.  
Contains notes on species and explorations, a list of determined plant numbers, and a bibliography of all of Farrer's publications.
- 1930b. *Rosa Ecae*. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 196-197. f. 78.  
Introduced into Europe from China.
- 1930c. *Viburnum macrocephalum*. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 274. f. 104.  
A general note.
- 1930d. *Clematis macropetala*. New Fl. & Silva **3**: 35. 1 pl.  
Native of northern China.



**Cox, E. H. M. (continued).**

1931. *Carpinus Turczaninowii*. New Fl. & Silva 3: 277-300. f. 90.  
A general note.
- 1932a. *Rosa Davidii*. New Fl. & Silva 4: 130-131. f. 48.  
A general note.
- 1932b. George Forrest. New Fl. & Silva 4: 180-186. 5 pl.  
An obituary with many notes on his introductions.
- 1936a. Robert Fortune, 1812-1880. New Fl. & Silva 8: 172-179.  
Includes data on Fortune's eastern Asiatic expeditions and a list of 48 plants introduced by him.
- 1936b. *Codonopsis* in cultivation. New Fl. & Silva 9: 25-30. pl. 6-12.  
Includes references to some eastern Asiatic introduced species.
- See also Taylor, G., and Cox, E. H. M.
- Cox, G. L.**
1927. Four Chinese rhododendrons worth growing. Garden 91: 703. 3 f.  
Notes on cultivated species.
- Craib, W. G.**
- 1910a. *Primula Forrestii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 136: pl. 8313.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1910b. *Patrinia triloba*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 136: pl. 8328.  
Native of Japan.
- 1910c. *Primula Littoniana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 136: pl. 8341.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1911a. *Primula Maximowiczii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 137: pl. 8363.  
Native of Chihli.
- 1911b. *Lonicera Henryi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 137: pl. 8375.  
Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, and Yunnan.
- 1911c. *Rhododendron spinuliferum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 137: pl. 8408.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1911d. Contributions to the flora of Siam. List of Siamese plants with descriptions of new species. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1911: 1-60, 2 pl. 385-474.  
Contains many references to China and some new names based on Chinese binomials, such as *Tylophora augustiniana* comb. nov. (*Neohenrya augustiniana* Hemsl.), p. 417. Pp. 1 to 6 consist of a sketch of the vegetation of Chiang-mai by A. F. G. Kerr. Republished as Contributions to the Flora of Siam: Dicotyledons. University of Aberdeen Studies 57: 1-210. 1912, with a re-written introduction and an index. The enumeration of Monocotyledones appears in Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1912: 397-435. 1912.
1912. *Gaultheria Veitchiana*. Gard. Chron. III. 52: 188.  
Native of western China, here described as new.
- 1913a. *Rhododendron sublaeolatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 139: pl. 8478.  
Native of Japan.
- 1913b. *Rhododendron Augustini*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 139: pl. 8497.  
Native of China.
- 1913c. *Rhododendron haematocheilum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 139: pl. 8518.  
Native of China.
- 1913d. *Rhododendron setosum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 139: pl. 8523.  
Native of the eastern Himalayas, including Tibet.
- 1913e. *Rhododendron haematocheilum*. Gard. Chron. III. 53: 214.  
Native of western China, here described as new.
- 1913f. The indigoferas of China. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 47-77.  
A preliminary enumeration with artificial key based on material at Edinburgh, the British Museum, and the Wilson specimens from the Arnold Arboretum.
- 1914a. *Primula Purdomii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8535.  
Native of western Kansu.
- 1914b. *Cotoneaster turbinata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8546.  
A new species from Szechwan and Hupeh.

- 1914c. *Primula vinciflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8564.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1914d. *Trollius chinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8565.  
Native of northern China.
- 1914e. *Indigofera Kirilowii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8580.  
Native of northern China and Korea.
- 1914f. *Primula vittata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8586.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1914g. Leguminosae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 87-119.  
*Cladrastis* and *Maackia* by H. Takeda, *Milletia* and *Wisteria* by S. T. Dunn, *Lespedeza* and *Campylotropis* by A. K. Schindler.
- 1915a. *Primula Miyabeana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 141: pl. 8606.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1915b. *Primula pycnoloba*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 141: pl. 8619.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1915c. *Anemone obtusiloba*, forma patula. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 141: pl. 8638.  
Ranges from the Himalayan region to Burma and western China.
1916. Species of *Piptanthus* in cultivation. Gard. Chron. III. 60: 228, 289-290.  
Concerns five species with a key including *P. concolor* and *P. forrestii*, spp. nov. from western China.
- 1917a. New species of *Primula* belonging to the *Petiolaris-Sonchifolia* Section. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 6: 249-256.  
Eleven new species and varieties.
- 1917b. *Primulas* of the *Petiolaris-Sonchifolia* Section. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 6: 257-277.  
Includes a key and an enumeration with citations of literature and of specimens of 25 species.
- 1918a. *Primulae novitates nonnullae*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 10: 205-210.  
Includes *Primula orestora* from Tibet.
- 1918b. *Gesneracearum novitates nonnullae*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 10: 211-219.  
Includes new species from China in *Chlamydofoea*, *Perantha*, *Pterocosmea*, and *Tremacron*, the last a new genus with *T. forrestii* and *T. mairei*, spp. nov.
- 1919a. New species of *Enkianthus*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 11: 155-162.  
Nine new species from cultivated specimens in Edinburgh, native of Japan and Szechwan.
- 1919b. Hardy species of *Enkianthus* under cultivation in the Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 11: 163-168.  
Includes a key and several species from western China. The addenda contains *E. leveilleanus*, a transfer of *Bodiniella cavaleriei* Léveillé.
- 1919c. New species of *Primula*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 11: 169-178.  
Includes 8 new species from western China.
- 1919d. *Primula Davidii* and its allies. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 11: 179-184.  
Includes a key and an enumeration of species. None are described as new.
- 1919e. *Polygala furcata*, Royle, and its allies. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 11: 185-188.  
Contains a key and an enumeration, including six species, with *P. tatarinowii* and *P. lacei* from China. None are described as new.
- 1919f. A new Chinese *Pseudotsuga*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 11: 189-190. pl. 160, 161.  
*P. forrestii* from Yunnan.
- 1919g. *Gesneracearum novitates*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 11: 233-254.  
Contains the new genera, *Ancylostemon*, *Briggsia*, and *Isometrum*, and 25 new species in various genera, mostly from China.
- 1919h. *Didissandra* and allied genera in China and N. India. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 11: 255-268.  
Includes a key to genera and species of *Didissandra*, *Briggsia*, *Ancylostemon*, and *Isometrum*. The synonymy is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 19: 77. 1923.

- 1919i. Revision of *Petrocosmea*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **11**: 269-275.  
Includes 6 new species from western China.
- 1919j. *Abies Delavayi* in cultivation. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **11**: 277-280. *pl.* 162-164.  
Contains its synonymy and distribution, and a description of *A. forrestii* sp. nov., and notes on *A. faberi*, a transfer of *Keteleeria fabri* Masters and *Pinus fabri* Voss.
- 1925-36. *Florae Siamensis enumeratio*. A list of the plants known from Siam with records of their occurrence. 2 v. (1, (Polypetalae) 1-809, index 1-6, 1925-31; 2, (Gamopetalae) 1-310, 1932-1936). (Incomplete.)  
Contains distribution records of and critical notes on numerous species of southern and southwestern China.  
See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34.
- Craib, W. G., and Smith, W. W.**  
1913. A new *Pleurospermum*. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) **26**: 154-155.  
*P. amabile* sp. nov. from Tibet.
- Craig, W. N.**  
1930. The late Ernest Henry Wilson, an American appreciation. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 394.  
An obituary notice, with references to his contributions to Chinese botany.
- Cramer, C.**  
1895. Ueber *Halicoryne Wrightii* Harvey. Vierteljahrs. Nat. Ges. Zürich **40**: 265-277. 1 *pl.*  
Largely anatomical data on this native of the Liu Kiu Isl.
- Crane, F. H.**  
1932. Flowers and folklore from far Korea. 1-93. 1-4 *pl.* 1-45.  
Contains colored illustrations of 148 species.
- Creasy, L. B.**  
1927a. *Lilium Farreri*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 111-112.  
Native of northwestern China.
- 1927b. *Berberis verruculosa*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 345.  
Native of Szechwan.
1928. *Geranium Farreri*. Gard. Chron. III. **84**: 6.  
Native of western China.
- 1929a. *Lonicera nitida*. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 322.  
A general note on this species from Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1929b. *Cornus Kousa*. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 343-344.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929c. *Stranvaesia Davidiana* var. *undulata*. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 363.  
Native of western China.
- 1929d. *Cotoneaster humifusa*. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 483.  
Native of central China.
- 1930a. *Hydrangea petiolaris*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 131.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Japan.
- 1930b. *Dipelta floribunda*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 324.  
Introduced from China. A general and horticultural note.
- 1930c. *Primula Bulleyana* and *P. Beesiana*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 385-386.  
General and horticultural notes on this native of China, with its collectors, and geographical distribution.
- 1930d. *Primula chrysopa*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 450.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of western China.
- 1930e. *Primula Forrestii*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 230.  
Chiefly horticultural notes on this native of China.
- 1931a. *Euonymus Bungeanus*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 258.  
An horticultural and botanical note. See also Exell, A. W., 1931b.
- 1931b. *Rosa Sweginowii*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 281-282.  
A general description of this native of Szechwan and Kansu.
- 1931c. *Lonicera Standishii*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 333.  
Introduced from China. A general and horticultural note.
- 1931d. *Euonymus alatus*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 353.  
A general description of this native of China and Japan.
- 1931e. *Sciadopitys verticillata*. Gard. Chron. III. **90**: 367.  
A general note.
- 1931f. *Hydrangea Sargentiana*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 431.  
A general description of this native of Hupeh.
- 1931g. Dwarf Asiatic species of rhododendron. Gard. Chron. Amer. **35**: 333-334, 349-350, 371-372, 377.  
Largely horticultural notes.
1934. *Corylopsis Gotoana*, Makino. Gard. Chron. III. **96**: 244-245. *f.* 98.  
Native of Japan.
- Creels, A. J.**  
1922. *Rhododendron sinogrande*. Gard. Chron. III. **71**: 291. *f.* 168.  
Native of western China.
- Crépin, F.**  
1869-82. *Primitiae monographiae rosarum*. Matériaux pour servir à l'histoire des roses. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **8**: 226-353. 1869; **11**: 15-130. 1872; **13**: 242-290. 1874; **14**: 3-46, 137-168. 1875; **15**: 12-100. 1876; **18**<sup>1</sup>. Mém.: 221-416. 1819; **21**<sup>1</sup>. Mém.: 7-196. 1882.  
Includes data regarding various eastern Asiatic species of *Rosa*.
1883. Note sur le *Rosa anemoneiflora* Fortune. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **22**<sup>2</sup>. Compt. Rend.: 45-49.  
A full description of the Chinese species, with critical notes.
- 1886a. Les *Rosa* du Yun-nan. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **25**<sup>2</sup>. Compt. Rend.: 6-15.  
An enumeration of 18 species of *Rosa* from China, with critical notes on five species from Yunnan. Reprint, 1-10. 1886.
- 1886b. *Rosae synstylae*. Études sur les roses de la section des *Synstylées*. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **25**<sup>2</sup>: 163-217.  
Includes the species of *Rosa* collected by Delavay in Yunnan.
- 1888a. *Novae Rosae descriptio*. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **27**<sup>2</sup>. Compt. Rend.: 96.  
*Rosa watsoniana* sp. nov. from Japan.
- 1888b. Description d'une nouvelle rose asiatique. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **27**<sup>2</sup>. Compt. Rend.: 146-150.  
*Rosa gigantea* sp. nov. from India; also includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1888c. Une nouvelle rose du Japon. Rev. Hort. Belge **14**: 183-184. 1 *f.*  
*Rosa watsoniana*. The data are taken from Crépin, F., 1888a.
1889. Sketch of a new classification of roses. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **11**: 217-230.  
Various eastern Asiatic species of *Rosa* are listed.
1891. Nouvelle classification des roses. Journ. Roses **14**: 41-43, 53-55, 76-77.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-30. 1891.
1895. Remarques sur l'inflorescence des *Rosa*. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **34**<sup>2</sup>. Compt. Rend.: 32-53.  
Includes data on some eastern Asiatic species.
1896. Description d'une nouvelle espèce de rose chinoise. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **35**<sup>2</sup>. Compt. Rend.: 20-23.  
*Rosa soulieana* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1897a. La question de la priorité des noms spécifiques envisagée au point de vue du genre *Rosa*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **5**: 129-163.  
Includes two eastern Asiatic species.
- 1897b. Notice sur les roses recueillies dans la province Chinoise du Shen-si par le Père Joseph Giraldi de 1890 à 1895. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. **1897**: 230-235.  
A list of 8 species, two described as new. Reprinted in Ric. Lav. Mus. Ort. Bot. Firenze **2**: 129-133. 1897.
1898. Les idées d'un anatomiste sur les espèces du genre *Rosa* et sur leur classification. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **37**<sup>1</sup>. Mém.: 151-201.  
Includes data on some eastern Asiatic species.
- Cretzoiu, P.**  
1934. *Miscellanea systematica et phytogeografica*. III. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **36**: 265-269.  
Includes *Pristiglotis tashiroi*, native of the Liu-kiu Islands.

- Crevost, C.**  
1906. Le "Camellia" à huile. Bull. Écon. Indo-Chine n. ser. 9: 396-403. 1 f.  
*Thea sasanqua*, native of eastern Asia, with descriptions of varieties.  
1928. Notice sur la *Rehmannia chinensis*. Bull. Écon. Indochine 31: 349-352.  
Botanical and economic notes.
- Crevost, C., and Lemarié, C. [Charles].**  
1917-35. Catalogue des produits de l'Indochine. 5 v. (1, 1-488, [1]. *illustr.* 1917; 2, 1-223. *illustr.* 1919-20 (incomplete?); 3, 1-169, [1-8]. 1 pl. 26 f. 1924; 4, 1-194, [1-3]. *illustr.* 1926 (1927?); 5, i-xviii, 1-335. *illustr.* 1928).  
This work consists of botanical descriptions, and illustrations of numerous economic species of plants, with notes on their uses, including many species occurring in eastern Asia. The authorship varies, some parts being by Crevost, some by Crevost and Lemarié, and part by Crevost and A. Petélot (see vol. 37 cited below). Vol. 1, apparently only published independently, contains "Classes I-VIII". Vol. 2 bears the subtitle: "Plantes et produits filamenteux et textiles." Fascicles 1-3 were originally published (under this title only) in Bull. Écon. Indochine 22: 365-401, 553-591, 675-709, 813-837. *illustr.* 1919; 23: 43-71, 207-231, 406-433. *illustr.* 1920. There were published "Complements et rectifications au Tome I" in op. cit. 24: 131-156. 1921. Vol. 3, containing "Matières grasses et végétales," was originally published as follows: (Classe XIV) in op. cit. 25: 141-158, 325-343, 387-430. *illustr.* 1922; (Classe XV) 26: 515-545. *illustr.* 1923; [Classe XVI?] 27: 37-77. *illustr.* 1923. Vol. 4 was originally published in op. cit. as follows: (Classe XVII) 28: 1-57, (Classe XVIII) 191-205, (Classe XIX) 283-317, (Classe XX) 475-503. *illustr.* 1925; (Classe XXI) 29: 507-532. *illustr.* 1926. Vol. 5 was originally published, with the subtitle, "Plantes médicinales," in op. cit. 32: 1-35, 119-170, 277-367, 491-585. *illustr.* 1929; 37: 267-311, 507-553, 730-776. 16 pl. 999-1034. 10 pl. 1259-1300 10 pl. 1934; 38: 115-145. 8 pl. 1935. For further association of the parts published in the serial with the separates, see footnote in op. cit. 37: 267. 1934.
- Crevost, C., and Petélot, A.** See Crevost, C., and Lemarié, C.
- Croizat, L.**  
1935. Two new species of *Tilia* from southern China. Sinen-sia 6: 656-663. f. 1, 2.  
*T. orocryptica* and *T. eurosinica*, spp. nov.
- Crombie, J. M.**  
1877. The lichens of the 'Challenger' expedition (with a revision of those enumerated by Dr. J. Stirton in Linn. Journ. Bot. xiv. pp. 366-375). Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 16: 211-231.  
Includes those from Japan, pp. 227-228.  
See also Nylander, L., and Crombie, J. M.
- Crook, A. H.**  
1928a. An arrangement of the flowering plants of the colony according to the time of year and prevailing colour of the flower. October. Yellow Dragon 29: 1 fold. *diagr.*  
A tabular arrangement of the blooming flowers of Hongkong, with the diagram opposite p. 220. For abstract see Lingnan Sci. Journ. 6: 382. 1930.  
1928b. Monotypic natural orders. Yellow Dragon 29: 191-192.  
A list of families represented by one species in Hongkong.  
1929. The flowering plants of Hongkong. (continued). Yellow Dragon 30: 213-215. 1 f. 238-240. 1 f.  
Brief popular notes on the species of various families. For abstract see Lingnan Sci. Journ. 6: 382. 1930.  
1930. Autumn and spring coloration in Hong Kong. Hong Kong Nat. 1: 164-166. pl. 3, 4.  
Includes notes and colored plates of various trees and shrubs.  
1931. A note on *Gnetum scandens*. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 7: 131-135.  
Native of southern China.  
1931-32. Some visitors which have come to stay. Hong Kong Nat. 2: 178-184. pl. 7-11. 1931; (II) 3: 11-15. pl. 2. 1932.  
Notes on some naturalized Hongkong plants.
- Crook, A. H., and Gibbs, L.**  
1934. Hong Kong: some early notes on its natural history. Hong Kong Nat. 5: 191-196. f. 1. 1 map.  
Includes notes on vegetation and cultivated plants extracted from an early work, "The Nemesis in China", by W. H. Hall, published in 1844.
- Croucher, J.**  
1873. *Rhapis flabelliformis*. Garden 3: 199. 1 f.  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- Croux, G.**  
1882. *Ligustrum Ibota*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1882: 30-31.  
Native of Japan.
- Crow, W. E.** See Ford, C., Ho, K., and Crow, W. E.
- Crowell, I. H.**  
1936. Two new species of *Gymnosporangium* from Asia. Journ. Arn. Arb. 17: 50-51. f. 1.  
*G. magnum* on *Crataegus* and *G. leve* on *Malus sieboldii*, spp. nov., both from China.
- Cufodontis, G.**  
1933. Kritische Revision von *Senecio* Sectio *Tephrosieris*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 70: 1-266. pl. 1-5.  
Monographic.
- Cunningham, J.**  
1702. Part of two letters to the publisher from Mr. James Cunningham, F.R.S. and physician to the English at Chusan in China, giving an account of his voyage thither, of the Island of Chusan, of the several sorts of tea, of the fishing, agriculture of the Chinese, etc. with several observations not hitherto taken notice of. Philos. Trans. (London) 23: 1201-1209.
- Currey, F., and Hanbury, D.**  
1860. Remarks on *Sclerotium stipitatum*, Berk. et Curt., *Pachyma cocos*, Fries, and some similar productions. Trans. Linn. Soc. 23: 93-97. pl. 9, 10.  
Includes Chinese forms. Republished in Hanbury, D., 1876, pp. 200-206.
- [Curtis, C. H.]**  
1921. *Jasminum nudiflorum*. Gard. Chron. III. 69: 15.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1924. *Viburnum rhytidophyllum*. Gard. Chron. III. 75: 188. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- Curtis, M. A.** See Berkeley, M. T., and Curtis, M. A.
- Curtis, S.**  
1819. A monograph on the genus *Camellia*. 1-8. 5 pl.  
A folio work containing descriptions of three species and of many varieties of *Camellia japonica*, with colored plates.
- Curtis, W.**  
1787. *Dianthus chinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 1: pl. 25.  
Native of China.  
1788. *Camellia japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 2: pl. 42.  
Native of China and Japan.  
1789. *Saxifraga sarmentosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 3: pl. 92.  
Native of China.  
1791a. *Hibiscus Rosa Sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 5: pl. 158.  
Cultivated in China and India.  
1791b. *Ixia chinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 5: pl. 171.  
Native of China.  
1794a. *Lychnis coronata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 7: pl. 223.  
Native of China.  
1794b. *Myrtus tomentosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 7: pl. 250.  
Native of China.  
1794c. *Pyrus spectabilis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 8: pl. 267.  
Introduced from China.  
1794d. *Rosa semperflorens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 8: pl. 284.  
A new species from China.  
1795. *Amaryllis sarniensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 9: pl. 294.  
Native of Japan.  
1796a. *Chrysanthemum indicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 10: pl. 327.  
Cultivated in China and Japan.  
1796b. *Hypericum monogynum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 10: pl. 334.  
Native of China.

- 1797a. *Lycium japonicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **11**: pl. 361.  
Native of Japan.
- 1797b. *Vitex Negundo*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **11**: pl. 364.  
Native of China and the East Indies.
- 1797c. *Iris chinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **11**: pl. 373.  
A new species from China.
- 1797d. *Magnolia purpurea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **11**: pl. 390.  
A new species from China.
- 1798a. *Lagerstroemia indica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **12**: pl. 405.  
Native of China, Japan, and elsewhere.
- 1798b. *Amaryllis aurea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **12**: pl. 409.  
Introduced from China.
1799. *Hydrangea hortensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **13**: pl. 438.  
Native of China and Japan.
1800. *Calycanthus praecox*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **13**: pl. 400.  
Cultivated in Japan.
- Cuthbertson, W.** See Nelves, E., and Cuthbertson, W.
- Czernjakowska, E. G.** See Chernjakovskaja, E. G.
- Czurda, V.**  
1932. [Zygnemataceae. in Botanische Ergebnisse der deutschen Zentralasien-Expedition. 1927-1928. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **31**: 19-23. pl. 133.  
A part of Schmid, E., Czurda, V., Skuja, H., Thériot, J., and Zahlbruckner, A., 1932.

## D

- D.**  
1910. A little-known Japanese shrub (*Disanthus cercidifolia*). Garden **74**: 574.  
A general note.
- 1911a. A new *Viburnum* (V. Davidii). Garden **75**: 204.  
A general note on this native of western China.
- 1911b. *Rosa Moyesii*. Garden **75**: 559-560.  
A general note on this native of Szechwan.
1914. The early flowering magnolias. Garden **78**: 195-196.  
1 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- D., A.**  
1889. *Primula Sieboldi*. Garden **36**: 318-319. pl. 721.  
A general note on three Japanese species with colored plate.
- D. D.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Dewar, D.
- D., G. de.**  
1889. *Citrus triptera*. Jardin **3**: 30.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- D. R.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Richardson, D.
- D. W.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Wilkie, D.
- Dabry, (de Thiersant), [C.] P.**  
1862a. Sur diverses plantes potagères de Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **9**: 325-330.  
A general description and list of romanized Chinese names and Latin equivalents.
- 1862b. Sur les plantes médicinales de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **9**: 494-501.  
No Latin names used.
1866. Note sur la culture du Tchou-ma (*Urtica nivea*). Bull. Soc. Acclim. II. **3**: 283-284.  
Notes on cultivation in Hunan and Kiangsi.
1876. L'Elaeococca vernicia. Bull. Soc. Acclim. III. **3**: 391-393.  
Concerns use of the oil of this tree, *Aleurites montana*, grown in Kwangtung for insect poison, medicine, and varnish.  
See also Soubeiran, L., and Dabry de Thiersant, [C. P.].
- Dahlstedt, H.**  
1905. Studier öfver arktiska *Taraxaca*. Arkiv för Bot. **4**<sup>s</sup>: 1-41. f. 1-9.  
Includes *Taraxacum glabrum* and *T. sibiricum* recorded in the Altai region and Transbaikal.
1907. Über einige im Bergianschen Botanischen Garten in Stockholm kultivierte *Taraxaca*. Act. Hort. Berg. **4**<sup>s</sup>: 1-31. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-8.  
Includes *Taraxacum albidum* and *T. platycarpum*, spp. nov. from Japan, the descriptions republished in the next entry.
1909. *Taraxaca nova Bergiana*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **7**: 134-140.  
Republications of the descriptions of new species published in the preceding entry.
- 1926a. Die Gattung *Taraxacum*. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **2**: 143-184. pl. 1-3. f. 1-15.  
An annotated enumeration of species collected by H. Smith, including many new, with citation of specimens of other collectors.
- 1926b. *Taraxaca* from Kamchatka chiefly collected by Mr. E. Hultén in the years 1920-1922. Arkiv för Bot. **20A**<sup>1</sup>: 1-15. f. 1-9.  
Includes 9 new eastern Asiatic species.
1932. *Taraxacum nutans* Dahlst. n. sp., eine neue zweijährige Art aus China. Svensk Bot. Tidskr. **26**: 264-266. f. 1.  
Based on plants grown from seed collected in Shansi.
- Dalla Torre, C. G. de, and Harms, H.**  
1900-07. Genera siphonogamarum ad systema Englerianum conscripta. i-vii, 1-921.  
A systematic arrangement of all families and genera, with synonyms, and an alphabetic index, the genera being numbered consecutively.
- Dallimore, W.**  
1902a. *Cryptomeria japonica*. Garden **61**: 239-240. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1902b. Deciduous rhododendrons (azaleas). Garden **61**: 416-417.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
1904. *Ligustrum Quihoui*. Garden **66**: 292. 1 f.  
Native of eastern China.
1905. A beautiful *Magnolia*. (*M. hypoleuca*.) Garden **68**: 27.  
Native of Japan.
1906. The Japanese apricot (*Prunus mume* var. *florepleno*). Garden **69**: 186. 1 f.  
A general note, largely horticultural.
1907. Hardy bamboos. Garden **71**: 201-202. 2 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1908a. Holly, yew and box, with notes on other evergreens. i-xiv, 1-284. 175 illustr.  
A popular account, largely horticultural, with notes on many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1908b. *Stachyurus praecox*. Gard. Chron. III. **43**: 196. f. 83.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1909a. *Magnolia stellata*. Gard. Chron. III. **45**: 275-276.  
Native of Japan. *M. halleana* Parsons, is placed as a synonym.
- 1909b. *Prunus tomentosa*. Gard. Chron. III. **45**: 276.  
Native from northern India to Szechwan and Manchuria.
1910. *Pterocarya*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 291.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1911a. *Acanthopanax ricinifolium*. Gard. Chron. III. **49**: 213.  
Native of Japan.
- 1911b. *Stachyurus praecox*. Gard. Chron. III. **49**: 213.  
Native of Japan.
- 1911c. *Vitis megalophylla*. Gard. Chron. III. **49**: 213.  
Native of China.
- 1911d. *Ilex Fargesii*. Gard. Chron. III. **50**: 203.  
A general note on this native of China.
1915. *Decaisnea Fargesii*. Gard. Chron. III. **58**: 383. f. 136.  
Native of western China.
- 1916a. Coniferous timbers. The junipers and their commercial importance. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1916**: 16-23.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1916b. Coniferous timbers: III. The Asiatic pines. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1916**: 254-259.
1917. The genus *Juniperus* and its commercial importance. Garden **81**: 430-431.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
1922. The fruiting of *Ginkgo biloba* at Kew. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1922**: 262-265. pl. 1.  
Contains notes on its occurrence in Europe and its introduction.

**Dallimore, W.** (*continued*).

- 1925a. *Evodia hupehensis* Dode. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1925**: 352.  
A general description from cultivation at Kew of this native of western China.
- 1925b. The magnolias. Quart. Journ. For. **19**: 139-148. 2 f.  
Brief descriptions of various species, many from eastern Asia.
- 1925c. Asiatic spruces. Quart. Journ. For. **19**: 265-272.  
Descriptions of 16 species of *Picea* suitable for introduction into England.
1931. The cypresses. Emp. For. Journ. **10**: 37-47.  
Contains notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Cupressus*.
1932. Reference list of conifers grown out of doors in the British Isles. In F. J. Chittenden, Conifers in cultivation. . . . 6-40.  
Lists numerous eastern Asiatic species.
- 1934a. *Larix Potanini*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9388.  
Native of western China, Burma and Tibet.
- 1934b. The lace-bark pine of China (*Pinus Bungeana* Zuccarini). Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. **59**: 249-250. pl. 94.  
A general note.

**Dallimore, W., and Jackson, A. B.**

1923. A handbook of Coniferae including Ginkgoaceae. i-xi, 1-570. pl. 1-32. f. 1-120.  
Includes the Chinese species and a bibliography, pp. x-xi.

**Dammer, U.**

1899. *Aster nanshanicus*. Gard. Chron. III. **25**: 330. f. 120.  
Native of northwestern China.
- 1906-07. Kurze Uebersicht über die Gattung und Arten der Cypripedilinen. Orchis **1**: 50-52, 57-60, 65-67, 76-79, 81-82.  
Includes species from eastern Asia.

**[Dance, S. W.]**

1930. *Podocarpus macrophylla*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 363.  
A general note on this native of eastern Asia.

**D'Ancona, C.**

1905. *Iris tectorum* Maxim. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **30**: 133-134.  
A general description of this Japanese species.
1906. *I Trachycarpus*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **31**: 102-111. f. 1-17.  
Includes description of *T. excelsa* occurring in China.

**Dandy, J. E.**

- 1927a. Key to the species [Magnolia]. In J. G. Millais, Magnolias. 41-53.  
For a slightly revised form of this key see the next entry.
- 1927b. Key to the species of Magnolia. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **52**: 260-264. f. 86, 87.  
A key to 44 species, including those from eastern Asia, slightly revised from the preceding entry.
- 1927c. *Michelia Kisopa* and *M. Doltsopa* Buch.-Ham. (Magnoliaceae). Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **65**: 277-279.  
Concerns its nomenclature and establishes *M. doltsopa* in place of *M. excelsa*; contains references to Chinese specimens.
- 1927d. The genera of Saxifragaceae. In J. Hutchinson, Contributions towards a phylogenetic classification of flowering plants. VI. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1927**: 107-118. f. 3-6.
- 1927e. The genera of Magnoliaceae. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1927**: 257-264.  
Includes transfers of eastern Asiatic species of *Michelia*, *Magnolia*, and *Manglietia*, certain keys, and descriptions of several new genera of neighboring areas.
- 1928a. Three new Magnoliaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **66**: 46-48.  
Includes *Michelia mediocris* sp. nov. from Hainan, originally identified with *M. maudiae* from Fukien and Kwangtung.
- 1928b. Two new michelias from Kwangtung. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **66**: 359-361.  
*Michelia foveolata* Merr. and *M. macchurei* Dandy.
- 1928c. *Magnolia sinensis* and *M. Nicholsoniana*. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **53**: 115.  
General notes on these and two allied eastern Asiatic species.

- 1928d. New or noteworthy Chinese Magnoliaceae. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **16**: 123-132. pl. 226.

Includes description of new species of *Manglietia* and *Michelia* with notes on other species of these genera and of *Magnolia*.

1929. A new *Michelia* from the borders of Tibet and Assam. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1929**: 222-223.  
*M. wardii* sp. nov.

1930. New Magnoliaceae from China and Indo-China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **68**: 204-214.

Includes new Chinese species and varieties of *Manglietia*, *Magnolia*, and *Michelia*.

- 1931a. Some new names in the monocotyledones. I. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **69**: 53-55.

Includes *Protolirion sakuraii* (Makino) Dandy, and the new generic name, *Ottochloa*, for *Hemigymna* Stapf (1920), not Griffith (1843).

- 1931b. Four new Magnoliaceae from Kwangsi. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **69**: 231-233.

*Manglietia aromatica*, *M. chingii*, *M. tenuipes*, and *Kmeria septentrionalis*, spp. nov.

- 1931c. The Magnoliaceae of Kwangtung, Macao, and Hong Kong. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **7**: 137-145.

A revision.

- 1933a. The identity of *Hydroclirion coreanum* H. Lévl. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **71**: 44.

Reduced to a synonym of *Sagittaria pygmaea* Miq.

- 1933b. Magnoliaceae collected in Kwangsi by R. C. Ching, 1928. Sinensia **4**: 10-13.

An enumeration of 9 species, none described as new.

- 1933c. A new liliaceous plant from Kwangtung. Sunyatsenia **1**: 127. pl. 32.

*Campylandra kwangtungensis* sp. nov.

1934. The identity of *Lassonia* Buch.-H. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **72**: 101-103.

This Chinese genus is considered a synonym of *Magnolia* and the transfers, *M. heptapeta* and *M. quinquepeta*, are made.

- 1934-35. Notes on Hydrocharitaceae. I. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **72**: 132-139. 1934; (II) **73**: 209-217. 1 f. 1935.

A critical systematic review with descriptions of the two new subgenera of *Ottelia*, *Boottia*, and *Dipteron*. Part 2 contains: The genus *Ottelia* in China.

1936. *Magnolia globosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **159**: pl. 9467.  
Native of eastern Himalaya, Tibet, and Yunnan.

See also Hutchinson, J., 1923-27.

**Dandy, J. E., and Good, R. D'O.**

1929. Magnoliaceae Jaume. Pflanzenar. **2**: 35-38. maps 41-43.  
Concerns distribution.

**Danguy, P.**

1910. Liste des plantes récoltées par M. Hugo Bohnhof aux environs du lac Hanka, en Mandchourie. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 140-164.

A list of 316 species, none described as new.

- 1911a. Contribution à l'étude du genre *Apocynum* dans l'Asie centrale. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 136-138.

Includes a note on *A. venetum* occurring in China.

- 1911b. Espèces nouvelles de l'Asie centrale. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 163-167.

*Tretocarya vaillantii* sp. nov. from Kansu, and *Daphne vaillantii* sp. nov. from Shensi.

- 1911c. Mission Pelliot-Vaillant dans l'Asie centrale. Collections botaniques rapportées par le Dr. L. Vaillant. List des espèces. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **17**: 260-272, 331-346, 446-453.

Includes a few new varieties and critical notes on species from Kansu.

- 1911d. Liste des plantes récoltées par M. le Dr. Bertaud du Chazaud en Mongolie. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **17**: 546-558.

No new species.

- 1913-14. Liste des plantes récoltées dans l'Asie centrale par J. Chaffanjon. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **19**: 494-509, 605-622. 1913; **20**: 27-40, 71-92, 136-150. 1914.

A systematically arranged list with citation of specimens.



**Daniell, F.**

1862. Notes on some Chinese condiments obtained from the Xanthoxylaceae. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.* III. 10: 195-202. *pl.* 5.

Includes *Xanthoxylum manchuricum* and *X. daniell*, spp. nov. from Manchuria, described by Bennett.

**Danser, B. H.**

1926. Die systematische Stellung der Houttyn'schen Gattungen Reynoutria und Truellum. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg* III. 8: 25-31 *f.* 1, 2.

*R. japonica* (*Polygonum cuspidatum*) and *T. senticosum* (*Polygonum senticosum*) from China and Japan.

1927. Die Polygonaceen Niederlaendisch-Ostindiens. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg* III. 8: 117-261. *f.* 1-17. 3 *maps*.

Includes citations of various Chinese collections.

1928. The Nepenthaceae of the Netherlands Indies. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg* III. 9: 249-438. *f.* 1-36.

Includes the Chinese species *Nepenthes mirabilis* and a bibliography.

1929. On the taxonomy and the nomenclature of the Loranthaceae of Asia and Australia. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg* III. 10: 291-373.

Includes numerous nomenclatural changes of Chinese species.

1933. A new system for the genera of Loranthaceae-Loranthoideae, with a nomenclator for the Old World species of this subfamily. *Verh. Kon. Akad. Wetensch. Amsterdam* Afd. Naturk. Tweede Sect. 29<sup>o</sup>: 1-128.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1934-36. Miscellaneous notes on Loranthaceae, 1-6. *Rec. Trav. Bot. Néerl.* 31: 223-236. *f.* 1, 2. 1934; (9-15) *Blumea* 2: 34-59. *f.* 1, 2. 1936.

No. 1 includes *Hyphear tanakae* Danser from Japan. No. 13 bears the subtitle "The Loranthaceae collected by George Forrest in Yunnan and adjacent regions", and includes *Taxillus sericus* sp. nov. and *T. cavaleriei*, descriptio emendata.

**Darbshire, O. V.**

1898. Monographia Roccellorum. Ein Beitrag zur Flechten-systematik. *Bibl. Bot.* 9<sup>as</sup>: [i-iv], 1-102. *pl.* 1-30. *f.* 1-29.

Includes a few Chinese species.

1928. Roccellaceae Mass. (Nyl.). *Pflanzenar.* 2: 1-4. *maps* 1-5. Concerns distribution.

**Darreste, C.**

1854a. Note on the coloration of the waters of the Chinese Sea. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.* II. 13: 430-431.

A review of the next entry.

1854b. Mémoire sur la coloration de la mer de Chine. *Ann. Sci. Nat.* IV. Bot. 1: 81-91.

The color of the water is attributed to the presence of *Trichodesmium erythraeum*. See also the preceding entry.

**Darker, G. D.**

1932. The Hypodermataceae of conifers. *Contr. Arn. Arb.* 1: 1-131. *pl.* 1-27.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1935. Hypodermella Hiratsukae, a new species of Hypodermataceae from Japan. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* 16: 364-365. *pl.* 154.

Occurs on leaves of *Pinus pumila*.

**Darnell, A. W.**

1928-29. The genus *Primula*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 83: 176-177, 195-196, 208-209, 252, 267, 282-283, 318, 333, 419-420, 436, 454. 1928; 84: 8, 32, 47-48, 73, 94, 110-111, 129, 152-153, 172, 192-193, 212-213, 233-234, 254, 268-269, 294, 312-313, 328, 353, 373-374, 412, 432, 455, 472-473, 488-489, 509-510. 1928; 85: 14-15, 34, 66, 85-86, 104-105, 124, 142-143, 165-166, 185-186, 207, 230, 248, 266, 281-282, 326, 367, 402-403, 428-429, 466. 1929; 86: 10, 34, 49, 73-74, 94, 108, 128, 151-152, 169, 184, 205, 230-231, 249-250, 289-290, 304, 329-330, 344-345, 368-369, 388-389, 404-405, 428-429, 450, 468-470, 490-491, 506. 1929.

Includes English descriptions of all known species, alphabetically arranged under their accepted names.

1931. The genus *Omphalogramma*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 89: 134-136.

An enumeration with notes on each species described to date.

1932-33. The genus *Androsace*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 91: 384-385. 1932; 92: 47, 82, 115, 143-144, 179, 197-198, 215-216, 234-235, 251-252, 307, 325, 376, 396, 413. 1932; 93: 157-158, 173, 229, 244-245. 1933.

Descriptions in English of all species, following standard works.

1935-36. The genus *Anemone*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 98: 386-388, 408-410. *f.* 161, 444. *f.* 173. 1935; 99: 10-11, 23. *f.* 14, 89-90. *f.* 43, 251, 283-284, 314, 353, 374, 405-406. *f.* 172, 1936; 100: 12-13, 28-29, 47-48. 1936.

A consideration of the cultivated species, including some from eastern Asia, with full descriptions.

**Darrow, G. M.**

1924. The Chinese bush cherry. *Prunus tomentosa*—a promising new fruit adapted to arid regions and harder than the European cherry. *Journ. Hered.* 15: 169-176. *6 f.*

Botanical and horticultural.

**Daumann, E.**

1933. Die systematische Bedeutung des Blütennektariums der Gattung *Iris*. *Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges.* 51: 157-164.

A reconsideration of the sections with a list of species, including many from eastern Asia.

**Daveau, J.**

1914. Sur deux ormes nouveaux de la section Microptelea. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1914: 21-30. *f.* 1, 2.

*Ulmus sieboldii* and *U. shirasawana*, spp. nov. from Japan.

1922. À propos de la floraison du *Phyllostachys aurea*. *Rev. Hort.* (Paris) 1922: 215. *f.* 68.

Contains an illustration of the fruits.

**Davenport, A.**

1877. Report of M. Davenport upon the trading capabilities of the country traversed by the Yunnan mission. *Parliamentary Papers, China*, no. 2, 1-35.

Includes data on various economic plants, but does not contain the binomial *Machilus nanmu* accredited to this paper by W. B. Hemsley, although the timber, *nan-mu*, is discussed. (See next entry.) For additional notes see Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a (2: 727).

1877-80. Nan-mu tree of Chinese. *Rep. Roy. Gard. Kew* 1877: 33-34. 1878; 1879: 37-38. *pl.* 1316. 1880.

*Persea nanmu* Oliv. An extract from the preceding entry.

**David, A.**

1865. Quelques observations sur les productions naturelles, le climat, la constitution géologique du nord de la Chine. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* II. 2: 231-251.

Discusses occurrence and distribution of both plants and animals.

1867-69. Journal d'un voyage en Mongolie, fait en 1866 sous les auspices de S. E. M. Duruy, ministre de l'instruction publique, par M. l'abbé A. David, missionnaire de la congrégation des Lazaristes, correspondant du Muséum. *Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat.* (Paris) 3. *Bull.*: 18-96. *pl.* 4-7. 1867; 4. *Bull.*: 3-83. *pl.* 1, 2. 1868; 5. *Bull.*: 3-313. 1869.

A general account, including diverse observations on all branches of natural science. The title of part 3 appears as: Voyage en Chine fait sous les auspices de S. Exc. le Ministre de l'Instruction publique.

1869. La végétation à Pékin, extrait du journal d'un voyage en Mongolie fait en 1866. *Belg. Hort.* 19: 142-147.

A general description.

1870. Extrait d'une lettre de M. l'abbé A. David adressée à M. Decaisne. Notes sur quelques plantes de la Mongolie et sur les fruits du nord de la Chine. *Fl. Serr. Jard.* 18: 124-126.

Published also in *Hort. Franc.* 20: 114-117. 1870.

1871. Rapport adressé à MM. les professeurs administrateurs du Muséum d'histoire naturelle. *Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat.* (Paris) 7. *Bull.*: 75-100.

A general account of the plants and animals observed by the author on his explorations in China, 1868-1870.

1872-74. Journal d'un voyage dans le centre de la Chine et dans le Tibet oriental. *Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat.* (Paris) 8. *Bull.*: 3-128. 1872; 9. *Bull.*: 15-48. *pl.* 4, 5. 1873; 10. *Bull.*: 3-82. 1874.

Includes numerous observations on the vegetation.

**David, A. (continued).**

- 1873a. Natural history of north China, with notices of that of the south, west and northeast, and of Mongolia & Thibet. 1-45.

Compiled from the author's travels and reprinted from the "Shanghai Evening Courier" and the "Shanghai Budget", and translated from the "Shanghai Nouvelliste". Probably a translation of the next entry.

- 1873b. Quelques renseignements sur l'histoire naturelle de la Chine septentrionale et occidentale. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser. 7: 205-234.

Miscellaneous botanical notes systematically arranged. pp. 210-223. For translation see the preceding entry.

1875. Journal de mon troisième voyage d'exploration dans l'empire Chinois. 2 v. (1, 1-383. 1 fold. map; 2, 1-348. 1 fold. map.)

Includes many botanical observations.

1885. Chinese vegetation. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 23: 311.

Extracts translated from a letter from Abbé David prefixed to A. Franchet's *Plantae Davidianae*, with observations on the vegetation of northern and western China.

**Davidson, C. J.**

1906. The seaweed industry of Japan. Bull. Imp. Inst. (London) 4: 125-149.

Data largely economic.

**Davidson, J. W.**

1903. The island of Formosa, past and present; history, peoples, resources and commercial prospects; tea, camphor, sugar, gold, coal, sulphur, economical plants, and other products. i-v, 1-7, 1-646, i-xxviii, (index) 1-46. *illustr.*

Chapt. 29 concerns the economic plants.

**Davis, J. F.**

1855. Analysis of a Chinese work on husbandry and botany. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 9: 257-264.

Concerns Hsü, Kuang-Ch'i, 1640 (see Chinese appendix).

**Davy, J. B.**

1897. Lily-bulbs and other Chinese foods. Gard. Chron. III. 22: 213-214.

Notes on Chinese food plants sold in San Francisco.

1929. Elms for the semi-arid regions of the empire. Emp. For. Journ. 8: 101-104.

Includes information on *Ulmus parvifolia* and *U. pumila* in eastern Asia taken from the collectors' notes.

**Dawnay, C.**

1930. *Primula chrysopa*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 493. f. 208.

A photograph with brief notes on this Chinese species.

**Dean, R.**

1878. *Magnolia (Halleana) stellata*. Floral Mag. n. ser. 1878: pl. 309.

Native of Japan.

1879. *Azalea mollis*. Floral Mag. n. ser. 1879: pl. 367.

A garden form from Japan.

1881. *Astilbe Thunbergii*. Floral Mag. n. ser. 1881: pl. 457.

Native of Japan.

1896. *Magnolia conspicua*. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 454.

Native of eastern Asia.

**Deasy, H. H. P.**

1901. In Tibet and Chinese Turkestan, being the record of three years exploration. i-xvi, 1-420. *illustr.*

A general account of the author's explorations. Appendix III, pp. 394-405, contains enumerations by E. G. Baker, A. B. Rendle, and S. Le M. Moore of the collections made on the expeditions of 1896 and 1897-99. The introduction is by Baker.

**Debeaux, O.**

1861. Sur la végétation de quelques localités du littoral de la Chine. Rec. Mém. Méd. Chir. Pharm. Milit. III. 6: 334-351.

On the vegetation in the vicinity of Hongkong, Amoy, Shanghai, and Chefoo, with a table showing the flora of Chefoo.

1862. Lettre de M. O. Debeaux à M. Durieu de Maisonneuve. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 9: 159-162.

Describes the vegetation in the vicinity of Tientsin, Chefoo, etc. In a supplementary note Durieu describes *Archidium sinense*, a new species of moss from Chefoo.

1865. Essai sur la pharmacie et la matière médicale des Chinois. 1-120.

Contains much botanical information.

1866. Notes sur quelques matières tinctoriales des Chinois. 1-16.

Contains data on various species of plants utilized for dyeing.

- 1875a. Algues marines récoltées en Chine pendant l'expédition française de 1860-1862. Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 30: 41-56.

A systematic enumeration including several new species. Reprint, 1-18. pl. 1. 1875.

- 1875b. Florule de Shang-hai (Province de Kiang-sou). Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 30: 57-130.

A systematic annotated enumeration including descriptions of several new species. Reprint, 1-78. 1875, with the extended title: Comprehendant l'énumération des plantes spontanées ou généralement cultivées dans cette localité.

- 1875-79. Contributions de la flore de la Chine, comprenant les algues marines récoltées en Chine et les florules de Shang-hai, Tche-fou et Tien-tsin. 4 v. (1, 1-21. 1875; 2, 1-78. 1875; 3, 1-191. pl. 1-3. 1877; 4, 1-79. pl. 1, 2. 1879).

A reprint with a new title page of several of the author's papers previously published in Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux.

- 1876-78. Florule de Tchéfoû (Province de Cham-tong). Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 31: 98-160, 205-239, 333-364. 1876-77; 32: 19-78. pl. 1-3. 1878.

An annotated enumeration including descriptions of many new species. Tché-fou = Chefoo. Reprint, 1-191. pl. 1-3. 1877-78.

- 1879a. Florule de Tien-tsin (Province de Pé-tché-ly). Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 33: 26-105. pl. 1, 2.

A systematic annotated enumeration including descriptions of several new species. Reprint, 1-79. pl. 1, 2. 1879.

- 1879b. Le Schizophyllum palmatum de la Chine. Rev. Mycol. 1: 152.

A brief note.

**Debeaux, P.**

1893. Supplément aux Onagariées de la Chine. Monde des Pl. 3: 2-3.

Two species of *Trapa* listed.

**De Borre, A.** See Preudhomme de Borre, C. F. P. A.**De Bosschere, C.**

1891. *Lilium auratum cruentum*. Rev. Hort. Belge 17: 193-194. 1 pl.

Native of Japan.

1893. Trois botanistes-voyageurs. Rev. Hort. Belge 19: 197-199.

Brief notes on Thunberg, Siebold, and Fortune.

**Decaisne, J.**

1836. Remarques sur les affinités du genre *Helwingia*, et établissement de la famille des *Helwingiacées*. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 6: 65-76. pl. 6, 7.

*Helwingia ruscifolia* (*Osyris japonica*) of Japan.

- 1837-38. Mémoire sur la famille des *Lardizabalées*, précédé d'observations sur l'anatomie comparée des tiges de quelques végétaux dicotylédones. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris) 5: 392-393. 1837; 7: 479-485. 1838.

Contains notes on eastern Asiatic species.

- 1839a. Enumeratio *Lardizabalearum*. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 12: 99-108.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. This is an abstract of the next entry.

- 1839b. Mémoire sur la famille des *Lardizabalées*. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 1: 143-213. pl. 10-13.

A morphological and systematic discussion; includes the Asiatic genera and species. For abstract see the preceding entry.

1841. Note sur les genres *Astilbe* et *Hoteia*. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 15: 35-36.

*Hoteia japonica* is retained as generically distinct from *Astilbe rivularis*.

1844. *Asclepiadeae*. In DC. Prodr. 8: 490-665.

- 1845a. *Gymnotheca* genus nov. e *Saururearum* familia. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 3: 100-102. pl. 5.

*Gymnotheca chinensis* sp. nov. and *Saururus loureiri* nom. nov.

- 1845b. Recherches sur la ramie, nouvelle plante textile. (*Urtica* (*Boehmeria*) utilis. Bl.). Journ. Agr. Prat. II. 2: 467-469.  
Cultivated in China. Republished in Rev. Bot. Duchartre 1: 90-92. 1845-46.
1848. *Hydrangea pubescens*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 4: pl. 378, 379.  
Native of Japan.
- 1849a. Rectification dans la nomenclature de quelques plantes cultivées. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 3: 92-93.  
Includes *Maesa mollis* sp. nov., doubtfully from eastern Asia.
- 1849b. *Enkyanthus quinqueflorus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 3: 221-222. 1 pl.  
A general note on this native of China, with a colored plate.
- 1851a. Arbrisseaux de la Chine récemment introduits au Muséum. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 5: 405-411.  
Brief notes on various species including some from eastern Asia.
- 1851b. *Aconitum japonicum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 5: 475-476. 1 pl.  
A general description, with a colored plate.
- 1852a. Plantaginaceae. In DC. Prodr. 13<sup>1</sup>: 693-737.
- 1852b. *Anemone elegans*, Dne. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 1: 41-42. 1 pl.  
A general note on this native of China, with a comparison with *A. japonica*.
- 1852c. *Perilla nankinensis*, Dne. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 1: 61-62. pl. 4.  
A transfer of *Dentidia* [misspelled *Dentitia*] *nankinensis* Lour. with a description.
- 1852d. *Anemone japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 1: 101. 1 pl.  
Includes a comparison with *A. elegans*.
- 1852e. *Jasminum nudiflorum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 1: 201-202. pl. 11.  
Introduced from China.
- 1852f. *Prunus japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 1: 301-302. pl. 16.  
A general description of this native of Japan.
1853. *Akebia quinata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 2: 141-142. pl. 8.  
Native of Japan.
- 1854a. Énumération des diverses espèces de houx cultivées dans les jardins d'Europe en 1853. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 183-184, 185-187.  
Includes various species of *Ilex* from eastern Asia.
- 1854b. *Rhododendron amoenum* Pl. Monogr. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 241-242. pl. 13.  
Introduced from Shanghai. The plate is colored.
- 1854c. L'igname-Batate (*Dioscorea Batatas* Dne.). Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 243-253. f. 18, 19.  
A detailed description and discussion of the species, introduced from China. For Dutch translation see Decaisne, J., 1854f. For additional notes see Decaisne, J., 1854e.
- 1854d. *Aristolochia lineata*, Dtre. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 281-285. f. 16.  
Native of Japan.
- 1854e. *Dioscorea Batatas* (Igame de la Chine). Nouvelles observations relatives à cette plante. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 443-452. f. 23-24.  
Notes additional to Decaisne, J., 1854c.
- 1854f. Een nieuw surrogaat voor den aardappel (*Dioscorea Batatas* Dne.). [A new substitute for the potato, *Dioscorea Batatas* Dne.] Tuinb. Fl. 1: 226-233.  
A Dutch translation of Decaisne, J., 1854c.
- 1854-55a. L'igname-batate. (*Dioscorea Batatas* Dne.) Fl. Serr. Jard. 10: 7-8. pl. 971, 10-12, 13-16, 18-20, 22, 23-24.  
General notes, largely economic, regarding this Chinese species.
- 1854-55b. *Akebia quinata*, Dne. Fl. Serr. Jard. 10: 83-84. pl. 1000.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1855a. Remarques au sujet du *Dioscorea Batatas*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 4: 69-74. f. 4, 5.  
*Dioscorea batatas* and *D. japonica* critically compared. For Dutch translation see Decaisne, J., 1855d.
- 1855b. Recherches sur la Ramie (*Urtica* (*Boehmeria*) utilis. Bl.). Nouvelle plante textile. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 4: 162-171.  
Largely economic data.
- 1855c. *Calanthe Sieboldii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 4: 381-382. pl. 20.  
A general description of this native of Japan.
- 1855d. Opmerkingen aangaande *Dioscorea batatas*. Tuinb. Fl. 2: 36-38.  
A Dutch translation of Decaisne, J., 1855a.
1857. Note sur les deux espèces de Nerprun qui fournissent le vert de Chine. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris) 44: 1140-1141.  
*Rhamnus chlorophorus* and *R. utilis*, spp. nov.
- 1859-75. Le jardin fruitier du Muséum, ou iconographie de toutes les espèces et variétés d'arbres fruitiers cultivés dans cet établissement avec leur description, leur histoire, leur synonymie, etc. 9 v., 518 pl.  
Descriptive text and colored plates, chiefly representing cultivated varieties. The text is mostly without pagination, the plates mostly unnumbered. Some eastern Asiatic species are described and illustrated. It is referred to by A. Gray as a complete monograph of the genus *Pyrus* and reviewed by him in Amer. Journ. Sci. III. 4: 489-494. 1872. This is republished in Sargent, C. S., 1889a, vol. 1, pp. 186-193. Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a, states that this was commenced in 1858 and published from 1871 to 1873.
- 1868-69. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia* Bunge. Fl. Serr. Jard. 18: 123-126. pl. 1899.  
Native of Mongolia.
1873. Caractères et descriptions de trois genres nouveaux de plantes recueillies en Chine par l'abbé A. David. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 20: 155-160.  
Three new genera described from western China, *Ostryopsis*, *Camptotheca*, and *Berneuxia*.
- 1874a. Mémoire sur la famille des Pomacées. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 10: 113-192. pl. 8-16.  
Contains an introduction, descriptions of family and genera, and an annotated enumeration of the species, including those from eastern Asia, but no key. It is critically reviewed by A. Gray in Amer. Journ. Sci. III. 10: 481-484. 1875. This review is republished in Sargent, C. S., 1889a (1. 193-196).
- 1874b. Études sur les Iridées. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 20: 300-305.  
Includes *Evansia fimbriata*, *E. dichotoma*, and *E. vespertina* from China.
- 1877a. Révision de la nomenclature des troènes cultivés. Fl. Serr. Jard. 22: 4-6, 8, 9-10, 11.  
A synopsis of the cultivated species of *Ligustrum*, mostly natives of eastern Asia.
- 1877b. Décade de plantes nouvelles ou peu connues. Fl. Serr. Jard. 22: 161-164, 166-173.  
Includes descriptions of various species of *Clematis* and *Coloneaster* from eastern Asia. Reprinted as Miscellanea botanica, 1-10. 1880.
- 1877c. *Syringa persica* et *Syringa chinensis*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 22: 217-218.  
General notes in a letter from Decaisne to Duchartre.
1879. Monographie des genres *Ligustrum* et *Syringa*. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 2: 1-45. pl. 1-3.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
1881. Révision des clématites du groupe des tubuleuses cultivées au Muséum. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 4: 195-214. pl. 9-16.  
Includes many Chinese and Japanese species.
1883. Révision des clématites du groupe des tubuleuses cultivées au Muséum de Paris. Fl. Serr. Jard. 23: 275-287.  
Includes a consideration of several eastern Asiatic species of *Clematis*.
- See also Cambessedes, J., [and Decaisne, J.]; and Morren, C., and Decaisne, J.
- Decaisne, J., and Planchon, J. E.**  
1854. Esquisse d'une monographie des Araliacées. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 104-109.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- Decrock, E.** See Blanc, L., and Decrock, E.

- Deflandre, G.**  
1926-27. Monographie du genre *Trachelomonas* Ehr. Rev. Gén. Bot. **38**: 358-380, 449-469, 518-528, 580-592, 646-658, 687-706. *pl. 15-29*. 1926; **39**: 73-98. 1927.  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-162. *pl. 1-15*. 1926.
- De France, J. A.**  
1934. *Ilex cornuta*, "horned holly" or "Chinese holly," and *Ilex cornuta*, var. *Burfordii*, "smooth-leaf holly." Nat. Hort. Mag. **13**: 193-195. 2 f.  
A general description of this Chinese species.
- Delahaye.**  
1854. Sur le *Lychnis grandiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. **3**: 332-333.  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- Delaunay, F.**  
1935. *Idesia polycarpa* Maxim. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **107**: 464. 1 *pl.*  
Native of Japan.
- Delépine.**  
1897. Note sur la clématite et ses variétés. Belg. Hort. **27**: 262-272.  
Includes notes on eastern Asiatic species.
- Delessert, B.**  
1820-46. *Icones selectae plantarum quas in systemate universali ex herbariis Parisiensibus praesertim ex Lessertiano descripsit Aug. Pyr. de Candolle, ex archetypis specimenibus a P. J. F. Turpin delineatae et editae a Benj. de Lessert*. 5 v. (1, i-vi, 1-26. *pl. 1-100*. 1820; 2, i-iv, 1-28. *pl. 1-100*. 1823; 3, i-viii, 1-70. *pl. 1-100*. 1837; 4, i-iii, 1-52. *pl. 1-100*. 1839; 5, i-iv, 1-53. *pl. 1-100*. 1846).  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Delessert, E.**  
1848. Voyages dans les deux océans, Atlantique et Pacifique, 1844 à 1847. Brésil, États Unis, Cap de Bonne-Espérance, Nouvelle Hollande, Nouvelle Zélande, Taïti, Philippines, Chine, Jave, Indes Orientales, Egypte. 1-326.  
Contains a very brief mention of Hongkong.
- Delile, A. R.**  
1836. Ueber den ersten fruchttragenden Ginkgo in Frankreich. Allg. Gartenz. **4**: 131-134.  
Translated from Bull. Soc. Agr. Hérault, vol. for 1835. This serial has not been seen.  
1849a. Index completens semina in horto botanico regio Monspelensi anno 1838 collecta, pro mutua commutatione oblata, additis characteribus specificis plantarum quarundam vel ex toto novarum, vel accuratius nuper observatarum. 1-14. *pl. 1, 2*.  
Includes *Cannabis chinensis* sp. nov.  
1849b. Sur la première récolte de fruits du Ginkgo du Japon qui eut lieu en France en 1835. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand. **5**: 269-273.  
A general note.
- Delponte, J. B.**  
1871. Un ricordo botanico del Professore Filippo de Filippi; ossia cenno intorno alle piante nate dai semi da esso raccolti in Persia e nella China. Mem. Accad. Sci. Torino II. **26**: 127-167. *pl. 1-6*.  
Notes on various plants raised from seeds collected by Filippi; includes descriptions of *Cynanchum de filippi* Delp., *Cuscuta grisei* Delp., and other species from Hongkong. Reprint, 1-43. *pl. 1-6*. 1871.
- Dennis, R. W. G.**  
1935. Notes on the occurrence of *Pyrenophora avenae* Ito, in Scotland. Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. **19**: 288-290. f. 1-9.  
A comparative study of forms of this species found in Japan, Germany, and Scotland.
- Derbek, F. A.**  
1913. [Report on biological investigations of the Hydrographic Expedition to the Pacific in 1912.] Ann. Zool. Mus. Russ. Acad. Sci. **18**: xxiii-iv. 2 f.  
A general description in Russian, with notes on the vegetation of the shores of the Gulf of Tartary, Okhotsk Sea, and of the mouth of the Amur River.
- Desbois, F.**  
1896. Le *Physalis Franchetii* Hort. Rev. Hort. Belge **22**: 61-62. 1 *pl.*  
A general description of this native of Japan.
1898. *Cypripedium*, *Selenipedium* & *Uropedium*. Monographie comprenant la description de toutes les espèces, variétés et hybrides existant jusqu'à ce jour. 1-544. *illustr.*
- Desborough, A.**  
1930. *Carrierea calycina*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 67 f. 24.  
A brief note accompanying a photograph of this central China species.
- Deséglise, A.**  
1876. Catalogue raisonné, ou énumération méthodique des espèces du genre rosier, pour l'Europe, l'Asie, et l'Afrique, spécialement les rosiers de la France et de l'Angleterre. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. **15**: 176-186, 491-602.  
A critical enumeration of 405 known species of *Rosa*, with notes and full synonymy.
- Desfontaines, R. L.**  
1788. Mémoire sur un nouveau genre d'arbre. *Ailanthus glandulosa*, l'*Ailanthus glanduleux*. Mém. Math. Phys. (Paris) **1786**: 265-271. *pl. 8*.  
Apparently the original description of this Japanese tree.  
1804a. Tableau de l'école de botanique du Muséum d'histoire naturelle. i-viii, 1-238.  
A catalogue including a few eastern Asiatic species. For other editions see Desfontaines, R. L., 1815, and 1829.  
1804b. Observations sur le thé. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **4**: 20-31.  
General observations on tea.  
1807. Mémoire sur le genre *Convallaria*. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **9**: 45-55. *pl. 7-9*.  
Includes several species in this and allied genera from eastern Asia.  
1809. Histoire des arbres et arbrisseaux, qui peuvent être cultivés en pleine terre sur le sol de la France. 2 v. (1, i-xxx, 1-493; 2, 1-635).  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1815. Tableau de l'école de botanique du jardin du roi. ed. 2, i-x, 1-274.  
For ed. 1 see Desfontaines, R. L., 1804a; for ed. 3, see the next entry.  
1829. Catalogus plantarum horti regii Parisiensis cum annotationibus de plantis novis aut minus cognitiss. ed. 3. i-xvii, 1-416.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. For editions 1 and 2 see Desfontaines, R. L., 1804a and 1815, respectively.
- Desiatkin, N. L.**  
1936a. [Contributions to the characteristics of the weed vegetation of the meadows of north Mongolia.] Trudy Mong. Kom. **21**: 1-51. f. 1-14. 1 text map.  
An annotated enumeration in Russian of 104 species of weeds and a list of 37 fungi affecting wild and cultivated plants, with their hosts.  
1936b. [Meadows at the confluence of Orkhon and Selenga rivers within the limits of Mongolian People's Republic.] Trudy Mong. Kom. **23**: 1-31. f. 1-13. 1 map.  
An ecological study in Russian.
- Desiatova-Schostenko, N. A.**  
1932. Une note critique sur la *Salvia dumetorum* Andr. Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. **30**: 669-671.  
In Russian with a French résumé, includes *S. stepposa* sp. nov., native of eastern Siberia.  
See also Klovov, and Shostenko, N. A.
- Desportes, B.**  
1866. *Malus floribunda*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1866**: 312. 1 *pl.*  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- Desvaux, A. N.**  
1811. Observations sur quelques nouveaux genres de fougères et sur plusieurs espèces nouvelles de la même famille. Ges. Naturf. Freund. Berlin Mag. **5**: 297-330. *pl. 7*.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species as new.  
1825. Mémoire sur la tribu des Coronillées, huitième section des légumineuses. Mém. Soc. Linn. Paris **4**: 295-330.  
Contains various references to eastern Asiatic species.
- Devillard, P.**  
1926. Le *Lonicera nitida*. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France, **1926**: 32-33. 1 *pl.*  
Introduced from China. A general note, chiefly horticultural.

**Dewar, D.**

1886. Synonymic list of the species and forms of the genus *Primula*. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **7**: 275-295.  
An alphabetical list with mention only of the place of origin.

1889a. *Podophyllum pleianthum* Hance. Gard. Chron. III. **6**: 298. f. 44.  
Native of China.

1889b. *Primulina tabacum*. Gard. Chron. III. **6**: 356. f. 52.  
Native of China.

**Dewey, L. H.**

1897. The camphor tree (*Cinnamomum camphora* Nees & Eberm.) U. S. Dept. Agr. Div. Bot. Circ. **12**: 1-8. f. 1, 2.  
A general description with notes especially concerning its cultivation in the United States.

1912. Ramie. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Circ. **103**: 1-9. f. 1, 2.

An economic and horticultural treatment with botanical notes on *Boehmeria nivea*, native of China.

**Dickie, [G.]**

1876. Notes on algae collected by H. N. Moseley, M. A., of H.M.S. 'Challenger,' chiefly obtained in Torres Straits, coasts of Japan, and Juan Fernandez. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **15**: 446-455.

1877. Supplemental notes on algae collected by H. N. Moseley, M. A. of H.M.S. 'Challenger' from various localities. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **15**: 486-489.

Contains *Diaparnaldia pulchella* Ktz. and *Nostoc paludosum* Ktz. from Japan.

**Dickins, F. V.**

1878. Vegetation of Fusi, Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **16**: 179.

A brief extract from a letter to W. T. Thiselton-Dyer. Fusi=Fuji (Shizvoka-ken).

1887. The progress of botany in Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **25**: 147-148.

Concerns some Japanese botanists and their works.

**Dickins, F. V., and Satow, E.**

1878. Notes of a visit to Hachijo in 1878. Trans. Asiatic Soc. Japan **6**: 435-477.

Contains a discussion of the botany of this island off the coast of Tokyo-fu, pp. 456-463.

**Diels, L.**

1897. Die von 1890-1896 erschienene Litteratur über die Flora Ostasiens und ihre wichtigeren Ergebnisse. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **24**: Lit.: 81-95.

A list followed by reviews and discussion under the subjects: Japan, North China, Tibet-Himalaya, South China, Upper Burma, and Formosa-Liukiu.

1898a. Die Flora von China. Gartenflora **47**: 463-467.

General notes. This is not identical with the next reference.

1898b. Die Flora von China. Naturw. Wochenschr. (Jena) **13**: 329-331. 1 text map.

A general account of the history of botany in China with a review of the chief collectors.

1900-01. Die Flora von Central-China. Nach der vorhandenen Litteratur und neu mitgeteilten Original-Materiale. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **29**: 169-659. pl. 2-5. f. 1-5.

A general flora containing descriptions of many new species, citations of literature and specimens, but no keys. Pp. 169-576 were issued in 1900; pp. 577-659 in 1901. For Chinese translation of this flora see Diels, L., 1932-34.

1903. Beschreibung der auf der Forschungsreise durch Asien gesammelten Pflanzen. In K. Futterer, Durch Asien. **3**, 1-24. pl. 1-4.

A systematic enumeration of collections made by K. Futterer in Kansu, Tibet and the Gobi region. The determinations are by several German botanists. It contains descriptions of several new species. For chronological enumeration of this collection see Futterer, K., 1903.

1904. Die hochalpine Flora Ost-Asiens. In I. Urban and P. Graebner, Festschrift zur Feier des siebenzigsten Geburtstages des Herrn Professor Dr. Paul Ascherson. 487-499.

A phytogeographical discussion.

1905a. Beiträge zur Flora des Tsin Ling Shan und andere Zusätze zur Flora von Central-China. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **36**: Beibl. **82**: 1-138.

A systematic annotated enumeration including descriptions of various new species and notes on the flora.

1905b. Über die Pflanzengeographie von Inner-China nach den Ergebnissen neuerer Sammlungen. Zeitschr. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin **1905**: 745-756.

A general account.

1906. Droseraceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **26**. (IV. 112): 1-136. f. 1-40. 1 map.

Monographic.

1908. Botanische Ergebnisse. In Wissenschaftliche Ergebnisse der Expedition Filchner nach China und Tibet 1903-1905. **10**, 245-273.

An enumeration with notes; includes descriptions of several new species collected in the Tsin Ling Shan, Kansu, and Tibet.

1910. Menispermaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **46**. (IV. 94): 1-345. f. 1-93.

Monographic.

1912a. New and imperfectly known species. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **5**: 161-308.

Miscellaneous species in many families from the Forrest collections of 1904-1906.

1912b. *Diapensia purpurea* Diels, nov. spec. aus Szechwan. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 419-420.

1912-13. Plantae Chineses Forrestianae. Catalogue of all the plants collected by George Forrest during his first exploration of Yunnan and eastern Tibet in the years 1904, 1905, 1906. Notes. Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **7**: 1-411.

Includes collector's numbers 1-5099, serially arranged (pp. 1-298), in natural order under their accepted names (pp. 299-333), and alphabetized (pp. 334-411). See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanical Garden, Staff of, 1911-12.

1913. Untersuchungen zur Pflanzengeographie von West-China. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **49**: Beibl. **109**: 55-88. f. 1-6.

1914. Diapensiaceen-Studien. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **50**. Suppl.: 304-330. pl. 7. f. 1-9.

Chiefly a morphological, anatomical, and geographical discussion, with a map, showing the distribution of the genera.

1915. *Heliciae novae descriptae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **13**: 527-628.

*H. stricta* and *H. henryi* from Yunnan.

1924a. Iridaceae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **1**: 177-178.

A list with notes on species collected by H. Smith.

1924b. Ericaceae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **1**: 179-183.

A list with notes on species collected by H. Smith and descriptions of *Rhododendron daphnifolium* sp. nov. and *Gaultheria pyraloides reducta* var. nov.

1924c. Drei neue chinesische Iris-Arten. Svensk Bot. Tidskr. **18**: 427-429.

*Iris proantha*, *I. polysticta*, and *I. narcissiflora*, spp. nov. from Anhwei and Szechwan.

1924-31. Miscellanea sinensia. I. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **9**: 197-199, (II) 1027-1033. 1924-1926; (III) **10**: 881-892. 1930; (IV) **11**: 208-215. 1931.

Part III contains miscellaneous new species from collections of J. F. Rock in Kansu and S. S. Sin in Kwangsi.

1931. Anonaceae novae. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **11**: 73-86.

Includes *Uvaria macclurei* sp. nov. from Hainan.

1932a. Circaeaster, eine hochgradig reduzierte Ranunculaceae. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. **49**. Ergänzungsbd.: 55-60. f. 1, 2.

A critical discussion of this eastern Asiatic genus.

1932b. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Melastomataceen Ostasiens. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **65**: 97-119.

A critical revision of the *Oxysporeae* and *Sonerileae* of eastern Asia.

1932c. Die Gliederung der Anonaceen und ihre Phylogenie. Sitzungsbd. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. **1932**: 77-85.

A technical treatment of this family with eastern Asiatic species.



**Diels, L. (continued).**

1932-34. [The flora of central China.] Journ. Coll. Sci. Sun Yatsen Univ. 3: 684-723. 1932; 4: 85-132, 221-281. 1932, 4: 427-479, 619-671. 1933; 5: 267-316. 1933; 5: 455-506. 1934; 6: 25-60, 277-316. 1934.  
A translation by Tong. Koe-yang (=Tung, Shuang-ch'iu) of Diels, L., 1900-01.

1933. Two new species of Kwangtung plants. Sunyatsenia 1: 123.

*Balanophora valida* and *Phlebochiton sinense*, spp. nov.

See also Knuth, R., and Diels, L.; and Hu, H. H., 1921-22.

**Diels, L., and Mansfeld, R.**

1932. Die Orchideen-Gattung *Chiloschista* Lindl. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 11: 491-498.

A systematic revision, *C. yunnanensis* occurring in China.

**Diels, L., Ulbrich, E., Knuth, R., and Rehder, A.**

1906. Novitates Filchnerianae tibeticae et chinenses. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 2: 65-67.

Contains descriptions of 6 new species of *Parnassia*, *Heracleum*, *Androsace* and *Lonicera* from eastern Asia.

**Diels, P.**

1897. Einige neue Uredineen. Hedwigia 36: 297-299.

Includes a description of *Aecidium paederiae* sp. nov. from Japan.

1898. Einige Uredineen aus Ostasien. Hedwigia 37: 212-218.

A list with descriptions of new species from China and Japan.

1899-1905. Uredineae japonicae. I. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 27: 564-576. pl. 7. 1899; (II) 28: 281-290. 1900; (III) 32: 47-52. 1902; (IV) 32: 624-632. 1903; (V) 34: 583-592. 1905; (VI) 37: 97-109. 1905.

Notes and descriptions of new and old species.

1902. Einige Uredineen aus Japan. Hedwigia 41. Beibl. 177-178.

Includes descriptions of three new species.

1904. Ueber die Uredineengattung *Pucciniostele* Transchel et Komarov. Ann. Mycol. 2: 20-26.

Discusses *Pucciniostele* and *Klastospora*.

1905. Über die Arten der Gattung *Phragmidium*. Hedwigia 44: 112-132. 330-346. pl. 4. f. 1, 2.

Includes a few Chinese and Japanese species.

1906. Monographie der Gattung *Ravenelia* Berk. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 20<sup>3</sup>: 343-413. pl. 5, 6.

Monographic.

1906-09. Beschreibungen einiger neuer Uredineen. Ann. Mycol. 4: 303-308. 1906; (II) 7: 353-356. 1909.

Includes descriptions of some new species of *Uredo* and *Puccinium* from Japan.

1907-10. Uredineen aus Japan. Ann. Mycol. 5: 70-77. 1907; (II) 6: 222-229. 1 f. 1908; (III) 8: 304-314. 1910.

A list with notes and with descriptions of new species. For review of the third part see Hara, Kanesuke, 1911a.

1914a. Über einige neue und bemerkenswerte Uredineen. Ann. Mycol. 12: 84-88.

Contains descriptions of a few Japanese species.

1914b. Betrachtungen zur Systematic der Uredineen. Mycol. Centralbl. 5: 65-73.

Includes *Kuehneola japonica* and some species of *Colcopuccinia* and *Pucciniostele* from eastern Asia.

1917. Über einige neue oder bemerkenswerte Arten von *Puccinia*. Ann. Mycol. 15: 492-494.

Contains descriptions of two new species from Japan.

1922. Einige neue oder bemerkenswerte Uredineen. Ann. Mycol. 20: 293-295.

Includes *Hamospora rubi sieboldii*, *Puccinia cirsii maritimi* and *Aecidium peracarpae*, spp. nov. from Japan.

1930. Über einige neue *Puccinia*-Arten aus Asien. Ann. Mycol. 28: 273-277.

Includes descriptions of a few new species from Japan.

**Dieterich, K. F.**

1770. Pflanzenreich nach dem neuesten Natursysteme des Königl. Schwedischen Ritters und Leibarztes Karl von Linné. 1-14, 1-1332, [index 1-26].

Includes various eastern Asiatic species.

**Dietrich, A.**

1831-33. Caroli a Linné species plantarum exhibentes plantas rite cognitatas ad genera relatas cum differentiis specificis, nominibus trivialibus, synonymis selectis, locis natalibus secundum systema sexuale digestas olim curante Carolo Ludovico Willdenow. Editio sexta. 2 v. (1, 1-x, 1-735, corrigenda [1-4], 1831; 2, 1-747, corrigenda [1]. 1833).

Contains descriptions of the then known species, Monandria to Triandria, Monogynia; Dietrich is the author of the classes Monandria and Diandria.

1853a. Ueber die kultivierten Arten der Gattung *Citrus*. Allg. Gartenz. 21: 57-62, 67-72.

Includes data regarding some eastern Asiatic species.

1853b. Aufzählung der Nymphaea-Arten. Allg. Gartenz. 21: 353-355, 364, 370-372, 379-380, 386-388, 395-396, 406-407.

Brief descriptions of 64 species, including those of eastern Asia.

See also Otto, F., and Dietrich, A.

**Dietrich, D. N. F.**

1831. Flora medica oder Abbildung der wichtigsten officinellen Pflanzen. Mit Berücksichtigung der preussischen und anderer neuer Pharmacopoen. 1-6. pl. 1-180.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1831-56. Flora universalis in kolorierten Abbildungen. Ein Kupferwerk zu den Schriften Linné's, Willdenow's, De Candolle's, Sprengel's, Roemer's, und Schultes' u. a.

The original of this work of 476 "Hefte" with 4760 colored plates has not been seen. See Pritzel's Thesaurus, no. 2257.

1836-55. Encyclopädie der Pflanzen. Enthaltend die Beschreibung aller bis jetzt bekannten Pflanzen, welche durch mehr als 20000 Abbildungen erläutert werden. Frei nach dem Englischen bearbeitet. 2 v. (1, 1-xix, 1-550, 1-62, i-xvi. pl. 1-120, 1-28. 1836-40; 2, 1-756, 1-8. pl. 121-301, 29-46. 1839-55).

Contains various eastern Asiatic species. The first two fascicle covers bear the title J. C. Loudon's Encyclopädie der Pflanzen, etc.

1839-52. Synopsis plantarum seu enumeratio systematica plantarum plerumque adhuc cognitarum cum differentiis specificis et synonymis selectis ad modum Persoonii elaborata. 5 v. (1, i-xx, 1-879. 1839; 2, i-iv, 881-1647. 1840; 3, i-x, 1-730. 1843; 4, [i-ii], 731-1694. 1847; 5, [i-iii], 1-587. 1852).

Contains descriptions of all species then known.

**Dillenius, J. J.**

1724. Horti Elthamensis plantarum rariorum, icones et nomina. [1-8]. pl. 1-324; another edition under the title: Hortus Elthamensis, seu plantarum rariorum quas in horto suo Eltham in Cantio coluit. 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-206. pl. 1-167; 2, 207-437, [i]. pl. 168-324). 1732.

A pre-Linnaean work including illustrations of some eastern Asiatic species.

**Dimmock, A.**

1921. *Lilium longiflorum formosum*. Gard. Chron. III. 70: 221. f. 92.

Native of Japan.

**Ding, Edward** (Ting, Ying). See Groff, G. W., Ding, E., and Groff, E. H.

**Dippel, L.**

1886. *Lonicera fragrantissima* und *Standishii*. Gartenflora 35: 680-685. f. 86, 87.

Native of China.

1889-93. Handbuch der Laubholzkunde. Beschreibung der in Deutschland heimischen und im freien kultivierten Bäume und Sträucher. Für Botaniker, Gärtner und Forstleute. 3 v. (1, i-viii, 1-450. f. 1-282. 1889; 2, i-iv, 1-592. f. 1-372. 1892. 3, i-vii, 1-752 f. 1-277. 1893).

Includes many eastern Asiatic species.

1893. Einige Bemerkungen zu Dr. Pax: Weitere Nachträge zur Monographie der Gattung *Acer*. Bot. Zeit. 51: 211-212.

Discusses the Japanese species, *Acer argutum* and *A. barbinerve*, in Pax, F., 1899b.

1894. Einige Bemerkungen zur Gattung *Deutzia*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 3: 5-9.

Includes descriptions and critical notes on some eastern Asiatic species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2. 1892-1902: 41-44. 1909.

- Ditmar, E. E.**  
1931. [A contribution to the question of the origin of cultivated beans.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 23<sup>5</sup>: 309-406. f. 1-21. maps 1-5.  
In Russian with English résumé; contains a bibliography of 347 references, pp. 392-402.
- Divers, W. H.**  
1912. *Stuartia pseudo-camellia*. Gard. Chron. III. 60: 217. f. 85.  
Native of Japan.  
1919. *Cupressus funebris*. Gard. Chron. III. 65: 63. f. 23.  
Native of China.
- Dixon, H. N.**  
1928a. *Homaliopsis* Dix. and P. de la Varde, gen. nov. Muscorum. Ann. Bryol. 1: 47-48.  
Includes *Homaliopsis targoniana* and its synonymy.  
1928b. Mosses collected in North China, Mongolia and Tibet, by Rev. Père E. Licent. Rev. Bryol. n. ser. 1: 177-191. f. 1-6.  
A list with critical notes and descriptions of new species.  
1932. Contributions to Japanese bryology. Rev. Bryol. n. ser. 4: 153-169.  
Contains notes and descriptions of many new species.  
1933a. Mosses of Hong Kong. Hong Kong Nat. Suppl. 2: 1-31. pl. 1, 2.  
An enumeration with descriptions of several new species and many new records for the area.  
1933b. On the moss flora of Siam. Journ. Siam Soc. Nat. Hist. Suppl. 9: 1-51.  
A systematic enumeration with a list of papers hitherto published.  
1934a. Miscellanea bryologica—XII. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 72: 12-18.  
Pp. 12-13 concern "Some Japanese ulotas."  
1934b. Manchurian mosses. Rev. Bryol. & Lichen. n. ser. 7: 105-116.  
A enumeration of two recent collections, with descriptions of several new species.  
1936. *Materiae ad Bryophytas Nipponicae*. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 50: 147-150, (continued).  
New species described in Latin. Part I is abstracted in Japanese, pp. 178-179.
- Dixon, H. N., Schiffner, V., and Verdoorn, F.**  
1932. *Bryophyta nova* (1-5). Ann. Bryol. 5: 159-164. f. 1, 2.  
Includes *Frullania kashyapi* and *F. inopinata*, spp. nov. from Kwangtung.
- Djang, W. C.** = Chang, K'uei-chih.
- Djupedius, P.**  
1780. *Dissertatio botanica de Gardenia*. 1-22. pl. 1, 2.  
Contains eastern Asiatic species. Republished as *Dissertatio de Gardenia Thunb.* Diss. Acad. 2: 1-20, pl. 1, 2. 1800, and posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 47-68. pl. 1, 2.
- Dobrotvorskii, (Dr.).**  
1870. [Southern part of Saghalien Island.] Izv. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 1: 18-35.  
This paper in Russian, reported to include a description of the vegetation, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 301.
- Docters van Leeuwen, W. M.**  
1922a. Ueber einige von Aphiden an *Styrax*-Arten gebildete Gallen. Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg III. 4: 147-162. pl. 1. f. 1-16.  
Includes some Japanese forms.  
1922b. Some galls from Hongkong. Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg III. 4: 268-278. f. 1-20.
- Docturovsky, V. S.** = Dokurovskii, V. S.
- Dod, C. W.**  
1881. *Veronica longifolia* subsessilis. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 16: 788. f. 166.  
Native of Japan.
- Dode, L. A.**  
1904. *Ailanthus Vilmoriniana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 444-445. f. 184.  
*Ailantus* = [*Ailanthus*] *vilmoriniana* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
1905. Extraits d'une monographie inédite du genre "Populus". Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun 18: 161-231. pl. 11, 12.  
A revision including the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-73. pl. 11, 12. 1905. For additional data see the next entry and Dode, L. A., 1906-07 and 1921.  
1906-07. Species novae ex "Extraits d'une monographie inédite du genre Populus" a L. A. Dode descriptae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 3: 157-160, 199-206, 232-234, 258-262, 353-357.  
See also the preceding entry.  
1906-09. Contribution à l'étude du genre Juglans. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1906: 67-98. illustr. 1906; 1909: 22-50. illustr. 165-215. illustr. 1909.  
Includes descriptions of 44 species, many from China and Japan, several proposed as new. For republication of the descriptions of new species see Dode, L. A., 1909-12. For additional notes see Dode, L. A., 1925.  
1907-08. Notes dendrologiques. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1907: 190-209. 2 pl. 7 f. 1907; 1908: 140-166. 7 f. 1908.  
Contains the following parts concerned with eastern Asia: (1) Sur les ailantes (*Ailanthus*), (2) Sur les catalpas, (3) Un nouveau Sorbus, and (4) Un nouveau Clerodendron, (5) Sur les châtaigniers (*Castanea*), (6) Espèces du genre *Castanea*, and (7) Sur les paulownias. The descriptions of new species from the vol. for 1907 are republished in Dode, L. A., 1909b; from vol. for 1908 in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 10: 239-272. Reviewed and the keys to the sections of *Castanea* and *Paulownia* republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 42. Lit.: 8-9. 1908.  
1908a. Arbores et frutices novi. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 648-656. 2 f.  
Includes a few new species from China.  
1908b. Revue des espèces du continent asiatique de la section nouvelle Evodioceras du genre Evodia. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 701-707.  
Contains 11 species including 8 new species from China.  
1908c. Les Davidia. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1908: 405-407.  
Three species described, including *D. vilmoriniana* and *D. laeta*, spp. nov. from China. For comments see Hemslay, W. B., 1909e.  
1909a. *Orias* genus novum Lythracearum. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 56: 232-234. 3 f.  
Includes *Orias excelsa* sp. nov. from Szechwan.  
1909b. Novae species Catalpae generis. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 7-8.  
A republication of the descriptions of *Catalpa henryi*, *C. japonica*, *C. duclouxii*, *C. heterophylla*, and *C. sutchuensis* from eastern Asia, originally published in Dode, L. A., 1907-08, pp. 194-206.  
1909c. *Ailanthus* genus speciebus novis auctum. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 8.  
A republication of the descriptions of *A. giraldii* and *A. sutchuensis*, originally published in Dode, L. A., 1907-08, pp. 190-194.  
1909-12. Species novae generis Juglandis. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 90-94. 1909; (II) 10: 297-299. 1912.  
A republication of the descriptions of *Juglans*, including 14 from eastern Asia, originally published in Dode, L. A., 1906-09.  
1911. Species novae Castaneae generis. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 10: 239-243.  
A republication of the descriptions of 6 new species of *Castanea* originally published in Dode, L. A., 1907-08, pp. 140-159.  
1912. Deux genres nouveaux pour la Chine. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1912: 58-61. 2 f. 1 pl.  
*Pseudotsuga sinensis* sp. nov. from Yunnan, and *Carya sinensis* sp. nov. from Kweichow.  
1920. A propos des châtaigniers de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 67: 171.  
A very brief general note on some species of *Castanea* worthy of introduction.  
1921. Notes dendrologiques. Additions à "Extraits d'une Monographie inédite du genre Populus" (Bull. Soc. d'Hist. Natur. d'Autun, 1905, et tirage à part). Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1921: 19-35. 2 f.  
Includes some Chinese species, among them *Populus vialascens* sp. nov.; an addition to Dode, L. A., 1905.

**Dode, L. A. (continued).**

1922. Peupliers et saules de Chine. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1922: 23. 2 pl.

A brief note with examples of some photographs of species of *Populus* and *Salix*, sent by J. Hers from China.

1925. Juglans sinensis Dode. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1925: 10-13.

Notes additional to the original description in Dode, L. A., 1906-09, and an explanation of 4 plates published in op. cit. no. 52. 1924.

1930. Notes dendrologiques. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1930: 81-101.

Contains critical notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Salix*.

1933. Observations dendrologiques. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1933: 5-12.

Contains: II Sur *Arundinaria japonica* S. et Z., largely concerning its cultivation in France.

**Dodge, C. W.**

1929. A synopsis of *Stereocaulon* with notes on some exotic species. Ann. Crypt. Exot. 2: 93-153.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species with a key.

**Dodge, C. W., and Zeller, S. M.**

1934. Hymenogaster and related genera. Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. 21: 625-708. pl. 18.

Monographic; includes the eastern Asiatic species of this genus and of *Gauteria*.

**Döderlein, L.**

1881a. Botanische Mitteilungen aus Japan. Bot. Centrabl. 8: 27-31.

Contains: 1. Ueber botanische Litteratur in Japan; 2. Rhizophoraceae in Japan; and 3. Ueber die Flora der Liu-Kiu-Inseln.

1881b. Die Liu-Kiu Inseln Amami-Oshima. Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens 3: 103-117, 145-156. 2 pl.

Includes some general notes on the flora.

**Döll.**

1858. Die Baumpäonie. Wochenschr. Gärtn. Pflanzenk. 1: 106-109.

A general description of *Paeonia moutan*, native of China.

**Doi, Tohei.**

1915. [A new species of *Thuja*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (421)-(422).

A brief description in Japanese of *T. odorata* sp. nov.

**Doi, Tohei, and Morikawa, K.**

1929. An anatomical study of the leaves of the genus *Pinus*. Journ. Dept. Agr. Kyushu Univ. 2: 149-198. f. 1-5.

A key, with a list of literature and an index to the species, varieties, and synonyms.

**Doi, Yoshio.**

1926-31. Florula Satsumensis, sive Enumeratio plantarum in provincia Satsuma sponte nascentium. 1, 1-61. 4 f. 1926-29; 2, 60-106. 1931.

An enumeration in Japanese with a few English and Latin descriptions. The second part, reviewed in Biol. Abstr. 7, no. 9299, has not been seen. It bears English supplements by Koidzumi, Genichi, "Additamentum Podostemonaceae Japonicae," and "Plantae novae Satsumenses." Satsuma is in Kagoshima-ken. See also Koidzumi, Genichi, 1928a and 1929.

**Dokturovskii, V. S.**

1909a. Gymnospermae. In B. A. Fedtschenko and A. F. Flerov, [Illustrated key to Siberian flora.] 2, 59-86. pl. 6. f. 72-99.

A monographic treatment in Russian.

1909b. [The Amur region. Nora and Mamyn Rivers district.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1908: 56-59. f. 1-5.

A condensed publication of Dokturovskii, V. S., 1909d.

1909c. [Basin of Tyrma river.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1909: 112-119.

Includes a description of the vegetation of this part of the Amur region. This work in Russian, listed in Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 305, has not been seen.

1909d. [Vegetation of the valleys of the rivers Nora and Mamyn of the Amur region.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl. 1908<sup>1</sup>: 1-50. 13 pl. 1 map.

A description in Russian of forest and meadow vegetation. For condensed form see Dokturovskii, V. S., 1909b. Neither of these editions has been seen. For notice see Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 304.

1911. [Vegetation of the Tyrma Bureja district of the Amur region.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. II. Bot. Izsl. 1909<sup>2</sup>: 1-128. pl. 1-19. 1 map.

This ecological description in Russian has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928d, no. 310. A condensed form of this paper was published in Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1909: 112-119. 1910 (not seen).

1912a. [Zur Moosflora des Amurgebietes.] Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 12: 105-120.

Includes a general account in Russian of the flora, with an enumeration of 94 species determined by V. Brotherus and G. Lindberg.

1912b. [Verzeichnis der Pflanzen des Amurgebietes. Polypodiaceae-Orchidaceae.] Mater. Issl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. 1: 129-216.

In Russian with German résumé. This serial has not been seen.

1912c. [List of plants from the Amur region.] Mater. Issl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. 1: 1-216.

In Russian; includes 335 species with citations of literature and specimens. This work has not been seen.

1931. Sphagnummoore in West-Kaukasien. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 49: 147-152. 1 f.

An ecological discussion with references to the moors in the Amur. See also Katz, N., 1933.

1932. Zum Aufsatz von N. Katz "Zur Kenntnis der Moore des Fernen Ostens." Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 50: 437.

A critical note on Katz, N., 1932.

See also Fedtschenko, B. A., and Flerov, A. F., 1909.

**Doll, W.**

1927. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Dipsaceen und Dipsaceen-ähnlicher Pflanzen. Bot. Archiv Mez 17: 107-146. f. 1-127. Largely morphological.

**Dombrain, H. H.**

1862a. New Japanese lily. *Lilium* (nova species). Floral Mag. 2: pl. 116.

An unnamed garden form from Japan.

1862b. The gold-banded lily of Japan. *Lilium auratum*. Floral Mag. 2: pl. 121.

Native of Japan.

1862c. New variegated Japanese honeysuckle, *Lonicera reticulata*. Floral Mag. 2: pl. 126.

Native of Japan.

1864a. Thunberg's *Tricyrtis*. Floral Mag. 3: pl. 140.

*Tricyrtis hirta* from Japan.

1864b. New Japanese Clematis. Floral Mag. 3: pl. 153.

*Clematis fortunei* from Japan.

1864c. Clematis reginae. Floral Mag. 3: pl. 175.

Native of Japan.

1865a. Clematis rubro-violacea. Floral Mag. 4: pl. 215.

Native of Japan.

1865b. Saxifraga Fortunei. Floral Mag. 4: pl. 221.

Native of Japan. On the "errata"-slip the name is corrected to *S. japonica tricolor*.

1865c. Clematis Jackmanii. Floral Mag. 4: pl. 226.

Native of eastern Asia.

1865d. Primula cortusoides, var. amoena. Floral Mag. 4: pl. 249.

Native of Japan.

1866a. Primula cortusoides amoena, var. alba. Floral Mag. 5: pl. 276.

Introduced from Japan.

1866b. Aucuba japonica variegata. Floral Mag. 5: pl. 277.

Native of Japan.

1866c. Kerria japonica variegata. Floral Mag. 5: pl. 296.

Native of Japan.

1866d. Raphiolepis ovata. Floral Mag. 5: pl. 299.

Native of eastern Asia.

1866e. Clematis rubella and Clematis lanuginosa candida. Floral Mag. 5: pl. 310, 311.

Native of eastern Asia.

- 1868a. *Clematis*, John Gould Veitch. *Floral Mag.* 7: pl. 394.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1868b. *Spiraea palmata*. *Floral Mag.* 7: pl. 415.  
Native of Japan.
1870. *Lilium Thunbergianum bicolor*. *Floral Mag.* 9: pl. 504.  
Native of Japan.
- 1871a. *Lilium auratum-beauty* and *pictum*. *Floral Mag.* 10: pl. 513, 514.  
Garden forms from Japan.
- 1871b. *Aucuba japonica—foemina aureomaculata*. *Floral Mag.* 10: pl. 527.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1871c. *Cerasus pendula rosea*. *Floral Mag.* 10: pl. 536.  
Native of Japan.
- 1871d. *Primula japonica*. *Floral Mag.* 10: pl. 537, 538.  
Native of Japan.
1872. *Aucuba luteocarpa*. *Floral Mag.* n. ser. 1872: pl. 12.  
Of garden origin in England, probably from Asiatic stock.
- Domin, K.** [=Domin, Karel, =Domin, Charles].
1905. *Deux nouveaux Koeleria d'Asie*. *Bull. Herb. Boiss.* II. 5: 947-948.  
Includes *K. tokiensis* from Japan.
1907. *Monographie der Gattung Koeleria*. *Bibl. Bot.* 14<sup>65</sup>: i-viii, 1-354. pl. 1-22. 3 maps.  
Includes the few eastern Asiatic species. Extensively reviewed by E. Ulrich in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 40. Lit.: 110-114. 1908.
1908. *Monographische Übersicht der Gattung Centella L.* *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 41: 148-169.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species with some nomenclatural transfers.
1911. *Koeleria Hosseana, eine neue hochtibetische Koeleria*. *Art. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 10: 54-55.  
A new species with three varieties.
1930. The species of the genus *Cyathea* J. E. Sm. *Act. Bot. Bohemica* 9: 85-174.  
An enumeration, with some transfers, including the eastern Asiatic species.
- Domke, W.**
1932. *Zur Kenntnis einiger Thymelaeaceen*. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 11: 348-361. f. 8.  
Includes *Wikstroemia sericea* sp. nov. from Kiangsi, new names and critical notes on other species, and numerous transfers from *Daphne*.
1934. *Untersuchungen über die systematische und geographische Gliederung der Thymelaeaceen nebst einer Neubeschreibung ihrer Gattungen*. *Bibl. Bot.* 27<sup>111</sup>: 1-151. pl. 1-7. 1 f. maps 1-5.  
Includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species.
1936. *Thymelaeaceen, neue Arten und Combinationen*. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 13: 386-389.  
Includes eastern Asiatic species of *Wikstroemia* only.
- Domrachev, D. V.**
1913. [Climate, soils and vegetation of the upper Tungur River of the Irkutsk government.] *Trudy Amur. Eksped.* 14. *Mater. Meteor. Sta.* 1913: 617-681. 1 pl. 2 maps.  
This paper in Russian has not been seen. This region is in the southern part of the Yakutsk region.
- Domrachev, G. V.** See also Ihl, I. A., and Domrachev, G. V.
- Don, D.**
1822. A monograph of the genus *Saxifraga*. *Trans. Linn. Soc.* 13: 341-452.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1825. *Prodromus florae Nepalensis, sive enumeratio vegetabilium, quae in itinere per Nepaliam proprie dictam et regiones terminas, ann. 1802-1803. Detexit atque legit D. D. Franciscus Hamilton* . . . i-xii, 1-256.  
An important early flora with references to some ranges including China.
1827. Remarks on the rhubarb of commerce, the purple-coned fir of Nepal, and the mustard tree. *Edinburgh New Philos. Journ.* n. ser. 2: 304-309.  
Concerns *Rheum* spp. from eastern Asia.
1834. An attempt at a new arrangement of the Ericaceae. *Edinburgh New Philos. Journ.* 17: 150-160.  
Includes several eastern Asiatic genera.
1837. Descriptions of Indian Gentianeae. *Trans. Linn. Soc.* 17: 503-532.  
Includes "table showing the geographical distribution of the normal Gentianeae."
- 1841a. Descriptions of the two new genera of the natural family of plants called Coniferae. *Trans. Linn. Soc.* 18: 163-179. pl. 13, 14.  
Includes *Cryptomeria*, with *C. japonica* n. comb. (*Cupressus japonica* L.).
- 1841b. A monograph of the genus *Disporum*. *Trans. Linn. Soc.* 18: 513-524.  
Includes *D. pulchrum* from China.  
See also Lambert, A. B., 1803-24.
- Don, G.**
- 1831-38. A general history of the dichlamydeous plants comprising complete descriptions of the different orders; together with the characters of the genera and species, and an enumeration of the cultivated varieties, their places of growth, time of flowering, mode of culture, and uses in medicine and domestic economy; the scientific names accentuated, their etymologies explained, and the classes and orders illustrated by engravings, and preceded by introductions to the Linnean and natural systems, and a glossary of terms used, the whole arranged according to the natural system. 4 v. (1, i-xxviii, 1-818. f. 1-126. 1831; 2, 1-875, i-viii. f. 1-128. 1832; 3, 1-867, i-viii. f. 1-144. 1834; 4, i-iv, 1-908, i-viii. f. 1-89. 1838).  
Contains descriptions in English of all species. Also issued under the title: A general system of gardening and botany. For exact dates of publication, etc. see Kew, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1925.
1832. A monograph of the genus *Allium*. *Mem. Wern. Soc.* 6: 1-102.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. For bibliographical data see *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 74: 322-323. 1936.
- Donat, A.**
1931. *Ueber die Verbreitung einiger Desmidiaceen IV. Pflanzenar.* 3: 13-16. maps. 12-17.  
Only this part contains data on distribution of eastern Asiatic desmids.
1933. *Die Verbreitung einiger Isoetiden. II. Pflanzenar.* 3: 91-98. maps 76-78.  
Includes distribution of some eastern Asiatic species of these fern allies.
- Donn, J.**
1845. *Hortus Cantabrigiensis; or an accented catalogue of indigenous and exotic plants cultivated in the Cambridge botanic garden*. Ed. 13, i-xii, 1-772.  
A list of names of plants with place of origin, date of introduction, etc.
- Dop, P.**
1912. *Recherches sur les Gentianacées de l'Indo-Chine, leurs affinités et leur distribution géographique*. *Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse* 45: 45-60. f. 1-3.  
Includes a few notes on the eastern Asiatic distribution of some Gentianaceae.
1914. *Contribution à l'étude des Verbenacées asiatiques*. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 61: 316-323.  
Includes a description of *Gmelina delavayana* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
1921. *Distribution géographique et affinités des Clerodendron de l'Indo-Chine Française*. *Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse* 49: 333-334.  
Includes a few notes on the eastern Asiatic distribution of species of *Clerodendron*.
1923. *Contribution à l'étude du genre Premna L.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 70: 437-446, 829-836.  
Includes *Premna fortunati* and *P. yunnanensis*, spp. nov. from China.
- 1928a. *Les Clethracées asiatiques*. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 75: 729-733.  
Contains notes, and a key to 8 species, including those from China.
- 1928b. *Les glandes de Clerodendron foetidum Bunge*. *Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse* 57: 167-169. f. 1, 2.  
Native of China.



**Dop, P. (continued).**

1928c. Les Vitex de l'Indo-Chine. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 57: 197-211. pl. 2-4.

Contains a description of *Vitex duclouxii* sp. nov. from Yunnan. Reprinted in Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse 1: 1-15. pl. 2-4. 1928.

1929. La classification des Bignoniaceae asiatiques et africaines. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 58: 641-644.

Includes the eastern Asiatic genera with a key. No species are mentioned.

1931. La végétation de l'Indo-Chine. Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse 1: Art. 9: 1-16.

A résumé of available information on the vegetation, including important references to the Chinese flora and a bibliography, pp. 15-16.

1932. Les Callicarpa de l'Indochine. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 64: 497-513.

Includes data on eastern Asiatic distribution of the species of *Callicarpa*.

1933a. Les Symphoremoidées de l'Indochine. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 65: 635-640.

Contains data on the Chinese species of this subfamily of Verbenaceae.

1933b. Les Gmelina arborescents de l'Indochine. Rev. Bot. Appl. 13: 893-877.

A systematic treatment of four species, including some occurring in China.

**Dorogostaisky, S.**

1905. Matériaux pour servir à l'algologie du lac Baïkal et de son bassin. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. 18: 229-265. pl. 6.

A systematic enumeration of 350 species including several new, the area including western Mongolia. Republished in Izv. Vost. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 35: 1-44. pl. 1. 1906.

**Dorsett, P. H.**

1928. Chinese sacred lilies in Pekin. Nat. Hort. Mag. 7: 147-148. 3 f.

Notes on the sale and growing of bulbs of *Narcissus tazetta orientalis*.

1931. Glimpses of the white-barked pine in Peiping and vicinity. Nat. Hort. Mag. 10: 237-239. 3 f.

General notes and illustrations of *Pinus bungeana*.

**Dostoevskii, A. A.** See also Semenov, P. P., and Dostoevskii, A. A.

**Doumet-Adanson, N.**

1873. *Evonymus japonica elegans*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 92-93.

Native of Japan.

**Downie, D. G.**

1923. Chinese species of *Tsuga*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 14: 13-19. pl. 194.

Includes a key to 7 species, and descriptions of *T. dura*, *T. patens*, *T. wardii*, *T. calcarea*, and *T. forrestii*, spp. nov. Reviewed, and key republished in Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1924: 33-34. 1924.

**Dozy, F., and Molkenboer, J. H.**

1844. Musci frondosi ex Archipelago Indico et Japonia. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 2: 297-316.

Includes *Barbula emarginata*, *Leptohymenium sieboldii*, and *Macromitrium japonicum*, spp. nov. from Japan. Republished with 4 pages of introductory matter, [1-4], 1-22. 1844.

1845-54. Musci frondosi inediti archipelagi indici, sive descriptio et adumbratio muscorum frondosorum in insulis Java, Borneo, Sumatra, Celebes, Amboina, nec non in Japonia nuper detectorum minusve cognitorum. [i-vi], 1-185. pl. 1-80.

Includes some species from Japan. The publication dates are 1-52, 1845; 53-128, 1846; 129-160 (?); and 161-185. 1854.

1854. Musci frondosi. In F. A. W. Miquel, Plantae Junghuhnianae. 312-341.

Includes a few species from Japan.

**Drake del Castillo, E.**

1896. Contribution à la flore du Tonkin. Énumération des Urticacées recueillies par Balansa au Tonkin en 1885-89. Journ. de Bot. 10: 205-218.

Includes a few Chinese references.

1900. Notice sur la vie et les travaux de A. Franchet. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 47: 158-172.

Contains many details regarding Franchet's contributions to the flora of China, and a bibliography.

**Drapiez, A.**

1828-35. Herbar de l'amateur de fleurs, contenant gravés et coloriés, d'après nature, les végétaux qui peuvent orner les jardins et les serres; l'on y a joint leur synonymie, leur description, leur histoire, leurs modes de culture et de propagation, avec un précis d'organographie et de physique végétales, servant d'introduction à l'ouvrage. 8 v. (1, 1-44. pl. 1-75. 1828; 2, [i-iv]. pl. 76-150. 1829; 3, [i-vii]. pl. 151-225. 1829; 4, [i-viii]. pl. 226-300. 1830; 5, [i-viii]. pl. 301-375. 1831; 6, [i-xi]. pl. 376-450. 1833; 7, [i-xii]. pl. 451-525. 1834; 8, [i-xxxvii]. pl. 526-600. 1835).

Contains colored plates and full descriptions of a number of eastern Asiatic species. The descriptive text is without pagination.

1833-38. Encyclographie du règne végétal, présentant la figure, la description et l'histoire des plantes le plus récemment découvertes sur tous les points du globe ou introduites dans les serres des jardins de l'Angleterre, de la Belgique et des autres parties de l'Europe. 6 v. Text and 372 pl.

The original of this work, probably containing eastern Asiatic species, has not been seen. See Pritzels Thesaurus, no. 2400.

**Drobov, V. P.**

1910. [Vegetation of Lena-Kirensk district of Verkholensk region of Irkutsk government.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl. 1908<sup>1</sup>: 1-75. 12 pl. 1 map.

This description in Russian has not been seen.

1913a. [Brief sketch of the vegetation in the region of Yakutsk-Ust-Maïsk road.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1912: 137-155. 4 pl.

This description in Russian has not been seen.

1913b. [On the taxonomy of the genus *Bolboschoenus* Palla (Scirpus L. ex parte) and its distribution in Siberia.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 11: 86-96. 1 f. In Russian.

1914a. [General account of the vegetation of the Nizne Tunguska and Vilui river basins.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1914: 101-120.

This description in Russian has not been seen. This region is in Yakutsk.

1914b. [*Agropyron strigosum* (MB) Boiss, its taxonomy and distribution in Siberia.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 12: 40-61. pl. 1. 2 f.

In Russian, with Latin descriptions of the new series, *Strigosae*, and several new species from eastern Asia.

1914c. [New plants for the flora of northeastern Siberia.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 12: 105-110. pl. 13-15. f. 1, 2.

In Russian, with Latin descriptions of *Brachypodium villosum*, sp. nov., *Carex pediformis brevis*, var. nov., and *Artemisia jacutica* sp. nov., all from Yakutsk province.

1914d. [The taxonomy of the Siberian species of *Bromus*.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 12: 216-245. pl. 17-19. 1 f. 1 text map.

In Russian; contains keys and descriptions of several new varieties, some from eastern Asia.

1914e. [Vegetation in the vicinity of Yakutsk-Oust-Maïsk tract of the Yakutsk region.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksped. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. II Bot. Izsl. 1912<sup>1</sup>: 1-251, i-iii. 17 pl.

In Russian. This work has not been seen.

1915. [Species of section *Ovinæ* Fr. of the genus *Festuca* L. in Yakutsk region.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 14: 147-171. pl. 5, 6.

In Russian; includes 9 species and varieties of *Festuca*, several described as new.

1916. [Materials for the taxonomy of Siberian representatives of the genus *Agropyron* Gaertn.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 16: 83-97. pl. 9.

In Russian, with Latin descriptions. Includes eastern Asiatic species.



- 1927a. [Die vergessene Art *Halimocnemis laricifolia* Turcz.] Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. **16**: 207-212.  
A discussion in Russian, with a German résumé and Latin descriptions of this species as *Salsola laricifolia*, native of Mongolia, and of *S. arbuscula* and *S. arbusculae-formis*.
- 1927b. [Contribution à l'étude de la flore du plateau Lénaldan selon les données de l'expédition de 1925.] Mater. Comm. Etud. Yakoute **8**: 1-60, (index). 75-80. f. 1-4. 1 map.  
A study in Russian with English summary of distribution of plant associations in this region in Yakutsk.
- Druce, G. C.**  
1914. Supplement to Botanical Exchange Club report for 1913. Part I. Notes on nomenclature. Bot. Exch. Club Brit. Isles Rep. **3**: 405-426.  
Under "new combinations", pp. 413-426, a number of new binomials are published appertaining to the flora of China.  
1917. Nomenclatural notes: chiefly African and Australian. Bot. Exch. Club Brit. Isles Rep. **4**: 601-653.  
Contains many nomenclatural changes for eastern Asiatic species.
- Drude, O.**  
1874. Ueber die systematische Stellung von *Schizocodon*. Nachr. Ges. Wiss. Göttingen **1874**: 161-165.  
A critical discussion of the characters and position of this Japanese genus.  
1875. Ueber die Blüthengestaltung und die Verwandtschaftsverhältnisse des Genus *Parnassia*, nebst einer systematischen Revision seiner Arten. Linnaea **39**: 239-324.  
Includes all species.  
1884. Die Florenreiche der Erde. Darstellung der gegenwärtigen Verbreitungsverhältnisse der Pflanzen. Ein Beitrag zur vergleichenden Erdkunde. Peterm. Mitteil. Ergänzungh. **74**: 1-74. pl. 1-3.  
A description, including "Florenreich von Ostchina, Korea, der südlichen Mandschurei und Japan."  
1890. Handbuch der Pflanzengeographie. i-xvi, 1-582. 4 maps. 3 f.  
Includes general discussions of eastern Asia.  
1894. Flora von Tibet. Peterm. Mitteil. **40**: 92-93.  
A review of Hemsley, W. B., 1894c.
- Drummond, J. R.**  
1907. *Chlamyditis*: A new genus of Compositae. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1907**: 90-92.  
Includes *C. prainii* sp. nov. from Tibet.  
1911. *Saussurea Veitchiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **137**: pl. 3381.  
Native of central China.
- Drummond, J. R., and Hutchinson, J.**  
1920. A revision of *Isopyrum* (Ranunculaceae) and its nearer allies. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1920**: 145-169. 8 f.  
Recognizes 7 genera, mostly eastern Asiatic.
- Drummond, J. R., and Sprague, T. A.**  
1914. Asiatic species of *Sageretia*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1914**: 175.  
A note concerning Schneider, C. K., 1914a.
- Dryander, J.**  
1791. Observations on the genus of *Begonia*. Trans. Linn. Soc. **1**: 155-173. pl. 14-16.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. For German translation see Dryander, J., 1798.  
1796. *Lindsaea*, a new genus of ferns. Trans. Linn. Soc. **3**: 39-43. pl. 7-11.  
Includes *Lindsaea flabellulata* sp. nov. from Macao. For German translation see Dryander, J., 1801.  
1798. Bemerkungen über die Gattung *Begonia*. Arch. Bot. Roemer **13**: 65-79.  
Includes *B. grandis* from Japan; a translation of Dryander, J., 1791.  
1801. *Lindsaea*. Eine neue Gattung Farrenkraut. Arch. Bot. Roemer **23**: 234-237. pl. 4, 5.  
A German translation and republication of the Latin parts of Dryander, J., 1796.
- Dubard, M.**  
1912. Les Sapotacées du groupe des *Sideroxylinées*. Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille II. **10**: 1-90.  
Contains *Sideroxylon ferrugineum* reduced to a synonym of *Planchonella polymorpha*.
- Duby, J. E.**  
1844. Primulaceae. In DC. Prodr. **8**: 33-74.  
1877. Diagnosis muscorum novorum. Flora **60**: 73-77, 90-95.  
Includes several species from eastern Asia. The descriptions are published also in the next entry.  
1878. Choix de mousses exotiques nouvelles ou mal connues. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève **26**: 1-14. pl. 1-3.  
Includes *Bartramia henoni* sp. nov., *Henoniella* gen. nov. with *H. japonica* sp. nov., *Pterobryum imbricatum* sp. nov., and *Hyphum henoni* sp. nov. The diagnoses are published also in the preceding entry.
- Du Cane, E., and Du Cane, F.**  
1908. The flowers and gardens of Japan. i-x, 1-249. 50 pl.  
A popular account with reproductions of paintings of gardens and flowers with general horticultural and landscaping notes.
- Duchartre, P.**  
1858. *Dioscorea batatas* Dcne. Journ. Soc. Centr. Hort. France **4**: 465-478. pl. 9.  
Native of China.  
1864. *Aristolochiaceae*. In DC. Prodr. **15**: 421-498.  
1870. Lilies. Gard. Chron. **1870**: 1183, 1246-1247, 1343-1344, 1439, 1570, 1670.  
A translation of the next entry.  
1870-71. Observations sur le genre *lis* (*Lilium* Tourn.), à propos du catalogue de la collection de ces plantes qui a été formée par M. Max Leichtlin, de Carlsruhe. Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France II. **4**: 212-222, 274-285, 341-359, 472-488, 542-562. 1870; II. **5**: 39-57, 87-106, 265-287, 318-324. 1871.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-142. 1871. For English translation see the preceding entry.  
1871. Mémoire sur les lis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1871**: 392-395, 408-410, 516-518, 575-576, 591-595.  
Considers numerous eastern Asiatic species of *Lilium*.  
1873a. Note sur le *Lilium Thunbergianum* erianthum. Journ. Soc. Centr. Hort. France **7**: 326-328.  
A preliminary descriptive note on this new variety, native of Japan.  
1873b. [Note sur le *Lilium speciosum*.] Journ. Soc. Centr. Hort. France **7**: 536-537.  
Native of Japan.  
See also Jacques, A., and Herincq, F., 1845-62.
- Duchesne de Bellecourt.**  
1865. Note sur l'écorce de l'arbuste à papier du Japon. Bull. Soc. Acclim. II. **2**: 36-43.  
Chiefly concerns *Broussonetia papyrifera*.
- Ducros, M.**  
1838a. Mittheilung über die Pê-tsaie oder chinesischen Kohl, *Brassica chinensis*. Allg. Gartenz. **6**: 109-110.  
A translation of the next entry.  
1838b. Notice sur le Pê-tsaie appelé Chou chinois, *Brassica sinensis*, Lin. Ann. Soc. Hort. Paris **22**: 43-48.  
Chiefly horticultural. Translated in the preceding reference.
- Dümmer, R. A.**  
1912a. *Koelreuteria Henryi*, Dümmer, sp. nov. Gard. Chron. III. **52**: 148.  
Native of Formosa.  
1912b. *Podocarpus formosensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **52**: 295.  
Native of Formosa, here described as new.  
1912c. *Buxus Henryi*, Mayr. Gard. Chron. III. **52**: 423. f. 182.  
Native of central China.  
1912d. *Gerbera hederifolia* (Dümmer). Gard. Chron. III. **52**: 482.  
Native of Hupeh, here described as new.  
1913. The conifers of the Lindley herbarium; Botany School, Cambridge. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **39**: 63-91.  
A list of the species represented, with notes.
- Dufour, A.**  
1904. Il pé-tsai o cavolo della China. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **29**: 363-364.  
A general description without Latin name.

**Dufresne, P.**

1811. Histoire naturelle et médicale de la famille des Valérianées. 1-61. *pl.* 1-3.

Contains some eastern Asiatic species.

**Dugas, M.**

1929. Contribution à l'étude du genre "Plagiochila" Dum. Ann. Sci. Nat. X. Bot. 11: 1-199. *f.* 1-179.

Monographic; includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Duhamel du Monceau, H. L.**

1755. Traité des arbres et arbustes, qui se cultivent en France en pleine terre. 2 v. 1755 (1, i-xii, 1-368. *pl.* 1-139; 2, 1-387. *pl.* 1-111); ed. 2, (nullo modo differt) 1785.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. The edition of 1785 does not differ from the original edition. For German edition see the next entry.

1763. Abhandlung von Bäumen, Stauden und Sträuchern, welche in Frankreich in freier Luft gezogen werden. 2 v. (1, 1-258. *pl.* 1-7; 2, 1-284, index [1-112]. *pl.* 1-3).

This is the German edition of the preceding entry.

1801-19. Traité des arbres et arbustes que l'on cultive en pleine terre en Europe, et particulièrement en France par Duhamel. Édition augmentée de plus de moitié pour le nombre des espèces, distribuée d'après un ordre plus méthodique suivant l'état actuel de la Botanique et de l'Agriculture, rédigée par M. M. Veillard, Jaume-Saint-Hilaire, Mirbel, Poiret, et continuée par M. Loiseleur-Deslongchamps. . . 7 v. (1, [i-ii], 1-4, 1-264, i-iv. *pl.* 1-60. 1800-01; 2, 1-244, i-v. *pl.* 1-71. 1804; 3, 1-234, i-iv. *pl.* 1-58. 1806; 4, 1-240, 1-4, *pl.* 1-63. 1809; 5, 1-330, 1-4. *pl.* 1-84. 1812; 6, 1-266, 1-6. *pl.* 1-80. 1815; 7, 1-252, 1-7. *pl.* 1-72. 1819).

A folio work with colored plates containing various eastern Asiatic species. This is often referred to as the "Nouveau Duhamel". The title pages vary. For more critical bibliographic data see E. M. Tucker, in Journ. Arn. Arb. 2: 181-182, 1921; 3: 227. 1922. The work was issued in 83 livraisons from 1800 to 1819.

**Dumanski, A.**

1903. [A journey in Manchuria. Brief geographical sketch of Manchuria in connection with the distribution of the vegetation from the border line to the station Halassu on the Eastern-Chinese railway line.] Zemleviedenie 2-3: 219-237. 9 *f.*

In Russian; includes brief notes on 30 species from Mongolia and Manchuria. This volume has not been seen.

**Du Mont, M.**

1838. L'arbre à huile de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim. IV. 5: 174-177.

A general description of *Aleurites cordata*, with synonymy and vernacular names.

**Dumont de Courset, G. L. M.**

1802-05. Le Botaniste cultivateur, ou description, culture, et usage de la plus grande partie des plantes étrangères, naturalisées et indigènes, cultivées en France et en Angleterre, rangées suivant la méthode de Jussieu. 5 v. (1, 1-742. 1802; 2, 1-826. 1802; 3, 1-779. 1802; 4, 1-278. 1805; 5, i-xii, 1-522. 1805); ed. 2, 7 v. 1811-14 (1, i-viii, 1-562. 1811; 2, 1-638. 1811; 3, 1-551. 1811; 4, 1-631, 1811; 5, 1-567. 1811; 6, 1-631. 1811; 7, 1-370, 1-45. 1814).

Contains various eastern Asiatic species.

**Dunal, M. F.**

1813. Histoire naturelle, médicale et économique des Solanum, et des genres, qui ont été confondus avec eux. 1-248, index 1-81. *pl.* 1-26.

Contains some eastern Asiatic species.

1816. Solanorum generumque affinium synopsis; seu, Solanorum historiae editionis secundae summarium, ad characteres differentiales redactum, seriem naturalem, habitationes stationesque specierum breviter indicans. [i-ii], 1-51.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1817. Monographie de la famille des Anonacées. 1-144. *pl.* 1-33.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1852. Solanaceae. In DC. Prodr. 13<sup>1</sup>: 1-690.

Monographic. Pp. 675-690 are by M. F. Dunal and A. de Candolle.

**Dunbar, J.**

1910. Chionanthus retusus. Gard. Chron. III. 47: 328-329. *f.* 140, 141.

Native of China.

**Duncan, J.**

1870. Epimediums. Gard. Chron. 1870: 698.

Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.

**Dungern, F.**

1910. Dendrologisches aus dem Tian-Schan. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 19: 226-229. 2 *f.*

A general description with special references, and illustrations of *Picea schrenkiana*.

**Dunn, M.**

1891a. [Sciadopitys verticillata.] Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 19: 71-73.

A general note including its botanical history.

1891b. [Several genera of hardy Japanese shrubs.] Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 19: 98-101.

Brief general notes on various species.

**Dunn, S. T.**

1901a. Lespedeza velutina, Dunn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 27: *pl.* 2700.

A new species from Yunnan.

1901b. Parvatia decora, Dunn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: *pl.* 2712.

New species from Yunnan.

1901c. Clematis pterantha, Dunn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: *pl.* 2713.

A new species from Yunnan.

1901d. Illicium micranthum, Dunn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: *pl.* 2714.

A new species from Yunnan.

1902a. Primula Wilsoni, Dunn (sp. n.). A new Chinese primrose. Gard. Chron. III. 31: 413.

Native of Yunnan.

1902b. Primula violodora (sp. n.). Gard. Chron. III. 32: 129.

Native of Hupeh.

1902c. New Chinese Leguminosae. Gard. Chron. III. 32: 210.

*Desmodium amethystinum* and *Indigofera caudata*, spp. nov. from Yunnan.

1902d. Hartia sinensis, Dunn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: *pl.* 2727.

A new genus from Yunnan.

1902e. Cryptotaeniopsis vulgaris, Dunn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: *pl.* 2737.

A new genus from Yunnan, Szechwan, and Hupeh.

1902f. Carlesia sinensis, Dunn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: *pl.* 2739.

A new genus from Shantung.

1902g. Paradombeya sinensis, Dunn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: *pl.* 2743B.

A new species from Yunnan.

1905a. Colonial notes. Hongkong Botanical Department. Gard. Chron. III. 38: 5-6.

Excerpts from Mr. Dunn's report on the Hongkong Botanical and Afforestation Department for 1904, concerning various species.

1905b. Flora of Hongkong and New Territory. Rep. Bot. For. Dept. (Hongkong) 1904: 5-6.

Consists of general notes and new records of various species.

1906. Additions to the flora of Hongkong and New Territory. Rep. Bot. For. Dept. (Hongkong) 1905: 6-7.

1907-09. New Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 45: 402-404. 1907; 46: 324-326. 1908; 47: 197-199, 375-377. 1909.

New species from collections made by the Hongkong Botanic Garden.

1908a. A revision of the genus Illigera, Blume. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 38: 290-297.

Includes descriptions of *I. parviflora*, *I. cordata*, and *I. platyandra*, spp. nov. from eastern Asia, and a key.

1908b. A botanical expedition to central Fokien. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 38: 350-373.

A description of the author's expedition, with an enumeration of collections and descriptions of many new species.

- 1910a. The Hongkong herbarium. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1910**: 188-192.  
A general review of its history and contents.
- 1910b. Additions to the flora of Hongkong. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **48**: 323-325.  
*Melodorum unicum*, *Eurya muricata*, *Psychotria tutcheri*, and *Carex canina*, spp. nov., and many new records for the area.
- 1911a. A revision of the genus *Actinidia* Lindl. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **39**: 394-410. *pl.* 25.  
Includes descriptions of new species, a key, and a map showing the distribution of the sections.
- 1911b. A supplementary list of Chinese flowering plants, 1904-1910. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **39**: 411-506.  
Supplemental to Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a.
- 1911c. Some additions to the leguminous genus, *Fordia*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1911**: 62-64.  
Includes a key to the five species, and an enumeration, with *F. cauliflora* from Kwangtung.
- 1911d. Forestry among the Chinese. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1911**: 126-128.
- 1911e. Spatholirion. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1911**: 161-162.  
A revision including *S. scandens* sp. nov. from Kweichow, Szechwan, and Yunnan.
- 1911f. *Adinobotrys* and *Padbruggea*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1911**: 193-198. 4 f.  
Includes keys, and *A. filipes* sp. nov. from China.
- 1911g. *Dipentodon*, a new genus of uncertain systematic position. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1911**: 310-313. 1 f.  
Attributed to *Celastraceae* or *Elaeodendraceae*; contains one species, *D. sinicus* sp. nov.
- 1911h. *Primula bellidifolia*, King, and its allies. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **5**: 61-64. *pl.* 61.  
Ten species, including *P. watsoni* and *P. gracilentia*, spp. nov. from Szechwan and Tibet.
- 1912a. A revision of the genus *Millettia*, Wight et Arn. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **41**: 123-243.  
Includes a key to related genera of the tribe *Tephrosieae*, keys to sections and species of *Millettia*, descriptions of all species in Latin, a list of specimens cited, excluded species, and an index.
- 1912b. Some additions to the Korean flora. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1912**: 108-109.  
*Neillia millsii*, sp. nov., *Scolopia japonica parviflora* var. nov., and *Carex millsii* sp. nov. from a collection by Ralph Mills.
- 1912c. A contribution to the flora of Hainan (China). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1912**: 366-368.  
Contains *Hedyotis paridifolia*, *H. cryptantha*, *Lasianthus calycinus*, and *Ardisia pachyphylla*, spp. nov., and notes on a few others.
1913. Notes on Chinese Labiatae. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **8**: 153-171.  
A list with descriptions of new species, reductions, transfers, and notes.
1915. A key to the Labiatae of China. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **6**: 127-208.  
Contains keys to genera and species, with citations of literature and specimens, and a list of collector's numbers with determinations. The transfers and synonyms are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **19**: 74-76. 1923.
1920. William James Tutcher. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1920**: 136-138.  
A brief obituary notice, with notes on his contributions to Chinese botany.
1922. A revision of *Canavalia*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1922**: 129-145.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species, *C. virosa*, *C. lineata*, and *C. obcordata*.
1927. Charles Ford. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1927**: 316-317.  
An obituary notice with a brief résumé of his career and contributions to Chinese botany.
- See also Craib, W. G., 1914g.
- Dunn, S. T., and Tutcher, W. J.**  
1912. Flora of Kwangtung and Hongkong (China). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. Add. Ser. **10**: 1-370. 1 map.
- A flora, containing keys to families, genera, and species, and an enumeration and notes on distribution, but few descriptions of species. Reviewed in Gard. Chron. III. **52**: 64. 1912.
- Dunn, S. T., and Wright, C. H.**  
1903. Descriptions of new Chinese plants. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **35**: 483-518.  
Descriptions chiefly by Dunn, the introduction by Wright; based on collections of A. Henry.
- Du Pasquier, R.**  
1933. Principales maladies parasitaires du théier et du caféier en Extrême-Orient. Parasites végétaux. Bull. Econ. Indochine **36**: 1-144. *pl.* 20-24. *f.* 53-76.  
Includes also control measures, with data on some Chinese species.
- Dupont, E.**  
1879. Les essences forestières du Japon. 1-172.  
Includes a glossary of 319 Japanese names with their French equivalents.
- 1880a. Note relative aux kakis cultivés japonais. 1-8. *pl.* 1, 2.  
Treats of a large number of varieties of *Diospyros kaki* containing various binomials based on cultivated forms.
- 1880b. Les kakis japonais cultivés. Illustr. Hort. **27**: 170-174.  
General notes on *Diospyros kaki*.
- 1880c. Culture d'un champignon comestible au Japon. Rev. Mycol. **2**: 183-184.  
A general note, the species not named.
- Dupuis, A.**  
1856a. *Clematis patens* (Dcne). Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. **5**: 261. *pl.* 14.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1856b. *Clematis florida*, var. *Sieboldii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. **5**: 401-402. *pl.* 21.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1859a. Les Myrica. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1859**: 130-134. *f.* 31.  
Includes one Chinese form, referred with doubt to *Myrica sapida*.
- 1859b. Le jujubier. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1859**: 598-605. *f.* 127, 128.  
*Zizyphus vulgaris*, introduced from China.
- Durand, J.**  
1923. *Nandina domestica* Thunb. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1923**: 340-341. 1 *pl.*  
Native of eastern Asia. The plate is colored. Additional notes are given by "F. L." (?=F. Lesourd, editor).
- Durand, T.** See Kew Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1893-1933.
- Duren, E. de.**  
1880. Robert Fortune. Rev. Hort. Belge **6**: 272-274.  
Biographical; includes data on his contributions to Chinese botany.
- Durieu de Maisonneuve, M. C.**  
1868. Catalogue des graines récoltées en 1867. Jard. Pl. Bordeaux **5**: 1-27. 1868; (ditto for 1869) **7**: 1-14. 1 *pl.* 1870; (ditto for 1872) **10**: 1-19. 1873; (ditto for 1873) **11**: 1-21. 1874.  
Includes a description of the eastern Asiatic species of *Chamaerops excelsa*, *Urtica nivea*, *Dolichos bicontortus*, and *Xanthoxylum bungei*.
- Durville, J.** See Urville, J. d'.
- Dutailly, G.**  
1876. Sur la morphologie du *Thladiantha dubia*. Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris **1**: 73-74.  
Native of China.
- Duthie, J. F.**  
1905a. *Primula tangutica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **131**: *pl.* 8043.  
Native of western China and Tibet.
- 1905b. *Primula Veitchii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **131**: *pl.* 8051.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1905c. *Caltha elata*. Gard. Chron. III. **37**: 178.  
Native of Tibet, here described as new.
- 1905d. *Primula Veitchii*. Gard. Chron. III. **37**: 344.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1905e. *Primula tangutica*, Duthie. Gard. Chron. III. **38**: 42. *f.* 17.  
Native of western China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **4**: 170. 1907.

**Duthie, J. F. (continued).**

- 1905f. *Primula ovalifolia*, Franchet. Gard. Chron. III. 38: 62. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- 1905g. *Primula pulverulenta*. Gard. Chron. III. 38: 259.  
Here described as new from Szechwan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 174. 1907.
- 1905h. *Buddleia nivea*, Duthie. Gard. Chron. III. 38: 275. f. 102.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1906a. *Deutzia Wilsonii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 132: 8083.  
A new species from western China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 167. 1907.
- 1906b. *Geranium platyanthum*. Duthie, n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 52.  
Native of Hupeh. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 364. 1907.
- 1906c. *Primula deflexa*, Duthie, n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 229.  
Native of western China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 368. 1907.
- 1906d. *Primula cognata*. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 353. f. 145.  
Native of Szechwan, here described as new. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 370. 1907.
- 1906e. [Three new species of *Deutzia* from China.] Gard. Chron. III. 40: 238.  
*D. mollis*, *D. globosa*, and *D. reflexa*, spp. nov. from western China. There is no exact title. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 2-4. 1908.
- 1906f. [Two new species of *Nepeta* from China.] Gard. Chron. III. 40: 334. f. 133, 134.  
*N. wilsoni* and *N. veitchii*, spp. nov. from western China. There is no exact title. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 4-5. 1908.  
See also King, G., Duthie, J. F., and Frain, D.
- Dybowski, J.**  
1881. Note sur la bardane du Japon. Journ. Soc. Centr. Hort. France III. 3: 770-773.  
Concerns *Lappa* sp.
1883. La bardane du Japon. Bull. Soc. Acclim. III. 10: 445-449. 1 f.  
Notes chiefly concerning the culture of *Lappa* sp.
- Dykes, W. R.**  
1910. Three new Chinese irises. Gard. Chron. III. 47: 418. f. 100.  
A note on *Iris wilsonii*, and descriptions of *I. forrestii* and *I. bulleyana*, spp. nov. from western China. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 11: 100. 1912.
- 1911a. *Iris chrysographes*, n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. 49: 362-363.  
Native of Szechwan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 12: 321. 1913.
- 1911b. *L'Iris sibirica et ses alliés*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1911: 8-9.  
Considers several eastern Asiatic species.
1913. The genus *Iris*. 1-245. pl. 1-48. f. 1-30.  
A folio work, 45 cm. high, containing descriptions and colored illustrations of species.
1915. Mr. Farrer's Chinese irises. Gard. Chron. III. 57: 175-176.  
General notes on several species of *Iris*.
1916. Some Tibetan irises. Gard. Chron. III. 59: 194-195. f. 80-82.  
General notes on several species.
1930. Notes on tulip species. 1-108. 54 pl.  
A folio work including *Tulipa chusiana* from Tibet.
- zens-Litovskaja, N. N.**  
1933. [Contribution to the study of the spruce forests of Kirgiz A. S. S. R.] Trudy Inst. Izuch. Lesa 1: 233-302. f. 1-17. tables 1-7.  
A general survey in Russian of the spruce forests of the Kirgiz Republic, which includes the central Tien Shan.

**E****E.**

1867. *Aralia papyrifera*. Gard. Chron. 1867: 237.  
A general note on the Chinese rice-paper plant.
- Earley, W.**  
1887. *Spiraeas*, shrubby and herbaceous. Gard. Chron. III. 1: 551-552.  
Chiefly horticultural; includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Eaton, A. A.**  
1908a. Nomenclatorial studies in three orchid genera. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington 21: 63-68.  
Includes nomenclatorial changes referring to various eastern Asiatic species of *Epipactis*, *Serapias*, and *Serapiastrum*. The transfers are republished in the next entry.
- 1908b. *Epipactis*, *Serapias* atque *Serapiastrum*. Commutationes nomenclatoriae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 6: 40-44.  
A republication of the transfers, including various eastern Asiatic species, as published in the preceding entry.
- Eaton, D. C.**  
1856. Filices. In A. Gray. Account of the botanical specimens [Perry's Expedition to Japan]. 329-330.  
A list including two new species. See Gray, A., 1856.
1860. Characters of some new Filices from Japan and adjacent regions, collected by Charles Wright in the North Pacific Exploring Expedition under Captain John Rodgers. Proc. Amer. Acad. 4: 110-111.  
Contains descriptions of four new species.
- Eberhardt, P.**  
1908. Les Aleurites du Tonkin. Bull. Econ. Indochine 11: 425-430. 3 f.  
Economic and botanical data on various species, some introduced from China.
1911. Le sésame de l'Extrême Orient, *Sesamum indicum* DC. Agr. Prat. Pays Chauds 11<sup>1</sup>: 353-369. 5 f., 455-469. f. 16-24.  
Chiefly economic data.
- Ebermaier, C. H.** See Nees von Esenbeck, T. F. L., and Ebermaier, C. H.
- Ebert, F.**  
1907. Beiträge zur Kenntnis des chinesischen Arzneischatzes Früchte und Samen. 1-126, index i-iv. pl. 1-4. 1 table.  
Extensive notes on medicinal plants.
- Echegaray, M.**  
1935. El Aleurites fordii o árbol del aceite tung. Econ. y Técn. Agr. (Spain) 4: 184-190. f. 1-16, 221-225. f. 17-20. 254-256. f. 21-24.  
General economic and botanical data.
- Eckardt, A.**  
1935. Ginseng, die geheimnisvolle Heilwurzel in Fernost. Heil & Gewürz-Pflanzen 16: 94-104. 1 f.  
A general account of the drug from *Panax quinquefolia*.
- Eckleben, H. J.**  
1765a. Von den Acacia sibirica oder dem Sibirischen Erbsenbaum, dessen Schönheit, grossen Nützen, Wachstum und der Art, ihm zu erbauen. Abh. Frey. Oekon. Ges. 1765<sup>1</sup>: 45-54.  
A German translation of the next entry.
- 1765b. [On *Acacia sibirica* and its great importance.] Trudy Vol'n. Ekonom. Obshch. 1765<sup>1</sup>: 83-102.  
In Russian; includes notes, mostly on its cultivation and use. Part 1 of the 1765 issue of this serial was republished in 1794. In Litvinov's bibliography this species is considered to be the same as *Caragana arborescens*. For German translation see the preceding entry.
- Eckman, O. J.**  
1782. *Iris*. 1-36. pl. 1, 2.  
A Thunbergian dissertation; includes some eastern Asiatic species. Republished as "Dissertatio de Iríde," in C. P. Thunberg, Diss. Acad. 2: 101-134. pl. 1-2. 1800, and posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 161-200. pl. 1, 2.
- Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of**  
1911-12. Plantae Chineses Forrestianae. Plants discovered and collected by George Forrest during his first exploration of Yunnan and eastern Tibet in the years 1904, 1905, and 1906. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 5: 65-148, 161-308.

- A covering title for a series of separate papers by various authors dealing with this collection, each paper listed separately in this bibliography. It precedes the complete enumeration of the collection in Diels, L., 1912-13.
- 1913-34. Diagnoses specierum novarum chinensium in herbario Horti Regii Botanici Edinburgensis cognitarum. I-L. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 105-136. 1913; (LI-CII) 173-212. 1914; (CIII-CL) 313-348. 1915; (CLI-CCL) 9: 71-144. 1916; (CCLI-CCCL) 10: 1-78. 1917; (CCCL-CCCC) 167-204. 1918; (CCCC-CCCC) 11: 191-232. 1919; (CCCCI-D) 12: 191-230. 1920; (DI-DL) 13: 149-187. 1921; (DL-DLXIX) 18: 17-36. 1933; (DLXX-DC) 18: 189-217. (DCI-DCXIII) 221-249. 4 f. 1934.
- Consists of the original descriptions of numerous new and old species, the authors of the new species including J. Anthony, I. B. Balfour, G. Bonati, H. F. Comber, J. M. Cowan, W. G. Craib, R. Farrer, G. Forrest, R. L. Harrow, J. F. Jeffrey, R. A. Rolfe, N. D. Simpson, W. W. Smith, and F. K. Ward. At the beginning of each part the species described therein are listed, both alphabetically and systematically. Nos. 1-50 are listed as "novarum chinensium", Nos. 50-102, 122-147, 151-250 as "Species Chinenses", and Nos. 251-550 as "Species Asiaticae."
1925. Plantae Chinenses Forrestianae. Catalogue of the plants (excluding *Rhododendron*) collected by George Forrest during his fifth exploration of Yunnan and eastern Tibet in the years 1921-1922. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 14: 75-393.
- Includes field numbers 19334-23258.
- 1929-30. Plantae Chinenses Forrestianae. Catalogue of all the plants collected by George Forrest during his fourth exploration of Yunnan and eastern Tibet in the years 1917-1919. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 17: 1-406.
- Includes field nos. 13599-19333; contains a few specimens from Szechwan.
- Edkins, J.**
1889. The bamboo in North-China. China Rev. 18: 59-60, 128.
- Brief notes on former occurrence, the data derived from literary evidence.
- Edlin, H. L.**
1935. A critical revision of certain taxonomic groups of the Malvales. New Phytol. 34: 1-20, 122-143. 1 diagr.
- Phylogenetic considerations including the eastern Asiatic families Sterculiaceae, Tiliaceae, Bombacaceae, and Malvaceae. For critical notes on this paper see op. cit. 35: 93. 1936.
- Edwards, A.**
- 1929a. *Allium Beesianum*. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 276. f. 141.
- Native of western China.
- 1929b. *Incarvillea grandiflora* var. *brevipes*. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 379. f. 190.
- Native of Yunnan.
- Edwards, S.**
1812. The new botanic garden, illustrated with 133 plates engraved by Sansom, from the original pictures, and coloured with the greatest exactness from drawings by Sydenham Edwards. 1-503. pl. 1-60.
- Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Eguchi, Mitsugi.** See Hosino, T., Shirakura, T., and Eguchi, Mitsugi.
- Eguchi, Tsuneo.**
1928. [On the Chorogi, a curious Asiatic herb.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (140)-(150). 7 f.
- Notes in Japanese on *Stachys sieboldii*.
- Ehrenberg, C. G.**
- 1827a. Observations sur la famille des Tamariscinées, et sur la Manne du Tamarisque du mont Sinaï. Ann. Sci. Nat. 12: 68-78.
- Includes *Tamarix gallica chinensis*.
- 1827b. Ueber die Manna-Tamariske nebst allgemeinen Bemerkungen über die Tamariscineen. Linnaea 2: 241-282.
- Includes *Tamarix chinensis*.
- Eichinger, A.**
1908. Beitrag zur Kenntnis und systematischen Stellung der Gattung *Parnassia*. Beih. Bot. Centrabl. 23: 298-317. f. 1-21.
- A discussion of several Chinese species.
- Eichler, A. W.**
1873. Balanophoraceae. In DC. Prodr. 17: 117-150.
- Monographic.
1880. Berichtigung zu Herrn. R. Müller's (in Praust) Notiz "Zur Nomenclatur von *Dielytra*" im Augustheft der Monatschrift pag. 375. Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. 23: 548-549.
- A general note on Müller, R., 1880.
- Eig, A.**
1929. Monographisch-kritische Uebersicht der Gattung *Aegilops*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 55: 1-228. pl. 1-18.
- Includes some species from central Asia.
1936. *Aegilops* L. Pflanzenareale IV. 4: 43-50. maps 38-41.
- Includes *A. squarrosa*, native of Tien Shan.
- Ekeberg, K. G.**
1757. Kort berättelse om den chinesiska landthushåldningen. 1-32.
- A photostat copy of this work is deposited in the library of the U. S. Department of Agriculture.
- Ekimov, V., and Korotkova, S. I.**
1929. [The species of the Japanese mandarin "Unshiu" on the Caucasian Black Sea coast.] Subtrop. 13-4: 23-28.
- In Russian with English résumé; includes descriptions of three varieties of *Citrus unshiu*.
- Ekman, E.**
1917. Zur Kenntnis der nordischen Hochgebirgs-Drabae. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. Nya Föhd. 57: 1-68. pl. 1-3.
- Monographic; includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Elenkin, A. A.**
- 1901a. Contributio ad lichenographiam Rossiae. Act. Hort. Petrop. 19: 177-182.
- In Russian; contains: 3. Lichenes in regione Amurensi anno 1895 a V. L. Komarov collecti, pp. 177-179; and, 4. Lichenes in regione montana Amurensi anno 1899 a D. W. Iwanow collecti.
- 1901b. [Migratory lichens of the deserts and steppes.] Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 1: 16-38. pl. 1-2. f. 1-12; 52-72. pl. 3-4. f. 13-17.
- In Russian with a German résumé; includes descriptions of some species from Tien Shan and Mongolia, and a bibliography of 68 entries.
- 1901-04. Lichenes florum Rossiae et regionum confinium orientalium. Act. Hort. Petrop. 19: 1-52. 1901; 24: 1-118. 1904.
- An enumeration of 200 species, including those of Tibet and Mongolia.
1902. [Notice préliminaire sur la récolte de cryptogames pendant le voyage au plateau de Saïan, en 1902.] Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 2: 218-220.
- In Russian with a French résumé; includes notes on various species and their distribution.
1903. Les espèces "remplaçantes." I. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 3: 1-14, (II) 49-62. pl. 1, 2.
- A taxonomic discussion in Russian of the various species observed in the Sayan mountains, including *Cetraria komarovii* sp. nov.
1904. [La distribution des lichens au Saïan.] Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb. 35: Compt. Rend.: 44-51, [résumé] 63.
- In Russian, with a French résumé.
- 1905a. Nouvelles espèces de lichens. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 5: 77-88. pl. 1, 2.
- Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
- 1905b. Notes lichénologiques. VI. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 5: 121-133. 1 f.
- In Russian with a French résumé; includes a description of *Lecanora poliophaea* Schaer., based on specimens from the Sayan Mountains and Transbaikal, with notes and data on distribution.
1907. Lichens Transbaicalenses a G. A. Stukov annis 1902-1904 collecti. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 3: 56-59.
- A list of 35 species in Russian.
- 1912a. [List of mosses collected by B. A. Fedtschenko in 1909 in the Far East.] Act. Hort. Petrop. 31: 197-228.
- In Russian; includes 73 species collected in Amur and Primorsk regions, with citations of adjacent distribution.



**Elenkin, A. A. (continued).**

1912b. [List of lichens collected by B. A. Fedtschenko in 1909 in the Far East.] Act. Hort. Petrop. **31**: 229-261.  
In Russian; includes 64 species from Amur and Primorsk regions and 9 from Transbaikalian region.

1914a. [Die Meersalgen Kamtschatka's aus den Klassen der Diatomeen und Peridimien.] In Expédition à Kamtschatka. . . **2**: 403-448, (résumé) 591-592. *f. 1*.

In Russian with German résumé; includes descriptions of 52 species and a bibliography of 45 entries. See Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others. 1912-14.

1914b. [Die Süßwasseralgen Kamtschatka's.] In Expédition à Kamtschatka. . . **2**: 1-402, (résumé) 579-591. *1 pl. f. 1-14*.

In Russian with German résumé; includes a systematic enumeration of 347 species and a bibliography of 216 entries. See Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others. 1912-14.

1916. Note sur un algue *Lunoevia sphaerica* Sukatsch., suivie de la recherche critique de quelques espèces du genre *Hapalosiphon* Naeg. Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand **16**: 23-39.

A critical discussion in Russian. This genus is considered as synonymous with *Hapalosiphon*. The original species description is augmented, and a new variety is described.

1923. Iz itogov 25-ti letnei deiatel'nosti Instituta Sporovykh Rastenii Glavnogo Botanicheskogo Sada. [From the summary of 25 years work of the Institute of Cryptogamous Plants of Principal Botanical Garden.] 1-28.

In Russian; contains an enumeration of collectors and collections, and a list of new species and varieties of lichens, algae, fungi, and mosses described by the Institute, including some natives of eastern Asia.

1931. [On some edible fresh water algae.] Priroda **20**: 964-991. *f. 1-3*.

In Russian; includes descriptions of *Sphaeronostoc prunifforme*, native of eastern Siberia and Mongolia, *Stratonostoc commune* from Mongolia and Tibet, *Nematonostoc flagelliforme* from China, and keys for determination of these species.

1934. [Sur la structure et repartition de l'algue comestible *Nematonostoc flagelliforme* (Berk. et Curt.) Elenk. connue en Chine sous le nom de "cheveu de terre."] Sovetsk. Bot. **1934**: 89-124. *3 f.*

In Russian; includes a detailed morphological description of this alga native of China and Mongolia, with a survey of literature, and data on its distribution and use.

1936. [Liste systématique des Chlorophycées d'eau douce enregistrées dans les limites de l'URSS jusqu'à 1935, suivie de notes critiques. I. Oedogoniales. 1. Bulbochaete A. G. 2. Oedogonium Link.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. II. **3**: 303-394.

A critical revision in Russian with an English résumé, containing synonymy and citations of literature, specimens and illustrations; includes eastern Asiatic species.

See also Fedtschenko, B. A., and Elenkin, A. A.

**Elenkin, A. A., and Ohl, L. A.**

1929. [Bibliographie des ouvrages algologiques en U. R. S. S. parus depuis 1900 jusqu'à 1925 inclusivement.] Act. Hort. Petrop. **42**: i-iv, 1-139.

In Russian, with a French résumé; contains 1327 entries, many concerning eastern Asia.

1935. [Bibliographie der in der U. S. S. R. von 1926 bis 1930 inkl. erschienenen algologischen Arbeiten.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. II. Fasc. **2**: 171-255.

In Russian with a brief German résumé; includes many works concerning eastern Asia; a continuation of the preceding entry.

**Elenkin, A. A., and Savicz, V. P.**

1911. Enumeratio lichenum in Sibiria orientali a cl. I. Szegolev anno 1903 lectorum. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **8**: 26-49. *f. 1-3*.

In Russian. No new species are described. Bibliography, p. 48.

**Elkan, L.**

1839. Tentamen monographiae generis Papaver. [1-4], 1-36. *1 pl. [1-2]*.

Monographic.

**Elliot, C.**

1920. *Lilium* Farrer's Sp. 316; syn. *L. Brownii* var. *kansuense*. Gard. Chron. III. **68**: 93.

Native of western China.

1925. *Gentiana sino-ornata*. Gard. Chron. III. **78**: 483-484.

Native of western China.

**Ellis, J.**

1757. A letter from Mr. John Ellis, F.R.S. to Philip Carteret Webb, Esq., F.R.S. attempting to ascertain the tree that yields the common varnish used in China and Japan . . . and to set right some mistakes botanists appear to have entertained concerning it. Philos. Trans. London **49**: 866-875. *pl. 24, 25*.

Concerns several species of *Rhus* and *Ailanthus glandulosa*, erroneously considered a species of *Rhus*.

1761. An account of the plants Halesia and Gardenia. Philos. Trans. London **51**: 929-935. *pl. 22, 24*.

A double-flowered *Gardenia florida*, here erroneously attributed to the Cape of Good Hope.

**Ellwanger, C. H.**

1905. A Japanese baneberry (*Actaea japonica*). Flora & Sylva **3**: 143. *1 f.*

A general note.

**Elwes, H. J.**

1877-80. A monograph of the genus *Lilium*. i-xv, 83 lvs. *49 pl.*

A set of 48 colored plates and one mounted photograph, 54 cm. high, of cultivated plants, including some Chinese and Japanese species, accompanied by printed letterpress. The copy in the library of the U. S. Dept. of Agriculture contains a typewritten index. Reviewed with reproductions of the illustrations of several eastern Asiatic species in Gard. Chron. n. ser. **14**: 80. *f. 16-23*. 1880. For supplements see Baker, J. G. 1901b and Grove, A., 1933-36b.

1885. Notes on the genus *Lilium*. Bull. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. St. Pétersb. **1884**: 19-33.

Includes a "list of the species of lilies at present known with the principal synonyms," with many from eastern Asia.

1912a. The Flora of Hong Kong. Gard. Chron. III. **51**: 202-204. *1 portrait*.

General notes on the vegetation, with a portrait of W. J. Tutcher.

1912b. The flora of Formosa. Gard. Chron. III. **52**: 25-26. General notes on the character, and extent of the flora.

1912c. Forests of Formosa. Journ. For. **6**: 267-279. *pl. 1-4*. A general description based on the author's journey.

1920. Formosan conifers. Gard. Chron. III. **68**: 277. General notes on the species and their occurrence in Taiwan.

**Elwes, H. J., and Henry, A.**

1906-13. The trees of Great Britain and Ireland. 7 v. (1, vii-xxiv, i-xvi, 1-200. *frontisp. pl. 1-80*. 1906-13; 2, iii-vi, 201-450. *frontisp. pl. 61-128*. 1907; 3, iii-vi, 451-711. *frontisp. pl. 127-207*. 1908; 4, iii-viii, 713-1000. *frontisp. pl. 208-270*. 1909; 5, iii-viii, 1001-1333. *frontisp. pl. 271-339*. 1910; 6, iii-ix, 1335-1651. *pl. 340-371*. 1912; 7, iii-viii, 1653-1933 errata and addenda 1935-2022. *frontisp. pl. 372-412*. 1913).

Contains descriptions and illustrations of numerous eastern Asiatic species.

**Emoto, Y.**

1926. On the two rare species of Myxomycetes. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **40**: 628-630. *f. 1-4*.

Notes on *Physarum newtoni* Macbr. and *Arcyria glauca* Lister; in Japanese with a brief English résumé.

1928a. Die Myxomyceten gesammelt 1924-1927 in dem Botanischen Garten zu Tokyo. Bot. Mag. Tokyo. **42**: 196-203.

An annotated enumeration of 75 species, including one new. Résumé in Japanese, p. 243.

1928b. On the Myxomycetes newly found in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **42**: 536-543. *f. 1-16*.

In Japanese with a résumé in English.

1928c. On the Myxomycetes. Rigakkoi **28**: 31.

This work has not been seen. It is listed in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **47**: 380. 1933.

1929a. Über neue Myxomyceten. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **43**: (169)-(173). *f. 1-6*.

- Clastodema debaryianum imperatoria* var. nov. and *Diderma imperialis* sp. nov. described in Japanese and German.
- 1929b. Über drei neue Arten der schwefeloxidierenden Bakterien. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 5: 148-151. f. 1-6.  
*Thiobacillus lobatus*, *T. crenatus*, and *T. umbonatus*, spp. nov.
- 1929-35. A list of the literature of the Myxomycetes (1925-1928). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 43: 173-177, 229-232. 1929; [for 1928-1931] 45: 569-575. 1931; (III) [for 1931-1934] 49: 317-325. 1935.  
Includes references to papers on the eastern Asiatic members. The second part is published under the title: "Eine Liste der Literatur über die Myxobakterien."
1931. Ueber einige Myxomyceten. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 45: 551-554. pl. 7.  
Concerns only *Physarum nasuense* sp. nov. from Tochigi Prefecture, described in German and Japanese.
- 1931-33. Die Myxomyceten der Südmanschurei. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 45: 229-233. f. 1-3. 1931; (II) 47: 200-202. 1933.  
A systematic enumeration of 18 species, including *Physarum puniceum* sp. nov.
- 1932a. Eine neue Art von Myxomyceten. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 170-171. pl. 1.  
*Enteridium yabeianum* sp. nov., affecting *Tsuga sieboldii*.
- 1932b. [Über zwei noch nicht in Japan bekannte Myxomyceten.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 593-596. f. 1-4.  
A discussion of *Barbeyella minutissima* and *Licea minima* in Japanese, with a German résumé.
- 1933a. Verbreitung der schwefeloxydierenden Bakterien in den Thermen Japans. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 6-29.  
Includes a bibliography of 43 entries.
- 1933b. Myxomyceten aus dem Kiso-forst. (I) [Nagano-Ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 64-67.  
A systematic list in Japanese, with a very brief German résumé.
- 1933c. Die Mikroorganismen der Thermen. Eine historische Übersicht über die Erforschung der Thermalmikroorganismen. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 268-295.  
Contains a bibliography of 188 entries.
- 1933d. Studien über die Myxomyceten in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 371-383.  
A historical discussion and bibliography.
- 1933e. Eine neue Varietät von *Ceratiomyxa fruticulosa* Macbride. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 9: 416-418. f. 1-6.  
Var. *descendens* var. nov. from Tokyo.
- 1933f. [A study of the myxomycetes of Japan.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 1: 829-840. f. 1-4.  
In Japanese with a bibliography of 74 entries.
- 1933-34a. [Myxomyceten des südlichen Forstgebietes des Berges Fuji.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 657-661. 1933; (II) Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 372-377. 1934.  
In Japanese with brief German résumé; a list of the author's collections.
- 1933-34b. Entwicklung der Sporangien von Myxomyceten. I. Über *Ceratiomyxa fruticulosa* und ihre Varietäten. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 721-729. f. 1-28, (II) Über drei Arten von Physaraceae) 806-812. f. 1-28. 1933; (III) Über drei Arten von Stemonitaceae) 48: 61-67. f. 1-17, (IV) Über einige Arten von Heterodermaceae und Reticulariaceae) 152-158. f. 1-17. 1934.  
In Japanese with brief German résumés and Latin descriptions of new species and varieties.
- 1933-36. Ueber die in Japan noch nicht bekannten Myxomyceten. III. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 602-606. f. 1-3. 1933; (IV) 48: 206-209. f. 1-5. 1934; (V) 50: 113-115. f. 1-4. 1936.  
In Japanese with German résumé, pp. 605-606. Parts I and II have not been identified.
- 1934a. Myxomyceten aus Nikko. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 758-768. f. 1-8.  
An enumeration of 83 species, in Japanese with a brief résumé in German.
- 1934b. Die Mikroorganismen der Thermen Japans. Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 1001-1011. f. 1-8.  
In Japanese with brief German summary; includes bacteria and algae.
- 1934c. Die Myxobakterien *Chondromyces crocatus* in Japan entdeckt. Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 1212-1214. f. 1-5.  
In Japanese with brief German summary.
- 1934-36. Die Myxomyceten Japans. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 48: 279-287. f. 1-3, (II) 342-353. f. 4-15, (III) 408-417. f. 16-21, (IV) 478-487. f. 22-35, (V) 558-566. f. 36-48, (VI) 636-642. f. 49-56, (VII) 737-749. f. 57-72, (VIII) 847-858. f. 73-88, (IX) 939-951. f. 89-107. 1934; (X) 49: 32-41. f. 108-119; (XI) 86-95. f. 120-134, (XII) 163-172. f. 135-146, (XIII) 256. f. 147-160, (XIV) 325-337. f. 161-175, (XV) 392-401. f. 176-190, (XVI) 456-463. f. 191-201, (XVII) 552-561. f. 202-214, (XVIII) 636-647. f. 215-234, (XIX) 724-733. f. 235-249, (XX) 805-814. f. 250-262, (XXI) 901-910. f. 263-275. 1935; (XXII) 50: 49-56. f. 276-286, (XXIII) 105-113. f. 287-297, (XXIV) 161-169. f. 298-304. 1936. [End].  
A consideration of the major groups, in Japanese with German summary.
1935. Zwei neue Arten von Myxomyceten. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 11: 444-446. f. 1-6.  
*Diachea miyazakiensis* and *Diderma concavum*, spp. nov.
- 1936a. Die Myxomyceten aus der Miyazaki-Präfektur. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 256-265. f. 1-11. (II) 343-353. f. 12-17.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese with German résumé and Latin description of *Lindbladia effusa cribrarioides* var. nov.
- 1936b. Studien über die fossilen Diatomeen Japans. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 507-516, 555-561.  
In Japanese with German résumé.
- 1936c. Myxomycetes of Jehol. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo, Sect. IV. Pt. 3: 1-4. pl. 1.  
A description of *Stemonitis splendens* in Japanese with an English résumé.  
See also Tokugawa, Y., and Emoto, Y.
- Endelman, G.**  
1932. [The morasses of the Far East.] Za Industr. Sovetsk. Vost. 4: 95-110.  
This work in Russian, listed in Sovetsk. Bot. 1933<sup>6</sup>: 166, has not been seen.
- Ender, E.**  
1878. Neuere und ältere Zierpflanzen. Gartenflora 27: 84-91.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.  
See also Regel, E., and others, 1867-92.
- Endlicher, S. L.**  
1836-50. Genera plantarum secundum ordines naturales disposita. Accedit supplementum. 2 v. (1, 1-1040. 1836-40, 2, 1041-1483. 1840-41); Mantissa botanica sistens generum plantarum supplementum secundum [i], 1-114. 1842; Mantissa botanica altera, sistens generum plantarum supplementum tertium, [i-ii], 1-110. 1843; Generum plantarum supplementum quartum 1-95. 1847; Generum plantarum supplementum quintum 1-104. 1850.  
Includes descriptions of all genera.
1841. Enchiridion botanicum exhibens classes et ordines plantarum; accedit nomenclator generum et officialium vel usualium indicatio. i-xiv, 1-763.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
1847. Synopsis Coniferarum. i-iv, 1-368.  
Contains the Chinese and Japanese species. For abstract see Lindley, J., and Gordon, G.  
See also Schott, H. W., and Endlicher, S.
- Endo, K.** See Yendo, Kichisaburo.
- Endo, Sigeru.**  
1927. [On a Phomopsis disease of Japanese pears.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 13: (8 pp.) 1 pl.  
This paper, mentioned in Jap. Journ. Bot. 4: (1), has not been seen.
1931. [All] the host plants of *Hypochnus centrifugus* (Lév.) Tul. ever recorded in Japan. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 3: 254-270. pl. 1-4.  
A list of 159 species and a bibliography.  
See also Tanaka, Shōichi, and Endo, Sigeru.
- Endo, Sigeru, and Hidaka, Z.**  
1935. A new Sclerotium disease of bamboo-shoots of *Phyllostachys reticulata* C. Koch und *Phyllostachys nigra* Munro var. *henonis* Stapf, caused by *Sclerotium japonicum* n. sp. Bull. Miyaz. Coll. Agr. For. 8: 79-85. pl. 1-3. f. 1, 2.

**Endo, Sigeru, and Sakita, S.**

1933. A new Sclerotium disease of *Echinochloa crusgalli* Beauv. subsp. *submutica* Honda var. *typica* Honda caused by *Sclerotium fumigatum* Nakata. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 4: 106-110. 2 f.

The fungus is not here described as new.

**Enfer, V.**

1912. Le Crosne du Japon. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 61.

*Stachys affinis*.

**Engelmann, G.**

1859. Systematic arrangement of the species of the genus *Cuscuta*, with critical remarks on old species and descriptions of new ones. Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 453-523.

A monograph, including the few eastern Asiatic species. Republished in Trelease, W., and Gray, A., 1887, pp. 71-104. For Latin translation see the next entry.

1860. Generis *Cuscutae* species secundum ordinem systematicum dispositae, adjectis in prius jam notas observationibus criticis nec non novarum descriptionibus, vertit Paulus Ascherson, praefatus est Al. Braun. i-vi, 1-88.

A Latin translation by P. Ascherson of the preceding entry, with an introduction by A. Braun.

1880. Revision of the genus *Pinus* and description of *Pinus Elliottii*. Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 4: 161-189. pl. 1-3.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Engler, A.**

1869. Index criticus specierum atque synonymorum generis *Saxifraga*. L. Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien 19: 513-556.

Includes all binomials under *Saxifraga*. Reprint, 1-44. 1869.

1872. Monographie der Gattung *Saxifraga* L. mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der geographischen Verhältnisse. 1-292. 1 map.

Includes the Asiatic species.

1879. Araceae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. 2: 1-681.

Monographic.

1881. Über die morphologischen Verhältnisse und die geographische Verbreitung der Gattung *Rhus*, wie der mit ihr verwandten, leben und ausgestorbenen *Anacardiaceae*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler. 1: 365-426. pl. 4.

- 1881-98. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Araceae. II. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 1: 480-488. 1881; (III) 4: 59-66. pl. 1. 1883; (VII) 25: 1-28. 1898.

Part II contains "Araceae aus Central- und Ostasien," pp. 487-488. Part III is "Ein neues *Typhonium* [*T. giganteum*] aus China." Part VII is "Araceae novae Asiae tropicae et subtropicae."

- 1883a. Burseraceae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. 4: 1-169. pl. 1-3. Monographic.

- 1883b. Anacardiaceae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. 4: 171-500. pl. 4, 5.

Monographic.

- 1883-84. Beiträge zur Flora des südlichen Japan und der Liu-kiu-Insel. Auf Grund der von Dr. Döderlein und Tachiro gesammelten Pflanzen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 4: 353-366. 1883; 6: 49-74. 1884.

Archegoniatae in vol. 4, by C. Luerksen; seed plants in vol. 6 by A. Engler.

1886. *Orixa japonica* Thunb. Gartenflora 35: 541-542. pl. 1292.

Native of Japan.

1890. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Sapotaceae. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 12: 496-525.

Includes mention of *Sideroxylon* (sect. *Sinosideroxylon*) *wightianum* Hook. and Arn. from China.

1892. Syllabus der Vorlesungen über specielle und medicinisch-pharmaceutische Botanik. Eine Uebersicht über das gesammte Pflanzensystem mit Berücksichtigung der Medicinal- und Nutzpflanzen. Kleine Ausgabe. i-xi, 1-143. 1892; grosse Ausgabe, i-xxiii, 1-184.

A condensed outline of the plant kingdom based on A. Engler's Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien. . . . For later editions see Engler, A., 1898.

- 1896a. Über die geographische Verbreitung der Rutaceen in Verhältniss zu ihrer systematischen Gliederung. Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin 1896. Phys. Abh.<sup>[1]</sup>: 1-27. pl. 1-3.

The plates are maps showing the distribution of the species.

- 1896b. Über die geographische Verbreitung der Zygophyllaceen im Verhältniss zu ihrer systematischen Gliederung. Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin 1896. Phys. Abh.<sup>[2]</sup>: 1-36. 1 pl.

The plate is a map showing the distribution of the species.

1898. Syllabus der Pflanzenfamilien. Eine Uebersicht über das gesammte Pflanzensystem mit Berücksichtigung der Medicinal- und Nutzpflanzen zum Gebrauch bei Vorlesungen und Studien über specielle und medicinisch-pharmaceutische Botanik. Ed. 2, i-xii, 1-214. 1898; ed. 3, i-xxvi, 1-233. 1903; ed. 4, i-xxviii, [1], 1-237. 1904; ed. 5, i-xxviii, 1-247. 1907; ed. 6, i-xxviii, 1-254. 1909; ed. 7, i-xxxii, 1-387. f. 1-457. 1912; ed. 8, i-xxxv, [1], 1-395. f. 457. 1919; ed. 9-10, i-xlii, 1-420. f. 1-402. 1924; ed. 12, i-xlii, [1], 1-419. f. 1-476. 1936.

A condensed outline of the plant kingdom, the groups numbered to correspond with the systematic arrangement in A. Engler's Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien (see Engler, A., and Prantl, K., 1887-99). For first edition see Engler, A., 1892. Beginning with ed. 3 the subtitle is changed to read: Medicinal und Nutzpflanzen nebst einer Übersicht über die Florenreiche und Florengebiete der Erde. . . . In ed. 7-11 the authorship is A. Engler and E. Gilg. L. Diels is coauthor of ed. 12.

1899. Über das Wutung-Holz in Shantung. Notizbl. Bot. Gard. Berlin 2: 386-387.

Identified as *Paulownia fortunei*.

- 1900-37. Das Pflanzenreich. Regni vegetabilis conspectus. Hefte 1-102.

A series of monographs of families, or parts of families, issued in numbered "Hefte", each containing one or more taxonomic groups, numbered to correspond with the systematic arrangement of families in Engler, A., and Prantl, K., 1887-99. Each group is indexed separately under its respective author in this bibliography.

1909. Die Bedeutung der Araceen für die pflanzengeographische Gliederung des tropischen und extratropischen Ostasiens. Sitzungsab. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. 1909: 1253-1281.

1914. Über Herkunft, Alter und Verbreitung extremer xerothermer Pflanzen. Sitzungsab. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. 1914: 564-621.

■ A phytogeographical discussion including references to some eastern Asiatic species.

1916. Beiträge zur Entwicklungsgeschichte der Hochgebirgsflora, erläutert an der Verbreitung der Saxifragen. Abh. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. Phys. Math. 1916: 1-113. pl. 1-3.

A phytogeographical discussion including references to the eastern Asiatic species.

1921. Eine neue *Saxifraga* der Sektion *Kabschia* aus Yunnan. Notizbl. Bot. Gard. Berlin 7: 540-541.

*S. schneideri* sp. nov. with a note on *S. chionophila* from Yunnan.

1922. Ein neuer *Amorphophallus* aus Südchina. Notizbl. Bot. Gard. Berlin. 8: 187.

*A. mellii* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.

- 1923a. Zustimmungende Bemerkungen zu Herrn Elmer D. Merrill's Abhandlung über die pflanzengeographische Scheidung von Formosa und den Philippinen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 58: 605-606.

See Merrill, E. D., 1923.

- 1923b. Zwei neue *Amorphophalli* aus Kwangtung. Notizbl. Bot. Gard. Berlin 8: 457-458.

*A. stipitatus* and *A. microappendiculatus* from Kwangtung.

1926. Die Arten von *Saxifraga* L. Sect. *Hirculus* (Haw.) Tausch. Hirculoideae Engl. et Irmsch. Pflanzenar. 1: [5-7]. maps 1-3.

Concerns distribution.

See also Hehn, V., 1870.

**Engler, A., and Graebner, P.**

1920. Ein neues *Polygonatum*. Notizbl. Bot. Gard. Berlin 7<sup>68</sup>: 54 (398).

*P. beyrodtianum* probably from Japan. The paging in Vol. 7, no. 68, is erroneously published as 1-54; properly it is 345-398.

**Engler, A., and Irmscher, E.**

1912. Enumeration and description of species of *Saxifraga* and *Bergenia*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 5: 123-148. pl. 87-102.

An enumeration of this part of G. Forrest's collections of 1904-06. The junior author's name is erroneously spelled Irmscher.

1912-13. Revision von *Saxifraga* Seet. Hirculus und neue Arten anderer Sektionen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 48: 565-610. f. 1-17.

Includes many species from eastern Asia.

1914. Neue Arten der Gattung *Saxifraga* aus Zentralasien. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 50. Beibl. 114: 38-45.

About 15 new species and varieties.

1916-19. *Saxifragaceae-Saxifraga*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 67. (IV. 117. I): 1-448. f. 1-100. 1916; 69. (IV. 117. II): 449-709. 1-47. f. 101-124. 1919.

Monographic.

**Engler, A., and Krause, K.**

1905-20. Araceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 21. (IV. 23. B): 1-330. f. 1-88. 1905; 37. (IV. 23. B. Add.): 1-160. 1 pl. f. 1-60. 1908; 48. (IV. 23. C): 1-130. f. 1-44. 1911; 55. (IV. 23. Da): 1-134. f. 1-77. 1912; 60. (IV. 23. Db): 1-143. f. 1-45. 1913; 64. (IV. 23. Dc): 1-78. f. 1-34. 1915; 71. (IV. 23. E): 1-139. f. 1-29. 1920; 73. (IV. 23. F): 1-274. f. 1-64. 1920; 74. (IV. 23. A): 1-71. 1920.

Monographic.

**Engler, A., Pax, F., and Graebner, P.**

1902. Die Verbreitung wichtiger Baumgattungen. Kartographisch dargestellt, zum Gebrauch in botanischen Gärten und Museen, sowie bei Vorlesungen. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 3: 181-182. 7 maps.

Five maps are published with vol. 3, no. 28, and two with no. 29, showing the world distribution of various genera and species.

**Engler, A., and Prantl, K.**

1887-99. Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien nebst ihren Gattungen und wichtigeren Arten insbesondere den Nutzpflanzen, unter mitwirkung zahlreicher hervorragender Fachgelehrten, begründet von A. Engler und K. Prantl, fortgesetzt von A. Engler. Teil 1-4. 1887-1905; Nachträge, 1897; Register, 1898-99; ed. 2. 1924—(incomplete 1934).

A basic taxonomic work treating the families with the principal genera and species, each by a separate author, these not listed separately in this bibliography. For detailed treatments of the genera see Engler, A., 1900-37. also Thériot, L., 1932c. For revision of the treatment of the fungi see Theissen, F., and Sydow, H., 1917.

1887-99. Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien. For revision of the treatment of the fungi see Theissen, F., and Sydow, H., 1917.

**Engler, V.**

1909. Monographie der Gattung *Tilia*. 1-159.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species with numerous subspecies, varieties, and forms. Reviewed by Muschler, R. in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 44. Lit.: 52. 1909, and in Hungarian with many Latin names in Bot. Közlem. 11: 30-33. 1912.

**Enken, V. B.**

1932. [A contribution to the knowledge of the geographical types of the soybean.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. IX. Ser. 1: 47-69. f. 1-7.

In Russian with an English résumé.

**Epling, C.**

1936. Note on the distribution of *Hyptis* in the Old World. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1936: 278-280.

Mentions a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Epova, N. A.**

1936. [Zur Biologie einiger Unkräuter vom Ost Sibirien.] Bull. Inst. Sci. Biol. Géogr. Univ. Irkutsk 7: 187-197.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes notes and tabulated phenological data on various species.

**Eratov-Slutskii, L. S.**

1928a. Dal'nevostochnaia morskaiâ vodorosl' (morskaiâ kapusta). [Une algue de l'Extrême Orient (Chou de mer).] 1-36. 1 map.

This work in Russian, listed in Elenkin, A. A., and Ohl, L. A., 1935, no. 1422, has not been seen. It probably concerns *Laminaria* sp.

1928b. [The algae of our Far East.] North. Asia 1928: 27-44.

In Russian; largely economic data on species of *Ulva*, *Laminaria*, *Alaria*, *Gelidium*, *Durvillaea*, *Eucheuma*, and *Schisimeia*. Reviewed in Elenkin, A. A., and Ohl, L. A., 1935, no. 1420.

**Erdtman, G., and Hultén, E.**

1924. Observations sur quelques tourbières kamtchatiques. Geol. Foren. Förhandl. 46: 279-283. f. 1, 2.

A general description of some peat bogs.

**Ergolskaya, Z. V., and Ishkov, S. A.**

1928. [On new fibre plants.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 18<sup>5</sup>: 122-215. f. 1-10. text maps 1-2.

In Russian; includes botanical and agricultural data on *Apocynum venetum*, *Abutilon avicennae*, *Boehmeria nivea*, and some other eastern Asiatic species of fibre plants.

**Erichsen, C. F. E.**

1936. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Flechtengattung *Pertusaria*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 41: 77-101.

Includes *P. leiosterella* var. *mendax* (Müll. Arg.) Erichsen. comb. nov. from Japan.

**Erith, A. G.**

1924. White clover (*Trifolium repens*, L.): A monograph. i-x, 1-150. pl. 1-51.

Contains a chapter on classification, with mention of some Asiatic species.

**Erlandsson, S.**

1931. Marine diatoms collected by Swedish Kamtchatka-Expedition 1920-1922. Arkiv för Bot. 23A<sup>5</sup>: 1-10. f. 1-3.

A systematic enumeration of species and varieties from Kamtchatka.

**Erdl, C. H.**

1716. De Flora japonica, codice bibliothecae regiae Berolinensis rarissimo, epistola ad Johannem Phillippum Breyonium. 1-14.

Drawings by native artists collected by A. Cleyer, Dutch Ambassador. This work has not been seen. It is cited in Pritzels Thesaurus with this title. In F. von Miltitz' "Handbuch der botanischen Literatur für Botaniker, . . ." it is given as: Epistola de flora Japonica.

**Esaki, T.**

1929. [On *Cordyceps nutans* Patouillard from the Province of Chikugo.] Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. 3: 221-231. f. 1-5.

In Japanese with an English résumé.

**Eschenlohr, H.**

1933a. *Pinus Massoniana*. A study about its silvicultural characters and its employment for practical afforestation purposes, with particular respect to the climatic conditions of central Kwangtung. Bull. For. Inf. (Sun Yatsen Univ.) 1: 1-14.

1933b. The wood oil trees. A study about their silvicultural and economic importance with respect to the reforestation of Kwangtung. Bull. For. Inf. (Sun Yatsen Univ.) 2: 1-8(?).

This paper has not been seen. It is reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 13: 710-711. 1934.

1933c. The camphor tree, its cultivation and practical employment for the reforestation of Kwangtung. Bull. For. Inf. (Sun Yatsen Univ.) 3: 1-10.

1933d. *Eucalyptus robusta*. Results of experimental plantations with this species and its employment for afforestation purposes in Kwangtung. Bull. For. Inf. (Sun Yatsen Univ.) 4: 1-12.

1933e. Report on an excursion to the forests of Kwangning. Bull. For. Inf. (Sun Yatsen Univ.) 6: 1-34, 1-29.

This paper, containing descriptions of the forests, has not been seen. It is reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 14: 193. 1935.

**Esmarch, F.**

1910. Beitrag zur Cyanophyceenflora unsrer [sic!] Kolonien. Jahrb. Hamburg Wiss. Anst. 28: Beih. 3: 63-82.

Lists four species from "Kiautschou". Reprints issued without change of pagination in the Mitt. Bot. Staatsinst. Hamburg, 1911.



- Esquirol, R. P. J.**  
1909. Aperçu sur le Kouy-Tcheou. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **19**: 16.  
A brief general account, with notes on the vegetation.
- Ettingshausen, C. F. von.**  
1884. Über die genetische Gliederung der Flora der Insel Hongkong. Sitzungsber. Akad. Wiss. Math. Nat. (Wien) **88**: 1203-1238. 1 pl.  
A discussion and systematic enumeration of the genera, with notes on their distribution.
- Evans, A.**  
1894. *Pyrus Maulei*. Gard. Chron. III. **15**: 752.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Evans, A. W.**  
1905. A remarkable *Ptilidium* from Japan. Rev. Bryol. **32**: 57-60. 1 f.  
*Ptilidium bisseti*.  
1906. Notes on Japanese Hepaticae. Proc. Washington Acad. Sci. **8**: 141-166. pl. 6-8.  
Critical notes on 12 species, several described as new.  
1919. A taxonomic study of *Dumortiera*. Bull. Torrey Club **46**: 167-182.  
Includes *D. hirsuta*, native of China and Japan.  
1930. Three species of *Scapania* from western North America. Bull. Torrey Club **57**: 87-111. f. 1-8.  
Includes citations of two specimens of *S. bolanderi* from Japan, with a list of literature cited.
- Evans, H.**  
1916. *Viburnum rhytidophyllum*. Gard. Chron. III. **60**: 193.  
Native of China.
- Evans, W. E.**  
1923. Note on the varieties of *Geum elatum*, Wallich. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **14**: 27-30. pl. 195, 196.  
Includes the Chinese varieties and a key.  
1925a. A revision of the genus *Nomocharis*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 1-46. pl. 199-212.  
Includes several new species from eastern Asia.  
1925b. The genus *Coluria*, R. Br. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 47-54. pl. 213-214.  
A revision, including one new combination and keys to species and allied genera.  
1926a. An undescribed *Androsace* from Yunnan. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 130.  
*A. rockii*.  
1926b. An undescribed *Nomocharis* from Upper Burma, with notes on some recent gatherings of known species. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 191-197. pl. 218.  
*N. georgei* sp. nov. with notes on specimens of several other species collected by G. Forrest and F. K. Ward in Yunnan and Tibet.  
1927a. Some interesting and undescribed *Vacciniaceae* from Burma and western China. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 199-208. pl. 219-221. f. 1.  
Includes *Agapetes forrestii* sp. nov. from Yunnan and notes on other species of *Agapetes* and on *Vaccinium venosum* var. *hispidum* from collections of G. Forrest.  
1927b. A revision of the genus *Diapensia*, with special reference to the Sino-himalayan species. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 209-236. pl. 222.  
Contains a discussion of anatomy, an enumeration of the species with a key, and a numerical list of herbarium material.  
1928. *Briggsia Kurzii* (Clarke) W. E. Ev. Comb. Nov. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **16**: 133-134.  
Includes significant comparisons with *B. amabilis* Craib from Yunnan.  
1932. List of species of *Nomocharis*. Lily Year-Book **1932**: 99-100.  
Includes synonymy and literature.  
See also Smith, W. W., and Evans, W. E.
- Everett, T. H.**  
1927. *Rubus Giraldianus*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 505.  
Native of western China.  
1928. *Stephanandra incisa*. Gard. Chron. III. **84**: 46.  
A native of Japan and Korea.
1929. *Viburnum rhytidophyllum*. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 462.  
Native of western China.
1932. *Chirita lavandulacea*. Addisonia **17**: 53-54. pl. 571.  
Native of tropical Asia.
- Evreinoff, V. A.**  
1934a. Les pêches "Peen-too". Rev. Hort. (Paris) **106**: 11-13.  
1 col. pl. f. 8-10.  
Concerns horticultural forms of *Prunus persica* var. *compressa*, native of western China and central Asia.  
1934b. *Actinidia arguta* Planch., nouvel arbuste fruitier. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **106**: 69-70. f. 30.  
A general and horticultural description.
- Exell, A. W.**  
1926. *Aconitum Ludlowii* Exell, sp. nov. (Tibet). Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **64**: 213.  
1930a. The genus *Semiaquilegia*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 145.  
A review of Boothman, H. T., 1930a, and of Ulbrich, E., 1929.  
1930b. Some overlooked names of plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **68**: 298-304.  
Includes *Dianthus amurensis* from Amur and *Polygonum pictum* and *P. erectum*, with a few others, possibly of eastern Asiatic origin.  
1931a. The longevity of seeds. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 283.  
f. 144-146.  
Concerns some germination experiments on the seeds of *Nelumbium speciosum* from China.  
1931b. *Euonymus Bungeanus*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 379.  
A brief note on its early botanical history and introduction. See also Creasy, L. B., 1931a.  
1931c. *Sarcosperma kachinensis* (King & Prain) Exell, comb. nov. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **69**: 100.  
Native of Burma and China.  
1931d. The genera of *Combretaceae*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **69**: 113-128.  
Contains a key to the genera, including those occurring in Asia, and a key to and enumeration of the species of *Quisqualis* with *Q. indica* occurring in eastern Asia.  
1933a. Correct botanical name of the Luffa sponge. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **71**: 352.  
Considers *Luffa aegyptiaca* Mill. to be correct.  
1933b. The *Combretaceae* of China. Sunyatsenia **1**: 85-94. pl. 21-23.  
Four genera and 12 species recognized, including *Combretum yunnanense* sp. nov. Reviewed in Japanese and key republished in Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **2**: 309-312. 1933.  
1933c. A revision of the genus *Rhodoleia*. Sunyatsenia **1**: 95-101. pl. 24-28.  
Seven species recognized, with key, some from China; includes *R. forrestii* Chun, sp. nov.  
1934. A new species of *Terminalia* from Hainan. Sunyatsenia **2**: 1-2.  
*T. hainanensis*.
- Eykman, J. F.**  
1881. Ueber den Giften Bestandtheil, das Aetherische und das fette Öl von *Illicium religiosum* v. Sieb. Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens **3**: 120-130. 1 pl.  
Considers the botany of the species investigated.  
1883. Phytochemische Notizen über einige japanische Pflanzen. Mem. Sci. Dept. Univ. Tokio **10**: 1-51. 8 pl.  
Consists chiefly of chemical data on *Andromeda*, *Scopolia*, *Macleaya*, *Nandina*, *Oriza*, and *Skimmia*, but with full illustrations. It is issued as Abhandlungen des Tokio Daigaku (Universität zu Tokio), which is the same as Mem. Sci. Dept. Univ. Tokio. Abstracted in Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens **3**: 436-438. 1884.
- Eyles, G.**  
1849. Ueber die Einführung der *Plumbago Larpentae*. Allg. Gartenz. **17**: 393.  
A general note translated from Paxton's Magazine of Gardening and Botany, **16**: 149-150. 1849.
- Ezawa, T.**  
1920. [On the components of the drug plants of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **10**: [222-263].  
In Japanese; concerns chiefly the drug content of a large number of plants, with some botanical data.



## F

- F.**  
1882. *Iris Kaempferi*. *Garden* **21**: 424-425. *pl. 341*.  
A general note. The colored plate represents two horticultural forms.
- F.** (in *Gard. Chron.* in 1930) = Forsyth, A. E.
- Faas, V. V.** See also Glinka, G. V., and others, 1914.
- Faber, E.**  
1893. General remarks. *Journ. N. China Branch. Roy. Asiat. Soc.* **25**: 402-410.  
Consists of notes on Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96.  
1898. *Skizze der Flora von Tsingtau bis Lauschan*. *Denkschr. Entwick. Kiautschou* **1898**: 26-38.  
This work, listed in *Hedwigia* **38**. Beibl.: 47. 1899, and *Just's Bot. Jahrb.* **26**: 651. 1900, has not been seen.  
1907. Contributions to the nomenclature of Chinese plants. *Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser.* **38**: 97-164.  
A posthumous publication of E. Faber's list of names taken from the *Pên ts'ao kang mu* (see Li Shih-chên, 1590 in Chinese appendix) arranged alphabetically by the Latin equivalents with a preface by J. C. Ferguson and a systematic arrangement by D. Macgregor, pp. 99-132.
- Fahs, C. F.**  
1856. Report made to Commodore Perry on the botany, ethnography, etc. of the island of Great Lew Chew. In M. C. Perry and F. L. Hawks, narrative of the expedition of an American squadron . . . **2**, 41-50.  
Contains a list of the families of plants with mention of the number of species.
- Fairchild, D. G.**  
1903a. Three new plant introductions from Japan. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull.* **42**: 1-22. *pl. 1-6*.  
Concerns *Edgeworthia papyrifera*, *Aralia cordata*, and *Eutrema wasabi*.  
1903b. Japanese bamboos and their introduction into America. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull.* **43**: 1-36. *pl. 1-8*.  
Contains descriptions and notes on many species.  
1913a. The discovery of the chestnut bark disease in China. *Science n. ser.* **38**: 297-299.  
1913b. The Chinese wood oil tree. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Circ.* **108**: 1-7. *pl. 1-3*.  
Notes largely relating to the cultivation of *Aleurites fordii* in the United States.  
1913c. Some Asiatic actinidias. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Circ.* **110**: 7-12. *pl. 1, 2. f. 1, 2*.  
General notes on several species of economic importance.  
1919a. China's plant gifts to America. Results of the work of the late Mr. F. N. Meyer. *Far East Rev.* **15**: 651-653. *4 f.*  
Extracts from the next entry.  
1919b. A hunter of plants. *Nat. Geogr. Mag.* **36**: 57-77. *18 f.*  
A general account of the work of F. N. Meyer. See also preceding entry.
- Falconer, H.**  
1851. Remarks on *Scaevola Taccada*, quoad rice-paper. *Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India* **8**: 66-73.  
A discussion of this species or *Aralia papyrifera* as the plant from which rice-paper is made.
- Falk, J. P.**  
1766. [On local trees and shrubs good for street and alley trimming.] *Trudy Vol'n. Ekonom. Obshch.* **1766**: 11-28.  
In Russian; includes short descriptions and notes in Russian on *Ulmus pumila*, *Robinia frutescens*, *Spiraea salicifolia*, and *S. crenata*, native of eastern Asia. Part 2 of the 1766 issue of this serial was republished in 1801. For German translation see the next entry.  
1773. Von hiesigen Bäumen und Stauden, zu Gängen und Einfassungen in Gärten. *Abh. Frey Oekon. Ges.* **1766**: 156-168.  
A German translation of the preceding entry.
- Falkenhorst, C.**  
1907. Die Schwertlilie in Japan. *Gartenlaube* **1907**: 292-295. *5 f.*  
Includes notes on *Iris tectorum*, *I. laevigata*, and *I. kaempferi*.
- Famintzin, A.**  
1892-94. Übersicht der Leistungen auf dem Gebiete der Botanik in Russland während des Jahres 1890. i-xxiv, 1-173. 1892; (ditto for 1891) i-xxix, 1-294. 1893; (ditto for 1892). i-xxx, 1-213. 1894.  
A German translation of the next entry.  
1893-95. Obzor botanicheskoi deiatelnosti v Rossii za 1891g. [Survey of the botanical activity in Russia in 1891.] i-xxvi, 1-264. 1893; (ditto for 1892) i-viii, 1-187. 1894; (ditto for 1893) i-xxi, 1-166. 1894-95.  
A critical review of the botanical works published in Russia, including some on eastern Asia. This work has not been seen. For German translation see the preceding entry.  
1901. [S. I. Korshinsky.] *Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. V.* **14**: i-viii.  
An obituary note in Russian with a complete bibliography of works of this explorer of the Amur region and Turkestan. Republished in *Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.* **1**: 1-11. *portr.* 1902.
- Fan, Ch'ing-sêng** (Fan, Ch'ing-sheng).  
1935. The vegetation of Chiu Hwa Shan, Anhwei. *Nanking Journ.* **5**: 141-147. *f. 1-4*.  
A general description in English with Chinese summary. Reprinted as *Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking n. ser.* **38**: 1-7. *f. 1-4*. 1935.
- Fan, Lai.**  
1925. [A study of lawn grasses.] *Agr. Sci.* **2**: 32-43.  
In Chinese; includes notes on various species, with Latin names.
- Fang, Hsin-fang.** See Wai, Ngan-shou, and Fang, Hsin-fang.
- "Fang, Sitzen"** [= Fang, Hsi-ch'ên].  
1933. On some species of *Scenedesmus* of Nanking. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* **9**: 97-107. *f. 8-10*.  
An enumeration of a collection by C. C. Wang with a description of *S. diagonalis* sp. nov., a key to the species, and a list of references.  
1934. Two more species of *Scenedesmus* of Nanking. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* **9**: 124-126. *f. 13*.  
Notes on *S. arcuatus* and *S. abundans*, with varieties, none new.
- Fang, Wen-p'ei.**  
1932a. Preliminary notes on Chinese *Aceraceae*. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* **7**: 143-189. *f. 1*.  
An enumeration of collections in five herbaria in China, containing *Acer pauciflorum* sp. nov. and several new varieties and forms. For critical notes see Metcalf, F. P., 1933a.  
1932b. Further notes on Chinese *Aceraceae*. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* **8**: 162-182. *f. 7, 8*.  
Includes descriptions of *Acer acutum* and *A. pubipalmatum*, spp. nov.  
1934a. A new species of *Acer* from Szechwan. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* **9**: 235-237. *f. 22*.  
*Acer yui* sp. nov.  
1934b. [Geographical distribution of Chinese *Acer*.] [*Journ. Bot. Soc. China*] **1**: 139-158.  
A discussion in Chinese, with a short bibliography and a "key to genera, sections and species of Chinese *Aceraceae*" in English. For English publication of this paper see Chien, Sung-shu, and Fang, Wên-p'ei, 1934.  
1935. A preliminary study of the Chinese species of *Enkianthus Loureiroi*. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot.* **10**: 13-28.  
A systematic treatment with a key.  
See also Chien, Sung-shu, and Fang, Wên-p'ei.
- Fang, Y. W.** (= Fang Yung-huai). See Feng, C. F. (Feng, Tsé-fang), 1924-26.
- Fant, E. M.**  
1807. *Betula*. 1-18. *1 pl.*  
A Thunbergian dissertation; includes a few eastern Asiatic species. Republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 363-380. *1 pl.*
- Farmar, L.**  
1906. *Lonicera pileata*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **132**: *pl. 8060*.  
Native of central and western China.

**Farquhar, J. K. M. L.**

1899. Horticulture in Japan. Trans. Mass. Hort. Soc. **1899**: 109-116.

A lecture, with miscellaneous notes on plants.

**Farre, F. J.**

1866. On the growth and preparations of rhubarb in China. Pharm. Journ. II. **7**: 375-379.

Includes translations from the Pên t'sao kang mu (see Li, Shih-chen, 1590 in Chinese appendix).

**Farrer, R. J.**

1904. The garden of Asia: impressions from Japan. i-xi, 1-296.

A popular account of the author's travels in Japan, Korea, and China with description of Japanese gardens.

1906. Japanese plants and gardens. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **31**: 12-17.

Includes general notes on various cultivated species.

1908. Alpines and bog-plants. i-xii, 1-288. *16 pl.*

Chiefly horticultural; includes notes and illustrations of some eastern Asiatic species.

1910a. Paeonia moutan. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 250-251.

1910b. Two good new saxifrages. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 294. *Saxifraga oppositifolia* and its varieties *latina* and *speciosa*.

1914-16. Mr. Reginald Farrer's Explorations in China. I. Gard. Chron. III. **56**: 185, (II) 213, (III) 258-259, (IV) 287, (V) 318-319. *f. 126, 127*, (VI) 347-348. *f. 133-135*. 1914; (VII) **57**: 1, (VIII) 109-110, (IX) 143, (X) 193-194, (XI) 217, (XII) 231-232. *f. 74*, (XIII) 257-258. *f. 80*, (XIV) 289-290, (XV) 325. *f. 108*, (XVI) 337-338. *f. 113*, 1915; (XVII) **58**: 1, (XVIII) 17-18, (XIX) 303, (XX) 319-320. *f. 114*, (XXI) 332. *f. 117-118* (XXII) 358-359. *f. 125-128*, (XXIII) 390-391. *f. 139, 140*. 1915; (XXIV) **59**: 17. *f. 6*, (XXV) 29-30. *f. 12, 13, 16*, (XXVI) 45-46. *f. 20, 21*. (XXVII) 59-60, (XXVIII) 72-73. *f. 32*, (XXIX) 86-87. *f. 33, 34, 36*, (XXX) 100-101, (XXXI) 127-128, (XXXII) 139-140. 1916.

A general account with numerous notes on the vegetation.

1916. Report of work in 1914 in Kansu and Tibet. Journ. Hort. Soc. (London) **42**: 47-114. *f. 14-18*.

A description of the Kansu-Tibetan border, with an annotated list of all the plants of which seed was collected, as well as a "few specially interesting subjects . . . not sent". For continuation see Farrer, R. J., 1917c.

1917a. On the eaves of the world. 2 v. (1, i-xii, 1-311. *34 pl.*; 2, 1-328. *30 pl.*); Ed. 2, 2 v. 1926 (1, i-xii, 1-311. *34 pl.* 1 map; 2, i-viii, 1-328. *30 pl.*).

A narrative account of the first half of the author's trip to western China in 1914 and 1915. The itinerary, and an enumeration of the more important plants brought into cultivation, is given in vol. 2, pp. 315-323.

1917b. The Kansu Marches of Tibet. Geogr. Journ. (London) **49**: 106-124.

A lecture describing the first year of plant-hunting in southwestern Kansu. For continuation see Farrer, R. J., 1918.

1917c. Report of work in 1915 in Kansu and Tibet. Journ. Hort. Soc. (London) **42**: 324-348. *f. 62*.

A continuation of the report for 1914 (see Farrer, R. J., 1916), with a descriptive list of the more important plants collected, or seen in flower.

1918. My second year's journey on the Tibetan border of Kansu. Geogr. Journ. (London) **51**: 342-359.

A sequel to Farrer, R. J., 1917.

1919. The English rock-garden. 2 v. (1, i-lxiv, 1-504. *pl. 1-52*; 2, i-viii, 1-524. *pl. 1-50*).

Includes notes, descriptions, and illustrations of many species from eastern Asia. The information is largely horticultural.

1919-22. Mr. Reginald Farrer's second exploration in Asia. I. Gard. Chron. III. **65**: 301-302. *f. 149-151*, (2) 315. 1919; **66**: (3) 29-30, (4) 75. *f. 34-36*, (5) 101. *f. 46*, (6) 125-126. *f. 61-62*, (7) 161. *f. 75*, (8) 197. *f. 89*, (9) 221-222. *f. 100, 102*, (10) 262, (11) 288. 1919; (12) **67**: 6-7. *f. 3-5*, (13) 29. *f. 13*, (14) 66, (15) 104. *f. 42*, (16) 142. *f. 59*, (17) 204. *f. 91*, (18) 266. *f. 123*. 1920; (19) **68**: 20. *f. 12*, (20) 58. *f. 28*, (21) 120, (22) 168, (23) 276. 1920; (24) **69**: 6, (25) 54, (26) 90, (27) 162, (28) 210, (29) 274. 1920; (30) **70**: 21, (31) 74, (32) 160-161, (33) 208-209, (34) 248-249, (35)

288, (36) 313-314. 1921; (37) **71**: 66-67, (38) 90, (39) 126-127. 1922.

Includes numerous notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed in the ranges contiguous to the western borders of China.

1920. The alpine meadows of Burma-Yunnan. Gard. Chron. III. **68**: 241.

A short supplementary note on Ward, F. K., 1920a.

1921. The rainbow bridge. 1-383. *16 pl. 1 map*.

A popular account of the author's botanical explorations, 1914-1915, in Kansu and northwestern Szechwan, with a botanical index, pp. 381-383.

See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34.

**Farrington, E.**

1931. Ernest H. Wilson, plant hunter; with a list of his most important introductions and where to get them. i-xxi, 1-197. *34 pl.*

A biography of this plant explorer of eastern Asia.

**Farwell, O. A.**

1917. Botanical nomenclature of the U. S. P. IX. Drugg. Circ. **61**: 173-176.

Contains various new combinations and transfers, including a few of eastern Asiatic species.

1918. Botanical nomenclature of the pharmacopoeia. Drugg. Circ. **62**: 535-536.

Includes establishment of *Camphorina* instead of *Camphora* (*Cinnamomum*). Critically reviewed in Merrill, E. D., 1920, and in Sprague, T. A., 1928.

1921. Mondo, Adans. Amer. Midl. Nat. **7**: 41-43.

*Mondo* is adopted as the generic name in place of *Ophiopogon*, and 13 species, mostly from eastern Asia, are transferred.

1927. The botanical identity of Ma Huang. Journ. Amer. Pharm. Soc. **16**: 135-136.

Nomenclatural notes on *Ephedra sinica* Stapf.

1931. Fern notes II. Ferns in the herbarium of Parke, Davis & Co. Amer. Midl. Nat. **12**: 233-311.

Includes a reference to *Stenoloma chinensis* and a transfer of *Niphobolus varius*, native of Hongkong, to *Pyrrosia*.

**Fassett, N. C.**

1924. A study of the genus *Zizania*. Rhodora **26**: 153-160.

*Z. latifolia* Turcz. retained for the Asiatic form.

1935. Notes from the herbarium of the University of Wisconsin-XII. A study of Streptopus. Rhodora **37**: 88-113. *pl. 328. f. 1-3. text maps 1-4*.

A systematic treatment, including the eastern Asiatic species, with descriptions of new species and varieties, and with transfers.

**Faull, J. H.**

1932. Taxonomy and geographical distribution of the genus *Milesia*. Contr. Arn. Arb. **2**: 1-138. *pl. 1-9. f. 1, 2*.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Fauvel, A. A.**

1876. Trip of a naturalist to the Chinese Far East. China Rev. **4**: 343-361.

An account of the author's journey along the coast of Shantung, with general observations on the plants and animals.

1877. The wild silk-worms of the province of Shantung. China Rev. **6**: 89-107.

Includes notes on "*Quercus serrata*" and "*Ailantus glandulosa*".

1879-80. Promenades d'un naturaliste dans l'archipel des Chusan et sur les côtes du Chekiang (China). Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg **22**: 281-358. 1879; **23**: 29-201. *1 map*. 1880.

Includes botanical descriptions and a list of the trees of Ningpo.

1884a. Chinese plants in Normandy. China Rev. **12**: 331-345.

General notes on introduced species.

1884b. The wood of the tea boxes. China Rev. **12**: 372.

A brief note on the use of the wood of *Liquidambar formosana*.

1884c. A sweet smelling fungus. China Rev. **12**: 512.

A brief note on *Penicillium* (?) on *Liquidambar formosana* wood blocks.

1891. La flore du Chang-toung. Rev. Quest. Sci. **30**: 389-427.  
A general description of the flora of Shantung with special consideration of the literature.
1898. Chine, la province du Chan-toung. Rev. Franc. Explor. Gaz. Géogr. **23**: 263-276.  
A general description of Shantung with paragraphs on "végétaux et cultures."
- Fauvel, P.**  
1915. Notice sur A. A. Fauvel. Ann. Mus. Col. Marseille III. **3**: 165-167.  
An obituary notice with references to his contributions to Chinese botany.
- Favorskaya, N. A.**  
1934. [Survey of the literature on the genus *Actinidia*.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII. **2**: 187-198. f. 1-5.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes descriptions and data on the distribution of the species of this genus in eastern Asia.
- Favre, B.**  
1930. Sinologie et botanique. A propos d'un ouvrage de B. Laufer. Ann. Franco-Chin. **15**: 18-23.  
A discussion of Laufer, B., 1919.
- Fawcett, H. S.** See also Jenkins, A. E., and Fawcett, H. S.
- Fawcett, H. S., and Lee, H. A.**  
1926. Citrus diseases and their control. i-xii, 1-582. f. 1-205. 1926; ed. 2, i-xv, 1-656. f. 1-187. 1936.  
Includes diseases in China. The sections on oriental citrus diseases in ed. 1 only, are by H. Atherton Lee.
- Fawcett, W.**  
1883. Japanese gentians. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **21**: 182-183.  
A brief note on collections by J. Bisset in Japan.
- Fedchenko = Fedtschenko.**
- Fedde, F.**  
1901. Versuch einer Monographie der Gattung *Mahonia*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **31**: 30-133. f. 1-5.  
Includes the Asiatic species.
1905. Die geographische Verbreitung der Papaveraceae. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **36**: Beibl. **81**: 28-43.
1906. Species novae in "Fruticetum Vilmorinianum. Catalogus primarius 1904" descriptae. (Cum 5 iconibus originalibus Fruticeti Vilmorini). Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **3**: 226-232. f. 1-5.  
Republications of the original descriptions of 6 Chinese species included in Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, and Bois, D., 1904.
- 1906-12. Pflanzen, die in den Bänden I-VI (1900-1905) der Acta Horti Botanici Jurjevicensi neu beschrieben wurden. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **2**: 134-138. 1906; (ditto for vi-vii [1906-1907]) **11**: 191-196. 1912.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1906-33. Vermischte neue Diagnosen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **3**: 91-96. 1906; **4**: 3-32, 64, 96, 127-128, 255-256. 1907; **5**: 29-32, 251-257. 1908; **6**: 115-128. 1908; **7**: 95-96, 144, 233-240. 1909; **8**: 82-96, 242-256, 398-400, 445-448, 489-496. 1910; **9**: 137-144, 187-192, 238-240, 332-336, 394-416, 492-496, 540-544, 571-576. 1911; **10**: 64, 144, 270-272. 1911; **11**: 366-368. 1912; **12**: 126-128. 1913; **13**: 326-334, 404-416. 1914; **14**: 221-223, 344-355, 409-412. 1916; **18**: 288. 1922; **28**: 239. 1930; **29**: 32, 106-112. 1931; **30**: 205-208. 1932; **31**: 193. 1933; **33**: 251-256. 1933.  
Contains republications of original descriptions, new combinations, etc. of numerous species. The parts here cited contain eastern Asiatic species.
1907. Species novae ex "Schedae ad herbarium florum Rossicae a Museo botanico academiae imperialis scientiarum Petropolitanae editum", V. no. 1201-1600 (1905) 170 pp. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **4**: 8-11.  
Includes a republication of the description of *Pinus silvestris mongolica* Litwinow, a new variety from Mongolia, originally published in Korshinsky, S. I., 1898-1922.
- 1907-13. Species novae [novae] in Gardeners' Chronicle. 3. ser., XXXVII (1905) descriptas [descriptae]. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **4**: 120-126, 170-179, (ditto for XXXIX-1906) 363-371. 1907; (ditto for XL-1906) **5**: 2-7. 1908; (ditto for LXIII-1908) **8**: 365-368. (ditto for LXIV-1908) 379-380, (ditto for XLV-1909, XLVI-1909) 381-385. 1910; (ditto for XLVIII-1910) **11**: 95-100. 1912; (ditto for XLVIII-1910) **12**: 317-320. (ditto for XLIX-1911) 320-321. 1913.  
Includes republications of the original descriptions in these volumes of new species from various parts of China.
- 1907-16. Plantae anno 1906 in "Botanical Magazine" denuo descriptae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **4**: 167-169. 1907; (ditto for 1908) **7**: 173-178. 1909; (ditto for 1910 et 1911) **14**: 403-409. 1916.  
Consists of republications of the original descriptions in the volumes for these years, including some eastern Asiatic species.
1908. Species novae ex "Hooker's Icones Plantarum" Vol. XXIX, part I (1906), tab. 2801-2825. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **5**: 260-271 [ditto—part II (1907)] 339-346.  
Includes republications of the original descriptions of the eastern Asiatic species published in the work cited.
1909. Papaveraceae-Hypecoideae et Papaveraceae-Papaveroidae, in Engl. Pflanzenreich **40** (IV. 104): 1-430. f. 1-43.  
Monographic. For additions to the list of collectors and specimens see Fedde, F., 1934.
- 1909-14. Neue Arten aus den "Mittellungen der Deutschen Dendrologischen Gesellschaft" 1906. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **6**: 335-339. 1909; (ditto for 1908) **8**: 342-348. 1910; (ditto for 1909) **13**: 347-349, (ditto for 1910) 361-365, (ditto for 1911) 403-404. 1914.  
Consists of republications of the original descriptions published in this serial in the years indicated, including many eastern Asiatic species and varieties.
1910. Neue Namen in den Bulletins von 1909 des Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Dept. Agriculture zu Washington. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 488-489.  
Includes republication of several nomenclatural transfers of eastern Asiatic species in U. S. Department of Agriculture, 1899-1936.
- 1911a. *Oreocharis Léveilléana* Fedde, nom. nov. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 64.  
A new name for *O. esquirolii* Lév., originally described in op. cit. **9**: 447. 1911.
- 1911b. *Mallotus Léveilléanus* Fedde, nom. nov. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 144.  
Native of Kweichow; originally described (by the same author) as *M. esquirolii* in op. cit. **9**: 461. 1911.
- 1911c. *Rhamnus Léveilléana* Fedde, nom. nov. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 272.  
A new name for *R. cavaleriei* Lév., originally described in op. cit. **10**: 148. 1911.
1912. *Corydalis Redowskii*, eine neue Art aus der Verwandtschaft von *C. paeonifolia* aus Ost Sibirien. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 508-509.  
Native of Kamchatka and Okhotsk region.
- 1913a. *Corydalis curviflora* Max. duabus varietatibus aucta. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **12**: 406-407.  
Varieties *rosthornii* from Szechwan and *giraldui* from Shensi.
- 1913b. *Corydalis Eugeniae* Fedde, nov. spec. aus Sze-chuan. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **12**: 501.
- 1914a. Neue Arten aus: Friedrich Tobler, Die Gattung *Hedera*. Studien über Gestalt und Leben des Efeus, seine Arten und Geschichte. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **13**: 159-160.  
Includes republication of the original description of *Hedera japonica* in Tobler, F., 1912.
- 1914b. Ein Lerchensporn mit köpfchen-förmigen Blütenstände aus SW-Tibet (*Corydalis Schlagintweitii* spec. nov.). Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **13**: 303-304.
1918. Species novae ex "Icones Plantarum Koisikavenses" Band 1 (1912-1913) ed. J. Matsumura. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **15**: 171-175.  
Includes republication of the various species and varieties originally described in Matsumura, Jinzo, 1911-21.
1919. *Corydalis Schlechteriana* und *C. pseudoschlechteriana*, spec. nov., aus der Verwandtschaft der *C. curviflora* Max. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **16**: 197-199.  
Native of Shensi and Tibet.
- 1921a. Drei neue Varietäten der *Corydalis incisa*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **17**: 197-198.  
Native of eastern Asia.

**Fedde, F. (continued).**

- 1921b. *Celastraceae novae Chineses Léveilléanae a Th. Loesener revisae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **17**: 202.  
A notice of reduction of species in Loesener, T., 1914.
- 1921c. *Corydalis stricta* Steph. var. *Potanini*, var. nov. aus dem südlichen Altai. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **17**: 448.  
Native of northern Mongolia.
- 1921-23. *Additamenta ad Dicentrae cognitionem*. 1. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **17**: 198-200. 1921; (II) **19**: 227-228.  
Includes four new species from Yunnan, with a key to the section *Eudicentra*.
- 1921-29. *Neue Arten von Corydalis aus China*. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **17**: 128-129, (II) 200, (III) 408-411. 1921; (IV) **19**: 225-226. 1923; (V) **19**: 281-284. 1924; (VI) **20**: 50-63, (VII) 286-297. (VIII) *pl. 1, 2*, 353-359. *pl. 6-8*. 1924; (IX) **21**: 46-52. *pl. 12-14*. 1925; (X) **22**: 25-28. *pl. 19*. 1925; (XI) **22**: 218-222. *pl. 34, 35*. 1926; (XII) **23**: 180-182. *pl. 27*. 1926; (XIII) **24**: 241. 1928; (XIV) **25**: 220-224. 1928; (XV) **26**: 174-176. (XVI) 272. 1929.  
A series of descriptions of new species and varieties, with some additional notes on old species.
- 1922-23. *Neue Arten von Corydalis aus dem Himalaya und den angrenzenden Teilen von Tibet*. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **18**: 28-32. 1922; (II) **19**: 119-120.
- 1922-35. *Deckblätter VI*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **18**: 444-447. 1922; (X) **35**: 349-352, (XI) **36**: 287-288. 1934; (XII) **38**: 136. 1935; (XIII) **39**: 71-72. 1935.  
Part VI contains a republication of various critical changes made by Takenoshin Nakai, and Genichi Koidzumi, and originally published in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **30** (1916) and **31** (1917). Parts X-XII contain the nomenclatural changes recorded in Rehder, A., 1929-35.
1925. *Über die Brutknospen bildende Corydalis vivipara*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **21**: 52-53.  
Native of Szechwan.
1926. *Lichtbilder zur pflanzen-geographie und biologie*. 258-263. Reihe (Nr. 1286-1315). A. K. Schindler, China. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **23**: 236-239.  
Captions and brief descriptions of the vegetation to be seen in a set of photographs.
1928. *Corydalis hamata* Franch. et *C. pseudohamata* Fedde. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **24**: 239-241.  
Critical nomenclatural changes.
- 1933-36. *Vermischtes*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **32**: 123-128. 1933; **34**: 253-254, 308-310. 1934; **38**: 183-184. 1935; **40**: 320. 1936; **41**: 152. 1936.  
Consists of republications of the original descriptions of various species in various serials.
1934. *Ergänzungen zu der Sammlerliste der Papaveraceae, Teil I in Engler's Pflanzenreich IV. 134* [error for 104] (1909). Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **33**: 297-302.  
Additions to the list of collectors and specimens in Fedde, F., 1909, including some Chinese species.
1936. *Adnotationes ad species formosanas generis Corydalis*. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **41**: 144.  
Critical notes on *C. formosana* and *C. orthocarpa*.
- Fedde, F., and Schlockow, A.**
1905. *Novorum generum, specierum, varietatum formarumque Siphonogamarum index anni 1904*. Mit Nachträgen aus den früheren Jahren. Just's Bot. Jahresb. **32**: Abt. 1: 247-470.  
An alphabetical list, arranged by families, with citations of literature. Reprint, 1-224. 1905.
- Fedde, F., and Schuster, K.**
1935. *Novorum generum, specierum, varietatum, formarum, nominum Siphonogamarum index, anni 1927; mit Nachträgen aus den früheren Jahren*. Just's Bot. Jahresb. **55**: Abt. II: 1-238.  
An alphabetical list, arranged by families, with citations of literature and of specimens.
- Fedorov, A. A.**
1932. [Summary of 4 years' culture of certain subtropical trees in the "Near Caspian Subtropics."] Sov. Subtrop. **1932**: 18-37. 3 f.  
In Russian; includes data on cultivation of some eastern Asiatic species.

**Fedorov, A. Z.**

1925. [On the culture of fibre plants in Nikolsk-Ussurisk district.] Bull. S.-Ussuri Branch Russ. Geog. Soc. **9**: 165-172.  
Notes in Russian, including a description of "*Chu-mi*" (*Abutilon* sp.).
- Fedorova, R. V.** See Minkina, T. I., and Fedorova, R. V.
- Fedorovich, F.**
- 1876-80. [New observation on Siberian spruce, *Picea obovata* Led.] Lfsm. Journ. **1876**: 15-26; **1880**: 472-474.  
This work in Russian, listed in Mezhev, V. I., 1903, no. 20705, has not been seen.
- Fedtschenko, A. P.**
- 1874-99. *Puteshestvie v Turkestan chlena-osnovatelja obshchestva A. P. Fedtschenko, sovershennoe ot Imperatorskago Obshchestva ljubitelei estestvoznaniia po porucheniju Turkestanskago generalgubernatora K. P. von Kaufmana*. [Travels in Turkestan of the charter member of the Society A. P. Fedtschenko, made on the errand of the Imperial Society of the Lovers of Nature and on the invitation of the general governor of Turkestan, K. P. von Kaufman.] 3 v.  
This work in Russian, composed by several authors, was published in parts in various volumes of Izv. Obshch. Estestv. Antrop. Etnogr. Mosk. Univ. Botanical sections, contained in the third volume, are entered separately in this bibliography. See Bunge, A., 1880c, and Regel, E., 1876k and 1882h. For detailed bibliographical data see the Catalogue of the Library of the British Museum, vol. 2, p. 560 (1904).
- See also Fedtschenko, O. A., 1902.
- Fedtschenko, B. A.**
- 1898a. *Abies Semenovii* mihi, eine neue Tanne aus Centralasien. Bot. Centralbl. **73**: 210-211.  
Native of Tien Shan.
- 1898b. [Journey in western Tien Shan for the study of the glaciers of Talas-Alatau. (Preliminary report.)] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **1898**: 403-423.  
An account in Russian, with notes on the various plants observed.
- 1899a. *Note sur quelques espèces du genre Prangos* Lindl. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **7**: 178-181.  
*P. pabularia* Lindl. and *P. tschimganica* sp. nov., native of Tien Shan.
- 1899b. *Note sur les conifères du Turkestan russe*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **7**: 185-197.  
Includes 6 species from Tien Shan.
- 1899c. *Liste provisoire des espèces du genre Hedysarum*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **7**: 254-261.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1900. *Kleinere Mittheilungen über einige Hedysarum-Arten*. Bot. Centralbl. **84**: 273-275.  
Includes *H. tanguticum* and *H. tuberosum*, spp. nov. from Kansu and Szechwan.
- 1902a. *Obzor vidov roda Hedysarum. (Generis Hedysari revisio)*. Act. Hort. Petrop. **19**: 183-342.  
In Russian, the keys and descriptions in both Russian and Latin. For additional data see Fedtschenko, B. A., 1905a.
- 1902b. [Materials for the flora of Munku-sardyk Mountains and the shores of Kossogol Lake (Mongolia).] Trudy Obshch. Est. Ispyt. Univ. Kazan **33**. Prot. Zased. **201**: 1-20.  
In Russian; includes an enumeration of 136 species. This work has not been seen.
- 1903a. *Über die Elemente der Flora des West-Tian-schan*. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **21**: 323-326. *pl. 16*.  
Chiefly ecological; includes a description of *Trigonotis olgae* sp. nov. belonging to Sect. *Antiphyllum* sect. nov. from Tien Shan.
- 1903b. [In western Tien Shan in the summer of 1902.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **39**: 480-507.  
A description in Russian, with botanical notes. Reprint, 1-28. 1903.
- 1904a. *Notulae criticae turkestanicae. Decas I*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **4**: 914-916.  
Includes *Hedysarum krassnowi* sp. nov., native of Tien Shan.



- 1904b. *Novitates florae turkestanicae*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 4: 917.  
Includes *Iris coerulea* and *Allium aflatunense*, spp. nov. native of Tien Shan.
- 1904-05. [Flora of western Tian Shan. Botanical results of the expeditions of 1897 and 1902 and the summary of former expeditions. (I.) Act. Hort. Petrop. 23: 249-532. 1904; (II) 24: 155-260. 1905.  
In Russian with Latin diagnoses; contains descriptions of old and new species, keys, and an extensive bibliography. vol. 23, 272-294.
- 1905a. *Obzor vidov roda Hedysarum. Generis Hedysari revisio*. 1-56; Addenda et corrigenda. 1-8. 3 maps.  
In Russian; contains a re-description of *H. crassnowi*, native of Tien Shan. It is apparently an addition to Fedtschenko, B. A., 1902a, and has a subtitle: "Chast' obshchaya" (general part).
- 1905b. [New species of the flora of Turkestan.] Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 5: 41-44.  
In Russian with French résumé; includes *Lithospermum tschimganicum* and *Allium pskemense*, natives of Tien Shan. For republication see the next entry.
1906. *Nouvelles espèces de la flore du Turkestan*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 3: 55-56.  
A republication of the new species in the preceding entry.
1907. [Flora of Yakutsk. I.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 3: 126-146.  
An annotated enumeration in Russian, without descriptions of new species. Reprint, 1-21. 1907.
- 1908a. [Vegetation Bilder aus dem Amurgebiete.] In B. Fedtschenko, and A. Flerov, *Rastitel'nost' Rossii* (Russlands Vegetations-bilder). Ser. I. 3: 1-9, 1-9. pl. 13-18.  
A general survey in Russian and German of the region and its flora.
- 1908b. [Onobrychis-Arten aus dem russischen Turkestan.] Journ. Russe Bot. 1908: 55-59.  
In Russian with a very brief German résumé; includes a key and an annotated enumeration of 13 species with 6 natives of Tien Shan.
- 1908c. [Die Orchidaceen des russischen Turkestan.] Journ. Russe Bot. 1908: 190-194.  
An enumeration in Russian with a brief German résumé of 22 species including 8 natives of Tien Shan.
- 1908-30. *Delectus plantarum exsiccatarum, quas Hortus Botanicus Petropolitano anno 1908 pro mutua commutatione offert*. 1-64. 1908; (*Delectus secundus* . . . anno 1913 . . .) 1-90. 1913; (*Delectus quartus* . . . anno 1930 . . .) 1-52. 1930.  
A systematic enumeration by regions, including Siberia and the Far East. The issue for 1930 was by O. Kuzeneva.
1910. *Echinops tschimganicus* B. Fedtsch., nov. sp. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 122.  
Native of Tien Shan.
- 1911a. *Transbaikalische Wälder (Ost-Sibirien)*. In B. A. Fedtschenko and A. Flerov, *Rastitel'nost' Rossii* (Russlands Vegetations-bilder) Ser. I. 4: 1-25, 27-43. 7 pl. 5 f.  
In Russian and German. This work, listed in Internat. Cat. Sci. Lit. Bot. 14, no. 83976. 1919, has not been seen.
- 1911b. *Eine neue Cousinia (C. mindshelkensis) aus dem westlichen Tianschan*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 10: 164.
- 1911c. [Critical notes on Turkestan plants I.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 8: 121-126.  
Includes some species from Tien Shan.
- 1911-17. *Gerbarii Turkestanskoi flory. Schedae ad floram Turkestanicam exsiccata ab Horto Botanico Imperiali Petropolitano editam. Fasciculus I*. Act. Hort. Petrop. 32: 1-13. 1911; (II) Journ. Russe Bot. 1912: 165-173. 1913; (III et IV) Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 17: 31-49. 1917.  
In Russian; includes some species occurring in Tien Shan and in the Altai Mountains. The title varies slightly.
- 1912a. *La végétation de la Russie d'Asie*. Act. Congr. Internat. Bot. Bruxelles 1910. 2: 51-58.  
Includes a general survey of the flora of the region with notes on some new species native of Tien Shan, and on the zonal distribution of the vegetation.
- 1912b. [Contributions to the flora of the Far East.] Act. Hort. Petrop. 31: 1-195. f. 1-28.  
A chronological description of the author's expedition from Transbaikalia across the Amur to Vladivostok, with a systematic enumeration, pp. 97-195.
- 1912c. *Nouveaux matériaux pour la flore de la Transbaikalie*. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Géogr. 13<sup>2</sup>: 33-147. 1 map.  
A systematic enumeration in Russian of 254 species.
- 1913a. *Flora Asiatskoï Rossii* [Flora of Asiatic Russia].  
A covering title for a series of papers in Russian by various authors. Nos. 1-14 (1913-17) were published by the Colonization Bureau of the Ministry of Agriculture; No. 15 was published in Act. Hort. Petrop. 36: 1-120. pl. 1-9. 1920. Nos. 16-18, listed in the later fascicle covers of this series, were apparently never published. No. 15 is called *Cruciferae* in some lists, *Caryophyllaceae* in others, and was replaced by no. 15 *Umbelliferae*. In this series all the parts dealing with a single family are paged consecutively, each listed under its respective author in this bibliography. For a continuation of this series see Fedtschenko, B. A., 1923a.
- 1913b. *Typhaceae*. In his *Flora Asiatskoï Rossii*. 1: 8-16. 1 f.  
In Russian; includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1913c. [A list of the plants collected by I. A. Kardakov in the central Altai in 1912.] Izv. Zap. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 12,<sup>[6]</sup>: 1-4.  
A list only. The title and localities are in Russian.
- 1914a. *Vorläufiges Verzeichnis der Arten der Gattung Tulipa*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 50. Suppl.: 611-617.  
A systematic annotated enumeration, including *T. edulis* from Japan and *T. erythronioides* from China.
- 1914b. *Enumeratio plantarum Imperii Rossici, imprimis Herbarii Horti Botanici Imperialis Petri Magni*. Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 14. Suppl. 2: 1-102.  
A list with synonymy of 868 species of Pteridophyta, Gymnospermae, and Gramineae, with an indication of their distribution in European and Asiatic Russia.
- 1914c. [A list of Turkestan weeds.] Journ. Russe Bot. 1914: 13-93.  
A systematic annotated enumeration in Russian of 481 species, with citations of specimens, including some natives of Tien Shan.
- 1915a. *Rastitel'nost' Turkestana. Illustrirovannoe posobie dlia opredeleniia rastenii, dikorastushchikh v Turkestanskom kraie i v Kirgizskikh stepakh*. [Vegetation of Turkestan. Illustrated key for the plants indigenous to Turkestan and to the Kirghis steppes.] i-xiv, 1-824.  
In Russian; includes some species native of Tien Shan. Extensively reviewed in Russian by A. Semenov-Tian-Shanskii in Act. Fl. Ross. 2: 266-273. 1916. The original has not been seen.
- 1915b. [Sur les espèces du genre *Megacarpaea* DC.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. 9: 977-986. f. 1-3.  
In Russian; includes *M. delavayi*, native of China, and *M. polyandra* and *M. bifida* from Tibet.
- 1915c. *Notes sur quelques plantes nouvelles ou rares*. 1-3. Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 15: 1-4. pl. 1-2.  
In Russian with a French résumé; includes a Latin description of *Gerbera knorringtoniana* sp. nov., native of Tien Shan.
1922. *De Plumbaginacearum nonnullarum phylogenesi*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 3: 1-3. 1 map.  
*Chomutovia* gen. nov. and *C. ekatherinae* sp. nov., native of western Tien Shan.
- 1923a. *Flora Rossica a Horto Botanico Petropolitano edita. Series I. Flora Rossiae Asiaticae*. 1 (1923).  
In Russian; a continuation of Fedtschenko, B., 1913a. It is apparently incomplete.
- 1923b. *Polygonatum verticillatum auctorum florae Sibiriae*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 4<sup>19-20</sup>: 147-148.  
A short note in Russian, excluding *P. verticillatum* from the Siberian flora.



**Fedtschenko, B. A. (continued).**

- 1925a. Ocherki rastitel'nosti Turkestana. (Sketches of the vegetation of Turkestan.) 1-55. 1 map.  
Contains a general description of the vegetation, including that of the Tien Shan region, data on its distribution, and botanical notes on various species. Edited by the Academy of Science U. S. S. R.
- 1925b. [New botanical literature on Siberia from 1918-1925.] North Asia 5-6: 207-213.  
A Russian bibliography of current literature. The pertinent references have not been incorporated in this bibliography.
1926. Zur vertikalen Verbreitung der Farne in den Gebirgen von Turkestan. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 60: 565-569.  
Includes data on the distribution of 18 species of ferns in Tien Shan. It is also published in Russian in Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U. R. S. S. 26: 66-70. 1927.
1927. [Les Orchidées de l'Asie Centrale.] Mém. Bot. Borodine, 349-359.  
In Russian; includes some species native of Tien Shan.
1928. Révision préliminaire du genre "Güldenstaedtia" Fisch. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 34: 1435-1442.  
Recognizes 18 species.
- 1930a. On the relations between the floras of Russian (Soviet) Central Asia and of China and Tibet. Abstr. Fifth Internat. Bot. Congr. Cambridge, 319-321.  
An abstract of a paper presented. Republished in Rep. Proc. Fifth Internat. Bot. Congr. Cambridge 1930: 517-519. 1931.
- 1930b. Ferns of Mongolia, Chinese Turkestan, and western Manchuria. Philippine Journ. Sci. 42: 429-441.  
A synopsis containing 35 species.
1931. [Ornamental plants of Asia Media.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 23: 273-308.  
In Russian; includes descriptions of some species from the Altai Mountains and Tien Shan.
1933. [On the systematics of kendir.] Trudy Inst. Nov. Lubian. Syr'ia 5: 13-19.  
In Russian with abstract on inserted sheet; contains a new arrangement of the genus *Apocynum* including eastern Asiatic species with two proposed new subgenera. Kendir is considered as *Apocynum sibiricum* Pall. or *A. venetum* L. It occurs in eastern Asia.
1934. [On the problem of taxonomy of kendir.] Trudy Inst. Nov. Lubian. Syr'ia 5: 13-19.  
A general taxonomic discussion in Russian with a few references to eastern Asiatic species of *Apocynum*.
- See also Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A.; Glinka, G. V., and others, 1914; and Glinka, K. D., and Fedtschenko, B. A.

**Fedtschenko, B. A., and Elenkin, A. A.**

1908. Aperçu bibliographique de tous les travaux concernant la flore russe parus en 1906. In Obzor Botaniko-geograficheskoi Literatury po flore Rossii za 1906 god. 1-69.  
A bibliography and criticism of current literature for the year. The entries appertaining to eastern Asia are listed in this bibliography.

**Fedtschenko, B. A., and Flerov, A. F.**

1909. Illustrirovannyi opredelitel rastenii Sibiri [Illustrated descriptions of the plants of Siberia]. 2 parts (1, 1-61. pl. 1-5. f. 1-71; 2, 59-86. pl. 6. f. 72-99).  
A monographic work in Russian. Part 1 contains Pteridophytes; part 2, by V. S. Dokturovskii, contains Gymnosperms. Apparently no more have been published.

**Fedtschenko, B. A., and Knorring, O. E.**

1930. Introduction to the study of the vegetation of Chinese Turkestan. Bull. App. Bot. 22: 395-432. f. 1-6.  
A general discussion in Russian.

**Fedtschenko, B. A., and Nekrasova, V. A.**

1935. [Ash trees of middle Asia.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. X. 2: 35-48.  
In Russian with an English résumé; contains a taxonomic survey with a key and description of species, including *Fraxinus raibocarpa* native of Tien Shan.

**Fedtschenko, B. A., Subachev, V. N., and Roshevitz, R. J.**

- 1929-31. Flora transbaicalica . . . Pars. I. Pteridophyta-Gym-

nospermae-Monocotyledoneae. 1-104. f. 1-78. 1929; (Pars. 2. Monocotyledonae) 105-167. f. 79-113. 1931.  
A general flora in Russian.

**Fedtschenko, B. A. (and others).**

1906. Aperçu bibliographique de tous les travaux concernant la flore russe parus en 1905. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 6. Suppl.: 1-106.  
Contains a bibliography in Russian of 267 entries and a review of the works by regions, including Siberia and the Far East, with lists of the new species and varieties for each region.
1933. [Materials for the study of the wild growing fibrous plants in U. S. S. R.] Sovetsk. Bot. 3-4: 75-108. f. 1-8. 1 map.  
In Russian; includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species. This is a series of 8 individual pamphlets edited by B. A. Fedtschenko.

**Fedtschenko, O. A.**

1902. [Enumeration of plants collected in Turkestan during the seasons of 1869, 1870 and 1871.] Izv. Obsch. Estestv. Anthropol. Etnogr. Mosk. Univ. Geogr. Otd. 103: 1-183.  
In Russian. It appears also in A. P. Fedtschenko, [Travels in Turkestan. . . ] 3: 1-100. 1902. Neither of these editions has been seen.
- 1903-09. [Flora of the Pamir. Original investigations of 1901 and summary of preceding knowledge.] Act. Hort. Petrop. 21: 233-471. 1 map. 1903; (Suppl. I) 24: 123-154. 1905; (Suppl. II) 24: 313-355. 1905; (Suppl. III) 28: 97-126. 1908; (Suppl. IV) 28: 453-514. 1909.  
A comprehensive enumeration in Russian, with a comparative table showing the distribution of species.
1904. Trois espèces nouvelles du genre *Eremurus*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 4: 771-774. 1 f.  
Includes *E. lactiflorus* sp. nov., native of western Tien Shan.
- 1906a. Was ist Iris Maackii Max. Allg. Bot. Zeitschr. 12: 89-90.  
A critical note on this native of Manchuria.
- 1906b. Uebersicht der turkestanischen Aroideen. Allg. Bot. Zeitschr. 12: 197-200.  
Includes *Arum korolkowi*, native of western Tien Shan.
- 1906c. [A critical note on *Eremurus Aucherianus* Boiss. and *Eremurus Korolkowi* Rgl.] Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 6: 39-43. 1 pl.  
A taxonomic discussion in Russian with a French résumé of these species native of Tien Shan.
- 1907a. Bemerkungen über die geographische Verbreitung der Gattung *Eremurus*. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 7: 65-68. 1 map.
- 1907b. *Eremurus chinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 41: 199-200.  
Native of Kansu and Szechwan.
- 1907c. *Eremurus chinensis* nova species. Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb. 36. Liv. 3. Bot.: 11-12. 1 map.  
Native of Kansu and Szechwan. In Russian with Latin diagnoses of new species. These are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 256. 1907.
- 1909a. [A key for the determination of Turkestan species of the genus *Iris*.] Journ. Russe Bot. 1909: 73-79.  
In Russian. It is a continuation of Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1905.
- 1909b. [A key for the determination of Turkestan species of the genus *Eremurus*.] Journ. Russe Bot. 1909: 81-89. 1 pl.  
In Russian; contains a systematic annotated enumeration of 16 species, including some natives of Tien Shan.
- 1909c. *Eremurus* Kritische Übersicht der Gattung. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VIII. 23: 1-210. pl. 1-24.  
Includes the Chinese species. See also Hemsley, W. B., 1909g.
- 1909-13. Delectus seminum quae hortus Olginensis pro mutua commutatione offert. Journ. Russe Bot. 1909: 114-115; (II) 1910: 70-72; (III) 1911: 24-28; (IV) 1913: 11-15.  
An enumeration with places of origin; includes several eastern Asiatic species. This garden was near Moscow.
1912. [Liliaceae. The genus *Eremurus* M. B.] In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Asiatskoi Rossii. 3: 1-29. pl. 1-16.  
In Russian; includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1921. [New materials for the study of *Eremurus*. 3. *Eremurus luteus* Baker in central Tien Shan.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **2**: 48.  
A short note in Russian.
1924. [Liste des Iridacées de la flore Russe.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe **23**: 106-116.  
In Russian with a very brief French résumé; a systematic enumeration including some species natives of eastern Asia and Tien Shan.
- Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A.**  
1898. [Beitrag zur Flora des südlichen Altai.] Zemlevěděníe **1898**<sup>1-2</sup>: 38-51.  
Includes a systematic enumeration of 153 species. Republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **25**: 483-494. 1898.  
1899a. Ranunculaceen des russischen Turkestan. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **27**: 390-431.  
A systematic treatment, including many eastern Asiatic species. This was also published in Russian with the same title in Trudy Obshch. Est. Ispyt. Univ. Kazan **33**<sup>3</sup>: 1-35. 1 folded table. 1899.  
1899b. Potentillae nonnullae e regionibus Turkestanicis allatae et a cl. Siegfriedo determinatae. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **7**: 182-184.  
Includes 15 species native of western Tien Shan.
1901. [Die höheren Cryptogamen des Russischen Turkestan.] Trudy Obshch. Est. Ispyt. Univ. Kazan **36**<sup>3</sup>: 1-36. (Germ.) 1-2.  
In Russian with a German résumé; contains a key and a systematic, annotated enumeration of 39 species, including some natives of Tien Shan and eastern Asia.
1905. [Iridaceae of Russian Turkestan.] Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. **5**: 153-162. 1 pl.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes many species from Tien Shan. Reprint. 1-10. 1905. For continuation see Fedtschenko, O. A., 1909a.
- 1905-23. Conspectus florum Turkestanicae. Übersicht sämtlicher bis jetzt für den Russischen Turkestan [d. h. für die Gebiete: Transkaspien, Syrdarja, Fergana, Samarkand, Semiretschje, Semipalatinsk (ausser dem östlichen Teile), Akmolly, Turgai und Uralsk (jenseits des Uralflusses)] nebst Chiwa, Buchara und Kuldsha als wildwachsenden nachgewiesenen Pflanzenarten. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. **18**<sup>2</sup>: 199-221. 1905; **19**<sup>2</sup>: 293-342. 1906; **20**<sup>2</sup>: 296-341. 1906; **22**<sup>2</sup>: 197-221. 1907; **23**<sup>2</sup>: 341-386. 1908; **24**<sup>2</sup>: 67-84. 1908; **26**<sup>2</sup>: 157-188. 1910; **28**<sup>2</sup>: 1-88. 1911; **29**<sup>2</sup>: 226-277. 1912; **31**<sup>2</sup>: 111-175. 1913; **40**<sup>2</sup>: 172-222. 1923.  
A critical enumeration of 2886 species including many from Tien Shan, some described as new. It is also published in Russian in Izv. Turkest. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **6**. Suppl. 6 pts. 1906-16 (1, 1-96. 1906; 2, 97-300. 1909; 3, 1-156. 1909; 4, 157-402. pl. 1-5. 1911; 5, 1-200. 1913; 6, 201-393. 1916).
1906. [Campanulaceae des russischen Turkestan.] Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb. **35**: Liv. **3**. Bot.: 52-60, 70.  
A systematic annotated enumeration in Russian with a German résumé, p. 70. of 22 species, including some natives of Tien Shan, with a comparative table of distribution. Reprint, 1-10. 1906.
1907. [Verzeichniss der insbesondere von J. Krüchow im Amur-Gebiete aufgesammelten Pflanzen.] Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb. **35**. Bot.: 211-277. pl. 1-6.  
In Russian with a German summary; includes 494 species.
1913. [Sphenoclea Gaertn. in Turkestan.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **10**: 122-124.  
Includes notes on distribution of this species in eastern Asia.
1924. Conspectus florum Turkestanicae et Kirghisicae I. Pteridophyta. Gymnospermae. Monocotyledoneae: Typhaceae-Eriocaulonaceae. Act. Hort. Petrop. **38**: i-vi, 1-236.  
A systematic enumeration in Russian of 609 species, including those from Tien Shan, the introduction also in English.
- Fée, A. L. A.**  
1844-52. Mémoires sur la famille des fougères. 2. (Histoire des Acrostichées) [1], 1-114. pl. 1-64. 1844-45; 5, (Genera Filicum. Exposition des genres de la famille des Polypodiacees). 1-387. pl. 1-30. 1850-52.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. Eleven "mémoires" were issued by Fée, but the others contain no direct references to eastern Asia.
- Feer, H.**  
1890. Beiträge zur Systematik und Morphologie der Campanulaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **12**: 608-621. pl. 6-8.  
Includes *Perocarpa circaeoides*, a transfer of *Campanula circaeoides*, native of Japan and Hupeh.
- Feng, C. F. (= Feng, Tsê-fang).**  
1923. [A preliminary classification of Chinese cotton.] Agr. Sci. **12**<sup>12</sup>: 10-40.  
In Chinese; includes a key to species and varieties.  
1924. [A systematic classification of Chinese cotton varieties and a study of the important ones.] Agri. Sci. **19**<sup>1</sup>: 45-52.  
This paper in Chinese includes a key. It is reported to be republished with minor changes in Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **43**, 1924 (not seen).  
1924-26. [An analytical key to the species of the genus *Gossypium*.] Agr. Sci. **17**<sup>12</sup>: 1-16. 1924; **35**<sup>9</sup>: 1-60. f. 1-13. 1926.  
In Chinese; translated from Watt, G., 1907a. The second part is by Feng, C. F., and "Fang, Y. W." (= Fang, Yung-huai).
- Feng, Liu-tang.**  
1931. [An historical study of cereal crops in China.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **88**: 7-24.  
In Chinese; contains many references to the older Chinese works.
- Fenzl, G.**  
1930. Problems of reforestation in Kwangtung with respect to the climate. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **9**: 97-113. f. A-C.  
1931. On the natural conditions affecting the introduction of forestry as a branch of rural economy in the Province of Kwangtung, especially in North Kwangtung. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **7**: 37-98. pl. 3, 4.  
Includes numerous data regarding vegetative conditions and forest types.  
1932-33. Report on forest regions of Fengtien and Kirin Provinces, Manchuria. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **11**: 539-551. 1932; **12**: 11-28. pl. 1. 1933.  
A preliminary report on a trip during June and July, 1930.
- Fenzi, E. O.**  
1876. Bamboos. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **6**: 773-774.  
General notes on various eastern Asiatic species cultivated in Italy, with notes by W. Munro, including *Phyllostachya nidularia* sp. nov.  
See also Rivière, A., and Rivière, C., 1878a.
- Fenzl, E.**  
1868-70. Reise der Österreichischen Fregatte "Novara" um die Erde in den Jahren 1857, 1858, 1859 unter den Befehlen des Commodore B. von Wüllerstorff-Urbair. Botanischer Theil. I Band. Sporenpflanzen von A. Grunow, A. von Krempelhuber, H. W. Reichardt, Georg Mettenius, Julius Milde, redigirt von Dr. Edward Fenzl. 1-261. pl. 1-36.  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species, the individual papers entered separately in this bibliography.  
See also Jacquin, J. F., 1811-44.
- Ferguson, J. C.**  
1930. Bretschneider. China Journ. **13**: 246-250.  
A brief review of his life, with a list of publications, including "Works on botany", pp. 248-250.  
See also Faber, E., 1907.
- Fernald, M. L.**  
1902. Relationship of some American and Old World birches. Amer. Journ. Sci. IV. **14**: 167-194. pl. 5, 6.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species and varieties of *Betula*. Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Gray Herb. n. ser. **23**.  
1919. The unity of the genus *Arenaria*. Rhodora **21**: 1-7.  
Concludes that *Moehringia* and several other currently recognized genera should be reduced to *Arenaria*. Reprinted in Contr. Gray Herb. n. ser. **57**: 1-7.  
1923. Nomenclatorial transfers in *Mariscus*. Rhodora **25**: 49-54.  
*Cladium* established as a synonym of *Mariscus*, with transfers of various species, including a few from eastern Asia.

**Fernald, M. L. (continued).**

1924. *Polystichum mohrioides* and some other subantarctic or Andean plants in the northern hemisphere. *Rhodora* 26: 89-95.  
Discusses *Hydrocotyle chinensis* as probably identical with the North American *Lilaeopsis lineata*. Reprinted in Contr. Gray Herb. n. ser. 72: 89-95.
- 1926-29. Some relationships of the floras of the northern hemisphere. Proc. Internat. Congr. Pl. Sci. Ithaca 1926: 1487-1507. text maps. 1-45.  
A phytogeographical discussion, including eastern Asia.
- 1928a. The American and eastern Asiatic *Beckmannia*. *Rhodora* 30: 24-27.  
Discusses the eastern Asiatic species, transferring *Panicum syzigachne* Steud. to *Beckmannia*. Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Gray Herb. 79, 1928.
- 1928b. The eastern American variety of *Polystichum Braunii*. *Rhodora* 30: 28-30. pl. 159.  
*P. braunii purshii* var. nov. credited also to northern China and Sakhalin. Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Gray Herb. 79, 1928.
1929. A study of *Thelypteris palustris*. *Rhodora* 31: 27-36. pl. 180.  
Occurs in eastern Asia.
- 1930a. *Ligusticum scoticum* of the North Atlantic and of the North Pacific. *Rhodora* 32: 7-9. pl. 193, 194.  
*L. hultenii* sp. nov. from Alaska, Kamchatka, and Japan.
- 1930b. *Carex macrocephala* and *C. anthericoides*. *Rhodora* 32: 9-11.  
Contains notes on the identity of the former from the coast of Asia. Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Gray Herb. 87, 1930.
- 1930c. Some varieties of the Amphigean species of *Osmunda*. *Rhodora* 32: 71-76.  
Includes notes on *O. cinnamomea asiatica* from Asia. Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Gray Herb. 87, 1930.
- 1930d. *Potamogeton alpinus* and *P. microstachys*. *Rhodora* 32: 76-83. pl. 197.  
Includes mention of eastern Asiatic specimens. Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Gray Herb. 87, 1930. For correction of nomenclature see Fernald, M. L., 1931c.
- 1931a. Specific segregations and identities in some floras of eastern North America and the Old World. *Rhodora* 33: 25-63. pl. 204. text maps 1-31.  
Includes many references and maps showing distribution in eastern Asia. Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Gray Herb. 93, 1931.
- 1931b. The home of *Keria japonica*. *Rhodora* 33: 199-200.  
Native in Japan as well as in China.
- 1931c. *Potamogeton tenuifolius* Raf. *Rhodora* 33: 209-211.  
A correction of nomenclature in Fernald, M. L., 1930d.
- 1932a. The linear-leaved North American species of *Potamogeton*, section *Axillares*. Mem. Amer. Acad. 17: 1-183. pl. 1-40. maps 1-31.  
Includes *Potamogeton manchuriensis* sp. nov. based on *P. acutifolius* Link subsp. *manchuriensis* A. Benn. and *P. henryi* sp. nov. from Hupeh. Reprinted without change of pagination in Mem. Gray Herb. Harvard Univ. 3, 1932.
- 1932b. *Lathyrus japonicus* versus *L. maritimus*. *Rhodora* 34: 177-187.  
*Lathyrus japonicus* is accepted as the proper binomial for this species.
1933. Recent discoveries in the Newfoundland flora. *Rhodora* 35: 203-223. pl. 247. text maps 21, 22.  
Contains *Calamagrostis purpurascens* var. *macrantha* comb. nov. (*C. urelytra* var. *macrantha* Takeda) and notes on related Japanese species.
- Fernald, M. L., and Brackett, A. E.**  
1929. The representatives of *Eleocharis palustris* in North America. *Rhodora* 31: 57-77. pl. 181-184.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. Reprinted in Contr. Gray Herb. 83: 57-77. pl. 181-184.
- Ferrari, G. B.**  
1633. *Senensis e societate Iesu de florum cultura*. Libri IV. [i-viii], 1-522, [index i-xv], illustr.

Pages 479-502 contain a treatment of the "China rose", probably *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis*.

1638. Flora ouero cultura di fiori . . . distinta in quattro libri e trasportata dalla lingua Latina nell'Italiana da Lodouico Aureli Perugino. [i-xii], 1-520, [index i-xxvii]. illustr.  
A translation of the preceding.
- Ferry de la Bellone, (C. de.)**  
1887-88. Note sur un hypogée consommé au Japon comme condiment. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franc. 16 ème Sess. Toulouse 1: 248-249. 1887; 2: 576-577. 1888.  
*Rhizopogon usselli* proposed for the fungus known as *boukourou* in Japan.
- Filatov, M. M.**  
1912. [The soil of the basin of the Urūmkan Gazimur (Transbaikalia region).] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Pochv. Izsl. 1909: 1-103. 9 pl.  
In Russian; includes a description of the vegetation.
- [Findlay, R.]**  
1927. Herbaceous Clematis. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 343. f. 154.  
Includes *C. heracleaefolia* var. *dauidiana* from China.
- Finet, E. A.**  
1896a. Sur un *Ornithochilus* nouveau de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 43: 495-497. pl. 11.  
*Ornithochilus delavayi* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1896b. Sur le genre *Yuania* Maximowicz. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 43: 601-603. pl. 12.  
Contains only *Yuania japonica*.
- 1896c. Note sur deux espèces nouvelles d'*Oreorchis*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 43: 697-699. pl. 13, 14.  
*Oreorchis fargesii* sp. nov. from Szechwan and *O. unguiculata* sp. nov. from Japan.
- 1897a. Sur le genre *Oreorchis* Lindley. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 44: 69-74. pl. 3.  
Seven species are recognized, four in China and Japan.
- 1897b. Corrections aux notes III et IV: *Cremastra unguiculata* sp. nov. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 44: 235-236.  
A transfer of *Orchis unguiculata* Finet of Japan.
- 1897c. Orchidées nouvelles de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 44: 419-422. pl. 13, 14.  
*Dendrobium yunnanense*, *Pogonia yunnanensis*, *Hemipilia brevicaricata*, and *H. cruciata*, spp. nov.
1898. Orchidées recueillies au Yunnan et au Laos, par le Prince Henri d'Orléans. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 45: 411-414.  
A list of 47 species.
- 1898-1909. Orchidacées nouvelles ou peu connues. Journ. de Bot. 12: 340-344. pl. 5, 6. 1898; (II) Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 333-343. pl. 10, 11. f. 1, 2. 1908; (III) 56: 97-104. pl. 1, 2. 1909.  
Contains descriptions of various new species from eastern Asia.
1899. Sur quelques espèces nouvelles du genre *Calanthe*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 46: 434-437. pl. 9, 10.  
Four new species from western China.
1900. Les Orchidées du Japon, principalement d'après les collections de l'herbier du Muséum d'histoire naturelle de Paris. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 47: 262-286. pl. 8, 9.  
An enumeration of 86 species, several described as new.
1901. Les Orchidées de l'Asie orientale. Rev. Gén. Bot. 13: 497-534. pl. 12-18.  
Considers 75 species, mostly from China, many described as new.
- 1903a. Énumération des espèces du genre *Dendrobium* (Orchidées) formant la collection du Muséum de Paris. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 9: 295-303.  
Includes a key to sections and citations of specimens; contains no new species.
- 1903b. *Dendrobium* nouveaux de l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 50: 372-383. pl. 11-14.  
Includes *Dendrobium odiosum* sp. nov. from Yunnan and *D. fargesii* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
1908. Orchidées de l'île Quelpaert (Corée) et de la province de Kii (Japon) recueillies en 1907 par MM. Faurie et Taquet. Journ. de Bot. 21: 110-111.  
A list of 26 species, none considered as new.

1910. Orchidées du Su-tchuen. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 260-261.  
A list of 10 species, none considered as new.
- Finet, E. A., and Gagnepain, F.**  
1903. Contributions à la flore de l'Asie orientale d'après l'herbier du muséum de Paris. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 50: 517-557. *pl.* 16, 17, 601-627. *pl.* 19. 1903; 51: 56-76. 130-136. 293-329, 388-414. *pl.* 4, 461-527. *pl.* 5-9. 1904; 52: Mém. 4: 1-170. *pl.* 1-20. 1905-06. [Mém. 14].  
A critical consideration by families, Ranunculaceae to Magnoliaceae, with keys to the species, bibliographic citations, synonymy, etc. The title of the part published in the Mémoires is: Contributions à l'étude de la flore de l'Asie orientale. For reprint see the next entry.  
1905-07. Contributions à la flore de l'Asie orientale. 2 fasc. (1, i-xvi, [i-ii], 1-224. *pl.* 17, 19. f. 4-9. 1905; 2, i-xvi, 1-170. *pl.* 1-20. 1907).  
This is a reprint, with additional data in the parts with Roman pagination, of the preceding entry.  
1906. Espèces nouvelles de l'Asie orientale. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: 125-127. 573-576. f. 1.  
*Thalictrum macrostigma*, *Anemone erythrophylla*, and *Delphinium vitifolium*, spp. nov. from Szechwan and *Michelia cavaleriei*, *M. bodinieri*, and *Actinidia fortunati*, spp. nov. from Kweichow. See also the next entry.  
1907-08. Additions à la flore de l'Asie orientale. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 54: 82-90. 1907; Journ. de Bot. 21: 14-21. 29-34, 95-100. 1908.  
Supplementary to the preceding entry.
- Fingerhuth, A.**  
1832. Monographia generis Capsici. 1-32, i-iv. *pl.* 1-10.  
Includes *Capsicum sinense*.
- Fiona, J.**  
1929. Meconopsis betonicifolia var. Baileyi. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 28.  
Native of Tibet.
- Fiori, A.**  
1917. I bambù coltivati in Italia a scopo ornamentale ed economico. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 42: 29-34, 40-47, 55-60. *pl.* 2. f. 3, 73-76. f. 4, 94-96. f. 6, 109-112, 122-127, 137-141, 159-162.  
Contains descriptions, synonymy, and literature citations of many eastern Asiatic species.
- Fischer, C. E. C.** See Spare, G. H., and Fischer, C. E. C.
- Fischer, C. E. C., and Fröderström, H.**  
1937. New plants from Tibet and Sikkim. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1937: 94-100.  
New species of various genera.
- Fischer, E.**  
1890. Untersuchungen zur vergleichenden Entwicklungs-geschichte und Systematik der Phalloideen. Nouv. Mém. Soc. Helvet. Sci. Nat. 32<sup>1</sup>: 1-103. *pl.* 1-6. f. 1-7.  
Monographic.  
1893. Neue Untersuchungen zur vergleichenden Entwicklungs-geschichte und Systematik der Phalloideen. Nouv. Mém. Soc. Helvet. Sci. Nat. 33<sup>1</sup>: 1-51. *pl.* 1-3. f. 1-5.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Fischer, F. E. L.**  
1806. Description d'une nouvelle espèce d'Elymus. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1: 45-46. *pl.* 3.  
*E. junceus*, native of the Altai Mountains.  
1808. Catalogue du jardin des plantes de son Excellence Monsieur le comte Alexis de Razoumofsky à Gorenki. 1-143. 1808, ed. 2, i-viii, 1-76. 1 *pl.* 1812.  
Lists some eastern Asiatic species.  
1809a. Révision du genre Geum. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 2: 184-188. *pl.* 11.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1809b. Notice sur une plante de la famille des succulentes (Joubarbes, Sempervivae). Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 2: 269-274.  
Concerns four species of *Orostachys* including the new species, *O. chlorantha* from the Baikal region and *O. malocophylla* from Dahuria.  
1812. Descriptio plantarum rariorum Sibiriae. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 3: 56-82. *pl.* 9.  
Descriptions of 15 new species.
- 1823a. Adumbratio generis Adenophorae. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 6: 165-169.  
Descriptions of 9 species of *Adenophora*, including some from eastern Siberia.  
1823b. Gildenstaedtia, nouveau genre de la famille des Légumineuses. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 6: 170-174. *pl.* 20.  
Includes *G. monophylla* sp. nov. from the Altai Mountains and *G. pauciflora* sp. nov. from Transbaikalia.  
1833. Zygophyllaceae. 1-14.  
A monographic description of *Tribulus terrestris* L. and 8 species of *Zygophyllum*, including 6 from the Altai Mountains. The original has not been seen. This is listed in E. R. von Trautvetter's bibliography. "F. E. L. von Fischer und seine Schriften," Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 38<sup>1</sup>: 585-595. 1865.  
1841. Ueber die verschiedenen Arten von Balsampappeln, welche hier cultiviert werden. Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 9: 343-348.  
Includes descriptions of *Populus suaveolens*, native of Transbaikalia, and *P. laurifolia*, native of the Altai Mountains.  
1850-51. Notice sur les Liliacées alimentaires de la Sibérie. Fl. Serr. Jard. 6: 145-146.  
General notes; includes some eastern Asiatic edible species of Liliaceae.  
See also Langsdorf, G. H. von, and Fischer, F. E. L.
- Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A.**  
1835. Index seminum quae hortus botanicus Imperialis Petropolitani pro mutua commutatione offert. Accedunt animadversiones botanicae nonnullae. 1-42; (index secundus . . .) 1-54.  
The first "index" contains the descriptions of a few Chinese species, including *Phtheirospermum chinense* Bunge, *Rehmannia chinensis* Libotsch., and *Silene aprica* Turcz. The descriptions are republished in Linnaea 10. Litt.: 79-111, and in Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 4: 332-343. 1835; 5: 120-128. 1836. The second index contains a description of *Hemistepta lyrata* Bunge, native of northern China. All these descriptions are republished in Linnaea 11. Litt.: 93-134. 1837, and in Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 5: 180-190, 291-304. 1836.  
1841-42. Enumeratio plantarum novarum a cl. Schrenk lectarum. 2 v. (1, i-vii, 1-113. 2 *pl.* 1841; 2, i-iii, 1-77. 1842).  
Includes original descriptions of many species from the Altai Mountains.  
1846. Sertum Petropolitani, seu icones et descriptiones plantarum, quae in horto bot. Imperiali petropolitano floruerunt. 4 parts. 1846-69 (decas 1, 10+1 *pl.* 1846; decas 2, 10+7 *pl.* 1852; decas 3-4, 19 *pl.* 1869).  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. Decas 3-4 is by E. Regel. The plates are accompanied by unpagged letterpress.
- Fischer, F. E. L., Meyer, C. A., and Avé-Lallement, J. L. E.**  
1839-46. Animadversiones botanicae. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 6: 43-67. 1839; 8: 51-74. 1842; 9: 55-97. 1843; 9, Suppl.: 8-25. 1844; 10: 43-60. 1845; 11: 49-83. 1846.  
Includes critical notes and descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species. Parts 1 and 2 were republished in Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 14: 365-381. 1840, and in Linnaea 14. Litt.: 139-167. 1840. Parts 1 and 2 were also reprinted, 1-25. 1840, and 1-24. 1842, respectively. Parts 3-5 were republished in Linnaea 18: 165-222. 1844, and in Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 5: 370-382. 1846. See also next entry.  
1846. Observations sur les genres Angelica et Archangelica. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 20: 189-192. 1843.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. It is an excerpt from Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 9, Suppl. (see preceding entry).
- Fischer von Waldheim, A. A., and others.**  
1899. Istoricheskiĭ ocherk Imperatorskago S.-Peterburgskago Botanicheskago Sada za poslednie 25-letie ego s 1873 po 1898g. [Historical sketch of the Imperial St. Petersburg Botanical Garden from 1873-1898.] i-vi, 1-308, i-vi, 1 *map.*  
This work in Russian consists of articles by various authors. It includes descriptions of the herbarium and of collections, and a survey of the literary activity of the Garden (pp. 206-296) with biographies of various botanists and bibliographies of their works, some concerning eastern Asia.



**Fischer von Waldheim, A. A., and others (continued).**

1905. *Illustirovannyi putevoditel' po Imperatorskomu Botanicheskomu Sadu*. [Illustrated guide to the Imperial Botanical Garden.] 1-301. *pl.* 1-8. *f.* 1-59. 3 maps.

This work in Russian consists of articles by various authors. It includes a sketch by V. L. Komarov, *Vegetation of Japan and China*, pp. 155-174; descriptions of various regions and collections and scattered botanical notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

**Fisher, F. H.**

1932-33. Reginald Farrer, author, traveller, botanist and flower painter. Ed. 1, 1932 [not seen]; ed. 2, [il], 1-38. *pl.* 1-25. 1933.

This is "A bound edition of the Alpine Garden Society's bulletin, vol. 1, no. 10". It contains a brief biography, notes on his drawings, "selected field notes of the Farrer-Purdum expedition to Kansu, 1914-1915," etc., as well as excellent reproductions of photographs and paintings of plants.

**Fitch, W.** See Brandis, D., 1874.

**Fitschen, J.**

1921. Zwei kritische Koniferen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 31: 225-227.

*Abies umbilicata* Mayr, and *Picea hondoensis* Mayr, from Japan.

1926. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der in Deutschland anbauwürdigen Fichten. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 37: 35-56.

Includes a key for the species of *Picea* and descriptions of some natives of eastern Asia.

1929. Die Gattung *Tsuga*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 41: 1-11. *pl.* 1-6.

A revision including the eastern Asiatic species.

See also Beissner, L., 1891.

**Fitzherbert, S. W.**

1903. The Cherokee rose (*Rosa laevigata*) and its forms. *Flora & Sylva* 1: 294-296. 1 *pl.*

General notes.

1909. *Campanula punctata*. *Garden* 73: 423. 1 *f.*

Native of eastern Asia.

1910. Some handsome senecios. *Gard. Chron.* III. 48: 14-15.

*f.* 3.

Includes several Chinese species.

1911a. *Osteomeles anthyllidifolia*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 50: 433. *f.* 176.

General and horticultural notes on this native of China.

1911b. *Campanula punctata*. *Garden* 75: 458. 1 *f.*

A general note on this native of eastern and northern Asia.

1914. The *Hamamelis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 55: 67-68.

Includes *H. arborea* and *H. mollis* of China and Japan.

**Fitzpatrick, H. M. (Harry Morton)—of Ithaca, N. Y.)**

1920. Monograph of the *Coryneliaceae*. *Mycologia* 12: 206-267. *pl.* 12-18.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species with *Corynelia nipponensis* sp. nov.

**Fitzpatrick, H. M. (of Dublin).**

1929. Coniferae: keys to the genera and species, with economic notes. *Sci. Proc. Dublin Soc.* 19: 189-260. *pl.* 9-15.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Flahault, C.** See Bornet, E., and Flahault, C.**Flaksberger, C. [=Flaksberger, K.]**

1911. [Weizen aus Sunpan (China).] *Bull. Angewandte Bot.* 4: 1-29. *pl.* 8 *f.* 191-198.

In Russian and German; concerns a collection of wheat (*Triticum*) from Szechwan, with descriptions of various new varieties and forms.

1912. [Weizen und Gerste aus Jakutsk.] *Bull. Angewandte Bot.* 5: 261-274. 1 *f.*

A discussion of wheat and barley in Russian with a German summary.

1915. [Determination of wheats.] *Bull. Appl. Bot.* 8: 9-211. *pl.* 125. *f.* 1-43.

In Russian with an English résumé; includes keys for the species and brief descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species of *Triticum*.

1929. [Wheats in foreign herbaria.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 21: 451-482. *f.* 1-4.

In Russian; contains a discussion of specimens and species of eastern Asia.

1935. Cereals. Wheat. In *Flora of cultivated plants*. 1: i-ix. 1-434. *f.* 1-127.

Includes the eastern Asiatic forms; Russian text. The introductory part is by R. J. Rozhevits. See Vavilov, N. I., and Wolff, E. V., 1935-36.

**Flechtner, J.**

1915a. Die Gattung *Andromeda* L. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* 10: 6-11.

A review of this genus with eastern Asiatic species.

1915b. *Tilia mongolica*. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* 10: 124-125.

A general description.

**Fleischer, M.**

1905-06. Neue Familien, Gattungen und Arten der Laubmoose. *Hedwigia* 45: 53-87. *f.* 1-4.

Includes *Trachypodopsis* and *Homaliodendron* gen. nov. with several transfers of eastern Asiatic species. Pp. 53-64. 1905; 65-87. 1906.

1914-22. Kritische Revision von Carl Müllerschen Laubmoosgattungen. *Hedwigia* 55: 280-285. 1914; 59: 212-219. 1917; 61: 402-408. 1920; 63: 209-216. 1922.

Includes reductions of a few Japanese and Chinese species.

**Flerov, A. F.**

1911. [Die Vegetation des Transbaikalgebietes. Der Urwald.] In B. Fedtschenko and A. Flerov, *Rastitel'nost' Rossii* (Russlands Vegetations-Bilder). Ser. I. 4: 1-43. 7 *pl.* 5 *f.*

This part of Fedtschenko's and Flerov's work has not been seen. It is in Russian and German.

1925. De genere *Trapa* L. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe* 24: 13-45.

The text is in Russian with a German résumé, the title in Russian with a Latin translation. The German summary is entitled: Genus *Trapa* L., seine Verbreitung und systematische Uebersicht. Monographic; recognizes 11 species, including *Trapa manshurica*, *T. japonica*, and *T. chinensis*, spp. nov.

See also Fedtschenko, B. A., and Flerov, A. F.

**Fletcher, H. R.**

1935. A new Chinese *Incarvillea*. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* 18: 310.

*I. forrestii* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1936. On the identity of *Premna corymbosa* Rottl. et Willd. and *Premna integrifolia* Linn. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* 19: 177-178.

Includes *P. corymbosa* var. *obtusifolia*, a transfer of *P. integrifolia* var. *obtusifolia*, native of China.

**Floderus, B.**

1926. On the *Salix* flora of Kamchatka. *Arkiv. för Bot.* 20A: 1-68, [i-ii]. *pl.* 1. *f.* 1-4.

Contains descriptions of many new species and varieties, with notes also on distribution outside Kamchatka.

1936. New Siberian willows. *Svensk. Bot. Tidskr.* 30: 386-400. *f.* 1-5.

Includes descriptions of five new species from eastern Siberia, Mongolia, and the Far East.

**Flörke, H. G.**

1811. Einige Lichenen von Kamtschatka und den benachbarten Inseln. *Ges. Naturf. Freund. Berlin Mag.* 5: 340-342.

Eighteen species with notes. None are considered new.

**Florin, R.**

1927. *Gymnospermae*. In H. Smith. *Plantae sinenses*. Act. Hort. Gothob. 3: 1-10. *pl.* 1-4.

1930. Die Koniferengattung *Libocedrus* Endl. in Ostasien. *Svensk. Bot. Tidskr.* 24: 117-131. *pl.* 1, 2. *f.* 1, 2.

An extensive treatment of the few species, including *Libocedrus formosana* sp. nov.

1931. Untersuchungen zur Stammesgeschichte der Coniferales und Cordaitales. Erster Teil: Morphologie und Epidermisstruktur der Assimilationsorgane bei den rezenten Koniferen. *Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl.* III. 10: 1-588. *pl.* 1-58. *f.* 1-111.

Phylogenetic and anatomical studies including the eastern Asiatic species; bibliography, pp. 530-553.



1933. Über einige neue oder wenig bekannte Asiatische Ephedra-Arten der Sect. Pseudobaccatae Stapf. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. Ser. III. 12<sup>1</sup>: 1-44, pl. 1-5. f. 1-5.  
A systematic treatment with descriptions of new species and varieties from China.
- Flotow, J. de.** See Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a, and Meyen, [F.] J. [F.], and Flotow, J. de.
- Flous, F.**  
1936a. Espèces nouvelles de Keteleeria. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 69: 399-408. 6 f.  
*K. chien-peii*, *K. cyclolepis*, *K. dopiana*, and *K. rouletii*, spp. nov., the first two native of Kwangsi, the others of Indo-China. Reprinted as Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse Tome 1: Articles divers 2: art. 14: 1-9. 6 f. 1936.  
1936b. Espèces nouvelles du genre Tsuga. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 69: 409-414. 3 f.  
Includes *T. blaringhemi*, native of Hondo, Japan, and *T. tchekiangensis*, native of Chekiang, spp. nov. Reprinted as Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse Tome 1: Articles divers 2: art. 15: 1-7. 3 f. 1936.  
1936c. Espèces nouvelles de Pseudotsuga asiatiques. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 69: 416-420. 2 f.  
*P. gausseni*, native of Anhwei and Chekiang, and *P. salvadori*, native of Formosa, spp. nov. Reprinted as Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse Tome 1: Articles divers 2: art. 13: 1-5. 2 f. 1936.  
1936d. Révision du genre Keteleeria. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 70: 273-348. f. 1-14 + 14 f.  
A detailed treatment based on morphology and anatomy; includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprinted as Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse Tome 2: Etudes dendrol. 4: art. 1: 1-76. illustr. 1936.  
1936e. Révision du genre Pseudotsuga. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 71: 33-164. illustr.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprinted in Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse 2: Etudes dendrol. 4: art. 2: 1-132. illustr. 1936.  
1936f. Classification et évolution d'un groupe d'Abiétinées. Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse 1: Articles divers 2: art. 17: 1-286. illustr.  
Phylogenetic and morphological; includes a bibliography, pp. 250-283.  
1936g. Révision du genre Tsuga. Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse 2: Etudes dendrol. 4: art. 3: 1-136. illustr.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- Flückiger, F. A., and Hanbury, D.**  
1874. Pharmacographia. A history of the principal drugs of vegetable origin, met with in Great Britain and British India. i-xv, 1-704. 1874; ed. 2. i-xx, 1-803. 1879.  
Contains botanical notes on some plants of eastern Asiatic origin.
- Flügge, D. J.**  
1810. Graminum monographiae. 1-224.  
An uncompleted work, including a very few eastern Asiatic species, of which only "Pars I. Paspalus, Reimaria" was published.
- Focke, W. O.**  
1874. Batographische Abhandlungen. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 4: 139-204.  
Pages 185-186 consists of "Allgemeine Uebersicht über die asiatische Rubus-Flora" with references to some eastern Asiatic species. In the "Annotationes", pp. 196-200, are included descriptions of *Rubus pycnanthus* sp. nov. from China and *R. japonicus* sp. nov. from Japan.  
1876. Rubi nonnulli Asiatici. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 5: 406-407.  
Includes *Rubus vernus* sp. nov. from Japan.  
1880. Über die natürliche Gliederung und die geographische Verbreitung der Gattung Rubus. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 1: 87-103.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1888. Bemerkungen über die Arten von Hemerocallis. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 10: 156-158.  
Includes *Hemerocallis serotina* sp. nov., possibly of eastern Asiatic origin.  
1890a. Rubus simplex, Focke. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1948.  
A new species from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1890b. Rubus malifolius, Focke. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1947.  
A new species from Hupeh.  
1891a. Rubus lasiostylus, Focke. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1951.  
A new species from Hupeh.  
1891b. Rubus chroösepalus, Focke. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1952.  
A new species from Hupeh, with descriptions of *R. sozostylus*, *R. bambusarum*, *R. flosculosus*, *R. pileatus*, and *R. chiliadenus*, spp. nov. from the Henry collections in Hupeh.  
1892a. Thunberg. Dissertatio de Rubo. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 12: 340-342.  
The names of several of Thunberg's eastern Asiatic species are here reduced to synonymy.  
1892b. Die Keimung von Kerria und die natürliche Gruppe der Kerrieae. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 12: 343-345.  
1897a. Bemerkungen über die Arten von Agrimonia. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 14: 231-234.  
Includes critical notes on the eastern Asiatic species.  
1897b. Eine neue Rubus-Art aus China. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 14: 296.  
*R. modestus* sp. nov. from Szechwan. See also the next entry.  
1899. Zur Kenntnis einiger ausländischen Rubus-Arten. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 16: 278-279.  
Includes *Rubus illecebrosus* sp. nov., supposed to come from Japan, and *R. modicus* nom. nov. for *R. modestus* Focke of Szechwan. See also the preceding entry.  
1903. Über einige Rosaceen. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 17: 435-439. f. 1.  
Includes *Rosa miyoshii* sp. nov. from Japan, and an extensive note on *Sorbus thianschanica* Rupr.  
1905. Über Geum japonicum. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 18: 265-266.  
Critical notes on *G. japonicum* and *G. macrophyllum*.  
1906. Über einige asiatische Rosen. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 18: 298-300. pl. 21.  
Includes *Rosa sorbiflora* sp. nov. from Hupeh, and a critical note on *R. sericea* Lindl.  
1910-14. Species Ruborum. Monographiae generis Rubi prodromus. Pars. I. Iconibus LIII illustrata. Bibl. Bot. 17<sup>12</sup>: 1-120. f. 1-53. 1910; (Pars. II. Iconibus XXXIV illustrata) 17<sup>12</sup>: 121-223. f. 54-87. 1911; (Pars. III. Iconibus LXVII illustrata) 19<sup>83</sup>: 1-274. f. 1-67. 1914.  
Includes descriptions of numerous eastern Asiatic species.  
1911a. Enumeration and description of species of Rosa. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 5: 65-70. pl. 62.  
An enumeration of G. Forrest's collections, 1904-06.  
1911b. Enumeration and description of species of Rubus. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 5: 71-78. pl. 63-69.  
Concerns G. Forrest's collections, 1904-06.  
1911c. Rubus L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 48-56.  
1917. Rubi generis species novae exoticae. Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève 20: 103-106.  
Pp. 104-105, with the subtitle "II ex Asia orientali," include *Rubus pekinensis*, *R. yatabei*, and *R. hiemalis*, spp. nov.
- Foerster, C. F.**  
1847. Die Nanking-Lilie. Allg. Gartenz. 15: 250-251.  
A general description of *Lilium testaceum*.
- Foex, E.**  
1910. Note sur l'Oidium du Fusain du Japon. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 26: 322-326. pl. 16.
- Foex, G.**  
1888. Cours complet de viticulture. ed. 2, i-xv, 1-940. f. 1-501. maps. 1-4.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species of *Vitis*. Ed. 1, 1886, has not been seen.
- Foex, G., and Viala, P.**  
1884. Les Ampélidées. Vigne Amer. 8: 251-256, 318-320.  
Critical notes, some species occurring in eastern Asia.  
1885. Ampélographie américaine, description des principales variétés de vignes américaines cultivées à l'école nationale d'agriculture de Montpellier. 2 parts. (Pt. 1, 1-2, 1-24. pl. 1-6; Pt. 2, 75 pl.).  
Includes the Asiatic species.

**Fomin, A. W.**

1925. De varietatibus atque formis Woodsiarum in Sibiria crescentium. Bull. Bot. Gard. Kiev. **3**: 3-7. f. 1, 2.

Includes some species from eastern Siberia and Mongolia, four described as new.

1929. Eine neue Art der Gattung Cryptogramma aus Sibirien. Bull. Bot. Gard. Kiev **10**: 3-4.

*C. raddeana* sp. nov. from the Sayan Mountains and Transbaikalia.

1930a. Pteridophyta—Filicales. In E. Busch, Flora Sibiriae et Orientis Extremi. **5**: 1-218. 68 f.

1930b. Über die Anogramma Makinoi H. Christ. Bull. Jard. Bot. Kieff **11**: 8-9.

A transfer of this Japanese species to *Pleurosoriopsis* gen. nov., with emended Latin description. For critical notes see Nakai, Takenoshin, 1931b.

1931. [Über die geographische Verbreitung der Arten Polypodium vulgare L. und Polypodium virginianum L. in Sibirien und im Fernen Osten.] Bull. Acad. Sci. Ukraine Phys. Math. **5**: 341-343.

In Ukrainian and German. *P. virginianum* is recorded in Manchuria, China, and Korea. Reviewed in Biol. Abstr. **7**: no. 14255. 1933.

1932. [Gymnospermae Ukrainae.] Journ. Cycle Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine **1932**<sup>3-4</sup>: 3-38.

In Ukrainian with Latin diagnosis; includes descriptions of various species, some native of eastern Asia, and keys.

**Fong, L. T.** = Feng, Liu-tang.**Forbes, A. C.**

1925. The Japanese larch. Quart. Journ. For. **19**: 134-138. General and horticultural notes, presumably concerning *Larix kaempferi*.

1930. Augustine Henry. Quart. Journ. For. (London) **24**: 169-173. *portr.*  
An obituary of this botanical collector in China.

1931. Augustine Henry. Emp. For. Journ. **9**: 129-131.  
An obituary with notes on his contributions to botany. This is not identical with Forbes, A. C., 1930.

**Forbes, F. B.**

1883a. On the Chinese plants collected by D'Incarville (1740-1757). Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **21**: 9-15.

A discussion and list of these specimens from the vicinity of Peking, with additional notes on Cunningham's Chusan collection.

1883b. On Cudrania triloba Hance, and its uses in China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **21**: 145-149.

Includes an emended description in Latin and many historical and economic data.

1883c. Asplenium germanicum Weiss, in Hongkong. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **21**: 209-210.

A new geographical record.

1884a. On some Chinese species of oaks. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **22**: 80-86.

Discusses Abel's species and those of other authors.

1884b. Eugenia microphylla Abel. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **22**: 124.

A republication of the original description with additional notes.

1884c. On some critical Chinese species of Clematis. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **22**: 261-265.

1887. Henry Fletcher Hance. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **25**: 1-11.

An obituary with references to his contributions to Chinese botany.

See also Hance, H. F., 1878-87.

**Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B.**

1886-1905a. An enumeration of all the plants known from China proper, Formosa, Hainan, Corea, the Luchu Archipelago, and the Island of Hongkong, together with their distribution and synonymy. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **23**: 1-521. *pl.* 1-14. 1886-88; **26**: 1-592. 1889-1902; **36**: i-xi, 1-686. 1903-05.

This is the most comprehensive enumeration of Chinese plants prepared to date, and is based chiefly on the collections in Kew. It was subsequently issued separately in three volumes, with original pagination, under the title: "Index florae sinensis." The historical preface to vol. 36

is republished in Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1905**: 64-69. 1906. This reference includes the first supplement by M. Smith (see Smith, M., 1905), the index including all. For the second supplement see Dunn, S. T., 1911b. Among the contributors of original descriptions or treatments of whole families in this enumeration are: A. Bennett, N. E. Brown, I. H. Burkill, C. B. Clarke, A. Franchet, H. F. Hance, M. T. Masters, C. J. Maximowicz, A. B. Rendle, S. A. Skan, W. T. Thiselton-Dyer, and C. H. Wright.

1886-1905b. Index florae sinensis.

See the preceding entry.

**[Forbes, J.]**

1839. Pinetum Woburnense: or, a catalogue of coniferous plants in the collection of the Duke of Bedford, at Woburn Abbey; systematically arranged. i-xvi, 1-226. *pl.* 1-67. *frontisp.*

Consists of colored plates and descriptions of cultivated trees, including many from eastern Asia.

**Ford, C.**

1879. Rhodoleia Championi. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **11**: 266-267.

Native of Hongkong.

1882. The West River, China. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **18**: 652-653.

Includes notes on the vegetation of the region.

1883. Index of Chinese plants in Journal of Botany, vols. 1 to 18. 1-88.

An unannotated alphabetical index of flowering plants, ferns, and fern allies described or mentioned in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. It was published in Hongkong.

1884a. The Lo-Fau-Shan Mountains. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **22**: 75-76.

Extracts from Mr. Ford's report to the Colonial Secretary, Hongkong, covering his botanical exploration of this mountain range.

1884b. Botanical investigation and plant collecting. Rep. Bot. For. Dept. (Hongkong) **1883**: [4-6].

An account of the author's expedition to Loh Fau Mountain, Kwangtung, with notes on the vegetation. For extracts see the preceding reference.

1885. List of additions to the Hongkong flora. Rep. Bot. For. Dept. (Hongkong) **1884**: [6-7].

A systematic enumeration with localities and collectors. It is published as an appendix to the unpaginated report.

1886. Brainea insignis, Hook. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **25**: 203-204.

Discusses its occurrence in southern China.

1887. Pogonia pulchella. Gard. Chron. III. **2**: 186.

Native of Hongkong.

1892-93. The flora of Hainan. List of plants collected by Mr. E. H. Parker and identified by Mr. C. Ford. China Rev. **20**: 167-168.

A list with Latin and vernacular names and notes, mostly collected at Hoihow, a few at Pakhoi.

1899. Notes on plants. Rep. Bot. For. Dept. (Hongkong) **1898**: [2].

Concerns *Hippeastrum*, *Nepenthes ventricosa*, *Lantana* sp., *Derris fordii*, *Rourea santaloides*, *Rhodoleia championi*, and *Illicium verum*.

See also Thiselton-Dyer, W. T., 1882.

**Ford, C., Ho, K., and Crow, W. E.**

1886-87. Notes on Chinese materia medica. China Rev. **15**: 214-220, 274-276, 345-347. 1886-87; **16**: 1-9. 1887.

Includes some botanical notes with Latin names of plants.

**Forel de Morges, F. A.** See Houzeau de Lahaie, J., 1906d.**Forestier, J. C. N.**

1899. Le Sophora. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **71**: 156-158. f. 57.

A general discussion including the eastern Asiatic species.

**Forrest, G.**

1907. Gentianaceae from eastern Tibet and south-west China. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **4**: 69-81. *pl.* 12-19.

A report on the author's collections of 1904-05, with five new species of *Gentiana*, two of *Crawfordia*, one of *Pleurogyne*, and one of *Swertia*. The descriptions of the new species are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 152-157. 1910 (see Forrest, G., 1910h).

1908. Primulaceae from western Yunnan and eastern Tibet. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **4**: 213-239. *pl.* 26-43. Descriptions and notes on many new and old species.
1909. *Cypripedium tibeticum* and *C. margaritaceum*. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 419. *1 pl.* *f.* 185. Native of western China.
- 1910a. *Lycoris aurea*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 12. *f.* 15, 16. Native of China.
- 1910b. *Androsace spinulifera*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 27. *f.* 22. Native of western China.
- 1910c. *Crawfordia Trailliana*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 44. *f.* 30. Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1910d. *Primula sonchifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 58. *f.* 35. Native of Yunnan.
- 1910e. Our supplementary illustration: Scenes in Tibet and China. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 202. *1 pl.* Includes notes on the vegetation.
- 1910f. The perils of plant-collecting. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 325-326. *f.* 136, 344. *portrait*. An account of the author's personal experiences in western China.
- 1910g. *Rhododendron racemosum*. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 343. *f.* 147. Native of Yunnan.
- 1910h. Gentianaceae novae Orienti-Tibeticae atque Austro-Occidentali-Chinenses. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 152-157. A republication of the descriptions of 10 species, originally published in Forrest, G., 1907.
- 1911a. Chinese primulas, *Primula membranifolia* and *P. dryadifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. **50**: 208-209. *f.* 100. Native of Yunnan.
- 1911b. *Primula Beesiana*, Forrest. Gard. Chron. III. **50**: 242-243. *1 pl.* *f.* 110. A general description of this native of Yunnan.
- 1911c. *Isopyrum grandiflorum*. Gard. Chron. III. **50**: 391. *1 pl.* The plate is a photograph taken in China by the author.
- 1912a. *Saussurea gossypiphora* and *S. leucoma*. Gard. Chron. III. **51**: 85. *1 pl.* *f.* 38. Native of western China.
- 1912b. *Rhododendrons* in China. Gard. Chron. III. **51**: 291-292. *1 pl.* *f.* 141. General observations on various species as they occur in nature.
- 1912c. *Primula vincaeflora* and *P. pinnatifida*. Gard. Chron. III. **51**: 320. *1 pl.* Native of Yunnan.
1915. The flora of north-western Yunnan. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **41**: 200-208. *pl.* 70-77. General notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed.
- 1916a. *Primula blattariformis*. Gard. Chron. III. **59**: 254. *f.* 106. Native of Yunnan.
- 1916b. *Meliosma cuneifolia*, Fr. Gard. Chron. III. **59**: 279-280. *f.* 116. Native of Yunnan.
- 1916c. New Chinese plants. Gard. Chron. III. **60**: 116. *f.* 46, 129. *f.* 51. Includes *Delphinium likiangense* and *Aster staticifolius* from Yunnan.
- 1916d. *Didissandra lanuginosa*, Clarke. Gard. Chron. III. **60**: 205. *f.* 80. Extends from the Himalayan region to western China.
- 1916e. Notes on the flora of north-western Yunnan. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **42**: 39-46. *f.* 10-13. General notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed.
- 1917a. Flora of the Chinese-Tibet borderland. Gard. Chron. III. **62**: 105. Excerpts from a letter written by Forrest, with observations on the vegetation.
- 1917b. Plant collecting in China. Gard. Chron. III. **62**: 165-166. Excerpts from a letter written by Forrest, with observations on the vegetation.
- 1917c. Plant hunting in Upper Burmah. The flora of Yunnan and Upper Burmah. Garden **81**: 346-347. *1 f.* Includes general notes on the vegetation.
1918. Plant collecting in China, Shiemalatsa, Tsedjrong, Upper Mekong, via Wei Hsi, N. W. Yunnan. Gard. Chron. III. **63**: 31-33. Contains notes on the vegetation and on individual plants observed.
1920. A lecture by Mr. George Forrest on recent discoveries of *rhododendrons* in China. Rhod. Soc. Notes **2**: 3-23.
- 1923a. Some Meconopsis of Yunnan. I. Country Life **54**: 614-615. *3 f.*, (II) 652-653. *3 f.* A general description of species found.
- 1923b. *Rhododendrons* of 1921 and 1922 and some trees and shrubs of Yunnan. Rhod. Soc. Notes **2**: 147-158. A lecture describing the author's observations.
1924. Exploration of N. W. Yunnan and S. E. Tibet, 1921-1922. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **49**: 25-36. *f.* 2-9. Includes notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed.
1927. *Magnolias* of Yunnan. In J. G. Millais, *Magnolias*. 31-40. *1 pl.*
1932. *Primula klaveriana*. New Fl. & Silva **5**: 51-52. *f.* 7. An extract from a letter by Forrest, including notes on this native of Yunnan.
- See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34; Tagg, H. F., and Forrest G.; and Smith, W. W., and Forrest, G.
- Forshaell, J. H.**  
1837. Om siberiska Rabarbern. Physiogr. Sällsk. Tidskr. **1**: 97-101. A discussion in Swedish of *Rheum* spp.
- Forster, H. von.**  
1918. Fürsprache für einige Exoten. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **27**: 229-244. Includes notes on *Acanthopanax ricinifolius* and *Cercadiphyllum japonicum*, both from Japan.
- Forster, J. R.**  
1771. Flora sinensis, or essay towards a catalogue of Chinese plants. In P. Osbeck, A voyage to China and the East Indies. **2**, 341-367. A list of about 260 species collected by Osbeck in southern China, with notes on a few. This is apparently the first attempt to enumerate the known Chinese species.
- [Forsyth, A. G.]**  
1927a. *Poterium obtusum*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 169. *f.* 72. Native of Japan.  
1927b. *Clematis Rehderiana*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 363. *f.* 162. Native of western China.  
1927c. *Berberis yunnanensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 403. Native of Yunnan.  
1927d. *Rhododendron Souliei*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 467. *f.* 217. Native of western China.  
1927e. *Pyracantha Gibbsii*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 484. Native of western China.  
1930. *Sedum Sieboldii*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 7. *f.* 2. A general and horticultural note.
- Fortune, R.**  
1844. [Fatee Gardens.] Gard. Chron. **1844**: 590. Observations on the plants in these famous gardens at Canton.  
1846a. Relation d'un voyage horticole en Chine. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand. **2**: 383-390, 496-503. An abridged translation of Fortune, R., 1846d.  
1846b. A further account of *Weigela rosea*. Journ. Hort. Soc. London **1**: 189-190. *pl.* 6. Introduced from Korea. The plate is colored.  
1846c. The Tein-ching, or Chinese indigo. Gard. Chron. **1846**: 855. A partial republication of Fortune, R., 1846e.  
1846d. Sketch of a visit to China, in search of new plants. Journ. Hort. Soc. London **1**: 208-224. Includes general notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed. For French translations see Fortune, R., 1846a, and Morren, C., 1846a.

**Fortune, R. (continued).**

1846e. A notice of the Tein-ching, or Chinese indigo. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 1: 269-270. 1 f.

*Isatis indigotica* from Nanking, here described as new. Republished in Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. 19: 139. 1847, and in part in Gard. Chron. 1846: 855. 1846 (see Fortune, R., 1846c). For French translation see Fortune, R., 1847f.

1847a. Three years wanderings in the northern provinces of China, including a visit to the tea, silk, and cotton countries; with an account of the agriculture and horticulture of the Chinese, new plants, . . . i-xiv, 1-407. *illustr. 1 map.* 1847; ed. 2, i-xxv, 1-420. *illustr. 1 map.* 1847.

Contains various observations on the vegetation and on individual species observed. Reviewed and quoted in Gard. Chron. 1847: 223. 1847. For abridged edition see Fortune, R., 1853a. The Quart. Bull. Chinese Bibliog. 2: 43. 1935 lists "an edition de luxe bound in silk, with a biographical foreword by J. A. E. Sanders-Bates", published by "The University Press, Shanghai 1935" (not seen).

1847b. *Dicentra spectabilis*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: *pl. 253*.

Native of northern China and northward.

1847c. Note upon *Daphne Fortunei*, a new species introduced from China. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 2: 34-35. *pl. 1*.

Introduced from Shanghai. The plate is colored.

1847d. Note upon *Azalea ovata*, a new species introduced from China. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 2: 126-127. *pl. 2*.

Introduced from Chekiang. The plate is colored.

1847e. *Dielytra spectabilis*, a new plant introduced from China. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 2: 178-179. *pl. 3*.

Introduced from northern China. The plate is colored.

1847f. Sur le Tein-Ching ou Indigo chinois. Rev. Bot. Duchartre 2: 520-522.

A translation of Fortune, R., 1846e.

1847g. Sur le thé de Chine. Rev. Bot. Duchartre 2: 522-523. Observations; republished in Arch. Sci. Phys. Nat. 7: 254-256. 1848.

1848. Ueber *Cryptomeria japonica*. Allg. Gartenz. 16: 301-302.

General information translated from Gard. Chron. 1848: 471. 1848.

1849. Reisenotizen über China. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1849: 325-330.

Translated from the next entry.

1849-51. Notes of a traveler. Gard. Chron. 1849: 133, 196-197, 214, 277. 484-485. 1849; 1850: 70, 84, 116, 212, 228, 372, 757, 821, 1850; 1851: 5, 228-229, 340-341. 1851.

Contains observations on the vegetation of China and on various plants observed. For partial translation see the preceding entry.

1851a. Mittheilungen über die Handelsgärten zu Shanghai. Allg. Gartenz. 19: 36-37.

General notes translated from Gard. Chron.

1851b. Der Fundort der *Glycine chinensis*. Allg. Gartenz. 19: 237-238.

For translation see next entry. Republished in Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1851: 293-294.

1851c. The *Glycine sinensis*, and where it is found wild. Gard. Chron. 1851: 340-341.

Based on the author's observations. For German translation see the preceding entry.

1852a. A journey to the tea countries of China; including Sung Lo and the Bohea Hills; with a short notice of the East India Company's tea plantations in the Himalaya Mountains. i-xvi, 1-398. 17 *illustr. 1 map*.

Mentions the botany of tea and various other plants. For abridged edition see Fortune, R., 1853a.

1852b. *Skimmia japonica*. Gard. Chron. 1852: 739-740.

A general note on this Japanese species. For translation see Fortune, R., 1853b.

1853a. Two visits to the tea countries of China and the British tea plantations in the Himalaya; with a narrative of adventures and a full description of the culture of the tea plant, the agriculture, horticulture and botany of China. 2 v. (1, i-v, 1-315. 3 *pl. 8 f. 1 map.* 1853; 2, i-viii, 1-298. 3 *pl. 10 f.*).

This work is an abridgment (here called a third edition) of Fortune, R., 1847a, and 1852a.

1853b. Ueber *Skimmia japonica* und *laureola*. Allg. Gartenz. 21: 166-167.

A translation of Fortune, R., 1852b.

1853-55. Leaves from my Chinese note-book. Gard. Chron. 1853: 630-631, 741-742, 822. 1853; 1854: 54, 217-218, 533-534, 758-759. 1854; 1855: 242, 318, 502.

Includes notes on the vegetation of China and on individual species observed. For French translation of the data regarding the Chinese rice paper plant from 1854: 533-534 see Fortune, R., 1854e and Fortune, R., 1854b. For partial German translation see the next entry. For Dutch translation see Vriese, W. D. de, 1854j.

1854a. Die Reispapier-Pflanze. Allg. Gartenz. 22: 373-374. A general note translated from the preceding entry.

1854b. Sur la plante dont on tire le papier de riz. Extrait du Gardener's Chronicle, 19 août 1854. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 1: 202-203.

A translation of certain passages from Fortune, R., 1853-55.

1854c. Le Cyprès pleureur de la Chine ou *Cupressus funebris*. Hort. Belg. 4: 343-344. *pl. 55*.

A general note.

1854d. Le Jardin des Azalées à Shanghai; histoire des *Skimmia*, des oliviers parfumes [*Osmanthus* sp.] et des glycines de la Chine. Hort. Belg. 4: 367-370.

Includes general notes.

1854e. De la plante qui fournit le papier de riz. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 410-412.

A French translation of part of Fortune, R., 1853-55.

1855a. Chinese method of scenting tea. Athenaeum (London) 1855: 843-844.

For German translation see Fortune, R., 1855c.

1855b. Notice of a new Chinese *Spiraea* (*S. Reevesiana* f. *pl.*?) discovered at Foo-chow-foo. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 9: 109-110.

A general note.

1855c. Die Parfümierung des Thee's in China. Peterm. Mittheil. 1855: 167-169.

A translation of Fortune, R., 1855a.

1857a. A residence among the Chinese: inland, on the coast, and at sea. Being a narrative of scenes and adventures during a third visit to China from 1853-1856. Including notices of many natural productions and works of art, the culture of silk, etc., i-xvi, 1-440. 22 *illustr.*

Includes notes on plants. For review see Lindley, J., 1857d.

1857b. Some account of the Chinese green indigo plant, with specimens of the dye. Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India 9: 105-108.

Notes, chiefly economic, concerning *Rhamnus* sp.

1857c. On the Chinese mode of making green dye from a species of *Rhamnus*. Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India 9: 274-276.

Chiefly economic notes.

1860. Notes on some Chinese plants recently introduced to England. Gard. Chron. 1860: 169-170.

General notes on a few ornamental trees and shrubs. For French translation see Naudin, C., 1858.

1861. Notes on the botany of Japan. Gard. Chron. 1861: 145, 288-289, 312, 385, 456, 576-577, 773.

Contains observations on the vegetation and the various species observed. For French translation see Fortune, R., 1867.

1863. Yedo and Peking, a narrative of a journey to the capitals of Japan and China, with notices of the natural productions, agriculture, horticulture, and trade of those countries, and other things met with by the way. i-xv. 1-395. 21 *illustr. 1 map*.

1864a. Notes on the aucubas of Japan. Gard. Chron. 1864: 292-293.

Largely horticultural notes. For French translation see Fortune, R., 1864c.

1864b. Notes on a new *Forsythia* from Peking. Gard. Chron. 1864: 412.

*Forsythia fortunei* Lindl. from northern China, this binomial appearing here as a *nomen nudum*.

- 1864c. Notes sur les aucubas du Japon. *Illustr. Hort.* **11**: 31-33.  
General notes translated from Fortune, R., 1864a.
- 1864d. Iconographie des nouvelles clematides du Japon, introduites par M. R. Fortune. *Clematis Fortunei* et *C. florida*, var. *Standishii*. *Hort. Belg.* **14**: 33. 1 pl.  
A general note.
1867. Notes sur l'horticulture au Japon. *Hort. Belg.* **17**: 257-272.  
Translated from Fortune, R., 1861.
1870. Observations on the kumquat. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. London* **2**: 46-50.  
*Citrus japonica*.
- 1880a. Japanese chrysanthemums: The Chusan daisy. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **13**: 73.  
Largely concerns its introduction into Europe.
- 1880b. The Chinese tree pacony. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **13**: 179-180.  
General notes.
- 1880c. Notes on plants introduced from China and Japan. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **13**: 234.
- Foslie, M.**  
1900a. New or critical calcareous Algae. *Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift.* **1899**<sup>2</sup>: 1-34.  
Includes *Goniolithon* (*Lepidomorphum*) *yendoii* and *Lithothamnion japonicum*, spp. nov. from Japan.
- 1900b. Five new calcareous algae. *Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift.* **1900**<sup>3</sup>: 1-6.  
Includes *Lithophyllum okamurai* and *Melobesia canescens*, spp. nov. from Japan.
- 1900c. Revised systematical survey of the Melobesieae. *Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift.* **1900**<sup>3</sup>: 1-22.
1901. New forms of Lithothamnion. *Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift.* **1901**<sup>3</sup>: 1-6.  
Three new species from Japan.
- 1904-09. Algologiske Notiser. *Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift.* **1904**<sup>2</sup>: 1-9, 1904; (II) **1906**<sup>2</sup>: 1-28, 1906; (III) **1906**<sup>3</sup>: 1-34, 1907; (IV) **1907**<sup>3</sup>: 1-30, 1907; (V) **1908**<sup>7</sup>: 1-20, 1908; (VI) **1909**<sup>1</sup>: 1-63, 1909.  
Includes descriptions of various new species of calcareous algae from Japan.
- 1908a. *Pliostroma* a new subgenus of *Melobesia*. *Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift.* **1908**<sup>11</sup>: 1-7.  
Includes *M. sargussi* from Japan.
- 1908b. Nye Kalkalger. *Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift.* **1908**<sup>12</sup>: 1-9.  
Includes *Goniolithon pacificum* from Japan.
1929. Contributions to a monograph of the Lithothamnion. 1-60. *portr. pl.* 1-75.  
A posthumous work published as Det Kongelige Norske Videnskabs Selskab Museet, under the editorship of H. Printz. It contains the eastern Asiatic species of these marine algae. The plates are photographic reproductions, the text on unnumbered letterpress. Reviewed in Japanese in *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **44**: 188-189, 1930.
- Foster, M.**  
1885. The fringed Iris of Japan. (*Iris fimbriata*). *Garden* **28**: 120-121. *pl.* 503.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Foster, R. C.**  
1936. Notes on nomenclature in Iridaceae. *Contr. Gray Herb.* **114**: 37-50.  
Includes critical notes and nomenclatural changes in some eastern Asiatic species.
- Fougère, A.**  
1897. Étude sur le *Fevillea cordifolia* précédée d'un essai sur les *Nhandirobées*. 1-98. *pl.* 1-2.  
A thesis of the École supérieure de pharmacie de Paris, including notes on the eastern Asiatic species of *Actinostemma* and allied genera.
- Foukouba, H.**  
1888. Notes sur la flore du Japon. *Jardin* **2**: 180, 192, 203.  
General notes, taken from the author's letters, concerning some cultivated (?) plants.
- Fournier, E.**  
1861. Notes sur le genre *Albizzia* Durazz. II. *Species Asiaticae* et *Polynesiaceae*. *Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot.* **15**: 161-178.  
A systematic treatment, including eastern Asiatic species in this part only.
1865. Recherches anatomiques et taxonomiques sur la famille des Crucifères et sur le genre *Sisymbrium* en particulier. 1-154. *pl.* 1, 2.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1866. Monographie du genre *Hesperis*. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **13**: 326-362.  
Includes *Hesperis pachypodum* sp. nov. from eastern Tibet.
1869. Sur les fougères de la Nouvelle-Calédonie. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **16**: 422-425.  
Includes *Dipteris conjugata* and *Phegopteris rugulosa*, natives of Formosa.
1873. Filices Novae-Caledoniae; enumeratio monographica. *Ann. Sci. Nat. V. Bot.* **18**: 253-360.  
An enumeration with keys; includes some species from Japan, China, and Formosa.
1876. *Goodyera velutina* Maxim. *Illustr. Hort.* **23**: 27. *pl.* 233.  
Native of Japan.
1883. La botanique des Chinois. *Rev. Deux Mond.* **59**: 907-930.  
A general description, apparently based chiefly on the works of E. Bretschneider and A. David.
- Fournier, P.**  
1932. Voyages et découvertes scientifiques des missionnaires naturalistes français à travers le monde pendant cinq siècles xv<sup>e</sup>. xx<sup>e</sup> siècles. 1-258. *illustr.*  
Contains many data on the botanical collectors.
- Foweraker, C. E.**  
1934. The distribution of the Podocarpaceae. *New Zealand Journ. For.* **3**: 160-165. 1 text map.  
A general survey.
- Fox, H. M.**  
1922. *Lilium speciosum*. *Addisonia* **7**: 55-56. *pl.* 252.  
Native of China.
1928. Garden cinderellas; how to grow lilies in the garden. [1-16]. 1-269. 2 *pl.* 41 f.  
Includes an enumeration of Asiatic lilies, pp. 203-249, with descriptions and notes, and a bibliography. The foreword is by E. H. Wilson.
1932. *Lilium amabile* Palib. *Nat. Hort. Mag.* **11**: 142, 143. 1 f.  
A general description of this Korean species.
- Franceschi, F.**  
1908. Bamboos in California. *Pacif. Gard.* **1**<sup>3</sup>: 11-12; **1**<sup>2</sup>: 10-12; **1**<sup>10</sup>: 10-12. 1 f.  
A general description with data on the cultivated species, mostly from eastern Asia. Reprint, [1-8]. 1908.
- Franchet, A.**  
1878. Sur une nouvelle espèce de *Sheareria*. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **16**: 257. *pl.* 198.  
*S. polii* from Chekiang.
1879. Stirpes novae vel rariores florum Japonicae. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **26**: 82-90.  
New species in various families.
1881. Sur le *Clematis Savatieri* Decne. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* **1**: 298-300.
- 1882a. Les plantes du Père d'Incarville dans l'herbier du Muséum d'histoire naturelle de Paris. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **29**: 2-13.  
A list of species collected in 1740, chiefly from the vicinity of Peking and of Macao. See Incarville, P. d', 1812-13.
- 1882b. Sur quelques *Delphinium* de la Chine. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* **1**: 329-330.  
Contains *D. savatieri* sp. nov. from Japan, *D. calleryi* sp. nov. from Macao, and *D. anthriscifolium* Hance re-described (see Hance, H. F., 1868).
- 1883-84. Mission Capus. Plantes du Turkestan. *Ann. Sci. Nat. VI. Bot.* **15**: 214-268. 1883; **16**: 280-336. 1883; **18**: 207-277. 1884.  
An enumeration with descriptions of many new species.



**Franchet, A. (continued).**

- 1883-88. *Plantae Davidianae ex Sinarum imperio*. Part I. *Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris* II. 5: 153-272. *pl. 7-16*. 1883; II. 6: 1-126. *pl. 11-18*. 1883; II. 7: 55-200. *pl. 6-14*. 1884; (Part II) II. 8: 183-254. *pl. 2-10*, 1885; II. 10: 33-198. *pl. 10-17*. 1887-88.

Enumerations, with descriptions of many new species. Part I contains "plantes de la Mongolie Chinoise". Part II contains "plantes du Thibet oriental." Reprint, 2 v. (1, 1-390. *pl. 1-27*. 1884; 2, 1-334. *pl. 1-17*. 1888). Part I is extensively reviewed in *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 23: 90-95. 1885. All species are reenumerated in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 6. Lit.: 66-67, 87-90. 1885; 10. Lit.: 12-16. 1889. For republication of the preface see David, A., 1885.

- 1884a. Description de quelques espèces de *Gentiana* du Yun-nan. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 31: 373-378.

Descriptions of 10 new species.

- 1884b. *Plantes nouvelles de la Chine*. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 433-434.

*Clematis urophylla* and *Lysimachia paridiformis*, spp. nov.

- 1884c. Catalogue des plantes recueillies aux environs de Tché-fou par M. A. A. Fauvel. *Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg* 24: 193-276.

Lists 539 species, many described as new.

- 1885a. *Plantes du Yun-nan récoltées par M. l'abbé Delavay*. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 32: 3-11, 26-30.

A list with descriptions of various new species. Reprint, 1-13. 1885.

- 1885b. Sur l'origine spontanée du *Saxifraga Fortunei* Hook. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 32: 153-155.

A native of China or Japan, considered doubtfully distinct from *S. cortusaeifolia*.

- 1885c. Les *primula* du Yun-nan. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 32: 264-272.

Includes descriptions of 16 new species. For additional notes see Hemsley, W. B., 1885a.

- 1885d. Observations sur les *Syringa* du nord de la Chine. *Bull. Soc. Philom. VII*. 9: 121-127.

Notes and descriptions of four species and notes on various others, none new.

- 1885-88. *Cyrtandacées nouvelles de la Chine*. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 449-451. 1885; 1: 715-716. 1888.

*Boea* (*Baea*) *rufescens*, *Chirita fauriei*, *Didissandra mikierei*, *Oreocharis delavayi*, and *O. aurantiaca*, spp. nov.

- 1886a. Sur les espèces du genre *Epimedium*. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 33: 38-41, 103-116.

A systematic treatment, including *E. acuminatum* sp. nov. from Kweichow.

- 1886b. Observations sur deux *Primula* monocarpiques de la Chine et descriptions d'espèces nouvelles de la Chine et du Thibet oriental. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 33: 61-69.

Contains descriptions of 16 new species and varieties.

- 1886c. Sur la présence du *Cypripedium arietinum* R. Br. dans le Yun-nan. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 33: 206-208.

Critical notes.

- 1886d. *Rhododendron* du Thibet oriental et du Yun-nan. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 33: 223-236.

Descriptions of 36 new species. See also Anonymous, 1892g.

- 1886e. *Plantas Yunnanenses a cl. J. M. Delavay collectas enumeravit novaeque describit*. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 33: 358-467.

- 1886f. Sur deux *Oleacées* du Yunnan. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris* 1: 612-614.

*Syringa sempervirens* and *Osmanthus delavayi*, spp. nov.

- 1886-87. La végétation de l'île d'Yéso et diagnoses de plantes nouvelles du Japon. *Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VII*. 10: 8-11, 101-107, 139-147. 1886; VII. 12: 83-93. 1887.

Contains numerous new species.

- 1887a. Descriptions de quelques espèces ou variétés nouvelles de *Rhododendron* du Yun-nan. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 34: 280-285.

Contains descriptions of 7 new species.

- 1887b. Two new *primulas*. *Gard. Chron. III*. 1: 575.

*Primula vinciflora* and *P. blattariformis*, spp. nov. from Yunnan.

- 1887c. Le genre *Cyananthus*. *Journ. de Bot.* 1: 241-247, 256-260, 279-282.

A revision, recognizing 10 species, including those of China.

- 1887d. *Piptanthus tomentosus*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1887: 474.

A new species from Yunnan.

- 1888a. Note sur quelques *Primula* du Yun-nan. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 35: 428-431.

Includes a description of *P. pellucida* sp. nov. and descriptions and notes on several other species.

- 1888b. Note sur les *Cypripedium* de la Chine occidentale. *Bull. Soc. Philom. VII*. 12: 134-143.

A synopsis, including descriptions of various new species.

- 1888c. Les *Mutisiacées* du Yun-nan. *Journ. de Bot.* 2: 65-71. *pl. 2, 3*.

An enumeration, including *Novelia* gen. nov. with *N. insignis* sp. nov. and five new species of *Gerbera* and *Ainsliaea*.

- 1888d. Note sur les *Saussurea* du Yunnan. *Journ. de Bot.* 2: 309-312, 337-341, 353-359.

An enumeration, including several new species.

- 1888e. Monographie du genre *Paris*. *Mém. Soc. Philom. (Paris)* 267-291. *pl. 24*.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

- 1888f. Une nouvelle espèce de *Cypripedium* de la Chine occidentale. *Orchidophile* 1888: 368-370, 1 *pl. 1 f.*

*C. margaritaceum*, native of Yunnan. The plate is colored.

- 1888g. Un nouveau *Koelreuteria* de la Chine occidentale. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1888: 393-394. *f. 93*.

*Koelreuteria bipinnata* from China.

- 1889a. Note sur le *Davidia involucrata*. *Jardin* 3: 8. 1 *f.*

A general note on this native of eastern Asia.

- 1889b. Observations sur deux *Primula* à graines anatropes. *Journ. de Bot.* 3: 49-52. *f. 1-3*.

*P. delavayi* and *P. vinciflora*.

- 1889c. Observations sur la plante produisant les crosnes. *Jardin* 3: 71-72. 1 *f.*

A general description of *Stachys affinis*, native of eastern Asia, and notes on its occurrence in China.

- 1889d. *Nomocharis*, nouveau genre de *Liliacées-Tulipées*. *Journ. de Bot.* 3: 113-114. *pl. 3*.

*N. pardanthina* from Yunnan.

- 1889e. Un nouveau type de *Musa*, *M. lasiocarpa*. *Journ. de Bot.* 3: 329-331. 1 *f.*

Native of Yunnan.

- 1889f. Revue des travaux sur la botanique descriptive et la géographie botanique des plantes de l'Asie publiés en 1888. *Rev. Gén. Bot.* 1: 443-452.

- 1889-90. *Plantae Delavayanae, sive enumeratio plantarum quas in provincia chinensi Yun-nan collegit J. M.-Delavay*. 1-240. *pl. 1-48*.

An annotated systematic arrangement, including descriptions of many new species. Only three parts are published with no title page. The title on the fascicle covers is: *Plantae Delavayanae, plantes de Chine recueillies au Yun-nan par l'Abbé Delavay et décrites par A. Franchet*. The actual dates of publication are: Fasc. 1, 1-80. *pl. 1-15*. 1889; 2, 81-160. *pl. 16-30*. 1889; 3, 161-240. *pl. 31-45*. 1890. The copy in the library of the New York Botanical Garden contains also the unedited plates 46-48, received in September, 1903.

- 1890a. Diagnoses d'espèces nouvelles du genre *Chrysosplenium*. *Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VIII*. 2: 102-106.

Contains descriptions of 7 new species from China and Japan.

- 1890b. Note sur une *Ombellifère* à pétales laciniés. *Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VIII*. 2: 198-199.

A general description of *Carum schizopetalum* collected by Delavay near Lake Tali, not indicated as a new species.

- 1890c. Sur quelques plantes rares ou nouvelles de la flore du Nord de la Chine. *Journ. de Bot.* 4: 301-307, 317-320.

A list with notes, including some new species.

- 1890d. Les Lespedeza de la Chine occidentale. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1890**: 225-227. f. 70.  
*Lespedeza delavayi* (figured), *L. capillipes*, *L. yunnanensis*, *L. trigonoclada*, and *L. hirtella* from Yunnan.
- 1890-91. Monographie du genre *Chrysosplenium* Tourn. Extract de Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) III. **2**: 87-114. pl. 3-6. 1890; III. **3**: 1-32. pl. 1-7. 1891.  
 Reviewed by E. Roth and key to groups of species republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **12**. Lit.: 35-37. 1891.
- 1891a. Sur une Borraginée à nucules déhiscentes. Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris **2**: 929-930.  
*Schistocaryum* gen. nov. with *S. myosotideum* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1891b. Diagnoses d'espèces nouvelles provenant d'une collection de plantes du Thibet chinois envoyée au Muséum par M. l'abbé Soulié. Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VIII. **3**: 140-150.  
 Descriptions of 17 new species collected by Delavay and Soulié in Szechwan.
- 1891c. The species and native habitats of the lilacs. Garden **40**: 156-157, 173-174, 202.  
 A translation of Franchet, A., 1891g.
- 1891d. Notice biographique sur C. J. Maximovicz. Journ. de Bot. **5**: 79-81.  
 Concerns his contributions to the flora of Asia; includes a bibliography.
- 1891e. *Dipelta yunnanensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1891**: 246-247. pl. 62.  
 Native of Yunnan.
- 1891f. *Jasminum polyanthum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1891**: 270. f. 69.  
 Native of Yunnan.
- 1891g. Les lilas, leurs espèces, leur origine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1891**: 308-310, 330-333.  
 A synopsis of *Syringa*, including *S. yunnanensis* sp. nov. For English translation see Franchet, A., 1891c.
- 1892a. Observations sur le groupe *Leontopodium*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **39**: 126-136.  
 Includes consideration of 10 species, 7 being from China and Japan.
- 1892b. Les genres *Ligularia*, *Senecillis*, *Cremanthodium*, et leurs espèces dans l'Asie centrale et orientale. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **39**: 279-308.  
 All these genera are considered synonyms of *Senecio*. Contains an enumeration of 67 species with analytical keys, notes, and descriptions of many new ones.
- 1892c. Note sur un *Kellogia* de la Chine. Journ. de Bot. **6**: 10-12.  
*Kellogia* [error for *Kelloggia*] *chinensis* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1892d. Un *Decaisnea* de la Chine occidentale. Journ. de Bot. **6**: 233-235.  
*D. fargesii* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1892e. Les lis de la Chine et du Thibet dans l'herbier du Muséum de Paris. Journ. de Bot. **6**: 305-321.  
 Considers 24 species of *Lilium*, including several new. For partial English translation see Franchet, A., 1893d.
- 1892f. À propos du *Primula Forbesii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1892**: 325-326.  
 Native of Yunnan.
- 1893a. *Fargesia*, nouveau genre de Bambusées de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris **2**: 1067-1069.  
 Based on *F. spathacea* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1893b. Les delphiniums de la flora de Chine. Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VIII. **5**: Compt. Rend. **13**: 6-9.  
 An annotated enumeration of 13 species including descriptions of 7 new species.
- 1893c. Exposition synoptique et description des *Delphinium* de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VIII. **5**: 157-187.  
 Includes a key and descriptions of various new and old species.
- 1893d. The lilies of China and Thibet. Garden **43**: 40-42.  
 Includes a key and descriptions of species. This is a partial translation of Franchet, A., 1892e.
- 1893e. Un *Gerbera* de la Chine occidentale. Journ. de Bot. **7**: 153-155.  
*Gerbera tanantii* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1893f. Études sur les *Strophanthus* de l'Herbier du Muséum de Paris. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris IV. **5**: 221-294. pl. 7-17.  
 Monographic; includes a few Chinese species.
- 1894a. Les *Adonis* vivaces et leur répartition géographique. Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VIII. **6**: 80-93.  
 A revision with a key; recognizes 14 species, mostly from China and Japan, four described as new. Reprint, 1-14. 1894.
- 1894b. Notes sur quelques *Ombellifères* du Yunnan. Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VIII. **6**: 106-146.  
 Notes on many species, several described as new. Reprint, 1-42. 1894.
- 1894c. Les *Cypripedium* de l'Asie centrale et de l'Asie orientale. Journ. de Bot. **8**: 225-233, 249-256, 265-271.  
 Eighteen species are considered, including several new ones.
- 1894-95. Plantes nouvelles de la Chine occidentale. Journ. de Bot. **8**: 273-286, 290-297, 337-345, 353-365. 1894; **9**: 255-265, 291-296, 364-372, 389-400, 448-462. 1895.  
 Descriptions of numerous new species in various families. Reprint, 1-92. 1894-95.
- 1895a. Sur quelques plantes de la Chine occidentale. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **1**: 62-66.  
 Contains descriptions of 10 new species from the collections of Delavay. Reprint, 1-4. 1895.
- 1895b. Observations sur les plantes rapportées du Thibet par la mission Dutreuil de Rhins. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **1**: 191-192.  
 A brief general note on this collection.
- 1895c. Sur quelques *Rheum* nouveaux du Thibet oriental et du Yunnan. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **1**: 211-213.  
 Includes *R. kialense*, *R. delavayi*, and *R. strictum*, spp. nov.
- 1895d. Énumération et diagnoses de *Carex* nouveaux pour la flore de l'Asie orientale. Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VIII. **7**: 27-53.
- 1895e. Additions aux *Carex* nouveaux pour la flore de l'Asie orientale. Bull. Soc. Philom. Paris VIII. **7**: 84-92.
- 1896a. Notice sur les travaux du R. P. Delavay. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **2**: 148-151.  
 A biographical account, especially concerned with his contributions to the botany of western China.
- 1896b. Note sur quelques collections de plantes de l'Asie orientale parvenues récemment au muséum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **2**: 277-280.  
 Notes on various collections and collectors from eastern Asia, including descriptions of *Paulownia fargesii* and *Populus fargesii*, spp. nov. from China.
- 1896c. Note sur quelques *Liliacées* de la Chine occidentale. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **43**: 37-48.  
 Includes descriptions of various new species of *Tupistra*, *Peliosanthes*, and *Tovaria*.
- 1896d. *Gentiana* nouveaux de la Chine occidentale. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **43**: 483-495.  
 Includes descriptions of 14 new species.
- 1896e. Le R. P. Delavay. Journ. de Bot. **10**: 144-146.  
 An obituary notice, with a review of his botanical work.
- 1896f. Sur les *Aletris* asiatiques. Journ. de Bot. **10**: 178-180, 195-203.  
 A revision, including several new species.
- 1896g. *Saxifragaceae*, *Crassulaceae* et *Combretaceae* novae e flora sinensi. Journ. de Bot. **10**: 260-269, 281-292.  
 Reprinted in Franchet, A., 1896-99, pp. 1-21.
- 1896h. *Araliaceae*, *Cornaceae* et *Caprifoliaceae* novae e flora sinensi. Journ. de Bot. **10**: 301-319.  
 Reprinted in Franchet, A., 1896-99, pp. 21-39.
- 1896i. *Carrierea calycina*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1896**: 497-498. f. 170.  
*Carrierea* gen. nov. and *C. calycina* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1896j. Un nouveau *Dioscorea* alimentaire de la Chine occidentale. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1896**: 540-541.  
*Dioscorea fargesii* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1896-97. *Compositae* novae e flora sinensi. Journ. de Bot. **10**: 368-386, 409-423. 1896; **11**: 21-24. 1897.  
 Reprinted in Franchet, A., 1896-99, pp. 39-74.

**Franchet, A. (continued).**

1896-98. Les Carex de l'Asie orientale. Extrait de Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) III. 8: 179-256. pl. 2-13. 1896; III. 9: 113-200. pl. 2-7. 1897; III. 10: 39-120. pl. 1-8. 1898.

A revision with keys, descriptions of all species, including some new ones, and a table showing the distribution of species in China and Japan in the last part, pp. 100-108, and in the index, pp. 112-116.

1896-99. Plantarum sinensium eclogia prima. 1-74. 1896-97; (ditto eclogia secunda) Journ. de Bot. 12: 190-196, 220-230. 253-264, 301-315, 317-320. 1898; (ditto eclogia tertia) 13: 146-160, 193-208, 253-266. 1899.

"Eclogia prima" consists of a reprint of Franchet, A., 1896g, 1896h, and 1896-97.

1897a. Les Saussurea du Japon. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 5: 533-546. An enumeration, including a key, descriptions of several new species, and transfers.

1897b. Plantes nouvelles du Thibet provenant de la mission scientifique de M. M. Dutreuil de Rhins et Grénard. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 3: 320-325.

Ten new species. Reprint, 1-5. 1897. For additional data see Franchet, A., 1898a.

1897c. Les Parnassia de l'Asie orientale. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 44: 244-263.

Includes an analytical key and 17 species from China.

1897d. Isopyrum et Coptis; leur distribution géographique. Journ. de Bot. 11: 154-166, 187-195, 219-233.

Includes keys to eastern Asiatic species.

1897e. Les Rodgersia. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1897: 174-176.

Descriptions of four eastern Asiatic species, including *R. henrici* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1898a. Plantes de la mission scientifique de M. M. Dutreuil de Rhins et Grénard dans le Tibet (1891-1894). In F. Grénard, Mission scientifique dans la Haute Asie 1890-95. 3: 299-318. 1 pl.

Principally an enumeration of 81 species, several described as new. These, at least in part, were previously published in Franchet, A., 1897b.

1898b. Un nouveau genre de Primulacées de la tribu des Hottoniées. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 45: 177-180.

*Omphalogramma* with four species, three being from Yunnan.

1898c. A propos du Ribes Davidi Franch. Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris. n. ser. 1: 85-87.

Includes *Ribes fargesii* and *R. henryi*, spp. nov.

1898d. Souliea, nouveau genre de Renonculacées-Helleborées. Journ. de Bot. 12: 68-70.

Contains *S. vaginata* sp. nov. from western China.

1899a. Sur la distribution géographique des chênes dans l'Asie orientale. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 5: 93-96.

Concerns *Quercus* spp.

1899b. Les Cyrtandracées, nouvelles de l'Asie orientale dans l'Herbier du Muséum de Paris. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 5: 249-252.

Includes descriptions of 12 new species.

1899c. Sur une collection de plantes réunie dans le Fokien, par M. et M<sup>me</sup>. de la Touche; déterminées par M. M. Finet (Orchidées) et Franchet. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 46: 204-214. pl. 7.

Includes descriptions of *Latorouchea*, gen. nov. and of 8 species in various genera.

1899d. Les Swertia et quelques autres Gentianées de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 46: 302-324.

Considers many species from western China.

1899e. Sur les caractères de la distribution géographique des Cyrtandracées de la Chine et description de quelques espèces nouvelles. Bull. Soc. Linn. Paris. n. ser. 1: 121-126. *Didissandra plicata*, *D. fargesii*, *Hemiboca gracilis*, spp. nov. from China.

1900a. Les Scrophularinées de la Chine, dans l'Herbier du Muséum de Paris. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 47: 10-37.

Includes descriptions of numerous new species in various genera. For a discussion see Hemsley, W. B., 1900s.

1900b. Mutisiaceae Japonicae a Dom. Faurie collectae. E. herbarii musei Parisiensis. Mém. Herb. Boiss. 14: 1-3. pl. 1.

Includes *Pertya faurei* sp. nov. from Japan.

See also Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a, and Bureau, E., and Franchet, A.

**Franchet, A., and Savatier, L.**

1875-79. Enumeratio plantarum in Japonia sponte crescentium hucusque rite cognitarum adjectis descriptionibus specierum pro regione novarum quibus accedit determinatio herbarum in libris japonicis So Mokou Soussetz xylographice delineatarum. 2 v. (1, i-xiv, 1-485. 1875; 2, 1-789. 1879).

This is the most extensive enumeration then published of the plants of Japan. It contains a bibliography, vol. 1, pp. xi-xiv. It is reviewed, with critical notes on the Japanese flora by J. Rein, in Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. 1877: 217-230. For bibliographical data in Japanese see Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 307-308. 1933.

**Francisci, E.**

1668. Ost-und-West-Indisches wie auch Sinesischer Lust- und Staats-Garten mit einem Vorgespräche von mancherley lustigen Discursen; in drey Haupt-Theile unterschieden. [i-xx], 1-1762, [i-xxxiv].

"A comprehensive description of all manner of things in pleasure and government gardens, the first part including the most valuable flowers, herbs, . . . medicine- and poison-giving herbs, fruits, roots, and spices in East India, China, and America," the remaining parts dealing with geography, manners, customs, etc.

**Frank-Kamenetskii, A. G.**

1931. [Vom Badan in Ost Sibirien.] Bull. Inst. Sci. Biol. Geogr. Univ. Irkutsk 5<sup>4</sup>: 25-37.

In Russian; largely economic data on *Bergenia crassifolia*, but with some botanical notes.

**Franquet, R.**

1930. L'Actinostemma paniculatum Maxim. ex Cogniaux doit constituer un genre nouveau de Cucurbitacées. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. 2: 324-328. f. 1.

*Bolbostemma* gen. nov. and *B. paniculatum* and *B. biglandulosum*, transfers from *Actinostemma*, both from China.

See also Guillaumin, A., and Franquet, R.

**Fraser, J.**

1916. Viburnum Henryi. Gard. Chron. III. 60: 193. f. 77. Native of China.

1922. Catalpa Fargesii. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 35. Native of western China.

1928. Osmanthus Delavayi. Gard. Chron. III. 83: 355. Native of western China.

1930a. Cotoneaster turbinata. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 7. Chiefly a horticultural note.

1930b. Liriodendron chinense. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 109. A general and horticultural note.

**Fraser, M. F. A.** See Anonymous, 1895f.**Freeman, W. G., Chandler, S. E., and Henry, T. A.**

1907. The world's commercial products. A descriptive account of the economic plants of the world and of their commercial uses. i-viii, 1-391. illustr.

Contains much economic information on eastern Asiatic plants.

**Freeman-Mitford, A. B.**

1895-98. Hardy bamboos. Gard. Chron. III. 18: 186. f. 83-88. 1895; III. 24: 211-212. f. 56, 57. 246. f. 68. 274. f. 78, 79. 1898.

Includes various species from eastern Asia. The second part bears the title "Bamboos".

1896. The bamboo-garden. i-xii, 1-224. 10 pl. 1 f.

A rather popular work, including the cultivated species from China and Japan.

1899. The bamboos. Garden 56: 433-438. 6 f.

Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1903. Hardy bamboos in England. Flora & Sylva 1: 1-7. 1 f.

Largely horticultural; includes data on various eastern Asiatic species. The author is given as [Lord] Redesdale.

**Freiherr, H.**

1935. Zur Systematik der Gattung Larix. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 47: 1-7.

A general critical discussion.

**Frémont, T.**

1935. Étude sur quelques caractères botaniques et agromonomiques du genre Citrus. Rev. Bot. Appl. 15: 235-242, 325-340. pl. 4, 5.

**Frey, A.** See Jaccard, P., and Frey, A.

**Frey, E.**

1931. Weitere Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Umbilicariaceen. *Hedwigia* **71**: 94-119. f. 1-8.

Includes critical data on some eastern Asiatic species.

1936. Die geographische Verbreitung der Umbilicariaceen und einiger alpiner Flechten. Bericht. Schweiz. Bot. Ges. **46**: 412-444. text maps 1-8.

Includes distribution in eastern Asia and a bibliography.

**Freyn, J.**

1889-90. Plantae Karoanae; Aufzählung der von Ferdinand Karo im Jahre 1888 im baikalischen Sibirien, sowie in Dahurien gesammelten Pflanzen. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **39**: 354-361, 385-390, 437-440. 1889; **40**: 7-13, 42-48, 124-126, 155-158, 221-226, 265-267, 303-308. 1890.

An enumeration of collections, with descriptions of new species. Reprint, 1-45. 1890. For continuation see the next entry.

1895-96. Plantae Karoanae dahuricae. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **45**: 57-59, 103-106, 132-137, 186-189, 266-272, 311-319. 341-346, 430-434, 464-469. 1895; **46**: 25-29, 53-59, 94-100, 131-137. 1896.

A continuation of the preceding entry. Reprint, 1-64. 1896. For supplement see Schiffner, V., 1896.

1900. Ueber neue und bemerkenswerthe orientalische Pflanzenarten. IV. Mém. Herb. Boiss. **13**: 1-37.

Includes *Hedysarum cymbostegium* and *Bupleurum thianschanicum*, spp. nov., from Tien Shan.

1901-03. Plantae Karoanae amuricae et zeaënsae. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **51**: 350-355, 374-384, 436-440. 1901; **52**: 15-25, 62-67, 110-114, 156-159, 231-236, 277-283, 310-317, 346-351, 396-408, 442-450. 1902; **53**: 21-30. 1903.

An enumeration with notes and descriptions of new species and varieties. See also Karo, F., 1902.

1902. *Erigeron acer* L.  $\beta$  *asteroides* DC. Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. **3**: 182.

A transfer of this native of *Dahuria* to *E. cupularioides*.

**Friedel, J.**

1931. À propos de quelques Meconopsis de l'Asie centrale. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. 55th Sess. Nancy, 233-234.

General notes on a few species, some from Kansu and Tibet.

1934. À propos de deux Papavéracées aberrantes: L'Océanopapaver neo-caledonicum Guillaumin et le Meconopsis chelidoniifolia Bur. et Franch. Application de l'anatomie à l'étude de la filiation; esquisse d'une méthode. Rev. Gén. Bot. **46**: 321-331. f. 1-4.

Concerns in part *Meconopsis chelidoniifolia* from western China.

**Friend, H.**

1930. Horticulture in relation to commerce. China's gifts to the world. V. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 328, (VI) 348.

The parts cited contain brief notes on important plants that originated in China.

1931. Dyes and dye plants. V. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 131-132.

Includes notes on *Indigofera indica* in eastern Asia.

1933. Herbs and herbalists IV. Chinese herbal lore. Gard. Chron. III. **93**: 260-261.

General notes.

**Fries, E.**

1851. Novae symbolae mycologicae, in peregrinis terris a botanicis Danicis collectae. Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal. III. **1**: 17-136.

Contains descriptions of a few new species from eastern Asia.

**Fries, R. E.**

1919. Strödda iakttagelser över Bergianska Trädgårdens Gymnospermer. [Various observations on the gymnosperms in the Hortus Bergianus.] Act. Hort. Berg. **6**<sup>4</sup>: 1-19. pl. 1. f. 1.

Includes colored illustrations of *Abies veitchii* and its variety *olivacea*.

**Fries, T. M.**

1856-58. Monographia Stereocaulorum et Pilophorum. Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal. III. **2**: 307-380.

Includes a few species from eastern Asia. Reprint, 1-76. pl. 7-10. 1858.

1857. De Stereocaulis et Pilophoris commentatio. 1-42.

Includes a description of *Stereocaulon japonicum* sp. nov.

**Friken.**

1897. Lesa ostrova Sakhalina. [The forests of Sakhalin Island.]

This work in Russian, published in the Sakhalin calendar for 1897, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 1033.

**Fritsch, K.**

1895. Über einige Orobanchen-Arten und ihre geographische Verbreitung Series I. Lutei, Ein Beitrag zur Systematik der Viciae. Sitzungsber. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. (Wien) **104**<sup>1</sup>: 479-520. 1 map.

Includes species of central Asia, probably occurring in eastern Asia.

**Fröderström, H.**

1924. Crassulaceae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **1**: 23-40. pl. 11-15. f. 1-3.

A list with notes on species collected by H. Smith, including descriptions of many new species and a bibliography, p. 39.

1929. Étude des Crassulacées de Chine septentrionale provenant des récoltes du Père Licent. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. **1**: 440-443.

A list, including *Sedum almae* and *S. ulricae*, spp. nov. from Mongolia and Kansu.

1930-36. The genus *Sedum* L., a systematic essay. Act. Hort. Gothob. **5**. Append.: 1-75. pl. 1-28. f. 1-304. 1930; (II) **6**. Append.: 1-111. pl. 1-65. f. 1-328. 1931; (III) **7**. Append.: 1-126. pl. 1-68. f. 1-985. 1932; (IV) **10**. Append.: 1-262. pl. 1-115. f. 1-1380. 1936.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species; issued also as a separate in one vol., 1936.

1931. Crassulaceae. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, Symbolae Sinicae. **7**: 404-414. f. 11, 12.

An enumeration of Handel-Mazzetti's collections, with descriptions of new species.

1933. Two new Chinese species of *Sedum*. Sinensia **3**: 199-200.

*S. tsiangii* and *S. onychopetalum*, spp. nov. from Kweichow and Kiangsu respectively.

1935. New species and varieties of *Sedum* from China and Tibet. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. **25**: 122-126.

1936. A new collection of *Sedum* species from Yunnan. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **7**: 11-17.

An enumeration of the 1932-34 collections by Ts'ai Hsi-t'ao.

See also Fischer, C. E. C., and Fröderström, H.

**Fudzita, N.** = Fujita, Naoichi.

**Fujihata, J.**

1906. [A list of plants collected in the vicinity of Hodakatake.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] **20**: [17-18].

A list of Japanese names only.

1908. *Viola* Takedana, Makino. [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] **28**: [14-16].

A short description in Japanese.

**Fujii, K.**

1894. [On the relation between the snow and the plants on Mt. Fuji (Shizuoka-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **8**: (256)-(258).

An ecological discussion in Japanese.

**Fujikawa, Y.**

1932-33. [Bibliographical notes on the works on materia medica.] Honzo **1**: 56-59; **2**: 28-31; **3**: 33-37; **4**: 27-30; **6**: 71-74. 1932; **10**: 35-40. 1933.

In Japanese.

**Fujikuro, Y.**

1914a. On a new fungus disease of lily causing [sic] by *Botrytis Liliorum* Fujikuro n. sp. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **28**: (223)-(230). 1 f.

In Japanese only.

1914b. [Some notes on plants in Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **28**: (360)-(361).

Brief notes in Japanese on 16 species.



**Fujikuro, Y. (continued).**

- 1914c. [A list of parasitic fungi on cultivated plants in Formosa. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (391)-(396), (II) (423)-(426), (III) (481)-(486).  
A list of 172 species. The names are in Latin and Japanese. For supplement see Fujikuro, Y., 1918.
- 1914d. [On the seasons of the outbreak of the chief plant diseases in the fields of the Agricultural Experiment Station, Government of Formosa.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1914: [738-749].  
Contains a list of diseases.
- 1914e. [List of rust fungi of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4<sup>10</sup>. Suppl.: [1-12].  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1914f. [On Cladosporium carpophilum Thüm.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [152-154].  
In Japanese. This is called "Peach scab."
- 1914g. [On Cercospora coffeae Zimm., black-spot disease of coffee.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [191-192].  
In Japanese.
1915. [Hosts of Cuscuta chinensis Lam. in Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (238)-(239).  
In Japanese with a systematic list of host plants in Latin.
1916. [Note on Fusarium heterosporum Nees.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1916: [961-968].  
In Japanese. A disease of rice.
1917. [Diseases of vegetables and fruits which appeared in the market of Taihoku in 1916.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1917: [347-360].  
A list of diseases, with Latin and Japanese names.
1918. [A supplementary list of fungi on cultivated plants in Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (358)-(363).  
An addition of 100 species. See Fujikuro, Y., 1914c.
1922. [On the classification of Formosan jute.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 16: [142-160].  
In Japanese; contains a key to species and varieties of *Corchorus*.

**Fujino, Y.**

1893. Short notes on some plants of southern Japan and the Nansei (Liu Kiu) Islands. In Ito, T. A memorial work . . . 1, 34-36.  
Brief notes in Japanese concerning 12 species.
1904. [On some plants of Ōshima.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. 150: 13-16.  
In Japanese; consists of descriptions of *Ehretia macrophylla*, *Calanthe discolor*, and "nagoran" (*Aerides japonicum*). The Ōshima group of islands is in the Liukiu Archipelago.

**Fujioka, M.**

1913. Studien über den anatomischen Bau des Holzes der japanischen Nadelbäume. Journ. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. 4: 201-236. pl. 18-24.
1933. Forest resources of Japan. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 33. Append.: 13-24.  
Contains various lists of trees in different types of forests.
1934. Forest resources of Japan. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 2: 961-971.  
A general summary.
- See also Inokuma, T., and Fujioka, M.

**Fujisawa, R.**

1934. Desmidiaceae in Ina District and Yashimagaike of Shinano Province. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 438-445. f. 1-6.  
A systematic list of species and a bibliography, the introduction in Japanese.

**Fujita, Kinji.**

1931. [On Lemna minor.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (340)-(346).  
A description and notes in Japanese.

**Fujita, Kunio.**

1916. [Medicago denticulata in Sosan, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [199-200].  
A brief note in Japanese.

**Fujita, Mititi, and Shên, Hao-chên.**

1936. Über die Produktion von Rhizoma Zedoariae in Yakushima (Osumi). Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 828-831. f. 1-6.  
In Japanese. This is produced from *Curcuma zedoaria* or *C. longa*. The second author's name is erroneously romanized Shim, Hack-chin.

**Fujita, Naoichi (=Fudzita, N.).**

1929. Über die Früchte der Schizandra chinensis Bail. und Kadsura japonica Dun. Arch. Pharm. (Berlin) 267: 532-540. 2 pl.  
An anatomical study.
1933. [On the rhubarbs.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (367)-(373). 6 f.  
Critical notes in Japanese on some species and varieties of *Rheum*.
1934. Sogennante Althaea-Wurzel stammt von Althaea rosea. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 663-664. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese.

**Fujita, Yasuji.**

1931. Some remarks on Formosan camphor trees. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 21: 254-258.  
In Japanese. See also the next entry.
- 1932a. Supplement to the remarks on Formosan camphor trees. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 43-45.  
In Japanese; a supplement to the preceding entry.
- 1932b. Cunninghamia Konishii, Hayata and Cunninghamia lanceolata, Hook. viewed from the volatile constituents. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 46-49.  
In Japanese. The former species is reduced to a variety of the latter on the basis of its constituents. See also the next entry.
- 1932c. Reply to Dr. Kanehira's "On Cunninghamia lanceolata and C. Konishii". Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 476-478.  
In Japanese. See Kanehira, R., 1932c.
1934. Remarks concerning the genus Orthodon (Labiateae) in Formosa. Trans. Nat. Soc. Formosa 24: 46-53. pl. 1, 2. (II) 130-135. 1 f.  
In Japanese; largely concerns chemistry, but contains a synopsis of pertinent species. *Mosla* is here placed with *Orthodon*.
1935. On the aboriginal names of camphor trees in Formosa and others. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 25: 429-432.  
In Japanese; concerns *Cinnamomum* spp.

**Fujiwara, S.**

1916. A new root rot disease of Boehmeria nivea Bl. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 6: 159-164. 1 f.  
In Japanese. *Ramularia boehmeriae* sp. nov. is described in English.

**Fukaya, T., and Han, Nai-ko (P'an, Nai-kêng).**

1931. Die Holzhandelsverhältnisse in Fu-tschou (Ostchina). Sylvia 2: 82-92. 1 map, (II) [1-11].  
In Japanese; concerns commercial woods of Foochow. The original pagination of part II is not known, that given here being from a reprint.

**Fukui, Kumasaburo.**

1895. Engei shokubutsu dzusetsu. [Iconography of horticultural plants.] 1 v. (1, 1-100. illustr.).  
Volume one contains illustrations of Coniferae. The text is in Japanese without Latin names. No more parts have been seen.

**Fukui, Takeji.**

1916. [On some fungi of the useful plants in Japan.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 1916: 375-386. 5 f.  
In Japanese.

**Fukushi, T.**

1921. A willow-canker disease caused by Physalospora Miyabeana and its conidial form, Gloeosporium. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 14: 1-11. f. 1.  
A new species described in English, with résumé in Japanese.
1925. Studies on the apple rust caused by Gymnosporangium Yamadae Miyabe. Journ. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 15: 269-307. pl. 17-20.
1929. [On the leaf-spot fungus of lettuce.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 16: 449-452.  
This paper, mentioned in Jap. Journ. Bot. 5: (32), has not been seen.
1932. A contribution to our knowledge of virus diseases of plants in Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 12: 130-141.  
A discussion with a tabular enumeration of diseases, hosts, and distribution, and a bibliography of 38 entries.

**Fukuyama, Hakumei = Fukuyama, Noriaki.**



- Fukuyama, Jinnosuke.** See Hoga, K., and Fukuyama, Jinnosuke.
- Fukuyama, Noriaki.**  
1932. Neue Orchideen von Formosa. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **22**: 413-416. f. 1-3.  
*Cymbidium gracillimum* and *Microstylis rookutuensis*, spp. nov., and *Pleione formosana nivea* form. nov. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ.  
1934. *Oberonia gigantea* Fukuyama sp. nov. Trop. Hort. **4**<sup>3</sup>: 1 pl.  
In Japanese.  
1934-36. Studia Orchidacearum Japonicarum I. Orchidaceae Formosanae novae atque criticae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **48**: 297-308. f. 1. 1934; (II) Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard. **3**: 81-86. 1933; (III) Bot. Mag. Tokyo **48**: 429-442. f. 1-3. 1934; (IV) **49**: 290-297, (V) 438-444, (VI) 663-670, (VII) 757-764. 1935; (VIII) **50**: 16-24. 1936.  
Critical notes and descriptions of new species. Abstracted in Japanese in the same issues (I) 353-360, (III) 504-505, (IV) 340-342, (V) 480-481, (VI) 733-735, (VII) 825-827, (VIII) 57-59.  
See also Masamune, G., Kamikoti, S., Suzuki, Tokio, and Fukuyama, Noriaki; also Masamune, G., Suzuki, Tokio, and Fukuyama, Noriaki.
- Fukuyama, Noriaki, and Suzuki, Tokio.**  
1936. Three new saprophytic species of plants from the Island of Kôtoşyo, Taiwan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 410-416. f. 1-6.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of *Sciaphila megastyla*, *S. ramosa*, and *Burmannia nana*, spp. nov.
- Fullerton, E. L.**  
1929. Japanese wisterias for American gardens. Horticulture **7**: 353. 2 f.
- Fulling, E. H.**  
1927. *Malus micromalus*. Addisonia **12**: 57. pl. 413.  
Native of China.  
1929. A guide to the pinetum. Bull. New York Bot. Gard. **14**: 1-165. f. 1-19.  
An account of the species of conifers at this institution, with general notes on many eastern Asiatic species.  
1934. Identification, by leaf structure, of the species of *Abies* cultivated in the United States. Bull. Torrey Club **61**: 497-524. pl. 26-32.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Funck, N.**  
1860a. Variétés de *Lilium*. Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg. [n. ser.] **4**: 146-147. pl. 13.  
*Lilium tenuifolium* and *L. pulchellum*, both illustrated.  
1860b. *Senecio farfugium*. Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg. [n. ser.] **4**: 218-219. pl. 19.  
Native of China.
- Furet, L.**  
1856. Description de la grande île Lou-Tchou (mer du Japon). Rev. Orient Alger. Colon. n. ser. **3**: 127-132.  
A letter written from Hongkong, containing a general description by this French missionary, who collected in Hongkong, of the flora of the Liu Kiu Islands.
- Furtado, C. X.**  
1935. Araceae Malesicae. Gard. Bull. Straits Settl. **8**: 145-158.  
Includes *Raphidophora hongkongensis* Schott.
- Furukawa, Gintaro.**  
1904. [On *Anemone chinensis* Bunge and *A. cernua* Thunb.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. **151**: 19-22.  
A comparison in Japanese of these species, natives of Manchuria and Japan respectively.
- Furukawa, Yoshio.**  
1920. [Forests of the Liu Kiu-Islands and their distribution.] Formosan Agr. Rev. **1920**: [519-523].  
In Japanese; includes a list of trees with Japanese names only.
- Furumi, M.**  
1916. Clavis et notulae ad genera speciesque Scrophulariacearum in Japonia sponte crescentium nec non cultarum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **30**: 104-139.  
A revisional treatment.
- Fuson, B. C.**  
1930. The fan-palm. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **6**: 333-335. pl. 11, 12.  
*Livistona chinensis*. The data are chiefly economic.
- Futterer, K.**  
1903. Verzeichnis der während der Reise gesammelten Blütenpflanzen und Flechten. In his Durch Asien. **3**, 25-37.  
A chronological enumeration of collections made by the author in Kansu, Tibet, and the Gobi region. See also Diels, L., 1903 for a systematic enumeration of this collection.

## G

- G.**  
1878. The alders. Garden **14**: 437-440. 18 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Alnus*.  
1884. Fortune's saxifrage. Garden **25**: 55. 2 f.  
*Saxifraga fortunei*, native of China; chiefly a horticultural note.
- G., F. E.**  
1930. *Carrierea calycina*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 225-226.  
Introduced into Europe from China. A general and horticultural note.
- G., W. H.**  
1888. The scarlet mallow (*Hibiscus rosa-sinensis fulgens*). Garden **33**: 96-97. pl. 634.  
Native of China. Chiefly horticultural notes.  
1889. Japanese camellias. (With a coloured plate of two new varieties). Garden **36**: 246-247. pl. 718. 1 f.  
A general note, largely horticultural.
- Gabaev, S. G.**  
1930. [Cucumbers from Asia.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. **23**<sup>3</sup>: 443-473. f. 1-25.  
In Russian, with a résumé in English; contains a key to varieties of *Cucumis sativus*.  
1932. Ogurtsy. [Cucumbers.] 1-212. f. 1-111.  
This largely horticultural work in Russian contains a few references to eastern Asiatic varieties.
- Gadeceau, É.**  
1912. Les magnolias à feuilles caduques I—Espèces de l'ancien monde. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1912**: 369-373. f. 124-126.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- Gaël, A.**  
1936. [A new starch-bearing plant of the sand desert.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. A. **19**: 61-64. f. 1.  
Includes a preliminary description in Russian of an unnamed species of *Ferula*, native of Kuldsha, Chinese Turkestan.
- Gaertner, J.**  
1770. Observationes et descriptiones botanicae. Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. **14**<sup>1</sup>: 531-547. pl. 18-20.  
Includes *Digitalis glutinosa* sp. nov. from China.  
1788-1807. De fructibus et seminibus plantarum 3 v. (1, i-clxxxii, 1-384, 1-6, [1]. pl. 1-79. 1788; 2, i-iii, 1-520, [1]. pl. 80-180. 1791; 3, 1-256. pl. 181-255. 1805-07).  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species. Vol. 3, by K. F. Gaertner, bears the supplementary title: Supplementum carpologiae, seu continuati operis Josephi Gaertner de fructibus et seminibus plantarum voluminis tertii centuria secunda. For critical notes see Haillier, H., 1918b.
- Gage, A. T.**  
1903. A census of the Indian polygonums. Rec. Bot. Surv. India **2**: 371-452, (index i-ii).  
Recognizes 79 species; includes a key. Tibetan collections are cited.
- Gagnepain, F.**  
1900. Deux espèces nouvelles du Yunnan (Chine occidentale). Bull. Soc. Bot. France **47**: 332-334. pl. 10, 11.  
*Triplostegia grandiflora* and *Streptolirion longifolium*, spp. nov.  
1901a. Sur la nouvelle collection Ducloux du Yunnan. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **7**: 80-83.  
A general review with a tabular summary.  
1901b. Révision des genres *Mantisia* et *Globba* (Zingibérées) de l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **48**: 201-216. pl. 4-8.  
Includes *Globba bulbosa* sp. nov. from Kweichow.

**Gagnepain, F. (continued).**

1901c. Zingibéracées nouvelles ou mal connues de l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **48**. Sess. Extraord.: lxxii-xc.

Includes descriptions of various new species from China.

1902-07. Zingibéracées nouvelles de l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **49**: 247-269. 1902; (18<sup>e</sup> note) **54**: 161-170. 1907.

Includes descriptions of several new species from China and Japan.

1903. Les Zingibéracées de l'herbier Bodinier. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 35-40.

A list with notes on species from Kweichow.

1907. Hydrocharitées nouvelles de l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **54**: 538-544.

Includes descriptions of 12 new genera and species from Yunnan.

1908a. Révision des Lardizabalées asiatiques de l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **14**: 64-70.

1908b. Les Mahonia asiatiques de l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **14**: 132-135.

A taxonomic discussion and a key to 10 species without descriptions.

1908c. Nouveautés asiatiques de l'herbier du Muséum (I. Hydrocharitacées, II. Ménispermacées, III. Lardizabalées). Bull. Soc. Bot. France **55**: 34-41, 43-48.

Includes descriptions of various new species from China.

1908d. Mahonia et Barclaya nouveaux d'Asie dans l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **55**: 84-88.

1908e. Bixacées et Pittosporacées asiatiques. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **55**: 544-548.

Includes *Pittosporum brevicalyx* and *P. crispulum*, spp. nov. from western China.

1908f. Essai d'une classification des Capparis d'Asie. Journ. de Bot. **21**: 53-65.

A key to 43 species, including those of China.

1908g. Essai de classification des Scolopia et Flacourtia asiatiques. Journ. de Bot. **21**: 164-173.

Includes the Chinese species and keys.

1908h. Essai d'une classification des Pittosporum d'Extrême-Orient. Journ. de Bot. **21**: 223-225.

Includes a key to 22 species, some from China.

1908i. Contribution à la connaissance du genre Polycarpaea Lamk. Journ. de Bot. **21**: 275-280.

Notes and a key to 10 species, including one from China.

1909a. Nouveautés asiatiques de l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **56**: 15-22.

Includes references to a few Chinese species of *Salomonina* and *Polygala*.

1909b. Essai d'une classification des Cratoxylon asiatiques. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 14-22.

A revision with a key, recognizing 11 species, several from China.

1909c. Essai d'une classification des Sida asiatiques. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 27-32.

Recognizes 10 species, including those from China, with a key.

1909d. Essai d'une classification des Abutilon d'austroasie. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 67-72.

Recognizes 10 species, including those from China, with a key.

1909-10. Essai d'une classification du genre Grewia. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 119-132.

Consists of a key and a list of 46 species, including a few from China.

1910a. Essai d'une classification des Leea asiatiques. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **57**: 331-336.

Contains a key to 19 species.

1910b. Tiliacées nouvelles d'Asie. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 132-137.

Includes *Elaeocarpus duclouxii* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1910c. Tiliacées nouvelles ou peu connues de l'Asie orientale. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 165-167. f. 7.

Concerns *Sloanea hanceana* Hemsl.

1910d. Malvacée, Tiliacée, Santalacée et Olacacées nouvelles. Not. Syst. (Lecomte) **1**: 194-206.

Includes *Iodes rugosa* from Kweichow, all the others being from Indo-China.

1910e. Tetrastigma (Ampélidacées) nouveaux ou peu connus. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 261-271.

Includes *T. beauvaisii*, *T. henryi*, and *T. obovatum*, spp. nov., and *T. yunnanense* sp. nov. with *triphyllum* var. nov. from China.

1910-11. Essai de classification du genre Tetrastigma. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 306-326.

A list and key to 35 species, including those from China.

1911a. Vitaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **1**: 99-105.

1911b. Révision des Ampélidacées asiatiques et malaises. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun **24**: 1-41.

Includes several transfers but no new species.

1911c. Un genre méconnu: classification des Cissus et Cayratia. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 339-362.

A revision, including keys to 16 species of *Cayratia* and 23 species of *Cissus*, including those from China.

1911d. Additions au genre Tetrastigma. Not. Syst. Lecomte **1**: 376-379.

Includes *T. delavayi* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1911e. Deux Ampélidacées nouvelles. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 11-13.

*Parthenocissus dalzielii* and *Vitis reticulata*, spp. nov. from China.

1911f. Trois Erythrophloeum indo-chinois. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 109-113.

Includes notes on *E. fordii* Oliv. of China.

1911g. Mimosées nouvelles. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 113-120.

Includes *Albizzia duclouxii* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1912a. Bauhinia nouveaux d'Extrême-Orient. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 168-182.

Includes *B. esquirolii* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1912b. Révision des Buddleia d'Asie. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 182-194.

Includes *B. longifolia*, *B. truncata*, *B. yunnanensis*, and *B. delavayi* spp. nov. from Yunnan.

1912c. Quelques espèces nouvelles; quelques synonymes. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 277-283.

Includes *Buddleia legendrei* sp. nov. from Szechwan.

1913a. Classification des Derris d'Extrême-Orient et descriptions d'espèces nouvelles. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 341-350.

Includes a key to 35 species, and a description of *D. cavaleriei* sp. nov. from Kweichow.

1913b. Espèces nouvelles de Millettia. Not. Syst. Lecomte **2**: 350-367.

Concerns mostly Indo-China, but includes *M. bracteosa* sp. nov. from Yunnan, *M. obovata* sp. nov. from Hainan, and *Derris scabricaulis* n. comb. (*Millettia scabricaulis* Fr.).

1914a. Sur la classification du genre Crotalaria. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **61**: 282-289. f. 1, 310-315.

Mentions various Chinese species.

1914b. Les Sophora asiatiques: 1<sup>o</sup> Classification; 2<sup>o</sup> Espèces nouvelles ou litigieuses. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 13-21.

A revision of 15 species, including *S. duclouxii* and *S. tonkinensis*, spp. nov. from Yunnan and Kweichow.

1914c. Trois Mucuna nouveaux d'Asie. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 26-29.

Includes *M. corvina* from Kweichow.

1914d. Ormosia nouveaux d'Asie. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 29-32.

Includes *O. hainanensis* sp. nov.

1914e. Deux Crotalaria nouveaux. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 36-38.

Includes *C. szemaensis* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1915a. Discussion de la valeur des caractères des *Argyrea acuta* Lour., *obtusifolia* Lour., *Championi* Benth., et du genre *Lettsomia*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **62**: 4-7.

1915b. Phaseolus, Vigna, Dysolobium, Dolichos, étude critique. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **62**: 225-232.

Concerns generic limits.

- 1915c. *Dunbaria pulchra*, Benth.; additions, rectifications synonymie. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **62**: 274-276.  
A redescription with an extension of the range to Kweichow.
- 1915d. *Canavalia obtusifolia* DC. et *C. lineata* DC. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **62**: 292-295.  
Critical notes on these eastern Asiatic species.
- 1915e. Classification des "Bauhinia" d'Extrême-Orient. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. 43me Sess. Havre, 411-419.  
Contains an introduction and a key to 66 species.
- 1915f. Distribution géographique des "Bauhinia" d'Extrême-Orient. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. 43me Sess. Havre, 419-426.  
Notes on 66 species, with citations of literature and specimens.
- 1915g. Ce qu'est le *Flemingia yunnanensis* Franchet? Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 109-111.
- 1915h. Genre *Indigofera*: Forme des poils; variations spécifiques; synonymes; espèces nouvelles. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 111-123.  
Includes 6 new species from China.
- 1915i. Papilionacées nouvelles ou critiques. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 180-206.  
Critical notes on various new and old species of Leguminosae.
- 1916a. Révision du genre *Circaea*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **63**: 39-43.  
Recognizes 7 species, including those of China and Japan.
- 1916b. *Jussiaea* ou *Ludwigia*? Bull. Soc. Bot. France **63**: 103-105.
- 1916c. Quelques *Kalanchoe* nouveaux d'Asie. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 219-222.  
Includes *K. yunnanensis* sp. nov.
- 1916d. Quelques *Homalium* nouveaux d'Indo-Chine. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 246-249.  
Includes *H. hainanense* sp. nov. from Hainan.
1917. Quelques *Combretacées* nouvelles. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 284-289.  
Includes *Terminalia franchetii* nom. nov. (*T. triptera* Fr.) from Yunnan.
- 1918a. Révision des *Thladiantha* asiatiques du Muséum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **24**: 287-296.  
Includes an enumeration, a key, and 9 new species from China.
- 1918b. *Cucurbitacées* nouvelles de l'Herbier du Muséum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **24**: 371-380.  
Includes 6 new species of *Gomphogyne*, *Gymnopetalum*, and *Schizopepon* from China.
- 1918c. Quelques *Illigera* nouveaux. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 363-366.  
Includes *I. fordii* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.
- 1919a. Quelques *Passifloracées* nouvelles ou critiques des genres *Adenia* et *Passiflora*. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **25**: 126-130.  
Includes a reduction of *Passiflora seguini*, originally described from China by Léveillé, to *P. franchetiana*.
- 1919b. Nouveaux *Begonia* d'Asie; quelques synonymes. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **25**: 194-201, 276-283. 1 f.  
Includes many new species from eastern Asia.
- 1920a. Révision des *Blumea* du Kuoy-Tcheou. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **67**: 66-67.  
Contains various reductions of Léveillé's species.
- 1920b. Révision des *Blumea* et des *Vernonia* de l'Herbier Léveillé. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **67**: 361-364.  
Contains reductions of most of Léveillé's species.
- 1921a. *Composées* nouvelles d'Extrême-Orient. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **68**: 41-50, 116-124.  
Includes the new species *Blumea sagittata* from Kweichow, *Crepis bonii* from Hongkong and Indo-China, *Myriactis delavayi* from Yunnan, and *Elephantopus bodinieri* from Hongkong and Indo-China.
- 1921b. *Euphorbiacées* nouvelles d'Indo-Chine (*Croton*). Bull. Soc. Bot. France **68**: 548-562.  
Includes the new species *Croton cavaleriei* from Kweichow and *C. duclouxii* from Yunnan and Szechwan.
1922. *Euphorbiacées* nouvelles (*Macaranga*). Bull. Soc. Bot. France **69**: 701-706.  
Includes *Macaranga adenantha* sp. nov. from Kweichow and Tonkin.
1924. Quelques genres nouveaux d'Euphorbiacées. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **71**: 864-879.  
Includes *Cnesmon mairei* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
1926. Contribution à l'étude géo-botanique de l'Indochine. Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille IV. **4**<sup>1</sup>: 1-48.  
Includes many data on distribution of plants in eastern Asia, especially in adjoining regions of southern China and Hainan.
1927. *Espèces* nouvelles de *Ficus*. Not. Syst. Lecomte **4**: 84-98.  
Most are from Indo-China, but *F. delavayi* is from Yunnan and *F. harmandii* is from Hainan.
1928. Quelques *Boehmeria* nouveaux d'Asie orientale. Not. Syst. Lecomte **4**: 126-128.  
Includes *B. delavayi* from Yunnan.
1929. Quelques synonymes de *Magnoliacées*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **76**: 738-739.  
A correction of some determinations in Parmentier, P., 1895, and in Index Kewensis Suppl. **7**.
- 1931a. *Pholidota* nouveaux d'Asie. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. **3**: 145-147.  
Includes *P. kowytcheensis* and *P. missionariorum*, spp. nov., and *P. schlechteri* nom. nov. (*P. yunnanensis* Schltr., not Rolfe). All are natives of China.
- 1931b. Dix *Orchidacées* nouvelles d'Asie. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. **3**: 322-328.  
Includes *Herminium latifolium* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1931c. Treize *Orchidacées* nouvelles d'Indo-Chine. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. **3**: 679-687.  
Includes *Anoetochilus tonkinensis* sp. nov., occurring also in Yunnan.
- 1931d. *Cirrhopetalum* nouveaux d'Asie. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **78**: 4-8.  
Includes *C. chrondriophorum* sp. nov., from Szechwan.
- 1931e. *Pleione* nouveaux de Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **78**: 25-26.  
*P. communis*, *P. fargesii*, and *P. ganchuenensis*, spp. nov. from Yunnan, Szechwan, and Kweichow, respectively.
1932. *Orchidacées* nouvelles ou critiques, I. *Tainia* ou *Nephelaphyllum*? Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. **4**: 705-712.  
Includes *Tainia* (*Nephelaphyllum*) *delavayi* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1933a. *Oléacées* nouvelles d'Indochine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **80**: 73-78.  
Includes *Jasminum fuchsiaeifolium* and *J. pinfaense* sp. nov. from Kweichow.
- 1933b. Un hybride naturel de jasmin. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. **57**<sup>e</sup> sess. Chambéry, 285-286.  
Concerns *Jasminum beesianum*, *J. officinale*, and *J. stephanense* from Yunnan.
- 1934a. *Iridacées*, *Amaryllidacées* et *Liliacées* nouvelles d'Asie. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **81**: 66-74.  
Includes *Heterosmilax yunnanensis* sp. nov.
- 1934b. *Stemona* nouveaux d'Indochine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **81**: 146-148.  
Includes notes on some species from Yunnan.
- 1934c. Quelques *Liliacées* nouvelles d'Indochine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **81**: 286-289.  
Includes *Disporum trabeculatum* sp. nov. from Indo-China, Yunnan, and Kweichow.
- 1934d. Deux espèces distinctes sous le nom d'Aleurites cordata R. Br. Rev. Bot. Appl. **14**: 338-340.  
A correction of the treatment of this species in Lecomte, H., (and others), 1907-36. (**5**: 290+) recognizing also *A. vernicia*.
- See also Finet, E. A., and Gagnepain, F.; and Lecomte, H., (and others), 1907-37.
- Gagnepain, F., and Courchet, [L.].
1915. *Convolvulacées* asiatiques nouvelles. Not. Syst. Lecomte **3**: 134-155.  
Includes *Ipomoea wilsonii*, *I. yunnanensis*, *Porana delavayi*, *P. duclouxii*, and *P. mairei*, spp. nov. from Yunnan and elsewhere.

**Gail, G. I. (= Gail, Harry).**

1930. Eine Uebersicht des Tangguertels des Kuestengebietes im Zusammenhang mit einigen allgemeinen Fragen seiner Ausbeutung. *Bull. Pacific Sci. Fish. Res. Sta.* 4<sup>2</sup>: 1-36, [1-3]. 8 *pl.*

An ecological, chemical and economic description of the marine algae zones of the Japan Sea, with a bibliography.

1935. [Entwicklungszyklus und Dynamik der Laminaria japonica Aresch. Bestände.] *Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk. S. S. S. R. Ser. Bot.* 1: 75-286. *f. 1-29, i-iv.*

In Russian with a brief English résumé.

1936a. Phytoplankton Untersuchungen in Nordwestlichen Teile des Japanischen Meeres. *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* 18: 81-108. *f. 1-15.*

General considerations in Russian with a German résumé.

1936b. Die Laminarien des Tanggürtels der fernöstlichen Meere. *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R.* 19: 31-65. 7 *f. 1 map.*

In Russian with German résumé.

1936c. [Ahnfeltia in Peter the Great Bay.] *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R.* 20: 115-124. *f. 1-4.*

In Russian with English summary; concerns *A. plicata* forma *setosa*.

**Gajewski, W.**

1934. Studjum monograficzne nad zespoem Avenetum desertorum.—Avenetum desertorum, a monographical study. *Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Mat. Nat. Ser. B.* 1934: 1-27. *f. 1-7.*

In English. The range of the *Avena* association reaches eastward to Mongolia.

**Galeotti, H. G.**

1852a. *Jasminum nudiflorum* (Lindley). *Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg.* 10: 225-226. 1 *pl.*

Introduced from China by Fortune.

1852b. *Azalea amoena* (Lindley). *Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg.* 10: 289. 1 *pl.*

Introduced from Shanghai by Fortune.

1853a. *Abelia uniflora*. *Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg.* 11: 129-131.

Introduced from China by Fortune.

1853b. *Azalea crispiflora* (W. Hooker). *Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg.* 12: 129-130. 1 *pl.*

Introduced from China by Fortune.

1855. *Gentiana Fortunei* (W. Hooker). *Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg.* 12: 353-355. 1 *pl.*

Introduced from China by Fortune.

1857. *Forsythia suspensa*. *Journ. Hort. Prat. Belg. [n. ser.]* 1: 241. 1 *pl.*

Native of eastern Asia.

**Gallais, F.**

1880. Note sur la rhubarbe du Thibet. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* III. 7: 667-679.

Concerns its history, geographical and climatic distribution, etc.

**Gallé, E.**

1884. *Hamamelis arborea*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1884: 82-83.

Native of Japan.

**Gallesio, G.**

1811. *Traité du Citrus*. i-xviii, 1-363. 2 *fold charts*. 1811; ed. 2, i-xxviii, 1-363. 2 *fold charts*. 1829.

A comprehensive treatment, including the eastern Asiatic species.

**Galloway, B. T.**

1926. The search in foreign countries for blight-resistant chestnuts and related tree crops. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Dept. Cir.* 383: 1-16. *f. 1-5.*

Contains botanical data and illustrations of many species of *Castanea* and *Castanopsis* from China and Japan, with publication of the field notes of various explorers. Reviewed in *Lingnaam Agr. Rev.* 4: 111-112. 1927.

**Galvjaló, M. See Palibin, J. W., and Galvjaló, M.****Gamble, J. S.**

1896. The Bambusae of British India. *Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta* 7: i-xvii. 1-133, indexes 1-3, 1-4. *pl. 1-119.*

Includes descriptions and illustrations of a few species occurring in eastern Asia.

1914. Lauraceae. In *Sarg. Pl. Wils.* 2: 66-86.

1917. The Himalayan species of *Skimmia*. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1917: 301-303.

A review without formal enumeration or descriptions, but with notes on some Chinese species.

**Gammerman, A. F.**

1936. [Wild growing medicinal and technical plant resources of Buriat-Mongolian A. S. S. R.] *Probl. Buriat-Mong. A. S. S. R.* 2: 75-90.

A botanico-statistical survey in Russian, including a list of plants, with data on their distribution and economic value.

**Gammerman, A. F., Nekrassova, V. L., and Palibin, J. W.**

1933. [New vegetative raw materials for the brush industry.] *Sovetsk. Bot.* 3-4: 108-136. *f. 1-6.*

In Russian; includes descriptions, distribution, and uses of some eastern Asiatic species of Gramineae, *Pinus*, *Palmae*, and *Salix*.

**Gammie, G. A.**

1893. Botanical exploration of Sikkim-Tibet frontier. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1893: 297-315.

A report on exploration in 1892, with a letter by J. D. Hooker.

**Gams, H.**

1927. Die Gattung *Trapa* L. *Pflanzenar.* 1: 39-41. *maps.* 25-27.

Concerns distribution.

1928. *Schistostega osmundacea* (Dicks.) Mohr. *Pflanzenar.* 2: 9-12. *maps* 9, 10.

Concerns distribution.

**Gandoger, M.**

1913. L'herbier africain de Sonder. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 60: 414-422, 454-462.

Includes descriptions of *Salsola chinensis* sp. nov. from Chefoo and of *Stellaria fauriei* sp. nov. from Japan.

1916. *Conspectus dichotomicus Rosarum omnium hucusque cognitarum*. 1-567.

Consists of keys to all the known species of Rosaceae. This work is reproduced from the hand-written manuscript, not printed.

1918-19. *Sertum plantarum novarum. Pars prima.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 65: 24-69. 1918; (Pars secunda) 66: 216-233, 286-307. 1919.

Includes descriptions of about 12 new species from China and Japan.

1920. Le genre *Myrica* L. Le *Myrica Faya* est-il spontané en Portugal? *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 67: 12-22.

Consists chiefly of a key and includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1921. *Plantas chinenses a cl. Chanet collectas determinavit.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 68: 248-255.

A list of determinations only.

1923-25. *Plantes de Chine du R. P. Chanet, 2<sup>e</sup> série.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 70: 826-829. 1923; (3<sup>e</sup> note) 72: 608-611. 1925.

A list of numbers with names, a few being described as new.

1924. Le genre *Sida* (Malvacées). *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 71: 627-633.

Contains a key to species, including four from China.

**Ganeshin, S. S.**

1912. [Characteristics of the flora of the southwestern part of Irkutsk government.] *Mém. Inst. Agr. For. Nowo-Alexandria* 22<sup>3</sup>: 15-19.

A general description in Russian.

1913. [Vegetation of the Angara-Irkutsk region of Irkutsk government.] *Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksped. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl.* 1909: 1-154. 10 *pl. 1 map.*

This description in Russian has not been seen. A condensed form was apparently published in *Predv. Otkh. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest.* 1909: 54-67. 6 *pl. 1 map.* 1910.

1915. [Material for the flora of Balagansk, Nishneudinsk and Kirensk districts of the Irkutsk province.] *Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd* 13: 1-299.

In Russian; includes eastern Asiatic species.

- 1916a. [The cycle of forms of *Elymus junceus* Fisch. and their taxonomic meaning.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd. 16: 98-104.  
Native of China, Mongolia, and Siberia. A nomenclatural discussion in Russian.
- 1916b. [Some teratological changes in *Gentiana triflora* Pall.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 16: 105-111. pl. 10, 11.  
In Russian. This species occurs in eastern Asia.
- 1916c. [Tragopogon sibiricum mihi, its distribution and distinction from *T. porrifolium* L.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 16: 127-132. pl. 15. 1 text map.  
In Russian. A new species, not here described, native of Irkutsk Province and the Altai Mountains.
- 1916d. [Materials for the flora of Irkutsk province.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 16: 145-152.  
In Russian; includes eastern Asiatic species.
- Ganeshin, S. S., and Transhel, V.**  
1913. [A list of the parasitic fungi collected in Irkutsk province by S. Ganeshin, determined by V. Transhel.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 10: 185-214.  
In Russian; an enumeration of 132 species, a few being described as new, with an alphabetical index of host plants and their parasites.
- Ganteau, G.**  
1929. Le *Primula malacoides*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1929: 373-374. f. 150.  
A general description of this native of Yunnan.
1932. Le *Stachyurus chinensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1932: 95-96. f. 33.  
A general description.
1933. Le *Corylopsis spicata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1933: 354-355. f. 107.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- Garabedian, S.**  
1924. A revision of *Emilia*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1924: 137-144.  
Includes the three species from China, *E. prenanthoidea*, *E. sonchifolia*, and *E. sagittata*, spp. nov.
- Garcke, A.** See Klotzsch, J. F., and Garcke, A.
- Gard, M.**  
1934. A propos du *Juglans Sieboldiana* Maxim. Rev. Bot. Appl. 14: 106-108.  
A critical review of this Japanese species.
- Gardet, G.**  
1926. À la mémoire d'Amédée Coppey. Bull. Soc. Sci. Nancy IV. 1: 721-726.  
A biographical sketch, with notes on his studies of Yunnan mosses.
- Gardner, C. T.**  
1885. Animal, fossil, mineral & vegetable products. Consular district of Ichang, in the province of Hupeh, China. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser. 19: 1-26.  
Includes an enumeration, with Latin and vernacular names, of "plants and vegetable products", pp. 6-26.
- Gardner, G., [and Champion, J. G.]**  
1849. Descriptions of some new genera and species of plants, collected in the Island of Hong-Kong by Capt. J. G. Champion, 95th Regt. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 1: 240-246, 308-328.  
The new species attributed to "Gard. et Champ."
- Gardner, N. L.**  
1926. Notes on a collection of fresh water Myxophyceae from Amoy, China. Rhodora 28: 1-4.  
Includes new species and transfers of *Phormidium*, *Calothrix*, and *Tolythothrix*.
- 1927a. A new species of *Entophysalis* from China, and notes on other species of the genus. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 13: 369-372. pl. 72.  
*E. zonata* sp. nov. from Fukien.
- 1927b. On a collection of Myxophyceae from Fukien Province, China. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 14: 1-20. pl. 1-5.  
See also Setchell, W. A., and Gardner, N. L.
- Garnier, M.**  
1895a. *Thunbergia grandiflora*. Illustr. Hort. 42: 119. pl. 32.  
Occurs from India to China.
- 1895b. *Dendrobium nobile nobiliss.* Illustr. Hort. 42: 183-184. pl. 36.  
Occurs from Sikkim to central China.
1911. *Artemisia sacrorum viridis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1911: 556-557. f. 218.  
Native of China.
- Garsault, F. A. de.**  
1764. Les figures des plantes et animaux d'usage en médecine, décrits dans la Matière Médicale de Mr. Geoffroy, Médecin. Dessinés d'après Nature . . . 5 v. (1, 1-3. pl. 1-118; 2, 1-3. pl. 119-292; 3, pl. 293-472; 4, pl. 473-643; 5, 1-3. pl. 644-729).  
Vol. 5 concerns animals only. For explanation of these plates see the next entry.
1765. Explication abrégée de sept cent dix-neuf plantes, tant étrangères que de nos climats; et de cent trente-quatre animaux en sept cent trente planches. Gravées en taille-douce sur les desseins de Monsieur de Garsault, et mises au jour en Juin 1764, suivant l'ordre du Livre intitulé, Matière Médicale de M. Geoffroy. i-xiv, [i-ii], 1-472, index 1-20.  
This is the text for the plates in the preceding entry.
1767. Description, vertus et usages de sept cents dix-neuf plantes, . . . 5 v. (1, i-xiv. 1-85. pl. 1-118; 2, 89-184. pl. 119-292; 3, 185-277. pl. 293-466; 4, 279-372. pl. 467-643; 5, 375-472. 1-20. pl. 644-729).  
This is another edition of the preceding entry.
- Gasparrini, G.**  
1844. Nova genera quae super nonnullis Fici speciebus struebat. 1-11.  
Includes *Tenorea heterophylla* based on *Ficus stipulata* Thunb. (= *F. pumila* L.).
- Gassovskii, G. N.**  
1927. [Gilui-Oldoisk game region. The results of the Winter expedition of 1925-26.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost 4: 471-570. f. 1-4.  
In Russian; includes an article, pp. 502-516, on the zonal distribution of the vegetation of this part of the Amur region, and notes on various species.
- Gatin, C. L.** See Perrot, E., and Gatin, C. L.
- Gauger, G.**  
1848. [Fifty-four Chinese drugs, described and figured.] Repert. Pharm. Prakt. Chem. Russland 7: 565-(?).  
This work has not been seen. It is mentioned in Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a (1: 347). The descriptions were based on collections by P. Y. Kirilov.
- Gaulle, J. de.**  
1872. Des végétaux employés au Japon pour la fabrication du papier. Bull. Soc. Acclim. II. 9: 287-293.  
Mentions various species, mostly with Japanese names only.
- Gaussen, H.**  
1933. Géographie des plantes. 1-222. f. 1-7. text maps 1-8.  
A text book; extensively reviewed in Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1933: 57-62.  
See also Viguié, M. T., and Gaussen, H.
- Gaussen, H., and Lacassagne, M.**  
1930. Les épicéas du Kamtchatka. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 59: 190-202.  
Contains critical data and a republication of the original description of *Picea kamtchatkensis* and notes on related species. Reprinted in Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse 1: Art. 5: 1-13. 3 f. 1930.
- Gawler, J. B., = Ker, J. B.**
- Gay, J.**  
1858. [*Quercus glabra* Thunb.] Bull. Soc. Bot. France 5: 32-33.  
A critical note.
1861. Le *Chamaerops excelsa* Thunb., sa patrie, le climat qui lui convient, son introduction dans l'Europe occidentale, les chances qu'il a d'y être naturalisé, son fibrillitium, les usages économiques auxquels il peut servir. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 8: 410-430.
- Gebler, F. A.**  
1829. Notice sur la Musée de Barnaoul en Sibérie. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 12: 51-59.



**Gebler, F. A. (continued).**

Includes notes on the collections of Bunge and Meyer from the Altai region. For reference to a Russian translation see Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 181.

1837. Uebersicht des Katunischen Gebirges, der hoechsten Spitze des russischen Altai. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. 3: 455-560. 1 map.

A phytogeographical study.

**Gedner, E.**

1786. Ficus genus. 1-16. 1 pl.

A Thunbergian dissertation; includes eastern Asiatic species. Republished as Dissertatio de Ficus genere, in C. P. Thunberg, Diss. Acad. 2: 262-276. 1800. Also republished with editorial changes in Bot. Mag. Roem. & Ust. 2: 136-139. 1789, and posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 239-254. 1 pl.

**Gee, C. M. = Chi, Chün-mien.****Gee, N. Gist.**

1914. List of plants found in Kiangsu province. Nat. Rev. (China) 15: 677-679, 739-742, 809-812.

A systematic list, "compiled from various sources." For revision see next entry.

1915. A preliminary list of the plants of Kiangsu province. In appendix to Gee, N. G. A text book of botany. 1-77, index i-vii.

A revision and enlargement (including a key and Chinese names) of the preceding entry.

1918. Notes on Cordyceps sinensis. Mycol. Writings Lloyd 5: 767-768.

General notes.

1919. A beginning of the study of the flora and fauna of Soochow and vicinity. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser. 50: 170-184.

Includes lists of algae, diatoms, and fungi, without notes or references.

- 1919-21. [A catalogue of plants of Kiangsu.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 4: 1117-1124. 1919; 5: 207-212, 603-622, 729-748, 800-814, 1157-1165. 1920; 6: 211-229, 318-335, 417-434, 622-637, 720-733. 1921.

A systematic list of Latin and Chinese names. The English key to families, contributed by L. H. Bailey, 6: 622-637, is translated into Chinese, 6: 720-733. Reprint, 1-177. [1921].

1926. A list of some Soochow and Ningpo diatoms. Lingnaam Agr. Rev. 3: 151-155.

1930. [A study of the Brassica group.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 14: 1936-1953. 9 f.

In Chinese. The data are chiefly horticultural.

See also Shih, C. Y.

**Geert, A. van.**

1884. Daphne Genkwa Sieb. et Zucc. Rev. Hort. Belge 10: 73. 1 pl.

Native of Japan.

1891. Le Spiraea astilboides Maxim., var. floribunda. Rev. Hort. Belge 17: 145-146. 1 pl.

Native of Japan.

See also Verschaffelt, A., 1848-60.

**Geerts, A. J. C.**

1875. Preliminary catalogue of the Japanese kinds of wood, with the names of the timber trees from which they are obtained. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan 4: 1-26.

Includes 134 systematically arranged species and an alphabetical list of the Japanese names.

- 1878-83. Les produits de la nature japonaise et chinoise, comprenant la dénomination, l'histoire et les applications aux arts, à l'industrie, à l'économie, à la médecine, etc., des substances qui dérivent des trois règnes de la nature et qui sont employées par les Japonais et les Chinois. 1 v. in 2 parts (1 (Partie inorganique et minéralogique . . .), i-xi, 1-296. pl. 1-17. 1 fold map. 1878; 2 [same sub title], 297-662. pl. 18-30. 1883).

This work, originally intended to include organic as well as inorganic substances, was never finished according to Wenckstern. Pp. 72-80 contain: Liste des ouvrages européens cités sur l'histoire naturelle et la matière médicale de la Chine et du Japon. Pp. 81-84 contain: Liste des principaux ouvrages japonais et chinois sur l'histoire naturelle et la matière médicale indigènes.

1883. Observations on Kinch's list of plants used for food. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan 11: 31-38.

See Kinch, E., 1883.

**Geh, W.**

1885. Hydrangea paniculata Sieb. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 38: 66-67.

A general note on this native of Japan.

**Geheeb, A.**

- 1881-83. Bryologische Fragmente. I. Flora 64: 289-297. 1881; (II.) 66: 483-491. 1883.

Includes *Eustichia japonica* sp. nov.

**Gehrmann, K.**

1908. Vorarbeiten zu einer Monographie der Gattung Bridelia mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der afrikanischen Arten. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 41. Beibl. 95: 1-42. pl. 1. 3 f.

Includes species from eastern Asia.

**Geiseler, E. F.**

1807. Crotonis monographia. i-x, 1-83.

Includes various Chinese species, several described as new.

**Geitler, L.**

1925. Neue oder wenig bekannte Protisten XVI. Neue oder wenig bekannte Cyanophyceen I. Arch. Protistenk. 51: 361-433. f. 1-39.

Includes *Oscillatoria brevis variabilis* from Tibet.

**Gentil, A.**

1928. Monseigneur Lévillé (1863-1918). Rev. Sci. Limousin 32: 124-126.

A brief obituary with notes on his contributions to Chinese botany.

**Geoffroy, C. J.**

1726. Observations sur les vessies qui viennent aux ormes, & sur une sorte d'excroissance à peu-près pareille qui nous est apportée de la Chine. Hist. Acad. Sci. (Paris) 1724: 320-326.

Concerns the insect wax.

**Geoffroy, E. F. See Garsault, F. A. de, 1764, 1765, and 1767.****George, L.**

1931. Sur la répartition géographique des Gnétales. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. 55th Sess. Nancy 465-467.

A synopsis with distribution of species of *Ephedra* and *Gnetum*.

**Georgeson, C. C.**

- 1891-93. The economic plants of Japan. Amer. Gard. 12: 7-14. f. 1-7. 72-82. f. 1-8, 136-142. f. 1-4, 203-207. f. 1, 2, 265-270. f. 1-5, 330-333. f. 1-11, 459-462. f. 12-18, 524-527. 1 f. 652-654, 712-715. 1891; 13: 6-9, 77-81, 210-212, 386-389, 525-527, 727-729. illustr. 1892; 14: 83-85. illustr. 1893.

**Georgi, J. G.**

1775. Bemerkungen einer Reise im russischen Reich im Jahre 1772. 2 v. (1, 1-14, 1-506. pl. 1-4; 2, 507-920. pl. 5, 6).

Volume 1, pages 194-242 consists of an enumeration of the flora of the Baikal region, with descriptions of some new species.

- 1800-01. Pflanzenarten im Umfange des russischen Reichs nach der Folge der 21 Klassen des Pflanzen's Systems des Ritter von Linné. In J. G. Georgi, Geographisch-physikalische und naturhistorische Beschreibung des russischen Reichs, zur Uebersicht bisheriger Kenntnisse von demselben. 4, 611-1072. 1800; 5, 1073-1461. 1800; Nachträge, 241-313. 1801.

A systematic enumeration of 3220 species of cryptogams and phanerogams based on all literature then published. It includes the eastern areas.

**Georgievsky, S. D.**

1931. [Foreign trees in White Russia.] Bull. Appl. Bot. 27<sup>3</sup>: 297-407. f. 1-22. 2 tab.

In Russian with English summary; includes various eastern Asiatic species.

**Gepp, E. S. (née Barton).**

1904. Chinese marine algae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 42: 161-165. pl. 460.

An enumeration of 27 species, including *Chordaria firma* and *Ceramium boydenii* spp. nov. from collections made at Wei-hai-wei and Swatow.

**Gerasimov, A. E.**

1929. [Tobacco growing and tobacco industry in northern Manchuria.] Manch. Monit. 1929<sup>4</sup>: 26-37. f. 1-4, 10 f. (English part) 6-12.

Mostly agricultural, but contains descriptions in Russian of some Manchurian species.

**Gerasimov, D. A.**

1926. [Zur Kenntnis des Torfmoosflora vom Ural.] Bull. Inst. Rech. Biol. Univ. Perm 3: 391-413.

In Russian with German résumé; includes a systematic annotated enumeration of 28 species, with *Sphagnum warnstorffii*, *S. russowii*, and *S. teres*, natives of eastern Asia.

1931. [Sphagnummoose Urals und Westsibiriens.] Bull. Inst. Rech. Biol. Univ. Perm 7: 491-515.

In Russian with German résumé; contains a systematic enumeration of 32 species including 11 natives of the Altai Mts.

**Gérôme, J.**

1912. Peut-on distinguer facilement un *Hoteia* d'un *Spiraea*? Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 253-254.

Discusses *Spiraea aruncus*, *Astilbe japonica*, and other species.

**Gerth van Wijk, H. L.**

1911-16. A dictionary of plant names. 2 v. (1, i-xxiv, 1-1444, i-v. 1911; 2, i-xxxiii, 1-1696. 1916).

A valuable reference work for vernacular names.

**Geschwind, R.**

1877. *Rosa rugosa*. Wien Obst. Gart.-Zeit. 2: 404-410.

A general and botanical description of this native of China and Japan.

**Gibb, C.**

1883. Hasty notes on trees and shrubs of northern Europe and Asia. Ann. Rep. Montreal Hort. Soc. 8: 99-129.

General notes on various species, largely concerning their hardness on introduction.

**Gibbs, L.**

1927. Common Hongkong ferns. i-x, 1-85. f. 1-42.

Contains brief general descriptions and drawings.

1931. Climbing Ma-on-shan. Hong Kong Nat. 2: 214-217. 2 f.

Includes notes on plants and an illustration of *Rhododendron ovatum*.

1932. *Phaius grandifolius*, Lour. Hong Kong Nat. 3: 290.

A short note.

See also Herklots, G. A. C., and Gibbs, L.; and Crook, A. H., and Gibbs, L.

**Gibbs, V.**

1920a. *Pyrus munda subrachnoidea*. Gard. Chron. III. 68: 153. f. 66.

Native of western China.

1920b. Oaks at Aldenham. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 45: 155-223. f. 15-26.

Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1921. *Cotoneaster salicifolia floccosa*. Gard. Chron. III. 69: 7. f. 4.

Native of Szechwan.

1925. *Pterocaryas* and *zelkovas* at Aldenham. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 50: 231-240. f. 74-76.

Contains general notes on several Chinese species.

1926. *Taxaceae* at Aldenham and Kew. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 51: 189-224. f. 45-54.

Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

**Giesenhagen, K.**

1901. Die Farngattung *Nipholobolus*. Eine monographie. i-v, [i-v], 1-223. f. 1-20.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

See also Christ, H., and Giesenhagen, K.

**Gilbert-Carter, H.**

1936. British trees and shrubs, including those commonly planted: a systematic introduction to our conifers and woody dicotyledons. i-xv, 1-291.

A manual; includes many eastern Asiatic species.

**Gildeman, G.**

1840a. [On the *Sorbus* species.] Liesn. Zhurn. 1840: 224-225. In Russian; includes *S. aucuparia*, native of eastern Asia.

1840b. [On Russian species of *Populus*.] Liesn. Zhurn. 1840: 337-354.

In Russian; considers 7 species with four natives of eastern Siberia.

Giles, L. See in Chinese appendix.

**Gilg, E.**

1899-1900. Über die Gattung *Octolepis* und ihre Zugehörigkeit zu den *Thymelaeaceae*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 28: 139-147.

The "Anhang", pp. 145-147, contains "Uebersicht der Arten der Gattung *Aquilaria*" including *A. sinensis* (Lour.) Gilg from South China.

See also Engler, A. 1898, ed. 7-10.

**Gilg, E., and Loesener, T.**

1904. Beiträge zu einer Flora von Kiautschou und einiger angrenzender Gebiete, nach den Sammlungen von Nebel und Zimmermann. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 34: Beibl. 75: 1-76. Includes many new species.

**Gilg, E., and Schürhoff, P. N.**

1930. Die ephedrinhaltigen Stammpflanzen der "Ma-huang" Drog. Arch. Pharm. Bericht. Deutsch. Pharm. Ges. 268: 233-248. 2 pl.

Contains data on *Ephedra shennungiana* Tang.

**Gill, W.**

1880. The river of golden sand. The narrative of a journey through China and eastern Tibet to Burmah. 2 v. (1, 95, 1-420. 2 pl. many f.; 2, 11, 1-453. 1 pl. many f. 7 maps); condensed edition by E. G. Baker, 1-141, 1-332. 3 pl. 29 f. 2 maps. 1883.

A general narrative, including remarks on the vegetation. Vol. 2, p. 426, has a list of the most important botanical specimens brought home and named in the botanical department of the British Museum, with 6 species, of which *Saxifraga gillii* Trimen, *Primula gillii* Britten and *Pedicularis ramalana* Britten are designated as new species, and *Spenceria* Trimen as a new genus, with *S. ramalana* sp. nov., the last, however, originally published in Trimen, H., 1879. See also Britten J., 1899a, and 1899b.

**Gilmour, J. S. L.**

1934. *Pedicularis Delavayi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 157: pl. 9367. Native of Yunnan.

1936. *Catalpa Fargesii* forma *Duclouxii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 159: pl. 9458.

Native of Hupeh, Yunnan, and Szechwan.

**Ginkul, S. G. (or Hinkul, S. G.).**

1929a. [Utilization of some exotic species in the forestry of the Black Sea Coast countries.] Subtrop. 1<sup>1-2</sup>: 66-77.

In Russian with brief English résumé; includes descriptions of many introduced trees, with several from eastern Asia, and notes on their distribution.

1929b. [New or little known plants of the subtropics of Black Sea region.] Subtrop. 1<sup>1-2</sup>: 142-144.

In Russian; includes botanical notes on *Viburnum rhytidophyllum*, native of China, and *Viburnum carlesii*, native of Korea.

1929c. [The tree Toong-you and its oil.] Subtrop. 1<sup>5-6</sup>: 161-165.

In Russian; includes description of *Aleurites fordii*, native of China, and notes on its cultivation and use.

1930a. [Palms of the Caucasian Black Sea coast.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 24<sup>4</sup>: 95-236. pl. 1-5. f. 1-30.

In Russian; includes some species introduced from eastern Asia, and a bibliography.

1930b. [Cultivation of camphor-laurel as a technical plant.] Subtrop. 2<sup>1-2</sup>: 31-37.

In Russian; includes a description of *Cinnamomum kanahirai* Hayata, native of Formosa, and notes on its cultivation and utilization.

1932. [The *Cryptomeria* of Japan.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. 1932<sup>1</sup>: 119-127.

In Russian; includes notes on its distribution, cultivation, and use.

1935a. [*Aleurites cordata* R. Br., *A. fordii* Hemsl. and *A. montana* Wils.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. X. 2: 137-153. f. 1-7.

Taxonomic and morphological descriptions in Russian of these natives of eastern Asia with an English résumé.

- Ginkul, S. G. (continued).**  
 1935b. [The Chinese *Sapium sebiferum*.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. 1935<sup>2</sup>: 73-77.  
 In Russian; a general and economic discussion.  
 1935c. [Sur le madake chinois.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1935<sup>2</sup>: 107-108.  
 A transfer of *Phyllostachys simonsonii* to *P. reticulata* var. *simonsonii*.
- Girard, F. de.**  
 1844. Armeriae et statices generum species nonnullas novas proponit Frédéric de Girard. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 2: 323-332.  
 Includes *Statice sinensis* sp. nov.
- Girdlestone, T. W.**  
 1887. Rosa polyantha. Gard. Chron. III. 2: 659. 1 pl. f. 127.  
 Native of eastern Asia.
- Giseke, P. D. (editor).**  
 1792. Caroli a Linné Praelectiones in ordines naturales plantarum. E proprio et Jo. Christ. Fabricii, Prof. Kil. MSto edidit Paul Dietrich Giseke. Accessit uberior Palmarum et Scitaminum expositio, praeter plurimum novarum generum reductiones cum mappa geographico-genealogica affinitatum ordinum, et aliquot fructuum Palmarum figurae. i-l, 1-662. pl. 1-8.  
 General in nature.
- Gitman, L., and Boichenko, E.**  
 1934. Spravochnik po bolezniam novykh lubianykh kul'tur. [Hand book of the diseases of the new cultivated bast fiber plants.] 1-98, [1-31. f. 1-86.  
 In Russian with an English summary, pp. 32-33, and a preface by N. A. Naumov; includes several species of parasitic fungi affecting plants in eastern Asia.
- Gleason, H. A.**  
 1913. Studies on some West Indian Vernoniae, with one new species from Mexico. Bull. Torrey Club 40: 305-332.  
 Includes *Cyanthillium chinense* (Lam.) Gleason.  
 1915. Botanical sketches from the Asiatic tropics. I. Japan. Torrey 15: 93-101.  
 A general description of the vegetation.  
 1922. Hamamelis mollis. Addisonia 7: 9-10. pl. 229.  
 Native of China.
- Glehn, P. von.**  
 1863. Reisebericht von der Insel Sachalin (1860-1862). Beitr. Kenntn. Russ. Reich. 25: 189-277. 1 map.  
 Includes notes on the flora of Sakhalin. It is reported to be published in Russian in Trudy Sibirsk. Eksp. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 1: 73-119. 1863 (not seen). See also Brylkin, A., 1864.  
 1876. Verzeichniss der im Witim-Olekma-Lande von den Herren J. S. Poljakow und Baron G. Maydell gesammelten Pflanzen. Act. Hort. Petrop. 4: 1-96.  
 An enumeration of 308 species from this area north of eastern Mongolia, some described as new. It is also published as a separate volume without change of pagination. The title page is dated 1875. For continuation see Frein, J., 1892a.  
 See also Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., Herder, F. von, and Glehn, P. von.
- Glinka, G. V., and others.**  
 1914. Aziatskaja Rossiia. [Asiatic Russia.] 3 v. (1, i-viii. 1-576, i-ii. illustr.; 2, 1-638, i-ii, illustr.; 3, 1-155. illustr.; atlas, 1-4, 1-24. maps 1-70).  
 In Russian; a full description of Asiatic Russia by various authors, under the direction of G. V. Glinka, edited by Pereselencheskoe Upravlenie [Migration Department]. Vol. 2 contains mostly botanical data. Pp. 121-146 are by B. A. Fedtschenko on the vegetation, pp. 205-218 by V. V. Faas on the forest resources, and pp. 256-404 on agriculture by various authors. Vol. 3 has not been seen.
- Glinka, K. D., and Fedtschenko, B. A.**  
 1911. Kratkaja kharakteristika pochvennykh i rastitel'nykh zon Aziatskoj Rossi. [Brief characteristics of soil and vegetation zones of Asiatic Russia.] 1-35.  
 This work in Russian, listed in V. L. Komarov, 1928a, no. 245, has not been seen.
- Glück, H.**  
 1934a. Limosella-Studien. Beiträge zur Systematik, Morphologie und Biologie der Gattung Limosella. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 66: 488-566. pl. 6-8.  
 Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
 1934b. Novae species et varietates generis Limosellae. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 12: 71-78.  
 A synopsis, containing nomenclatural changes, etc., preliminary to a more extensive treatment. Eastern Asiatic species are included.
- Gluzdovskii, V. E.**  
 1917. Primorsko-Amurskaja okraina i sšvernaia Man'chzhurija. [Primorsk-Amur region and northern Manchuria.] Ed. 2, i-ii, 1-184. 103 f. 4 maps. 10 diagr.  
 A general survey of the regions, including a sketch of the flora and agriculture and data on explorations. The first edition of this work has not been seen.  
 1927. Dal'nevostochnyi kraj. [Far Eastern region.] Ed. 2, 1-268. 2 maps. text-maps 1-15. 100 f.  
 Includes sketches of the vegetation and agriculture of the Amur region, Saghalien Island, Transbaikalia, and northern Manchuria, and a bibliography. The first edition has not been seen.
- Gluzdovskii, V. E., and Krishtofovich, A. N.**  
 1923. [Geographical sketch.] Primor'e (Prim.). 3-9.  
 In Russian; includes a brief description of the flora of Primorsk region.
- Gmelin, J. F.**  
 1789-96. Caroli a Linné Systema naturae per regna tria naturae secundum classes, ordines, genera, species cum characteribus, differentiis, synonymis, locis. Editio decima tertia, aucta, reformata. 2: 1-1661.  
 This is ed. 13 of Linnaeus' work, bringing the data up to the time of issue. The volumes on animals and minerals are not included in this citation.
- Gmelin, J. G.**  
 1747-69. Flora Sibirica, sive historia plantarum Sibiriae. 4 v. (1, i-cccc, 1-221, [index 1-26]. 50 pl. 1747; 2, i-xxiv, 1-240, [index 1-91. 48 pl. 1749; 3, 1-276, [index 1-101. 67 pl. 1763; 4, 1-214. pl. 1-84. 1769).  
 A fundamental early flora in Latin, containing the original descriptions of some Chinese species. Vol. 4 is by S. G. Gmelin. See also Ledebour, C. F. von, 1841 and Tausch, I. F., 1828.
- Gmelin, S. G.**  
 1768. Observationes et descriptiones botanicae. Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 12: 508-521. pl. 8-18.  
 Includes *Pteris stelleri* sp. nov. from Siberia.  
 See also Gmelin, J. G., 1747-69, vol. 4.
- Goddijn, W. A.**  
 1913-19. Synopsis Hymenophyllacearum, monographiae hujus ordines prodromus, auctore R. B. van den Bosch, M. D., mit zahlreichen Zusätzen und Abbildungen aus dem Nachlass des Verfassers neu herausgegeben. Med. Rijks. Herb. Leiden 17: 1-36. f. 1-23. 1913; (II) 38: 1-41. f. 24-45. 1919.  
 Includes *Cephalomanes dissectum* from Liu Kiu Islands and *Trichomanes intramarginale* from Hong-Kong. See Bosch, R. B. van den, 1859.  
 1931. 's Rijks herbarium (l'herbier de l'état) 1830-1930. Med. Rijks. Herb. Leiden 62a: 1-6. 5 pl. 1931; 62b: 1-53.  
 The first part is in French, the second in Dutch. It contains notes on some botanists who worked on eastern Asiatic plants and on the eastern Asiatic collections preserved in this herbarium.
- Godfrin, [J.].**  
 1887. Distinction histologique entre l'anis étoilé de la Chine et l'anis étoilé du Japon. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franc. 15me Sess. Nancy 1: 142-143.  
*Illicium anisatum* and *I. religiosum*.
- Goebel, K.**  
 1910. Archegoniatenstudien. XIII. Monoselenium tenerum Griffith. Flora 101: 43-97. f. 1-45.  
 A monographic account of this liverwort discovered on the soil of tea plants imported from Canton.
- Goemans, H. J.**  
 1892. Tableau synoptique des Dendrobium. Rev. Hort. Belge 18: 184-189, 210-213.  
 Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Göppert, H. R.**

1852(?). *Delectus seminum in horto botanico Vratislaviensi collectorum*.

The original of this work has not been seen. It includes various species of *Ilex* from China. The descriptions are republished in *Linnaea* 26: 740-750. 1853.

1854. Ueber die in unseren Gärten kultivirten *Ilex*-Arten. *Gartenflora* 3: 311-327. *pl.* 102.

Includes various species from eastern Asia.

1855. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Dracäneen. *Nov. Act. Acad. Leop. Carol.* 25: 41-59. *pl.* 1-3.

Includes references to some eastern Asiatic species of *Dracaena*. Reprint, 1-19. *pl.* 1-3.

1874. Ueber die japanische Flora. 1 folded sheet.

A general review of the flora. It is published in Breslau as a single sheet of two columns without indication that it is a reprint.

1884. Catalog der botanischen Museen der Universität Breslau. i-vii, 1-54, [i-ii]. 1 *pl.*

A systematic list including many eastern Asiatic species.

**Göritz, H.**

1930. *Tricyrtis macropoda* Miq. *Gartenflora* 79: 78. 1 *f.*  
Native of Japan.

**Görz, R.**

1931-34. *Salicaceae Asiaticae*. (Fasc. I.) 1-23. 1931; (Fasc. II) *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 32: 387-389. 1933; (III) 36: 20-38. 1934.

Fasc. 1, a separately published pamphlet, consists of extensive critical notes with descriptions of new and old species of *Salix*, including some from eastern Asia, 25 species being included in his *exsiccata*. The descriptions of new species are republished under the same title in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 32: 117-123. 1933. Fasc. II and III contains notes supplementary to fasc. I.

1935. *Additamenta ad salicologiam sinicam*. *Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot.* 6: 1-26.

An enumeration of the collections of *Salix* made by Wang, Yü, and Tsai in Szechwan and Yunnan in 1930-32, many described as new.

**Goeschke, F.**

1886. *Prunus Petzoldi* C. Koch. *Deutsch. Gart. Zeit.* (Wittmack) 1: 257-258. *f.* 59.

Native of Japan.

1892. *Hypericum Ascyron* L. *Sibirisches Hartheu*. *Gartenflora* 41: 537-538. *pl.* 1881.

Native of eastern Asia.

**Goethe, R.**

1882. *Asiatische Reben*. "Ampelogr. Bericht." 5: 140.

A brief critical note. The original has not been seen. Reviewed in *Just's Bot. Jahresb.* 10<sup>2</sup>: 229, 316. 1885.

**Goetze, E.**

1887. *Die Cupuliferen*. *Hamburg Gart. Blumenzeit.* 43: 433-445.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species with data on their distribution and uses.

1887-90. *Systematische Aufzählung des bemerkenswerthesten Zier- und Nutzpflanzen Chinas und der daran stossenden Länder*. *Hamburg Gart. Blumenzeit.* 43: 154-158. 1887; 44: 87-93, 105-109. 1888; 45: 68-71, 289-296. 1889; 46: 241-245. 1890.

A list of ornamental and useful plants, with notes on their distribution and uses extracted from pts. 1-3 of Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905b. The editor of this serial is assumed to be the author of this paper.

1888. *Die Ampelideen oder Rebenpflanzen*. *Hamburg Gart. Blumenzeit.* 44: 255-262.

Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1894. *Die Gartenbauliteratur Japans*. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 19: 186-189.

General notes on some old Japanese books and the plants described in them, extracted from Hemsley, W. B., 1894a.

1902. *Aus Chinas Pflanzenwelt*. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 27: 342-355, 384-393, 431-443.

A discussion of exploration in China with a review of the more important plants introduced into Europe.

1904. Über einige aus Zentral-China neu eingeführte Baume, Sträucher und Stauden. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 29: 83-87.  
A review of important introductions, mostly by E. H. Wilson.

1905. *Chinesisch-japanische Zierreben*. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 30: 81-84.

A review of the species of *Vitis*.

1906. Zur Geschichte der Gattung *Musa*. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* 1: 283-288, 313-318.

A general review, including some eastern Asiatic species.

1907. *Japanischer Gartenbau, japanische Pflanzen und Gärten*. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* 2: 163-168, 196-200.

A general description.

1908a. Die Koniferen unserer Gärten und Parks, nach ihren Heimatländern sowie nach dem Jahre ihrer Einführung geordnet. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* 3: 182-188, 214-219.

A list of species with the names of the introducers and the dates of introduction. For Italian translation see the next entry.

1908b. Le conifere dei nostri giardini e dei nostri parchi, secondo il loro paese di origine e l'anno della loro introduzione fra noi. *Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort.* 33: 272-277, 333-338.  
Contains a list of introductions from China and Japan. This is an Italian translation of the preceding entry.

1908c. Ueber die Herkunft und Einführungszeit der in europäischen Gärten und Gewächshäusern kultivierten *Rhododendron*. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* 3: 424-429.

A list of species with names of introducers and dates of introduction.

1910-11. Uebersicht der daselbst vertretenen Gehölze in Bezug auf Systematik, Pflanzengeographie und Geschichte. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* 5: 58-63, 92-100, 146-152, 183-188, 225-228, 272-274, 307-310, 345-351, 371-380, 406-414, 459-464. 1910; 6: 56-58. 1911.

A list of the countries of origin and dates of introduction of a large number of species, many from eastern Asia.

1911a. Zur Geschichte der *Prunus*- und *Pyrus*-Arten. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* 6: 87-90, 137-142, 180-186.

A general review of the cultivated members of the genus, many from eastern Asia.

1911b. *Fokienia*, A. Henry et H. H. Thomas. *Gartenflora* 60: 255-256.

A general note.

1914. Eine dendrologische Umschau. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 23: 116-133.

Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1916. Liste der seit dem 16. Jahrhundert bis auf die Gegenwart in Gärten und Parks Europas eingeführten Bäume und Sträucher. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 25: 129-201.  
Gives the dates of introduction into Europe of a very large number of eastern Asiatic species.

1923. Chinas Bäume und Sträucher bezüglich ihrer wirtschaftlichen Bedeutung. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 33: 43-51.  
Notes on various species, chiefly those of economic importance.

**Goldhausen, M. K.**

1935. [Aroids (taro, xanthosoma and arrow-root).] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. XI.* 2: 5-46. *f.* 1-12. 1 *text map*.  
In Russian with an English résumé; mostly agricultural, but includes some botanical data on eastern Asiatic species and varieties of *Colocasia*.

**Goldmann, I.**

1843. *Filices*. In *Meyen. Obs. Bot.* 451-469.

See *Meyen, F. J. F.*, 1843a. Includes several species from Kwangtung.

**Goldring, W.**

1879a. The *Ramondia*-like *Conandron* (*Conandron ramondiioides*). *Garden* 16: 193. 1 *f.*

A general note on this native of Japan.

1879b. *Bletia hyacinthina*. *Garden* 16: 416. *pl.* 205.

A general note on this eastern Asiatic species. The plate is colored.

1880a. *Moricandia sonchifolia*. *Garden* 17: 299: 1 *f.*

A general note on this native of northern China.

1880b. *Lilium longiflorum formosanum*. *Garden* 18: 458. 2 *f.*  
A general note on this Formosan variety.

**Goldring, W. (continued).**

- 1881a. New Japanese Primula. Garden **19**: 655. 1 f.  
Introduced from Hupeh. A general note. The species is not named.
- 1881b. *Rhodotypos kerrioides*. Garden **20**: 523. 1 f.  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1882a. *Chimonanthus fragrans*. Garden **21**: 112. 1 f.  
A general note on this Japanese species.
- 1882b. *Raphiolepis japonica*. Garden **22**: 43. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1882c. *Clematis Sieboldi* and *Jackmanni*. Garden **22**: 142-143. pl. 349.  
A general note. The plate is colored.
- 1882d. *Ficus repens* and its fruit. Garden **22**: 440. 1 f.  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
1887. The tree paeony (with a coloured figure of *Paeonia moutan* Reine Elizabeth). Garden **31**: 76-78. pl. 580, 2 f.  
Native of China.
1889. The catalpas, or Indian bean trees. Garden **36**: 239-240. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.
1890. The forsythias (with a coloured plate of *F. suspensa*). Garden **37**: 598-599. pl. 759.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1891a. *Styrax japonica*. Gard. Chron. III. **10**: 37.  
Native of Japan.
- 1891b. The Japanese and Chinese quinces (with a plate of *Cydonia japonica* vars.). Garden **40**: 126-127. pl. 517.  
General notes on *Cydonia maulei* and *C. sinensis*.
- 1894a. *Vitis Coignetiae*. Gard. Chron. III. **15**: 18.  
Doubts that this species is a native of Japan.
- 1894b. The bush spiraeas (with a plate of *S. japonica* Anthony Waterer). Garden **45**: 49-50. pl. 945. 2 f.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1894c. New Japanese magnolias. Garden **45**: 101.  
Brief notes on several species.
- 1894d. The twining honeysuckles (with a coloured plate of *Lonicera sempervirens*). Garden **45**: 306-308. pl. 957. 9 f.  
Includes an enumeration of the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1894e. The Chinese bellflower (with a coloured plate of *Platycodon grandiflorum* Mariess). Garden **45**: 462-463. pl. 964. 2 f.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1896a. *Forsythia suspensa*. Gard. Chron. III. **19**: 454-455.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1896b. Herbaceous non-climbing clematises (with a coloured plate of *Clematis integrifolia* Durandi). Garden **49**: 98-99. pl. 1052. 2 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Clematis*.
- 1896c. *Tricyrtis hirta* (with a coloured plate of *T. hirta* and *T. nigra*). Garden **49**: 290-291. pl. 1063.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1896d. The Chinese chestnut (*Xanthoceras sorbifolia*). Garden **50**: 227. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of northeastern Asia.
1901. Japanese tree cornels. *Cornus Kousa* and *C. macrophylla*. Garden **60**: 165. 1 f.  
General notes.

**Golenkin, M. I.**

1893. Verzeichniss der Arten der Gattung *Acanthophyllum* C. A. Meyer. Act. Hort. Petrop. **13**: 75-87.  
Includes *A. pungens* Boiss., native of the Altai Mountains and northern Mongolia.

**Golitsin, V. M.**

1912. [Invasion of a stranger.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. **13**: 185-188.  
A note in Russian on the distribution and speedy propagation in European Russia of *Matricaria suaveolens* Buchenau, native of eastern Asia.

**Golubintseva, V. P.**

1936. [Die spezifischen sibirischen Unkrautpflanzen.] Trav. Inst. Sci. Biol. [Tomsk] **2**: 170-228. text maps. 1-26.

A geo-botanical study in Russian, with a German résumé, concerning various weeds, including many eastern Asiatic species.

**Gombocz, E.**

1908. A *Populus*-nem monographiája. (Harminczegy ábrával és két térképpel.) Monographie generis Populi. Math. Term. Közl. **30**: 1-238. 2 pl. f. 1-31.  
In Hungarian; includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1910. Pótlék a *Populus* a genus monografiájához. (Contributions supplémentaires à la "Monographie du genre Populus".) Bot. Közl. **10**: 23-26. f. 1, 2, (6)-(8).  
Includes critical notes on some Chinese species; in Hungarian with a republication of the original Latin description of *P. bonatu* Lév., and an abstract in French in the Beiblatt (though not so designated).

**Gomes, B. A.**

1868. Elogio historico de Padre João de Loureiro lido na sessão solenne da Academia Real das Sciencias de Lisboa em 30 de April de 1865. Mem. Acad. Sci. Lisboa Classe Sci. Moraes Pol. Bel-Lett. n. ser. **4**: 1-31.  
Includes many data regarding Loureiro's life and work, and a list of 37 of Loureiro's species then in the Academy of Sciences, Lisbon. It includes also A. L. de Jussieu, Lista de 88 plantas de Loureiro conservadas no museo do Jardim das Plantas em Paris, pp. 28-31.

**Gomes da Silva, J.**

- 1884-85. Plantas de Macau. Bol. Soc. Broteriana **2**: 164-168. 1884; **3**: 141-154. 1885.  
An enumeration of 337 species, with their local occurrence; none are described as new.

**Gomont, M.**

1892. Monographie des Oscillariées (Nostocacées homocystées). Ann. Sci. Nat. VII. Bot. **15**: 263-368. pl. 6-14; (II) **16**: 91-264. pl. 1-7.  
Includes *Lyngbya confervoides*, native of Japan.

**Gompertz, E., and Gompertz, G.**

1935. Supplement to "A partial bibliography of occidental literature on Korea" by H. H. Underwood, Ph. D. 1931. Trans. Korea Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. **24**: 21-48.  
See Underwood, H. H., 1931. Includes botany, pp. 42-43.

**Gompertz, G.** See the preceding entry.**Gontscharow, N. T.**

1924. Symptlocaceae herbarii horti botanici petropolitani. Not. Syst. Herb. Bot. Reip. Ross. **5**: 97-109, 133-139.  
Lists of Chinese-Japanese species represented in the Leningrad herbarium and includes the new species *Symplocos potanini* from Szechwan, *S. pseudobarberina* from Yunnan, and *S. tythanta* from Yunnan.
1936. [Eine neue mittelasiatische Faulbaumart.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. I. **2**: 243-245. 1 f.  
*Rhamnus songoricus* sp. nov. from eastern Tien Shan.

**Good, R. D'O.**

- 1925a. The past and present distribution of the Magnolieae. Ann. Bot. **39**: 409-430. 1 f.  
Includes a discussion of the eastern Asiatic members.
- 1925b. On the geographical distribution of the Stylidiaceae. New Phytol. **24**: 225-240. f. 1-3.  
Includes *Stylidium uliginosum* as occurring in south-eastern China.
1926. The genera *Phyllodoce* and *Cassiope*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **64**: 1-10. f. 1, 2.  
Includes remarks on the eastern Asiatic species.
1927. The genus *Empetrum* L. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **47**: 489-523. f. 1-4.  
A detailed treatment of this genus with eastern Asiatic species.
1929. The taxonomy and geography of the Sino-Himalayan genus *Cremanthodium* Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **48**: 259-316. pl. 9-18.  
In two parts: I. Taxonomy with key and descriptions of all species in English; and, II. Geography.
1930. The geography of the genus *Coriaria*. New Phytol. **29**: 170-198. 1 map.  
Discusses the few Asiatic species from the standpoint of their geographical distribution.
- See also Dandy, J. E., and Good, R. D'O.



**Goodspeed, T. H. (Editor).**

1936. Essays on geobotany in honor of William Albert Setchell. i-xxv, 1-319. *illustr.*

The papers relating to eastern Asia are listed under their individual authors.

**Gordeef, M. K.**

1920. [The forests of the Great Khingans.] Bull. Chin. East. Ry.

A description in Russian of these mountains in Manchuria. This serial has not been seen.

1923. [The forests and lumber industry of northern Manchuria.] 1-56. f. 1-5. 2 maps.

This description in Russian has not been seen.

1925. Lesnoe khozâistvo K. V. Zh. D. [Forestry of the Chinese Eastern Railway.] 1-16. 7 f.

This work in Russian, listed in Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 254, has not been seen.

**Gordeef, T. P., Kozlov, I., and Kurentsov.**

1923. Arborearii Primorskogo Lesnogo obshchestva [Arboretum of the Primorsk Forest Society.] 1-18.

An enumeration of the trees and shrubs. This work in Russian, listed in Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 257, has not been seen.

**Gordon, G.**

1845a. Ueber die Coniferen auf Japan. Allg. Gartenz. 13: 12-14.

Miscellaneous data translated from the Gardener's Chronicle.

1845b. Cryptomeria japonica. Gard. Chron. 1845: 343-344. A general note.

1846. Some account of the Cryptomeria japonica. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 1: 57-60. 1 f.

Introduced from Japan.

1858-62. The pinetum: being a synopsis of all the coniferous plants at present known, with descriptions, history and synonyms and comprising nearly one hundred new kinds. i-xxii, 1-353. 1858; supplement, i-vii, 1-119. 1862; ed. 2, i-xxiv, 1-484. 1875.

The second edition is enlarged and includes the former supplement with additional comprehensive indexes of popular English and foreign names.

1872. The umbrella pine (*Sciadopitys verticillata*). Garden 2: 301. 1 f.

A general note on this Japanese species.

1873a. The cut-leaved maple (*Acer dissectum*). Garden 3: 241. 1 f.

A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.

1873b. *Acer trifidum* (the trifid-leaved maple). Garden 4: 127.

A general note on this Japanese species.

1874. The truncate-leaved maple (*Acer truncatum*). Garden 5: 274. 1 f.

A general note on this Japanese species.

1876a. The mahonias or pinnate-leaved berberries. Garden 9: 17-19. 1 f.

Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Mahonia*.

1876b. The daphnes. Garden 9: 567-570.

Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Daphne*.

1876c. Ornamental pyruses (with a coloured figure of *Pyrus* (*Malus*) *floribunda*). Garden 10: 384-385. pl. 42.

Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Pyrus*.

1876d. Double-flowered cherries (with a coloured figure of the double flowered St. Julien cherry). Garden 10: 486-487. pl. 47.

Includes general notes on various horticultural forms of *Prunus* (sect. *Cerasus*) from eastern Asia.

1877. The spiraeas. Garden 12: 187-190. 1 f.

Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Spiraea*.

See also Lindley, J., and Gordon, G.

**Gorianinow, P. = Horaninov, P.**

**Gorodetskii, V. D.**

1904. [On the development of the forests on the southeastern part of the Tien Shan.] Zapisk. Novoross. Univ. 98: 109-132.

A description in Russian.

**Gorodkov, B. N.**

1913. [On the taxonomy of the European and Asiatic species of the genus *Sagittaria*.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Petersb. 10: 128-167. f. 1-6.

In Russian; includes eastern Asiatic species.

1927. Aperçu des *Carex* russes. I. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. 20: 193-219. f. 1-5.

Includes critical notes and descriptions of new species from China, Japan, Korea, and Siberia.

1930. [Bemerkungen über *Carex*-Arten der U.S.S.R. I.] Journ. Soc. Bot. Russ. 15: 179-186. f. 1, 2.

Notes in Russian, containing the distribution of some species in eastern Siberia.

1935. [Geobotanische und bodenkundliche Übersicht des Penschina Districts des Fernen Osten.] Trudy Dal'n vost. Fil. Akad. Nauk. S. S. R. Ser. Bot. 1: 7-34. f. 1-19. 1 text map. 1 folded map.

A study of zonal distribution of vegetation in Russian with a German résumé. This region is in Primorsk.

**Gorschkowa, S. G.**

1923. [A sketch on the species of genus *Reaumuria* of Asiatic Russia.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 4: 115-120.

In Russian; includes many eastern Asiatic species.

1927. [Übersicht der in der U. S. S. R. vorkommenden Arten der Gattung *Myricaria*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. U. R. S. S. 26: 177-182.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes descriptions of many eastern Siberian species, and a key.

**Goto, Kazuo.**

1929. On the black spot disease of *Dioscorea alata* and *D. batatas*. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 1: 301-313. f. 1-7.

In Japanese with an English résumé; concerns *Gloeosporium* spp. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ., no. 4.

1933-35. Onion rusts of Japan. I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 5: 167-177. f. 1, 2. 1933; (II) 6: 44-53. f. 1. 1934; 7: 38-47. 1935.

Largely concerns experimental studies of *Puccinia allii* and *P. porri* on *Allium fistulosum*. Parts I and II were reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ., nos. 19 and 23.

**Goto, Shoichi.**

1934. [Various stories about plants for dyeing. I.] Honzo 25: 40-45.

In Japanese.

**Gottsche, K. M., Lindenberg, J. B. W., and Nees von Esenbeck, C. G.**

1843. Hepaticae. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 469-479.

See Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a. Includes several species from Kwangtung.

1844-47. Synopsis Hepaticarum. i-xxvi, 1-834.

Monographic. Pages 1-144 were issued in 1844, pp. 145-464 in 1845, pp. 465-624 in 1846, and pp. 625-834 in 1847.

**Gouan, A.**

1812. Description du *Ginkgo biloba*, dit Noyer de Japan. 1-12. 1 pl.

**Gouas, L.**

1857. *Clematis lanuginosa*, Paxt. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1857: 541-543. f. 164.

Introduced from China.

**Gouault, A.**

1854. *Indigofera alba*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 361. 1 pl.

A general note on this native of China.

**Goujon.**

1873. *Azalea mollis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1873: 230.

Native of Japan.

**Gould, N. K.**

1928. *Clerodendron foetidum*. Gard. Chron. III. 84: 207. f. 94.

Native of China.

**Gould, N. K. (continued).**

1929. Primulas at Wisley. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **54**: 69-76. f. 67-70.

Includes general notes on many Asiatic species.

1936. Newer primulas. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **61**: 255-260. pl. 63-66.

Includes notes on some introduced eastern Asiatic species.

**Goverts, W. J.**

1920. Einführungsgeschichte einiger dendrologisch wichtigen Gehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **29**: 277-291.

Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

**Gower, W. H. See Warner, R., Williams, B. S., and Moore, T.****Gozhev, A. D.**

1934a. [Forests of Udskey region.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Ser. Dal'nevost. **3**: 53-106. f. 1-27.

In Russian; includes data on zonal distribution of forest vegetation and its industrial significance.

1934b. [Swamps of the Udskey region.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Ser. Dal'nevost. **3**: 107-110.

In Russian; includes notes on vegetation.

1934c. [High mountain types of territories of Udskey basin.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Ser. Dal'nevost. **3**: 111-116. f. 1, 2, 1 map.

In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.

**Graebener, L.**

1838. Planera Keaki Sieb. Gartenflora **37**: 21-23. f. 6-8.

Native of Japan.

1905. Die in Deutschland winterharten Magnolien. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **14**: 34-45. pl. 3-7. 1 map.

Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1906a. Die in Deutschland winterharten Rhus. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **15**: 100-107. pl. 7-12. 1 map.

Includes some species from eastern Asia.

1906b. Evonymus japonica Thunbg. und deren Abarten. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **15**: 219-221. 4 f.

A general note.

1911a. Die in Deutschland winterharten Juglandaceen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **20**: 186-219. 4 maps. 13 f.

Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1911b. Dendrologische Notizen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **20**: 250-255. 2 f.

Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Magnolia*.

1926. Magnolien. Gartenflora **75**: 217-219, 260-261.

Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1927-28. Die Nussbaumarten (Juglandaceae). Gartenflora **76**: 73-74, 104-105. 1 f. 1927; **77**: 22-25. 3 f. 63, 1 f. 93-95. 2 f. 1928.

Includes some data on eastern Asiatic species.

**Graebener, L., and St. Paul, U. von.**

1896. Pseudolarix Kaempferi Gord. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **5**: 13-16. 2 f.

A general note on this Japanese species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1902: 162-163. 2 f. 1909.

**Graebner, P.**

1898. Zwei neue Valeriana-Arten aus China. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **24**: Beibl. **59**: [32].

*V. harmsii* from Szechwan and *V. faberi* from Hupeh.

1900a. Typhaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **2** (IV. 8): 1-18. f. 1-4.

Monographic.

1900b. Sparganiaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **2** (IV. 10): 1-26. f. 1-5.

Monographic.

1900c. Die Gattung Linnaea (einschliesslich Abelia). Bot. Jahrb. Engler **29**: 120-145.

Includes an introduction, keys, and descriptions of all species in Latin, these mostly from eastern Asia.

1911. Ein besonders schöner neuer Aster. Gartenflora **60**: 218-219. pl. 1591.

*A. tataricus petersianus* from Tsingtau.

1928. Die Parthenocissus-Arten. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **40**: 1-10.

Includes the recognized eastern Asiatic species.

See also Engler, A., and Graebner, P.; also Engler, A., Pax, F., and Graebner, P.

**Graham, R.**

1830-33. Description of several new or rare plants which have lately flowered in the neighborhood of Edinburgh and chiefly in the Royal Botanic Garden. Edinb. New Philos. Journ. [n. ser. **9**]: 170-178. 1830; [n. ser. **11**]: 186-194. 1831; [n. ser. **14**]: 370-373. 1833; n. ser. **15**: 381-385. 1833.

Includes extended descriptions of a few Altai and Dahurian plants.

1835. Epimedium diphyllum. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **62**: pl. 3448.

Native of Japan.

1839a. Strophanthus divergens. Botanist **3**: no. 150. 1 pl.

Native of southeastern China.

1839b. Epimedium Musschianum. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **66**: pl. 3745.

Introduced from Japan.

1839c. Heterotropa asaroides. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **66**: pl. 3746.

Introduced from Japan.

1839d. Epimedium violaceum. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **66**: pl. 3751.

Introduced from Japan.

1840. Aerides odoratum. Botanist **4**: no. 180. 1 pl.

Native of China and Cochinchina.

1844. Nephelium Longan. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **70**: pl. 4096.

Native of China.

**Gran, H. H., and Yendo, Kichisaburo.**

1914. Japanese diatoms. I. On Chaetoceras. II. On Stephano-pyxis. Skrift. Vidensk. Kristiania Math. Nat. **1913**<sup>s</sup>: 1-29. f. 1-16.

A revision based on collections by Yendo and a bibliography, p. 29.

**Grandvoinnet, L. See also Li, Yu-ying, and Grandvoinnet, L.****Grant, A. [G.], (née Lewis).**

1924. A monograph of the genus Mimulus. Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. **11**: 99-388. pl. 3-10. f. 1-3.

Includes the Asiatic species.

**Grant, W.**

1931. Ilex crenata var. Mariesii. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 90.

A general note on this native of Japan. See also Wallace, R. W., 1931.

**Grasmann, E.**

1890a. Über die Hochgebirgswaldungen am oberen Kisogawa [Nagano-ken]. Globus **58**: 223-224.

A brief description of the high alpine flora in this mountain in Shinano province in Japan.

1890b. Forstliche Exkursionen in die Kisowaldungen, Provinz Shinano [Nagano-ken]. Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens **5**: 249-276.

General in nature, but includes notes on some individual Japanese trees.

1895. Der Kampferbaum. Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens **6**: 276-315.

Concerns *Cinnamomum camphora* in Japan.

1896. Geographische Verbreitung des Kampher-Baumes. Oesterr. Monatsschr. Orient **22**: 146-149.

Concerns the distribution, principally in Japan.

**Gray, A.**

1846. Analogy between the flora of Japan and that of the United States. Amer. Journ. Sci. II. **2**: 135-136.

1856. Account of the botanical specimens. In, Narrative of the expedition of an American squadron to the China seas and Japan, performed in the years, 1852, 1853, and 1854, under the command of Commodore M. C. Perry, United States Navy, by order of the government of the United States. **2**, 305-332.

An enumeration, including descriptions of many new species. The carices were determined by Boott, the filices by D. C. Eaton, the mosses by W. S. Sullivan, and the algae by W. H. Harvey. The title at the head of the paper is: List of dried plants collected in Japan by S. Wells Williams, Esq., and Dr. James Morrow. The first title is on a separate title page.

1859a. Diagnostic characters of new species of phaenogamous plants, collected in Japan by Charles Wright, Botanist of the U. S. North Pacific Exploring Expedition, with observations upon the relations of the Japanese flora to that of

- North America, and of other parts of the northern temperate zone. Mem. Amer. Acad. n. ser. 6: 377-452.  
Includes descriptions of various new species. *Carex* is treated by F. Boott, Gramineae by W. Munro and *Salix* by Andersson (see Andersson, N. J., 1859). For extract see next entry.
- 1859b. Extract from the concluding part of a memoir on the botany of Japan, in its relation to that of North America, and of other parts of the northern temperate zone. Amer. Journ. Sci. II. 28: 187-200.  
An extract of the preceding. For republication see Gray, A., 1889.
1860. Illustrations of the botany of Japan in its relation to that of Central and Northern Asia, Europe, and North America. Proc. Amer. Acad. 4: 131-135.  
A report and discussion of a communication without an exact title.
1862. Characters of some new or obscure species of plants of Monopetalous Orders, in the collection of the United States South Pacific Exploring Expedition under Captain Charles Wilkes, U. S. N., with various notes and remarks. Proc. Amer. Acad. 6: 37-55.  
Includes *Myoporum chinense* and *M. bontioides* from China and Japan.
- 1873a. Reconstruction of the order Diapensiaceae. Proc. Amer. Acad. 8: 243-247.  
Includes notes on the Japanese species of *Schizocodon*.
- 1873b. Address of ex-president of the association. Proc. Amer. Assoc. Adv. Sci. 21: 1-31.  
Consists of a comparative study of the floras of eastern North America and of eastern Asia.
1878. Forest geography and archeology. Amer. Journ. Sci. III. 16: 85-94, 133-196.  
Eastern Asiatic—eastern North American phytographic alliances discussed. Republished in Sargent, C. S., 1889a. For French version see next entry.
- 1879a. Géographie et archéologie forestières. Ann. Sci. Nat. VI. Bot. 7: 126-163.  
Discusses American—eastern Asiatic phytographic alliances; apparently a French version of the preceding.
- 1879b. Note sur le *Shortia galacifolia* et révision des Diapensiaceae. Ann. Sci. Nat. VI. 7: 173-179. pl. 15.  
Includes the Japanese species.
1881. A Chinese puzzle by Linnaeus. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 325-326.  
An error concerning *Athamantha chinensis* and further misapplications of the name.
1883. Contribution to North American botany. Proc. Amer. Acad. 19: 1-96.  
Includes a Latin description of *Arnica sachalinensis* sp. nov. with citation of *A. chamissonis* Schmidt as a synonym.
1886. [Necrology of Charles Wright.] Amer. Journ. Sci. III. 31: 12-17.  
Includes data on the eastern Asiatic explorations of this botanical collector.
1889. The flora of Japan. In C. S. Sargent, Scientific papers . . . 2, 125-141.  
A republication of Gray, A., 1859b.  
See also Candolle, A. de, 1883; Trelease, W., and Gray, A.; and Sargent, C. S., 1889a.
- Graybill, H. B.**  
1920. Lawn grasses for south China. Bull. Canton Christ. Coll. 25: 1-6, pl. 1-6.  
A general discussion of various species.
- Green, M. L.**  
1917. *Saxifraga manshuriensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 143: pl. 8707.  
Native of Manchuria and Korea.  
See also Rehder, A., Weatherby, C. A., Mansfeld, R., and Green, M. L.
- Greene, E. L.**  
1891. Against the using of revertible generic names. Pittonia 2: 185-195.  
*Tumion* is accepted in place of *Torreya* and *T. nucifera* and *T. grande* are proposed for the Japanese and Chinese species.
1892. Some neglected priorities in generic nomenclature. Pittonia 2: 173-184.  
*Kraunhia* is accepted in place of *Wisteria*, and several eastern Asiatic species are transferred.
1899. Neglected generic types. I. Pittonia 4: 45-51.  
*Phyla* Lour. is accepted for *Lippia*.
1904. Certain polygonaceous genera. Leaf. Bot. Obs. Crit. 1: 17-50.  
Contains transfers of various eastern Asiatic species to *Bistorta* and *Tracaulon*.
1905. Segregates of the genus *Rhus*. Leaf. Bot. Obs. Crit. 1: 114-144.  
Includes *Toxicodendron orientale* sp. nov. from Japan.
- Greville, R. K.**  
1848-49. Algae orientales: Descriptions of new species belonging to the genus *Sargassum*. Ann. Nat. Hist. II. 2: 203-206, 274-277, 431-434. pl. 4, 5, 13. 1848; II. 3: 106-109, 216-219, 254-257, 503-506. pl. 4, 9-11. 1849.  
Includes *S. henslowii*, *S. vachellianum*, and *S. ornatum*, spp. nov. from the China Sea. The descriptions and plates are republished in Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 3: 85-102. pl. 6-11. 1850.
1865. Descriptions of new genera and species of diatoms from Hongkong. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. III. 16: 1-7. pl. 5.  
Contains one new genus and 9 new species.
1866. Descriptions of new and rare diatoms. Series XX. Trans. Microsc. Soc. London n. ser. 14: 77-86.  
Includes *Biddulphia chinensis*, *Melosira costata*, and *Syringidium daemon*, spp. nov. from Hongkong.  
See also Hooker, W. J., and Greville, R. K.
- Greville, R. K., and Hooker, W. J.**  
1831-32. Enumeratio filicum. Bot. Misc. Hook. 2: 360-403. 1831; 3: 216-232. 1832.  
Includes many species from eastern Asia, several described as new. For additional data see the next entry.
1832. Additions and corrections to the Enumeratio filicum, Part. I. Lycopodiaceae. Bot. Misc. Hook. 3: 104-109.  
See the preceding entry.
- Grey, C. H.**  
1934. *Belamcanda flabellata*, Grey, sp. nov. Gard. Chron. III. 96: 408.  
Native of Japan.
- Grey, R. M., and Hubbard, F. T.**  
1933. List of plants growing in the Botanical Garden of the Atkins Institution of the Arnold Arboretum at Soledad, Cienfuegos, Cuba. 1-245.  
An alphabetical list containing many eastern Asiatic species.
- Gribanovskii, N. N.**  
1932. [Bibliography of Yakutsk region. Part 1. Natural resources and population of Yakutsk region.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Yakutsk. A. S. S. R. 9: (1-3), i-viii, 1-127.  
In Russian; includes some botanical works, pp. 46-48, 115-116.
- Gribble, H.**  
1885. The preparation of Japan tea. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan 12: 1-33. illustr.  
Includes botanical notes and illustrations of several species of *Thea*.
- Grieve, P.**  
1881. *Aucuba japonica*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 15: 692.  
Native of Japan.
- Griffith, W.**  
1850. Palms of British East India; arranged by John M<sup>c</sup>Clelland. i-xvi, 1-182, append. i-xxviii. 139 pl.  
Consists of plates accompanied by descriptive text; includes *Livistona sinensis*. This work forms no. 3 of Griffith's posthumous papers.
1854. Some account of the botanical collection brought from the eastward, in 1841, by Dr. Cantor. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 23<sup>2</sup>: 623-650. pl. 1-4.  
Contains lists of plants collected on Lantau Island (near Hongkong), Chusan, and Peking. No species from China are described as new. Reprint, 1-33. 1855; also as: Pt. I. Botany. Some account . . . 33-65. 1855. "Republished in Trubner's Oriental Series, 2: 257-272. 1886" (not seen).

**Griffiths, D.**

1934. *Lilium leucanthum* Baker. Nat. Hort. Mag. **13**: 139-144. 3 f.  
A botanical and horticultural description of this Chinese species.

**Grignani, G. T.**

1903. *Le Cydonia Japonica et ses variétés*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1903**: 20-21. f. 6, 7.  
Largely horticultural data.
- 1904a. *Plagiospermum Sinense*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1904**: 60-61.  
Native of China.
- 1904b. *Citrus Sinensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1904**: 80-82. f. 31.  
Native of China.
- 1904c. *Rubus reflexus pictus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1904**: 226-228. f. 87, 88.  
Native of China.
1905. *Rohmannia angulata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1905**: 586-587. 1 pl. f. 218.  
Introduced from China.
1907. *Amelopsis Henryana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1907**: 211-212. f. 77.  
Native of China.
1909. *Le Lilium rubellum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1909**: 472.  
Native of Japan.
1911. *Lycinus grandiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1911**: 12. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1914a. *Le Rhododendron Moupinense et les nouvelles introductions de la Chine*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1914-15**: 151-155. f. 42.  
Native of China.
- 1914b. *Syringa villosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1914-15**: 332-334. f. 105.  
Native of China.

**Grigoriev, Iu. S.**

1930. [Zur Systematik der Gattung *Glycyrrhiza*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U. R. S. S. **29**: 92-98. 1 text map.  
In Russian with a brief German résumé; includes a description of *G. uralensis*, native of eastern Siberia and China.
1933. [Neue Arten der Gattung *Polygonum* aus der Flora Mittel-Asiens.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. I. Fasc. 1: 101-104.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes *Polygonum coriarum* sp. nov. from the Altai Mts. and Tien Shan.

**Grin, F. O.** See also Kleopov, G. D., and Grin, F. O.**Grisard, J.**

1896. *Citronnier du Japon et oranger de Chine, Téozinté du Mexique*. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **43**: 310-321.  
General and horticultural notes on some species of *Citrus*.

**Grisard, J., and Vanden-Berghe, M.**

- 1887-88. *Les palmiers utiles et leurs alliés*. Bull. Soc. Acclim. IV. 4: 357-379. 3 f. 504-523. 2 f. 555-578. 4 f. 684-715, 741-767. 3 f. 1887; IV. 5: 325-342. 4 f. 686-697. 1 f. 1888.  
Includes descriptions of many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1891-96. *Les bois industriels, indigènes et exotiques*. Rev. Sci. Nat. Appl. **38**<sup>1</sup>: 39-47, 201-214, 427-444, 608-623, 820-836. **1891**. **38**<sup>2</sup>: 126-142, 296-308, 450-459, 542-553. **1891**; **39**<sup>1</sup>: 93-108, 310-324, 583-595. **1892**; **39**<sup>2</sup>: 79-93, 286-294, 424-438, 517-533. **1892**; **40**<sup>1</sup>: 28-42, 124-135, 268-279, 512-523. **1893**; **40**<sup>2</sup>: 29-42, 121-132, 212-228, 316-331, 408-421, 503-518. **1893**; **41**<sup>1</sup>: 67-82, 162-177, 311-326, 451-466, 540-551. **1894**; **41**<sup>2</sup>: 73-87, 172-186, 312-327, 403-418, 540-553. **1894**; **42**: 306-322, 625-640. **1895**; **43**: 355-370. **1896**.  
Descriptions of many species of trees, some from eastern Asia.

**Grisebach, A. H. R.**

1838. *Genera et species Gentianearum adjectis observationibus quibusdam phytogeographicis*. i-viii, 1-364.
1843. *Gentianeae*. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 47-52.  
See Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a. Includes *Mitrasacme chinensis* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.
1845. *Gentianaceae*. In DC. Prodr. **9**: 38-141.  
Monographic.

1846. Report on the contributions to botanical geography, during the year 1843. In [Ray Society], Reports and papers on botany. 123-212.  
Discusses discoveries and publications on Asia, pp. 164-180.

1849. Report on the progress of geographical botany during the year 1844. In [Ray Society], Reports and papers on botany. 315-413.

Discusses discoveries and publications on Asia, pp. 349-377.

1868. Ueber die Gramineen Hochasiens. Nachr. Ges. Wiss. Göttingen **1868**: 61-93.

An enumeration of Schlagintweit's collections, including some from Tibet. Republished in the next entry.

1880. *Gesammelte Abhandlungen und kleinere Schriften zur Pflanzen-geographie*. i-vii, 1-628. portrait.

Includes some papers on eastern Asia. See also the preceding entry.

**Groeneveldt, W. P.**

1885. *Opmerkingen over het Teruggave van Chineesche Namen op natuur-historisch en pharmacologisch Gebied*. [Notes on the application of Chinese names in the field of natural history and pharmacology.] Geneesk. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind. **25**: 281-289.

Concerns the vernacular names.

**Groenland, J.**

1857. *Lagerstroemia indica*, Lin. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1857**: 625-628. f. 263.

A general note on this native of China.

- 1858a. *Clematis tubulosa*, Turcz. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1858**: 41-44. f. 15.

Introduced from Mongolia.

- 1858b. *Thea viridis*, L. et *Chirita Sinensis*, Lindl. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1858**: 337-381. f. 105, 106.

General notes on this native of China.

- 1858c. *Quercus glabra*, Thunb. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1858**: 354-355. f. 100.

A general note on this native of Japan.

- 1858d. *Platycodon autumnale*, Dcn. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1858**: 548-549. f. 173.

Introduced from China.

- 1858e. *Polygonum cuspidatum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1858**: 630-633. f. 192.

Introduced from Japan.

- 1859a. *Sur le Callicarpa purpurea*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1859**: 106-108. f. 24, 25.

Introduced into Europe from China.

- 1859b. *Sur une Aroïdée (Arisaema ringens)*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1859**: 152-156. f. 84, 85.

A general note on this native of Japan.

1862. *Lilium pulchellum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1862**: 131-132. 1 pl.

Native of China.

1863. *L'arbre à cire du Japon*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1863**: 129-131. f. 15.

A general note on *Rhus succedana*.

**Groff, E. H.** See Groff, G. W., Ding, E., and Groff, E. H.**Groff, G. W.**

1921. *The lychee and lungan*. i-iii, 1-188. pl. 1-41.

A detailed account of *Litchi chinensis* and *Euphoria longana*. The first appendix, pp. 118-126, contains a "Bibliography of Chinese references on the lychee and lungan." No attempt has been made to include these references in this bibliography, but the pertinent ones in the "Bibliography of western references on the lychee" in the second appendix, pp. 127-141, are here included.

- 1921-24. *Plants of Kwangtung Province and their Chinese names*. Parts 1-3 (1, 1-342. 1921; 2, [1-5], 1-179. 1924; 2, [1-5], 180-346. 1924; 3, [1-5, 1-140, 1-6, 1-19]. 1921).

Contains a stroke index and an alphabetical index of Cantonese names of plants, and a systematic enumeration of Kwangtung plants in the Lingnan University herbarium. This is a photostat reproduction of an unpublished manuscript, only five copies having been prepared.

1922. *A method of indexing and filing Chinese plants, illustrated by a systematic enumeration of the plants of the Canton Christian College Campus*. Lingnaam Agr. Rev. **1**<sup>1</sup>: 47-65.

1929. Culture and varieties of Siamese pummelos as related to introductions into other countries. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **5**: 187-243. *pl.* 1-10.  
Economic, horticultural, and botanical data on this variety of *Citrus maxima*, grown in southern China.
- 1930a. Plants of Lungtaushan and vicinities. North River area. Kwangtung Province, China. *Lingnan Sci. Bull.* **2**: 1-138. *1 map.*  
Contains a general description of the region, with ecological data, and an annotated enumeration of collections made in 1924, covering 654 species.
- 1930b. Gymnosperms of Kwangtung, China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **9**: 267-305.  
A revision with keys and descriptions.
- 1931a. The botany of Kwangtung and its relation to agriculture. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **7**: 147-162.  
Includes many data on botanical exploration and the progress of botany in Kwangtung.
- 1931b. Pandanales of Kwangtung, China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **10**: 419-424.  
A synopsis of Typhaceae and Pandanaceae without new species.
- 1931c. Fluviales of Kwangtung, China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **10**: 425-440.  
A synopsis; contains Potamogetonaceae, Najadaceae, Aponogetonaceae, Alismaceae, and Hydrocharitaceae. No new species are described.
1932. Piperales of Kwangtung, China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **11**: 81-100.  
A synopsis of Saururaceae, Piperaceae and Chloranthaceae with descriptions and notes on species, and an index in characters to Chinese names and products.  
See also Reinking, O. A., and Groff, G. W.
- Groff, G. W., and Clark, G. W.**  
1928. The botany of Ephedra in relation to the yield of physiologically active substances. *Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot.* **14**: 247-282. *charts* 1-6.  
Contains systematic data on the Chinese species.
- Groff, G. W., Ding, E., and Groff, E. H.**  
1923-25. An enumeration of the McClure collection of Hainan plants. *Lingnam Agr. Rev.* **1**<sup>2</sup>: 27-86. 1923 [1924]; **2**: 9-44. 1924; **2**: 115-139. 1925; **3**: 18-34. 1925.  
An enumeration without descriptions of new species.  
Ding, E. = Ding, Edward (Ting, Ying).
- Grosdemange, C.**  
1893. Les Forsythia. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **65**: 176-177.  
General notes on several species from eastern Asia.
1894. Fructification du Cedrela sinensis. *Jardin* **8**: 42-44. *f.* 18.  
A description of fruits and seeds.
- 1895a. Deux Sapindacées remarquables, Koelreuteria paniculata, Pavia macrostachya. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1895**: 470-471.  
Full descriptions. The first is native of China.
- 1895b. Sciadopitys verticillata. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1895**: 523-524.  
Native of Japan.
1896. Les Euxochorda. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1896**: 323-326. *f.* 119, 120.  
Includes *Euxochorda grandiflora* from eastern Asia.
1897. Osteomeles anthyllidifolia. *Garden* **51**: 105-106.  
A general note on this native of Yunnan.
1902. Cotoneaster pannosa. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1902**: 159-160. *f.* 65.  
Native of Yunnan.
- Grosier, A. [M. l'Abbé].**  
1787. Description générale de la Chine. Nouvelle édition, 2 v. (1, i-xiv, 1-647. *1 fold. map*; 2, i-512).  
Includes chapters on the plants in vol. 1, pp. 462-621. The first edition has not been seen. For English translation see the next entry.
1795. A general description of China: containing the topography of the fifteen provinces. . . . The second edition. . . . Translated from the French. 2 v. (1, i-xvi, 1-582. *illustr.* *1 fold. map*; 2, i-viii, 1-524. *illustr.*).  
Includes chapters on the plants in vol. 1, pp. 422-560. A translation of the preceding.
- Gross, H.**  
1913a. Polygonaceae nonnullae novae. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **49**: 340-348.  
Includes *Polygonum meizianum* and *P. englerianum* from Tibet.
- 1913b. Remarques sur les Polygonées de l'Asie orientale. *Bull. Géogr. Bot.* **23**: 7-32.  
A revision of the Polygonaceae, including descriptions of several new species. This is marked "à suivre" but no more was published in this periodical.
- Grosser, W.**  
1903. Cistaceae. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* **14** (IV. 193): 1-161. *f.* 1-22.  
Monographic.
- Grosvenor, G.**  
1925. The National geographic society's Yunnan Province expedition. *Nat. Geogr. Mag.* **47**: 493-498. *5 illustr.*  
A report of work by J. F. Rock, 1922-1924.
- Grove, A.**  
1910. Notes on lilies *Lilium odorum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **48**: 175. *f.* 68.  
Native of Japan.
- 1911a. Lilies in present-day gardening. i-xi, 1-116. *pl.* 1-8.  
Includes many species from eastern Asia. The plates are colored.
- 1911b. *Lilium leucanthum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **49**: 265. *1 pl.*  
Native of Yunnan.
1912. *Lilium myriophyllum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **51**: 272. *f.* 126, 127.  
Native of Yunnan.
1913. *Lilium sutchuenense*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **54**: 114-115. *f.* 45-47.  
Native of Szechwan.
1914. *Chronica Wilsonii*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **55**: 1-2. *f.* 1-3.  
A review of Wilson. E. H., 1913a.
1915. *Lilium cernuum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **58**: 302. *f.* 106, 107.  
Native of Korea and Manchuria. This is a republication of the description on p. 461 of Komarov, V. L., 1901-07.
1917. Lilies in 1916. *Gard. Chron.* III. **61**: 81-82. *f.* 27-31.  
Includes some Chinese species.
- 1920a. *Lilium auratum macranthum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **67**: 67-68.  
Native of Japan.
- 1920b. A new Chinese lily. *Gard. Chron.* III. **67**: 115. *f.* 45.  
*Lilium* sp. from Kansu. For comments see Oberehnhstein, F. S., 1920.
- 1920c. Lilies in 1919. *Gard. Chron.* III. **67**: 180-181. *f.* 77, 78.  
Contains references to several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1920d. *Paeonia Delavayi*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **68**: 97. *f.* 43, 44.  
Native of Yunnan.
1921. Lilies in 1920. *Gard. Chron.* III. **70**: 62-64. *f.* 24-26.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
1922. Lilies in 1921. *Gard. Chron.* III. **71**: 228-229. *f.* 119, 120.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1923a. Lilies in 1922. *Gard. Chron.* III. **73**: 78-79. *f.* 37-39.  
Includes data on various species of eastern Asia.
- 1923b. Lilies. *Gard. Chron.* III. **73**: 274-276. *f.* 128, 129.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1923c. *Rhododendron insigne*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **73**: 351. *f.* 168.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1924a. Lilies in 1923. *Gard. Chron.* III. **75**: 22-23. *f.* 9-11.  
Includes some data regarding eastern Asiatic species.
- 1924b. *Rhododendron moupinense*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **75**: 161. *f.* 65.  
Native of western China.
- 1924c. New Asiatic primroses. *Gard. Chron.* III. **75**: 305.  
Notes on various species of *Primula* from western China described in Smith, W. W., and Forrest, G., 1923.
- 1925a. Lilies in 1924. *Gard. Chron.* III. **77**: 58-59. *1 pl.* *f.* 24.  
Includes data on various species of eastern Asia.
- 1925b. *Nemocharis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **77**: 148-150. *f.* 53, 59.  
Includes notes on various Chinese species with illustrations of *N. pardanthina*.



**Grove, A. (continued).**

- 1925c. *Lilium longiflorum*. Gard. Chron. III. 77: 220-222. f. 90, 91.  
Native of Japan.
- 1925d. *Lilium Duchartrei* var. *Farreri*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 69. f. 29.  
Native of western China.
- 1925e. *Lilium Bakerianum*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 167. f. 64.  
Native of northern Burma and Yunnan.
- 1925f. Notes on lilies. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 190. f. 72-76, 210-211. f. 83-85.  
Includes some data on species of eastern Asia.
- 1925g. *Lilium auratum*. Garden 89: 74-75, 102-103. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1925h. *Lilium Alexandrae*. Garden 89: 242-243. 1 f.  
Native of the Liu Kiu Islands.
- 1926a. *Lilium Brownii*. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 10-11. f. 5-7.  
Native of China.
- 1926b. Lilies in 1925. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 64-65. f. 33-35.  
Includes data on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1926c. *Nomocharis*. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 100. 1 pl.  
Includes general notes on some species of western China.
- 1926d. New Tibetan species of *Primula*. Gard. Chron. III. 80: 10.  
Notes on the species described in Smith, W. W., and Ward, K. F., 1926.
- 1926e. *Lilium philippinense* var. *formosanum*. Gard. Chron. III. 80: 190-191. f. 93-95.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1927a. Lilies in 1926. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 66-68. f. 35-57.  
Includes some notes on eastern Asiatic species.
- 1927b. *Nomocharis*. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 466. f. 216.  
Includes general notes on *N. mairei* from western China.
- 1928a. Lilies in 1927. Gard. Chron. III. 83: 10-11. f. 5, 6.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1928b. The genus *Primula*. Gard. Chron. III. 83: 120-122. f. 65, 354-355.  
General notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1929a. Lilies in 1928. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 30-31. f. 14-16.  
Includes notes on various species of eastern Asia.
- 1929b. *Davidia involucreata*. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 182. f. 91, 92.  
Native of western China.
- 1929c. Asiatic primulas. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 264-266. f. 196, 197.  
General notes on the papers presented at the Primula Conference in 1928 as published in the Journ. Hort. Soc. London 54: 1-106. 1929. (See Smith, W. W., and Forrest, G., 1928 and Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929a.)
- 1929d. Lilies in 1929. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 486-488. f. 226-228.  
Includes notes on some species of eastern Asia.
- 1930a. *Plantae chinenses Forrestianae*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 148-149.  
General review of the principal horticultural collections by G. Forrest in western China.
- 1930b. Professor Augustine Henry. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 248-249.  
An obituary with a review of Henry's contributions to Chinese botany.
- 1930c. The meeting place of the Asiatic floras. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 454. f. 196.  
A review with a reprint of the map in Ward, F. K., 1930c.
- 1930d. *Viburnum Carlesii*. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 434-435.  
Native of Korea. Includes obituary notes on Dr. M. N. Trollope, Bishop of Korea, who was interested in horticulture.
- 1930e. *Plantae chinenses Forrestianae*. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 494-495. f. 203.  
A review of exploration, 1917-19, with notes on miscellaneous species.
- 1930f. Kingdon Ward's lily, no. 6,034. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 515-516. suppl. pl.  
Collected in the Tsang Po gorge. The species is considered new, though the plate is published as *Lilium duchartrei* var. *wardii*. See also Grove, A., 1935a.

- 1930g. *Lilium speciosum*. New Fl. & Silva 3: 1824. f. 7-10.  
Native of southern Japan, Formosa, and China.
- 1931a. Wilsonian woody plants of China. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 11-12.  
A brief review of the more important introductions by E. H. Wilson.
- 1931b. Lilies of the *Cardiocrinum* group. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 166-167. f. 84-87.  
Botanical and horticultural notes, mostly on Chinese species.
- 1931c. *Lilium formosanum*. Gard. Chron. III. 90: 475-476.  
A general note.
- 1932a. *Plantae Forrestianae*. Gard. Chron. III. 91: 202-203.  
General notes on Forrest's introductions from western China and Tibet.
- 1932b. Index to illustrations of species of *Lilium*. Lily Yearbook 1932: 18-20.
- 1932c. *Lilium Hansonii*. New Fl. & Silva 4: 172-177.  
A general and horticultural description.
- 1933-26a. Fruits of lilies. I. Gard. Chron. III. 93: 204-205. f. 93-99, (II) 294. f. 148, 149, 152-154, (III) 419-420. f. 209-213. 1933; (IV) 94: 44. f. 23, 24. 1933; (V) 95: 436. f. 204, 205. 1934; (VI) 96: 407. f. 160-163. 1934; (VII) 97: 428-429. f. 183, 189. 1935; 100: 102. f. 39-44. 1936.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1933-36b. A supplement to Elwes' Monograph of the genus *Lilium*. Pt. 1, [i-ii], i-viii, 1-12. 4 pl. 2 f. 1933; pt. 2, 13-22. 4 pl. 1935; pt. 3, 23-40. 4 pl. 1 f. 1936; pt. 4, 41-58. 4 pl. 1936.  
See Elwes, H. J., 1877-80. The beautifully colored plates are by L. Snelling. Parts 3 and 4 are by A. Grove and A. D. Cotton.
1934. *Lilium Brownii*. Gard. Chron. III. 95: 164-165. f. 74.  
Extensive notes on the origin of this Chinese species.
- 1935a. *Lilium Wardii*. Gard. Chron. III. 97: 208-209. f. 87, 88.  
Includes notes and a Latin description of *L. wardii* Stapf. sp. nov. native of Tibet. See also Grove, A., 1930f.
- 1935b. *Lilium leucanthum*. New Fl. & Silva 7: 262-267. pl. 85.  
Concerns its botany and cultivation, with an illustration of *L. sargentiae*.
- Groves, G. R.**  
1930. *Musa Basjoo*. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 317. f. 124.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Japan.
- Groves, J.**  
1935. The primary divisions of the genus *Nitella*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 73: 46-49.  
A posthumous publication of notes and an arrangement including eastern Asiatic species.
- Grubb, V. M.**  
1932a. Marine algae of Korea and China, with notes on the distribution of Chinese marine algae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 70: 213-219. 1 text map, 245-251.  
An enumeration of species collected at Peitaiho, China, and on Kongosan, Korea, with notes on distribution. None are described as new.
- 1932b. A collection of marine algae from Misaki, Japan. Rev. Alg. 6: 301-311. f. 1.  
Contains descriptions of no new species.
- Grüning, G.**  
1913a. *Plantae novae chinenses a Dr. W. Limpricht collectae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 12: 308-313.  
Seven species and forms from Shansi and Hupeh.
- 1913b. Ein neuer *Loranthus* aus China. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 12: 500.  
*L. limprichtii* from Fukien.
- See also Pax, F., 1922.
- Grum-Grzhimaïlo, A. G.**  
1929. [Survey of the latest literature on agriculture in China.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 21: 323-354.  
In Russian; consists of abstracts of 77 works.
1936. [Cotton growing in China.] 1-80. f. 1-21.  
In Russian with English résumé; largely economic but includes historical and some botanical data.
- Grum-Grzhimaïlo, G. E.**  
1914-30. *Zapadnaia Mongoliia i Uriankhaiskii kraï*. [Western Mongolia and Uriankhai country.] 3 v. (1, i-xii, 1-568. 1914; 2, i-vi, 1-896, [1, 2]. 1926; 3, 1-858. 1930).

- In Russian. Vol. 1 contains a description of the nature, vol. 2, a historical sketch, and vol. 3, an anthropological and ethnological survey of these countries. Vol. 1, pp. 426-477, contains a general account of the vegetation with notes on various species. Suppl. 5 of vol. 3, pp. 806-826, under the title: "Plants collected by G. E. Grum-Grzhimailo in western Mongolia in 1903", contains a systematic annotated enumeration of 266 species determined by B. A. Fedtschenko and others, with Latin re-descriptions of 5 new species (see Palibin, J. W., 1908b) and *Astragalus gregorii* described as new.
- Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimailo, M. E.**  
1896-1907. *Opisanie putestestviia v Zapadnyi Kitai*. (Description of the travels in western China.) 3 v. (1, i-xii, 1-547, 25 pl. 5 f. 1 map. 1896; 2, i-viii, 1-445, 28 pl. 10 f. 1 map. 1899; 3, i-vi, 1-531, 25 pl. 29 f. 1 map. 1907).  
In Russian; a general account of the travels including the sketches of the vegetation of different regions (eastern Tien Shan, Tibet, western China), scattered botanical notes, and a systematic enumeration of plants collected by A. Batalin and J. W. Palibin (Suppl. 6 to vol. 3, pp. 475-502, 4 f.) with *Megacarpaea delavayi* sp. nov. from Tien Shan, and *Astragalus tangutica*, *Primula gemmifera*, and *Gentiana grumii* spp. nov., natives of western China.
- Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Semenov, P. P.**  
1894. *Opisanie Amurskoi oblasti* [Description of the Amur region]. i-v, 1-639, index i-viii. 1 fold. map.  
In Russian. Chapter 7, pp. 287-320, contains a description of the vegetation, based on various published works.
- Grunow, A.**  
1870. *Algae*. In E. Fenzl, *Reise der österreichischen Fregatte Novara*. . . Botanischer Theil. Erster Band. 1-104. pl. 1-11.  
Includes some species from eastern Asia.
- 1915-16. *Additamenta ad cognitionem Sargassorum*. Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien 65: 327-448. 1915; 66: 1-48, 136-185. 1916.  
Considers 220 species, many from eastern Asia.
- Grunwald, H.**  
1928. *Die Erdnuss (Arachis hypogaea L.)*. Tropenflanzen 31: 16-30, 43-58.  
Contains descriptions of various species, including some from eastern Asia, and data on their cultivation and use. A Russian translation is published in Subtrop. 1<sup>1-2</sup>: 115-137. 1929.
- Guba, E. F.**  
1929-32. Monograph of the genus *Pestalotia* (de Notaris). Phytopath. 19: 191-232. pl. 4. f. 1-7. 1929; Mycologia 24: 355-397. f. 1-4. 1932.  
Includes eastern Asiatic species.
- Gubelman, M. I.**  
1915. [Plants collected by V. F. Boidush in the forest expedition on the river Chara (A tributary of river Olekma) in the summer of 1914.] Izv. Yakutsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 1: 83-84.  
Includes a list of 12 species. This work in Russian, listed in V. L. Komarov, 1926d, no. 98, has not been seen.
1931. [Excursion scientifique dans la vallée du rive d'Olekma.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 63: 317-340.  
In Russian; includes a general survey of the vegetation of this district of the Yakutsk region.
- Gürke, M.**  
1892. Beiträge zur Systematik der Malvaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 16: 330-385.  
Includes citations of a few specimens of *Urena* from China, and a key, pp. 369-370.
- Guierry, [E.].**  
1856. Sur des graines de plantes et arbres de Chine recueillies et adressées à la société. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 3: 183-185.  
Brief miscellaneous notes on the seeds of some cultivated plants sent to the author from Ningpo. Only the Chinese names of the plants are given.
- Guillaumin, A.**  
1908. Burséracées nouvelles ou peu connues de l'Indo-Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 611-618. pl. 19.  
Contains an amplified description of *Canarium album* Raeusch.
1909. Biophytum nouveaux de l'herbier du Muséum. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 22-26.  
Includes *B. thorelii* sinensis var. nov. from eastern China.
- 1910a. Rutacées de l'herbier du Muséum, recueillies en Extrême-Orient par le R. P. Urb. Faurie des Missions étrangères. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 57: 181-182.  
A list of 22 species from Japan, Korea, Quelpart and Formosa.
- 1910b. Révision des *Atalantia* asiatiques. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 175-184.  
Contains a key and a list of 21 species, including the few from China.
- 1910c. Espèces ou localités nouvelles pour les Rutacées d'Extrême-orient. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 207-224.  
Locations are given for various Chinese species.
1911. Localités nouvelles de l'herbier du Muséum. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 326-328.  
Localities are given for a few Chinese species of *Biophytum* and *Rutaceae*.
- 1913a. Contribution à l'étude des Mélastomacées d'Extrême-orient: I. Osbeckiées. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 301-323. f. 7, 8. 1913; (II. Oxysporées) Bull. Soc. Bot. France 60: 86-92, (III. Sonerilées) 273-276, (IV, V) 337-345, (VI) 362-371, 401-406.  
Part I. Consists of revisions, and of keys to 16 species of *Osbeckia* and 14 species of *Melastoma*. Part II contains revisions of *Allormorpha* and *Blastus*. Part III contains a revision of *Fordiophyton* with keys to the recognized species, and notes and records of species in other genera. Part IV concerns various species. Part V contains remarks on *Anplectrum* and new localities of *Melastomaceae*. Part VI consists of a key to the genera of eastern Asia, and an enumeration of the species.
- 1913b. Sonerilées nouvelles de l'Asie orientale. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 325-329.  
Includes *Phyllagathis hirsuta* and *Fordiophyton tuberculatum*, spp. nov. from China.
- 1913c. *Fordiophyton tuberculatum* nouvelle Mélastomacée à feuillage ornemental. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1913: 335-336.  
A redescription and a general note on this Yunnan species.
- 1914a. Contributions à la flore d'Extrême-Orient: Halorrhagacées, Hippuridacées, Callitrichacées. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 61: 8-12.  
A list, including citations of Chinese and Japanese collections.
- 1914b. Contributions à la flore d'Extrême-Orient. Hamamelidacées. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 61: 32-42.  
A list of the species known from eastern Asia and Japan with keys to the genera and to the species.
- 1914c. Espèce nouvelle de *Corylopsis*. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 25-26.  
*C. stelligera* from Szechwan.
- 1914d. Les plantes ornementales de la famille des Hamélidées. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1914-15: 190-191.  
Lists many eastern Asiatic species.
1923. Espèces et localités nouvelles de Styracées de l'Asie orientale. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 70: 882-886.  
Includes *Styrax rubrifolia*, *S. bracteolata*, and *Pterostyrax cavaleriei*, spp. nov. from China.
1924. Observations sur les Symplocos d'Extrême-Orient, particulièrement d'Indo-Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 71: 273-288.  
Includes notes on various Chinese species.
- 1925-28. Plantes nouvelles ou critiques des serres du Muséum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 31: 477-479. 1925; 34: 281-283, 359-362. 1928.  
Includes notes and descriptions of various new and old species.
1932. Espèces et localités nouvelles de Symplocos d'Indo-Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 79: 169-177.  
Includes references to a few Chinese species.
- Guillaumin, A., and Franquet, R.**  
1927. Arbres et arbrisseaux utiles ou ornementaux. 1-256.  
A systematic annotated enumeration, including several eastern Asiatic species. This is part 3 of the "Guides aux

- Guillaumin, A., and Franquet, R. (continued).**  
collections de plantes vivantes du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris)."
- Guillemeau, J. L. M.**  
1800. Histoire naturelle de la rose, où l'on décrit ses différentes espèces, sa culture, ses vertus et ses propriétés. . . i-ix, [1], 1-340. 1 pl.  
Includes descriptions of *Rosa sinica*, *R. rugosa* and *R. multiflora* from Japan.
- Guillemin, [P. F. Z.].**  
1862a. Graines des principales plantes alimentaires de la province de Qwang-tong. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 9: 323-324.  
An annotated list of 49 transliterated Chinese names of plants.  
1862b. Sur les productions végétales de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 9: S72-S76.  
A general discussion of various plants without Latin names.
- Guillochon, L.**  
1930. Étude sur les Aurantiacées. Ann. Serv. Bot. Tunisie 6: 1-30.  
An account of the cultivation of *Citrus* spp. in North Africa with brief introductory notes on their origin in eastern Asia.
- Guilmot, G.**  
1882. Iris Kaempferi varietates (L. Van Houtte). Fl. Serr. Jard. 23: 173-177. pl. 2431-2436.  
Illustrations of various garden forms of this Japanese species.
- Guimaraes, J. d'A.**  
1904. Monographia das Orobanchaceas. Broteria 3: 5-208. pl. 1-14.  
In Portuguese, with an extensive introduction, Latin descriptions, an enumeration of species, and a key.
- Guimpel, F., Otto, F., and Hayne, F. G.**  
1819-25. Abbildung der fremden, in Deutschland ausdauernden Holzarten für Forstmänner, Gartenbesitzer und für Freunde der Botanik. 1-170. pl. 1-144.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species; issued in 24 parts. The plates are colored.
- Gulyaev, S.**  
1851. Bemerkungen über den Bezirk der altaischen (Kolywano-Woskresensker) Hüttenwerke. Arch. Wiss. Kunde Russland. 9: 217-262.  
An ecological description, including some information about useful native plants.  
1853. O Sibirskikh vodñanykh orëkhakh. [On Trapa natans of Siberia.] Trudy Vol'n. Econom. Obshch. 1853<sup>2</sup>, pt. 3: 22-23. 1 pl.  
In Russian.
- Gumbleton, W. E.**  
1888. Hamamelis Zuccariniana. Gard. Chron. III. 3: 278.  
A general and botanical note.  
1891. Diospyros Kaki. The persimmon, or divine pear. Gard. Chron. III. 9: 170-172 f. 43.  
Largely a classification of horticultural forms.  
1892. Xanthoceras sorbifolia. Gard. Chron. III. 11: 532. f. 80.  
Native of northern China.  
1899. Deutzia discolor purpurascens. Gard. Chron. III. 26: 46. f. 25.  
Native of China.  
1902. Wistaria japonica. Gard. Chron. III. 31: 4. f. 2.  
The illustration is of the mature fruits.  
1905a. The new incarvilleas. Flora & Sylva 3: 165-166.  
Discusses a few Chinese species.  
1905b. Cotoneaster angustifolia. Garden 67: 24-25. 1 f.  
Native of Yunnan.
- Gursky, A.**  
1931. Essay on the exotic trees of the northern Caucasia. Bull. Appl. Bot. 27<sup>3</sup>: 579-623. f. 1-23.  
In Russian with an English summary; general in nature. About 13 per cent. of the species are native of eastern Asia.
1935. [Essay on the exotics of middle Asia.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. X. 2: 5-33.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes a list of 247 local and eastern Asiatic species.
- Guşuleac, M.**  
1927. Die aussereuropäischen Arten der Gattung Anchusa Linné. Bul. Fac. Şti. Cernăuţi 1: 235-325. pl. 1-5.  
Records *A. italica* Retz. as an introduced species in Japan.  
1928. Die monotypischen und artenarmen Gattungen der Anchuseae (Caryolopha, Brunnera, Hormuzakia, Gastrocotyle, Phyllocara, Trachystemon, Procopiana und Borago). Bul. Fac. Şti. Cernăuţi 2: 394-461. pl. 1-6.  
Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.
- Gutner, L. S.**  
1935. [Materialen zu einer Monographie der Gattung Cytospora.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. II. Fasc. 2: 411-484. f. 1-66.  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes some eastern Asiatic species and a bibliography.
- Gutnikova, Z. I.**  
1936. [Honey bearing plants of the experiment investigation field at the mountain-taiga station of the Far Eastern branch of the Academy of Sciences "Krevoi Kliutch" (South-Ussuri region).] Trudy Gornotaezhn. Sta. Dal'nevost. Fil. Acad. Nauk S. S. S. R. 1: 267-290. 1 table. diagr. 1-9. 1 text map.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes phenological data on 104 species.
- Gutwinski, R.**  
1891. Algarum e lacu Baykal et e paeninsula Kamtschatka a clariss. prof. Dr. B. Dybowski anno 1877 reportatarum enumeratio et diatomacearum lacus Baykal cum iisdem taticorum, italicorum atque francogallicorum lacuum comparatio. Nuov. Notarisia 2: 300-305, 357-366, 407-417.  
A list with notes.  
1903. De algis, praecipue diatomaceis a Dr. J. Holderer anno 1898 in Asia centrali atque in China collectis. Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Math. Nat. 1903: 201-227. pl. 9.  
A systematic enumeration including various new species and varieties.
- Gyelnik, V.**  
1927. Einige Peltigera-Daten aus Japan. Magyar Bot. Lap. 25: 252-254. 1926 (issued 1927).  
In Hungarian and German with Latin descriptions of various new species, varieties and forms.  
1928a. Peltigera-Daten. Hedwigia 68: 1-4.  
Includes *P. mauritzi* sp. nov. from Shensi.  
1928b. Peltigerae novae et criticae. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 77: 220-226.  
Includes a reference to one Japanese form.  
1930. Lichenologiai Közlemények 20-45. Lichenologische Mitteilungen 20-45. Magyar Bot. Lap. 1930: 23-35.  
Includes an enumeration of some species of Peltigeraceae from Sakhalin.  
1931a. Nephromae novae et criticae. Ann. Crypt. Exot. 4: 121-149.  
Includes description of *Nephroma protoresupinatum* sp. nov., native of Japan.  
1931b. Additamenta ad cognitionem lichenum extraeuropaeorum. Ann. Crypt. Exot. 4: 166-174.  
Includes a few Japanese species.  
1931-34. Additamenta ad cognitionem Parmeliarum II. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 29: 273-291. 1931; (V) 36: 151-166, (VI) 299-302. 1934.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1932. Lichenes foliacei nonnulli novi vel rari. Rev. Bryol. & Lichén. 5: 31-33.  
Includes *Xanthoria ongana* form. nov., native of Irkutsk Government.  
1933. Clavis et enumeratio specierum generis Peltigerae. Rev. Bryol. & Lichén. 5: 61-73.  
Recognizes 69 species, including those of eastern Asia.  
1935. Conspectus Bryopogonum. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 38: 219-255.  
Includes keys and eastern Asiatic species of lichens. The author's name is given as Kőfaragó = Gyelnik.

## H

- H.**  
1889. Bamboos. Garden **36**: 508-510. 2 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species of *Bambusa*.  
1911a. A rare Chinese shrub (*Elsholtzia Stauntonii*). Garden **75**: 533. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of eastern China.  
1911b. *Wistaria* fruits. Garden **75**: 534. 1 f.  
*Wistaria multijuga*, native of eastern Asia.
- H., C.**  
1874. *Actinidia volubilis* and *Kolomikta*. Garden **6**: 547. 2 f.  
General notes on these two eastern Asiatic species.
- H. S. B.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Boothman, H. S.
- Hackel, E.**  
1882. Monographia Festucarum europaeorum. i-ix, 1-216. pl. 1-4.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species with data on their distribution.  
1889. Andropogoneae (Graminearum tribus). In DC. Monogr. Phan. **6**: 1-716. pl. 1.  
Monographic.  
1896. The true grasses. Translated from Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien by F. Lamson-Scribner and Effie A. Southworth. i-viii, 1-228. 1 pl. f. 1-110.  
A general manual of the tribes and genera, with general remarks on distribution of species, etc. For original see Engler, A., and Prantl, K., 1887-99.  
1899. Enumeratio graminum Japoniae. Verzeichnis der Gräser Japans hauptsächlich auf Grundlage der Sammlungen der Herren Rev. P. Urb. Faurie in Aomori und Professor J. Matsumura in Tokyo. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **7**: 637-654, 701-726.  
A total of 203 species; includes also a list of species in Matsumura's collection from the Liu-Kiu and Bonin Islands, pp. 712-722, and from Formosa, pp. 723-726. All lists include many new species.  
1901-02. Neue Gräser. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **51**: 329-336. 1901; **52**: 55-62, 187-194, 303-310, 450-454. 1902.  
Refers to a few eastern Asiatic species of *Digitaria*, and includes *Garnotia japonica*, *Avena delavayi*, *Eragrostis harpachnoides*, and *Poa tuberifera*, spp. nov. from China and Japan.  
1903. Gramina a Cl. Urbano Faurie anno 1901 in Corea lecta. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **3**: 500-507.  
An enumeration of 68 species including three new ones.  
1904a. Eine neue Calamagrostis Art aus Central-Asien. Ann. Cons. Jard. Bot. Genève **7-8**: 325-327.  
*C. pappophorea* sp. nov., native of Tien Shan.  
1904b. Supplementa enumerationis graminum Japoniae, Formosae, Coreae. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **4**: 522-532.  
An enumeration, including *Poa kirilensis*, *Panicum tristachyum*, *Bambusa fauriei*, and *Miscanthus coreensis*, spp. nov.  
1906. Catalogue des Graminées recoltées en Chine par feu les PP. E. Bodinier et d'Argy. Bull. Acad. Int. Géogr. Bot. **16**: 17-22.  
A list only.  
1907-13. Graminea novae II. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **3**: 241-245. 1907; (VI) **7**: 311-327. 1909; (VII) **8**: 513-523. 1910; (X) **12**: 385-387, 1913.  
Includes several new genera and species from eastern Asia.  
1908. Une nouvelle Graminée coréenne. Bull. Acad. Int. Géogr. Bot. **18**: 348.  
*Festuca fauriei* sp. nov. from Korea.
- [Hackett, W.]**  
1904. *Arethusa sinensis* Rolfe. Gard. Chron. III. **35**: 403.  
Native of western China.  
1925. *Conandron ramondoides*. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 351. f. 152.  
Native of Japan.
- Haga, K.**  
1916. Taiwan ni okeru banana. [The banana in Formosa.] Publ. Bur. Pl. Ind. (Formosa) no. 140.  
This work, probably in Japanese, has not been seen.
- Hagen, I. S.**  
1906. *Fissidens luteofuscus* n. sp. Rev. Bryol. **33**: 53-54.  
From Tsushima, Japan.
- Hagerty, M. J.**  
1929. Ephedra Part 1. Ancient Chinese records. Translated from the Tu shu chi ch'eng. by Mr. Michael J. Hagerty, assisted by Mr. Mien Woo. annotations by Mr. Feng Chih-tung (C. T. F.). In B. E. Read, Flora Sinensis, Ser. B. **24**: 1-15. 3 f.  
See Pelliot, P., and Hagerty, M. J.
- Hagiwara, K.**  
1905. Notes from Japan. Gard. Chron. III. **37**: 10.  
Largely horticultural notes on the genus *Anemone* and on *Adonis davurica*.
- Hagström, O.**  
1905. Potamogetonaceae from Asia. Bot. Not. **1905**: 141-142.  
Concerns species of *Potamogeton*, *Ruppia*, and *Zanichellia* collected by Sven Hedén in Tibet, three being described as new. For republication of original descriptions with addition of Latin diagnoses see the next entry.  
1906. Potamogetonaceae asiaticae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **2**: 110-111.  
A republication of the descriptions of the new Tibetan varieties of *Potamogeton*. See the preceding entry.  
1908. New Potamogetons. Bot. Not. **1908**: 97-108. f. 1-14.  
Includes *P. dentatus* and *P. orientalis*, spp. nov. from Japan. The descriptions are republished in the next entry.  
1910. Potamogetones novi. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 145-148.  
Includes republications of the descriptions of *Potamogeton dentatus* and *P. orientalis* from Japan, originally published in the preceding entry.  
1916. Critical researches on the potamogetons. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. **55**: 1-281. f. 1-119.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **53**: 115-117. 1917. See also Bennett, A., 1918.
- Hahn, G. G.**  
1930. Life history studies of the species of *Phomopsis* occurring on conifers. Part 1. Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. **15**: 32-93. pl. 1-3. f. 1-29.  
Includes *P. cryptomeriae*, native of Japan.
- Hall, B.**  
1818. Account of a voyage of discovery to the west coast of Corea, and the great Loo-choo Island; with an appendix containing charts and various hydrographical and scientific notices. i-xvi, 1-222, i-xxx, [i-xxii]. illustr. London, 1818; another edition 1-201. 1 map. Philadelphia, 1818; ed. 2, i-xii, 1-259. illustr. London, 1820.  
A general explorer's account. For criticism of the botany see Hisauchi, K., 1929d.
- Hall, H. van.**  
1859a. *Viburnum macrophyllum* Thunb. Ann. Hort. Bot. **2**: 97. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.  
1859b. *Chelidonium Japonicum* Thunb. Ann. Hort. Bot. **2**: 113-114. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- Hallier, H.**  
1893. Versuch einer natürlichen Gliederung der Convolvulaceen auf morphologischer und anatomischer Grundlage. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **16**: 453-591.  
A discussion of morphology, etc., followed by keys, and a conspectus of tribes, and genera.  
1897-98. Bausteine zu einer Monographie der Convolvulaceen. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **5**: 366-387, 736-754, 804-820, 996-1013, 1021-1052. pl. 12-18. 1897; **6**: 714-724. 1898.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.  
1903a. Über den Umfang, die Gliederung und die Verwandtschaft der Familie der Hamamelidaceen. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. **14**: 247-260.  
Discusses various Chinese genera.  
1903b. Ueber die Abgrenzung und Verwandtschaft der einzelnen Sippen bei den Scrophularineen. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **3**: 181-207.  
Includes consideration of the eastern Asiatic sections.



**Hallier, H. (continued).**

1904. Ueber die Gattung *Daphniphyllum*, ein Uebergangsglied von den Magnoliaceen und Hamamelidaceen zu den Kätzchenblütlern. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: 55-69.

A critical discussion without enumeration of species.

1908. Über *Juliania*, eine Terebinthaceen-Gattung mit Cupula, und die wahren Stammeltern der Kätzchenblütler. Neue Beiträge zur Stammesgeschichte der Dicotyledonen. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 23<sup>2</sup>: 81-265.

Mentions various Chinese genera.

1918a. Ueber Aublet's Gattungen unsicherer oder unbekannter Stellung und über pflanzengeographische Beziehungen zwischen Amerika und Africa. Med. Rijks Herb. Leiden 35: 1-33.

Includes references to various eastern Asiatic species.

1918b. Ueber Gaertner'sche Gattungen und Arten unsicherer Stellung, einige Rubiaceen, Sapotaceen, Cornaceen und über versunkene Querverbindungen der Tropenländer. Rec. Trav. Bot. Néerl. 15: 27-122.

Discusses *Camptotheca* and *Davidia* as well as several other eastern Asiatic genera originally published in Gaertner, J., 1788-1807.

1921. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Linaceae (DC. 1819) Dumort. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 39<sup>2</sup>: 1-178.

Includes some Chinese species, among them *Tirpitzia*, gen. nov., based on *Reinwardtia sinensis*.

**Hama, T.**

1933a. Studien über eine neue *Rhodospirillum*art aus Yumoto bei Nikko. Journ. Sci. Hiroshima Univ. 1: 135-155. pl. 17. f. 1-4.

*R. longum* sp. nov.

1933b. Nine species belonging to the order Thiobacteriales Buchanan, found in Hiroshima. Journ. Sci. Hiroshima Univ. 1: 157-163. pl. 18-21. f. 1, 2.

Contains descriptions of five new species.

**Hamet, R.**

1907. Observations sur le genre *Drosera*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 54: 26-38, 52-76. pl. 2.

Monographic; includes the known species from China and Japan.

1908a. Monographie du genre *Kalanchoe*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 17-48.

Includes the Chinese and Japanese species.

1908b. Crassulacées nouvelles. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 710-714.

*Crassula aliciae* from western China, *Sedum tieghemi* from Tibet, and *S. leveilleanum* from Quelapaert, spp. nov.

1909a. Sedum nouveaux de l'Herbier du Muséum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 15: 488-493.

*S. bergeri* from China, and *S. constantini* and *S. moroti* from Tibet. The descriptions are republished in Hamet, R., 1910g.

1909b. Seda nova vel minus cognita. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 56: 45-50.

Includes two new species of *Sedum* from China.

1909c. *Sedum daigremontianum* sp. nov. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 56: 234-236.

Native of western China.

1910a. Über zwei neue chinesische Sedum. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 43: Beibl. 101: 31-33.

*S. engleri* from Yunnan and *S. rosei* from Szechwan.

1910b. *Sedum Chauveaudi*, *S. Heckeli*, species novae. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 137-140.

The former is from China, the latter from Tibet.

1910c. Nouveautés asiatiques du genre *Sedum*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 24-28.

*S. susannae*, *S. feddei*, and *S. yvesi* from western China.

1910d. Sur deux *Sedum* nouveaux. Repert. Sp. Nov. 8: 142-144.

Includes *S. margaritae* from Yunnan.

1910e. Note sur deux espèces nouvelles de *Sedum*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 263-266.

Includes *Sedum schoenlandi* from western China.

1910f. Descriptions et étude des affinités de 3 *Sedum* nouveaux. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 311-316.

*S. leblanciae*, *S. gajai*, and *S. woronowi* from Yunnan and Szechwan.

1910g. *Sedum* nouveaux de l'Herbier du Muséum d'histoire naturelle de Paris. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 41-45.

Includes a republication of the original description of *Sedum bergeri* from Yunnan, originally published in Hamet, R., 1909a.

1911. Sur un nouveau *Sedum* du Tibet. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 58: 615-617.

*Sedum karpelesae* sp. nov.

1912a. Sur un *Sedum* nouveau, récolté par le R. P. Soulié. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 59: 762-764.

*Sedum lutzi* sp. nov. from Tibet.

1912b. Enumeration and description of species of *Sedum*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 5: 115-122. pl. 85, 86.

Collected by G. Forrest, 1904-06.

1913a. *Sedum Carnegiei*, a new species of the family Crassulaceae from the herbarium of the Carnegie Museum. Ann. Carnegie Mus. 8: 418-420.

Native of Tibet.

1913b. Sur un nouveau *Sedum* du Yun-Nan. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 23: 63-70.

*S. celiae*, with a key to allied species.

1913c. Énumération de quelques Crassulacées chinoises récoltées par G. N. Potanin. Journ. Russe Bot. 1912: 175-176.

An enumeration of 8 species of *Sedum* with notes.

1913d. New species of *Sedum* preserved in the herbaria of Kew and the British Museum. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1913: 153-158.

*S. mossii*, *S. hobsonii*, *S. stapfi*, and *rendlei* from China and Tibet.

1913e. Sur deux *Sedum* nouveaux de l'herbier Royal de Firenze. Malpighia 26: 57-63.

*Sedum dielsi* and *S. pampaninii*, spp. nov. from Shansi.

1913f. Enumeration of Crassulaceae collected in China by Bullock, Carles, Ducloux, Forrest (second expedition), Hancock, Henry, Hosie, Hugh, Maire, Monbeig, Morse, Pratt, Wilson, with a comparative table, including the species of Delavay and Forrest's first expedition. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 139-152.

1914. Sur deux *Sedum* nouveaux de l'herbier du Jardin Botanique Impérial de Pierre le Grand. Journ. Russe Bot. 1914: 1-4.

Includes *Sedum fedtschenkoi* sp. nov. from Tibet.

1919. Sur un nouveau *Sedum* chinois de l'Herbier du Muséum d'histoire naturelle de Paris. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 11: 146-150.

*Sedum pinoyi* sp. nov. from "Bathang" collected by Soulié.

1924. Sur un *Sedum* de l'Herbier du Jardin botanique de Saint-Petersbourg. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 71: 154-157. pl. 2.

*S. perroti* sp. nov. from Kansu.

1924-25. Sur quelques Crassulacées asiatiques critiques et sur un *Sedum* nouveau de Madère. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 71: 1216-1242. 1924; 72: 50-82. pl. 2-8. 1925.

Includes extensive notes on a few Chinese species.

1926. Sur quelques *Sedum* asiatiques de l'herbier de Göteborg. Act. Hort. Gothoburg. 2: 329-395. 1 f.

Cites specimens collected by J. F. Rock, and divides *S. linearifolium* into seven varieties of which 6 are new.

1927a. Sur quelques *Sedum* d'Asie. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 74: 153-163.

*S. varicolor* and *S. leucocarpum*, spp. nov. from Yunnan.

1927b. Crassulacées asiatiques critiques. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 74: 264-271.

Contains a comparison of *Sedum mekongense* with *S. multicaule* and notes on *S. indicum*.

1929. Contribution à l'étude phytographique du genre *Sedum*. Candollea 4: 1-52.

Includes notes on species with citations of many specimens and a description of *S. gorisi* sp. nov. from Tibet.

1930. Sur le *Sedum indicum* (Decaisne). Bull. Soc. Bot. France 76: 1099-1110.

Includes various references to Chinese collections.

**Hammar, O.**

1856-58. Monographia generis *fumariarum*. Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal. III. 2: 257-306.

Contains the eastern Asiatic species of *Fumaria*.



- Hammermann, A. F.** See Monteverde, N. A., and Hammermann, A. F.
- Hampel, W.**  
1891. Bericht über den japanischen Knollenziest. *Stachys affinis* Bunge. *Gartenflora* 40: 132-133.  
A general note.
- Han, Lü-ch'ên.**  
1927-28. [An investigation of the diseases of economic plants in the vicinity of Kwangtung.] [*Agr. Bimonthly* (Lingnan Univ.)] 6<sup>1</sup>: 26-31; (II) 6<sup>2</sup>: 27-32; (III) 6<sup>3</sup>: 30-35; (IV) 6<sup>4</sup>: 30-34; (V) 7<sup>1</sup>: 36-44; (VI) 7<sup>2</sup>: 30-35; (VII) 7<sup>3</sup>: 23-23.  
In Chinese; only parts II-IV and VII have been seen.  
In the bibliography in Tai. Fang-lan, 1936c this is cited as published in Po-wu tsa chih [*Nat. Hist. Mag.*], vol. 1, no. 2 (1927). That serial has not been seen.
- Han, Nai-ko** (P'an, Nai-kêng). See Fukaya, T., and Han, Nai-ko.
- Hanousek, T. F.**  
1899. Die Japanknollen (Crosnes du Japon, "Spargelspitzen"). *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 24: 421-424.  
General and nomenclatural notes on *Stachys* spp.
- Hanbury, D.**  
1853. On the insect-white-wax of China. *Pharm. Journ.* (London) 12: 476-482. 2 f.  
Contains botanical notes on the supposed host tree, *Rhus succedanea* (corrected in Buignet, H., 1859, to *Frazinus chinensis*). For French translation in part see Hanbury, D., 1859.  
1855a. Über einige seltene Kardamomen. *Bonplandia* 3: 126-132. f. 1-11.  
A German translation of the next entry.  
1855b. On some rare kinds of cardamom. *Pharm. Journ.* (London) 14: 352-355. f. 1-5, 416-422. f. 6-11.  
Cardamoms are the seeds of various species of Zingiberaceae, many here discussed being from China. Republished in D. Hanbury, *Science Papers*, 93-109. f. 1-11. 1876. For French translation see the next entry; for German translation see the preceding entry.  
1855c. Notice sur quelques rares espèces de cardamomes. *Journ. Pharm. Chim.* 27: 359-363. f. 1-5, 448-455. f. 10, 11.  
A translation of the preceding entry.  
1856. Note upon a green dye from China. *Pharm. Journ.* (London) 16: 213-214.  
A consideration of "Luh-Kaou", probably *Rhamnus utilis*. Republished in D. Hanbury, *Science Papers*, 125-127. 1876. For German translation see the next entry.  
1857a. Ein grüner chinesischer Farbstoff. *Bonplandia* 5: 70-72.  
A translation of the preceding entry.  
1857b. Storax. *Bonplandia* 5: 114-122. 1 f.  
A translation of the next entry.  
1857c. On storax. *Pharm. Journ.* (London) 16: 417-423, 461-465. 1 f.  
Contains botanical notes on *Liquidambar chinensis*. For French translation see the next entry; for German translation see the preceding entry.  
1857-59. Sur le storax. *Journ. Pharm. Chim.* III. 31: 198-213. 1857; 36: 368-371. 1859.  
A French translation of the preceding entry.  
1859. Note sur la cire du Japon. *Journ. Pharm. Chim.* 36: 368-371.  
Concerns a product from *Rhus succedanea*; translated from Hanbury, D., 1853.  
1860-62. Notes on Chinese materia medica. *Pharm. Journ.* (London) II. 2: 15-18, 109-116. 1 f. 553-557. f. 1-3, 1860-61; 3: 6-11. f. 4-8, 204-209. f. 9, 10, 260-264. f. 11-14, 315-318. f. 15, 16, 420-425. 1 pl. 1861-62.  
Includes many notes on Chinese plants. Page 17 of vol. 2 contains a synopsis of the Chinese herbal Pen ts'ao kang mu, by Li Shih-chen, 1590 (see appendix). Reprinted with some corrections, 1-48. 1 pl. f. 1-16. 1862. This is republished in D. Hanbury, *Science papers*, 209-275. f. 1-17. 1 map. 1876.  
1871-72. Historical notes of the Radix galangae of pharmacy. *Pharm. Journ.* (London) III. 2: 248-249.  
Probably the root of *Alpinia officinarum* Hance.
1874. On a peculiar camphor from China. *Pharm. Journ.* (London) III. 4: 709-710.  
A product of *Blumea balsamifera*.
1876. *Science papers*, chiefly pharmacological and botanical. i-x. 1-543. *illustr.*  
Includes republished papers by Hanbury on Chinese economic plants, chiefly of medicinal value. The original sources were not given, but were apparently in the *Pharm. Journ.* (London). (See Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a, and compare with entries in this bibliography.)  
See also Flückiger, F. A., and Hanbury, D.
- Hanbury, T.**  
1893. The kaki. *Gard. Chron.* III. 13: 50. f. 10.  
*Diospyros costata* (= *D. kaki*) of eastern Asia.
- Hance, H. F.**  
1848. On some new Chinese plants. *Lond. Journ. Bot.* 7: 471-473.  
Notes on or new species of *Strophanthus*, *Dianthus*, *Exacum*, *Elodea*, and *Desmodium*.  
1849c. On some Chinese plants. *Journ. Bot. Kew Misc.* 1: 141-143. pl. 50.  
Notes on *Chirita sinensis* and descriptions of *Gutzlaffia* gen. nov. with *G. aprica* sp. nov. and *Cerastium petiolare* sp. nov., all from Hongkong.  
1849b. Notes on new or little known plants of China. *Journ. Bot. Kew Misc.* 1: 175-176.  
Additions to the description of *Synaedrys* from north China, and descriptions of *Quercus thalassica* and *Ipomoea fulvicoma*, spp. nov. from Hongkong.  
1853. Sketch of the island and flora of Hongkong, China. *Phytologist* 4: 881-891.  
A general description. This paper is republished for the most part as the introduction to the enumeration of species in Seeman, B., 1856-57.  
1855. Florula Hongkongensis. *Bonplandia* 2: 120-121.  
A brief critical note on *Osmanthus fragrans*.  
1861. Symbolae ad floram sinicam adjectis paucissimarum stirpium Japonicarum diagnosibus. *Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot.* 15: 220-230.  
Consists of descriptions of various new species.  
1862a. Note sur deux espèces du genre *Scolopia* Schreb. *Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot.* 18: 214-217.  
Includes *S. chinensis* and *S. saeva*.  
1862b. Manipulus plantarum novarum, potissime Chinesisum, adjectis notulis nonnullis affinitates, caet. respicientibus. *Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot.* 18: 217-235.  
Includes descriptions of many new species.  
1863. On *Quercus fissa*, Champion, in reference to the distinctive characters of *Quercus* and *Castanea*, with remarks on some of the characters of *Corylaceae*. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 1: 173-183.  
Includes references to some Chinese species, with annotations by A. de Candolle.  
1865a. On the occurrence of *Cryptotaenia canadensis*, De Cand., in southern China. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 3: 340-341.  
1865b. On the genus *Brainea*. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 3: 341-344.  
Critical notes on this and related fern genera occurring in China.  
1865c. Descriptions of four new plants from southern China. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 3: 378-381.  
Includes *Nasturtium cantoniense*, *Hypericum sampsoni*, *Sedum drymarioides*, and *Ophioxylon chinense*.  
1866a. Adversaria in stirpes imprimis Asiae orientalis critica minusve notas interjectis novarum plurimarum diagnosibus. *Ann. Sci. Nat. V. Bot.* 5: 202-261.  
Includes descriptions of numerous new species of Chinese plants. Reprinted, 1-62. 1866.  
1866b. A few critical, little known, or otherwise interesting plants. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 4: 51-57.  
Includes *Camellia hongkongensis*, *Sterculia lanceolata*, *Mentha javanica*, *Ficus stipulata*, *F. pumila*, and *Catopodium unilaterale aristatum*, all referable to China.  
1866c. Description of a new species of *Polygala* from southern China. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 4: 117-120.  
*P. cyanolopha* from Kwangtung.

## Hance, H. F. (continued).

- 1866d. *Stirpium novarum tetras*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 4: 171-173.  
Includes *Aralia chinensis* L. in Hongkong, *Aralia planchoniensis* sp. nov. from Macao, and *Gelonium aequorum* and *Pollinia eriopoda*, spp. nov. from Formosa.
- 1866e. Some remarks on the classification of ferns. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 4: 253-260.  
Critical notes on various genera and species, including some from eastern Asia.
- 1867a. On *Liquidambar formosana*, Hance. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 5: 110-114.
- 1867b. On *Calamagrostis Langsdorffii*, Trin., and *C. phragmitoides*, Hartm. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 5: 233-235.  
Mentions specimen collected by Maximowicz in Amur; concerns characters of these species.
- 1867c. Note on *Eriochloa Guillemii*, Asa Gray. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 5: 243-244.  
A critical note on this Japanese species.
- 1867d. On *Adiantum capillus-junonis*, Rupr.; with descriptions of two new ferns from northern China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 5: 260-262.  
*Adiantum guillemii* and *Asplenium pkinense*, spp. nov. from Peking.
- 1867e. Note on *Panthorum chinense*, Pursh. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 5: 275-276.  
Record of occurrence in Kwangtung.
- 1867f. *Lysidice*, genus novum Lathyraceum, ex Caesalpiniearum subordine. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 5: 298-299.  
Contains *L. rhodostegia* sp. nov. from Kwangtung or Kwangsi.
- 1867g. Note on *Calimeris*, Nees, and *Heteropappus*, Less., with description of a new species of the latter genus. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 5: 369-371.  
*H. sampsoni* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.
- 1867h. Maize in Japan. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 1: 88-89.  
An answer to Williams, S. W., 1867a.
- 1867i. Grass cloth. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 1: 125.  
General notes on *Boehmeria nivea*.
- 1868a. De nova *Saginae* specie notula. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 46-47.  
*Sagina sinensis* sp. nov. from Amoy.
- 1868b. A pemptade of new Chinese Monochlamydeae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 47-50.  
*Corispermum tylocarpum*, *Thesium psilotoides*, *Salix cantoniensis*, *Pellionia grijsii*, and *Cudranus trilobus*.
- 1868c. Diagnoses of two new Chinese Cyperaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 89-90.  
*Carex sampsoni* from "Ku-lang-sü," Fukien, and *Fimbristylis gracilentia* from Kwangtung.
- 1868d. On a new Chinese Acanthaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 92-94.  
*Ruellia venusta* from Kwangtung.
- 1868e. Note on a critical Chinese grass. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 109-111.  
Concerns *Chamaeraphis aspera*, now considered to be *Pseudoraphis brunoniana*.
- 1868f. *Sertulum chinense*: A decade of interesting new Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 111-116.  
Miscellaneous new species.
- 1868g. Three new Chinese Asteraceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 173-175.  
*Blumea amethystina*, *Gnaphalium amoyense*, and *Senecio exul*, all from Kwangtung.
- 1868h. On two new Chinese ferns; with some remarks on the genus *Woodwardia*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 175-178.  
*Alsophila metteniana* and *Woodwardia angustiloba* from Fukien.
- 1868i. Description of a new Chinese larkspur. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 207-208.  
*Delphinium anthriscifolium* from Kwangtung.
- 1868j. On the *Commelina tuberosa* of Loureiro. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 250-252.  
Redescribed here as *Aneilema loureirii* nom. nov.
- 1868k. Note on the genus *Henslowia*, Blume. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 252-253.  
Concerns additions and corrections of diagnostic characters with general references to the Hongkong species.
- 1868l. *Sertulum chinense alterum*: A second decade of new Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 296-302.
- 1868m. *Sertulum chinense tertium*: A third decade of new Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 328-333.  
Miscellaneous new species.
- 1868n. On a new Chinese orchid. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 371-372.  
*Peristylus sampsoni*.
- 1868o. Note on *Elaeagnus gonyanthes*, Benth. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 372-373.  
A descriptive note on this species growing near Macao.
- 1868p. On the *Fagus Castanea* of Loureiro's "Flora Cochinchinensis"; with descriptions of two new Chinese *Corylaceae*. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 10: 199-203.  
Contains Loureiro's *F. castanea* described as *Castanopsis chinensis* sp. nov. from Kwangtung and descriptions of *Quercus fabri* from Kiangsu and *Carpinus turczaninowii* from Peking, spp. nov. The description of *Castanopsis chinensis* is extended in Hance, H. F., 1874h.
- 1868q. Chinese silk-worm oaks. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 23-29.  
Brief notes on species identified as *Quercus mongolica*.
- 1868r. Henna in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 29-30.  
Concerns *Impatiens balsaminea* and *Lawsonia alba* as two possible sources of this finger-nail dye.
- 1868s. Cotton in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 54.  
A note on its introduction.
- 1868t. The kin-keo plum. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 124.  
Notes on *Hovenia dulcis*.
- 1868u. Chinese bandoline. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 172 (?).  
Concerns *Machilus thunbergii* (?). For brief note see Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a (2: 643).
- 1868v. Ok gue. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 173.  
A brief economic note on *Ficus stipulacea*.
- 1868w. Patchouly. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 175-176.  
A brief note on this as the dried leaves of *Pogostemon patchouly*.
- 1868-69. Introduction of the custard apple. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 190-191. 1868; 3: 30. 1869.  
Concerns *Anona squamosa*.
- 1869a. On the Phoenix of the Hongkong flora. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 15-17.
- 1869b. Note on *Panicum mandschuricum*, Maxim. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 41.  
A reduction of *P. williamsii* Hance to a synonym of this species.
- 1869c. Note on the *Capparis magna* of Loureiro. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 41-42.  
Mentions collections from Hainan.
- 1869d. Note on *Thesium decurrens*, Bl., and *T. chinense*, Turcz. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 42-43.
- 1869e. Note on the genus *Arthrostylis*, R. Br. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 63-64.  
Considers species from Hongkong.
- 1869f. De nova *Rhamni* specie. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 114-115.  
*Rhamnus oreigenes* from Kwangtung.
- 1869g. Note on *Delima*, Linn. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 115.  
A critical note on this genus with eastern Asiatic species.
- 1869h. Note on the Chinese name of *Eleusine corocana*, Gaertn. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 116.
- 1869i. On *Habenaria Miersiana*, Champ. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 161-163.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1869j. *Sertulum chinense quartum*: A fourth decade of new Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 163-168.  
Miscellaneous new species.
- 1869k. Notes on the fern-flora of China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 234-239.

- 1869l. Note on *Sambucus chinensis*, Lindl. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 295.  
Critical notes on this and related species.
- 1869m. Note on *Melastoma repens*, Desrouss. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 296-297.  
A Chinese species.
- 1869n. Note on *Abrus cantoniensis*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 7: 336-337.  
An addition to the original description.
- 1869o. On the silkworm-oaks of northern-China. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 10: 482-492.  
Botanical and economic notes on *Quercus mongolica* and *Q. dentata*.
- 1869p. The fung tree. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 31.  
Concerns the identity of *Liquidambar formosana*.
- 1869q. Chinese sago-palm. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 95.  
A note on *Cycas revoluta*.
- 1869r. The bo flower. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 183.  
A brief note on *Plumeria acutifolia*.
- 1870a. Crassulaceas quatuor novas chinenses describit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 8: 5-7.  
Concerns *Kalanchoë macrosepala* cultivated in Hongkong, *K. gracilis* from Formosa, and *Sedum chrysastrum* and *S. alfredi* from Kwangtung.
- 1870b. Sertulum chinense quintum: A fifth decade of new Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 8: 71-77.
- 1870c. De nova Pygei specie. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 8: 242-243.  
*Pygeum oxycarpum* from Canton.
- 1870d. *Viburnum tomentosum*, Thunb., in southern China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 8: 273-277.
- 1870e. Exiguities carpologicae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 8: 312-314.  
Notes and descriptions of fruits of 9 miscellaneous species, none new. See Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a (2: 645) for enumeration.
- 1870f. Extract of a letter from H. F. Hance, Ph. D., to Dr. Hooker, V. P. L. S. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 11: 454-455.  
A description of the flora of the White Cloud Hills near Canton.
- 1870g. The grease tree. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 4: 27.  
A brief note on "*Excoecaria sebifera*" (*Sapium sebiferum*).
- 1870h. *Rhodoleia Championi*. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 4: 28.  
A brief note.
- 1871a. Ternio Eugeniurum novarum sinensium. Jour. Bot. Brit. & For. 9: 5-6.  
*Eugenia minutiflora* from Kwangtung, *E. grijsii* from Fukien, and *E. pyzophylla* from Kwangsi.
- 1871b. On the so-called "olives" (*Canarii* spp.) of southern China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 9: 38-40.  
Published also in Pharm. Journ. (London) III. 1: 684-685. Feb. 25, 1871, under the title: "The so-called 'olives' of southern China; *Canarium album* and *C. pimela* diagnostically contrasted."
- 1871c. Sertulum chinense sextum: A sixth decade of new Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 9: 130-134.
- 1871d. Note on *Portulaca psammotropa*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 9: 201-202.  
Native of Pratas Island in the China Sea.
- 1871e. On the genus *Fallopia*, Lour. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 9: 239-240.  
"On the basis of Loureiro's description and recently collected material this is shown to be the same as *Grewia microcos* Linn. [= *Microcos paniculata* Linn.] (See Merrill, E. D., 1935b, p. 25.)
- 1871f. On the source of the Radix Galangae minoris of pharmacologists. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 13: 1-7.  
Contains botanical and pharmaceutical notes on *Alpinia calcarata*, and *A. officinarum* sp. nov. from Hainan. Republished in Pharm. Journ. (London) III. 2: 246-248. 1871.
- 1871g. Supplementary note on Chinese silkworm oaks. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 13: 7-15. 1 f.  
The figure is supposed to be of *Quercus robur*.
- 1872a. *Castanea vulgaris*, Lam., grown in southern China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 10: 69-70.  
Is *C. mollissima* Bl.
- 1872b. On the source of the China root of commerce. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 10: 102-103.  
Attributed to *Smilax glauca*.
- 1872c. On a Chinese culinary vegetable. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 10: 146-149.  
*Hydropyrum latifolium* Griseb. (= *Zizania latifolia* Turcz.).
- 1872d. On a new species of Iris. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 10: 229-231.  
*Iris tomiolopha* cultivated in China.
- 1872e. On a new Chinese bignoniad. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 10: 257-259.  
*Spathodea cauda-felina* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.
- 1872f. Notes on some plants from northern China. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 13: 74-94.  
Notes on 70 species including many new ones.
- 1872g. Florae Hongkongensis supplementum. A compendious supplement to Mr. Bentham's description of the plants of the Island of Hongkong. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 13: 95-144.  
Separates of this work with the title "Florae Hongkongensis ΠΡΟΣΘΗΚΗ . . ." bearing the date London, 1872, are bound after that date with Bentham, G., 1861a.
- 1873a. Ginseng. China Rev. 2: 131-132.  
A brief review of knowledge on species of *Panax*.
- 1873b. *Sophora japonica*. China Rev. 2: 132.  
A brief note on the physiological effects of its cathartic principle and its use as dye material.
- 1873c. *Wellingtonia gigantea*. China Rev. 2: 133.  
A brief note on *Glyptostrobus heterophyllus*, elucidating remarks by Asa Gray in an address on *Sequoia gigantea*.
- 1873d. On the Ch'ing muh hsiang, or "green putchuk", of the Chinese, with some remarks on the antidotal virtues ascribed to Aristolochiaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 72-79. 1 f.  
Contains a description of *Aristolochia recurvilabra* sp. nov. and a translation by T. Sampson from some classic Chinese works. For abstract see Pharm. Journ. (London) III. 3: 725-726. 1873.
- 1873e. *Pinus Bungeana*, Zucc. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 91.  
A note containing a letter from E. V. Bretschneider concerning the Chinese vernacular name of this species.
- 1873f. *Lysimachiam novam Chinensem* proponet. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 167-168.  
*L. christinae* from Chekiang.
- 1873g. On a Chinese maple. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 168-172.  
A description of *Acer trifidum ningpoense* var. nov., with additional notes on the similarity of species from northern China and western Asia.
- 1873h. On the fruit of galangal. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 175-176.  
Additional notes and an emended description of *Alpinia officinarum*.
- 1873i. On the fruit of *Lysidice rhodostegia*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 207.  
Notes and an emended generic description, based on specimens from Kwangtung.
- 1873j. *Erythrostaphyle*: genus novum Verbenaceis affine. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 266-267.  
*E. vitigines* sp. nov. For reduction of this genus, see Hance, H. F., 1874g.
- 1873k. Note on *Planera Davidii*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 273.  
Concerns nomenclature.
- 1873l. On *Pterocarya stenoptera*, Cas. DC. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 376-379.  
Notes on the distinguishing characters. The species was originally from Kwangsi.
- 1874a. *Novam Plectranthi speciem*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 53.  
*Plectranthus marmoritis* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.

**Hance, H. F. (continued).**

- 1874b. De nova *Asplenii* specie profert. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 142-143.  
*Asplenium coenobiale* from Kwangtung.
- 1874c. Note on *Spathodea cauda-felina*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 177.  
 Concerns presence of a staminode.
- 1874d. A new Chinese Hydrangea. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 177-178.  
*H. moellendorffii* from Kiukiang.
- 1874e. Native country of *Serissa*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 183.  
 Said to be found wild at Amoy.
- 1874f. Distribution of *Cynomorium coccineum*, Linn. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 184.  
 A review of its distribution, which includes Mongolia, based on literature.
- 1874g. *Erythrostaphyle vitiginea*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 184.  
 A correction of determination. This new genus is recognized as a synonym of *Iodes*. See also Hance, H. F., 1873j.
- 1874h. On some Asiatic Corylaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 240-243.  
 Includes additional notes on *Castanopsis chinensis* originally published in Hance, H. F., 1868p.
- 1874i. On a small collection of plants from Kiukiang. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 258-263.  
 An enumeration of a collection by Otto van Moellendorff, with descriptions of various new species.
- 1874j. On three new Chinese Calami. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 263-267.  
*C. thysanolepis*, *C. walkeri*, and *C. margaritae*, spp. nov. from Hongkong.
- 1874k. *Scirpus triquetus*, Linn., in southern China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 329-330.
- 1874l. On a new Symplocos. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 369.  
*S. decora* sp. nov. cultivated in Hongkong.
- 1875a. De duabus *Ribis* speciebus e China septentrionaria. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 13: 35-36.  
*Ribes macrocalyx* and *R. chifuense*.
- 1875b. On a Chinese screwpine. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 13: 67-70.  
 A description with extensive notes on *Pandanus urophyllus* sp. nov. from Hongkong.
- 1875c. De *Iride dichotoma*, Pall., breviter disceptat. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 13: 104-105.  
 A note with redescription of this north China species of *Iris*.
- 1875d. Uses of the common rush in China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 13: 106-107.  
*Juncus effusus*.
- 1875e. On some mountain plants from northern China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 13: 129-139.  
 An enumeration of a collection made by E. Bretschneider in Po-hua-shan west of Peking in 1874.
- 1875f. Two additions to the Hongkong flora. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 13: 196-197.  
*Lasianthus plagiophyllus* and *Iris speculatrix*.
- 1875g. Diagnoses of two new Chinese ferns. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 13: 197-198.  
*Adiantum gravesii* from Kwangtung and *Aspidium forbesii* from Shangtung.
- 1875h. A fourth new Hongkong Calamus. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 13: 289-290.  
*C. tetradactylus*.
- 1875i. *Analecta dryographica*: Descriptions of a few new, and notes on some imperfectly known east-Asiatic Corylaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 13: 361-372.  
 Notes on old, and descriptions of new species of *Quercus* and *Castanopsis*, mostly from China.
- 1876a. On the huskless walnuts of north China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 14: 15-16.  
*Juglans regia*.
- 1876b. Two new Hongkong orchids. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 14: 44-45.  
*Bolbophyllum delitescens* and *Cleisostoma fordii*.
- 1876c. On a Mongolian grass producing intoxication in cattle. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 14: 210-212.  
*Stipa inebrians*.
- 1876d. Two new Chinese grasses. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 14: 294-297.  
*Eriochrysis porphyrocoma* and *Phyllostachys nevinii* from Kwangtung.
- 1876e. A new Chinese Symplocos. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 14: 307.  
*S. urceolaris* from Kwangtung.
- 1876f. A new Chinese Arundinaria. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 14: 339-340.  
*A. flexuosa* from Kwangtung.
- 1876g. Plantae quattuor novae Hongkongensis. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 14: 363-365.  
*Cardamine lamontii*, *Ilex burzifolia*, *Meliosma squamulata*, and *Cudrania rectispina*.
- 1877a. On silkworm oaks. China Rev. 6: 207-208.  
 A general note on the differentiation of *Quercus serrata*, *Q. chinensis*, and *Q. castaneifolia*.
- 1877b. A second Hongkong Cleisostoma. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 15: 38.  
*C. virginale*.
- 1877c. Note on the genus *Amphidonax*, N. ab E. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 15: 38-40.  
 Botanical data on this genus occurring in eastern Asia.
- 1877d. *Hypericum Sampsoni*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 15: 56-57.  
 A brief note on this as a synonym of *H. electrocarpum*.
- 1877e. On Sportella, a new genus of Rosaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 15: 207-208.  
 Includes *S. atalantioides* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.
- 1877f. Supplementary note on intoxicating grasses. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 15: 267-268.  
 Includes a description of *Stipa pekinensis* sp. nov. from near Peking.
- 1877g. On a new species of *Calorhabdos*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 15: 298-299.  
*C. cauloptera* from Kwangtung.
- 1877h. Two new species of *Lysimachia*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 15: 355-357.  
*L. foenum-graecum* from Kwangsi and *L. alfredi* from Fukien, with a list of all Chinese species of *Lysimachia* in Hance's herbarium.
- 1878a. Note on the genus *Pygeum*, Gaertn. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 16: 87-88.  
 Considered to be a synonym of *Prunus*. Includes several reductions and transfers.
- 1878b. On *Lysimachia cuspidata*, Bl., and *Lysimachia cuspidata*, Klatt. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 16: 234-236.  
 Critical notes establishing *L. klattiana* nom. nov. for *L. cuspidata* Klatt., native of northern and eastern China.
- 1878c. On *Aristolochia longifolia*, Champ. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 16: 289-290.  
 Redescription of species from Hongkong.
- 1878-87. *Spicilegia florae sinensis*: Diagnoses of new, and habitats of rare or hitherto unrecorded Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 16: 6-15, 103-114, 225-234. 1878; 17: 7-17. 1879; 18: 257-262, 299-303. 1880; 20: 2-6, 36-39, 257-261, 289-296. 1882; 21: 295-299, 321-324, 355-359. 1883; 23: 321-330. 1885; 25: 12-14. 1887.  
 The last part was edited by F. B. Forbes and published posthumously.
- 1879a. On the fruit of *Tecoma grandiflora*, Delaun. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 17: 69.  
 Species from southern China.
- 1879b. On the sources of the "China matting" of commerce. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 17: 99-105.  
 Includes a botanical description of *Lepironia mucronata* and economic notes on this and *Cyperus tegetiformis*. For summary see Anonymous, 1881c.
- 1879c. A Chinese Fontanesia. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 17: 135-137.  
*F. chinensis* sp. nov. For reduction to synonym see Hemsley, W. B., 1879c.

- 1879d. On a new Chinese Caryota. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 17: 174-176.  
*C. ochlandra* sp. nov. from Kwangtung and Kwangsi, with notes on other southern China palms.
- 1879e. Novam Aristolochiae speciem describet. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 17: 300.  
*Aristolochia mollissima* sp. nov. from near Shanghai.
1880. Stirpium duarum novarum e Primulacearum familia characteres. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 18: 234.  
*Primula obconica* and *Stimpsonia crispidens* from Hupeh.
- 1881a. Botanical notes. China Rev. 9: 248-249.  
Notes on *Pueraria thunbergiana*, *Strobilanthes flaccidifolius*, and *Illicium anisatum*. For comments see Bretschneider, E. V., 1881a.
- 1881b. A new Hong-Kong Melastomaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 46-47.  
*Otanthera fordii* sp. nov.
- 1881c. A new Hongkong Anonaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 112.  
*Melodorum glaucescens* sp. nov.
- 1881d. Generis Asari speciem novam offert. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 142.  
*Asarum caudigerum* from Kwangtung.
- 1881e. On a new Chinese Senecio. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 150-151.  
*S. phalacrocarpus* from Kwangtung.
- 1881f. Florae sinicae novitates tres. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 209-210.  
*Polygala wattersii*, *Sophora viciifolia*, and *Loranthus nigrans*, all from Hupeh.
- 1881g. Generis Corni species duas novas chinenses proponit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 216-217.  
*C. crispula* from Kiangsu and *C. paucinervis* from Kwangsi.
- 1881h. A new Chinese Rhododendron. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 243.  
*R. henryi* from Kwangtung.
- 1881i. On a new Araliaceae of uncertain origin. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 274-275.  
*Plerandra jatrophifolia* sp. nov. in cultivation in Hongkong.
- 1881j. On the natural order Taccaceae; with description of a new genus. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 19: 289-293.  
*Schizocapsa* gen. nov. and *S. planaginea* sp. nov. Reviewed and differences between *Tacca* and *Ataccia* republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 3: 181-182. 1882.
- 1882a. A new Chinese bignoniad. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 20: 16-17.  
*Stereospermum sinicum* from Kwangtung.
- 1882b. A decade of new Hong-Kong plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 20: 77-80.
- 1882c. A Chinese Stephanandra. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 20: 210.  
*S. chinensis* from Anhwei.
- 1882d. Another new Chinese Rhododendron. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 20: 230-231.  
*R. mariae* from Kwangtung, with a description of the fruit of *R. henryi*, originally published in op. cit. 19: 243. 1881.
- 1882e. Cleistostomatis speciem novam describit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 20: 359.  
*Cleistostoma cerinum* from Kwangtung.
- 1883a. A new Polygonum of the section Pleuropteris. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 100.  
*P. forbesii* from Shantung(?).
- 1883b. A Chinese Clethra. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 130.  
*C. fabri* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.
- 1883c. New Chinese Cyrtandreae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 165-170.  
Eight new species with two new genera, *Petrocodon* and *Primulina*, from collections by B. C. Henry in Kwangtung.
- 1883d. Podophyllum, a Formosan genus. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 174-175.  
Contains *P. pleianthum* sp. nov. from Formosa.
- 1883e. Three new Chinese begonias. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 202-203.  
*B. leprosa*, *B. fimbriatipula*, and *B. circumlobata* from Kwangtung.
- 1883f. Orchidaceas quattuor novas sinenses proponit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 231-233.  
*Liparis chlorazantha*, *Bolbophyllum tigris*, *Eria ambrosia*, and *Cystorchis ? nebularum* from Kwangtung and Hongkong.
- 1883g. Heptadem filicum novarum sinicarum porrigit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 267-270.  
Seven new species of ferns from various localities.
- 1883h. Disporopsis, genus novum Liliacearum. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 278.  
*D. fusco-picta* from Kwangtung.
- 1883i. A second new Chinese Podophyllum. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 361-363.  
*P. versipelle* sp. nov. with a key to the species of *Podophyllum*. The key is republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 5. Lit.: 76. 1884.
- 1884a. A third new Chinese rhododendron. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 22-23.  
*R. simiarum* from Kwangtung.
- 1884b. Generis ruborum speciem novam proponit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 41-42.  
*Rubus aralioides* from Kwangtung with a list of 18 other species.
- 1884c. A new Chinese maple. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 76.  
*Acer fabri* from Kwangtung.
- 1884d. Novam Echinocarpi speciem tradit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 108.  
*E. sinensis* from Kwangtung.
- 1884e. Ptilopteris, novum Polypodiacearum genus. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 138-139.  
Contains *P. hancockii* from Formosa.
- 1884f. Some Chinese Corylaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 227-231.  
Contains new species of *Quercus* and *Castanopsis*.
- 1884g. A new Chinese Gomphostemma. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 231-232.  
*G. insuave* from Kwangtung.
- 1884h. A new species of Ardisia. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 290-291.  
*A. mammillata* sp. nov. from Kwangtung. Reprinted in Bot. Centralbl. 20: 85. 1884.
- 1884i. Eomecon: Genus novum, e familia Papaveracearum. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 346.  
Includes *E. chionantha* sp. nov. from Kwangtung. For additional data see Hance, H. F., 1885e.
- 1884j. Orchidaceas epiphyticas binas novas describit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 364-365.  
*Cleistostoma formosanum* from Formosa and *Ornithochilus eublepharon* from Kwangtung.
- 1884k. Four new Chinese Caesalpinieae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 22: 365-366.  
*Caesalpinia minax* and *Pterolobium subvestitum* from Kwangtung, *Gymnocladus williamsii* from Peking, and *Gleditschia xylocarpa* from Kiangsu.
- 1885a. Eugenias quattuor novas sinenses ostendit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 23: 7-8.  
*Eugenia gracilentia*, *E. tephrodes*, *E. henryi*, and *E. myrsinifolia* from Kwangtung and Hainan.
- 1885b. Loranthii speciem novam chinensem praebet. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 23: 38-39.  
*L. fordii* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.
- 1885c. A new Hongkong Cyperaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 23: 80-81.  
*Cladium ensigerum*.
- 1885d. A new Chinese Pogonia. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 23: 247.  
*P. fordii* from Kwangtung.
- 1885e. Fruit and seed of Eomecon chionantha. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 23: 254.  
An addition to the original description in Hance, H. F., 1884i.



**Hance, H. F. (continued).**

1885f. A new Chinese *Salvia*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **23**: 368.

*S. scapiformis* from Formosa. Republished in Bot. Centralbl. **24**: 373. 1885.

1886a. A new Hongkong *Tephrosia*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **24**: 17-18.

*T. oraris* sp. nov. Republished in Bot. Centralbl. **25**: 87. 1886.

1886b. A new Chinese *Amomum*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **24**: 53-54.

*A. vittatum* from Kwangtung.

See also Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a; Walpers, W. G., and Müller, C.; and Smith, F. P., 1871.

**Hance, H. F., and Mayers, W. F.**

1870-71. Introduction of maize into China, with notes of the plant by Chinese authors. Pharm. Journ. (London) III. 1: 522-525. f. 1-3.

Translations from Chinese works referring to *Zea mays*.

**Handel-Mazzetti, H.**

1907. Monographie der Gattung *Taraxacum*. i-xii, 1-175. pl. 1-7.

Includes 41 Asiatic species. Extensively reviewed in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **40**. Lit.: 61-63. 1908. See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1923.

1914-19. Bericht über den bisherigen Verlauf seiner botanischen Forschungsreise nach Südwest-China. Anzeig. Akad. Wiss. Wien Math. Naturw. Kl. **51**: 185-187, 307-308, 321-323, 439-441, 519-520. 1914; **52**: 24-27, 83-86, 167-168, 236-238, 333-355. 1915; **53**: 67-69, 306-308. 1916; **54**: 2-4, 23-25. 297-299. 1917; **56**: 112-113, 209-214. 1919.

Letters written from China containing botanical observations on the country. There is no exact title, but only a variable note on presentation of letters to the Academy. These are all considered to be of one sequence in the table of contents.

1916. Vorläufige Übersicht über die Vegetationsstufen und Formationen von Juennan und SW-Setschuan. Anzeig. Akad. Wiss. Wien Math. Naturw. Kl. **53**: 195-215.

A phytogeographical description. Published also in Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **66**: 196-211. 1916. For additions see the next entry.

1917-18. Ergänzungen zu meiner vorläufigen Übersicht über die Vegetationsstufen und Formationen von Juennan und Südwest Setschuan. Anzeig. Akad. Wiss. Wien Math. Naturw. Kl. **54**: 299-303. 1917; Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **67**: 111-112, 174-176. 1918.

Additions to the preceding reference.

1918. [Bericht des Herrn Dr. Heinrich Freiherrn v. Handel-Mazzetti über den Fortgang seiner botanischen Forschungsreise in Südwest-China.] Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **67**: 110-111.

A letter from Handel-Mazzetti, giving some data on the vegetation. There is no title.

1919. Vorläufige Übersicht über die Vegetationsstufen und -Formationen von Kweitschou und Hunan. Sitzungsber. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. Kl. (Wien) **128**<sup>1</sup>: 331-349.

A phytogeographical sketch written in the field. The nomenclature is unreliable.

1920. Berichtigungen zu seiner "vorläufigen Übersicht über die Vegetationsstufen und -Formationen von Yünnan und Südwest-Setschuan" und den "Ergänzungen dazu." Anzeig. Akad. Wiss. Wien Math. Naturw. Kl. **57**: 31-38.

Additions to Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1916 and 1917-18.

1920-26. *Plantae novae sinenses, diagnosis brevibus descriptione a Dre. Heinr. Handel-Mazzetti*. Anzeig. Akad. Wiss. Wien Math. Naturw. Kl. **57**: 46-49, 52-55, 86-89, 102-105, 142-145, 173-177, 237-244, 265, 275, 287-292. 1920; **58**: 24-27, 63-66, 88-95, 145-154, 177-181, 227-234. 1921; **59**: 49-58, 101-112, 137-141, 245-256. 1922; **60**: 95-101, 114-118, 134-138, 152-155, 180-188. 1923; **61**: 19-24, 81-85, 107-113, 119-123, 131-137, 162-170, 200-207. 1924; **62**: 10-17, 24-27, 64-70, 128-133, 143-150, 218-226, 234-242, 251-257. 1925; **63**: 8-12, 95-112. 1926.

A series of 40 short papers containing the descriptions of several new genera and several hundred new species of flowering plants and ferns, chiefly from western China, some from Kwangtung and elsewhere. The species are

listed at the end of the last paper in each volume. All species described in vols. 57-61, p. 137, are enumerated in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **59**. Lit.: 87-92. 1924, the remainder in op. cit. **61**. Lit.: 12-16. 1927. The new species in the following parts are by other authors: *Draba*, **63**: 96-98, by O. E. Schulz; *Gentiana*, *Lomatogonium*, and *Swertia*, **63**: 98-107, by H. Smith; *Cirsium*, **63**: 107-111, by Petrak; and *Lobelia*, **61**: 109-112, by F. E. Wimmer.

1921a. Übersicht über die wichtigsten Vegetationsstufen und -Formationen von Yunnan und SW-Setschuan. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **56**: 578-597. pl. 1.

1921b. Ergebnisse der Expedition Dr. Handel-Mazzetti's nach China 1914-1918, unternommen auf Kosten der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien. Neue Aufnahmen in N.W.-Yünnan und S.-Setschuan. Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. Kl. (Wien) **97**: 257-268. 1 fold. map.

Chiefly geographical with scattered botanical references.

1922. Mittel China. In G. Karsten and H. Schenck, Vegetationsbilder. **14**<sup>2/3</sup>: [1-4]. pl. 7-18.

A series of plates illustrating various types of vegetation. The plates are accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress.

1923. Nachträge zur Monographie der Gattung *Taraxacum*. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **72**: 254-275.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species; additional to Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1907.

1924a. *Leontopodium* Cass. In H. Smith, *Plantae sinenses*. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **1**: 111-123.

A list with notes on species collected by H. Smith with descriptions of new species and new hybrids.

1924b. Die Gattung *Leontopodium*. Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien **74**: (27)-(28).

A list with various reductions of Beauverd's eastern Asiatic species.

1926. *Primulaceae*. In H. Smith, *Plantae sinenses*. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **2**: 99-121. f. 1-3.

A list with notes on species collected by H. Smith, including descriptions of many new species and citations of specimens of other collectors.

1927a. *Naturbilder aus Südwest-China. Erlebnisse und Eindrücke eines österreichischen Forschers während des Weltkrieges*. i-xiv, 1-380. f. 1-148. 1 map.

An account of the author's travels and observations, 1914-18. Contains many data on the vegetation and on individual species observed.

1927b. Systematische Monographie der Gattung *Leontopodium*. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. **44**<sup>2</sup>: 1-178. pl. 1-2. f. 1-5.

Monographic.

1927c. A revision of the Chinese species of *Androsace*, with remarks on other Asiatic species. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 259-298.

Contains an analytical key to the Chinese species, notes on all species, and descriptions of several new ones.

1927d. *Leontopodium* R. Br. Pflanzenar. **1**: 63-65. maps 51a-54.

Concerns distribution.

1927e. Das nordost-birmanisch-west-yünnanesische Hochgebirgsgebiet. In G. Karsten and H. Schenck, Vegetationsbilder. **17**<sup>7/8</sup>: [1-10]. pl. 37A-48A.

A series of plates illustrating the vegetation. The plates are accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress.

1928. A revision of the Chinese species of *Lysimachia*, with a new system of the whole genus. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **16**: 51-122.

A key and enumeration of species with critical notes.

1929a. The natural habitats of Chinese primulas. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **54**: 51-62. f. 59-62.

Includes many notes on various new and old species. Reprint, 1-12. 2 pl. 1929. For review see Grove, A., 1929c.

1929b. Die Subgenera, Sektionen und Subsektionen der Gattung *Lysimachia* L. Pflanzenar. **2**: 39-41. maps 44-49.

Concerns distribution.

1929-37. *Symbolae Sinicae. Botanische Ergebnisse der Expedition der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien nach Südwest-China, 1914-1918*. 7 parts (1 (Algae), i-viii, 1-106. pl. 1-8. f. 1-12. 1937; 2 (Fungi), 1-79, [80-83]. f. 1-8. 1937; 3 (Lichenes), 1-254. pl. 1. 1930; 4 (Musci), i-v, 1-147. pl. 1-5.

1929; 5 (Hepaticae), 1-60. f. 1-21. 1930; 6 (Pteridophyta), 1-52. pl. 1, 2. 1929; 7 (Anthophyta), 1-1450. pl. 1-19. f. 1-43. 1929-36).

An important systematic work based principally on the author's collections, but with citations of specimens of many other collectors. Several author's collaborated, the principal ones being H. Andres, V. F. Brotherus, T. Herzog, K. Keissler, J. A. Nannfeldt, W. E. Nicholson, G. Samuelsson, H. Skuja, H. Smith, E. Stibal, F. Verdoorn, F. E. Wimmer, H. Winkler, and A. Zahlbruckner.

1930a. The phytogeographic structure and affinities of China. Abstr. Fifth Internat. Bot. Congr. Cambridge, 315-319.

An abstract of a paper on the 8 floral provinces. Published also in Proc. Fifth Internat. Bot. Congr. Cambridge 513-517. 1931. The original paper was apparently published subsequently as Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1931a.

1930b. Bearbeitung der von E. Zugmayer in Tibet gesammelten Phanerogamen. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 79: 30-39.

A list with critical notes, including *Aster glandulosus* sp. nov.

1930-32. Hochland und Hochgebirge von Yunnan und Südwest-Setschwan. I. Die subtropische und warmtemperierte Stufe. In G. Karsten und H. Schenck, Vegetationsbilder 20<sup>r</sup>: [1-18]. pl. 37-42. 1930; (II. Die temperierte Stufe) 22<sup>s</sup>: 1-14. pl. 43-48. 1932.

Photographs taken on the author's expedition of 1914-18, with descriptive text.

1931a. Die pflanzengeographische Gliederung und Stellung Chinas. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 64: 309-323.

A phytogeographical discussion; extensively reviewed in Japanese in Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 212-221. f. 1-5. 1932, with an added bibliography. See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1930a.

1931b. Supplementary notes on Chinese and other species of Androsace. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 16: 161-166.

Includes descriptions of some new species from China and critical notes on others.

1931c. Supplementary notes on Chinese species of *Lysimachia*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 16: 167-169.

Includes critical notes on various Chinese species and *L. congestiflora kwangtungensis* var. nov.

1931d. [Notes on a collection of plants from Kweichow.] Quart. Journ. Sci. Wu-han Univ. 2<sup>1</sup>: 147-188.

A Chinese translation by Tung, Shuang-chiu from Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1927a.

1931-36a. Plantae novae Chingianae. Pars 1. Sinensia 2: 1-7. 1931; (II) 2: 123-132. 1 pl. 1932; (III) 3: 185-198. 1933; (IV) 5: 1-16. 1934; (V) 7: 619-623. 1936.

Consists of the descriptions of new species and varieties of Kwangsi plants in various families, including *Chingithamnus osmanthoides*, the type of a new family, Chingithamnaceae. The second part, pp. 126-128, is reviewed and the illustrations reproduced in Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 45-46. 1935.

1931-36b. Kleine Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Flora von China. I. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 80: 337-343. 1931; (II) 81: 305-307. 1932; (III) 82: 245-254. 1933; (IV) 83: 233-237. 1 f. 1934; (V) 85: 213-228. f. 1. 1936.

Part I consists chiefly of additions to the known list of Hainan species, 7 described as new.

1931-37. Plantae Mellianae Sinenses. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 48<sup>s</sup>: 291-316. f. 1. 1931; (II) 52<sup>s</sup>: 157-172. 1934; (III) 56<sup>s</sup>: 448-482. f. 1. 1937.

An enumeration of the Kwangtung collections of Mell and Fenzl. Many species are listed as new to Kwangtung, some being described as new.

1932. Rhoipteleaceae, eine neue Familie der Monochlamydeen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 30: 75-80. pl. 127, 128.

*Rhoiptelea chikantsha* gen. nov. and sp. nov. from Indo-China, Kwangsi, and Kweichow. The family is allied to the Ulmaceae and the Juglandaceae. For description of the wood see Tang, Yao, 1932a.

1932-34. Plantae novae Tsiangianae. Sinensia 2: 133-135. 1932; 5: 17-22. 1934.

Descriptions of five new species and varieties from Kweichow.

1934a. Verbenaceae. In, Plantae sinenses a Dre. H. Smith annis 1921-1922 et 1924 lectae. Act. Hort. Gothob. 9: 67-69. An enumeration with *Caryopteris tangutica brachydonta* var. nov.

1934b. Labiatae. In, Plantae sinenses a Dre. H. Smith annis 1921-1922 et 1924 lectae. Act. Hort. Gothob. 9: 71-98.

A critical enumeration and description of new species in all genera except *Thymus* and *Salvia*, for which see Ronninger, K., 1934, and Stibal, E., 1934, respectively.

1934c. Valerianaceae. In, Plantae Sinenses a Dre. H. Smith annis 1921-1922 et 1924 lectae. Act. Hort. Gothob. 9: 167-183.

A critical enumeration with descriptions of new species and varieties and a key to the Chinese species.

1934d. Aus der Pflanzenwelt West-Chinas. Gartenschönheit 15: 90-91. 3 f.

A brief popular note with photographs of *Arisaema wilsonii*, *Cypripedium margaritacea*, and *Omphalogramma souliei*.

Hannig, E., and Winkler, H.

1926-36. Die Pflanzenareale. Sammlung kartographischer Darstellungen, von Verbreitungsbezirken der lebenden und fossilen Pflanzen-Familien, -Gattungen und -Arten, unter Mitwirkung von Dr. Ludwig Diels und Dr. G. Samuelsson, herausgegeben von Dr. E. Hannig und Dr. H. Winkler. 4 v. (incomplete, 1936) (1, 1-96. maps 1-80. 1926-28; 2, 1-89. maps 1-80. 1928-30; 3, 1-98. maps 1-80. 1931-33; 4, maps 1-41. 1933-36).

Contains many maps showing distribution of plants in eastern Asia, each pertinent paper being entered separately in this bibliography.

Hansen, A.

1920. Die Pflanzendecke der Erde. Eine allgemeine Pflanzengeographie. i-viii, 1-276. pl. 1-6. 1 map.

Includes "Ostasiatisches Gebiet", pp. 143-155.

Hansen, G.

1892. Pinetum Danicum. Conifers collected and observed, by Professor Carl Hansen. Mynstersvei 2. Copenhagen, V. Notes sent to the conifer conference held at Chiswick, October, 1891. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 14: 257-480.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species with notes and synonymy.

Hanzawa, Jun.

1905a. Sclerotinia diseases of rosaceous plants in Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 1: 97-109.

In Japanese with an English résumé.

1905b. The alpine flora of Mt. Makkari-Nupuri. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 1: 125-137.

A list of 77 species in Japanese with an introduction in English. For additional data see Hanzawa, Jun, 1911b.

1910a. Zasso-gaku. [Weeds.] 1-304. pl. 1-30. f. 1-68.

A manual in Japanese, containing a list of Latin names of weeds and a list of the fungi parasitic on them. The indexes, etc., are paged separately.

1910b. Ueber einen neuen Fruchtkrankheits-erregenden Pilz (Rhabdospora Melongenae sp. nov.) der Eierpflanzen. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 3: 83-87. pl. 3.

In German and Japanese.

1911a. On the Sclerotinia diseases of peanut (*Arachis hypogaea* L.). Miyabe-Festschr. 213-229. pl. 20-22.

Title in English, text in Japanese.

1911b. Additions to the list of plants growing on the summit of Mt. Makkarinupuri. Miyabe-Festschr. 343-346.

A list with Latin names following a brief introduction in Japanese. See Hanzawa, Jun, 1905b.

1914. Fusarium Cepae, ein neuer Zwiebelpilz Japans, sowie einige andere Pilze an Zwiebelpflanzen. Mycol. Centralbl. 5: 4-13. 1 pl. f. 1-6.

1915. Studien über einige Rhizopus-Arten. Mycol. Centralbl. 5: 230-246. f. 1-12, 257-281. f. 12.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

Hanzawa, S.

1935. Diatom (*Ethmodiscus*) ooze obtained from the tropical southwestern north Pacific Ocean. Rec. Oceanogr. Works Japan 7: 37-44. pl. 1, 2.

Includes notes and illustrations of some undescribed species.

**Hao, Kin-shen (Hopkinson) [=Ho, Ching-shêng].**

1931a. The first contribution to Caprifoliaceae of China. Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 1: 71-88.

A list of about 90 species with citations of specimens. For continuation see Hao, Kin-shen, 1932.

1931b. Synopsis des Linum Chinois. Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 1: 89-91.

Contains five species with synonymy, and a key.

1932. On the Caprifoliaceae of China (second contribution). Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 1: 93-106.

A systematic treatment in Chinese and English, including *Lonicera licenti* sp. nov. from Kansu; a continuation of Hao, Kin-shen, 1931a. See next entry.

1933a. Caprifoliaceae of China. Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping 4: 1-40.

A systematic treatment with descriptions in English and introduction in Chinese; includes a few nomenclatural transfers. This is a republication with changed title of Hao, Kin-shen, 1931a and 1932.

1933b. Notes on some Chinese Sambucus. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 1-3. pl. 1.

Includes a key to three species.

1933c. Synopsis of Chinese Sambucus. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 21-29.

Eight species are recognized with a key and descriptions.

1934a. Caprifoliaceae. In Liou Tchen-Ngo, Flore illustrée du nord de la Chine. Hopei (Chihli) et ses provinces voisines. 3: 1-94. pl. 1-37.

A taxonomic treatment with keys and a description and illustration of each species.

1934b. Three new species in China. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 177-178.

*Calligonum dielsianum* from Inner Mongolia, *Acer pedunculatum* from Shensi, and *Ephedra minima* from Kokonor.

1934-37. Plantae novae Sinicae. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 36: 222-224. 1934; (II) 40: 213-215. 1936; (III) 42: 83-86. 1937.

Descriptions of various new species.

1935a. Neue Arten aus China. I. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 1-4.

Descriptions of various new species.

1935b. Synopsis of Chinese Populus. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 221-241.

Recognizes 24 species with a key, none described as new.

1936a. Beitrag zur Gattung Sibiraea Chinas. Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc. 2: 29-31.

A systematic treatment recognizing four species, one new.

1936b. Synopsis of Chinese Salix. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 93: i-iv, 1-123. pl. 1-44.

Monographic; recognizes 159 species.

**Hara, Hiroshi.**

1932. [New localities of some plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (135)-(137). 2 f.

Notes in Japanese on several species.

1933a. *Helvella infula* Schaeff. and *Gyromitra esculenta* Fr. Jap. Journ. Bot. 9: 62-64. f. 1-5.

Descriptive notes in Japanese concerning these fungi.

1933b. [Some interesting Ascomycetes in the Okutone, Prov. Kôdzuke. I.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (391)-(395). f. 1-7. In Japanese.

1933-34. Flora of Karuizawa [Nagano-ken]. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 120-129. f. 1-4. 1 text map, (II) 182-191, (III) 250-255, (IV) 308-313, (V) 432-438. 1933; (VI) 10: 22-28, (VII) 83-91, (VIII) 167-171. 1 f. (IX) 319-325, (X) 362-371, (XI) 430-437, (XII) 515-526, (XIII) 623-630, (XIV) 768-771. 1934.

In English; consists principally of critical notes on various species, with new species and varieties described in Latin in the first part, the rest being a systematic enumeration. Part VIII contains a Latin description of *Elaeagnus nikensis* sp. nov.

1933-36. Observationes ad plantas Asiae orientalis. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 512-522. f. 1-4. 1933; (II) 10: 227-237. f. 5-8, (III) 586-602. f. 9-13. 1934, (IV) 11: 101-112. f. 14-18, (V) 381-390. f. 19, (VI) 509-514. f. 20, (VII) 622-633. f. 21-23, (VIII) 820-830. f. 24, 25. 1935; (IX) 12: 37-46. f. 26-30,

(X) 164-175. f. 31-34, (XI) 336-343. f. 35-36, (XII) 792-802. f. 37-42. 1936.

Notes in English and descriptions in Latin of various new and old species, with summaries in Japanese. Part III contains a key to *Circaea* in Latin and Japanese, and descriptions of several new species, varieties, and forms.

1934-36. Preliminary report in the flora of southern Hidaka, Hokkaidô (Yezo) I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 48: 685-707. f. 1, 2. 1 text map, (II) 793-813. f. 3-7, (III) 889-906. f. 8, 9. 1934; (IV) 49: 4-18. f. 10, (V) 69-85. f. 11, (VI) 115-125, (VII) 196-210. f. 12-14, (VIII) 792-798, (IX) 861-867. 1935; (X) 50: 187-194, (XI) 247-254. f. 16, (XII) 301-308, (XIII) 363-370. f. 16, (XIV) 419-425, (XV) 489-496, (XVI) 562-570. 1936.

Contains an introduction and enumeration of vascular plants. Abstracted in Japanese as follows: (I) op. cit. 48: 759-760, (II) 864-865, (III) 952-953. 1934; (IV) 49: 43, (V) 100, (VI) 176, (VII) 258-259, (VIII) 831, (IX) 911. 1935; (X) 50: 235-236, (XI) 292, (XII) 354, (XIII) 406, (XIV) 470, (XV) 532, (XVI) 537. 1936.

1935a. *Arisaema sinanoense* Nakai. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 11-12. pl. 6.

Native of Japan.

1935b. *Japonolirion osense* Nakai. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 13-14. pl. 7.

Native of Japan.

1935c. *Primula hidakana* Miyabe & Kudo. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 15-16. pl. 8.

Native of Hokkaido.

1935d. [A description of *Cassiope tetragona* and its distribution.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 857-858. In Japanese.

1935e. [A brief note on *Sambucus Buergeriana* var. *lacera*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 858. 1 f. In Japanese.

1936a. *Primula kitadakensis* Hara. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 41-42. pl. 18. New species from Honshu.

1936b. *Arisaema nanum* Nakai. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 45-46. pl. 20.

Native of Kyushu.

1936c. *Arisaema Thunbergii* Blume. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 53-54. pl. 24.

Native of Japan.

1936d. *Primula tosaensis* Yatabe f. *brachycarpa* Hara. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 75-76. pl. 35.

Native of Honshu.

1936e. [History and taxonomy of *Parageum calthifolium*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 137-139.

Critical notes in Japanese with *Parageum calthifolium* var. *nipponicum* comb. nov. from Japan and the Kuriles.

1936f. [*Viola micrantha* var. *glaberrima* Hara, var. nov.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 219-220.

In Japanese with Latin description.

1936g. [Critical notes on *Calystegia hederacea* and *C. japonica*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 448-450. 2 f.

In Japanese.

1936h. [On the nomenclature of *Rorippa*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 898-900. 1 f.

In Japanese; includes *Rorippa sinapis* (Burm. fil.) Ohwi et Hara comb. nov. and *R. atrovirens* (Hornemann) Ohwi et Hara comb. nov., with transfers of forms.

1936i. [A new variety of *Arabis gemmifera*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 900-901.

In Japanese; var. *alpicola* var. nov.

1936j. [*Pedicularis spicata*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 901-902. A note in Japanese with citation in English of distribution.

See also Nakai, Takenoshin, and Hara, Hiroshi.

**Hara, Kanesuke.**

1911a. [Mr. Dietel's Japanese rust fungi. Report III.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (66)-(69).

Contains a list of Latin names and notes in Japanese. This is a review in Japanese of the third part of Dietel, P., 1907-10.

- 1911b. New genus of fungus on *Arundinaria* Simoni. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (222)-(225). 1 f.  
In Japanese; consists of notes additional to Miyake, Ichiro, and Hara, Kanesuke, 1910, with *Coccidiella arundinariae* gen. nov. and sp. nov.
- 1911c. [Studies on the disease of grapevine caused by *Glomerella rufomaculans*.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 102: 15-31.  
In Japanese; concerns various pathological organisms.
- 1911d. [On the "Imochibyō" of rice-plants.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 109: 5-39.  
In Japanese; concerns *Pyricularia oryzae*.
- 1912a. [On some genera of Fungi Imperfecti.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (22)-(23).  
Brief notes in Japanese on *Pestalotzia* and *Colletotrichum*.
- 1912b. [Corynospora in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (23).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1912c. On Coccidiaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (139)-(144). pl. 8.  
Notes in Japanese and English; includes several new species and one new genus.
- 1912d. [Critical notes on three species of Puccinia.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (153)-(157). f. 1-8.  
*P. longicornis*, *P. mitriformis*, and *P. sasae* described in Japanese.
- 1912-13. [Mycological notes. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (207)-(208). 1912; (II) 27: (62)-(67). f. 1-5, (III) (123)-(125), (IV) (225)-(226). 1 f., (V) (270)-(272). f. 1-4, (VI) (472)-(474). 1913.  
Notes and descriptions in Japanese of various new and old species.
- 1913a. Fungi on Japanese bamboo. II. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (245)-(256).  
In Japanese; an annotated enumeration of species. The first part of this series is not recognized. See also Miyake, Ichiro, and Hara, Kanesuke, 1910.
- 1913b. [New genera of Japanese fungi.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (422).  
Four new genera with very brief descriptions in Japanese. These are published with full descriptions in Hara, Kanesuke, 1914c.
- 1913c. [On Gymnosporangium.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (348)-(349), (421)-(422).  
Notes in Japanese on determinations of specimens, and a distinction of *G. haraeorum* from *G. japonicum*.
- 1914a. [Mycological reviews.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (244)-(246).  
Notes in Japanese on various species.
- 1914b. On fungi parasitic on insects found in Gifu Prefecture. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (339)-(351). 1 f. a-i.  
Includes descriptions in English of 3 new species and one new genus.
- 1914c. [Observations on some fungi.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (399)-(404). 1 f.  
Notes and descriptions of 13 species grown in culture. See Hara, Kanesuke, 1913b.
- 1915a. Über *Polystomella* Kawagooi nov. sp. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (51)-(54).  
A description in German and Japanese.
- 1915b. [The discovery of Poronia.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (301)-(302).  
A brief note in Japanese.
1916. Kwaju byogairon. [A discourse on diseases of fruit trees.] 1-506, 1-32. 1 pl. f. 1-74.  
In Japanese.
1917. [Parasitic fungi of Shinoshima, Oari province.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (99)-(102). 1 f.  
An enumeration with notes in Japanese on the fungi of this island.
1918. Ine no byōgai. [Diseases of the rice plant.]  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
1920. Sosai kwaki no byōki to sono yoboho. [Diseases of vegetables and ornamental plants and their control.] 1-145. f. 1-17.  
In Japanese without Latin names.
1925. Zituyō sakamotu-byōrigaku [Textbook in plant pathology]. 1-594. illustr.  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1927a. Jitsuyo jumoku byōgai ron [Practical treatise on the diseases of trees and shrubs].  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1927b. Jumoku byōgai-hen. [Diseases of woody plants.] 1-12, 1-402, 1-9. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-126.  
Consists of descriptions in Japanese of species with Latin names.
- 1928a. Sakumotsu byōrigaku. [Pathology of crop plants.] 1-603. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-163.  
In Japanese with an index of Latin names of causal organisms. The indexes and introduction are pagged separately.
- 1928b. Jitsuyo katsuyo byōchugai hoten. [A thesaurus of plant diseases.] 1-626. f. 1-108.  
An enumeration in Japanese with Latin names of insect and fungus diseases of Japanese plants.
- 1928c. Toa kinrui shi. [Fungi of eastern Asia.] [Rep. Agr. Soc. Sizaokaken].  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1930a. [Notes on parasitic fungi.] [Rep. Agr. Soc. Sizuokaken] 34: 49-52. 3 f.  
This serial in Japanese has not been seen. See Jap. Journ. Bot. 5: (57).
- 1930b. [Parasitic fungi collected in Mt. Akaishi.] [Rep. Agr. Soc. Sizuokaken] 34: 55-59. 14 f.  
See the preceding entry.
- 1931a. Materials for the fungus-flora of Nippon. I. Fungi 1: 25-28. pl. 2; (II) 1: 13-22. pl. 2-4. 1 f.  
In Japanese with some descriptions in English; concerns 15 species, some described as new.
- 1931b. [On the "mochi" diseases.] Fungi 1: 36-37. 1 f.  
In Japanese. The diseases are caused by several species of *Exobasidium*.
- 1931-32. A list of Japanese Mycetozoa. Oyo-Dobutsugaku zasshi 3: 131, 177, 286, 1931; 4: 38, 96. 1932.  
This work, listed in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 381, 382. 1933, has not been seen.
1932. [The genera of plants named after "honzo" scholars (herbalists) and botanists.] Honzo 1: 79-85.  
Brief notes on 35 generic names with the geographical locations of the type species.
- 1932-33. [Vegetable wasps and plant worms, divine drugs for longevity.] Honzo 5: 27-33. 1 f. 1932; 6: 130-144. 2 f. 1932; 7: 105-110. 1 f. 1933; 8: 113-119. 1 f. 1933; 9: 62-68. 2 f. 1933; 10: 77-81. 1 f. 1933.  
A discussion in Japanese of *Cordyceps* and related species of fungi, with extracts from Chinese and western books.
- 1933a. [Puccinia on bamboo.] Honzo 11: 53-62. 2 f.  
A critical discussion in Japanese of various species.
- 1933b. [On Paulownia tomentosa.] Honzo 15: 39-49. 2 f.  
An account in Japanese of the tree with additional notes on its diseases.
- 1933c. [On the citrus grown in Iwasaki province.] Honzo 17: 1-8. 1 f.  
In Japanese; largely concerns the diseases.
- 1934a. [A summary of the Cruciferae.] Honzo 18: 1-12.  
A general survey in Japanese.
- 1934b. [Japanese scholars who have named plants.] Honzo 19: 74-83.  
Brief notes in Japanese on many botanists, their full names given in Romanized form.
- 1934c. [Concerning some diseases of Gramineae shown in the Honzo.] Honzo 21: 10-19. f. 1-6.  
Notes in Japanese on various species, chiefly *Ustilago*.
- 1934d. [Lasiosphaera fenzlii.] Honzo 24: 15-17. 2 f.  
A description in Japanese.
- 1934e. [What is "tuginbue"?] Honzo 26: 65-66.  
A note in Japanese. This is related to *Cantharellus floccosus* Schweinitz.
- 1934f. [Some rare aquatic fungi.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 1243-1244.  
In Japanese: concerns *Mitula phalloides*, *M. vitellina*, and *Vibrissia truncorum*.



**Hara, Kanesuke (continued).**

1935. [Myrsinaceae native to Japan.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 3: 463-471. f. 1, 2.  
A synopsis in Japanese.

[no date.] Kankitsu no susubiyoron. [A discourse on sooty mold disease of Citrus.] 1-30. 2 pl.  
In Japanese.

See also Miyake, Ichiro, and Hara, Kanesuke; and Shirai, M., and Hara, Kanesuke.

**Hara, Yoshie.**

1931. [Orchids.] Trop. Hort. 1: 14-18. 186-188.  
General notes in Japanese on some species occurring in Japan.

**Harada, Jiro.**

1928. The gardens of Japan. i-viii, 1-180. *illustr.*  
Mostly horticultural. Pages 40-180 contain illustrations only.

**Harada, S.** See Neriki, I., and Harada, S.**Harding, A.** (Mrs. Edward. née Howard).

1917. The book of the peony. 1-259. 43 pl.  
A botanical and horticultural treatment, including many eastern Asiatic species.

**Hariot, P.**

- 1890a. *Magnolia parviflora*. Jardin 4: 92.  
A general description of this native of Japan.
- 1890b. La flore japonaise au temps de Kaempfer. Naturaliste (Paris) 12: 283-285.  
A general account of Kaempfer's explorations and observations.
- 1891a. Notes critiques sur quelques Urédinées de l'Herbier du Muséum de Paris. [Bull.] Soc. Mycol. France 7: 141-149.  
Includes *Puccinia longicornis* sp. nov. from Japan.
- 1891b. Sur quelques Urédinées. [Bull.] Soc. Mycol. France 7: 195-202.  
Includes *Uredo japonica* = *Uromyces japonica*.
- 1891c. Liste des algues marines rapportées de Yokoska (Japan) par M. le Dr. Suvatier. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg 27: 211-230.  
An enumeration of 54 species, many described as new.
1895. *Belamcanda chinensis* Leman. Jardin 9: 220-221.  
A general botanical description of this native of China.
1900. *Ligustrum Delavayanum* n. sp. Journ. de Bot. 14: 172-173.  
From collections of Delavay in Yunnan.
- See also Patouillard, N., and Hariot, P.

**Hariot, P., and Patouillard, N.**

1902. Liste des champignons récoltés au Japon par M. le Dr. Harmand. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 8: 129-133.  
Thirty-nine species, including 7 new ones.
1904. Description de champignons nouveaux de l'Herbier du Muséum. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 20: 61-65.  
Includes *Cordyceps lacroixii* sp. nov. from Japan.

**Harley, A.**

- 1926a. Some of the newer gentians. Gard. Chron. III. 80: 247. f. 116-118.  
Includes notes on a few species from western China.
- 1926b. A selection of gentians. Garden 90: 434-435. 4 f. 448-449. 3 f.  
Includes some Chinese species.
- 1927a. *Primula Waltonii*. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 51. f. 22.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1927b. *Gentiana Farreri*. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 325. f. 141.  
Native of western China.
1928. *Meconopsis* and gentians at Devonhall, Perthshire. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 53: 220-234. f. 27-36.  
Includes general notes on various Chinese species.
- 1931a. *Nomocharis*. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 56: 15-17. f. 10-18.  
Includes general notes on various Chinese species.
- 1931b. *Nomocharis aperta*. New Fl. & Silva 4: 40. f. 21.  
A general note on this native of western China.
1933. *Omphalogrammas*. New Fl. & Silva 5: 204-206. 1 pl.  
General and botanical notes on some Chinese species.

**Harlow, W. M.**

1931. The identification of the pines of the United States, native and introduced, by needle structure. Bull. New York State Coll. For. 4<sup>2a</sup>: 1-21. pl. 1-19.  
Includes several eastern Asiatic species.

**Harmand, [J. ?].**

1904. Le shiitaké, champignon comestible du Japon. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 51: 106-115, 138-149.  
An extensive account by Torio Tanaka of this mushroom, *Collybia shiitake* or *Cortinellus shiitake*, with introductory notes by Yoshio Tanaka and Harmand, the latter credited as the author of the whole. This was first written in 1892. Yoshio Tanaka's introduction was prepared in 1896. It may be a translation of a small work originally published in Japanese.

**Harmand, J.!**

1907. Les forêts japonaises et leur exploitation. Rev. Sci. V. 8: 321-326, 365-369.  
A general account, republished in Bull. Soc. Franco-Jap. 15: 21-38. 1909, with addition of the Japanese characters beside the original romanization of the vernacular names of the principal forest products, and with reediting of the statistical data.

**Harms, H.**

1895. Zur Kenntnis der kultivierten Arten der Gattung *Acanthopanax*. Gartenflora 44: 477-480.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
1896. Zur Kenntnis der Gattungen *Aralia* und *Panax*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 23: 1-23.  
An enumeration with descriptions of several old and new species but without a key.
- 1897a. Die Gattungen der Cornaceen. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 15: 21-29.  
General notes; includes various eastern Asiatic genera.
- 1897b. Über die Stellung der Gattung *Tetracentron* Oliv. und die Familie der Trochodendraceen. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 15: 350-360.  
Phylogenetic, the genera chiefly from eastern Asia.
1909. [Vorlage einer Frucht von *Akebia quinata* Decne.] Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 50: XLVII-XLVIII.  
A brief note.
- 1916a. Über die Blütenverhältnisse und die systematische Stellung der Gattung *Cercidiphyllum* Sieb. et Zucc. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 34: 272-283. pl. 5. f. 1.  
Phylogenetic and morphological. The genus is native of eastern Asia.
- 1916b. Über abnorme Blüten von *Aucuba japonica* Thunb. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 34: 346-354. f. 1.  
A general note.
- 1917a. Zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Cercidiphyllum*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 26: 71-87. pl. 1-5. 2 f. 1 map.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1917b. Über die asiatische Meliaceen Gattung *Munronia* Wight und eine verwandte südafrikanische Gattung. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 35: 74-82. f. 1.  
Recognizes 13 species of *Munronia*, including four from China.
- 1917c. Verzeichnis der vom Kaiserlichen Forstamt in Tsingtau (Kiautschou-Gebiet) an das Bot. Museum zu Berlin-Dahlem eingesandten Hülsenfrüchte. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 7: 104-108.  
An enumeration with notes on specimens of several species of edible Leguminosae.
- 1917d. Über zwei *Acanthopanax* Arten von Japan. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 7: 248.  
*A. innovans* Franch. & Sav. and *A. fauriei* Harms, spp. nov.
- 1918a. Ueber Fruchtbildung bei *Aucuba japonica*. Gartenflora 67: 81-84.  
A brief note.
- 1918b. Übersicht über die Arten der Gattung *Acanthopanax*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 27: 1-39. pl. 1-8b.  
A revision, admitting 27 species, mostly eastern Asiatic.
1919. Eine neue Schefflera-Art aus Yunnan, *Sch. hypoleucoides*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 16: 246.



1921. Einige Leguminosen aus China. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 17: 133-137.  
Ten new species described in various genera with *Craspedolobium* gen. nov.
1932. Unsere Freiland-Hamamelidaceen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 44: 1-24. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-6.  
A systematic treatment, including many species from eastern Asia.
1933. Zur Kenntnis von *Eucommia ulmoides* Oliv. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 45: 1-4. 1 f.  
A historical and descriptive account of this Chinese species.  
See also Cogniaux, A., and Harms, H.; and Dalla Torre, C. G. de, and Harms, H.
- Harms, H., and Rehder, A.**  
1916. Araliaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 555-568.
- Harrington, M. W.**  
1877. The tropical ferns collected by Professor Steere in the years 1870-75. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 16: 25-37.  
Includes some from Formosa, Swatow, and Hongkong, with a few new species.
- Harrington, W. H.**  
1892. Notes of travel in Japan. Ottawa Nat. 5: 181-191.  
Includes notes on the vegetation and on characteristic species.
- Harrow, R. L.**  
1929a. Nomocharis. New Fl. & Silva 1: 75-78. f. 21-23.  
Includes various Chinese species.  
1929b. Buddleia Fallowiana. New Fl. & Silva 1: 100 f. 30.  
A general note on this native of Yunnan.  
1929c. Dracocephalum Forrestii. New Fl. & Silva 1: 107-108. f. 26.  
A general note on this native of Yunnan.  
1930a. Clematis ranunculoides. New Fl. & Silva 2: 118. f. 42.  
A general note on this native of Yunnan.  
1930b. Notes on Meconopsis. New Fl. & Silva 2: 147-153. f. 55-59.  
General notes on various species.  
1931. Some Asiatic gentians. New Fl. & Silva 3: 119-126. f. 41-45.  
Includes general notes on some Chinese species.  
See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34.
- Hartmann, W.**  
1915-16. Der Mohn, seine Kultur, Geschichte und geographische Verbreitung, sowie Art und Ausdehnung des Opiumgenusses. Mitt. Geogr. Ges. Jena 33-34: 1-89.  
Includes data on distribution and use of the opium poppy in eastern Asia.
- Haruhara, S.**  
1912. [Drug plants in Formosa.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 2: [156-158].  
In Japanese.
- Harvey, W. H.**  
1856. Algae. In A. Gray, Account of the botanical specimens. [Perry's Expedition to Japan.] 2, 331-332.  
A list with descriptions of new species. See Gray, A., 1856.  
1860. Characters of new algae, chiefly from Japan and adjacent regions, collected by Charles Wright in the North Pacific Exploring Expedition under Captain John Rodgers. Proc. Amer. Acad. 4: 327-335.  
Descriptions of 54 new species collected between Japan and Hongkong.
- Hashimoto, A.**  
1932. [Buxbaumia Minakatae Okam. collected at Yumoto on Mt. Nikko, prov. Shimotsuke.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (110)-(111). 1 f.  
A brief note in Japanese on this moss.
- Hashioka, Y.**  
1936. Matériaux pour la flore des Uredinées de l'île de Saghaline septentrionale. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 882-886.  
An enumeration in French.  
See also Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Hashioka, Y.
- Hasskarl, J. C.**  
1842. Plantarum genera et species novae aut reformatae Javenses. Flora 25. Beibl.: 1-56.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
1843. Adnotationes de plantis quibusdam Javanicis nonnullisque Japonicis haud rite cognitae e Catalogo Horti Bogoriensis excerptae. Accedunt nonnullae novae species. Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch. 10: 115-150.  
Includes references to a very few Japanese species.
- 1844a. Catalogus plantarum in horto botanico Bogoriensi cultarum alter. 1-391.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species, with new binomials as *nomina nuda*.
- 1844b. Plantarum rariorum vel minus cognitarum horti Bogoriensis. Pugillus novus. Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch. 11: 178-208.  
Includes a description of *Lilium longiflorum suaveolens* var. nov. Republished under the same title in Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 4: 173-192. 1845.
1845. Adnotationes de plantis Horti Bogoriensis. Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch. 12: 77-139.  
Includes a description of *Hibiscus hamaboo* from Japan.
- 1856a. Retzia, sive observationes botanicae, quas in primis in horto botanico Bogoriensi mensibus Februario ad Julium 1855 fecit J. K. Hasskarl. Pugillus I. Nat. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind. 10: 1-252.  
Contains full descriptions of *Cryptotaenia japonica* sp. nov., *Lonicera sandankwa* sp. nov., and *Paederota bracteata* Sieb. & Zucc., *Apium fractophyllum* Hornem., and *Melia japonica* Don, all from Japan.
- 1856b. Retzia, sive observationes botanicae quas de plantis horti botanici Bogoriensis annis 1855 & 1856 fecit J. K. Hasskarl. Pugillus II. Act. Soc. Sci. Ind. Neerl. 1<sup>s</sup>: 1-54.  
Includes full descriptions of *Perilla ocyroides* var. *japonica* var. nov. and *Cedronella japonica* sp. nov. from Japan.
1860. Hortus Bogoriensis descriptus. Bonplandia 8: 90-100.  
Includes descriptions of *Asparagopsis floribunda* and *A. humilis* from Japan.
- 1863-64. Polygalaceae, praesertim Indicae. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat. 1: 142-160. 1863; 1: 161-196. 1864.  
Contains keys to genera and species, and descriptions of several species from eastern Asia, some new.
- 1866a. Neuer Schluessel zu Rumph's Herbarium Amboinense. Abh. Naturf. Ges. Halle 9: 145-389.  
Contains identifications of the few Chinese species described in Rumphius, G. E., 1741-50. Reprint, 1-247. 1866.
- 1866b. Sur les Commelinacées. Bull. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. Amsterdam 1865: 90-107.  
A revision of the Commelinaceae, including keys to genera. No species are discussed.
1869. Note sur le Philydrium lanuginosum R. Br. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 16. Sess. Extraord.: xxiv-xxvi.  
Includes complete description and synonymy.
1870. Commelinaceae Indicae, imprimis Archipelagi Indici adjectis nonnullis hisce terris alienis. 1-182, [errata 1-2].  
Contains Chinese references. The errata of two pages are lacking in many copies.
- Hast, H. R.**  
1781. Dissertatio botanica de Oxalide. 1-32. pl. 1-2.  
A Thunbergian dissertation. Includes *Oxalis corniculata*, occurring in Japan. Republished in C. P. Thunberg, Diss. Acad. 2, 73-120. 1800. and posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 47-68. pl. 1, 2.
- Hatakeyama, H.**  
1908. [Strand plants of Kaifu (Tokushima-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (338)-(339).  
A list of Japanese names only.
- Hattori, Hirotaro.**  
1905-06. [An excursion to the Bonin Islands.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (272)-(277). 1905; 20: (120)-(122), (254)-(263). 1906.  
In Japanese.  
1907. [On the distribution of plants in the Bonin Islands.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (154)-(169). 1 text map.  
In Japanese; contains a bibliography, pp. (168)-(169).  
1908a. Vorläufige Mitteilung über das Phytoplankton vom Suwa-See. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: 121-126. 121 [bis]-126 [bis]. 2 f.  
A report on investigations with a list of species.

**Hattori, Hirotaro** (*continued*).

1908b. Pflanzen geographische Studien über die Bonin-Inseln. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **23**<sup>10</sup>: 1-65. *pl.* 1-4.  
A general discussion.

1917. Mikrobiologische Untersuchungen über einige japanische Wasserleitungen. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **40**<sup>4</sup>: 1-76. *pl.* 1-6.  
Concerns algae; contains a bibliography. pp. 69-73.

1928. [On a species of Myxomycetes newly found in Japan.] [Sci. Knowledge] **8**: 162.

This paper in Japanese, listed in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **47**: 380. 1933. has not been seen.

1928-34. [Figures and brief descriptions of the Japanese Mycetozoa.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**: (389)-(396). *14 f.* 1928; (II) **7**: (6)-(13). *f. 1-11*, (III) (226)-(236). *f. 1-18*, (IIb) (327)-(338). *f. 19-36*. 1931; (V) **8**: (7)-(13). *f. 1-9*, (VI) (54)-(59). *f. 1-10*. 1932; (VII) **8**: (360)-(367). *f. 1-16*, (VIII) (438)-(446). *f. 1-13*. 1933; (IX) **10**: 61-69. *f. 1-18*. 1934.

Descriptions in Japanese of various species, with Latin names. Parts V to VII bear the title: Figures and brief descriptions of the Nipponese Mycetozoa. Beginning with part IX the title is: Icones of Japanese Mycetozoa.

1935. Myxomycetes of Nasu District [Tochigi-ken]. i-iv, i-ii, i-x, 1-280, [1-2]. *pl.* 1-23. *f. 1-313*.

In Japanese; reviewed in Mycologia **28**: 296. 1936. This is the most comprehensive publication on Myxomycetes of eastern Asia to date (1937).

See also Inoue, Torama, Hattori, H., and Kusano, S.

**Hattori, Shidzuo.**

1928. [Corylopsis pauciflora found wild in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**: (170)-(175). *4 f.*

A note in Japanese.

**Hatusima, S.**

1935-36. Contributiones ad dendrologiam Nipponiae australis. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **4**: 207-212. 1935; (II) Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 873-881. 1936.

Critical notes and new species with summary in Japanese.

1936a. Miscellaneous notes on the Symplocaceae of eastern Asia. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 279-283. *f. 1*.

In Japanese with Latin descriptions of *Cordylolabste* and *C. confusa* comb. nov. and *Bobua pseudolancifolia* sp. nov.

1936b. Excavatia, a noteworthy genus from Bonin Islands. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 484-485. *1 f.*

A taxonomic note in Japanese with *E. hexandra* comb. nov.

1936c. Materials for a flora of Micronesia. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **26**: 217-226. *f. 1*.

Includes transfers of *Hedyotis grayi* and *H. cordata*, natives of Japan, to *Leptopetalum*.

**Hauquel, P.**

1893. Reineckea carnea. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1893**: 108-109.  
Native of China.

**Hauman, L.**

1925. Notes sur le genre Boussingaultia H. B. K. Anal. Mus. Nac. Buenos Aires **33**: 347-359.

A systematic treatment including a record of *B. gracilis* var. *pseudo-basselloides* from Swatow.

**Hauri, H., and Schröter, K.**

1914. Versuch einer Übersicht der siphonogamen Polsterpflanzen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **50**. Suppl.: 618-656. *f. 1*.

A discussion with systematic distribution of genera and species of cushion-forming plants throughout the world.

**Haussknecht, C.**

1879. Epilobia nova. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **29**: 51-59, 89-91.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.

1884. Monographie der Gattung Epilobium. i-viii, 1-318. *pl.* 1-23.

Contains the eastern Asiatic species.

**Haussmann, A.**

See Hedde, I., Renard, E., Haussmann, A., and Rondot, N.

**Haviland, G. D.**

1897. A revision of the tribe Naucleae (Nat. Ord. Rubiaceae). Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **33**: 1-94. *pl.* 1-4.

A discussion, keys, and enumeration, with descriptions of all species.

**Hawks, E.**

1928. Pioneers of plant study. i-x, 1-288. *18 pl.*

In earlier chapters some account is given of the plants of ancient Egypt, Assyria, China, etc.

**Hawks, F. L.** See Perry, M. C., and Hawks, F. L.

**Haworth, A. H.**

1821. Saxifragearum enumeratio. i-xx, 1-207.

Includes a few species introduced from eastern Asia.

1833a. A new arrangement of the double-flowered Chinese chrysanthemum, with an improved method of cultivation. Gard. Mag. (London) **9**: 218-226.

Largely horticultural. For German translation see next entry.

1833b. Eine neue Anordnung der chinesischen Chrysanthemum-Arten, Chrysanthemum indicum (Anthemis artemisiaetolia Willd.) mit einer verbesserten Methode ihrer Cultur. Allg. Gartenz. **1**: 97-101, 105-106.

A translation of the preceding entry.

**Hay, T.**

1927. Iris dichotoma. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 127.

Native of eastern Asia.

1929. Astilbe koreana. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 119.

Native of Korea.

1930. Moricandia sonchifolia, D.C. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 267. *f. 109*.

A general and horticultural note on this native of China.

1931. Primula sonchifolia, Franch. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 163-169. *f. 88, 89*.

A general and horticultural note on this native of China.

1932. Cremanthodiums. New Fl. & Silva **5**: 3-5. *1 pl.*  
A brief historical note with mention of the Chinese species.

1935. Some lily literature. Lily Year Book **1935**: 37-42.

Includes references on work concerning eastern Asia.

**Hayashi, Minoru.**

1934. Polystichum tripterum var. simplicissimum Tagawa in Prov. Izumo. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 333-334. *1 f.*

In Japanese.

1936. Miscellaneous topics of flora in northern Idumo. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 130-136. *f. 1-11*.

Notes in Japanese on ferns and seed plants.

**Hayashi, N.**

1906a. Japanese horticulture. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **31**: 18-28.

A general paper with data on numerous cultivated plants.

1906b. Chrysanthemum: Kiku. The history of Chrysanthemum cultivation in Japan. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **31**: 29-39. *f. 1-7*.

Largely horticultural.

**Hayasi, Nobuwo.** See Yoshii, Yoshiji, and Hayasi, Nobuwo.

This is not the same as Hayashi, N.

**Hayashi, Sadaaki.**

1932. [The so-called Aoi, a noted tree in Sendai, prov. Rikuzen, is Idesia polycarpa.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**: (150)-(152).

A note in Japanese.

**Hayata, B.**

1903a. [Notes on the plants growing in the vicinity of southern Aizu (Fukushima-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **17**: (8)-(9).

A general account in Japanese. For list of species see the next entry.

1903b. A list of plants collected in Aizu [Fukushima-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **17**: 27-36.

A systematic enumeration without new species. For a general account see the preceding entry.

1903c. [A botanical excursion to Chichibu (Saitama-ken) and Koshiu (Yamanashi-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **17**: (98)-(100).

In Japanese without Latin names.

1903d. [List of plants collected in the vicinity of Taipei, Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **17**: (133)-(138).

A list of Latin and Japanese names. Taipei = Taihoku.

1903e. Euphorbiaceae of Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **17**: (195)-(210).

A key to genera and species in Japanese with Latin names.

- 1903f. [The Compositae of Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (226)-(256).  
A key to genera and species in Japanese.
- 1903g. [A list of plants collected in the vicinity of Shokwa, Formosa. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (308)-(316).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1904a. [On the Japanese species of Acer.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (159)-(161).  
A key in Japanese.
- 1904b. Compositae Formosanae. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 18<sup>s</sup>: 1-45. pl. 1, 2.  
An enumeration with key to genera and species. The descriptions of the two new species, *Eupatorium tashiroi* and *Gynura elliptica*, are republished in Hayata, B., 1905b.
- 1904c. Revisio Euphorbiacearum et Buxacearum japonicarum. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 20<sup>s</sup>: Art. 3: 1-92. pl. 1-8.  
Includes keys and descriptions of all species. The descriptions of new species are republished in Hayata, B., 1905c.
- 1905a. On the distribution of the Formosan conifers. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: 43-60, (71)-(72).  
A discussion in Japanese and English, with numerous tables.
- 1905b. Duae Compositae novae Formosanae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 1: 21.  
A republication of the descriptions of *Eupatorium tashiroi* and *Gynura elliptica*, originally published in Hayata, B., 1904b.
- 1905c. Euphorbiaceae novae Japonicae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 1: 42-44, 56-59.  
A republication of the descriptions of new species originally published in Hayata, B., 1904c.
- 1906a. Contributions to the alpine flora of Formosa. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: 13-22. pl. 1.  
Consists of notes on old and descriptions of various new species, these latter republished in Hayata, B., 1908e.
- 1906b. On a new species of Apocynaceae from Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: 51-52.  
*Ecdysanthera utilis*.
- 1906c. Contributions to the flora of Mt. Morrison. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: 52-56, 47 [bis]-48 [bis], 73-75.  
An annotated enumeration, including descriptions of various new species. Pp. 47-48 are erroneously numbered.
- 1906d. A new genus of conifers. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 165.  
Not named here, but later described as *Taiwania*.
- 1906e. On *Taiwania*, a new genus of Coniferae from the Island of Formosa. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 37: 330-331. pl. 16.  
Contains *T. cryptomerioides* sp. nov.
- 1906-07. Supplements to the Enumeratio plantarum Formosanarum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: 71-73, 77-78. 1906; 21: 12-15. 1 f. 49-55. 1907.  
Contains notes and descriptions of various new and old species; supplemental to Matsumura, Jinzo, and Hayata, B., 1906.
1907. On *Taiwania* and its affinity to other genera. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: 21-28. pl. 1. 1 f.  
Contains a republication of the original description of *T. cryptomerioides* with additional notes.
- 1908a. [On the geographical relationships of the mountain flora of Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (403)-(409).  
In Japanese with Latin names.
- 1908b. New conifers from Formosa. Gard. Chron. III. 43: 194.  
Includes the descriptions of 6 new species and one new variety in *Pinus*, *Tsuga*, *Juniperus*, *Cunninghamia*, and *Keeteleeria*. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 365-367. 1910.
- 1908c. Flora montana Formosae. An enumeration of the plants found on Mt. Morrison, the Central Chain, and other mountainous regions of Formosa at altitudes of 3,000-13,000 ft. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 25<sup>19</sup>: 1-260. pl. 1-41. f. 1-16.  
Includes floristic discussions and enumeration of species with descriptions of many new species, without keys. Extensively reviewed in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: 145-150. 1908. For supplement see Hayata, B., 1911g.
- 1908d. On some new species of Coniferae from the Island of Formosa. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 38: 297-300. pl. 22, 23.  
Contains descriptions of *Pinus formosana*, *Juniperus morisonicola*, and *Cunninghamia konishii*, spp. nov., the last republished in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: 164. 1908.
- 1908e. Species novae in regionibus alpinis Formosae insulae indigenae. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 6: 25-28.  
Consists of the republication of the descriptions of new species in Hayata, B., 1906a.
- 1909a. Some ferns from the mountainous regions of Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: 1-4. 24-34, 76-80.  
An enumeration including several new species.
- 1909b. Note on *Juniperus taxifolia*. Hook. & Arn. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 39: 89-90. pl. 7.  
Native of the Bonin Islands.
- 1911a. The vegetation of Mt. Fuji, with a complete list of plants found on the mountain and a botanical map showing their distribution. 1-125. pl. 1-3. f. 1-36.  
In English with an added title page in Japanese; includes an enumeration of species on this famous mountain in Shizuoka-ken. See also Hayata, B., 1915e.
- 1911b. [On the distribution of the mountain flora of Formosa.] Miyabe-Festschr. 231-244.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; contains various lists of plants with Latin names.
- 1911c. [A list of the late C. Maximowicz's papers.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (367)-(369).  
Title and introduction in Japanese.
- 1911d. [A new species of Parnassia.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (434).  
*P. simplex* described in Japanese only.
- 1911e. [A record of the herbaria in which are preserved the Japanese specimens described by various western botanists and which have been studied by Japanese investigators.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (434)-(439).  
In Japanese. The herbaria are mostly in Europe.
- 1911f. Sur une espèce nouvelle de fougère du genre *Drymotaenium* de Formosa. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 58: 563-566. pl. 1. f. 1.  
*Drymotaenium nakaii* sp. nov.
- 1911g. Materials for a flora of Formosa. Supplementary notes to the Enumeratio plantarum Formosanarum and Flora montana Formosae, based on a study of the collections of the Botanical survey of the government of Formosa, principally made at the herbarium of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 30<sup>1</sup>: 1-471.  
Includes many new species but no keys; supplemental to Matsumura, J., and Hayata, B., 1906, and Hayata, B., 1908c.
- 1911-21. Icones plantarum Formosanarum nec non et contributiones ad floram Formosanam, or, Icones of the plants of Formosa, and materials for a flora of the island, based on a study of the collection of the botanical survey of the Government of Formosa. 10 v., 1 Suppl. (1, 1-265. pl. 1-40. 1911; 2, i-ii, 1-156. pl. 1-40. 1912; 3, i-iv, 1-222. pl. 1-35. f. 1-35. 1913; 4, i-xi, 1-284. pl. 1-25. f. 1-180. 1914; 5, i-vi, 1-358. pl. 1-17. f. 1-149. 1915; 6, 1-168. pl. 1-20. f. 1-61. 1916; 6. Suppl., i-vi, 1-155. 1917; 7, 1-107. pl. 1-14. f. 1-69. 1918; 8, 1-164. pl. 1-15. f. 1-88. 1919; 9, 1-155. pl. 1-7. f. 1-55. 1920; 10, i-iv, 1-335. f. 1-48. 1921).  
An extensive series of papers, containing critical notes on very numerous Formosan species, and descriptions and illustrations of numerous new species; including some from Fukien and Hainan. Vol. 6, Suppl. contains a general index to the flora of Formosa, including all species then known. Vol. 10 contains a general index to the entire work. For supplements to this publication see Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1925-32.
- 1912a. Botanical survey by the government of Formosa, with short sketches on the vegetation and flora of the island. Act. Congr. Internat. Bot. Bruxelles 1910. 2: 58-82. pl. 12-32.  
A phytogeographical discussion.
- 1912b. On some interesting plants from the island of Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 106-113, (99)-(101).  
In Japanese and English; includes three new species.
- 1912c. Les Parnassia du Japon. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 59: 310-315. pl. 5.  
A revision, containing a key and notes on four recognized species, including *P. simplex* sp. nov.

## Hayata, B. (continued).

- 1913a. On the geographical importance of the Japanese *Par-nassia* in the east Asiatic flora. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (1)-(7).  
In Japanese; includes a bibliography.
- 1913b. Über die systematische Stellung von *Mitrastemon*, als einer neuen Gattung und besonderen Tribus der *Rafflesiaceen*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 51: 164-176. pl. 1.  
A technical discussion without separate treatment of the species.
- 1913c. On the systematic position of *Mitrastemon*, as a genus representing a special Tribus of the *Rafflesiaceae*. In Hayata, Icon. Pl. Formos. 3: 199-213.  
*Mitrastemon yamamotoi* of Japan and *M. kawasasakii* of Formosa.
1914. [Revisions on the flora of Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (197).  
Miscellaneous notes in Japanese on 6 species.
- 1915a. On *Pseudixus*, a new genus of *Loranthaceae*, founded on the well-known and widely distributed species, *Viscum japonicum* Thunb. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 31-34.
- 1915b. Can *Prosaptia* properly be placed under *Davallia*? I. e. is it really distinct from *Polypodium*? Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 161-168.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1915c. [A new genus of *Loranthaceae*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (166)-(167).  
*Pseudixus* gen. nov. with "*P. japonicus* (Thunb.)" described in Japanese and Latin.
- 1915d. [Corrections in certain Formosan plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (194)-(195).  
Critical notes in Japanese, including various new names of *Orchidaceae* suggested by O. Ames.
- 1915e. [Some additions to the catalogue of the "Vegetation of Mt. Fuji."] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (264).  
Additions to Hayata, B., 1911a.
- 1915f. [Does *Cryptomeria japonica* really exist in China?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (392)-(393).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1916a. *Pseudixus* is not congeneric with *Korthalsella*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 69-71.  
Concerns Japanese species.
- 1916b. Père Urban Faurie. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 267-273. 1 f.  
An obituary, with a review of Faurie's work on Japanese botany.
- 1916c. [Notes on Taiwan plants.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [119-124].  
Notes in Japanese on various species, some described as new.
- 1917a. General index to the flora of Formosa as recorded in all literature up to the publication of *Icones plantarum Formosanarum VI*. In Hayata, Icon. Pl. Formos. 6. Suppl.: i-ii, 1-155.  
An enumeration of all vascular plants then known from Formosa.
- 1917b. Some conifers from Tonkin and Yunnan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 113-119. 2 f.  
Notes or descriptions of 8 species, including *Fokienia kawaii* and *Cryptomeria kawaii*, spp. nov.
- 1917c. Sur le Xun-Peh-Muh, nouvelle espèce de *Podocarpus* du Tonkin, de concert avec quelques notes sur le Peh-muh. Bull. Econ. Indo-Chine 20: 435-440. 1 fold. pl.  
Contains a republication of a Chinese poem on the forest, with a translation, a republication of the original Latin description of *Fokienia kawaii*, and a Latin description of *Podocarpus kawaii* sp. nov. both from Tonkin, and a few notes on related species in Formosa.
- 1917d. [Andropogon in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7: [16].  
A brief synopsis in Japanese with Latin names.
- 1918a. Notes on *Archangiopteris* and *Protomarattia*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (237)-(244).  
In Japanese; includes mention of some eastern Asiatic species, and a bibliography.
- 1918b. [On a new variety of *Chelonopsis*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (252).  
*Chelonopsis moschata lasiocalyx* var. nov., described in Japanese only.
- 1918c. [On a new species of *Salvia*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (252).  
*S. omerocalyx* described in Japanese only.
- 1918d. On the systematic importance of the stelar system. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (253)-(262).  
In Japanese; for discussion in German see Hayata, B., 1929e.
- 1919a. [On the interrelations of *Marattia*, *Protomarattia*, *Archangiopteris* and *Angiopteris*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: (287).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1919b. *Protomarattia*, a new genus of *Marattiaceae*, and *Archangiopteris*. Bot. Gaz. 67: 84-92. pl. 1. f. 1-3.  
Includes notes on *A. henryi* from Yunnan and *A. somai* from Formosa.
- 1925a. *Alsophila Ogurae*, a new species of tree-fern from the Bonin Islands, together with notes on the *Cyatheaceae* found in the same group. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: 147-151.  
Includes a full description.
- 1925b. [On *Eupteleaceae*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: (230).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1925c. On *Moliniopsis*, a new genus of *Gramineae* of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: 255-258. f. 1-11.  
Includes *M. japonica* comb. nov. (*Molinia japonica* Hackel).
- 1926a. General aspects of the flora of Japan, including southern Saghalien, the Kuriles, Korea, Formosa, the Loo-choos, the Bonins, and the Micronesias under the Japanese Mandatory rule. In Joji Sakurai (editor), Scientific Japan, past and present. 77-104. 1 map.  
A botanical description with various lists of plants, prepared in connection with the Third Pan-Pacific Science Congress, Tokyo, 1926. See Anonymous, 1926b. Reprint, 1-28. pl. 10.
- 1926b. Guide to the botany of the Hakone mountains [Kanagawa-ken]. Guide Book. Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Excur. B-2: 1-34. 18 pl.  
A description, including "An abridged list of plants found in Hakone."
- 1926c. Guide to the botany of Mt. Fuji. A summary of the flora and vegetation of Mt. Fuji [Shizuoka-ken]. Guide Book. Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Excur. C-4: 1-42. 38 pl. 1 map.  
A general account with a botanical map.
- 1926d. Guide to the botany of Kamakura and Enoshima. Guide Book. Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Excur. C-5: 13-22. 9 pl.  
Includes a "List of the marine algae found at Enoshima and its vicinity" (Kanagawa-ken) compiled by Yukio Yamada.
- 1926e. The botany of the island of Miyajima [Hiroshima-ken]. 1-11. 11 illustr.  
This work, originally published in the Guide Book, Pan Pacific Science Congress, has not been seen. See review in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 62: Lit.: 56-58. 1929.
- 1927a. On *Monachosorella*, a new genus of fern. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 533-540, 570-573. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis.
- 1927b. On the systematic anatomy of *Monachosorella Maximowiczii* Hay., a species representing a new genus of the *Polypodiaceae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 642-648. f. 1-18.  
In Japanese; includes synonymy and a list of literature.
- 1927-28. On the systematic importance of the stelar system in the Filicales, I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 697-718. f. 1-25. 1927; (II) 42: 301-311. f. 1-6, (III) 334-348. f. 1-3. 1928.  
In Japanese.
- 1928a. Succession in the vegetation of Mt. Fuji and the formulation of a new theory, the succession theory, in opposition to the natural selection theory. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 1867-1868.  
An abstract; general in nature. Mt. Fuji is in Shizuoka-ken.



- 1928b. On some of the most remarkable species of the Japanese Hepaticae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 42: 181-190.  
In Japanese; literature, pp. 189-190. For continuation see Hayata, B., 1929f.
- 1928c. On a new species of *Brainea* from Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 42: 236-237. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *B. formosana* sp. nov.
- 1929a. Succession in the vegetation of Mt. Fuji [Shizuoka-ken]. Act. For. Fenn. 34: 1-28. pl. 1-12. 1 map.  
Reprinted without change of pagination, 1929. For review see Hickel, R., 1931a.
- 1929b. On the systematic anatomy of the genus *Sasa* Mk. et Shib. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 43: 23-45. f. 1-7.  
In Japanese with Latin names and a bibliography.
- 1929c. *Microcibotium*, a new subgenus founded through the consideration of the stelar structure of *C. [Cibotium] barometz*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 43: 312-317. f. 1.  
In Japanese with a Latin diagnosis.
- 1929d. Type specimen of *Archangiopteris Henryi* Christ et Giesenhagen. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 43: 560-563. 2 f.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1929e. Über die systematische Bedeutung des stelären Systemes in den Polypodiaceen. Flora 124: 38-62. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-17.  
Largely morphological, but considers in detail certain new genera of ferns originally proposed and described in Japanese in Hayata, B., 1918d.
- 1929f. Second note on the Japanese Hepaticae. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (271)-(276). 6 f.  
Notes in Japanese, continuing Hayata, B., 1928b.
- 1931a. Jinzo Matsumura (1856-1928). Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 48. (Generalversamml.): (201)-(204). portr.  
A biographical sketch of this distinguished Japanese botanist, with a bibliography of his works.
- 1931b. The *Sciadopityaceae* represented by *Sciadopitys verticillata* Sieb. et Zucc., an endemic species of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 45: 567-569.  
In Japanese with the original description of this new family in Latin.
- 1932a. The *Taxodiaceae* should be divided into several distinct families, i. e., the *Limnopytiaceae*, *Cryptomeriaceae*, *Taiwanaceae* and the *Cunninghamiaceae*; and further *Tetracelinis* should represent a distinct family, the *Tetraclinaceae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 24-27.  
A discussion in Japanese with Latin diagnoses of families.
- 1932b. [A piece of the historical accounts of our Botanical Society, so far remaining in my memory.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 278-280.  
In Japanese.
1933. [Rejection of the systematic classification of the *Leguminosae* because of embryological observations.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 1: 1265-1270. 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1933-35. *Shokubutsu bunrui gaku*. [Systematic botany.] 2 v. (1, i-xx, 1-886. f. 1-428. 1923; 2, i-lvii, 1-528. pl. 1-3. f. 1-280. 1935).  
A comprehensive textbook in Japanese treating the families and genera, with special reference to the eastern Asiatic species.
1934. The phytogeography of conifers in Japan, and successional changes in the conifer forests on Mount Fuji. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3289-3293.  
Phytogeographic and ecological.  
See also Matsumura, J., and Hayata, B.
- Hayata, B., and Satake, Y.**  
1929. [Contributions to the knowledge of the systematic anatomy of some Japanese plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 43: 73-106. 10 f.  
In Japanese.
- Hayek, A. von.**  
1904. Kritische Übersicht über die *Anemone*-Arten aus der Section *Campanaria* Endl. und Studien über deren phylogenetischen Zusammenhang. In Urban, Festschr. Asch. 451-475.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
1905. Monographische Studien über die Gattung *Saxifraga*. I. Die Section *Porphyrion* Tausch. Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Math. Nat. (Wien) 77: 611-709. pl. 1, 2. maps 1, 2.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia with *S. asiatica* sp. nov. Reprint, 1-99. pl. 1, 2. 2 maps. 1905.
- Hayne, F. G.** See Guimpel, F., Otto, F., and Hayne, F. G.
- Hayne, F. G., (Brandt, J. F., and Ratzburg, J. T. C.)**  
1805-46. Getreue Darstellung und Beschreibung der in der Arzneykunde gebräuchlichen Gewächse, wie auch solcher, welche mit ihnen verwechselt werden können. 13 v. (1, i-ii, [1-2] pl. 1-48. 1805; 2, pl. 1-48. 1809; 3, pl. 1-48. 1813; 4, pl. 1-48. 1816; 5, pl. 1-48. 1817; 6, pl. 1-48. 1819; 7, pl. 1-48. 1821; 8, pl. 1-48. 1822; 9, pl. 1-48. 1825; 10, pl. 1-48. 1827; 11, pl. 1-48. 1830; 12, pl. 1-48. 1833; 13, pl. 1-48. 1837; 14, pl. 1-24. 1843-46).  
Consists of colored plates with unpaginated descriptive letter-press; includes some eastern Asiatic species. The authorship of the first 11 volumes is given as Hayne only.
- Headfort, The Marquess of.**  
1932. Conifers in the parks and gardens of Ireland. In F. J. Chittenden, Conifers in cultivation . . . 212-222. f. 64-75.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- Hebenstreit, J. C.**  
1763. Plantarum aliquot rariorum descriptiones completae. Adjectae sunt delineationes III. Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 8: 315-338. pl. 11-13.  
Includes notes and descriptions of *Brassica* spp. from China.
- Heckel, E.**  
1901a. Sur l'igname plate du Japon (*Dioscorea japonica* Thunb.), et sur sa culture au Jardin colonial de Marseille. Ann. Inst. Colon. Marseille 8: 29-43. f. 1-4.  
1901b. Sur une nouvelle variété de *Dioscorea pentaphylla* L. à tubercules ronds, ramassés au bas de la tige, et rouges. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 48: 97-100.  
Discusses *Dioscorea fargesii*.
- Hedde, I. [i. e. J. C. P. I.]**  
1848. Description méthodique des produits divers recueillis dans un voyage en Chine, 1843-46.  
Contains much information on the plant origins of the articles collected. See Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a (1: 522).
- Hedde, I., Renard, E., Haussmann, A., and Rondot, N.**  
1848. Etude pratique du commerce d'exportation de la Chine. 1-280.  
Largely commercial, but includes notes on many economic plants.
- Hedin, S.**  
1922. A list of the places where plants were collected. In Sven Hedin, Southern Tibet, discoveries in former times compared with my own researches in 1906-1908. 6: 11-23.  
Includes localities in Tibet.
- Hedlund, T.**  
1901a. Om *Ribes rubrum* L. Bot. Not. 1901: 33-72, 83-106, 155-158.  
Critical considerations in Swedish and Latin, including descriptions of *R. propinquum*, *R. triste*, and *R. petraeum*, native of eastern Asia.  
1901b. Monographie der Gattung *Sorbus*. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. 35: 1-147. f. 1-37.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- Hedwig, J.**  
1801-42. Species muscorum frondosorum descriptae et tabulis aeneis 77 coloratis illustratae. Opus posthumum, editum a Friderico Schwaegrichen. i-vi, 1-352. pl. 1-77. 1801; Suppl. 1, 2 v. (1, i-xvi, 1-196. pl. 1-49. 1811; 2, i-vii, 1-373. pl. 50-100. 1816); Suppl. 2, 2 v. (1, i-vi, 1-186. pl. 101-150. 1823-24; 2, 1-210. pl. 151-200. 1826-27); Suppl. 3, 2 v. (1, [1-88]. pl. 201-225. 1827; 1, [1-83]. pl. 226-250. 1828; 2, [1-73]. pl. 251-275. 1829; 2, [1-83]. pl. 276-300. 1830); Suppl. 4, [1-100]. pl. 301-325. 1842).  
Monographic.
- Heede, A. van den** = Van den Heede, A.
- Heer, O.**  
1874. Über *Ginkgo Thunberg*. Gartenflora 23: 260-262. pl. 307.  
Native of eastern Asia.



**Heer, O. (continued).**

1881. Zur Geschichte der Ginkgo-artigen Bäume. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 1: 1-13.  
Concerns mostly fossil species but refers to *G. biloba* from Asia.

**Hefele.**

1903. Der Wald in Japan. Forstwiss. Centralbl. 47: 24-36. pl. 2, 63-78.  
A general description.

**Hegelmaier, F.**

- 1863a. Die Lemnaceen. Eine monographische Untersuchung. i-vi, 1-169. pl. 1-16.  
Includes the Asiatic species.  
1868b. Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Wassersterne. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 10: 100-121.  
Concerns *Callitriche* with *C. japonica* Engelm. mss.  
1895. Systematische Übersicht der Lemnaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 21: 263-305.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Hehn, V.**

1870. Kulturpflanzen und Haustiere in ihren Übergang aus Asien nach Griechenland und Italien sowie in das übrige Europa. Historisch-linguistische Skizzen. i-iv, 1-456. 1870; 2d ed. i-xii, 1-553. 1874; 5th ed. i-iv, 1-522, 1887; 6th ed. i-xxiv, 1-625. 1894; 7th ed. i-xxvi, 1-651. 1902; 8th ed. i-xxviii, 1-665. 1911.  
The 6th and 7th editions are edited by O. Schrader and A. Engler, the 8th edition by O. Schrader, A. Engler, and F. Pax. For English translation see next entry.  
1885. The wanderings of plants and animals from their first home. i-xii, 1-523.  
An English translation by J. S. Stallybrass of the preceding entry.

**Heim, A.**

1933. Minya Gongkar; Forschungsreise ins Hochgebirge von chinesische Tibet, Erlebnisse und Entdeckungen. 1-244. illustr.  
An account of the author's journey in Yunnan and Szechwan with observations on and illustrations of the vegetation.

**Heimerl, A.**

1883. Ueber *Achillea alpina* L. und die mit diesem Namen bezeichneten Formen. Flora 66: 380-395.  
Includes *A. alpina* Ledeb., native of the Altai Mts.  
1884. Monographia sectionis "Ptarmica" *Achilleae* generis. Die Arten, Unterarten, Varietäten und Hybriden der Section Ptarmica des Genus *Achillea*. Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. (Wien) 48<sup>2</sup>: 113-192, index i-iv. pl. 1-3.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 6. Lit.: 11-13. 1885.  
1913. Die Nyctaginaceen-Gattungen *Calpidia* und *Rockia*. Oester. Bot. Zeitschr. 63: 279-290.  
Includes *C. excelsa* gen. nov. and *H. trichophylla* sp. nov. from Asia (without specific locality, nor cited specimens).  
1922. Über einige mit Unrecht zu *Achillea* gerechnete Arten. Oester. Bot. Zeitschr. 71: 209-216. 1 f.  
Includes *Handelia* gen. nov. and *H. trichophylla* sp. nov. from Asia (without specific locality, nor cited specimens).

**Heinricher, E.**

1899. Die *Lathraea*-Arten Japans. Eine Bitte an die Botaniker Japans. Bot. Centralbl. 77: 10-12.  
A statement of problems.  
1928. Über einen Hexenbesen auf *Cydonia japonica*. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 46: 198-204. f. 1-3.  
*Ezoascus cerasi* Sadebeck, a witches' broom.  
1931. Monographie der Gattung *Lathraea*. 1-152. pl. 1-5. f. 1-45.  
A monographic treatment, containing the eastern Asiatic species.

**Heintz, G. V.**

1931. [The tung oil tree and the tung oil obtained from it.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 26<sup>1</sup>: 541-595. f. 1-3.  
In Russian with an English summary; includes notes on the Chinese and Japanese forms of *Aleurites*.

**Hellenius, C. N.**

1788. Beskrifningar öfver tvänne sarskilde växter hörande til Ört-slågtet *Turraea*, hos von Linné. Vet. Akad. Nya Handl. 9: 307-311. pl. 10.  
A description of two species of *Turraea* found by Fagraeus in Hainan.

**Helm, F. G.**

1809. Plantae novae Sibiriae. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 2: 106-108. pl. 8.  
Includes *Veronica leucantha* Helm. from the Altai region.

**Hélot, [L.]**

1857. Note sur une couleur verte, connue en Chine sous le nom de Lo-Kao, renfermant la description des procédés des fabriques de Azé, dans le Tché-Kiang. Ann. Prop. Foi 29: 142-157.  
The Latin name, probably *Rhamnus utilis*, is not given.

**Hemmi, T.**

- 1915a. On *Cyclodothis Pachysandrae* sp. nov. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (414)-(417). f. 1-5.  
Includes *Cyclodothis* gen. nov. described in Latin and Japanese.  
1915b. A new brown-spot disease on the leaf of *Glycine hispida* Maxim. caused by *Septoria glycines* sp. n. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 6: 12-17.  
In English with a Japanese summary.  
1916a. On the die-back disease of *Paulownia tomentosa* caused by a new species of *Valsa*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 304-315. f. 1-4.  
*V. paulowniae* Miyabe et Hemmi sp. nov., with bibliography, p. 315. See also Hemmi, T., 1916d.  
1916b. Kurze Mitteilung über einige parasitische Pilze Japans. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 334-344. f. 1-5.  
Five species, including two new ones.  
1916c. On a new canker-disease of *Prunus yedoensis*, P. Mume and other species caused by *Valsa japonica* Miyabe et Hemmi sp. n. Journ. Coll. Agr. Tohoku Univ. 7: 257-319. pl. 7-10.  
1916d. On the die-back disease of *Paulownia tomentosa*. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 6: 133-158. 4 f.  
In Japanese, with English description of *Valsa paulowniae* sp. nov. See also Hemmi, T., 1916a.  
1917. [On *Septoria* parasitic on the cultivated *Chrysanthemum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (309)-(325). f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese; contains a bibliography.  
1918a. Vorläufige Mitteilungen über eine neue Anthraknose von *Evonymus japonica*. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 1<sup>2</sup>: 9-15.  
In German with a résumé in Japanese; concerns *Gloeosporium evonymicolum* sp. nov.  
1918b. On *Ceratophorum setosum* Kirchner. (A preliminary note.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (311)-(318). f. 1-3.  
In Japanese.  
1918c. On the gloeosporiose of *Caladium*. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 7: 41-70. 1 pl.  
Text in Japanese.  
1919a. Vorläufige Mitteilung über eine Anthraknose von *Carthamus tinctorius*. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 1<sup>2</sup>: 1-11. f. 1, 2.  
*Gloeosporium carthami*, a transfer of *Marsonia carthami* Fukui, described in German, with a résumé in Japanese.  
1919b. On a disease of some leguminous plants caused by *Ceratophorum setosum* Kirchner. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 7: 116-127. pl. 2.  
Text in English; summary in Japanese.  
1920a. Kurze Mitteilung über drei Fälle von Anthraknose auf Pflanzen. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 1<sup>3</sup>: 13-21. pl. 1.  
In German, with a résumé in Japanese. *Gloeosporium japonicum* sp. nov. on *Mahonia japonica*, *Colletotrichum linicolum* sp. nov. on *Linum usitatissimum*, and *Gloeosporium illicis* sp. nov. on *Illicium anisatum*.  
1920b. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Morphologie und Physiologie der japanischen Gloeosporien. Journ. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 9: 1-159. pl. 1-3.  
1921. Nachträge zur Kenntnis der Gloeosporien. Journ. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 9: 305-346. pl. 13.

1926. Shokubutsu chibyôgaku hanron. [General treatise on remedies for plant diseases.] 1-408. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-154.  
In Japanese with an index of Latin names of causal organisms. The indexes and introduction are paged separately.
1928. An outline of experimental studies on the "indefinite" diseases of the rice plant. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 2108-2111. f. 1.  
Mentions various fungus diseases.
- 1932a. Notes on some Japanese fungi. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 160-167. f. 1-5.  
Seven species considered, none described as new.
- 1932b. Notes on fungi. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 416-417.  
In Japanese; concerns *Protomyces* spp. and *Clavaria* spp.
- 1932c. Studies on some wood-destroying fungi attacking conifers in Japan. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto 20: 1-29. pl. 1-5. f. 1-7.  
A critical discussion of various species, with a bibliography.
1933. On *Stereum induratum* Berk. and *Trametes Dickinsii* Berk. causing dry-rot of fagaceous woods. Forsch. Geb. Pflanzenkr. Univ. Kyoto 2: 328-333. pl. 6. f. 1. 2.  
In Japanese with English summary, p. 333. *Stereum induratum* occurs on species of *Quercus*, *Trametes dickinsii* on *Quercus*, *Castanea*, *Fagus*, and *Pasania*.
- 1934a. Cereal diseases and some aspects of cereal-disease investigations in Japan. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3185-3186.
- 1934b. On the distribution of cereal rusts in Japan and the relation of humidity to germination of unrediniospores of some species of Puccinia. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3187-3194.
- 1934c. [The genera *Coccochora* and *Coccochorella*.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 661-670. f. 1-4.  
A critical treatment in Japanese.
- 1934d. [Three species of Japanese fungi.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 1641-1647. f. 1-5.  
*Lachnocladium semivestitum*, *Gyrocephalus rufus*, and *Plectania coccinea* described in Japanese, none new.
- Hemmi, T., and Abe, Takuji.**  
1928. An outline of the investigations on the seed- and seedling-rot of rice caused by a water-mould, *Achlya proliferans* Nees. Jap. Journ. Bot. 4: 113-123. pl. 16.
- Hemmi, T., Hirayama, S., and Nojima, T.**  
1929. Studies on Fomes ulmarius causing the heartwood-rot of *Cryptomeria japonica*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 43: 657-675. f. 1-9.  
In Japanese with a résumé in English; literature, pp. 673-674.
- Hemmi, T., and Kurata, S.**  
1931a. Notes on three diseases of azaleas. Forsch. Geb. Pflanzenkr. Univ. Kyoto 1: 1-12. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-3.  
In English with a Japanese résumé. Leaf spot diseases caused by *Venturia rhododendri*, *Cercospora handelii*, and *Rhytisma shiraiana* sp. nov., the latter called "blackspot" by the author.
- 1931b. Studies on Septorioses of plants. II. *Septoria azaleae* Voglino causing the brown-spot disease of the cultivated azaleas in Japan. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 13: 1-22. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-4.  
For part I see Hemmi, T., and Nakamura, Hisao, 1927. For part III see Nakamura, Hisao, 1931.
- 1933-34. Miscellaneous notes on Japanese fungi. I. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 109-117. f. 1-4. 1933; (II) 3: 71-80. f. 1-4. 1934.  
In Japanese.
- Hemmi, T., Kurata, S., and Tohara, Y.**  
1933. [Gloeosporium Olivarium Alm. and Colletotrichum Spinaciae Ell. et Halst. on Spinacia oleracea.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 550-552.  
In Japanese.
- Hemmi, T., and Nakamura, Hisao.**  
1927. Studies on septorioses of plants I. Comparison of two different species of *Septoria* causing the leaf-spot diseases of the cultivated *Chrysanthemum*. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 3: 1-24. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-4.  
*Septoria chrysanthemella* and *S. obesa*. For part II see Hemmi, T., and Kurata, S., 1931b. For part III see Nakamura, Hisao, 1931.
- Hemmi, T., and Nojima, T.**  
1927. Contributions to the knowledge of anthracnoses of plants. I. Notes on three new or little known anthracnoses of the cultivated plants of Japan. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 3: 25-39. pl. 3. f. 1, 2.  
Includes *Gloeosporium kiotoense* sp. nov.
1928. Studies on *Polyporus orientalis* parasitic on the roots of pine trees. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 70-88. pl. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with an English résumé.
1934. [First discovery of a fungus gall in Japan.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 337-344. f. 1-10.  
In Japanese; concerns *Sorosphaera veronicae* on *Veronica arvensis*.
- Hemmi, T., and Yokogi, K.**  
1927. [Studies on Sclerotium diseases of the rice plants. I.] [Agr. & Hort. (Japan)] 2: 955-1094. 1 pl.  
The original has not been seen.
1928. Experimental studies on the pathogenicity of certain fungi on rice seedlings. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 7: 1-22. pl. 1, 2.  
*Helminthosporium*, *Hypochnus*, *Sclerotium*, spp.
- Hemsley, A.**  
1908. *Fatsia* (Aralia) Sieboldii. Gard. Chron. III. 44: 144.  
Native of Japan.
- Hemsley, W. B.**  
1875. The magnolias and their allies. Garden 8: 269-271.  
Includes general notes on various species of *Magnolia*, *Schizandra*, and *Kadsura* of eastern Asia.
- 1876a. Spindle trees. Garden 9: 213-215.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species of *Euonymus*.
- 1876b. The genus *Raphiolepis* (with a coloured figure of *R. salicifolia*). Garden 9: 596-597. pl. 26.  
Includes general notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1876c. The abelias (with a coloured figure of *Abelia triflora*). Garden 10: 58-59. pl. 29.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1876d. A graceful wall or rock shrub: *Desmodium penduliflorum* (Lespedeza bicolor var. Sieboldii). Garden 10: 216. pl. 35.  
A general note on this species from Japan and northern China.
- 1876e. The hydrangeas (with a coloured figure of *H. paniculata grandiflora*). Garden 10: 264-266. pl. 37.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1876f. Notes on some Chinese plants, with descriptions of a few new species. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 14: 205-210.  
An enumeration of a collection accumulated by F. B. Forbes from various parts of China, including descriptions of *Adenophora isabellae* Hemsl. sp. nov. from Chefoo, *Ruellia seclusa* S. Moore sp. nov. from Kiukiang, *Gymnadenia tryphlaeformis* Rehb. f. M.S. 1867 from Kiukiang, and several descriptions of unnamed species, possibly new.
- 1877a. *Exochorda grandiflora*. Garden 11: 152. pl. 62.  
A general note. The plate is colored.
- 1877b. Hardy azaleas (with a coloured figure of *A. mollis*). Garden 11: 428-429. pl. 75.  
Includes general notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1877c. The St. John's-worts, with a coloured figure of *Hypericum patulum*. Garden 12: 280-281. pl. 92.  
Includes general notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1877d. The genus *Clematis* (with a coloured figure of *C. indivisa lobata*). Garden 12: 400-403. pl. 97. f. 1-4.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1877e. The geographical distribution of garden plants (China-Japan region). Garden 12: 562-564. 5 f.  
A continued paper. The part cited concerns characteristic cultivated plants which originated in eastern Asia. For French translation see Hemsley, W. B., 1878b.
- 1878a. The daphnes of China and Japan (with a coloured plate of *Daphne odora* var. *Mazeli*). Garden 14: 442. pl. 154.  
General notes on 6 species and varieties.

**Hemsley, W. B. (continued.)**

- 1878b. La distribution géographique des plantes. Belg. Hort. 28: 266-274, 286-296, 320-353.  
A translation of Hemsley, W. B., 1877e.
- 1879a. Bambusa heterocycla. Garden 15: 75. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1879b. The shrubby spiraeas with pinnately-divided leaves. Garden 16: 217. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1879c. The Chinese Fontanesia. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 17: 212-213.  
*F. chinensis* Hance is considered a synonym of *F. fortunei* Carr. See Hance, H. F., 1879c.
- 1880a. The herbaceous spiraeas (with a figure of *S. palmata*). Garden 17: 36. pl. 214.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species. The plate is colored.
- 1880b. Weigela or diervillas. Garden 17: 410. pl. 231.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species. The plate is colored.
1883. Chinese botanical literature. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 19: 687-688.  
Notes on Breitschneider's publications and on the Chi wu ming shi t'u kao published in 1848 (see Appendix Wu Chi-chün, 1848).
- 1885a. New species of Primula from the mountains of Yunnan, western China. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 24: 712-713.  
Brief notes on 16 species described in Franchet, A., 1885c.
- 1885b. New Chinese plants. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 23: 286-287.  
*Ceropegia trichantha*, *Aristolochia fordiana*, *A. westlandi*, and *Podocarpus insignis* from near Hongkong.
1886. The report on the Primula conference, held at South Kensington on April 20th and 21st, 1886. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. London 7: 157-295. f. 1-28.  
Consists of reports and short papers by various authors, these listed separately in this bibliography. The author or editor is not given, but is assumed to be W. B. Hemsley from a report in Nature (London) 35: 561-562. 1887. See Hemsley, W. B., 1887c.
- 1887a. Japanese varieties of Hepatica and of Adonis amurensis. Gard. Chron. III. 2: 491.  
Chiefly horticultural.
- 1887b. Rubus Henryi, Hemsl. et O. Ktze. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1705.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887c. Primroses. Nature (London) 35: 561-562.  
Consists of a review of the geographical distribution as discussed in Hemsley, W. B., 1886.
- 1889a. Recent botanical discoveries in China. I. Gard. & For. 2: 122-124, (II) 230-231, (III) 266-267, (IV) 291, (V) 362-363.  
Discusses various species collected by A. Henry and others.
- 1889b. The Chinese and Japanese species of Buddleia. Gard. Chron. III. 5: 595-596.  
Notes on 7 species from eastern Asia.
- 1889c. The history of the Chrysanthemum. Gard. Chron. III. 6: 521-523, 555-557, 585-586, 652-654.  
Includes data on dates of introduction into Europe, and a conspectus of the species of eastern Asia, with synonyms, from which the cultivated forms were derived.
- 1889d. Faberia sinensis, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 19: pl. 1815.  
A new genus from Szechwan.
- 1890a. The genus Asarum. Gard. Chron. III. 7: 420-422.  
Includes several eastern Asiatic species, some described as new.
- 1890b. Paulownia Fortunei. Gard. Chron. III. 7: 448.  
A new species, native of China.
- 1890c. The wild progenitors of the Chrysanthemum. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 12: 111-114.  
Gives a very full synonymy of *C. indicum*.
- 1891a. A Burmannia in Japan. Ann. Bot. 5: 407.  
A new record of *B. nepalensis*.
- 1891b. A new Japanese Chrysanthemum. Gard. Chron. III. 9: 584.  
*C. sinense* var. *satsumensis* Yatabe redescribed.
- 1891c. Recent botanical discoveries in China and eastern Burma. I. Gard. & For. 4: 74-75, (II) 88, (III) 98-99, (IV) 123-124, (V) 135, (VI) 219, (VII) 267.  
Includes notes on various Chinese species.
- 1891d. Pedicularis vagans, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1978.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1892a. Note on the genus Henrya. Bull. Torrey Club 19: 97.  
*Neohenrya "angustissima"* is proposed as a new name for *Henrya "angustissima"* of China, an error for *Henrya angustianana* (Acanthaceae).
- 1892b. Coriaria terminalis, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2220.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1892c. Pleurospermum franchetianum, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2244.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1892d. Observation on a botanical collection made by Mr. A. E. Pratt in western China, with descriptions of some new Chinese plants from various collections. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 29: 298-322. pl. 29-33.  
A review of the collection with descriptions of many new species.
- 1894a. Japanese horticultural literature. Gard. Chron. III. 15: 69-70.  
Data on various Japanese botanical works, especially Shimada, Mochifusa, 1759 (Jap. append.). For extracts in German see Goeze, E., 1894.
- 1894b. Spiraea bracteata, Zabel. Gard. Chron. III. 15: 746.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894c. On two small collections of dried plants from Tibet. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 30: 101-130. pl. 4, 5.  
Collections by Thorold and Picot. The introduction is by R. Strachey. Includes several new species. For review see Drude, O., 1894.
- 1894d. Mr. Woodville Rockhill's central Tibet plants. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 30: 131-140.  
An enumeration with descriptions of several new species; republished in Rockhill, W. W., 1894.
- 1895a. Petrocosmea grandiflora, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2410.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1895b. Descriptions of some new plants from eastern Asia, chiefly from the Island of Formosa, presented by Dr. Augustine Henry, F. L. S., to the Herbarium, Royal Gardens, Kew. Ann. Bot. 9: 143-160. pl. 7, 8.  
Thirty-four new species in various families.
- 1896a. Oreosolen unguiculatus, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2467.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1896b. Corydalis Boweri, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2468.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1896c. Sedum rotundatum, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2469.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1896d. Nepeta decolorans, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2470.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1896e. Polygonum (§ Aconogon) tibeticum, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2471.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1896f. Littledalea tibetica, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2472.  
A new genus from Tibet.
- 1896g. Senecio (§ Cremanthodium) Prattii, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2491.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1896h. Aster Bowerii, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2495.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1896i. The flora of Tibet. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1896: 207-216.  
An enumeration of collections by G. R. Littledale, including several new species by W. B. Hemsley.

- 1897a. *Ficus heteromorpha*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2533, 2534.  
A new species from Kiangsi, Hupeh, and Szechwan.
- 1897b. *Ficus Kingiana*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2535.  
A new species from Formosa.
- 1897c. *Ficus stenophylla*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2536.  
A new species from Hainan, Szechwan, and Hupeh.
- 1897d. *Machilus Thunbergii*, Sieb. & Zucc. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2538.  
Native of eastern Asia. See also Kanehira, R., 1930a.
- 1898a. *Coriaria terminalis*. Gard. Chron. III. **23**: 110.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1898b. *Poupartia Fordii*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2557.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1898c. *Microula tibetica*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2562.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1899a. The flora of China. Gard. Chron. III. **25**: 33.  
A brief review of the botanical work accomplished from the beginning of European contacts with China.
- 1899b. *Ranunculus involueratus*, Maxim. et R. similis, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2586.  
Natives of Tibet. The second species is new.
- 1899c. *Senecio* (§ *Cremanthodium*) *Deasyi*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2587.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1899d. *Saussurea Wellbyi*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2588.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1899e. *Quercus Carlesii*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2591.  
A new species from Fukien.
- 1899f. *Moseleya pinnata*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2592.  
A new species from Yunnan. *Moseleya* nom. nov. is proposed to replace *Hornemannia*.
- 1899g. *Anisadenia pubescens*, Griff. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2593.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1899h. *Reinwardtia sinensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2594.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1899i. *Zanthoxylum multifoliolatum*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2595.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1899j. *Fraxinus* (§ *Ornus*) *malacophylla*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2598.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1899k. *Petrocosmea iodoides*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2599.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1899l. *Petrocosmea minor*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2600.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1899m. *Passiflora Henryi*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2623.  
Includes *P. franchetiana*. Both are new species from Yunnan.
- 1899n. *Shortia sinensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2624.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1899o. *Lepedeza diversifolia*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2625.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1899p. *Cydonia sinensis*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1899**: 224-225.  
A discussion of nomenclature.
- 1899-1900. *Actinostemma biglandulosum*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2622, 2645.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900a. *Begonia Augustinei*. Gard. Chron. III. **28**: 286.  
Native of central or western China, here described as new.
- 1900b. *Lysionotus carnosus*. Gard. Chron. III. **28**: 349-350.  
Native of China, here described as new.
- 1900c. *Shuteria sinensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2626.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900d. *Dumasia cordifolia*, Benth. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2627.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1900e. *Sloanea hongkongensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2628.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1900f. *Helicia grandis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2631.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900g. *Lonicera calcarata*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2632.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1900h. *Leycesteria sinensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2633.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900i. *Lysimachia insignis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2634.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900j. *Begonia Bretschneideriana*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2635.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1900k. *Onosma exsertum*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2639.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900l. *Koelreuteria minor*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2642.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1900m. *Osteomeles subrotunda*, C. Koch. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2644.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1900n. *Dichotomanthes tristaniaecarpa*, Kurz. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2653.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1900o. *Cydonia cathayensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2657, 2658.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1900p. *Quercus Rex*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2663.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900q. *Quercus Fordiana*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2664.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900r. *Quercus cornea*, Lour. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2665.  
Native of Hainan and Hongkong.
- 1900s. *Scrofella chinensis*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2668.  
Native of Szechwan. Accompanied by an *errata* note on the systematic arrangement of the genus and a discussion of Franchet, A., 1900a.
- 1900t. *Calorhabdos Brunoniana*, Benth. (and dissections of *C. cauloptera*, Hance). Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2669.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1900u. *Botryopleuron venosum*, Hemsl. (and dissections of *B. stenostachyum*, Hemsl.). Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2670.  
A new genus from Chekiang and Hupeh.
- 1900v. *Plectranthus calcaratus*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2671.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900w. *Tupidanthus calyptratus*, Hook. f. et T. Thoms. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2672.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1900x. *Aspidopterys oboordata*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2673.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900y. *Clerodendron subscaposum*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2675.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1900z. Notes on an exhibition of plants from China recently collected by Dr. A. Henry and Mr. W. Hancock. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **34**: 474-478.  
Concerns 13 species from southern Yunnan. None are new.
- 1901a. On *Itoa*, a new genus of Bixineae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **15**: 1-2.  
Includes *I. orientalis* sp. nov. The introduction is by Tokutaro Ito.

## Hemsley, W. B. (continued.)

- 1901b. Dr. Augustine Henry. Gard. Chron. III. 30: 85-86.  
1 f.  
Gives some data regarding Henry's botanical work in China.
- 1901c. *Itoa orientalis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 27: pl. 2688.  
A new genus and species from Yunnan.
- 1901d. *Lysimachia trientalioides*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2707.  
A new species from Szechwan and Kweichow.
- 1901e. *Bretschneidera sinensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2708.  
A new genus and species from Yunnan.
- 1901f. *Embelia saxatilis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2724.  
Includes *E. procumbens*. Both are new species from Yunnan.
- 1901g. *Embelia polypodioides*, Hemsl. et Mez. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2725.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1902a. *Carolinella Henryi*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2726.  
A new genus from Yunnan.
- 1902b. *Radermachera pentandra*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2728.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1902c. *Diurandthera major*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2734.  
A new genus and species from western China; includes *D. minor* comb. nov. (*Paradisea minor*).
- 1902d. *Millettia pachycarpa*, Benth. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2738.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1902e. *Ainsliaea elegans*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2747.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1903a. *Arisaema japonicum*, ♂. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 129: pl. 7910.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1903b. *Lysimachia crispidens*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. 129: pl. 7919.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1903c. *Iris gracilipes*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. 129: pl. 7926.  
Native of Japan.
- 1903d. Two new plants from China. Gard. Chron. III. 33: 81-82.  
Includes the original description of *Cardiandra sinensis* from China and data on *Kolkwitzia amabilis*.
- 1903e. Two new spiraeas from China. Gard. Chron. III. 33: 258.  
Includes *S. veitchii* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1903f. The Chinese tulip-tree. Gard. Chron. III. 34: 370.  
*Liriodendron chinense* Hemsl. based on *L. tulipifera* L. var. *chinensis* Hemsl.
- 1903g. *Tanakaia radicans*. Garden 63: 334.  
Native of Japan.
- 1903h. *Eurya obliquifolia*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2761.  
Includes *E. henryi*. Both are new species from Yunnan.
- 1903i. *Wahlenbergia brevipes*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2768.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1903j. *Carolinella cordifolia*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2775.  
Includes *C. obovata*. Both are new species from Yunnan.
- 1903k. On the germination of the seeds of *Davidia involu-crata*, Baill. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 35: 556-559. pl. 19.  
Contains geographical and botanical data.
- 1904a. *Arethusa sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7935.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1904b. *Tanakaia radicans*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7943.  
Native of Japan.
- 1904c. *Kirengeshoma palmata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7944.  
Native of Japan. For republication see Yoshinaga, Torama, 1930.
- 1904d. *Lysimachia Henryi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7961.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1904e. *Chrysanthemum ornatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7965.  
A new species from Japan.
- 1904f. *Rosa gigantea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7972.  
Native of eastern India, northern Burma, and western China.
- 1904g. *Mucuna sempervirens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7978.  
Native of Hupeh, Kweichow, and Chekiang.
- 1904h. *Loropetalum chinense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7979.  
Native of southern China and eastern India.
- 1904i. *Jasminum primulinum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7981.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1904j. *Dendrobium bellatulum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7985.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1904k. *Cydonia sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 130: pl. 7988.  
Native of China.
- 1904l. *Lonicera tragophylla*. Gard. Chron. III. 36: 151. 1 pl.  
Native of Hupeh. Contains a republication of the original description.
- 1905a. *Rosa Hugonis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 131: pl. 8004.  
A new species from Shensi or Szechwan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 3: 186. 1906.
- 1905b. *Derris alborubra*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 131: pl. 8008.  
A new species. Includes also *D. hancei* sp. nov., both from Kwangtung. The description of the first is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 3: 187. 1906.
- 1905c. *Meconopsis integrifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 131: pl. 8027.  
Native of western China and Tibet.
- 1905d. *Petasites japonicus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 131: pl. 8032.  
Native of Japan, Sakhalin, and Kamchatka.
- 1905e. *Senecio Veitchianus* and *S. Wilsonianus*, new species of the section *Ligularia* from China. Gard. Chron. III. 38: 212-213.  
Natives of western China. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 173-174. 1905.
- 1905f. Historical notes on *Nepenthes*. Garden 67: 250, 269.  
Includes data on *N. phyllamphora* (= *N. mirabilis*) from China.
- 1905g. *Liriodendron chinense*, Sarg. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2785.  
Native of Kiangsi, Hupeh, and Szechwan.
- 1905h. *Euptelea Davidiana*, Baill. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2787.  
Native of Szechwan, Yunnan, and Hupeh.
- 1905i. *Rhabdothamnopsis sinensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2788.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1905j. *Alniphyllum pterospermum*, Mats. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2791.  
Native of Formosa, Fukien, Hainan, and Yunnan.
- 1905k. *Justicia patentiflora*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 28: pl. 2792.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1906a. *Nepenthes Phyllamphora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 132: pl. 8067.  
Native of eastern tropical Asia, including China and western Polynesia.
- 1906b. *Rhododendron Fordii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 132: pl. 8111.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1906c. The genus *Corylopsis*, with a description of a new species. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 18-19. f. 12.  
Includes *C. sinensis* sp. nov. from China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 363-364. 1907.



- 1906d. A new Chinese lilac with pinnate leaves. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 68-69.  
*Syringa pinnatifolia* sp. nov. from western China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 365. 1907.
- 1906e. A new species of Rodgersia with pinnate leaves. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 115.  
*R. sambucifolia* sp. nov. from western China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 365. 1907.
- 1906f. *Primula orbicularis*. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 290, 403, f. 164.  
 Native of western China, described here as new. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 369. 1907.
- 1906g. *Senecio* (*Eusenecio*) *Faberi*. Gard. Chron. III. 40: 43.  
 Native of Szechwan.
- 1906h. *Aleurites Fordii*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2801, 2802.  
 A new species from Hongkong, Fukien, Chekiang, Kiangsi, Hupeh, and Yunnan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 260. 1908.
- 1906i. *Diospyros sinensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2804.  
 Native of Szechwan and Hupeh.
- 1906j. *Clematoclethra Hemsleyi*, Baill. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2808.  
 Native of Hupeh. Includes *C. grandis*, *C. wilsoni*, and *C. disticha*, spp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1906k. *Sinowilsonia Henryi*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2817.  
 A new genus from Hupeh. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 264-265. 1908.
- 1906l. *Corylopsis glandulifera*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2818.  
 A new species from Kiangsi and Chekiang. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 266. 1908.
- 1906m. *Corylopsis Wilsoni*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2819.  
 Includes *C. henryi*. Both are new species from Hupeh. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 266-267. 1908.
- 1906n. *Corylopseos specierum diversarum analyses*. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2820.  
 Includes *Corylopsis multiflora*, *C. henryi*, and *C. sinensis* from Fukien and Hupeh.
- 1906o. Revision of the synonymy of the species of *Aleurites*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1906: 119-121.  
 Includes *A. cordata* and *A. fordii* from China, Japan, Formosa, etc.
- 1907a. *Viburnum Carlesii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8114.  
 Native of Korea.
- 1907b. *Diospyros Kaki*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8127.  
 Native of eastern India, China, and Japan.
- 1907c. *Primula orbicularis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8135.  
 Native of western China.
- 1907d. *Rhododendron Delavayi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8137.  
 Native of Yunnan.
- 1907e. *Rosa Soulieana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8158.  
 Native of western China.
- 1907f. *Rhododendron intricatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8163.  
 Native of China.
- 1907g. *Shortia uniflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8166.  
 Native of Japan.
- 1907h. *Primula muscarioides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8168.  
 Native of Yunnan.
- 1907i. *Rhododendron intricatum*, Franchet. Gard. Chron. III. 41: 262, f. 111.  
 Native of western China.
- 1907j. *Anemone millefolium*, Hemsl. et E. H. Wils. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2830.  
 From Szechwan.
- 1907k. *Sabia gracilis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2831.  
 A new species from Szechwan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 339. 1908.
- 1907l. *Meliosma Henryi*, Diels. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2832.  
 Native of Hupeh.
- 1907m. *Sassafras Tzumu*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2833.  
 Native of Hupeh, Chekiang, and Kiangsi.
- 1907n. *Sycopsis Tutcheri*, Hemsl. (with male flowers of *S. sinensis*, D. Oliv.). Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2834.  
 The first is a new species from Hongkong. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 340. 1908. The latter is redescribed from Szechwan. See Oliver, D., 1890d.
- 1907o. *Distylium chinense*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2835.  
 Includes *D. myricoides* and *D. strictum*, all new species, the first from Hupeh, the others from Fukien. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 340-342. 1908.
- 1907p. *Sycopsis Dunnii*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2836.  
 Includes *S. laurifolia*, both new species, the first from Fukien, the second from Yunnan. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 342. 1908.
- 1907q. *Altingia gracilipes*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2837.  
 A new species from Fukien.
- 1907r. *Sinofranchetia chinensis*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2842.  
 A new genus from Hupeh and Szechwan. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 343-344. 1908.
- 1907s. *Stauntonia Brunoniana*, Wall. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2843.  
 Native of Yunnan.
- 1907t. *Stauntonia chinensis*, DC. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2846.  
 Native of Hongkong.
- 1907u. *Stauntonia obovata*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2847.  
 A new species from Hongkong. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 344-345. 1908.
- 1907v. *Stauntonia longipes*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2848.  
 A new species from Hupeh. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 345-346. 1908.
- 1907w. *Stauntonia parviflora*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 29: pl. 2849.  
 Includes *S. brevipes*. Both are new species from Yunnan and Hupeh respectively. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 346. 1908.
- 1907x. *Sassafras* in China (*Sassafras Tzumu*, Hemsl.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1907: 55-56.  
 Contains a tabular comparison with *S. officinalis* of North America.
- 1908a. *Viburnum utile*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8174.  
 Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1908b. *Pseudolarix Fortunei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8176.  
 Native of Chekiang and Kiangsi.
- 1908c. *Rehmannia angulata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8177.  
 Native of Hupeh and Kweichow.
- 1908d. *Rosa Willmottiae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8186.  
 Native of western China.
- 1908e. *Begonia cathayana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8202.  
 A new species from Yunnan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 176. 1909.
- 1908f. The genus *Dipelta*. Gard. Chron. III. 44: 101-103, f. 37.  
*Dipelta ventricosa* sp. nov. from western China, with a discussion of the other species. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 379-380. 1910.
- 1908g. Asiatic *Lardizabalaceae*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1908: 459-461.  
 A technical discussion of generic limitations; includes Chinese genera.

**Hemsley, W. B. (continued.)**

- 1909a. *Cornus macrophylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **135**: pl. 8261. Native from Japan through China to northwestern Himalaya.
- 1909b. *Rhododendron coombense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **135**: pl. 8280. Native of China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 337. 1910.
- 1909c. *Cephalotaxus drupacea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **135**: pl. 8285. Native of China and Japan.
- 1909d. *Cornus capitata* (syn. *Benthania fragifera*). Gard. Chron. III. **45**: 83. f. 43, 44. Native of western China.
- 1909e. *Davidia*. Gard. Chron. III. **45**: 321. Discusses the several species described in Dode, L. A., 1908c.
- 1909f. *Gentiana Veitchiorum*. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 178. f. 74. Native of western China.
- 1909g. The genus *Eremurus*. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 181-182. A review of Fedtschenko, O. A., 1909c, with a translation of the key to the species, and notes on the Chinese forms.
- 1909h. *Berberis Gagnepainii*. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 225-226. f. 96. Native of western China.
- 1909i. *Cornus macrophylla*, and some Asiatic congeners. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1909**: 329-335. A segregation of species formerly passing as *C. macrophylla* Wall., including notes on many species occurring in eastern Asia.
- 1910a. *Rhododendron Keiskei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8300. Native of Japan.
- 1910b. *Rhododendron mucronulatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8304. Native of central and eastern Asia.
- 1910c. *Rhododendron Harrovianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8309. Native of western China.
- 1910d. *Dipelta floribunda*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8310. Native of western China.
- 1910e. *Rhododendron flavidum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8326. Native of western China.
- 1910f. *Rosa Moyesii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8338. Native of Szechwan.
- 1910g. New Chinese rhododendrons. Gard. Chron. III. **47**: 4-5. *R. primulinum*, *R. harrovianum*, and *R. benthamianum*, spp. nov. from western China. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **11**: 95-96. 1912.
- 1911a. *Rhododendron sutchuenense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **137**: pl. 8362. Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1911b. *Rhododendron lacteum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **137**: pl. 8372. Native of western China.
- 1911c. *Viburnum rhytidophyllum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **137**: pl. 8382. Native of western China.
- 1911d. *Viburnum Henryi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **137**: pl. 8393. Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1911e. *Rhododendron ambiguum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **137**: pl. 8400. A new species from western China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **14**: 407-408. 1916.
- 1911f. Persimmons (*Diospyros Kaki*, Linn. f. and *D. Roxburghii*, Carrière). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1911**: 234-245. Contains introduction, description of species, "Synonymy and coloured figures of named varieties of *Diospyros kaki* . . .", "Early history of the kaki", and a bibliography.
- 1912a. *Davidia involucreta*, var. *Vilmoriniana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8432. A new variety from western China.
- 1912b. *Viburnum coriaceum*. Gard. Chron. III. **52**: 363. f. 165. A discussion of the species and its distribution extending into western and central China.
- 1912c. *Sinomenium diversifolium*. Gard. Chron. III. **52**: 402. f. 178. Native of central and western China.
- 1912d. *Hamamelis mollis*. Gard. Chron. III. **52**: 488. f. 211. Native of Hupeh.
1914. The wood-oil trees of China and Japan. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1914**: 1-4. A discussion and partial reproduction of Wilson, E. H., 1913b. See also Smith, M., 1905.
- Hemsley, W. B., and Pearson, H. H. W.**  
1900. Die botanischen Ergebnisse. In Sven Hedin, Die geographisch-wissenschaftlichen Ergebnisse meiner Reisen in Zentralasien, 1894-1897. Peterm. Mitteil. Ergänzungsh. **28**<sup>181</sup>: 372-375. An enumeration without new species.
1902. The flora of Tibet or High Asia; being a consolidated account of the various Tibetan botanical collections in the herbarium of the Royal Gardens, Kew, together with an exposition of what is known of the flora of Tibet. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **35**: 124-265. pl. 7. Includes a discussion, an enumeration of species, and a bibliography. It is abstracted in Gard. Chron. III. **27**: 303. 1900, in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **38**: 238-239. 1900, and in Nature (London) **62**: 46. 1900.
- Hemsley, W. B., and Wilson, E. H.**  
1906. Some new Chinese plants. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1906**: 147-163. Thirty-four new species or new combinations from collections of E. H. Wilson. 1899-1902, described by W. B. Hemsley and the collector.
1907. A new Chinese *Rhododendron*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1907**: 244-246. Contains a description of *R. mariesii* sp. nov. from Hupeh, and notes on various other species.
1910. Chinese rhododendrons: Determinations and descriptions of new species. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1910**: 101-120.
- Henckel, A. H.**  
1925. [Einige Materialien zum Phytoplankton des Baikalsees.] Bull. Inst. Rech. Biol. Univ. Perm. **3**: 285-290. An enumeration in Russian with a German summary.
- Henckel, J. F.**  
1733. De plantis Sinensium, ad confinia Siberiae australis nuper observatis. Act. Phys. Med. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. **3**: 354-356. A list of 26 species.
- Henderson, E. M.**  
1924. The stem structure of *Sargentodoxa cuneata* Rehd. et Wils. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) **29**: 57-62. 1 f. Comparative anatomy.
- Henderson, G., and Hume, A. O.**  
1873. Lahore to Yarkand. Incidents of the route, and natural history of the countries traversed by the expedition of 1870, under T. D. Forsyth, Esq., C. B. i-xiv, 1-370. illustr. Part II, chapt. 3. pp. 308-346, contains a "List of plants found in Tibet and Yarkand during the expedition of 1870", with descriptions of new species by J. D. Hooker, G. Bentham, and W. Munro. Several new algae are briefly described, the author not indicated.
- Henkel, F.**  
1909. Les arbres nains des Japonais. Journ. Hort. Vitic. Suisse **6**: 145-148. Concerns introduction and cultivation of dwarf conifers.
- 1910-11. A journey to Japan. Gard. Chron. III. **48**: 153, 176-177. f. 69, 70, 195-196. f. 76-78, 211-212. f. 83-85, 259-260. 1910; **49**: 85, 116-117, 148. 1911. A narrative of a journey from Europe through the Suez Canal, including a few notes regarding cultivated plants in Japan.

**Henkel, J. B., and Hochstetter, W.**

1865. Synopsis der Nadelhölzer, deren charakteristischen Merkmale nebst Andeutungen über ihre Cultur und ausdauer in Deutschlands Klima. i-xxviii, 1-446.

Contains descriptions and notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

**Henley, T. F.**

1851. Notice regarding the green vegetable dye of the Chinese. Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India 8: 232-234.

The plant origin is not stated, probably *Rhamnus tinctorius* vel. aff.

**Hennings, P.**

1889. Über Picea Alcockiana und ajanensis, zwei gewöhnlich miteinander verwechselte Fichtenarten unserer Gärten. Gartenflora 38: 216-222. f. 40.

Native of Japan.

1890. Über Abies Eichleri Lauche = A. Veitchii Lindl. Gartenflora 39: 377-379. f. 66.

Native of Japan.

1893. Fungi Warburgiani. Hedwigia 32: 216-227. pl. 8.

A list with descriptions of new species, including various references to Japan, Formosa, and the Liu Kiu Islands.

1893-94. Einige neue und interessante Pilze aus dem Königl. Botanischen Museum in Berlin. Hedwigia 32: 61-64. pl. 7. 1893; (II) 33: 229-233. 1894.

Contains a description of *Puccinia schottmülleri* and *Roestelia photinae*, spp. nov. from Japan. For critical review see Massee, G., 1893.

1898. Fungi turkestanici. Hedwigia 37: 290-292.

Includes *Ustilago utriculosa* and *Tubercularia vulgaris* from Tien Shan and *Puccinia waldsteiniae* from the Amur region.

1899a. Fungi. In Warburg. Monsunia 1: 1-38. pl. 1.

An enumeration of species collected, including some from eastern Asia.

1899b. Über essbare japanische Pilze. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 2: 385-386.

General botanical notes.

1900a. Einige neue Uredineen aus verschiedenen Gebieten. Hedwigia 39: Beibl. 153-155.

Includes *Aecidium akebiae* and *A. lophanthi*, spp. nov. from Japan.

1900b. Fleischige Pilze aus Japan. Hedwigia 39. Beibl.: 155-157.

A list without new species.

1900-05. Fungi japonici. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 28: 259-280. 1900; (II) 29: 146-153. 1900; (III) 32: 34-46. 1902; (IV) 31: 728-742. 1902; (V) 34: 593-606. 1905; (VI) 37: 156-166. 1905.

An enumeration, including several new species from collections of M. Shirai and S. Kusano in the vicinity of Tokyo.

1901-03. Einige neue japanische Uredineen. Hedwigia 40. Beibl.: 25-26. (II) 124-125. 1901; (III) 41. Beibl.: 13-21. 1902; (IV) 42. Beibl.: 107-108. 1903.

Contains descriptions of 26 new species and notes on a few old species.

1902. Fungi nonnulli novi ex regionibus variis. Hedwigia 41. Beibl.: 61-66.

Includes descriptions of four new species from Japan.

1904. Einige neue Pilze aus Japan. Hedwigia 43: 140-146, 150-153.

Numerous new species described.

**Henrard, J. T.**

1925. Plants collected during the year 1922 by Mr. and Mrs. Visser-Hoofst during their Kara-Korum-Expedition. Med. Rijks Herb. Leiden 52: 1-9.

A systematic enumeration based partly on material from western Tibet.

1926-33. A critical revision of the genus *Aristida*, being a preliminary study and an introduction to the monograph. Med. Rijks Herb. Leiden 54: i-viii, 1-747. 372 f.

A study of type specimens, with republication of original descriptions, preliminary to the author's monographic work, see Henrard, J. T., 1929-33.

1928. *Paspalum Delavayi* spec. nov. aus China. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 24: 239.

Native of Yunnan.

1929-33. A monograph of the genus *Aristida*. Med. Rijks Herb. Leiden 58: 1-54. pl. 1-60. 1929; 58<sup>2</sup>: 155-325. pl. 61-150. 1932; (index) 58<sup>3</sup>: i-xii. 1933.

Monographic. The descriptions are arranged in the form of a key.

1930. New or insufficiently known species and new binomials in the genus *Digitaria*. Med. Rijks Herb. Leiden 61: 1-21. 4 f.

Includes *D. bifasciculata* from Yunnan, a transfer of *Panicum bifasciculatum* Trin., *D. platycarpa* comb. nov. from the Bonin Islands (*Panicum platycarpum* Trin.), and *Hemigymnia malabarica* comb. nov. from Kwangtung (*Panicum malabaricum* L.).

1934. Notes on the genus *Digitaria*, with descriptions of new species. Blumea 1: 90-114.

Includes critical notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Henry, A.**

1888. Chinese names of plants. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser. 22: 233-283.

A list of 565 romanized names, arranged alphabetically, with characters and Latin equivalents. This paper originally appeared in the monthly journal, the "Messenger" published in Shanghai. See Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a. (2: 778).

1891. Memorandum on the jute and hemp of China. China Mart. Cust. II. Spec. Ser. 16: 5-8.

Includes botanical notes on various textile plants.

1893. Notes on economic botany of China. 1-68.

This paper originally appeared in the "Messenger." See Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a. A typewritten index of 49 pp. is attached to the copy in the library of the U. S. Department of Agriculture.

1895. Shu-lang root (*Dioscorea rhipogonoides*, Oliver). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1895: 230-231.

Botanical and economic notes.

1896a. Chinese soap trees. Amer. Drugg. 29: 317.

General notes on 14 species of trees used in China in making soap. For extract see Garden 51: 35. 1897.

1896b. [Notes on the flora of Formosa.] In N. Perkins, Report on Formosa. Comm. Rep. Consuls China (Gt. Britain) 1896<sup>1</sup>: 16-22.

A general description, apparently republished in next entry.

1896c. Botany of Formosa. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1896: 65-76.

A general account with various floristic comparisons, extracted from the preceding entry.

1896d. A list of plants from Formosa with some preliminary remarks on the geography, nature of the flora and economic botany of the island. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan 24. Suppl.: 1-118.

A list of 1428 species with notes.

1897a. [Letter from Mengtse.] Gard. & For. 10: 172.

Contains brief notes on the flora of Yunnan.

1897b. Notes from southwestern China. Gard. & For. 10: 461-462.

Excerpts from a letter written by A. Henry from Mengtse.

1897c. Botanical exploration in Yunnan. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1897: 99-101.

A letter written from Mengtse concerning the author's experiences. It is published also in Gard. Chron. III. 22: 231-232. 1897.

1897d. The production of camphor in China. Pharm. Journ. (London) 53: 201.

Chiefly economic data on *Cinnamomum camphora*.

1897-99. A budget from Yunnan. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1897: 407-414. 1897; 1898: 289-297. 1898; 1899: 46-50. 1899.

Extracts from the author's letters from Yunnan relative to the flora.

1898. Some exports of south China and Indo-China. Pharm. Journ. (London) 60: 47-48.

Chiefly economic data.

1901. Notes on Chinese lilies. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 26: 346-350. f. 180-182.

General notes on various species of *Lilium*. See also P., H., 1902a.

## Henry, A. (continued).

- 1902a. The wild form of *Primula sinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 31: 269-270. f. 84, 85.
- 1902b. The wild forms of *Clematis florida*, *C. patens*, &c. Gard. Chron. III. 32: 51-52. f. 29.  
A discussion of various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1902c. The genus *Astilbe*. Gard. Chron. III. 32: 95. f. 34, 154-156, 171.  
Includes all the species then known, mostly from eastern Asia.
- 1902d. The four species of *Rodgersia*. Gard. Chron. III. 32: 131-132. f. 44.  
General notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1902e. *Senecio* (*Ligularia*) *clivorum* and its allies. Gard. Chron. III. 32: 217-218. 1 pl.  
Discusses various species of eastern Asia.
- 1902f. *Corydalis thalictrifolia* (Franchet). Gard. Chron. III. 32: 288. 1 pl. f. 94.  
Native of central China.
- 1902g. The wild forms of the *Chrysanthemum*. Gard. Chron. III. 31: 301-302. f. 93, 94.  
A consideration of the wild eastern Asiatic species from which the cultivated forms of the garden *Chrysanthemum* have been derived.
- 1902h. Midst Chinese forests. Garden 61: 3-6. 2 f.  
General notes on the vegetation of western China and on individual species observed.
- 1902i. The Chinese *Libocedrus*. Garden 62: 183. 1 f.  
A general note on *L. macrolepis*.
- 1902j. Notes on lilies. *Lilium Henryi*. Garden 62: 234. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1902k. Wild Chinese roses. Gard. Chron. III. 31: 438-439. f. 170-172.  
A consideration of various eastern Asiatic species of *Rosa* from which garden forms have been derived. For German translation see Henry, A., 1903d.
- 1902l. Chinese drugs and medicinal plants. Pharm. Journ. (London) 68: 315-319, 323-324.  
Includes comments of botanical value. Reprint, 1-15. 1902.
- 1903a. Chinese maples. Gard. Chron. III. 33: 21-22, 62-63, 100.  
Includes *Dipteronia dyerana* sp. nov. from Yunnan and notes on 24 species of *Acer*.
- 1903b. Some new trees and shrubs of western China. Flora & Sylva 1: 217-218.  
General notes, republished from The Garden.
- 1903c. Pai-tan tree (*Dalbergia hupeana*, Hance). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1903: 25. 1 pl.  
The plate is reproduced from Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1968, 1891. See Oliver, D., 1891k.
- 1903d. Ursprung einiger wilder Rosen des äussersten Ostens (*Rosa indica*, *R. gigantea*, *R. Banksiae*, *R. microcarpa* und *R. Colletii*). Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 28: 433-435.  
A translation by K. Josefsky of Henry, A., 1902k.
1904. *Jasminum primulinum* (Hemsley). Flora & Sylva 2: 168-169. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
- 1905a. Botanical collecting. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 43: 160-162.  
A report of a discourse before the Linnean Society; includes some references to collecting in China. For abstract see the next entry.
- 1905b. Abstract of Dr. Augustine Henry's discourse on botanical collecting. Proc. Linn. Soc. London 117: 62-64.  
Reported also in the preceding entry.
1911. A new genus of Coniferae. Gard. Chron. III. 49: 66-68. f. 32-35.  
*Fokienia hodginsii* A. Henry and H. H. Thomas from Fukien described and illustrated. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 12: 320. 1913.
1912. The giant cypress of Formosa. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 132-133. f. 53, 54.  
*Cupressus* (*Chamaecyparis*) *formosensis*.
1913. *Populus Maximowiczii*. Gard. Chron. III. 53: 198. f. 38, 89.  
Occurs from Japan and Korea northward to Kamtchatka.
1915. A new species of larch. Gard. Chron. III. 57: 109. f. 31, 32.  
*Larix olgensis* sp. nov. from eastern Siberia.
1917. The conifers of Japan. Gard. Chron. III. 61: 179-180. f. 62.  
Notes on various species and an illustration of *Pinus pumila*.
1921. *Davidia involucrata*. Gard. Chron. III. 69: 115. f. 50.  
Native of western China.
- 1926a. *Glyptostrobus pensilis*. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 309.  
Native of southeastern Asia.
- 1926b. The swamp cypresses of China and North America. Trans. Scott. Arb. Soc. 40: 105-107.  
A brief general discussion of *Taxodium distichum* and *Glyptostrobus heterophyllus*. Reviewed by H. H. Chung in China Journ. 5: 334-335. 1926.
- 1926c. Additional information on "Pau Hoi." Trop. Woods 6: 11.  
Additions to Record, S. J., 1925 and Kanehira, R., 1927.
1928. The Chinese swamp cypress, *Glyptostrobus*. Gard. Chron. III. 83: 9. f. 4.  
General notes on this southern China species.  
See also Anonymous, 1889m, and 1895f; and Elwes, H. J., and Henry, A.
- Henry, A., and McIntyre, M.  
1926. The swamp cypresses, *Glyptostrobus* of China and *Taxodium* of America, with notes on allied genera. Proc. Irish Acad. 37<sup>B</sup>: 90-116. pl. 1-8.  
Monographic. Reviewed by W. Y. Chun in China Journ. 5: 334-335. 1926, by R. Hickel, in Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 59: 74-76, 79. 1926, and by "W. D." (= W. Dallimore?) in Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1926: 300. 1926.
- Henry, B. C.  
1886. Ling-nam; or, Interior views of southern China, including explorations in the hitherto untraversed island of Hainan. 1-511. 82 illustr. 8 maps.  
Includes valuable remarks on the vegetation of the country, especially on the palms. For extracts on *Livistona chinensis* see Anonymous, 1887f.
- Henry, L.  
1890. Le lilas de Bretschneider. Jardin 4: 126.  
A general note on *Syringa emodi*.
1892. Les pêcheurs de Chine à fleurs doubles. Jardin 6: 93-94.  
Chiefly horticultural notes on *Prunus* spp.
1894. Un *Deutzia* nouveau. Jardin 8: 147-148. f. 64.  
*D. discolor* var. *purpurascens* Franch.
1895. Le *Vitis* *Coignetiae*. Jardin 9: 195-197.  
A general description of this native of Japan. For translation see the next entry.
1896. *Vitis* *Coignetiae*. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 264-266.  
Native of Japan. A translation of the preceding entry.
1899. *Cornus Bretschneideri*, sp. nov. Jardin 13: 309-310. f. 154, 155.  
Raised from seed sent from Peking.
1900. Le *Berberis pruinosa* Franch. Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France IV. 1: 332-334. f. 28.  
A general description of this native of Yunnan.
1901. Le *Crataegus* *Korolkowii*, pinnatifida et pentagyna. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1901: 308-311. 1 pl. f. 131, 132.  
*C. pinnatifida* from China. The plate is colored.
- 1902a. L'amandier de David. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1902: 290-292. f. 120.  
*Amygdalus davidiana* from China.
- 1902b. Variations dans le *Buddleia variabilis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1902: 383-384. f. 166, 167.  
Native of China.
- 1902c. Le tilleul de Mongolie. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1902: 476-478. f. 214-217.  
*Tilia mongolica*.
- 1902d. *Ligustrum Yunnanense* et *Ligustrum compactum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1902: 497-500. f. 223-225.

- 1903a. *Philadelphus Delavayi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1903**: 12-14. f. 3.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1903b. Le peuplier de Pékin. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1903**: 355-356. f. 142.  
*Populus pekinensis* sp. nov.
1905. *Clematis Buchananiana vitifolia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1905**: 437-439. f. 180.  
Native of Szechwan.
1907. *Polygonum Auberti*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1907**: 82-83. f. 23, 24.  
Native of Szechwan or Tibet.
- 1908a. Le *Syringa affinis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1908**: 301. f. 112.  
Introduced into Europe from Peiping.
- 1908b. Étude sur les *Forsythia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1908**: 372-376. f. 139.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1911. Ginkgo à longues feuilles et Ginkgo à larges feuilles. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1911**: 80-84. f. 22-24.  
Considers various horticultural varieties of this species.
- Henry, M. G.**  
1932. *Ilex Pernyi*. Nat. Hort. Mag. **11**: 137-138.  
A general description of this Chinese species.
- Henry, R.**  
1928. Mousses d'Extrême-Orient. Rev. Bryol. n. ser. **1**: 41-48.  
Includes a few references to Chinese species.
- Henry, T. A.**  
See Freeman, W. G., Chandler, S. E., and Henry, T. A.
- Henschel, A. W. E. T.**  
1833. *Clavis herbarii Amboinensis*. In his, Vita G. E. Rumphii, 139-202.  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species.
- Henslow, J. S.** See Maund, B., and Henslow, J. S.
- Herbert, W.**  
1821. An appendix [to Curtis's Botanical Magazine] containing a treatise on bulbous roots, Amaryllis, Brunsvigia, Ammocharis, Boophane, Imhofia, Nerine, Lycoris, Griffonia, Crinum, Urceolaria, Cyrtanthus, Vallota, Monella, Gastromema, Hippeastrum, Coburgia, Sprekelia. . . . 1-52. 4 pl.  
Includes references to a few eastern Asiatic species.
1837. Amaryllidaceae; preceded by an attempt to arrange the monocotyledonous orders, and followed by a treatise on cross-bred vegetables and supplement, i-vi, 1-428. pl. 1-48.  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species.
1844. *Caloscordum*. Bot. Reg. **30**. Misc.: 66-70.  
A new genus with *C. neriniflorum* sp. nov. from China.
- Herder, F. von.**  
1862. *Viburnum burejaeticum* Rgl. et Herd. Gartenflora **11**: 407-409. pl. 384.  
Native of the Amur region.
1863. *Arabis japonica* Rgl. et Herd. Gartenflora **12**: 308-309. pl. 414.  
Native of Japan.
- 1864-84. Reisen in den Süden von Ost-Sibirien. . . .  
See Regel, E., 1861-84.
- 1864-87. *Plantae Raddeanae Monopetalae*. Die Monopetalen Ostsibiriens, des Amurlandes, Kamtschatka's und des Russischen Nordamerikas nach den im Herbarium des Kaiserlichen Botanischen Gartens befindlichen, von G. Radde und vielen anderen gesammelten Pflanzen.  
This paper was first published in Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou, the reprinted separates constituting vol. 3 of Regel, E., 1861-84. The collation is as follows:  
Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou Reprint  
37<sup>1</sup>: 190-235. pl. 1-3. 1864. 3<sup>1</sup>, 1-46. pl. 1-3. 1864.  
38<sup>1</sup>: 369-421. 1865. } 3<sup>2</sup>, 1-134. 1867.  
40<sup>1</sup>: 201-241, 406-447. 1867 }  
41<sup>2</sup>: 1-53. 1868. 3<sup>3</sup>, 1-53. 1869.  
43<sup>1</sup>: 81-111, 174-217. 1870. 3<sup>4</sup>, 1-73. 1870.  
For continuation see the next entry.
- The series was then resumed, without the German subtitle, and reprinted as follows:  
Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou Reprint in Regel, E., 1861-84.  
58<sup>1</sup>: 367-415. 1883. } 4<sup>5</sup>, 1-122. 1884.  
58<sup>2</sup>: 33-111. 1884. }  
59<sup>1</sup>: 231-245. 1884. Reprint (separate), 1-15. 1884.  
61<sup>1</sup>: 119-166. 1885. Reprint (separate), 1-48 [no date].  
Act. Hort. Petrop.  
10: 1-82. 1887. Reprint without change.
- For continuation of this enumeration see Herder, F. von, 1889-92. For further details of the publication of these papers see Act. Hort. Petrop. **10**: 69-82. 1887. For critical notes see Herder, F. von, 1878-81.
1873. Lobeliaceae, Campanulaceae, Siphonandraceae, Rhododaceae, Hypopityaceae, Lentibulariaceae, Primulaceae, Oleaceae, Asclepiadeae, Gentianaceae, Polemoniaceae, Convolvulaceae, Cuscutaceae, Borraginaceae, Hydroleaceae, Solanaceae et Scrophulariaceae, a cl. Dre. G. Radde annis 1855-1859 in Sibiria orientali collectae. Act. Hort. Petrop. **1**: 283-536.  
This is a part of the enumeration given in the preceding entry. It is continued in that citation and also in Schulte, J. H., 1880. The reprint constitutes vol. 4, Heft 1 of Regel, E., 1861-84.
- 1878-81. Addenda et emendanda ad plantas Raddeanas monopetalas. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **53**<sup>1</sup>: 1-30, 1878; (II) **56**<sup>1</sup>: 141-187. 1881.  
Consists of extensive critical notes on 32 species included in the original paper, Herder, F., 1864-87. Part II was reprinted, 1-47. 1881.
1888. Biographische Notizen über einige in den Plantae Raddeanae genannte Sammler und Autoren. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **9**: 429-456.  
Includes mention of some collections of C. J. Maximowicz in Manchuria, publications dealing with the same, and an outline of the collector's journeys.
- 1889-92. *Plantae Raddeanae Apetalae*. I. Act. Hort. Petrop. **10**: 581-627. 1889; (II) **11**: 183-272. 1890; (III) **11**: 339-368. 1892; (IV) **11**: 393-470. 1892; (V) **12**: 31-132. 1892.  
Consists of extensive critical notes on 242 species from eastern Asia, continuing Herder, F. von, 1864-87. Part I was reprinted, 1-47. 1889. Part I contains "Chenopodeae, Amarantaceae a cl. Dr. G. Radde et nonnullis aliis in Sibiria orientali collectae." Part II contains Polygoneae. Part III contains Santalaceae, Thymelaeae, Elaeagneae, Aristolochiaeae, Empetreae, Euphorbiaceae, Chloranthaceae, and Cupuliferae. Part V contains Salicaceae. Part VI contains Cannabineae, Urticaceae, Ulmaceae, Juglandaceae, Betulaceae, Myricaceae, Coniferae, and Gnetaceae.
1893. Die in St. Petersburg befindlichen Herbarien und Botanischen Museen. Bot. Centralbl. **55**: 257-269. 289-298.  
An enumeration of the collections in the herbaria of the Medical Academy, the Botanical Museum of the Academy of Sciences, and the St. Petersburg Botanical Garden, containing the eastern Asiatic collections of many botanists.  
See also Regel, E., 1861-84; Regel, E., Rach, L., and Herder, J.; Regel, E., and Herder, F. von; and Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., Herder, F. von, and Glehn, P. von.
- Hérincq, F.**  
1850. Plantes nouvellement introduites en horticulture. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **III**. **4**: 82-86, 101-105.  
Notes and descriptions, including a few species from eastern Asia. None are new.
- 1851a. *Deutzia gracilis* Zucc. Hort. Franç. **1851**: 33-35. pl. 5.  
Native of Japan.
- 1851b. *Rosa Banksiae* Rob. Brown. Hort. Franç. **1851**: 49-54. pl. 7.  
Native of China.
- 1852a. *Dielytra spectabilis*. Hort. Franç. **1852**: 81-83. pl. 10.  
Native of China.
- 1852b. *Forsythia viridissima*. Hort. Franç. **1852**: 97-98. pl. 12.  
Native of Japan.
- 1852c. *Cydonia japonica* (varietas). Hort. Franç. **1852**: 151-153. pl. 20.  
Introduced into Europe from Japan.



**Hérincq, F. (continued).**

- 1854a. *Clematis sophia*. Hort. Franç. 1854: 31-33. pl. 4.  
Native of Japan.
- 1854b. *Les Weigelia ou Diervilla*. Hort. Franç. 1854: 244-253. pl. 21.  
*Weigelia rosea* from China.
- 1855a. *Clematis lanuginosa* (Lindley). Hort. Franç. 1855: 1-2. pl. 1.  
Native of China.
- 1855b. *Mahonia japonica*. Hort. Franç. 1855: 145-146. pl. 13.  
Native of Japan.
1859. *Enkianthus quinqueflorus*. Hort. Franç. 1859: 101-102. pl. 9.  
Native of China.
1861. *Callicarpa purpurea*. Hort. Franç. 1861: 11-12. pl. 4.  
Native of Japan.
1867. *Exochorda grandiflora*. Hort. Franç. 1867: 250-252. pl. 8.  
Native of China.
- See also Jacques, A., and Hérincq, F.

**Herklots, G. A. C.**

- 1930-35. *Orchidaceae of Hong Kong*. Part I. Hong Kong Nat. 1: 8-16. pl. 2-4. f. 1-3. (II) 59-67. pl. 4-7. f. 1-5. (III) 114-119. pl. 3. f. 1-3. 1930; (IV) 2: 30-36. f. 1-5. (V) 167-177. pl. 3-6. f. 1-7. 1931; (V bis) 3: 170-185. pl. 24, 25. f. 1-11. 1932; (VI) 5: 182-190. pl. 15, 16. f. 1-5. 1934; (VII) 6: 23-28. pl. 3, 4. f. 1-4. (VIII) 178-186. pl. 16, 17. f. 1-6. 1935.  
Popular notes with descriptions of many species.
- 1932a. Notes and comments. Botany. Hong Kong Nat. 3: 71-73.  
Miscellaneous notes on several species.
- 1932b. *Lilium Brownii* var. *Colchesteri*. Hong Kong Nat. 3: 82-86. pl. 17, 18.  
A general note.
- 1932-36. The flowering shrubs and trees of Hong Kong. Hong Kong Nat. 3: 16-31. pl. 3-5. f. 1-8. (II) 87-98. pl. 19, 20. f. 1-6. (III) 194-206. pl. 30, 31. f. 1-7. 1932. (IV) 4: 20-33. pl. 5-8. f. 1-6 1933; (V) 5: 108-111. pl. 8, 9. f. 1. 1934; (VI) 6: 167-177. pl. 14, 15. f. 1-5 1935; (VII) 7: 224-232. pl. 14-16. f. 1-6. 1936.  
Selected species in various genera described and illustrated, with local names, economic uses, and general notes.
- 1933a. The cultivation of orchids in Hong Kong. Occas. Notes Hong Kong. Hort. Soc. 2: 1-23. pl. 1-6. f. 1-5.  
Includes notes on various species and data on their distribution and cultivation.
- 1933b. Berries of winter. Hong Kong Nat. 4: 106-112. f. 1-8.  
General notes on various Hongkong species.
- 1933c. Flowering shrubs and climbers. Occas. Notes Hong Kong Hort. Soc. 2: 23-33. f. 1-6.  
Chiefly horticultural notes on locally grown species.
- 1933d. A gardening vocabulary in English and Chinese. Occas. Notes Hong Kong Hort. Soc. 3: li-ii, 1-29.  
Contains English and Cantonese names, with characters and romanization, of many wild and cultivated plants. This paper is edited by Herklots.
1936. The sacred tree of Kowloon. Hong Kong Nat. 7: 316-318. pl. 21.  
General notes on *Pahudia cochinchinensis*.

**Herklots, G. A. C., and Gibbs, L.**

1930. The ferns of Hong Kong. Hong Kong Nat. 1: 17-23. pl. 5-9. f. 1-3.  
Popular notes and descriptions of several species.

**Hermann, P.**

1687. Horti academici Lugduno Batavi catalogus, exhibens plantarum omnium nomina, quibus ab anno MDCLXXXI ad MDCLXXXVI hortus fuit instructus, ut & Plurimarum in eodem cultarum & a nemine hucusque editarum descriptiones et icones. [i-xvii, 1-699 pl. 1-106.  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species.
1698. *Paradisus batavus*, continens plus centum plantas affabre aere incisas & descriptionibus illustratas. Cui accessit catalogus plantarum, quas pro tomis nondum editis, delineandas curaverat. [i-xvii, 1-247, 1-15. pl. 1-111.  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species. See also the next reference.

1705. *Paradisus batavus*, innumeris exoticis curiosis herbis & rarioribus plantis magno sumptu & cura ex variis terrarum orbis regionibus tam oriente quam occidente collectis, acquisitis, illustratus. Ingeniosissima, & dexterrima artificum manu elaboratis iconibus, ad vivum aeri incisus. Eruditissima sua, & magnorum in re herbaria versatissimorum virorum, methodica descriptione & catalogo plantarum nondum prae immatura morte auctoris delineatarum locupletatus. [i-xvii, 1-247, 1-15. pl. 1-111.  
A reissue of the preceding with a very different title, but with no change in contents.

**Herre, H.**

1927. Ein hartes, schönblühendes, immergrünes Laubgehölz. *Viburnum rhytidophyllum* Hemsl. Gartenflora 76: 234. 1 f.

**Herring, P.**

1925. Classification of roses. Dansk. Bot. Ark. 4<sup>o</sup>: 1-24.  
A critical review of the various arrangements that have been applied to this genus, including the sections with eastern Asiatic species, but without definite mention of the species.

**Herrmann.**

1933. Zapfen-Bestimmungstabellen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 45: 135-143. f. 1-40.  
Consists of keys for the coniferous plants, including some from eastern Asia.

**Herrmann, W.**

1910. Ueber das phylogenetische Alter des mechanischen Gewebssystems bei *Setaria*. Beitr. Biol. Pflanz. 10: 1-69. f. 1-42.  
Includes *Setaria faberii* sp. nov. from China.

**Hers, J.**

- 1922a. Le culte des arbres en Chine. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1922: 104-109. 4 pl.  
Includes a list, with notes on the culture and significance of 34 species of trees in China with trunk circumferences.
- 1922b. Chinese names of plants. A preliminary list of the trees and shrubs of north Honan. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. 53: 105-117.  
An introduction and an alphabetical list of Latin names with transliteration, and Chinese characters; critically reviewed in Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1924: 79-80. 1924.
- 1922c. Liste des essences ligneuses observées dans le Honan septentrional. i-v, 1-34.  
A republication of the preceding entry under a new title, perhaps with some changes or additions.
- 1923a. La culture du noyer en Chine. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1923: 42.
- 1923b. Notes sur les saules et peupliers de la Chine du nord. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1923: 152-159. pl. 14-21.  
A list with notes on some species of *Salix* and *Populus*. None are described as new.
- 1923c. Notes sur les conifères de la Chine du Nord. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1923: 160-171. pl. 18-21.  
An annotated list without new species; revised, modified and translated as Hers, J., 1926c.
1925. Notes on the willows and poplars of North China. China Journ. Sci. Arts 3: 387-392. 3 pl.  
Considers various species of *Salix* and *Populus*.
- 1926a. Les forêts du nord-est de l'Asie. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1926: 55-64.  
Notes on principal forest trees in Manchuria and the Pacific provinces of Russia.
- 1926b. Sur les Ulmées de la Chine du nord. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1926: 65-71. 8 pl.  
Includes notes on distribution.
- 1926c. Notes on the conifers of North China. China Journ. Sci. Arts 4: 76-83. 4 pl.  
A revision and modification of Hers, J., 1923c, translated by Mrs. A. Jacot.

**Herter, W.**

- 1909a. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Lycopodium*. Studien über die Untergattung *Urostachys*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 43. Beibl. 98: 1-56. f. 1-4. 4 tables.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1909b. Ein neuer Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Lycopodium*. Hedwigia 49: 88-92. pl. 3.  
Includes *L. christensenianum* sp. nov. from Szechwan.

**Hervy Saint-Denys, L. d'.**

1850. Recherches sur l'agriculture et l'horticulture des chinois, et sur le végétal, les animaux et les procédés agricoles que l'on pourrait introduire avec avantage dans l'Europe occidentale et le Nord de l'Afrique suivies d'une analyse de la grande Encyclopédie [Cheon-chi-thong-khao]. 1-262.

Lists and discusses various Chinese species of economic importance in Chang Ting-yü and Chiang P'u. 1742 (in Chinese appendix).

**Herzog, R.**

1935. Ein Beitrag zur Systematik der Gattung *Salvinia*. *Hedwigia* 74: 257-284. f. 1-8.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Herzog, T.**

1925. Beiträge zur Bryophytenflora von Yunnan. *Hedwigia* 65: 147-168. f. 1-7.

A list of 68 species, including many new species, based on the collections of Simeon Ten.

1926. Geographie der Moose. i-xi. 1-439, [1]. pl. 1-8.

Includes eastern Asia, with a bibliography, p. 401.

1936. Sapindaceae. *Pflanzenar.* IV. 4: 35-42. maps 31-37b.

Includes some species occurring in China and Japan.

See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37; and Nicholson, W. E., Herzog, T., and Verdoorn, F.

**Hesse, H. A.**

1909. Einige neue und seltene Gehölze. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 18: 294-296. 1 f.

General notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1911. Neu eingeführte, chinesische Pflanzen. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 20: 244-245.

General notes on 20 species and varieties.

1912a. Neu eingeführte Gehölze. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 21: 195-201. 4 f.

Brief notes on various Chinese species.

1912b. [Neue Gehölze.] *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 21: 366-371. 4 f.

Notes on five species from China without a title.

1913. Neueinführungen aus China. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 22: 265-272. 3 f.

Brief notes on a large number of Chinese woody plants.

1916. Neue und seltene Pflanzen. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 25: 123-128.

Includes general notes on numerous Chinese species.

1924. Neue und seltene Gehölze. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 34: 340-344. pl. 35-38. 1 f.

Descriptive notes on various Chinese species.

**Heurck, H. van = Van Heurck, H.****Heuzé, G.**

1856. *Dielytra spectabilis*. *Rev. Hort.* (Paris) IV. 5: 329-330. f. 100.

A general and horticultural note on this native of China.

**Heydenreich K.**

1924. Einige sehr gute Blütenstauden. *Gartenflora* 73: 210-213. 2 f.

Contains notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Thalictrum* and *Tricyrtis*.

**Heydrich, F.**

1894. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Algenflora von Ost-Asien besonders der Insel Formosa, Molukken und Liu-Kiu-Inseln. *Hedwigia* 33: 267-306. pl. 14, 15.

An enumeration with notes and descriptions.

1897. Corallinaceae, insbesondere Melobesieae. *Bericht Deutsch. Bot. Ges.* 15: 34-70. pl. 3.

Includes *Mastophora pygmaea* Heydr. from Formosa.

1902. *Implicaria*, eine neues Genus der Delesseriaceen. *Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges.* 20: 479-483. pl. 22.

*I. reticulata* sp. nov. from the Liu Kiu Islands.

1903. *Rudicularia*, ein neues Genus der Valoniaceen. *Flora* 92: 97-101. f. 1-4.

*R. penicillata* gen. et sp. nov. from Liu Kiu.

1907. Einige Algen von den Loochoo oder Riu-Kiu-Inseln (Japan). *Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges.* 25: 100-108. pl. 2.

A list of 54 species with extensive notes on a few.

**Hibino, S.**

1915a. On *Chromulina Rosanoffii* recently discovered at Shimo-Toraiwa in the Province of Shinano. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 29: (125)-(149). f. 1, 2.

In Japanese; includes an enumeration of the known species. See also the next entry.

1915b. Additional notes on *Chromulina Rosanoffii*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 29: (391)-(392).

See the preceding entry.

1932. Yushun Kudo, 1887-1932. *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 22: 399-405. 1 *portr.*  
Biographical.

**Hickel, R.**

1906-09. Notes pour servir à la détermination pratique des Abiétinées. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1906: 45-58. f. 1-7. 1906; 1907: 5-18. f. 8-30, 41-48. f. 31-46, 82-86. 1907; 1908: 5-10. 1 f. 179-185, 201-208. 1908; 1909: 13-21. 1909.

Includes some eastern Asiatic forms.

1911. Graines et plantules des conifères. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1911: 13-115, 134-204. f. 1-93.

Many eastern Asiatic species are considered, with descriptions, keys, and illustrations.

1912-14. Graines et plantules des angiospermes. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1912: 72-141. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-12, 147-197. f. 13-23. 1912; 1913: 7-60. f. 24-35, 75-119. f. 36-40, 129-178. f. 47-61, 185-242. f. 62-85. 1913; 1914: 31-37. 1914.

Includes numerous species from eastern Asia.

1914. Un nouveau *Chionanthus* de Chine. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1914: 72-73. 1 f.

*Chionanthus duclouxii* sp. nov. from western China.

1925. Un nouveau *Ligustrum* de Chine. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1925: 51-52. 1 f.

*L. chenaultii* from Yunnan.

1928. Un nouveau *Corylus* de Chine. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1928: 93-94. 1 f.

*Corylus papyracea*, the exact province unknown, raised from seed sent by Farges.

1930. Aug. Henry. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1930: 59-62. 1 *portr.*

An obituary with notes on Henry's work in China.

1931a. La succession des espèces dans la végétation du Mont Fuji [Shizuoka-ken]. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1931: 21-34.

A review of Hayata, B., 1929a.

1931b. *Cydonia sinensis* et *Chaenomeles cathayensis*. *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* 1931: 41-42.

Critical notes.

**Hickel, R., and Camus, A.**

1921. Les chênes d'Indo-Chine. *Ann. Sci. Nat. X. Bot.* 3: 377-409. f. 1-5.

Includes the Chinese species, *Pasania elephantum* and *P. calathiformis*, transferred from *Quercus*.

**Hidaka, Z.** See Hino, Iwao, and Hidaka, Z.**Hiern, W. P.**

1871. On the forms and distribution over the world of the *Batrachium* section of *Ranunculus*. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 9: 43-49, 65-69. pl. 114, 97-107. pl. 115.

Contains a key to the principal forms and a chronological list of published specific names with references and localities; includes two Chinese species, *R. bungei* and synonym *R. hydrophilus*, and notes on the same.

1873. A monograph of the Ebenaceae. *Trans. Cambridge Philos. Soc.* 12: 27-300. pl. 1-11. 1 f.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species, many described as new.

**Hieronymus, G.**

1902-04. *Selaginellarum* species novae vel non satis cognitae. II. *Selaginellae* e subgenere (vel sectione) *Heterophyllo*.

*Hedwigia* 41: 170-202. 1902; 43: 1-65. 1904.

Includes a few new species from China.

1914a. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Pteris*. I. Über *Pteris longifolia* L. und verwandte Arten. *Hedwigia* 54: 283-294.

*Pteris longifolia* L. confined to America, the Chinese and oriental form being *Pteris vittata* L.

1914b. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Pteris*. II. Über *Pteris quadriaurita*. Retz und einige asiatische, malesische und polynesische *Pteris*-Arten aus der Gruppe und Verwandtschaft dieser Art. *Hedwigia* 55: 325-375.

Includes some Japanese and Chinese species.

**Hieronimus, G. (continued).**

- 1916a. Neue Arten von Vittariae aus den Gattungen Vittaria Sm. und Antrophyum Kaulf. Hedwigia 57: 200-214.

Includes *Antrophyum henryi* from Yunnan and *A. formosanum*, spp. nov. from Formosa.

- 1916b. Über die Gattung Coniogramme Fée und ihre Arten. Hedwigia 57: 266-328.

A revision with a key; recognizes 17 species, including those of China and Japan.

1918. Kleine Mitteilungen über Pteridophyten. I. Hedwigia 59: 319-339.

Includes a critical discussion of *Athyrium mengtzeense* nom. nov. from China.

1919. Bemerkungen zur Kenntnis der Gattung Angiopteris Hoffm., nebst Beschreibungen neuer Arten und Varietäten derselben. Hedwigia 61: 242-285.

Includes descriptions of two new species from Japan, Formosa, and China.

1920. Über Cheilanthes Hieron. eine neue Farngattung. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 7: 406-409.

Native of Burma and Yunnan.

**Higashi, M.**

1928. [Fresh-water algae which have become naturalized in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (398)-(404). 4 f.

Descriptions in Japanese and illustrations of *Pithophora kewensis*, *P. zelleri*, and *P. mooreana*, with a brief bibliography.

**Higgins, D. F.**

1914. Some ferns of Korea. Amer. Fern Journ. 4: 17-19.

Notes on 11 species.

**Hill, A. W.**

1917. The genus *Strychnos* in India and the East. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1917: 121-210. 20 f.

A revision including the eastern Asiatic species.

See also Kew, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1893-1933.

**Hill, J.**

1759. Exotic botany illustrated in thirty-five figures of curious and elegant plants: explaining the sexual system and tending to give some new lights into the vegetable philosophy. i-v, 1-35, [index 1-2]. pl. 1-35.

Includes some species from eastern Asia. For republication see Hill, J., 1772b.

- 1761-75. The vegetable system; or, the internal structure and the life of plants; their parts and nourishment explained; their classes, orders, genera and species ascertained and described; in a method altogether new; comprehending an artificial index and a natural system. With figures of all the plants designed and engraved by the author. The whole from nature only. 26 v. (1, (ed. II) 1-150. pl. 1-21. 1770; 2, (ed. II) 1-121. pl. 1-87. 1771; 3, 121-172. pl. 87-137. 1761; 4, 1-49. pl. 1-46. 1762; 5, 1-68. pl. 1-53. 1763; 6, 1-64. pl. 1-62. 1764; 7, 1-63. pl. 1-60. 1764; 8, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1765; 9, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1765; 10, 1-59. pl. 1-59. 1765; 11, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1767; 12, 1-60. pl. 1-60. append. 61-64. pl. 1-10. 1767; 13, 1-61. pl. 1-61. append. 62-64. pl. 11-20. 1768; 14, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1769; 15, 1-61. pl. 1-61. 1769; 16, 1-57. pl. 1-61. 1770; 17, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1770; 18, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1771; 19, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1771; 20, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1772; 21, 1-61. pl. 1-61. 1773; 22, 1-61. pl. 1-61. 1773; 23, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1773; 24, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1774; 25, 1-60. pl. 1-60. 1774; 26, 1-60, index i-xxix. pl. 1-60. 1775).

Contains descriptions of many species from eastern Asia. Ed. 1, vols. 1 and 2 have not been seen. Each volume is indexed separately.

1768. Hortus Kewensis, sistens herbas exoticas indigenasque rariores in area botanica hortorum augustissimae principissae Cambriae Dotissae apud Kew in comitatu Surreyano cultas, methodo florali nova dispositas. 1-458, [index 1-18]. 20 pl. 1768; editio secunda aucta: Figuris aeneis viginti illustrata, 1-458, [index 1-18]. 20 pl. 1769.

Lists some eastern Asiatic species. The second edition scarcely differs from the first.

- 1772a. A history of the aggregates, or cluster-headed plants: comprehending the entire genera of Scabious, Dipsacus, Xanthium, Dorstenia, Ginseng, Hydrocotyle, Statice, Globularia, Aretopus, Echinophora, Gundelia, Echinops, Lagocchia, Stoebe, Brunia, Jasione, Allionia, Astrantia, Knautia,

and Eryngium; and all the species of each known to this day . . . 1-68, [index 1-2]. pl. 1-53.

A folio work including many eastern Asiatic species, each species illustrated.

- 1772b. Exotic botany illustrated, in thirty-five figures of elegant Chinese and American shrubs and plants, many of them new, explaining the sexual system; and tending to give some new lights into the vegetable philosophy. ed. 2, 1-35, [index 1]. pl. 1-35.

This is a republication, without apparent change, of Hill, J., 1759. The copy in the Arnold Arboretum is without colored plates.

1773. Twenty-five new plants raised in the Royal Garden at Kew; their history and figures. 1-10. pl. 1-25.

A folio work containing illustrations of *Verbesina populi-folia* and *Indigofera decumbens*, natives of China.

**Hillebrand, and Bredemeier.**

1890. *Idesia polycarpa* Maxim. (Bixaceae). Gartenflora 39: 63-64. f. 12.

A general note.

**Hillier, E. L.**

1932. Conifers of the temperate regions of the Far East. In F. J. Chittenden, Conifers in cultivation . . . 223-242.

General notes on various species.

1936. Notes on some new and uncommon trees and shrubs. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. London 61: 103-116. f. 15-20.

Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

**Hillier, H. G.**

1925. Some Chinese shrubs & trees of our gardens. Garden 89: 537-539. 2 f. 551-552. 2 f. 566-567. 2 f.

Notes on various species.

1926. Some wild roses in cultivation. Garden 90: 420-422. 4 f.

Includes some Chinese species.

**Hillmann, J.**

1930. Einige Bemerkungen über die roten Usneen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 27: 287-291.

Includes notes on *U. florida* from Japan.

**Hilpert, F.**

1933. Studien zur Systematik der Trichostomaceen. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 50<sup>2</sup>: 585-706. f. 1-15.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species and a bibliography of 79 entries.

**Hillebrandt, J.**

1805. Generis Dracoecephali. i-xxii, 1-80. pl. 1-13.

Contains a key and descriptions of 19 species, including 12 species common in eastern Asia, none described as new.

**Hillebrandt, V. M.**

1932. Sesame (*Sesamum indicum* L.). Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. IX. 2: 3-114. f. 1-28. diagr. 1-15. tables 1-15.

Monographic.

**Himmelbauer, W.**

1931. Drogenpflanzen I. Alkaloid-Drogenpflanzen. Pflanzenar. 3: 19-35. maps 21-30.

Concerns distribution.

**Hindmarsh, W. T.**

1899. *Incarvillea Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. 26: 123. f. 46.

Native of western China.

1904. Notes on *Primula deorum*, *Shortia uniflora*, and *Rhodanthamnus Chamaecistus*. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 29: 32-37. f. 1-3.

Includes a general note on *Shortia uniflora* from Japan.

**Hinds, R. B.**

1842. Table of the distribution of the species described in the first four volumes of the De Candolle's "Prodromus regni vegetabilis." Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. 9: 415-416.

Includes tabulated distribution in Asia. See Candolle, A. P. de, Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de, 1824-74.

**Hinds, R. B., and Bentham, G.**

1842. Remarks on the physical aspect, climate, and vegetation of Hong-Kong, China, by Richard Brinsley Hinds, Surgeon, R. N.: with an enumeration of plants there collected; determined and described by George Bentham, Esq. Lond. Journ. Bot. 1: 476-494.

Republished (with title ending at "China") in Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India 2<sup>2</sup>: 466-470. 1843.

**Hinkul, S. G.** See Ginkul, S. G.

**Hino, Goshichiro.**

1894. [Plants from Shinsho, in Toyama-ken] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (113)-(115).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.

**Hino, Iwao.**

1930. Notes on sclerotium of the causal organism of milk vetch rot. Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For. 2: 93-112.  
*Sclerotinia trifoliorum* with a bibliography.
- 1932a. Genus *Miyoshiella* to be included in genus *Chaetosphaeria*. Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For. 4: 187-192. f. 1.  
*Miyoshia fusispora* and *Miyoshiella fusispora* are transferred.
- 1932b. [On *Pachyma* Hoelen, a Chinese drug.] Honzo 3: 15-20.  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1933a. [The source of life.] Honzo 7: 51-56. 2 f.  
General notes in Japanese on various mosaic diseases and their causal organisms.
- 1933b. [Bacillus milletiae Kawakami & Ikata.] Honzo 8: 29-30.  
Notes in Japanese on the culture on agar of this disease organism of *Wistaria*.
- 1933c. [An account of the giant bamboo.] Honzo 13: 9-13. 2 f.  
A general account in Japanese.
- 1933d. [On Ginseng and the man who discovered it.] Honzo 15: 29-38. 2 f.  
In Japanese; includes data on the 7 forms of *Panax japonicum*.
- 1934a. [Sex in bamboos.] Honzo 18: 31-42.  
A general discussion in Japanese.
- 1934b. Ascospore of *Chaetosphaeria fusispora* (Kawamura). Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 527-528. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese.

**Hino, Iwao, and Hidaka, Z.**

- 1934a. Black culm rot of bamboo-shoots. Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For. 6: 93-99. pl. 3. f. 1-4.  
In English with résumé in Romanized Japanese; includes *Colletotrichum hsienjenchang* sp. nov. on *Phyllostachys reticulata* and *P. nigra* var. *henonis*.
- 1934b. [On the variegated bamboo in Hyuga Province.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 1187-1195. f. 1-12.  
In Japanese; includes Latin descriptions of *Asterinella hiugensis* and *Phragmothryum semiarundinariae*, spp. nov. on *Phyllostachys reticulata*.

**Hino, Iwao, and Kato, Huzio.**

1929. *Cicinoboli* parasitic on mildew fungi. Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For. 1: 91-100.  
In English with a résumé in romanized Japanese; concerns *Cicinobolus euonymi-japonici* on mycelia of *Oidium euonymi-japonici* (mildew of Japanese spindle tree) and *Cicinobolus asteris* sp. nov. on *Oidium astericolum* sp. nov., mildew of tater aster.
1930. Notes on the "bukuryô", sclerotia of *Pachyma hoelen*. Rumpf. Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For. 2: 77-91. pl. 8-10.  
General and taxonomic notes with a bibliography.

**Hino, Iwao, and Nagaoka, E.**

1931. *Cintractia machili* n. sp., a new smut of *Machilus longifolia* Blume and *M. Thunbergii* Sieb. et Zucc. var. *glaucescens* Blume. Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For. 3: 49-58. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-3.  
In English with a résumé in Japanese.

**Hirakawa, Y.**

1933. Synoekologische Studien ueber die Strandflora der Insel Formosa. I. Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard. 3: 1-47. pl. 1-3. 4 f.  
An ecological study with enumerations of plants and an extensive bibliography.

**Hirane, Seiichi.**

1934. Some remarks on the fungus *Uromyces hyalosporus* Sawada. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 6: 683-686. f. 1.  
A disease of *Acacia confusa*. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ. no. 31.

**Hirano, E.**

1915. Unshû Mikan no Hanashi. [An account of the Satsuma orange.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. 27<sup>9</sup>: 37-39.  
In Japanese.

**Hirashima, K.**

1905. [Botanical excursion to Mt. Norikura, Shinshu Province (Nagano-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (190)-(195).  
Notes and a list of collections in Japanese only.

**Hirata, E.**

1927. [The soft rot of Konnyaku, *Amorphophallus konjac* K. Koch.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 48: 1-45. pl. 1-6.  
In Japanese.
1928. The bacterial leaf-spot of sugar-beet. Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Gov. Gen. Korea 17: 1-33. 4 pl.  
In Japanese with an English résumé and a bibliography of 16 entries; concerns *Bacterium aptatum*.

**Hiratsuka, Naoharu.**

- 1897-1900. Notes on some *Melampsorae* of Japan. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 45-49. pl. 4. 1897; (II) 12: 30-34. 1898; (III) 14: 87-94. pl. 3. 1900.  
Contains descriptions of 7 new species. For French translation of extracts of parts I and II see the next entry.
1899. Notes sur quelques *Melampsorées* du Japon. Rev. Mycol. 21: 37-39. pl. 188.  
Includes four new species of *Pucciniastrum* from Japan; an extract of the preceding entry.

**Hiratsuka, Naohide.**

- 1926a. [On the abnormal teleutospore-form of *Melampsora*. (Studies on the *Melampsoraceae* of Japan. II.)] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 18<sup>81</sup>: 70-74.  
In Japanese.
- 1926b. [On the relationship of *Pucciniastrum* and *Uredinopsis*. (Studies on *Melampsoraceae* of Japan. III.)] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 18<sup>81</sup>: 75-86.  
In Japanese; phylogenetic.
- 1926c. [Notes on *Melampsoridium* parasitic on the Japanese species of *Alnus*. (Preliminary report.)] Journ. Soc. Agric. For. Sapporo 18: (298)-(310).  
In Japanese; contains a bibliography, pp. (309)-(310).
- 1926-28. [Studies on the flax rust. I.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 18: (189)-(210). 1926; (II) 19: 76-92. 1927; Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 10: 1-27. 1928.  
Concerns *Melampsora liniperda*; in Japanese with a Latin description in the first periodical; in English with a Japanese summary in the second.
- 1927a. A contribution to the knowledge of the *Melampsoraceae* of Hokkaido. Jap. Journ. Bot. 3: 289-322.  
A critical enumeration of 58 species with references, synonymy, and host plants, some species described as new.
- 1927b. [Japanese species of the *Pucciniastreae* parasitic on the Ericaceae. (Studies on the *Melampsoraceae* of Japan. V.)] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 19: 157-177.  
Title and text in Japanese with many Latin names, the English title occurring in the "Contents". Bibliography, pp. 176-177.
- 1927c. Japanese species of *Melampsora* parasitic on *Larix*. Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 19: 180-195.  
Notes and descriptions in Japanese of 7 species, with a bibliography, pp. 194-195.
- 1927d. [The *kopsora* parasitic on the Japanese species of *Prunus*. (Studies on the *Melampsoraceae* of Japan. VII.)] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 19: 192-198.  
In Japanese.
- 1927e. Studies on the *Melampsoraceae* of Japan. Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 21: 1-40. f. 1, 2.  
Critical notes, synonymy, and discussions, with descriptions of some new species.
- 1927f. Beiträge zu einer Monographie der Gattung *Pucciniastrum* Otth. Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 21: 63-119. pl. 1.  
Critical notes on 20 species.
- 1927g. On two species of *Coleosporium* parasitic on Japanese *Compositae*. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 9: 217-224.  
In English with Japanese summary.



**Hiratsuka, Naohide** (*continued*).

- 1927h. A list of Uredinales collected in the vicinity of Lake Akan. Hokkaidō. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **9**: 225-237.  
A critical enumeration of 98 species.
- 1928a. A provisional list of the Melampsoraceae of Saghalien. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **42**: 26-32.  
An annotated enumeration without new species.
- 1928b. [Notes on Melampsoraceae collected in the Kuriles. (Studies on the Melampsoraceae of Japan. VIII.)] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo **19**: 564-568.  
In Japanese.
- 1928c. [Notes on the Melampsoraceae collected in Manchuria and Siberia in "Jaczewski, Komarov & Tranzschel. Fungi Rossiae exsiccati (1895-99)"] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo **20**: 11-20.  
In Japanese; includes new names and other data, some in Latin.
- 1928-33. Additional notes on the Melampsoraceae of Hokkaido. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **42**: 503-504. 1928; (II) Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **4**: 111-115. 1933.  
Includes some new species.
- 1929a. Thekopsora of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **43**: 12-22.  
A revision without new species. This constitutes: Notes on the Melampsoraceae of Japan. I.
- 1929b. Chrysomyxa of Japan. (Notes on the Melampsoraceae of Japan II.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo **43**: 466-478.  
A revision including various new species.
- 1929c. [Notes on the Melampsoraceae found in the so-called "Tundra" near Shisuka, Saghalien.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. **21**: 59-63.  
In Japanese.
- 1929d. [A list of the Uredinales collected in the Kuriles.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. **21**: 95-107.  
An annotated enumeration in Japanese of 47 species with Latin names.
- 1930a. [On Melampsorella elatina in Japan.] [Agr. & Hort. (Japan)] **5**: 153-164. 2 f.  
The original has not been seen.
- 1930b. Über einige interessante oder für Japan neue Rostpilze. Ann. Mycol. **28**: 278-280.  
Notes and descriptions of various old and new species.
- 1930c. Pucciniastrum of Japan. (Notes on the Melampsoraceae of Japan III.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo **44**: 261-284.  
A revision, including descriptions of a few new species.
- 1930d. [A provisional list of the Melampsoraceae collected in San-in district, Japan.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. **21**: 326-333.  
In Japanese with a short English résumé.
- 1930e. [Notes on the genera of Pucciniastreae.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. **22**: 20-39.  
Phylogenetic notes in Japanese with a bibliography, pp. 38-39.
- 1930f. On some Japanese species of the Melampsoraceae I. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **2**: 61-63.  
Notes in English on three species with a brief résumé in Japanese.
- 1930-31. Erster Beitrag zur Uredineen-flora von Südsachalin. Mem. Tottori Agr. Coll. Japan **1**: 63-98. 1930; (Zweiter Beitrag . . .) Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **2**: 233-246. 1931.  
A systematic annotated enumeration of 106 species, some described as new; contains a bibliography.
- 1931a. On the microcyclic species of the Pucciniaceae collected in some mountains in Japan. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **3**: 211-253. 1 pl.  
In Japanese with a Latin diagnosis of *P. hakkodensis* sp. nov. and a bibliography, pp. 250-252.
- 1931b. Eine neue Pucciniastrum-Art auf Stewartia pseudocamellia. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **2**: 247-248. 1 f.  
*P. yoshinagai* sp. nov. from Iyo Province.
- 1931-35. Bibliography of Uredinales in Japan. Fungi **1**: 2-13. 1931; **1**: 2-8. 1931; (II) Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **5**: 168-172. 1935.  
A chronological list of 276 titles in Japanese, German, and English.
1932. Studies on the Uredinales of Mt. Daisen. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **4**: 28-49. f. 1.  
A list of 113 species, with notes, the text in Japanese.
- 1933a. Inoculation experiments with heteroecious species of the Japanese rust fungi. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **47**: 710-714.  
Observations on 8 species.
- 1933b. On species of the Melampsoraceae collected in Nikko and its vicinity. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **4**: 143-155.  
Critical notes in Japanese on 27 species, some described as new.
- 1934a. On some new species of Milesina. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **48**: 39-47. f. 1-6.  
Six new Japanese and Formosan species described. Abstracted in Japanese, pp. 78-79.
- 1934b. On some new species of Phragmidium. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **13**: 134-138.  
*P. itoanum*, *P. brevipedicellatum*, *P. arisanense*, and *P. rubi-oldhami*, spp. nov.
- 1934c. [Alpine rust fungi.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) **2**: 540-550. f. 1-5.  
In Japanese with lists of Latin names.
- 1934-36. Notes on Japanese rust fungi. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 1-8. f. 1-3, (II) 129-136. f. 4-6, (III) 220-227. f. 7, (IV) 469-473. f. 8-12, (V) 617-623. f. 13-16. 1934; (VI) **11**: 330-334. f. 17. 1935; (VII) **12**: 161-164, (VIII) 673-678. f. 18-21. 1936.  
Critical notes in Japanese on various species.
- 1935a. Uredinales collected in Korea. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **49**: 145-152. 1935; (II) Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **5**: 231-236. 1935.  
A list of species and hosts. Pt. 2 is in English with a Japanese résumé.
- 1935b. Phragmidium of Japan. Jap. Journ. Bot. **7**: 227-299. pl. 3-4. f. 1-6.  
Includes descriptions of 26 species.
- 1935c. Bibliography on the rust fungi from Korea. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 112-116.  
In Japanese. See also Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1935f.
- 1935d. A list of Uredinales collected in the Province of Idzu. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 275-285.  
A list of 84 species, none described as new.
- 1935e. Additional notes on bibliography on the rust fungi from Korea. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 425-426.  
In Japanese. See Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1935d.
- 1935f. Hamaspora of Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **4**: 195-201. f. 1.  
A systematic treatment of the five species parasitic on *Rubus* spp.
- 1935g. A contribution to the knowledge of the rust-flora in the alpine regions of high mountains in Japan. (Contributions to the rust-flora of eastern Asia. I.) Trans. Tottori Agr. Coll. **3**: 125-247. 1 f. 1 test map.  
A discussion and critical enumeration of 83 species, with indexes and a bibliography of 81 entries.
- 1935-36a. Phakopsora of Japan. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **49**: 781-788, (II) 853-860. 1935; (III) **50**: 2-8. 1936.  
A systematic treatment of this genus of fungi. Part III contains a bibliography of 65 entries. Abstracted in Japanese, (I, II) 829-868. 1935.
- 1935-36b. Uredinales collected in Kiushû. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 38-43, (II) 702-711. 1935; (III) **12**: 265-272. 1936.  
An enumeration of species and hosts.
- 1936a. Gymnosporangium of Japan. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **50**: 481-488, (II) 549-555. pl. 8, (III) 593-599, (IV) 661-668. pl. 9 (continued).  
A systematic treatment; abstracted in Japanese, (I and II) p. 585, (III and IV) pp. 695-696.
- 1936b. Kuehneola of Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 809-815. f. 1.  
In English with Japanese summary.
- 1936c. A monograph of the Pucciniastreae. Mem. Tottori Agr. Coll. **4**: i-ix, 1-374. pl. 1-11.  
See also Itô, Seiya, and Hiratsuka, Naohide; and Yoshinaga, Torama, and Hiratsuka, Naohide.



**Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Hashioka, Y.**

1933-35. Uredinales collected in Formosa. I. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 4: 156-165. 1933; (II) Bot. Mag. Tokyo 48: 233-240. f. 1, 288. 1934; (III) 49: 19-26. (IV) 520-524. 1935; (V) Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 5: 237-244. 1935.  
An enumeration of species and hosts.

**Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Homma, Y.**

1927. [A list of the parasitic fungi collected in Horomui moor-land, Hokkaido.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 19: 178-182.

In Japanese; a list of fungi and hosts with Latin and Japanese names.

**Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Kotani, H.**

1930. Notes on some species of Claviceps collected in Hokkaido, Saghalien and the Kuriles. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 2: 57-60. 1 f.  
In Japanese.

**Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Tobina, E.**

1935. Studies on Uromyces parasitic on Japanese species of Lespedeza and Microlespedeza. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 4: 145-171.

In Japanese with English summary; includes *Uromyces itoanus* sp. nov.

**Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Uemura, Yutaka.**

1932a. On Japanese species of Hyalopsora. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 4: 11-27. f. 1, 2.

In Japanese; includes descriptions in Latin of three new species, and a bibliography.

1932b. On new host plants of Hyalopsora Polypodii (Diet.) P. Magn. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 4: 71-72.

In Japanese with a brief English summary.

**Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Yoshida, Yasuo.**

1932. Two species of Milesina on some Japanese species of Polystichum. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 4: 7-10.

In Japanese with a Latin diagnosis of the new species; concerns *M. exigua* sp. nov. and *M. vogesiaca* Syd.

**Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Yoshinaga, Torama.**

1935. Uredinales of Shikoku. (Contributions to the rust-flora of eastern Asia. II.) Trans. Tottori Agr. Coll. 3: 249-377. f. 1-4.

A critical enumeration of 294 species with discussion, bibliography, and indexes.

**Hirayama, Hajime.**

1931. [On weeds in rice fields and the effects of weeding.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 27: 327-338.

Descriptions in Japanese of 20 species.

**Hirayama, Shigekatsu.**

1929. Studies on Polystictus sanguinea. "Bull. Sci. Friends' Assoc. Higher School Agric. & Forest. Mie. 1: 21-42. 1 pl. 2 f."

This work in Japanese with an English résumé has not been seen. It is reviewed in Jap. Journ. Bot. 52: (32). 1930.

1931. Studies on Septorioses of plants. IV. New or noteworthy species of Septoria found in Japan. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 13: 33-40. pl. 4, 5. f. 1-4.

Includes descriptions of several new species and notes on old species.

See also Hemmi, T., Hirayama, S., and Nojima, T.

**Hirn, K. E.**

1900a. Monographie und Iconographie der Oedogoniaceen. Act. Soc. Sci. Fenn. 27: i-iv, 1-394. pl. 1-64. f. 1-27.

Monographic for the world.

1900b. Einige Algen aus Central-Asien. Öfvers. Finsk. Vet. Förh. Soc. Förh. 42: 163-173.

An enumeration of some collections. No new species are described.

**Hiroe, Isamu (Matsuura, Isamu).**

1935-36. Brachysporiose of plants. IV. Five new leaf blight diseases of certain plants of Gramineae and Cyperaceae (1.) Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 5: 121-144. f. 1-3. 1936; (V. On new leaf blight diseases of certain plants of Gramineae and Cyperaceae. 2.) Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 5: 175-188. 1 pl. 1935; (VI. Three new leaf blight diseases of certain plants of the Gramineae and Cyperaceae. 3.) Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 5: 318-335. f. 1-9. 1936.

In Japanese with English summaries; concerns various species of *Brachysporium*. For part III see the next entry.

**Hiroe, Isamu, and Watanabe, Noboru.**

1934. Brachysporiose of plants III. On a new fruit rot disease of pepper. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 5: 36-61. 1 pl. 2 f.

In Japanese with Latin descriptions of *B. tomato* comb. nov. (*Helminthosporium tomato*) and *B. ovoideum* and *B. capsici*, spp. nov. A footnote states "the senior author changed his name (Matsuura) to Hiroe."

**Hirth, F., and Rockhill, W.**

1911. Chau Ju-kua: His work on the Chinese and Arab trade in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, entitled Chu-fan-chi. Translated from the Chinese and annotated by Friedrich Hirth and W. W. Rockhill. i-x, 1-288. 1 folded map.

Includes data on various economic plants. Published in St. Petersburg. See Chao, Ju-kua, 1225 (in Chinese appendix).

**Hisanai, S.**

1932. [Soap and saponin.] Honzo 5: 24-26.

Includes notes in Japanese on the plant sources.

**Hisauchi, K. (= Kunai, Seiko or Kunai, Kiyotaka).**

1916. [Averrhoa carambola L. in the Chinese section of Yokohama.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (36)-(38). 1 f.

In Japanese; contains references to this plant in the Chinese literature.

1917. [New discoveries of plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (177)-(178).

In Japanese; concerns new records for Japan.

1918a. A plant new to the flora of Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 1-3. f. 1, 2.

*Chelonopsis yagiharanus* Hisauchi & Matsuno sp. nov.

1918b. [Plants of Mt. Amagi (Shizuoka-ken) Idzu Province.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (40)-(44). 3 f.

A discussion in Japanese without a list.

1918-32. [Botanical notes from the Tochuken. II.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (255)-(259). 2 f. 1918; (IV) 3: (216)-(220). 1 f. (V) (240)-(242). 1926; (VI) 4: (102)-(104). 1927;

(VII) 5: (122)-(126). 3 f. (VIII) (200)-(202). (IX) (340)-(346). 4 f. 1928; (X) 6: (113)-(115). 3 f. (XI) (281)-(284). 2 f. (XII) (313)-(316). 3 f. (XIII) (358)-(360). 1 f. 1929;

(XIV) 7: (169)-(171). 2 f. (XV) (203)-(207). 1931; (XVI) 8: (111)-(115). (XVII) (318)-(320). 1932.

Miscellaneous notes in Japanese.

1919. [Important plants found in Mt. Togakure and vicinity (Nagano-ken), Shinshiu Province.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (50)-(51).

Brief notes in Japanese, with Latin names.

1926a. [The primulas of Japan and China.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (11)-(16). 7 f.

A discussion in Japanese of several species.

1926b. [Trichocolea tomentella Lindb. on Mt. Arisan. Taiwan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (90)-(91). 1 f.

In Japanese.

1926c. [A review of "Shokubutsu-Kai", Vol. I, No. 1, edited by J. Sugimoto.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (170)-(172).

Contains critical notes in Japanese on *Rhododendron surugense*, *R. komizamae*, and *Chelonopsis moschatum* var. *lasiocarpus* Hayata in this periodical [Botanical World], which has not been seen.

1926d. [Japanese Aucuba, which is much esteemed in Europe as an ornamental plant.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (136)-(140). 4 f.

A brief description and discussion in Japanese of *A. japonica*.

1926e. [Cardiocrinum cordatum Makino and C. Glehni Makino.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (292)-(293). 1 f.

Notes in Japanese.

1927a. [Pleioblastus Chino Mak. var. Hisauchi Mak. and Pleioblastus Matsunoi, Nakai.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (99)-(101). 1 f.

General descriptions in Japanese.

1927b. A new locality of Botrychium nipponicum Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (147)-(148).

In Japanese.

1928a. [Various facts on Zostera sp. and Typha angustata Bory et Chaub.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (28)-(29). 2 f.

Descriptive notes in Japanese.

1928b. [Plants in the vicinity of Mt. Hiru (Kanagawa-ken), Prov. Sagami.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (35)-(36). 1 f.

A brief note in Japanese, listing 7 species.

## Hisauchi, K. (continued).

- 1928c. [Plants of Mt. Akiba, prov. Totomi (Shizuoka-ken), and its vicinity.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (157)-(160). 4 f.  
A general discussion in Japanese with illustrations of *Polygala reinii* var. *angustifolia* and *Pertya rigidula*.
- 1928d. [On an obscure plant in Enoshima, prov. Sagami.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (240)-(242).  
A critical nomenclatural note in Japanese on *Rubus yenosimanus* Koidz.
- 1928e. [Disanthus cercidifolius bearing the flowers, fruits and scarlet-tinged leaves simultaneously.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (262)-(266). 6 f.  
A note in Japanese with several literature citations.
- 1928f. [A species newly added to the Japanese saniculas.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (364)-(366). 3 f.  
*S. kaiensis* Makino & Hisauchi sp. nov. described in Japanese only.
- 1928g. [New home of *Viola eizanensis* var. *simplicifolia*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (407). 1 f.  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1929a. [On M. Ogata's "Icones flicum Japoniae".] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (66)-(72). 3 f.  
Notes in Japanese on Ogata, M., 1928-33, with reproductions of the illustrations of *Antrophyum japonicum* and *Cystopteris japonica*, and a portrait of Mr. Ogata.
- 1929b. [Veronica incana in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (73)-(74). 1 f.  
A brief description in Japanese.
- 1929c. [On some Compositae.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (223)-(226). 2 f.  
Notes in Japanese with an illustration of *Cacalia tebakensis*.
- 1929d. [Capt. Hall's "Account of a voyage of discovery to the west coast of Corea, and the great Loo-Choo Island" as read under the plant-lover's eyes.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (288)-(270).  
A review in Japanese of Hall, B., 1818.
- 1929e. [On the persistence of *Rubus medius* in Tokyo.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (317)-(319).  
A note and description in Japanese.
- 1929f. [On the form of leaves of *Lespedeza formosa*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (415)-(417). 1 f.  
A description in Japanese.
1930. [Plant collecting.] Amoeba 2<sup>1</sup>: 8-12; 2<sup>2</sup>: 8-11.  
Notes in Japanese on various species collected by the author in various places.
1932. [Geranium Thunbergii Sieb. & Zucc.] Honzo 4: 21-26. 1 f.  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1933a. [Liriope graminifolia.] Honzo 7: 57-59. 1 f.  
A botanical and historical discussion in Japanese.
- 1933b. On Clematis chinensis Retzius. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 49-52. f. 1-4.  
A critical discussion in Japanese.
- 1933c. Dr. G. Koidzumi on Clematis chinensis Retz. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 168-169. 1 f.  
A critical note in Japanese.
- 1933d. Rubus Yatabei Focke and R. medius O. Kuntze. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 170-174. f. 1-3, 1a, 2a, 1b, 2b.  
A critical comparison in Japanese.
- 1933e. Some hybridized Dactylobati-Rubi in the eastern coast of Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 297-308. f. 1-6.  
In Japanese with notes in English and a Latin description of *Rubus manazurensis* sp. nov.; includes several new names and transfers.
- 1933f. A form of Pinus Thunbergii Parl. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 391-393. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese; concerns forma *multiconifera* forma nov.
- 1933g. Pleioblastus Hindsii Nakai does exist in Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 415-416. 1 f.  
In Japanese with English summary.
- 1933h. A story of Ephippianthus Schmidtii Reich. fil. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 523-527. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with English summary.

- 1934a. Some varieties of Acer Mono Maxim. and their tendency of bearing pedatifid [sic!] leaves. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 102-105. f. 1.  
In Japanese with a synopsis of varieties as a summary.
- 1934b. New localities of Scirpus nipponicus Makino in Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 181-183. f. 1.  
In Japanese with English summary.
- 1934c. Distribution of Aucuba japonica Th. var. ovoidea Koidz. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 540-541. 1 f.  
In Japanese; includes notes on three forms.
- 1934d. A group of Crepidiastrum Nakai (Compositae). Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 660-662.  
Critical notes in Japanese with descriptions of *C. keiseana pinnatifida* forma nov.
- 1934e. A new species of genus Paraixeris Nakai. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 697-699. 1 f.  
*P. surugensis* sp. nov. described in Latin with notes in English and Japanese.
- 1934f. A new species of Sanicula DC. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 755-758. 2 f.  
*S. kaiensis* from Hondo described in Latin with comments in Japanese.
- 1935a. Ixeris musashensis Makino and Hisauchi, a new species. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 43-45. 1 f.  
The description in Latin, the notes in Japanese.
- 1935b. Monophyllous pines. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 177-180. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese with synopsis in English.
- 1935c. A new crowfoot from Nippon. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 584-586. 1 f.  
In Japanese with Latin description of *Ranunculus mirissimus* sp. nov., erroneously spelled *R. mirissimus*, the correction appearing in op. cit., p. 654.
- 1935d. Two varieties of Ligustrum japonicum Th. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 842-849. f. 1-11.  
In Japanese with English summary and Latin description of the new garden variety *crassifolium*.
- 1936a. Some Laurocerasi of Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 54-62. f. 1-9.  
Critical notes on various species, including *Prunus zippehiana* var. *sphaerocarpa* comb. nov. and *P. kanehirai* sp. nov.
- 1936b. [Viola Yazawana Makino.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 215-216. 1 f.  
A note in Japanese.
- 1936c. Some plants of Mt. Ibuki. [Nagano-ken]. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 296-297.  
Critical notes in Japanese on various species.
- 1936d. [Criticism of the Chinese names of Wasabia japonica.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 444-448. 1 f.  
Critical taxonomic notes in Japanese.
- 1936e. [Fagara shikokiana Makino.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 448.  
A brief note in Japanese, reducing this to a synonym of *F. fauriei*.
- 1936f. [Betula dahurica.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 831-832. 1 f.  
A brief note in Japanese and illustration of bark and leaves (= *B. davurica* Pall.).
- Hitchcock, A. S.**
1922. A botanical reconnaissance in southeastern Asia. Ann. Rep. Smithsonian Inst. 1921: 373-380. pl. 1-11.  
General in nature.
1927. Two new grasses, Psammochloa mongolica from Mongolia and Orthachne breviseta from Chile [Peru]. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 17: 140-142. f. 1, 2.
1929. Grasses of Canton and vicinity. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 7: 177-265. pl. 9-11.  
In manual form with descriptions, keys, synonymy, and geographic ranges of the admitted species. The appendix, concerning the Chinese names, was compiled by E. H. Walker. For additional data see Hitchcock, A. S., 1931.
1930. Fifteen new species of grasses, six from Africa, nine from China. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington 43: 89-96.  
The Chinese species from the collections of T. Tang in Shansi and R. C. Ching in Kansu, with new species of *Oryzopsis*, *Poa*, *Stipa*, and *Avena*.

1931. Corrections and additions to grasses of Canton and vicinity. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **10**: 339-340.  
See Hitchcock, A. S., 1929.
- Hitchcock, R.**  
1887. Notes from Japan. *Amer. Micros. Journ.* **8**: 5-6, (II) 87-88, (III) 166-167, (III, [IV]) 186-188.  
Notes on various microorganisms, including algae.
- Hitomi, T.** See Ikata, Suehiko, and Hitomi, T.
- Hiura, M.**  
1923. [Studies on the anthracnose of flax.] *Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo* **15**: (1)-(23).  
In Japanese; concerns *Colletotrichum linicolum*.  
1924a. On the flax anthracnose and its causal fungus, *Colletotrichum lini* (Westerdijk) Tochinai. *Jap. Journ. Bot.* **2**: 113-132. *pl. 6. f. 1-3*.  
1924b. [On the "root-neck" blight of the grape vines near Sapporo.] *Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo* **15**: [435-450.] *f. 1-3*.  
In Japanese with an English résumé. The species is not positively identified; related to *Cryptosporrella viticola* (*Fusicoccum viticolum*).  
1925. On a cercosporulose of the cultivated lily. *Ann. Phytopath. Soc.* **1**<sup>6</sup>: 20-30. *1 f.*  
Probably *Cercosporrella inconspicua*. In Japanese with an English résumé.  
1929a. On a new leaf-spot disease of the Japanese persimmon caused by *Mycosphaerella Nawae*. *Res. Bull. Gifu Coll. Agr.* **5**: [1-34], 1-2. *2 pl.*  
In Japanese with an English résumé.  
1929b. Studies on some downy mildews of agricultural plants. I. On *Sclerospora graminicola* (Sacc.) Schroet., the causal fungus of the downy mildew of Italian millet (the first preliminary note). *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* **10**: 146-156.  
In Japanese with an English résumé.  
1930. Biologic forms of *Albugo candida* (Pers.) Kuntze on some cruciferous plants. *Jap. Journ. Bot.* **5**: 1-20.  
1931. Observations and experiments on the mulberry rust caused by *Aecidium Mori* Barclay. *Jap. Journ. Bot.* **5**: 253-272. *pl. 2-4. f. 1-3*.  
1935. Mycological and pathological studies on the downy mildew of Italian millet. *Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ.* **36**: 121-283. *pl. 9-14*.  
Concerns *Sclerospora graminicola*.
- Hiura, M., and Kanegae, H.**  
1934. Studies on the downy mildews of cruciferous vegetables in Japan. I. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* **13**: 125-133.  
A report on inoculation experiments with *Peronospora brassicae* (*P. parasitica*).
- Hiyama, K.**  
1934a. A brief note on plants of Tanigawadake-range [Gumma-ken]. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **10**: 91-101. *f. 1-4*.  
In Japanese with an enumeration of 153 species.  
1934b. *Hydrangea amagiana* Makino grows in Nippara, Musashi. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **10**: 391-392. *f. 1, 2*.  
In Japanese; concerns its relation to *H. virens* and *H. hirta*.  
1936a. *Calamagrostis deschampsii* var. *hayachinensis* Ohwi. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **12**: 142.  
A brief note in Japanese.  
1936b. [*Equisetum arvense* var. *campestre* Schulz.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **12**: 142. *1 f.*  
A brief note in Japanese.
- Ho, K.** See Ford, C., Ho, K., and Crow, W. E.
- Ho, Tsun-fung** [=Ho, Hsün-fêng].  
1931. A preliminary list of fungi of Japan. 1-45.  
A list of species with host plants and locality where collected. It is designated as a "Contribution from the Department of Biology, College of Agriculture, National Peiping University", but not as a numbered series.
- Ho, William T. H. (Ho, Wei-ling).**  
1935. Sugarcane diseases in Kwangtung province. *Lingnan Agr. Journ.* **1**<sup>3</sup>: 53-101. *f. 1-19*.  
In Chinese.
- 1935-36. The fruit diseases of Kwangtung. I. *Lingnan Agr. Journ.* **1**<sup>3</sup>: 1-86. *f. 1-32 bis*. 1935; **2**: 35-140. *f. 1-36*. 1936.  
In Chinese. An English summary of parts I and III is published in **2**: 101-104. 1936.
- Ho, William T. H. (Ho, Wei-ling), and Li, L. Y. (Li, Lai-jung).**  
1936. Preliminary notes on the virus diseases of some economic plants in Kwangtung Province. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **15**: 67-78. *f. 1-11*.  
General notes and a bibliography.
- Hochreutiner, B. P. G.**  
1900. Révision du genre *Hibiscus*. *Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève* **4**: 23-191.  
Recognizes 197 species, including a few from China. Reprint, 1-169. 1900.  
1901. Le genre *Urena* L. *Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève* **5**: 131-146.  
*U. lobata* L. subdivided into about 15 named varieties and forms, with a key. Reprint 1-16. 1901.  
1902. *Malvaceae novae vel minus cognitae*. *Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève* **6**: 10-59. *pl. 1*.  
Includes *Abutilon indicum microphyllum* var. nov. from Hainan.  
1917a. *Notulae in Malvaceas interjectis descriptionibus specierum et varietatum novarum praesertim ex herbario Delessertiano*. *Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève* **20**: 107-172.  
Includes *Sida mairei* sp. nov. from Yunnan. Reprint, 1-66. 1917.  
1917b. *Theaceae novae*. *Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève* **20**: 190-194.  
Includes *Schima mairei* sp. nov. from Yunnan. Reprint, 1-5. 1917.  
1920. *Notulae in Malvaceas* (second article). *Ann. Cons. Jard. Genève* **21**: 437-452.  
Includes *Abutilon sinense yunnanense* var. nov.  
1934. *Plantae Hochreutineranae. Étude systématique et biologique des collections faites par l'auteur au cours de son voyage aux Indes néerlandaises et autour du monde pendant les années 1903, à 1905. Fasc. 3. Candollea* **5**: 171-341.  
Includes a critical discussion of *Didyptera chinensis* and *Crepis japonica* var. *genuina*, a new name for *C. japonica*.  
See also Chodat, R., and Hochreutiner, [B. P.] G.
- Hochstetter, W.** See Henkel, J. B., and Hochstetter, W.
- Höck, F.**  
1882. Beiträge zur Morphologie, Gruppierung und geographischen Verbreitung der Valerianaceen. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **3**: 1-73. *pl. 1*.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1914. Die Beschränkung pflanzlicher Verwandtschaftsgruppen von höherem Range als Gattungen auf einzelne Lebensreiche und Pflanzengebiete. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **50**. Suppl.: 15-24.  
A phytogeographical study with enumeration of families endemic to eastern Asia.
- Höfker, H.**  
1915. Übersicht über die Gattung *Ligustrum*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **24**: 51-66. *pl. 1-6*.  
Recognizes 34 species.  
1928. Neue und seltene Laubgehölze. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **40**: 281-288.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.  
1929. *Toona sinensis* Röm. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **41**: 377.  
A general description (= *Cedrela sinensis*).  
1930. Zur Gattung *Ligustrum*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **42**: 31-35.  
Includes critical notes on various eastern Asiatic species.  
1931. Zur Gattung *Larix*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **43**: 18-20.  
Critical notes with references to the eastern Asiatic species.  
1932. Eine neue *Paulownia*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **44**: 417. *pl. 53*.  
A general note and photograph of *P. coreana* without technical description.

**Hoffmann, G. F.**

1814a. Syllabus plantarum Umbelliferarum denuo disponendarum, exhibens enumerationem omnium specierum hucusque in pharmacopoliis receptarum, iconum accuratam citationem orthographiam, etimologiam et prosodiam nominum botanicorum. 1-20.

Lists some species that occur in eastern Asia.

1814b. Genera plantarum Umbelliferarum eorumque characteres naturales secundum numerum, figuram, situm et proportionem omnium fructificationis partium. Accedunt icones et analyses aeri incisae. 1-xxix, 1-182. *pl.* 1-3. 1814, ed. II aucta et revisa, i-xxiv, 1-222. *pl.* 1-6. 1816.

Includes some species that occur in eastern Asia.

**Hoffmann, J.**

1837a. Ph. Fr. von Siebold's Erwiderung auf W. H. de Vriese's Abhandlung: Het Gezag van Kaempfer, Thunberg, Linnæus, en anderen, omtrent den botanischen oorsprong van den Ster-anijs des Handels, gehandhaafd tegen Dr. Ph. Fr. von Siebold en Prof. J. G. Zuccarini. 1-19, [1].

Critical notes on Vriese. W. H. de. 1836.

1837b. Die Angaben schinesischer und japanischer Naturgeschichten, von dem Illicium religiosum (dem Mangthiao der Chinesen, Sikiminoki der Japaner) und dem davon verschiedenen Sternanis des Handels. [1], 1-16.

A reproduction of a letter from Siebold to J. Hoffmann, with his introduction, written in reply to Hoffmann, J. 1837a.

1848. Bijdragen tot de geschiedenis, verspreiding en kultuur der pioenen in China en Japan. Jaarb. Nederland. Maatsch. Tuinbouw 1848: 19-37. 3 f.

A translation into Dutch from Chinese works on *Paeonia* containing data on its cultivation and grafting. For English translation see the next entry.

1849. Notes relating to the history, distribution, and cultivation of the paeony in China and Japan. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 16: 85-89, 109-114. 3 f.

A translation of the preceding entry.

1855. Het Chinesche Knolgewas Tsch'ü-yü de Naga-imo oe Yamanoimo van Japan (Dioscorea batatas Dcne., Dioscorea japonica Thunb.) een onlangs aangeprezen surrogaat van het aardappel, in De Vriese, Tuinbouw-Fl. 1, 289-300. *pl.* 13.

Extensive data from Chinese and Japanese sources.

See also Chu Hsiao (in Chinese appendix).

**Hoffmann, J., and Schultes, H.**

1852. Noms indigènes d'un choix de plantes du Japon et de la Chine, déterminés d'après les échantillons de l'herbier des Pays-Bas. Journ. Asiat. 20: 257-370.

A catalogue of 630 Latin names with their Japanese and Chinese equivalents in characters and romanization with complete indexes. The introduction of the edition of 1864 is in French and Dutch; the title also in Dutch. Reprint, 1-114. 1853; nouvelle édition augmentée, i-xiv, 1-90. 1864. A Dutch translation of the introduction is reported to have been made in 1851, but has not been seen. See Wenckstern, F., 1895, p. 232.

**Hoffmann, K.** See Pax, F., 1922; and Pax, F., and Hoffmann, K.**Hoffmannsegg, [J. G.] von.**

1835. Ueber Primula mandarina N. und praenitens Ker. Allg. Gartenz. 3: 193-195. *pl.* 1. f. 1, 2.

Native of eastern Asia.

**Hofmann, A.**

1904. Zur Frage der Naturalisation japanischer Holzarten in Europa. Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens 10: 307-337.

General in nature; lists 204 arborescent species with Latin and Japanese names.

1905. Forstliche Reiseskizzen aus Japan. Besteigung des Berges Ontake, 3185 m. [Gifu-ken]. Oesterr. Forst. & Jagdzeit. 23: 25-28. f. 11-15.

A general description with photographs of forest landscapes. The author is not here stated, but is given as Hofmann in Bot. Centralbl. 100: 75. 1905.

1911a. Die forstliche Erschliessung der Insel Formosa. Centralbl. Forstw. 37: 1-18. f. 1-7.

A description.

1911b. Die japanische Schwarzkiefer (Pinus Thunbergii Parl.). Österr. Viert. Forstw. 61: 359-363. 2 f.

A general description.

1913. Aus den Waldungen des Fernen Ostens; forstliche Reisen und Studien in Japan, Formosa, Korea und den Angrenzenden Gebieten Ostasiens. i-viii, 1-225. *illustr.*

Descriptions of forests and forestry.

**Hoga, K.**

1914a. [On Toyu (Zabon). a Citrus of Toen, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [215-217].

A general note in Japanese.

1914b. [Cultivation of Tamarindus.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1914: [817-823].

Botanical and economic notes in Japanese.

1919. [Notes on Psidium guayava.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1919: [478-486. 3 f., (II) 545-549].

Botanical and economic data in Japanese on its occurrence in Formosa.

**Hoga, K., and Fukuyama, Jinnosuke.**

1915. [On the Mangosteen.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1915: [1124-1128]. 1 f.

Botanical and horticultural notes in Japanese on *Garcinia mangostana*.

**Holland, W. J.**

1890. Ascent of the volcanoes Nantai-san [Tochigi-ken], Asamayama [Nagano-ken], and Nasu-take. Appalachia 6: 109-137. 3 *pl.* f. 1-12.

Includes references to the flora and to some cultivated plants.

**Hollick, A.**

1927. Quercus serrata. Addisonia 12: 25. *pl.* 307.

Native of eastern Asia.

**Holm, T.**

1907. The genus Carex in northwest America. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 22: 1-29.

Includes data on the distribution throughout the northern hemisphere.

**Holmberg, O. R.**

1927. Neue Puccinellia-Arten aus Nord- und Ost-Asien. Bot. Not. 1927: 206-210.

Two new species and several varieties from Siberia and Kamchatka.

**Holmes, E. M.**

1879. Notes on some Japanese drugs. Pharm. Journ. (London) III. 10: 3-5, 21-23, 101-103, 201-203, 261-262.

Contains some botanical notes.

1882. The Japanese peppermint plant. Pharm. Journ. (London) III. 13: 381-382.

Recommends *Mentha arvensis* forma *piperascens* for the Japanese plant, *M. arvensis* forma *glabrata* for the Chinese.

1892. Catalogue of the Hamburg herbarium in the museum of the Pharmaceutical Society of Great Britain. [i-ii], 1-136, i-xiv.

The herbarium contains a few Chinese specimens.

1895-96. New marine algae from Japan. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 31: 248-260. *pl.* 7-12.

1906. The Japanese seaweed industry. Pharm. Journ. (London) 77: 319-323. f. 1-11, 346-348. 5 f.

Economic and botanical data on (1) agar-agar, or Japanese isinglass, (2) Japanese iodine, and (3) "funori" or Japanese seaweed glue.

1917. A new Japanese Grateloupia. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 26: 78. *pl.* 2, 3.

*G. subpectinata* sp. nov.

**Homfray, C. K.**

1935. A note on Cryptomeria japonica Don. Indian For. 61: 500-511. *pl.* 34, 35.

Principally concerns its suitability for cultivation in India.

**Homma, Y.**

1926. [A canker disease of Prunus Mume and P. Persica caused by a species of Camarosporium.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 18<sup>81</sup>: 63-69.

In Japanese; concerns *C. persicae*.

1927. A canker disease of Prunus Mume and Prunus Persica caused by a species of Camarosporium. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 541-546.

In English with a summary in Japanese.



1929. A statistical study of the biological forms of *Erysiphe graminis* DC. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **10**: 157-161. f. 1-4.  
Text in Japanese; summary in English.
- 1930a. [On the development of the classification of Erysiphaceae.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. **21**: 359-363.  
In Japanese; concerns phylogeny.
- 1930b. Notes on the Erysiphaceae of Manchuria. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **11**: 169-174. f. 1, 2.  
A list of 19 species, including *Uncinula kenjiana* and *U. salicigracilistylae*, spp. nov., the text in English.
1931. On the powdery mildew. Fungi **1**: 23-25.  
In Japanese; considers several species, none new.
1934. A life-cycle of *Sphaerotheca fuliginea* (Schlecht.) Pollacci parasitic on *Taraxacum ceratophorum* DC. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **13**: 173-178. pl. 6.  
See also Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Homma, Y.; and Itô, Seiya, and Homma, Y.
- Honda, K.** See Tozawa, M., and Nakai, Takenoshin. 1932.  
This is not the same author as Honda, Kôsuke.
- Honda, Kôsuke.**  
1891. [On the disease of *Edgeworthia papyrifera* (Mitsumata) in Shidzuokaken.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. **13**: 20-26.  
In Japanese; concerns *Helicobesidium monpa*.
- Honda, Masaji.**  
1922-28. Revisio graminum Japoniae. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **36**: 111-116. 1922; (II) **37**: 21-26, (III) 113-124. 1923; (IV) **38**: 49-59, (V) 119-129, (VI) 189-201. 1924; (VII) **39**: 33-43, (VIII) 267-279. 1925; (IX) **40**: 97-109, (X) 317-329, (XI) 435-445. 1926; (XII) **41**: 6-17, (XIII) 377-389, (XIV) 635-641. 1927; (XV) **42**: 129-137. 1928.  
In parts IX-XII each set of pages is accompanied by an abstract in Japanese. Other abstracts in Japanese are: (XIII) **41**: 411-416. 1927; (XIV) **41**: 665-667. 1927; (XV) **42**: 178-181. 1928. See also Honda, Masaji. 1927-28.
1923. [Japanese *Ischaemum* and *Eulaliopsis* gen. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **37**: (120)-(124).  
A synopsis with the descriptions in Japanese only.
- 1924a. [*Chaetochloa viridis* var. *pachystachys* Honda.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **38**: (152).  
In Japanese; a reduction of *Setaria pachystachys* to varietal rank.
- 1924b. [*Oplismenus undulatifolius* Beauvois and *O. japonicus* Honda.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **38**: (152)-(153).  
Critical notes in Japanese. The second species is a transfer of *Panicum japonicum*.
- 1924c. Tōyen-grass and sugar-grass from Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **38**: (301)-(302).  
Critical notes in Japanese only on *Saccharum spontaneum* L. subsp. *indicum* Hackel var. *genuinum* Hackel, and *S. spontaneum* L. subsp. *indicum* Hackel var. *rozburghii* Honda.
- 1924-26. [Japanese plants by foreign authors. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **38**: (275)-(276), (II) (302)-(304). 1924; (III) **39**: (33)-(34), (IV) (67)-(69), (V) (140)-(142), (VI) (305)-(306). 1925; (VII) **40**: 314-315. 1926.  
In Japanese; a list of species described in various publications.
- 1925a. [On *Imperata cylindrica* Beauvois and its varieties.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **39**: (172)-(173).  
In Japanese; includes descriptions of four new varieties and forms.
- 1925b. [On the scientific name of "Kizuta".] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **39**: (286).  
In Japanese; considers this to be *Hedera japonica*.
1928. [A brief history of the Podostemonaceae in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **42**: 282-286.  
In Japanese.
- 1928-36. Nuntia ad floram Japoniae. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **42**: 506-509. 1928; (II) **43**: 189-193, (III) 291-294, (IV) 540-544, (V) 656-657. 1929; (VI) **44**: 316-318, (VII) 407-410, (VIII) 667-671. 1930; (IX) **45**: 1-4, (X) 43-45, (XI) 138-139, (XII) 297-300, (XIII) 421-423, (XIV) 469-471. 1931; (XV) **46**: 1-3, (XVI) 371-374, (XVII) 419-422, (XVIII) 633-638, (XIX) 675-678. 1932; (XX) **47**: 296-299, (XXI) 433-437. 3 f. 1933; (XXII) **48**: 406-407. 1934; (XXIII) **49**: 1-3, (XXIV) 694-700, (XXV) 789-791. 1935; (XXVI) **50**: 389-392. f. 1-3, (XXVII) 435-437, (XXVIII) 571-572, (XXIX) 608-609, (XXX) 668-670. 1936.  
Contains descriptions of new species, varieties, etc. The parts are abstracted in Japanese as follows: (I) **42**: 544. 1928; (II) **43**: 232-234, (III) 317-318, (IV) 572-574, (V) 679. 1929; (VI) **44**: 363-364, (VII) 465-466, (VIII) 689-691. 1930; (IX) **45**: 26-27, (X) 71-72, (XI) 161-162, (XII) 314-315, (XIII) 454-455, (XIV) 493-494. 1931; (XV) **46**: 23-24, (XVI) 391-392, (XVII) 437-438, (XVIII) 659-660, (XIX) 723-724. 1932; (XX) **47**: 321-322, (XXI) 481-482. 1933; (XXII) **48**: 422-423. 1934; (XXIII) **49**: 42. (XXIV) 740-743, (XXV) 830-831. 1935; (XXVI) **50**: 412-413, (XXVII) 473-474, (XXVIII) 587-588, (XXIX) 648, (XXX) 696-697. 1936.
1930. Monographia Poacearum Japonicarum Bambusoideis exclusis. Journ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Tokyo III. Bot. **3**: 1-484.  
Monographic, but without descriptions except for some new or recently described forms. Critically reviewed in Japanese in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **45**: 211-215, 315-371, 407-411. 1931.
- 1932a. On a new species of *Didymoplexis*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **46**: 168-169.  
*D. nipponica* sp. nov. from Hondo.
- 1932b. [*Chikusichloa* now known to occur in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **46**: 479.  
A criticism in Japanese of Keng, Y. L., 1931b.
- 1932c. The late Sugawa Chonosuke and *Dryas Tschonoskii*. Honzo **6**: 94-97.  
Biographical notes in Japanese on Sugawa, with a list of the species named for him, and critical notes on *Dryas tschonoskii*.
- 1933a. On two new species of *Calamagrostis* from the Prov. Simotuke. Journ. Jap. Bot. **9**: 35-39. f. 1, 2.  
*C. scaberrima* and *C. sekimotoi*, spp. nov. described in Latin and Japanese.
- 1933b. A new species of *Anaphalis*. Journ. Jap. Bot. **9**: 279-280. 1 f.  
In Japanese with a Latin description of *A. viscosissima* sp. nov. from Honshû.
- 1934a. The memoirs of the late Prof. Hayata. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 266-268.  
An obituary in Japanese.
- 1934b. *Grappheporum*, a genus new to the grass-family of Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 693-694.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *G. nipponicum* sp. nov.
- 1934c. [Two or three plants of southern Kii province.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) **2**: 1825-1826. 1 f.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *Hydrocotyle maritima* sp. nov. Kii Prov. is in Kyoto-fu.
- 1935a. Some new plants collected by Mr. T. Sakai at Mt. Haruna [Gumma-ken]. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 567-572. f. 1-4.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of *Diervilla sakaii*, *Cynanchum haruna-montanum*, *Smilacina robusta*, and *Hosta harunaensis*, spp. nov.
- 1935b. Plantae novae Jeholenses II. i. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV, Pt. 2: 5-13. pl. 1-4. f. 1-5.  
Nine new species and varieties of grasses. For part I see Nakai, Takenoshin, and Kitagawa, Masao, 1934a; for continuation see Kitagawa, Masao, 1935c.
- 1935c. *Amana*, a new genus of Liliaceae. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan **6**: 19-21.  
A segregate of *Tulipa*, containing the transfers, *A. edulis* and *A. latifolia*.
- 1936a. *Stipa grandifolia* Keng. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **50**: 290-292.  
In Japanese; includes critical notes on *Stipa japonica*.
- 1936b. *Miscanthus intermedius* Honda. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. **1**: 63-64. pl. 29.  
A transfer of *M. longiberbis* var. *intermedius*, native of Honshu.
- 1936c. *Ancistrochloa*, a new genus of Poaceae. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 13-19.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis; contains *A. fairiei* comb. nov. (*Calamagrostis fairiei*).



**Honda, Masaji (continued).**

- 1936d. [Northern extension of *Chikusichloa aquatica* Koidzumi.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 137.  
In Japanese.
- 1936e. [Nomenclature of *Spodiopogon angustifolium*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 137.  
A brief note in Japanese, recognizing *Eulaliopsis angustifolia* Honda.
- 1936f. *Brachypodium* of Nippon and Manchoukuo. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 151-155.  
A systematic treatment, the key in Japanese; includes new species and varieties and a new section.  
See also Nakai, Takenoshin, Honda, Masaji, Satake, Y., and Kitagawa, M.; also Tozawa, M., and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1932.
- Honda, Masaji, and Tatewaki, M.**
1936. A new species of *Swertia*. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **14**: 192.  
*S. crysantha* sp. nov.
- Honda, Seiroku.**
1899. [On the forest-zone of Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **13**: (229)-(237), (253)-(259), (281)-(290).  
Ecological notes in Japanese.
1900. Description des zones forestières du Japon. 1-46.  
A general description, the date not given other than the introduction date 1900.
1902. [Botanical geography of Japan.] Journ. Geogr. (Tokyo) **14**: 8-18, 51-76, 223-237, 297-325.  
A description in Japanese.
1914. The cryptomeria. Japan Mag. **5**: 74-79. 3 f.  
A popular description.
1915. Ueber das Maximalwachstum der japanischen Holzarten. Journ. Coll. Agr. Univ. Tokyo **6**: 1-6. pl. 1-4.  
Data on tree-size in Japan.
1933. [The identification of the botanical names occurring in a Japanese translation of the Pên t'sao kang mu. I.] Honzo **10**: 32-34; (II) **11**: 76-78; (III) **12**: 101-102.  
Critical notes in Japanese on Makino, T., 1932ee.
- Honda, Seiroku, [and others].**
1926. Shin-rin ka Hittai [Manual of forestry]. 1-139, 1-57, 1-76, 1-106, 1-42, 1-40, 1-82.  
A manual in Japanese, containing handy information with a list of forest plants by this author. The first edition was issued in 1884 (=Meiji 17).
- Honess, W. H.**
1922. *Viburnum phlebotrichum*. Gard. Chron. III, **72**: 341.  
Native of central China. Erroneously spelled "phleboticum".
- Hooker, J. D.**
1849. Elevation of the great table land of Thibet. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. **1**: 336-344.  
Letters by Hooker on his explorations.
- 1850a. Reise des Dr. J. D. Hooker in Tibet. Allg. Gartenz. **18**: 21-22, 27-28.  
Translation of a letter to W. J. Hooker; includes notes on the vegetation.
- 1850b. Darjeeling, Sikkim-Himalaya, and the passes into Thibet. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. **2**: 11-16.  
A portion of a series of extracts from letters written during a botanical mission to India.
1860. *Spiraea Fortunei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **86**: pl. 5164.  
Native of northern China and Japan.
- 1865a. *Raphiolepis Japonica*, Sieb. et Zucc.; var. *integerrima*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **91**: pl. 5510.  
Native of Japan, the Bonin Islands, and the Korean islands.
- 1865b. *Aucuba Japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **91**: pl. 5512.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1865c. *Primula cortusoides*; var. *amoena*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **91**: pl. 5528.  
A new variety from Japan.
- 1865d. *Dianthus Chinensis*, var. *laciniatus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **91**: pl. 5536.  
Cultivated in Japan.
- 1866a. *Rhododendron Fortunei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **92**: pl. 5596.  
Introduced from Chekiang.

- 1866b. *Ilex latifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **92**: pl. 5597.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1866c. *Glyptostrobus pendulus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **92**: pl. 5603.  
Native of south China.
- 1867a. *Epimedium alpinum*; var. *rubrum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **93**: pl. 5671.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1867b. *Lilium Leichtlinii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **93**: pl. 5673.  
A new species from Japan.
- 1867c. *Vitis heterophylla*, Thunb.; var. *humulifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **93**: pl. 5682.  
A reduction of *Ampelopsis humulifolia* to varietal rank.  
Native of northern China, Korea, and Japan.
- 1868a. *Hypericum patulum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **94**: pl. 5693.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868b. *Lonicera Standishii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **94**: pl. 5709.  
A new species from cultivation at Shanghai.
- 1868c. *Spiraea palmata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **94**: pl. 5726.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868d. *Myrica Nagi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **94**: pl. 5727.  
Cultivated in China and Japan.
- 1869a. *Azalea linearifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **95**: pl. 5769.  
A transfer of *Rhododendron linearifolium*, native of Japan.
- 1869b. *Acer rufinerve*; var. *albo-limbata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **95**: pl. 5793.  
A new variety from Japan.
- 1869c. *Aerides Japonicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **95**: pl. 5798.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1869d. *Rhodotypos kerrioides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **95**: pl. 5805.  
Native of Japan.
- 1870a. *Enkyanthus Japonicus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **96**: pl. 5822.  
A new species from Japan.
- 1870b. *Stylophorum Japonicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **96**: pl. 5830.  
Native of Japan and northeastern Asia.
- 1871a. *Rhododendron sinense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **97**: pl. 5905.  
Native of Japan and northern China.
- 1871b. *Primula japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **97**: pl. 5916.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1871c. *Bredia Oldhami*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **11**: 68. pl. 1085.  
A new species from Formosa.
- 1872a. *Styrax serrulatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **98**: pl. 5950.  
Occurs in Japan, Korea, the Liu Kiu Islands, and India.
- 1872b. *Lilium concolor*, var. *sinicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **98**: pl. 6005.  
*L. sinicum*, native of China, reduced to varietal rank.
- 1872-97. The flora of British India. 7 v. (1, i-xl, 1-740. 1872-75; 2, 1-792. 1876-79; 3, 1-712. 1880-82; 4, 1-780. 1883-85; 5, 1-910. 1886-90; 6, 1-792. 1890-94; 7, i-vii, 1-842. 1897).  
A general descriptive flora containing numerous species that extend to eastern Asia.
- 1873a. *Lilium* (hybridum) *Krameri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **99**: pl. 6058.  
A hybrid of a Japanese species.
- 1873b. *Nepenthaceae*. In DC. Prodr. **17**: 90-105.  
Monographic.
- 1874a. *Bambusa striata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **100**: pl. 6079.  
Native of China.
- 1874b. *Pyrus baccata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **100**: pl. 6112.  
Native of Siberia, Japan, and the Himalayan region.  
(= *Malus baccata*).
- 1874c. *Iris tectorum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **100**: pl. 6118.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874d. *Lilium maculatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **100**: pl. 6126.  
Native of Japan and northeastern Asia.
- 1874e. *Citrus Aurantium* var. *japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **100**: pl. 6128.  
A reduction of *C. japonica* to varietal rank.

- 1874f. *Iris laevigata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **100**: pl. 6132.  
Native of Japan and northeastern Asia.
- 1874g. *Polygonatum vulgare* var. *macranthum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **100**: pl. 6133.  
A new variety, native of Japan.
- 1874h. *Rheum officinale*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **100**: pl. 6135.  
Native of eastern Tibet and western China.
- 1875a. *Pyrus prunifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **101**: pl. 6153.  
Native of Siberia and northern China. This is now considered *Malus prunifolia*.
- 1875b. *Viburnum Sandankwa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **101**: pl. 6172.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876a. *Viburnum dilatatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **102**: pl. 6215.  
Native of Japan.
- 1876b. *Ainsliaea Walkeri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **102**: pl. 6225.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1876c. *Moricandia sonchifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **102**: pl. 6243.  
A transfer of *Orychophragmus sonchifolius*, native of northern China.
- 1878a. *Magnolia stellata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **104**: pl. 6370.  
Native of Japan.
- 1878b. The distribution of the North American flora. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **10**: 140-142, 216-217.  
Discusses the genera common to eastern North America and eastern Asia.
- 1879a. *Veronica longifolia*, var. *subsessilis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **105**: pl. 6407.  
Native of Japan.
- 1879b. *Anemonopsis macrophylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **105**: pl. 6413.  
Native of Japan.
- 1879c. *Enkianthus himalaicus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **105**: pl. 6460.  
Native of eastern Himalaya. Includes a discussion of two species from Japan.
- 1879d. *Baea hygrometrica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **105**: pl. 6468.  
Native of northern China.
- 1880a. *Polygonum compactum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **106**: pl. 6476.  
A new species from Japan.
- 1880b. *Rubus phoenicolasius*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **106**: pl. 6479.  
Native of Japan.
- 1880c. *Conandron ramondiioides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **106**: pl. 6484.  
Native of Japan.
- 1880d. *Polygonum cuspidatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **106**: pl. 6503.  
Native of Japan.
- 1880e. *Chinographis japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **106**: pl. 6510.  
Native of Japan.
- 1880f. *Citrus trifoliata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **106**: pl. 6513.  
Native of Japan.
- 1881a. *Polygonum sachalinense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **107**: pl. 6540.  
Native of Japan and Sakhalin.
- 1881b. *Clematis aethusaefolia*, var. *latisecta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **107**: pl. 6542.  
A new variety from Amur and northern China.
- 1881c. *Rosa microphylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **107**: pl. 6543.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1881d. *Cladrastis amurensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **107**: pl. 6551.  
Native of Amur.
- 1881e. *Clerodendron trichotomum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **107**: pl. 6561.  
Native of Japan.
- 1881f. *Cuscuta reflexa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **107**: pl. 6566.  
Native of India, here credited also to China and Japan.
- 1881g. *Berberis sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **107**: pl. 6573.  
Native of northern China.
- 1881h. *Primula poculiformis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **107**: pl. 6582.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1882a. Distribution géographique de plusieurs Cyrtandrées. Arch. Sci. Phys. Nat. III. **3**: 472.  
A very brief note, mentioning distribution in Europe, Himalaya, and China.
- 1882b. *Abelia spathulata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **108**: pl. 6601.  
Native of Japan.
- 1882c. *Lespedeza bicolor*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **108**: pl. 6602.  
Native of northern China and Japan.
- 1882d. *Catalpa Kaempferi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **108**: pl. 6611.  
Native of Japan.
- 1882e. *Stachyurus praecox*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **108**: pl. 6631.  
Native of Japan.
- 1882f. *Berberis Thunbergii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **108**: pl. 6646.  
Native of Japan.
- 1882g. *Bredia hirsuta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **108**: pl. 6647.  
Native of Japan.
- 1882h. *Ficus stipulata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **108**: pl. 6657.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1882i. *Hamamelis japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **108**: pl. 6659.  
Native of Japan.
- 1883a. *Fraxinus Mariesii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **109**: pl. 6678.  
A new species from northern China.
- 1883b. *Saxifraga cortusifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **109**: pl. 6680.  
Native of Japan.
- 1883c. *Utricularia bifida*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **109**: pl. 6689.  
Native of India and China.
- 1883d. *Rodgersia podophylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **109**: pl. 6691.  
Native of Japan.
- 1883e. *Torenia flava*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **109**: pl. 6700.  
Occurs in China.
- 1883f. *Jasminum floridum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **109**: pl. 6719.  
Native of Japan and China.
- 1883g. *Didissandra rufa*, King. Hook. Icon. Pl. **15**: 30. pl. 1437.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1883h. *Gentiana robusta*, King. Hook. Icon. Pl. **15**: 31-32. pl. 1439.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1883i. *Gentiana tibetica*, King. Hook. Icon. Pl. **15**: 33-34. pl. 1441.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1884a. *Picea ajanensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **110**: pl. 6743.  
Native of Japan and Amur.
- 1884b. *Pyrus (Cydonia) Maulei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **110**: pl. 6780.  
Native of Japan.
- 1884c. *Dendrobium aduncum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **110**: pl. 6784.  
Native of China.
- 1884d. *Hydrangea petiolaris*, Sieb. & Zucc. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **110**: pl. 6788.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885a. *Idesia polycarpa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **111**: pl. 6794.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885b. A- *Torenia concolor*. B- *Torenia fordii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **111**: pl. 6797.  
Natives of China, the second a new species.
- 1885c. *Caryopteris Mastacanthus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **111**: pl. 6799.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885d. *Clematis tubulosa*, var. *Hookeri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **111**: pl. 6801.  
A reduction of *C. hookeri* from northern China, to varietal rank.
- 1885e. *Clematis stans*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **111**: pl. 6810.  
Native of Japan.

**Hooker, J. D. (continued).**

- 1885f. *Corydalis pallida* Curtis's Bot. Mag. **111**: pl. 6326.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1885g. *Alpinia* ? *pumila*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **111**: pl. 6332.  
A new species from eastern China.
- 1885h. *Pogonia pulchella*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **111**: pl. 6351.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1886a. *Calotropis gigantea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **112**: pl. 6362.  
Native of India, here also credited to China.
- 1886b. *Solanum trilobatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **112**: pl. 6366.  
Native of eastern India, here also credited to China.
- 1886c. *Eomecon chionantha*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **112**: pl. 6371.  
Native of China.
- 1886d. *Trichosanthes palmata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **112**: pl. 6373.  
Native of India, here also credited to China and Japan.
- 1886e. *Aristolochia longifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **112**: pl. 6384.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1887a. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **113**: pl. 6923.  
Native of northern China.
- 1887b. *Begonia cyclophylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **113**: pl. 6926.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1887c. *Carex scaposa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **113**: pl. 6940.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1887d. *Strobilanthes flaccidifolius*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **113**: pl. 6947.  
Native of India and China.
- 1887e. *Rubus rosaefolius*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **113**: pl. 6970.  
Native from India to Java, China, and Japan.
- 1887f. *Rhododendron rhombicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **113**: pl. 6972.  
Native of Japan.
- 1888a. *Salvia scapiformis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **114**: pl. 6930.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1888b. *Alpinia officinarum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **114**: pl. 6995.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1888c. *Illicium verum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **114**: pl. 7005.  
A new species from southern China. The description and plate are republished in Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1888**: 173-175. 1 pl. 1888.
- 1888d. *Aristolochia Westlandi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **114**: pl. 7011.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1888e. *Asarum macranthum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **114**: pl. 7022.  
A new species for Formosa.
- 1888f. *Calanthe striata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **114**: pl. 7026.  
Native of Japan.
- 1889a. *Styrax obassia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **115**: pl. 7039.  
Native of Japan and Corea.
- 1889b. *Stuartia pseudocamellia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **115**: pl. 7045.  
Native of Japan.
- 1889c. *Enkianthus campanulatus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **115**: pl. 7059.  
A transfer of *Andromeda campanulata*, native of Japan.
- 1889d. *Syringa villosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **115**: pl. 7064.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1889e. *Tainia macrantha*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1860.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1889f. *Tainia cordifolia*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1861.  
A new species from Formosa.
- 1889g. *A. Primula pusilla*. B. *Primula petiolaris*, var. *nana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **115**: pl. 7079.  
*Primula pusilla* from the Himalayan region is thought to extend to western China.
- 1890a. *Podophyllum pleianthum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **116**: pl. 7098.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1890b. *Abies brachyphylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **116**: pl. 7114.  
Native of Japan.
- 1890c. *Primulina smensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **116**: pl. 7117.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1890d. *Rosa multiflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **116**: pl. 7119.  
Native of Japan and China.
- 1890e. *Asarum caudigerum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **116**: pl. 7126.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1890f. *Aconitum Fischeri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **116**: pl. 7130.  
Native of northeastern Asia, Japan, and North America.
- 1890g. *Clerodendron paniculatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **116**: pl. 7141.  
Native of eastern China, Formosa, and southeastern Asia.
- 1890h. *Arundinaria Simoni* var. *variegata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **116**: pl. 7146.  
A new variety from Japan.
- 1890i. *Thalictrum Delavayi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **116**: pl. 7152.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1891a. *Magnolia Watsoni*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **117**: pl. 7157.  
A new species from Japan.
- 1891b. *Rhododendron scabrifolium*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **117**: pl. 7159.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1891c. *Asarum geophilum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **117**: pl. 7168.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1891d. *Rosa Banksiae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **117**: pl. 7171.  
Native of China.
- 1891e. *Edgeworthia Gardneri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **117**: pl. 7180.  
Native of the Himalayan region, here credited to China and Japan.
- 1891f. *Rehmannia* (Trienophora) *rupestris*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **117**: pl. 7191.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1892a. *Chirita depressa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **118**: pl. 7213.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1892b. *Primula Poissoni*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **118**: pl. 7216.  
Native of China.
- 1892c. *Lysimachia paridiformis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **118**: pl. 7226.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1892d. *Primula Forbesii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **118**: pl. 7246.  
Native of Yunnan and Burma.
- 1892e. *Diploprora Championi*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **22**: pl. 2120.  
Native of Hongkong and elsewhere.
- 1893a. *Rhododendron racemosum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **119**: pl. 7301.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1893b. *Miscanthus sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **119**: pl. 7304.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1893c. *Schizocodon soldanelloides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **119**: pl. 7316.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894a. *Prunus humilis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **120**: pl. 7335.  
Native of northern China.
- 1894b. *Elaeagnus multiflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **120**: pl. 7341.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894c. *Osteomeles anthyllidifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **120**: pl. 7354.  
Native of eastern Asia and the Pacific Islands.
- 1894d. *Rhododendron irroratum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **120**: pl. 7361.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1894e. *Rhododendron Schlippenbachii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **120**: pl. 7373.  
Native of Manchuria and Japan.

- 1894f. *Trochodendron aralioides*, Sieb. & Zucc. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **120**: pl. 7375.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894g. *Ornithochilus fuscus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **120**: pl. 7385.  
Native of the East Indies and China.
- 1895a. *Magnolia parviflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **121**: pl. 7411.  
Native of Japan.
- 1895b. *Rosa Luciae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **121**: pl. 7421.  
Native of Japan and China; redetermined in op. cit. **133**: pl. 8158. 1907 as *R. wichuraiana*.
- 1895c. *Rubus lasiostylus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **121**: pl. 7426.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1895d. *Spiraea bracteata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **121**: pl. 7429.  
Native of Japan.
- 1895e. *Cleyera Fortunei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **121**: pl. 7434.  
Probably native of China.
- 1896a. *Asarum maximum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7459.  
Native of central China.
- 1896b. *Scutellaria formosana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7458.  
Native of Formosa and Hainan.
- 1896c. *Incarvillea Delavayi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7462.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1896d. *Comanthosphace japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7463.  
Native of Japan.
- 1896e. *Akebia lobata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7485.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1896f. *Sarcophilus hainanensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7489.  
A new species from Hainan.
- 1896g. *Adonis amurensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7490.  
Native of Manchuria and Japan.
- 1896h. *Actinidia polygama*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7497.  
Native of Japan.
- 1896i. *Rhododendron serpyllifolium*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7503.  
Native of Japan.
- 1896j. *Prunus subhirtella*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7508.  
Native of Japan.
- 1896k. *Coriaria japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **122**: pl. 7509.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897a. *Ligustrum coriaceum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **123**: pl. 7519.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897b. *Wistaria chinensis*, var. *multijuga*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **123**: pl. 7522.  
A reduction of *W. multijuga* from Japan to varietal rank.
- 1897c. *Syringa amurensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **123**: pl. 7534.  
Native of northern China and Japan.
- 1897d. *Ficus erecta*, var. *Sieboldii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **123**: pl. 7550.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897e. *Primula sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **123**: pl. 7559.  
Native of China.
- 1897f. *Habenaria rhodocheila*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **123**: pl. 7571.  
Native of Kwangtung.
- 1898a. *Stephanandra Tanakae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **124**: pl. 7593.  
Native of Japan.
- 1898b. *Celastrus articulatus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **124**: pl. 7599.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1898c. *Buddleia variabilis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **124**: pl. 7609.  
Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, and Tibet.
- 1898d. *Rhododendron yunnanense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **124**: pl. 7614.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1898e. *Callistephus hortensis*, Cass. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **124**: pl. 7616.  
Native of western China, Tibet, and elsewhere.
- 1898f. *Rhododendron rubiginosum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **124**: pl. 7621.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1899a. *Gaultheria trichophylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7635.  
Native of Szechwan, Tibet, and elsewhere.
- 1899b. *Elaeagnus macrophylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7638.  
Native of Japan and Formosa.
- 1899c. *Rosa acicularis*, var. *nipponensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7646.  
A reduction of *R. nipponensis* from Japan to varietal rank.
- 1899d. *Silene Fortunei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7649.  
Native of China and Formosa.
- 1899e. *Incarvillea variabilis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7651.  
Native of Szechwan, Kansu, and Tibet.
- 1899f. *Chrysanthemum nipponicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7660.  
Native of Japan.
- 1899g. *Iris Delavayi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7681.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1899h. *Rosa xanthina*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7686.  
Native of northern China, Mongolia, and central Asia.
- 1899i. *Aster Piccolu*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7689.  
A new species from Shensi. See also Makino, T., 1905c.
- 1899j. *Begonia sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7673.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1899k. *Rhododendron dilatatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7681.  
Native of Japan.
- 1899l. *Begonia Hemsleyana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7685.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1899m. *Epipactis gigantea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **125**: pl. 7690.  
Native of temperate Asia and western North America.
- 1900a. *Deutzia discolor*, var. *purpurascens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **126**: pl. 7708.  
A new variety from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1900b. *Clematis orientalis*, var. *tangutica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **126**: pl. 7710.  
Occurs in northern China and central Asia.
- 1900c. *Lilium sutchuense* [sutchuenense]. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **126**: pl. 7715.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1900d. *Rubus reflexus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **126**: pl. 7716.  
Native of southern China.
- 1900e. *Lilium Brownii*, var. *leucanthum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **126**: pl. 7722.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1900f. *Corylopsis pauciflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **126**: pl. 7736.  
Native of Japan.
- 1900g. *Pothos Loureiri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **126**: pl. 7744.  
Native of southern China and Tonkin.
- 1900h. *Cypripedium guttatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **126**: pl. 7746.  
Native of northeastern Europe, Asia, and northwestern America.
- 1901a. *Hibiscus Manihot*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **127**: pl. 7752.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1901b. *Pyrus tianschanica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **127**: pl. 7755.  
Native of central Asia east to Kansu. This is now considered *Sorbus tianschanica*.
- 1901c. *Pyrus alnifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **127**: pl. 7773.  
Native of Japan and China.
- 1901d. *Rhododendron cilicalyx*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **127**: pl. 7782.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1901e. *Chelonopsis moschata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **127**: pl. 7783.  
Native of Japan and Chekiang.
- 1901f. *Paeonia lutea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **127**: pl. 7788.  
Native of Yunnan.

**Hooker, J. D. (continued).**

- 1901g. *Calorhabdos cauloptera*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **127**: pl. 7800.  
Native of Hupeh and Kwangtung.
- 1901h. *Rubus palmatus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **127**: pl. 7801.  
Native of Japan, Korea, and Chekiang.
- 1901i. *Syringa oblata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **127**: pl. 7806.  
Native of northern China.
- 1902a. *Bauhinia yunnanensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **128**: pl. 7814.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1902b. *Corydalis thalictrifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **128**: pl. 7830.  
Native from Chekiang to Yunnan.
- 1902c. *Berberis dictyophylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **128**: pl. 7833.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1902d. *Decaisnea Fargesii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **128**: pl. 7848.  
Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, Yunnan, and Tibet.
- 1902e. *Anemone cernua*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **128**: pl. 7858.  
Native of Manchuria and Japan.
- 1902f. *Bauhinia acuminata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **128**: pl. 7866.  
Native of tropical Asia, north to China.
- 1903a. *Chrysanthemum indicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7874.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1903b. *Diervilla Middendorffiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7876.  
Native of Mongolia, Manchuria, and Japan.
- 1903c. *Astilbe Davidii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7880.  
Native of China, Manchuria, and Mongolia.
- 1903d. *Rhododendron brachycarpum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7881.  
Native of Japan.
- 1903e. *Sophora viciifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7883.  
Native of China.
- 1903f. *Hamamelis mollis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7884.  
Native of China.
- 1903g. *Rodgersia pinnata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7893.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1903h. *Clematis Meyeniana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7897.  
Native of southern China, Formosa, and the Liu Kiu Islands.
- 1903i. *Senecio clivorum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7902.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1903j. *Senecio tanguticus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **129**: pl. 7912.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1904a. *Lysichitum camtschatcense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **130**: pl. 7937.  
Native of northwestern America and northeastern Asia, south to central Japan.
- 1904b. *Corydalis Wilsoni*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **130**: pl. 7939.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1908a. *Impatiens Abbatis*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2861.  
A new species from Yunnan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 177. 1910.
- 1908b. *Impatiens Leveillei*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2865.  
A new species from Kweichow. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 179. 1910.
- 1908c. *Impatiens cyanantha*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2866.  
A new species from Kweichow. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 179-180. 1910.
- 1908d. *Impatiens lepida*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2867.  
A new species from Kweichow. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 180-181. 1910.
- 1908e. *Impatiens atherosepala*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2868.  
A new species from Kweichow. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 338. 1910.
- 1908f. *Impatiens piufanensis*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2869.  
A new species from Kweichow. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 338. 1910.
- 1908g. *Impatiens Martinii*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2870.  
A new species from Kweichow. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 339. 1910.
- 1908h. *Impatiens lasiophyton*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2871.  
A new species from Kweichow. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 339-340. 1910.
- 1908i. *Impatiens leptocaulon*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2872.  
A new species from Kweichow. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 340. 1910.
- 1908j. *Impatiens ganpiuana*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2873.  
A new species from Kweichow. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 340-341. 1910.
- 1908k. *Impatiens Morsei*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2874.  
A new species from Kansu. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 341. 1910.
- 1908l. *Impatiens arguta*, Hk. f. et Thoms. var. *Bulleyana*, Hk. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **29**: pl. 2875.  
A new variety from Yunnan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 341. 1910.
- 1908m. Les espèces du genre "*Impatiens*" dan l'herbier du Muséum de Paris. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **IV**: 10: 233-272. pl. 2-6.  
Introduction, key, and enumeration with descriptions of all species, including many new ones.
- 1910a. *Impatiens species novae* [I.] (Ex: Hooker's Icon. Pl. 1908, tab. 2851-2875). Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 172-181, II. 333-342.  
Includes a republication of the descriptions of several Chinese species of *Impatiens* originally published in Hook. Icon. Pl.
- 1910b. *Impatiens cosmia*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2915.  
A new species from Chekiang.
- 1910c. *Impatiens crassicornu*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2916.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1910d. *Impatiens imbecilla*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2917.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1910e. New *Impatiens* from China. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1910**: 269-275.  
Descriptions of 8 new species, with a key, and notes on two others.
- 1911a. *Impatiens cyathiflora*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2952.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1911b. *Impatiens loulanensis*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2953.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1911c. *Impatiens rubro-striata*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2954.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1911d. *Impatiens scutisepala*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2955.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1911e. *Impatiens gracilipes*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2956.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1911j. *Impatiens Potanini*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2957.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1911g. *Impatiens Meyana*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2958.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1911h. *Impatiens oligoneura*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2966.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1911i. *Impatiens odontopetala*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2967.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1911j. *Impatiens Potanini*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2968.  
Native of Kansu.



- 1911k. *Impatiens recurvicornis*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2969.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1911l. *Impatiens robusta*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2970.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1911m. *Impatiens Waldheimiana*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2971.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1911n. *Impatiens apsisotis*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2972.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1911o. *Impatiens amabilis*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2973.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1911p. *Impatiens notolopha*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2974.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1911q. *Impatiens exigua*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2975.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- See also Bentham, G., and Hooker, J. D.; Gammie, G. A., 1893; Kew, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1893-1933; and Henderson, G., and Hume, A. O.
- Hooker, J. D., and Thomson, T.**  
1864. On the genus *Euptelea*, Sieb. & Zucc. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **7**: 240-243. pl. 2.  
With *E. pleiosperma* sp. nov. from northern India and Tibet, and notes on *E. polyandra* Sieb. et Zucc.
- Hooker, W. J.**  
1823-27. Exotic flora, containing figures and descriptions of new, rare, or otherwise interesting exotic plants especially of such as are deserving of being cultivated in our gardens. 3 v. (1, i-vii, pl. 1-79. 1823; 2, [i-ix], pl. 85-177. 1825; 3, i-viii, pl. 178-232. 1827).  
Each plate is accompanied by descriptive text. Includes some species from eastern Asia.
- 1927a. *Houttuynia cordata*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **54**: pl. 2731.  
First discovered in Japan.
- 1827b. *Cunninghamia lanceolata*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **54**: pl. 2743.  
A transfer of *Pinus lanceolata*, native of China.
- 1827c. *Camellia japonica*, flora simplicis, albo. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **54**: pl. 2745.  
Presumably from Japan.
- 1827d. *Justicia ventricosa*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **54**: pl. 2766.  
A native of China.
- 1827e. *Camellia reticulata*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **54**: pl. 2784.  
Probably native of China.
- 1828a. *Nepenthes distillatoria* Mas. [=♂]. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **55**: pl. 2798.  
Of wide tropical range extending north to Macao.
- 1828b. *Baeckia frutescens*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **55**: pl. 2802.  
Native of China.
- 1828c. *Rosa sinica*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **55**: pl. 2847.  
Native of China.
- 1829a. *Paeonia albiflora* v. *rosea*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **56**: pl. 2888.  
A new variety from China.
- 1829b. *Azalea ledifolia*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **56**: pl. 2901.  
Probably native of China.
- 1829c. *Crinum plicatum*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **56**: pl. 2908.  
At least cultivated in southern China.
- 1830a. *Renanthera coccinea*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **57**: pl. 2997, 2998.  
Cultivated in and possibly native of Kwangtung.
- 1830b. *Cycas revoluta*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **57**: pl. 2963, 2964.  
Native of Japan.
- 1831a. *Urena lobata*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **58**: pl. 3043.  
Native of China.
- 1831b. *Delima sarmentosa*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **58**: pl. 3053.  
Native of China.
- 1832a. *Thea viridis*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **59**: pl. 3148.  
Native of China.
- 1832b. *Althaea rosea*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **59**: pl. 3198.  
Native of China.
1834. *Lonicera chinensis*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **61**: pl. 3316.  
Native of China.
1835. *Epimedium diphyllum*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **62**: pl. 3448.  
Native of Japan.
- 1836a. *Rosa microphylla*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **63**: pl. 3490.  
Native of China.
- 1836b. *Rheum Emodi*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **63**: pl. 3503.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1836c. *Osmunda Vachellii*, Hook. Icon. Pl. **1**: pl. 15.  
A new species from Lappas Island, China.
- 1837a. *Sarcanthus teretifolius*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **64**: pl. 3571.  
Native of China.
- 1837b. *Lychnis Bungeana*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **64**: pl. 3594.  
A new species, probably from China.
- 1838a. *Cymbidium triste*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **65**: pl. 3648.  
Native of Japan and elsewhere.
- 1838b. *Funckia albo-marginata*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **65**: pl. 3657.  
A new species from Japan.
- 1838c. *Rehmannia Chinensis*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **65**: pl. 3653.  
Native of Chihli.
- 1838d. *Funckia Sieboldiana*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **65**: pl. 3663.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1839a. *Epimedium Musschianum*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **66**: pl. 3745.  
Native of Japan.
- 1839b. *Heterotropa asaroides*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **66**: pl. 3746.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1839c. *Epimedium violaceum*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **66**: pl. 3751.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1840a. *Lilium speciosum*; *albiflorum*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **66**: pl. 3755.  
A new variety from Japan.
- 1840b. *Barnardia scilloides*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **66**: pl. 3788.  
Introduced from Macao.
- 1840c. *Hoteia barbata*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **67**: pl. 3821.  
A transfer of *Spiraea barbata* from Japan.
- 1840d. *Deutzia scabra*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **67**: pl. 3838.  
Native of Japan.
1841. *Aconitum Chinense*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **67**: pl. 3852.  
Introduced from China.
- 1842a. *Nelumbium speciosum*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **68**: pl. 3916, 3917.  
Occurs in eastern Asia.
- 1842b. *Illicium religiosum*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **69**: pl. 3965.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1842c. *Clematis caerulea*; *β. grandiflora*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **69**: pl. 3983.  
A new variety from Japan.
- 1842d. On a new species of *Meniscium*, from China. Lond. Journ. Bot. **1**: 294-295. pl. 11.  
*M. simplex* from Hongkong.
- 1843a. *Polyspora axillaris*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **69**: pl. 4019.  
Perhaps only cultivated in China.
- 1843b. *Osbeckia Chinensis*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **69**: pl. 4026.  
Native of Kwangtung. According to G. Bentham in Flora Hongkongensis, p. 115, this plate and description are of an Indian species, erroneously determined as *O. chinensis*.
- 1844a. *Nephelium Longan*, Curtis's Bot. Mag. **70**: pl. 4096.  
Native of China.
- 1844b. *Cryptomeria japonica*, Don. Hook. Icon. Pl. **7**: pl. 668.  
Native of Japan, Macao, and Chusan.
- 1844-64. Species filicum; being descriptions of the known ferns, particularly of such as exist in the author's herbarium, or are with sufficient accuracy described in works to which he has access; accompanied with numerous figures. 5 v. (1, i-xv, 1-245. pl. 1-70. 1844-46; 2, 1-250. pl. 71-140. 1851-

## Hooker, W. J. (continued).

- 58; 3, 1-291. pl. 141-210. 1860; 4, 1-292. pl. 211-280. 1862; 5, 1-314. pl. 281-304. 1863-64).  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1845a. *Aerides odoratum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 71: pl. 4139.  
Introduced from China.
- 1845b. *Dendrobium moniliforme*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 71: pl. 4153.  
Probably native of China and Japan.
- 1845c. *Reevesia thyrsoidea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 71: pl. 4199.  
Native of China.
- 1846a. A century of orchidaceous plants selected from Curtis Botanical Magazine consisting of a hundred of those most worthy of cultivation, systematically arranged, and illustrated with coloured figures and dissections chiefly executed by Mr. Fitch; accompanied by an introduction on the culture, and general management of orchidaceous plants. 1-78, index [1-2]. pl. 1-100.  
Contains a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1846b. *Hydrangea japonica*; var. *caerulea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 72: pl. 4253.  
A new variety from Japan.
- 1846c. *Clematis tubulosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 72: pl. 4209.  
Native of northern China.
- 1847a. *Chirita Sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 73: pl. 4284.  
Native of China.
- 1847b. *Anemone Japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 73: pl. 4341.  
Native of Japan.
1848. *Weigela rosea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 74: pl. 4356.  
Introduced from China.
1849. *Dielytra spectabilis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 75: pl. 4458.  
Native of China.
1850. *Valeraria plumbaginoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 76: pl. 4457.  
Introduced from China.
- 1851a. *Rhododendron Championae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 77: pl. 4609.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1851b. Figures and descriptions of two species of *Boehmeria*, of which the fibre is extensively used in making cloth. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 3: 312-317. pl. 7, 8.  
Includes *B. nivea* from China.
- 1852a. *Jasminum nudiflorum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 78: pl. 4649.  
Introduced from China.
- 1852b. *Paulownia imperialis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 78: pl. 4666.  
Native of Japan.
- 1852c. Fortune's double yellow, or Wang-jang-ve rose. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 78: pl. 4679.  
A hybrid introduced from China. In Rehder, A., 1927a this is *Rosa odorata* var. *pseudindica*.
- 1852d. *Gentiana* (§ *Crossopetalum*) *detonsa*, Fries; var. *γ*. Hook. Icon. Pl. 9: pl. 357.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1852e. On the Chinese rice paper. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 4: 50-54. pl. 1, 2.  
Attributed to *Aralia? papyrifera* sp. nov. from Formosa.
- 1852f. Rice-paper of China. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 4: 347-351.  
A general review of investigations, attributing the plant to *Aralia? papyrifera*. For continuation see Hooker, W. J., 1853f.
- 1853a. *Abelia uniflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 79: pl. 4694.  
Introduced from northern China.
- 1853b. *Skimmia Japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 79: pl. 4719.  
Native of Japan.
- 1853c. *Azalea crispiflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 79: pl. 4726.  
A new species from China.
- 1853d. *Azalea amoena*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 79: pl. 4728.  
Introduced from China.
- 1853e. *Rhynchospermum jasminoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 79: pl. 4737.  
Introduced from China.
- 1853f. The rice-paper plant. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 5: 79-84.  
A continuation of Hooker, W. J., 1852f.

- 1853g. Notice of two new ferns from China. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 5: 236-238. pl. 1, 2.  
*Aspidium podophyllum* and *Bowringia insignis* from Hongkong.
- 1854a. A century of ferns; being figures with brief descriptions of 100 new or rare, or imperfectly known species of ferns, from various parts of the world. A selection from the author's "Icones plantarum." i-vii, 1-100. pl. 1-100.  
Includes *Gymnopteris quercifolia* from China.
- 1854b. *Gentiana Fortuni*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 80: pl. 4776.  
A new species from northern China.
- 1854c. *Spiraea grandiflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 80: pl. 4795.  
A new species from northern China.
- 1854d. *Gymnopteris quercifolia*, Bernh. Hook. Icon. Pl. 10: pl. 905.  
Probably occurs in China.
- 1854e. *Polypodium* (*Drynaria*) *contiguum*, Wall. Hook. Icon. Pl. 10: pl. 987.  
Occurs in China.
- 1855a. *Berberis Bealei*; var. *planifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 81: pl. 4846.  
A new variety from China.
- 1855b. *Berberis Bealei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 81: pl. 4852.  
Introduced from China.
- 1855c. *Akebia quinata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 81: pl. 4864.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1855d. *Clerodendron foetidum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 81: pl. 4880.  
Native of northern China.
- 1855e. Rice paper plant. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 7: 280-281.  
A brief note with correspondence concerning *Aralia* (*Fatsia*) *papyrifera*.
- 1856a. *Weigela amabilis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 82: pl. 4893.  
Probably native of China or Japan.
- 1856b. *Aralia papyrifera*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 82: pl. 4897.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1856c. *Heterotropa asaroides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 82: pl. 4933.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1856d. *Tricyrtis pilosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 82: pl. 4955.  
Possibly native of Japan as well as of the Himalaya region.
- 1857a. *Camellia reticulata*; flore pleno. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 83: pl. 4976.  
A new variety probably from China.
- 1857b. *Forsythia suspensa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 83: pl. 4995.  
Native of China.
- 1857c. *Dendrobium nobile*; var. *pallidiflorum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 83: pl. 5003.  
A new variety from China.
- 1858a. *Camellia roseiflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 84: pl. 5044.  
A new species from China.
- 1858b. *Ilex cornuta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 84: pl. 5059.  
Native of northern China.
- 1858c. *Indigofera decora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 84: pl. 5063.  
Native of China.
- 1858d. *Azalea ovata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 84: pl. 5064.  
Introduced from northern China.
- 1859a. Filices exoticæ, or coloured figures and descriptions of exotic ferns, chiefly of such as are cultivated in the Royal Gardens of Kew. pl. 1-100.  
Contains illustrations and descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species and one or two unnumbered pages of text accompanying each plate.
- 1859b. *Camellia Sasanqua*, var. *anemoniflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 85: pl. 5152.  
Introduced from China.
- 1860a. *Narthex Asafoetida*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 86: pl. 5168.  
Introduced from western Tibet.
- 1860b. *Begonia Bowringiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 86: pl. 5182.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1860c. *Pteris Cretica*, L. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 86: pl. 5194.  
Of wide distribution including Liu Kiu Islands.

- 1860d. *Chamaerops Fortunei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **86**: pl. 5221.  
A new species from Chekiang and possibly elsewhere in eastern Asia.
- 1860-61. A second century of ferns; being figures with brief descriptions of 100 new, or rare, or imperfectly known species of ferns, from various parts of the world. i-xii. 1-100. pl. 1-100.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1861a. Catalogue of Japan plants, systematically arranged. In C. P. Hodgson, A residence at Nagasaki and Hakodate in 1859-60 with an account of Japan generally. 327-350.  
The list was prepared by A. A. Black, the introduction by W. J. Hooker. For correction and enlargement of this list, see Black, [A. A.], 1862. Hakodate is in Oshima-ken. Hokkaido.
- 1861b. *Polygonum Chinense*; foliis pictis. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **87**: pl. 5238.  
A new variety from China and Japan.
- 1861c. *Arisaema praecox*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **87**: pl. 5267.  
Native of Japan.
- 1861-62. Garden ferns; or coloured figures and descriptions with the needful analyses of the fructification and venation of a selection of exotic ferns adapted for cultivation in the garden, hot house and conservatory. i-v. pl. 1-64.  
Includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species. Plates 1-48 with accompanying text were issued in 1861. plates 49-64 and their text in 1862.
- 1862a. List of ferns collected on the Yangtze Kiang in the province of Sz'chuan by Lieut.-Col. Sarel. In T. W. Blakiston. Five months on the Yangtze . . . 361-367.  
An enumeration containing descriptions of some new species.
- 1862b. *Ligularia Kaempferi*; aureo-maculata. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **88**: pl. 5302.  
A new variety from Japan, Liu Kiu, and northern China.
- 1862c. *Lilium auratum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **88**: pl. 5338.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1862d. *Ophiopogon spicatus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **88**: pl. 5348.  
Native of China, Japan, and elsewhere.
- 1863a. *Tricyrtis hirta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **89**: pl. 5355.  
A transfer of *Uvularia hirta*, native of Japan.
- 1863b. *Sedum Sieboldii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **89**: pl. 5358.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1863c. *Saxifraga Fortunei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **89**: pl. 5377.  
A new species from China or Japan.
- 1863d. *Heterotropa parviflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **89**: pl. 5380.  
A new species from Japan.
- 1863e. *Aspidistra punctata*; albo-maculata. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **89**: pl. 5386.  
A new variety from China.
- 1863f. *Ligularia Hodgsoni*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **89**: pl. 5417.  
A new species from Japan.
- 1864a. *Corylopsis spicata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **90**: pl. 5458.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1864b. *Delphinium Brunonianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **90**: pl. 5461.  
Native of western Tibet.
- 1864c. *Thladiantha dubia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **90**: pl. 5460.  
Introduced from northern China.
- 1864d. *Dendrobium Japonicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **90**: pl. 5482.  
Introduced from Japan.
- See also Greville, R. K., and Hooker, W. J.
- Hooker, W. J., and Baker, J. G.**  
1865. Synopsis filicum; or, A synopsis of all known ferns, including the Osmundaceae, Schizaeaceae, Marattiaceae, and Ophioglossaceae (chiefly derived from the Kew herbarium). Accompanied by figures representing the essential characters of each genus. 1-482. pl. 1-9. 1865-68; ed. 2, i-xiv, 9-559. pl. 1-9. 1874.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Ed. 1 was published as follows: pp. 1-32. 1865; 33-64. 1866; 65-352. 1867; 353-482. 1868. For supplement see Baker, J. G., 1891a. For critical data on dates of publication see ed. 2, p. 559.
- Hooker, W. J., and Bauer, F.**  
1842. Genera filicum; or, Illustrations of the ferns and other allied genera; from the original coloured drawings of the late Francis Bauer, Esq., with additions and descriptive letter-press. i-vi, [1-120]. pl. 1-120. [1-8].  
Contains descriptions of many eastern Asiatic species.
- Hooker, W. J., and Greville, R. K.**  
1829-31. Icones filicum; ad eas potissimum species illustrandas destinatae, quae hactenus vel in herbariis delituerunt prorsus incognitae, vel saltem nondum per icones botanicis innotuerunt. Figures and descriptions of ferns, principally of such as have been altogether unnoticed by botanists or as have not yet been correctly figured. 2 v. (1, 1-9. index [1-2]. pl. 1-120. 1829; 2, pl. 121-240. 1831).  
Each plate is accompanied by unnumbered descriptive letterpress. It contains a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Hooker, W. J., and Smith, J.**  
1849. *Scutellaria macrantha*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **75**: pl. 4420.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1850a. *Cephalotaxus Fortunei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **76**: pl. 4499.  
A new species from China.
- 1850b. *Rhodoleia Championi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **76**: pl. 4509.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1851a. *Forsythia viridissima*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **77**: pl. 4587.  
Introduced from China and Japan.
- 1851b. *Physochlaina grandiflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **77**: pl. 4600.  
A new species from Tibet.
- Hooker, W. J., and Walker-Arnott, G. A.**  
1830-41. The botany of Captain Beechey's voyage; comprising an account of the plants collected by Messrs. Lay and Collie, and other officers of the expedition, during the voyage to the Pacific and Bering's Strait, performed in His Majesty's ship Blossom, under the command of Captain F. W. Beechey, R. N., F. R., & A. S., in the years 1825, 26, 27, and 28. i-ii, 1-485. pl. 1-99.  
Pp. 162-275 and pl. 31-47 concern southeastern China (chiefly Macao), and the Liu Kiu and Bonin Islands. Many new species are described. The publication dates are in part: pp. 162-169. 1833; 193-240. 1836; 241-275. 1838.
- Hooper, D.**  
1929. On Chinese medicine: Drugs of Chinese pharmacies in Malaya. Gard. Bull. Straits Settlement. **6**: 1-163.  
Important contributions to botany and nomenclature, containing Latin and Chinese names, the latter in both characters and romanization.
- Hoopes, J.**  
1883. *Pinus koraiensis* Sieb. and Zucc. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia **1883**: 114-115.  
A general description of a specimen from eastern Siberia.
- Hope, [C. W.], and Wright, C. H.**  
1903. *Cheilanthes undulata*. Hope and C. H. Wright, sp. nov. Gard. Chron. III. **34**: 397.  
Native of Yunnan.
- Hope, J.**  
1765. Extract of a letter from Dr. John Hope, Professor of Medicine and Botany in the University of Edinburgh, to Dr. Pringle. Philos. Trans. London **55**: 290-293. pl. 12.  
Contains a technical description of *Rheum palmatum*.
- "Hopkinson."** See Hao, Kin-shen.
- Horaninow, P.**  
1862. Prodrum monographiae Scitaminearum, additis nonnullis de phytographia, de monocotyleis et orchideis. 1-45. pl. 1-4.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
- Hori, Masashi.** See also Suzuki, Sigeyosi, Uyeyama, N., and Hori, Masashi.
- Hori, Shōtarō.**  
1889a. [The distribution of the Coniferae in Hokkaido.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **3**: [24-26, 58-62, 118-122, 170-174, 201-205, 271. pl. 11].  
In Japanese.
- 1889b. [Note on a collection of plants from Chugoku.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **3**: [395-396].  
A general note in Japanese, not a list. Chugoku = Central Japan.

Hori, Shôtarô (*continued*).

1890. [Parasitic fungi of *Oryza sativa*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>45</sup>: (35)-(37).  
In Japanese; includes a list of Latin names.
- 1890-91. Chûgoku shokubutsu no mokuroku. [List of plants collected in Chûgoku.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4. Suppl.: 1-4. 1890; 5. Suppl.: 3-6. 1891.  
In Romanized Japanese with a list of Latin names of collections from "Central Japan"; published with separate pagination, as appendices to these volumes.
- 1892a. [A new species of *Uromyces*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: 106.  
*U. spiralis* sp. nov. on *Rhus semiadulata* var. *osbeckii*.
- 1892b. Notes on some Japanese Uredineae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (211)-(217). pl. 6.  
Describes in English *Puccinia corticioides* Berkeley & Broome and *Triphragmium cedrelae* sp. nov.
1893. [Diseases of the economic plants in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: 151-155. 2 f. 209-213.  
Notes in Japanese on *Peronospora schleideniana* on "welsh onions" and *Ustilago viensis* on rice.
- 1896a. [Japanese names of cereal diseases caused by some Ustilagineae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: (62)-(63).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1896b. [On the smut (Ustilagineae) of Japanese cereals.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: (76)-(81), (115)-(120).  
In Japanese; mentions some papers on Japanese diseases.
- 1896c. [On the naked smut of barley.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 13: 19-28.  
In Japanese; concerns *Ustilago nudu*.
1899. Inc imochi byo. [The disease of rice-plant.] Spec. Rep. Imp. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 1: 1-36. 5 pl.  
In Japanese; concerns *Piricularia grisea* Miyabe & Hori.
- 1901a. Komugi namagusa-kurobo yobo shiken. [Experiments on the control of bunt of wheat.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 18: 1-5.  
In Japanese; concerns *Tilletia laevis* and *Tilletia tritici*.
- 1901b. Komugi-kara kurobo-byo yobo shiken. [Experiments on the control of flag-smut of wheat.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 18: 6-9.  
In Japanese; concerns *Urocystis occulta*.
- 1901c. Kibi-kurobo yobo shiken. [Experiments on the control of smut of *Panicum miliaceum*.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 18: 10-13.  
In Japanese; concerns *Ustilago panici-miliacei* Wint.
- 1901d. Rengeso kinkabu-byo. [A Sclerotinia disease of *Astragalus sinicus* L.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 18: 17-34. pl. 1, 2.  
In Japanese; concerns *Sclerotinia trifoliorum*.
- 1901e. Mugi tachigare-byo. [Take-all disease of barley and wheat.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 18: 35-65. pl. 3-6.  
In Japanese; concerns *Ophiobolus graminis*.
- 1901f. Ime hagare-byo. [The leaf-blight of rice-plant.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 18: 67-84.  
In Japanese only; concerns *Helminthosporium oryzae* Miyabe & Hori sp. nov.
1905. Smut on cultivated large bamboo (*Phyllostachys*). Bull. Imp. Agr. Exp. Sta. (Nishigahara) 1<sup>1</sup>: 73-89. pl. 9-12.  
Contains an emended description of *Ustilago shiriana* Hennings.
- 1907a. On *Ustilago esculenta* P. Henn. Ann. Mycol. 5: 150-154. pl. 6, 7.  
Critical data on this species of China, Japan, and Formosa.
- 1907b. A disease of the Japanese ginseng caused by *Phytophthora Cactorum* (Con. et Leb.) Schrot. Bull. Imp. Agr. Exp. Sta. (Nishigahara) 1<sup>2</sup>: 153-162. pl. 27.  
Includes descriptions of the species.
1910. Nosakumotsu idan.  
See next entry.
- 1910-16. Shokubutsu byogai kôwa. [Lectures on plant diseases.] 2 v. (1, 1-4, 1-137. pl. 1-30. 1910; 2, 1-2, 1-4, 1-322. 1 pl. f. 1-36. 1916).  
In Japanese; concerns economic plants. Volume 1 bore the title: Nosakumotsu idan.
1912. A new leaf rust of peach. Phytopath. 2: 143-145. pl. 13, 14.  
*Puccinia pruni-persicae* sp. nov. from Suruga Province, Japan.
- 1921a. Chinese parasitic fungi collected by Ching Yiu Keo. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 1<sup>4</sup>: 66.  
A list of Latin names of fungi collected in Nanking, Soochow, and Haimen (near Shanghai).
- 1921b. Pink-disease on Unsiu orange in Miyazaki prefecture. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 1<sup>4</sup>: 67-68.  
In Japanese; concerns *Corticium salmonicolor*.
- 1921c. Witches-broom of Paulownia in the vicinity of Tokyo. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 1<sup>4</sup>: 70-71.  
A brief note in Japanese.  
See also Yatabe, R., 1891-93b.
- Horikawa, Y.
1918. [Mushrooms of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [136].  
A list of and notes on 8 species additional to Sawada. Kaneyoshi. 1918d.
1919. [Marine algae of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 9: [13-16].  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1920a. Taiwan ni okeru yugo shokubutsu. [Useful plants of Formosa.]  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1920b. [On "Kim-tsam-tsai", the native vegetable, dried flower of *Hemerocallis fulva* L. Preliminary report.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1920: [166-168]. 1 f.  
Botanical notes in Japanese and Chinese.
- 1920c. [The species of *Leucobryum* in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [155].  
A list of 8 species with Latin names only.
1925. [The leaves of *Acacia confusa* Merr.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 251-255.  
Morphological notes in Japanese.
1926. Über die Lebermoose in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 35-40.  
A list of Latin names. The introduction is in Japanese.
1928. On *Cavicularia densa* Stephani. Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ. IV. 3: 259-264. pl. 2. f. 1.
- 1929-33. Studies on the Hepaticae of Japan I. Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ. 4: 37-72. pl. 6-9. f. 1-6, (II) 395-429. pl. 16-18. f. 1-15. 1929; (III) 5: 623-650. pl. 21-23. f. 1-13. 1930; (IV) Journ. Sci. Hiroshima Univ. 1: 13-35. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-10, (V) 55-76. pl. 7-9. f. 1-10. 1931; (VI) 1: 77-94. pl. 10, 11. f. 1-17, (VII) 121-134. pl. 14-16. f. 1-9. 1932; (VIII) 1: 197-205. pl. 25. f. 1-4. 1933.  
Very detailed descriptions of the species considered, some described as new.
- 1930a. [Three new genera of Japanese Hepaticae.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (20)-(25). 6 f.  
In Japanese; concerns *Pleurozia*, *Notothylas*, and *Lunularia*, new to Japan.
- 1930b. The vegetation of Mt. Hakkoda [Aomori-ken]. Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ. IV. 5: 555-571. pl. 17-20. f. 1-4. 1 map. Ecological.
1931. [Naturalized plants in the vicinity of Taihoku, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 21: 126-127.  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1932a. Die epiphyllen Lebermoose von Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 176-181. pl. 2.  
A critical list of 27 species, some new.
- 1932b. [Some liverworts like the moss in appearance.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (314)-(318). f. 1-3, 1-3.  
Notes in Japanese on *Plagiochila pulcherrima*, *Herberta longifissa*, and *Ptilidium bisseti*, with illustrations.
1933. Two new species of *Schistochila* from Formosa. Ann. Bryol. 6: 59-61. f. 1, 2.  
*S. formosana* and *S. rigidula*, spp. nov.
- 1934a. The bryological flora of the northern Kurile Islands. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 4: 335-337.  
An enumeration of liverworts, mosses, and ferns.
- 1934b. Monographia Hepaticarum australi-Japonicarum. Journ. Sci. Hiroshima Univ. Ser. B. II. 2: 101-325. pl. 11-21. f. 1-63.  
Includes a bibliography, pp. 299-306.

- 1934-36. *Symbolae florae Bryophytae Orientali-Asiae*. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **48**: 452-462. *f. 1-4*, (II) 599-609. *f. 1-5*, (III) 708-719. *f. 1-4*. 1934; (IV) **49**: 49-59. *f. 1-6*, (V) 211-221. *f. 1, 2*, (VI) 588-595. *f. 22-25*, (VII) 671-678. *f. 26-31*. 1935; (VIII) **50**: 201-206. *f. 32*, (IX) 380-385. *f. 33-35*, (X) 556-561. *f. 36-38*. 1936.  
Critical notes, descriptions of new species, etc. Abstracted in Japanese as follows: (I) op. cit. **48**: 506-509. (II) 647-650. (III) 761-764. 1934; (IV) **49**: 96-98. (V) 260-263. (VI) 653-654. (VII) 734-738. 1935; (VIII) **50**: 237-239. (IX) 409-410. (X) 585-586. 1936.
- 1935-36. Contributions to the bryological flora of eastern Asia. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 410-419. *f. 1, 2*, (II) 499-508. *f. 3-7*, (III) 761-767. *f. 8*. 1935; (IV) **12**: 19-27. *f. 9, 10*, (V) 666-673. *f. 11, 12*. 1936.  
Includes descriptions of various new species.
- Horne, A. S.**  
1909. The structure and affinities of *Davidia involuerata*. Baill. Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II. **7**: 303-326. *pl. 31-33. 1 f* Native of China.
- Hornemann, J. W.**  
1807-09. *Enumeratio plantarum horti botanici Hafniensis*. 1-44. 1807; suppl. I. 1-8. [date?]; suppl. II. 1-14. [date?]; suppl. III. 1-11. 1809.  
Contains the original short descriptions of many species, including *Phyllanthus cantoniensis* from China.
- 1813-19. *Hortus regius botanicus Hafniensis in usum Tyronum et Botanophilorum*. 2 v. (1, 1-436, 1813; 2, i-xiv, 437-995. 1815); supplement, 1-172. 1819.  
A systematic descriptive enumeration, arranged according to the Linnean system; includes many species introduced from China, at least 6 described as new.
- Hornibrook, M.**  
1932. Dwarf conifers. In F. J. Chittenden. Conifers in cultivation. . . . 62-81. *f. 7-18*.  
Largely horticultural.
- Hornschuch, C. F.**  
1822. *Diagnoses nonnullorum novorum generum et specierum plantarum quae in fasciculis 1-5 Collectaneorum Botanorum a John Lindley editorum, descriptae et delineatae sunt*. Syll. Pl. Nov. Ratisb. **1**: 37-41. 124-127.  
Includes *Raphiolepis rubra* and *Spiranthes pudica* from China. See Lindley, J., 1821.
- Hornstedt, C. F.**  
1781. *Nova genera plantarum, quorum partem primam*. 1-28. 1 *pl.*  
A Thunbergian dissertation; includes *Weigela*, *Bladhia*, *Hovenia*, and some other eastern Asiatic genera; republished as *Dissertatio de novis generibus plantarum*, in C. P. Thunberg, Diss. Acad. **1**: 1-28. 1799, and in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 73-102. 1 *pl.*
- Horsfield, T.** See Bennett, J. J., Brown, R., and Horsfield, T.
- Horton, P. M.** See Carter, G. L., and Horton, P. M.
- Hosie, A.**  
[1893?] Report by Mr. Hosie on the Island of Formosa with special reference to its resources and trade. Great Brit House Comm. Sess. Papers **89**—1893-94. [C-7104]: 1-25. 1 *map*.  
Contains notes on textile, oil-producing, and other commercial plants. The exact date of publication is not given.
1897. Three years in western China: a narrative of three journeys in Ssu-ch'uan, Kwei-chow, and Yunnan. Ed. 2. i-xxvii, 1-302. 1 *pl. 1 fold. map*.  
A general account of travel with scattered botanical notes. The first edition 1890(?) has not been seen. Extensively reviewed by G. M. H. Playfair in China Rev. **19**: 129-132, 400-402. 1891.
- Hosino, T., Shirakura, T., and Eguchi, Mitsugi.**  
1934. [List of weeds collected in the cultivated fields in Syariin, Heijo, Hozan, and their vicinity.] Ann. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen **7**: 453-470.  
A systematic list with introduction in Japanese.
- Hosokawa, Junjiro, Tanaka, Yoshio, and Suo, Shikazo.**  
1890. [On the history of *Chrysanthemum* of Japan.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. **20**: 1-10. 1 *pl.*  
A series of short papers in Japanese.
- Hosokawa, Takahide.**  
1932-33a. *Revisio ad floram Formosanam*. (I). Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **22**: 225-229. 1932; (II) **23**: 91-97. 1933.  
Includes descriptions of various new species and genera.
- 1932-33b. *Notulae Leguminosarum ex Asiae-Orientale*. I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. **4**: 197-203. (II) 308-316. (III) 488-491. 1932; (IV) **5**: 57-61. (V) 287-290. 1933.  
Various taxonomic notes, nomenclatorial changes, and descriptions of new species in Latin with summaries in Japanese.
- 1932-33c. *Florule Liukuivoensis*. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **22**: 470-475. 1932; (II) **23**: 30-36, (III) 211-240. 1933.  
Consists of an introduction in Japanese with an enumeration.
- 1933-34. Miscellaneous notes on Leguminosae. I. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **23**: 241. 1933; (II) **24**: 220. 1934.  
Brief critical notes in Japanese on *Glycine soja*, *G. max*, *Kummerowia striata*, *K. stipulacea*, and *Dalbergia candenatensis*.
- 1934a. Phytogeographical relationship between the Bonin and the Marianne Islands laying stress upon the distributions of the families, genera and special species of their vernacular [indigenous] plants. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. **6**: 201-209. 1 *text map*, 657-670.  
A comparison of the occurrences of species in the two areas.
- 1934b. [Notes on leguminous plants.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **24**: 220.  
In Japanese; concerns *Dalbergia candenatensis*.
1935. On the generic distribution of *Cyrtandra* (Gesneriaceae), with the description of a new species from Botel Tobago. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **26**: 410-413. 1 *text map*.  
*C. kotoensis* sp. nov.
- 1936a. A description of *Arisaema taihokensis* sp. nov. from Taiwan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 212-215. *f. 1-5*.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis.
- 1936b. Nomenclatural notes on Lorantheidae occurring on the Japanese Empire. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 417-421.  
Introduction in Japanese, key to genera in Latin, and notes in English; concerns *Hyphear*, *Amyema*, *Scurrula*, and *Taxillus*.
- Hosono, S.**  
1935. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der chinesischen Landweizen. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto **34**: 1-11. *f. 1-3*.  
Largely concerns the distribution of varieties of *Triticum vulgare* and *T. compactum*.
- Hosseus, C. C.**  
1911a. *Rheum palmatum*, die stammpflanze des guten offiziellen Rhabarbers. Arch. Pharm. **249**: 419-424.  
Concerns its botanical origin and identity in western China.
- 1911b. *Bambusstauden als Zierpflanzen*. Gartenflora **60**: 350-354.  
Includes general notes on a number of eastern Asiatic species.
- 1911-12. Die Stammpflanze des officinellen Rhabarbers und die geographische Verbreitung der Rheum-Arten. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **61**: 471-478. 1911; **62**: 15-21. 1912.  
Considers the eastern Asiatic species.
1913. Botanische und kolonialwirtschaftliche Studien über die Bambusstaude. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. **31**: Abt. **2**: 1-69. 8 *f.*  
Includes economic data on bamboo in eastern Asia.
- Hotta, T.**  
1933. [Morphological and systematic studies on the mulberry tree. I.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. **25**: 1-55. *f. 1-11*, (II) 56-70.  
In Japanese.
1934. [On diseases and insect pests of mulberry trees in Hokkaido.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. **26**: 312-339. *pl. 1-8*.  
In Japanese.



**Hotta, T. (continued).**

1936. Contributions to the knowledge of the systematics of *Morus* in Japan. I. *Morus* in Hokkaido and Saghalien. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **14**: 193-205. *pl. 6. f. 1-5*, (III. *Morus* in cultivation.) 271-279. *pl. 11. f. 1, 2*.

Includes new species and varieties. Part II has not been seen. It is reported published in Bull. Soies Kinugasa **366**: 9-26. 1937.

**Hou, Kuang-chiung.** See Pendleton, R. L., Ch'ang, Lung-ch'ing, Ch'en, Wei, and Hou, Kuang-chiung.

**Houard, C.**

1914. Les collections cécidologiques du Laboratoire d'Entomologie du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris: Galles nouvelles d'Afrique, d'Asie et d'Océanie. Marcellia **13**: 136-159. *f. 1-68*.

Includes various galls from eastern Asia.

1918-19. Les collections cécidologiques du Laboratoire d'Entomologie du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris: Galles de l'Ancien Continent, Extra-Européennes. Marcellia **16**: 79-102. *f. 1-66*. 1918; (II) **17**: 136-148. *f. 1-33*.

Includes various forms from eastern Asia.

1922-23. Les zooecidies des plantes d'Afrique, d'Asie et d'Océanie. 2 v. (1, 1-496. *illustr.* 1922; 2, 497-1056. 1923). Contains descriptions of galls, with keys and bibliographical data, etc.

1926. Galles de l'Asie orientale (Inde, Indo-Chine, Chine). Marcellia **23**: 3-82. *f. 1-102*.

**Houllet.**

1868. *Chamaerops excelsa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1868**: 370-371. *1 pl.*

Native of eastern Asia. The illustration is a colored plate.

1879. *Ficus Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1879**: 467.

Native of Japan.

**Houlston, J., and Moore, T.**

1851. The genera and species of cultivated ferns. Gard. Mag. Bot. **3**: 17-22, 57-63, 90-95, 129-135, 161-166, 195-199, 226-231, 257-265, 289-294, 314-332. *11 pl. f. 1-81*.

Includes various Chinese and Japanese species.

**House, H. D.**

1907. The genus *Shortia*. Torreya **7**: 233-235.

A synopsis; includes *Sherwoodia* proposed to replace *Shortia* with three species from China and Japan.

**Houssaye, J. G.**

1843. Monographie du thé. Description botanique, torréfaction, composition chimique, propriétés hygiéniques de cette feuille. 1-160. *illustr.*

Concerns *Thea sasanqua*.

**Houtte, L. van=Van Houtte, L.****Houttuyn, M.**

1773-83. Natuurlyke Historie of uitvoerige beschryving der Dieren. Planten en Mineralen. Volgens het Samenstel van den Heer Linnaeus. Met naauwkeurige Afbeeldingen. Tweede Deels [Planten]. 14 v. (1, i-x, 1-438. *pl. 1-4*. 1773; 2, i-viii. 1-616. *pl. 5-11*. 1774; 3, 1-688. *pl. 12-17*. 1774; 4, 1-564. *pl. 18-23*. 1775; 5, 1-576. *pl. 24-29*. 1775; 6, 1-468. *pl. 30-37*. 1776; 7, 1-832. *pl. 38-44*. 1777; 8, 1-784. *pl. 45-52*. 1777; 9, 1-760. *pl. 53-60*. 1778; 10, 1-828. *pl. 61-69*. 1779; 11, 1-456. *pl. 70-76*. 1779; 12, 1-558. *pl. 77-86*. 1780; 13, 1-616. *pl. 87-93*. 1782; 14, 1-698. *pl. 94-105*. 1783).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. See Christmann, G. F., and Panzer, G. F. W., 1777-83 for German edition.

1791. Houtkunde, behelzende de afbeeldingen, van meest alle bekende, in- en uitlandsche houten die tot den huis-scheepsbouw, tot schrynwark, werktuigen en gereedschappen, tot verwstoffen en in geneeskunde, worden gebruikt: . . . [1-6], index i-lvii. *pl. 1-100*.

This work, published in Amsterdam in 1791 (Dutch title page), consists of colored plates of samples of woods from all parts of the world accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress, the text in Dutch, German, French, English, and Latin. It is reported to be much referred to by early Japanese botanists (see Sawada, T., 1932). There are title pages in each of these languages, the English being: A representation of inland and foreign wood, as well trees as shrubs which are collected by the lovers of natural history in their cabinets of natural curiosities for use and pleasure, according to their inward properties and natural

colours; . . . All except the Dutch title pages are dated 1773.

**Houzeau de Lehaie, J.**

1906a. Les deux *Phyllostachys mitis*. Le Bambou **1**: 38-40. Natives of China. Concerns differences between, and nomenclature of *P. mitis* A. & C. Rivière and *P. edulis* nom. nov. (= *P. pubescens* Mazel). The remarks concerning *P. edulis* nom. nov. are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **4**: 31. 1907.

1906b. Essai de groupement des Arundinariae. Le Bambou **1**: 51-63. *1 f.*

Includes the Asiatic species.

1906c. Un mot concernant la géographie botanique des Bambusées en Asie. Le Bambou **1**: 70-71.

1906d. À propos du *Phyllostachys Henonis*. Mitford. Le Bambou **1**: 102-107.

Native of Japan. Includes a communication from F. A. Forel de Morges.

1906e. Le bambou au Japon au point de vue commercial. Le Bambou **3**: 73-76.

1906f. Liste des Bambusacées cultivées en Europe en 1906 avec la synonymie et les noms vernaculaires. Le Bambou **1**: 110-120.

Includes many from eastern Asia.

1906g. Note sur l'indigénat des bambous cultivés en Europe. Le Bambou **1**: 125-135.

Contains remarks on many species from eastern Asia.

1907a. Identification: *Phyllostachys bambusoides* Sieb. et Zucc.=Ph. Quiloi, Rivière. Le Bambou **2**: 208-210.

Native of Japan.

1907b. À la recherche de *Phyllostachys niduluria*, Munro, M. S. in H. K. Le Bambou **2**: 267-268.

Native of Hupeh.

1908. Rapport sur le développement des bambous en Belgique en 1907 et leur état en avril 1908. Le Bambou **2**: 271-294. *pl. 16-26*.

Notes on 140 species, including some from eastern Asia.

1909. La culture des bambous dans le sud-ouest de la France. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France **14**: 233-266. *7 f.*

Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1912. Notes sur la systématique des Bambusées. Act. Congr. Internat. Bot. Bruxelles 1910. **2**: 185-234. *pl. 48-57. f. 1-12*.

A history and review of systematic problems in the bamboos, with notes, descriptions, and illustrations of various Chinese species.

**Howard, A. L.**

1920. A manual of the timbers of the world. i-xvi, 1-446. *illustr.*; revised ed., i-xxiii, 1-672. *illustr.* 1934.

Includes many eastern Asiatic species, those of Japan and Formosa listed on pp. 429-430 in the first edition.

**Howe, J. M.**

1923. George Rogers Hall, lover of plants. Journ. Arn. Arb. **4**: 91-98.

A resident of China who introduced many plants to the United States. Reviewed in Gard. Chron. III. **74**: 33. 1923.

**Howe, M. A.**

1917. Some economic uses and possibilities of the seaweeds. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. **18**: 1-15. *pl. 189, 190*.

Includes data on the uses of some species of *Gloiopeltis*, *Gelidium*, and *Porphyra* in Japan.

1924. Chinese marine algae. Bull. Torrey Club **51**: 133-144. *pl. 1, 2*.

A list with critical notes, new combinations, and new species.

1931. Botanical exploration of the island of Hainan. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. **32**: 45-46.

A brief notice of future plans.

1934. Some marine algae of the Shantung peninsula. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **13**: 667-670. *f. 1*.

An enumeration with a few critical notes on a collection, chiefly by A. P. Jacot at Tsingtau. No new species are described.

**Howes, F. N.**

1927. The variability of the camphor tree in Formosa. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1927**: 157-164.

Chiefly concerns oil from *Cinnamomum camphora* but also from *C. kanahirai*.

1931. The loofah industry. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1931**: 266-270.  
Includes a few botanical notes on *Luffa cylindrica* from Japan.
1936. Sources of vegetable wax. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1936**: 503-526.  
Includes "Japan wax" from *Rhus* spp. of China and Japan.
- Hsia, Wei-ying.**
1931. A list of cultivated and wild plants from the Botanical Garden of the National Museum of Natural History. Peiping, Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping **1**: 39-69.  
Republished in Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping **2**<sup>3</sup>: 1-31. 1931.
1934. Two new *Carpinus* from Szechuan. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping **2**: 179-180. *pl. 13, 14*.  
*C. paohsingensis* and *C. sungpanensis*.
1936. A new species of Chinese pine. Chin. Journ. Bot. **1**<sup>1</sup>: 17-18. *pl. 6, f. 1*.  
*Pinus hwangshanensis*.
- Hsieh, A-ts'ai.**
1934. [A comparative study of Japanese and Chinese plants in Taiwan II.] Trop. Hort. **4**: 315-320, (III) 403-407.  
In Japanese. Part I has not been seen.
- Hsieh, Kuan** (tzu, Li-hêng).
1921. Chung kuo i hsüeh ta tz'u tien, or, Cyclopedia of Chinese medicine. 1-4690; suppl. 1-127. 1921; ed. 4. 1926.  
This work in two continuously pagged volumes is the most complete work of its kind, and contains good botanical descriptions in which modern Chinese terminology is used.
- Hsieh, Ming-k'e.**
1921. [Investigations on Paulownia.] Journ. For. (Chin. For. Assoc.) **1**<sup>4</sup>, [3]: 1-14.  
Economic and botanical data in Chinese.
- Hsieh, Wan-pêng** (Sieh, F. B.).
1933. On the distribution of *Tilletia tritici* in Wusih, Kiangsu. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **118**: 104-109.  
In Chinese.
- Hsing, Hsi-yung.**
1936. [Crataegus pinnatifida of Tsingtao.] Hortus **2**: 990-996. *f. 1-6*.  
In Chinese.
- Hsü, Chi.**
1918. Observations on some native trees in the vicinity of Peking. Agr. Mag. [Peking] **3**<sup>(4)</sup>: 13-17.  
Notes in tabular form with Latin and vernacular names.
- Hsü, Chih-fang.**
1932. [Chinese natural lacquer.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **16**: 724-742.  
Botanical, chemical, and economic data in Chinese on this product from *Rhus vernicifera*.
1934. [A preliminary report on drugs used by the common people in Szechwan.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **18**: 28-31.  
Brief notes in Chinese without Latin names on the occurrence and functions, with reference to the "Pên ts'ao kang mu", of Li, Shih-chên, 1590.
- Hsü, Fang-kan.**
1934. [The history of the study of the diseases of tea.] Entomol. & Phytopath. **2**: 284-286.  
In Chinese.
- Hsü, Jen.**
1936. Anatomy of the leaves of conifers of North China. Sci. Rep. Nat. Univ. Peking **1**<sup>2</sup>: 39-58. *pl. 1, f. 1-39*.  
In Chinese.
- Hu, Ch'ang-chih.**
- 1930a. Citrus survey in China. (First report). 1-29, 1-4.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; reprinted from [Agr. & Hort. (Japan)], vol. 5, no. 11-12. 1930. The original has not been seen. A partial translation is deposited in the Library of the U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington.
- 1930b. Principal cultivated varieties of Citrus in China. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **75-76**: 1-16.  
In Chinese; includes Latin names of species and varieties.
1931. [A survey of the peach varieties in Kiangsu and Chekiang.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **92-93**: 14-76. *1 text map: 94-95: 52-84, 3 f.*
- In Chinese; contains botanical, economic, and historical data and a bibliography.
1932. [The study of Pyrus in eastern Asia.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **105-106**: 45-73.  
A review in Chinese of the literature and an enumeration of the species mentioned in each of the principal works.
1934. [The history and distribution of citrus fruit in China.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **126-127**: 1-79. *f. 1-5*.  
In Chinese with English summary. Reprinted in Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking n. ser. **31**: 1-79. *f. 1-5*. 1934.
- Hu, H. H.** (Hu, Hsien-hsu).
1916. The scientific names of some plants mentioned in Shuo Wen III. Science [Sci. Soc. China] **2**: 311-317.  
In Chinese. The earlier parts of this paper have not been seen, the volumes not being available in the United States. For Chinese characters of "Shuo Wen" see Bretschneider, E. V., 1870. p. 174. The Shuo Wen by Hsu Shen (died 120 A. D.?) is said to be the oldest Chinese dictionary. See Chinese appendix.
1917. [A record of plants of western China.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **3**: 1079-1092.  
A Chinese translation of vol. 2, chapter 1 of Wilson, E. H., 1913a.
1919. [A record of fruits of western China.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **4**: 1010-1019.  
A Chinese translation of vol. 2, chapter 3 of Wilson, E. H., 1913a.
- 1921a. [A list of Chekiang plants.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **6**: 70-101.  
A systematic list of Latin and Chinese names.
- 1921b. [Miscellaneous records of fungi of Chekiang.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **6**: 1137-1143.  
A list and notes in Chinese on some new records.
- 1921c. [A list of Kiangsi plants (including the Tsung An district of Fukien).] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **6**: 1144-1171. 1232-1247.  
A systematic list of Latin and Chinese names.
- 1921-22. [A list of determinations of Kiangsi and Chekiang plants.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **6**: 1248-1254. 1921; (III [i. e. IV]) **7**: 958-964. 1922.  
The first part consists of the author's and L. Diels' determinations of the former's collections made in 1920. The third consists of determinations by E. D. Merrill, A. Rehder, and L. Diels, the authorship being erroneously attributed to them. Part III is apparently an error for IV. For continuation of this series see the next entry.
- 1922a. [A list of determinations of Chekiang plants.] II. Science [Sci. Soc. China] **7**: 269-273, (III) 705-706.  
A continuation of the preceding reference. Part II consists of determinations by C. S. Sargent of H. H. Hu's collections in 1920; part III of determinations by L. Diels, the authorship erroneously attributed to these men.
- 1922b. [Two newly-discovered plants of Chekiang province.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **7**: 608-612.  
*Rubus hui* Diels and *Mollinia* [error for *Molinia*] *hui* Pilger, spp. nov. The title is in Chinese, the descriptions in Chinese and Latin.
1923. [Miscellaneous records of fungi of Kiangsi.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **8**: 311-314.  
A list and notes in Chinese on some new records.
1924. [An enumeration of plants in Chekiang, China.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **9**: 818-847.  
A systematic list of Latin and Chinese names. The introduction is in Chinese.
- 1925a. New species, new combinations, and new descriptions of Chinese plants. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China **1**<sup>3</sup>: 1-5.  
Seven new species of *Eriolaena*, *Pterospermum*, *Elaeocarpus*, *Sloanea*, and *Maesa*.
- 1925b. Notes on Chinese ligneous plants. Journ. Arn. Arb. **5**: 227-233. 1924: **6**: 140-143.  
Critical notes and descriptions of new species, transfers, new combinations, and synonyms.
- 1925c. Nomenclatorial changes in Chinese orchids. Rhodora **27**: 105-107.  
Twenty-two new names in *Cordula*, *Amesia*, *Epipactis*, *Pholidota*, and *Neofinetia*.

Hu, H. H. (Hu, Hsien-hsu) (*continued*).

- 1925d. [Some special features of the forest plants of the southeastern provinces] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 10: 1477-1484.  
A phytogeographical discussion in Chinese.
1926. A preliminary survey of the forest flora of southeastern China. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China 2<sup>5</sup>: 1-20.  
Abstracted in Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo. pp. 1904-1905. 1928.
1927. Synoptical study of Chinese torreyas; with supplemental notes on the distribution and habitat by R. C. Ching. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China 3<sup>5</sup>: 1-37. *pl. 1-18*.  
See Ching, R. C., 1927, for the portion by that author.
1928. *Sinojackia*, a new genus of Styracaceae from southeastern China. Journ. Arn. Arb. 9: 130-131. 1928; also published in Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China 4<sup>1</sup>: 1-4. 1 *f*.  
Includes *S. xylocarpa* sp. nov. from Nanking. This number of the Journ. Arn. Arb. was issued July 13. 1928. The Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China, vol. 4, no. 1, was issued subsequent to July 1928, according to A. Rehder in a letter of Dec. 7. 1930.
- 1929a. Further observation of the forest flora of southeastern China. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 1: 51-62.  
Concerns Kiangsu, Anhwei, and Chekiang; includes a summary in Chinese, pp. 61-62. Republished in Proc. Fourth Pacific Sci. Congr. Java 3: 97-103. 1930.
- 1929b. The nature of the forest flora of southeastern China. Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. 4<sup>1</sup>: 47-56.  
A general description, chiefly concerning Chekiang, Anhwei, and Kiangsi.
- 1929c. Prodrum florae sinensis. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China 5<sup>5</sup>: 1-77. 1929; (II) Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 1: 11-47.  
The first part gives full descriptions of the known Chinese species in 38 small families; the second part similarly treats the known species of *Olacaceae*, *Linaceae*, and *Sapindaceae*.
- 1929d. Two new species of *Carpinus* from Szechwan. Journ. Arn. Arb. 10: 154-156.  
*C. fangiana* and *C. wilsoniana*.
- 1930a. On Chinese species of the genus *Dactylicapnos*. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 1: 211-216. *pl. 1*.  
Includes a key and enumeration of the four species with *D. multiflora* sp. nov. from Kwangsi. The descriptions and keys are in both Chinese and English. The descriptions of the new species and the English key are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 29: 109-110. 1931.
- 1930b. The importance of plant ecology in China and a suggested procedure of study. Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. 4<sup>3</sup>: 1-6.  
Contains numerous botanical quotations from various sources. Published also in Bull. Dept. Biol. Yenching Univ. 1<sup>2</sup>: 1-6. 1930 (April).
- 1930c. Botany at the Fourth Pacific Science Congress. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 9: 323-326.  
A general report of some papers subsequently published in the Proc. Fourth Pacific Sci. Congr. Java, with many notes on eastern Asia.
- 1930-36. *Notulae systematicae ad floram sinensem*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 11: 48-50, (II) 224-228. 1930; (III) 12: 151-156. 1931; (IV) 13: 333-336. 1932; (V) Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. 5: 305-318. 1934; (VI) 6: 167-181. *f. 1*. 1935; (VII) 7: 211-218. 1936.  
Includes various new species.
- 1932a. *Rehderodendron*, a new genus of Styracaceae from Szechwan. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 3: 77-81. *pl. 1, 2*.  
*R. macrocarpum* and *R. mapiense*, spp. nov. described in Latin, English, and Chinese.
- 1932b. *Plantae Tsiangianae*: *Corylaceae*. Sinensia 2: 79-93. *f. 1-5*; (*Elaeocarpaceae*) 3: 84-87, (*Betulaceae*) 88-90.  
An enumeration of a collection made by Y. Tsiang in Kweichow in 1930, containing descriptions of many new species.
- 1932c. A new *Rehderodendron* from Kweichow. Sinensia 2: 109-110. 1 *f*.  
*R. kweichowense* sp. nov.
- 1933a. Phytogeography of Chinese Styracaceae. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 12. Suppl.: 111-113.  
A synopsis of the provinces in which the species and genera occur.
- 1933b. A review of the genus *Carpinus* in China. Sunyatsenia 1: 103-120. *pl. 29*.  
Recognizes 23 species with a key, including *C. hupeana* sp. nov. For partial republication see Hu, H. H., 1935.
- 1934a. Recent progress of the botanical sciences in China. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull. 9: 71-76.  
A review of the accomplishments of local botanists.
- 1934b. Distribution of taxads and conifers in China. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3273-3288.  
Phytogeographic. For supplementary notes see Metcalf, F. P., 1935e and for criticism see Trevor, C. G., 1935.
- 1935a. Catalogue of the photographs of Chinese plants. Fan Memorial Institute of Biology. 1-723. 1-31.  
A hectographic list of about 18,300 photographs of types and authentic specimens made by R. C. Ching at Kew.
- 1935b. Analytical key to the genus *Carpinus* in China. Act. Fauna Flora Univ. II. Bot. 1<sup>20</sup>: 1-10.  
A key to the known species; a partial republication of Hu, H. H., 1933b.
- 1935c. A new *Huodendron* from Yunnan. Sunyatsenia 3: 36-37. *f. 7*.  
*H. chunianum* sp. nov.
- 1935d. Notes on the new distributions of plants in southwestern China. I. Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc. 1: 8-10.  
Mostly new to Yunnan.
- 1935e. A comparison of the ligneous flora of China and eastern North America. Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc. 1: 79-97.  
A detailed comparison arranged by families.
- 1936a. The characteristics and affinities of Chinese flora. Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc. 2: 67-84.  
A general discussion.
- 1936b. *Sinojohnstonia*, a new genus of Boraginaceae from Szechwan. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. 7: 201-205.  
Includes *S. plantaginea*.
- 1936c. *Amesiodendron*, a new genus of Sapindaceae from southern China. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. 7: 207-210.  
Based on *Paranephelium chinense*.
- 1936d. *Smithiodendron*, a new genus of Moraceae. Sunyatsenia 3: 106-109. *pl. 6*.  
Contains *S. artocarpioideum* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- Hu, H. H., and Ching, R. C.  
1930. *Icones filicum sinicarum*. 1: [i-ii], 1-102. *pl. 1-50*.  
Contains descriptions in English and Chinese and illustrations of 51 species of Chinese ferns. For Fasc. 2 see Ching, R. C., 1934a.
- Hu, H. H., and Chun, W. Y.  
1927-37. *Icones plantarum sinicarum*. 1, [i-ii], 1-50. *pl. 1-50*. 1927; 2, [i-ii], 1-50. *pl. 51-100*. 1929; 3, [i-ii], 1-50. *pl. 101-150*. 1933; 4, [i-ii], 1-50. *pl. 151-200*. 1935; 5: [i-ii], 1-50. *pl. 201-250*. 1937.  
Illustrations and descriptions of Chinese plants, the text in English and Chinese; includes descriptions of a few new species. Fasc. 2, *pl. 51-100* is reviewed and the families represented are listed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 9: 339. 1930. Fasc. 3 and 4. *pl. 101-200* are reviewed in op. cit. 15: 315. 1936.
- Hu, H. H., and Ts'ai, Hsi-t'ao.  
1931. Notes on some Labiatae from Szechwan. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 2: 259-264. *pl. 1, 2*.  
Contains *Mentha pedunculata* and *Phlomis wanyii*, spp. nov., and notes on several old species; synopsis in Chinese.
- Hu, Kung-tê.  
1932. [Forestry in Ho-kow, Kiangsi.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 98-99: 56-65.  
In Chinese with a list of the principal forest trees without Latin names.
- Hu, Tsê.  
1932. [Studies on the "silver ears" fungus of Szechwan.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 16: 437-443.  
In Chinese; concerns the chemical analysis, physiological effects, and therapeutic value of this commercial species of *Tremella*.

**Hua, H.**

1892. *Polygonatum* et *Aulisconema*, gen. nov. de la Chine. Journ. de Bot. 6: 389-396, 420-428, 444-451, 469-472. pl. 14.  
A consideration of 23 species of *Polygonatum* and two of *Aulisconema* with descriptions of several new species.

**Huang, Chi-chuang.** See Wong, K. K.**Hubbard, C. E.**

- 1936a. *Thaumatococcus rariflora* (F. M. Bailey) C. E. Hubbard. *Thaumatococcus Brassii* C. E. Hubbard. Hook. Icon. Pl. 34: pl. 3313, 3314.  
A systematic treatment of this new grass genus, including *T. cochinchinensis* comb. nov. from Formosa, southeastern China and elsewhere, the other species from Australia.  
1936b. *Apochiton Burtii* C. E. Hubbard. Hook. Icon. Pl. 34: pl. 3319.  
Native of Africa. Contains a key and an enumeration of the genera of Eragrostaceae, including the eastern Asiatic genera.

1936c. Prof. A. S. Hitchcock. Nature 137: 216.

An obituary.

See also Sprague, T. A., and Hubbard, C. E.

**Hubbard, F. T.**

1915. A taxonomic study of *Setaria italica* and its immediate allies. Amer. Journ. Bot. 2: 169-198.

Includes some eastern Asiatic forms of *Setaria*.

See also Grey, R. M., and Hubbard, F. T.

**Hubbard, F. T., and Rehder, A.**

1932. Nomenclatorial notes on plants growing in the botanical garden of the Atkins Institution of the Arnold Arboretum at Soledad, Cienfuegos, Cuba. Bot. Mus. Leaf. Harvard Univ. 1: 1-11.

Contains a few nomenclatorial changes of Chinese plants.

**Huber, A.**

1929. *Veronica* L. I. Die Sektionen *Pseudolysimachia* Koch und *Veronicastrum* Benth. und die Gattung (Sektion) *Leptandra* Benth. Pflanzenar. 2: 29-34. maps. 32-40.

Concerns distribution.

**Huber, J. A.**

1930. Zur Systematik der Gattung *Sedum*. 1-118. 1 map.  
No date is given. It is reviewed briefly in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 63. Lit.: 100. 1930.

**Huc, E. R.**

- 1850? Souvenirs d'un voyage dans la Tartarie, le Thibet et la Chine. Ed. 1, 1850? (not seen); new ed., Paris, 2 v. (1, i-xiii, 1-301. 1 pl. 1 map. 1925; 2, i-xiii, 1-318. 1 pl. 1 map. 1926).

A traveller's account of his journeys during 1844-46. Vol. 1 bears the subtitle: Dans la Tartarie; vol. 2. Dans le Thibet.

**Hudson, J.**

1888. *Magnolia conspicua* (Yulan). Garden 34: 276-277. pl. 667.

A general note.

1911. *Arundinaria fastuosa*. Gard. Chron. III. 49: 252.

Native of Japan.

1920. *Clematis Pavoliniana*. Gard. Chron. III. 67: 177. f. 75.

Native of central China.

**Hue, A. M.**

1887. *Lichenes Yunnanenses* a cl. Delavay anno 1885 collectos. et quorum novae species a celeb. W. Nylander descriptae fuerunt, exponit A. M. Hue. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 34: 16-24.

An enumeration of 51 species with notes, including several new ones.

1889. *Lichenes Yunnanenses* a cl. Delavay praesertim annis 1886-1887 collectos exponit A. M. Hue. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 36: 158-176.

An enumeration of 81 species with critical notes, including several new.

- 1890-92. *Lichenes exotici* a professore W. Nylander descriptos vel recognitos et in herbario Musei Parisiensis pro maxima parte asservatos in ordine systematico disposuit. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) III. 2: 209-322. 1890; III. 3: 33-192. 1891; III. 4: 103-210. 1892.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species and an index of genera and species in the last part, pp. 153-210. Reprint, 1-378. 1892.

- 1898-1901. *Lichenes extra-Europaei* a pluribus collectoribus ad Museum Parisiense missi. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) III. 10: 213-230. 1898; IV. 1: 27-220. pl. 1-6. 1899; IV. 2: 49-122. pl. 1-6. 1900; IV. 3: 21-146. pl. 1-6. 1901.

Includes many species from eastern Asia. A systematic index is given in the last part, pp. 111-122, and an alphabetic index, pp. 123-146.

1899. D<sup>ns</sup> Joannis Müller (Müller Argoviensis) Lichenologische Beiträge in Flora annis 1874-1891 editi. Index alphabeticus. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 7: Append. 3: 1-52.

An alphabetical index, including species mentioned in Müller, J., 1879 and 1880-91.

- 1906-12. *Lichenes morphologicae et anatomicae*. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) IV. 8: 237-272. f. 1-16. 1906; IV. 10: 169-224. f. 17-30. 1908; V. 1: 111-166. f. 31-38. 1909; V. 2: 1-120. f. 39-51. 1910. V. 3: 133-198. f. 53-59. 1911; V. 4: 1-52. f. 60-64. 1912.

Includes descriptions of many species from eastern Asia. The last part contains a systematic index, pp. 29-34, and an alphabetic index, pp. 35-52.

1907. Trois lichens nouveaux. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 54: 414-421. f. 1, 2.

Includes *Stereocaulon foliiforme* and *Solorina platycarpa*, spp. nov. from Japan.

1909. Le *Lecanora oreina* Ach. et quelques lichens coréens. Journ. de Bot. 22: 77-85.

Concerns five species, two described as new.

1914. *Plurimas Lichenum species glaucogonidia continentes edisseruit*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 61: 333-340.

Contains an emended description of *Verrucaria porinopsis* from Japan.

- 1914-15. *Lichenes novos vel melius cognitos exposuit*. I. Ann. Mycol. 12: 509-534. 1914; (II) 13: 73-103. 1915.

Includes descriptions of some Japanese species.

1917. *Pertusaria velata* (Turn.) Nyl. a R. P. Faurie in Japonia, Corea et insula Sakhalina, annis 1893-1906 lectam. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 64: 55-63.

1924. *Monographia Crocyniarum*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 71: 311-402.

Includes descriptions of various new species from China and Japan.

**Hübottter, F.**

1913. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der chinesischen sowie der tibetischmongolischen Pharmakologie. 1-324. 17 f.

Lithographed from manuscript; includes an enumeration of medicinal plants with notes on their uses and with Latin and Chinese names.

1924. A guide through the labyrinth of Chinese medical writers and medical writings, a bibliographical sketch. i-ii, 2-74 lvs.

This work, containing bibliographical data on some early Chinese botanical books, is reproduced from the typewritten manuscript. It was issued in a limited edition of 70 copies only.

1929. Die chinesische Medizin zu Beginn des XX. Jahrhunderts und ihr historischer Entwicklungsgang. 1-356.

This work has been duplicated from typewritten copy. It contains much information on the older botanical works.

**Hueder, C.**

1882. [Notes on rhubarbe.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Acclim. France III. 9: 497-499.

A letter concerning the author's general observations in northern China.

**Hulle, H. J. van.** See Van Hulle, H. J.**Hultén, E.**

1926. *Pinus pumila* Regel. Pflanzenar. 1: 33. map 20.

Native of eastern Siberia and Japan.

- 1927-30. Flora of Kamtschatka and the adjacent islands. I. Pteridophyta, Gymnospermae and Monocotyledoneae. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. III. 5: 1-346. pl. 1-6. f. 1-18. text maps 1-291. 1927; (II. Dicotyledoneae; Salicaceae, Cruciferae) III. 5: 1-218. pl. 1-3. f. 1-14. text maps 292-459. 1928; (III. Dicotyledoneae; Droseraceae, Cornaceae) III. 8: 1-213. pl. 1-3. f. 1-18. text maps 460-593. 1929; (IV. Dicotyledoneae; Pyrolaceae, Compositae) III. 8: 1-353. pl. 1-6. f. 1-18. text maps 599-791. 1930.

Part IV has an extensive bibliography, pp. 253-269.

- Hultén, E. (continued).**  
 1928. On the American component in the flora of eastern Siberia. *Svensk. Bot. Tidskr.* **22**: 220-229. f. 1-4.  
 Largely concerned with Kamchatka.  
 1932. Süd-Kamtschatka. In G. Karsten and H. Schenck. *Vegetationsbilder*. **23**<sup>1/2</sup>: 1-7. pl. 1-12.  
 A series of plates illustrating the vegetation or individual species, some from Japan. The plates are accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress.  
 1933. Studies on the origin and distribution of the flora in the Kurile Islands. *Bot. Not.* **1933**: 325-345. f. 1-3.  
 A phytogeographical discussion.  
 See also Becker, W., and Hultén, E.; and Erdtman, G., and Hultén, E.
- Hultén, E., and St. John, H.**  
 1931. The American species of *Lysichitum*. *Svensk. Bot. Tidskr.* **25**<sup>+</sup>: 453-464. pl. 3-4. f. 1-5.  
 Includes critical notes on the eastern Asiatic species, *L. camtschatcense*. The American form is here described as *L. americanum* sp. nov.
- Humbert, H.** See Lecomte, H., (and others). 1907-37.
- Hume, A. O.** See Henderson, G., and Hume, A. O.
- Hume, H. H.**  
 1904. Citrus fruits and their culture. i-xxii, 1-597. pl. 1-36. f. 1-124. 1904; ed. 2. [not seen]; ed. 3. i-xxii, 1-587. pl. 1-35. f. 1-124. 1909.  
 A monographic work.  
 1931. Azaleas and camellias. i-viii, 1-90. pl. 1-6.  
 Largely horticultural with notes on some Japanese and Chinese species.  
 1935. Duplications in *Zephyranthes*. *Bull. Torrey Club* **62**: 403-408. f. 1-5.  
 Includes reduction of *Z. tsouii* Hu from Chekiang to a synonym of *Z. carinata*.
- Humphreys, T.**  
 1892. *Jasminum nudiflorum*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **11**: 182. f. 29.  
 Native of northern China.
- Hung, Fu.**  
 1934. La géographie du thé. *Sci. Journ. Sun Yatsen Univ.* **5**: 513-563. f. 1-6, 719-770 *illustr.* 1934; **6**: 83-163. *illustr.* 1934.  
 Largely economic. The separate is published as *Monogr. Ser. Nat. Sci. Bull. Sun Yatsen Univ.* **1**<sup>+</sup>: 1-181. 1934, according to *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **14**: 363. 1935.
- Hurrier, P.** See Perrot, E., and Hurrier, P.
- Husnot, T.**  
 1883. *Eustichia Savatieri* Husn. *Rev. Bryol.* **10**: 85-86. pl. 1.  
 A critical note on three Japanese species.
- Hustedt, F.**  
 1922. *Bacillariales aus Innerasien gesammelt von Dr. Sven Hedin*. In Sven Hedin, *Southern Tibet*. **6**<sup>3</sup>, Botany: 105-152. pl. 9-10.  
 Lists 196 species of diatoms, many from Tibet, some described as new.  
 1927. *Bacillariales aus dem Aokikosee in Japan*. *Arch. Hydrobiol.* **18**: 155-172. f. 1, 2.  
 An enumeration of 143 species, many described as new.
- Hutchinson, A. H.**  
 1917. Morphology of *Keteleeria Fortunei*. *Bot. Gaz.* **63**: 124-134. pl. 7-8. f. 1-3.  
 Contains a review of the history of the genus and a list of literature cited.
- Hutchinson, J.**  
 1907a. *Podophyllum versipelle*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **133**: pl. 8154.  
 Native of western China.  
 1907b. *Clematis quinquefoliolata*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **41**: 3.  
 A new species from western China. The description is republished in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **6**: 317. 1909.  
 1908a. *Rhododendron Mariesii*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **134**: pl. 8206.  
 Native of central China.  
 1908b. *Rhododendron kamtschaticum*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **134**: pl. 8210.  
 Native from Japan through northeastern Asia to north-western America.
- 1908c. *Rosa sericea*, var. *pteracantha*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **134**: pl. 8218.  
 Native of western China and northern India.  
 1908d. *Berberis yunnanensis*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **134**: pl. 8224.  
 Native of western China.  
 1909a. *Lonicera Giraldui*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **134**: pl. 8236.  
 Native of Szechwan.  
 1909b. *Sorbus Vilmoreni*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **135**: pl. 8241.  
 Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.  
 1909c. *Deutzia setchuenensis*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **135**: pl. 8255.  
 Native of Szechwan.  
 1909d. *Prunus japonica*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **135**: pl. 8260.  
 Native of China and Japan.  
 1909e. Notes on the Indian species of *Sambucus*. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1909**: 191-193.  
 Includes citations of *S. adnata* from Tibet and western China.  
 1910a. *Dipelta ventricosa*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **136**: pl. 8294.  
 Native of western China.  
 1910b. *Philadelphus Delavayi*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **136**: pl. 8324.  
 Native of Yunnan.  
 1910c. *Styrax Hemsleyanus*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **136**: pl. 8339.  
 Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.  
 1911a. *Meliosma cuneifolia*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **137**: pl. 8357.  
 Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.  
 1911b. *Rhododendron japonicum*, var. *pentamerum*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **137**: pl. 8403.  
 A new variety from Japan. The description is republished in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **14**: 408. 1916.  
 1911c. *Prunus Sargentii*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **137**: pl. 8411.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1913a. *Senecio stenocephalus*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **139**: pl. 8472.  
 Native of northern China and Japan.  
 1913b. *Aster Purdomii*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **139**: pl. 8476.  
 A new species from Shensi.  
 1913c. *Rhododendron nigropunctatum*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **139**: pl. 8529.  
 Native of Szechwan.  
 1914a. *Lonicera deflexicalyx*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **140**: pl. 8536.  
 Native of Yunnan, Szechwan, and eastern Tibet.  
 1914b. *Lonicera fragrantissima*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **140**: pl. 8535.  
 Cultivated in China, unknown in the wild state.  
 1915a. *Rhododendron moupinense*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8598.  
 Native of Szechwan.  
 1915b. *Rhododendron stamineum*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8601.  
 Native of western China.  
 1915c. *Rhododendron Davidsonianum*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8605.  
 Native of Szechwan.  
 1915d. *Rhododendron concinnum*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8620.  
 Native of Szechwan.  
 1915e. *Rhododendron Souliei*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8622.  
 Native of Szechwan.  
 1916a. *Rhododendron erubescens*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **142**: pl. 8643.  
 Native of western China.  
 1916b. *Rhododendron hypoglaucom*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **142**: pl. 8649.  
 Native of Hupeh.  
 1916c. *Rhododendron decorum*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **142**: pl. 8659.  
 Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.



- 1916d. *Rhododendron charianthium*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **142**: pl. 8665.  
Native of western China.
- 1916e. *Rhododendron Hanceanum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **142**: pl. 8669.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1916f. *Rhododendron monosematum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **142**: pl. 8675.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1916g. Euphorbiaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **2**: 516-529.
- 1916h. Rubiaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **3**: 390-417.  
Includes a key and an enumeration of the Chinese species of *Mussaenda*.
- 1917a. *Rhododendron discolor*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8696.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1917b. *Berberis Stapfiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8701.  
Native of western or central China.
- 1917c. *Clematis Fargesii*, var. *Souliei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8702.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1917d. *Rhododendron neriiflorum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8727.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1917e. *Aster fuscescens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8728.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1917f. *Primula nutans*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8735.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1917g. *Rhododendron Fargesii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8736.  
Native of Szechwan and Hupeh.
- 1917h. Revision of *Aspidopterys*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1917**: 91-103. 1 f.  
Contains 6 species from China, two described as new.
- 1918a. *Indigofera pendula*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8745.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1918b. *Rhododendron prostratum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8747.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1918c. *Rhododendron brachyanthum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8750.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1918d. *Primula anisodora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8752.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1918e. *Rhododendron siderophyllum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8759.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1918f. *Primula sylvicola*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8762.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1918g. *Rhododendron argyrophyllum*, var. *leiandrum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8767.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1918h. *Scabiosa Hookeri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8774.  
Occurs in western China.
- 1918i. *Rhododendron orbiculare*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8775.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1918j. *Primula sinopurpurea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8777.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1918k. *Rhododendron oreotrephes*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8784.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1918l. *Cordia Myxa* and allied species. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1918**: 217-222. 2 f.  
Includes notes on *C. obliqua* occurring in Hainan and Formosa.
- 1918m. Rhumphius's Herbarium Amboinense. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1918**: 244-246.  
A critical review of Merrill, E. D., 1917a.
- 1919a. *Rhododendron auriculatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8786.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1919b. *Rhododendron callimorphum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8789.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1919c. *Primula tibetica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8796.  
Occurs in Tibet.
- 1919d. *Rhododendron oleifolium*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8802.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1919e. *Desmodium cinerascens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8805.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1919f. *Wistaria venusta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8811.  
Native of Japan.
- 1919g. *Rhododendron dichroanthum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8815.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1919h. *Primula chionantha*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8816.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1919i. *Primula spicata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8821.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1919j. *Viburnum Carlesii*, var. *syringiflora*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1919**: 239.  
A new variety, native of Korea, though as yet apparently not collected in the wild state.
- 1919k. The Madden series of *Rhododendron*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **12**: 1-84. f. 1-9.  
Includes many new species from China.
- 1920a. *Rhododendron ledoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8831.  
Native of western China.
- 1920b. *Rhododendron vernicosum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8834.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1920c. *Primula pulvinata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8836.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan.
- 1920d. *Rhododendron serotinum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8841.  
Native of western China.
- 1920e. *Rhododendron lutescens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8851.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1920f. *Cotoneaster serotina*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8854.  
Native of western China.
- 1920g. *Stranvaesia salicifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8862.  
Native of China.
- 1920h. *Rhododendron strigillosum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8864.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1920i. *Rhododendron Sargentianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8871.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1920j. *Caulophyllum thalictroides*, a "gymnospermous" dicotyledon. Gard. Chron. III. **67**: 63. f. 26.  
Considers the Asiatic *C. robustum* to be identical with the American *C. thalictroides*.
- 1920k. *Rhododendron praevernium*. Gard. Chron. III. **67**: 127-128.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1920l. *Jeffersonia* and *Plagiorhegma*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1920**: 242-245. 1 f.  
Includes notes on allied genera common to eastern Asia and North America, with emended description of *Plagiorhegma* and of *P. dubia*, a transfer of *Jeffersonia dubia*.
- 1920m. *Bocconia* and *Macleaya*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1920**: 275-282. 1 f.  
Includes a key and notes on the two species of *Macleaya*, *M. cordata* and *M. microcarpa*, both from eastern Asia.
- 1921a. The genera of *Fumariaceae* and their distribution. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1921**: 97-115. 7 f.  
Includes keys and an enumeration with notes on genera and species.

## Hutchinson, J. (continued).

- 1921b. The family Winteraceae. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1921**: 185-191. 2 f.  
Includes keys to related families, and to genera of Winteraceae with description and notes, and a text map showing the distribution of *Illicium* occurring in eastern Asia.
- 1921c. The genus *Therorhodion*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1921**: 201-205. 1 f.  
Contains descriptions of the three known species, including *T. vedovskianum*, occurring from Manchuria to Alaska, the species here transferred from *Rhododendron*, the genus segregated by J. K. Small in North American Flora **29**: 45. 1914.
1922. *Rhododendron praeteritum*, n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. **71**: 149. f. 73.  
Described from plants grown at Kew from seeds collected by E. H. Wilson in central China.
- 1923a. *Rhododendron cantabile*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8963.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1923b. *Rhododendron sinogrande*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8973.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1923c. *Primula calcephila*, the so-called wild form of *Primula sinensis*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1923**: 97-102. pl. 1. 1 f.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1923d. Affinity of *Rhododendron micranthum*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1923**: 299-301. 1 f.  
Occurs in China; resembles *Ledum glandulosum* in western North America.
- 1923-27. Contributions towards a phylogenetic classification of flowering plants. I. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1923**: 65-89. 1 f. (II) 241-261. 3 f. 1923; (III) **1924**: 49-66. 5 f. (IV) 114-134. 1924; (V) **1925**: 161-168. 1925; (VI) **1927**: 100-118. f. 1-6. 1927.  
Pp. 107-118 in part VI are by J. E. Dandy.
1924. *Rhododendrons* of Hupeh. Gard. Chron. III. **75**: 340-341.  
General notes on various species.
- 1926-34. The families of flowering plants. I. Dicotyledons. i-xiv, 1-328. f. 1-264. many text maps. 1 diagr. 1926; (II. Monocotyledons) i-xiii, 1-243. f. 1-107. 1934.  
A new classification. The keys for the dicotyledons are reprinted separately as: Key to the families of the dicotyledons, 1-54. 1926 (not seen).
1927. A new species of the Maddenii series: *Rhododendron odoriferum*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 30-32. f. 16.
1931. New species of Asiatic lepidote rhododendrons. Notes Bot. Gard Edinburgh **16**: 171-183.  
Includes a few species from Tibet and Yunnan.
- 1932a. *Rhododendron compactum*, Hutch. (spec. nov.). Gard. Chron. III. **91**: 326.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1932b. *Rhododendron peramabile*, Hutch. (spec. nov.). Gard. Chron. III. **91**: 366.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1932c. Two more "Lapponicum" rhododendrons. Gard. Chron. III. **91**: 438.  
*R. glomerulatum* and *R. fimbriatum*, spp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1932d. *Rhododendron bulu*, Hutchinson, n. sp. Rhod. Soc. Notes **3**: 280.  
Collected in "Lusha" by F. K. Ward.
- 1932e. *Rhododendron spilanthum*, Hutchinson, n. sp. Rhod. Soc. Notes **3**: 287.  
Based on a specimen collected in southwestern Szechwan by J. F. Rock.
- 1933a. *Rhododendron exquisitum*, Hutch. Gard. Chron. III. **92**: 98.  
Native of Szechwan, here described as new.
- 1933b. *Rhododendron caesium*, Hutch. n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. **94**: 102.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1933c. *Rhododendron viridescens*, Hutch. n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. **94**: 116.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1933d. A new white-flowered "Lapponicum" *Rhododendron*. Gard. Chron. III. **93**: 334-335.  
*R. microleucum* sp. nov. from western China.
- 1933e. A new "Triflorum" *Rhododendron*. Gard. Chron. III. **93**: 418-419.  
*R. pallescens* sp. nov. from western China (Rock seed no. 59574).
- 1934a. *Rhododendron eriogynum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9337.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1934b. *Rhododendron tephrocephum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9343.  
Native of southeastern Tibet and northern Burma.
- 1934c. *Rhododendron charitopes*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9358.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan and adjacent Burma.
- 1934d. *Rhododendron detonsum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9359.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1934e. *Rhododendron Baccarii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9375.  
Native of Kweichow, Hupeh, and northern Kiangsi.
- 1934f. A new Boothii rhododendron. Gard. Chron. III. **95**: 276.  
*R. chrysodoron* Tagg. sp. nov., native of western China.
- 1934g. *Rhododendron xanthocodon*, Hutch., sp. nov. Gard. Chron. III. **95**: 409.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1935a. *Semiaquilegia eculcarata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9382. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- 1935b. *Rhododendron roxieanum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9383.  
Native of China and southeastern Tibet.
- 1935c. *Rhododendron Wiltonii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9385.  
Native of China.
- 1935d. *Rhododendron Clementinae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9392.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1935e. *Rhododendron scopulorum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9399. 1 f.  
Native of eastern Tibet.
- 1935f. *Rhododendron campylogynum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9407A. 1 f.  
Native of Yunnan and adjacent Tibet and Burma.
- 1935g. *Rhododendron Prattii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9414. 1 f.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1935h. *Rhododendron mallotum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **158**: pl. 9419. 1 f.  
Native of upper Burma and western Yunnan.
- 1935i. *Rhododendron concatenans*. Gard. Chron. III. **97**: 376.  
Described from plants cultivated in England, grown from Ward 5874.
- 1936a. *Rhododendron longesquamatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **159**: pl. 9430.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1936b. *Rhododendron chrysodoron*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **159**: pl. 9442.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1936c. *Rhododendron crinigerum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **159**: pl. 9464.  
Native of Tibet and Yunnan.
- See also Drummond, J. R., and Hutchinson, J.; Sprague, T. A., and Hutchinson, J.; and Stevenson, J. B., 1930.
- Huth, E.  
1891. Revision der Arten von *Adonis* und *Knowltonia*. Helios **8**: 61-73.  
The few eastern Asiatic species are included.
- 1892a. Monographie der Gattung *Paeonia*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **14**: 258-276.  
Recognizes 14 species. For a summary see Huth, E., 1902.

- 1892b. Revision der kleineren Ranunculaceen-Gattungen *Myosurus*, *Troutvetteria*, *Hamadryas*, *Glaucidium*, *Hydrastis*, *Eranthis*, *Coptis*, *Anemonopsis*, *Actaea*, *Cimicifuga* und *Xanthorrhiza*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 16: 278-324. pl. 3, 4. Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1892c. Revision der Arten von *Trollius*. Helios 9: 7-14. Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1892d. Monographie der Gattung *Caltha*. Helios 9: 55-78. pl. 1. For additions see Huth, E., 1893b.
- 1893a. Neue Arten der Gattung *Delphinium*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 1: 327-336. pl. 14-17. Includes *D. tanguticum* and *D. potanini*, spp. nov. from Szechwan and Tibet.
- 1893b. Nachtrag zur Monographie der Gattung *Caltha*. Helios 9: 99-103. See Huth, E., 1892d.
1895. Monographie der Gattung *Delphinium*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 20: 322-499. pl. 6-8.
1897. Ranunculaceae japonicae; Verzeichnis der bisher in Japan entdeckten Ranunculaceen mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der vom Pater Faurie in den Jahren 1885-1896 gesammelten Arten. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 5: 1053-1096. A revision with descriptions of many new species. For supplement see Boissieu, H. de. 1899b.
1902. Paeonia. Uebersicht der Arten nach F. Huth in Engler. Bot. Jahrb. XIV, 265. Gartenflora 51: 216-218. A summary of Huth, E., 1892a.
- Hutson, H. P. W.**  
1932. The Lam Tsun Valley. Hong Kong Nat. 3: 106-110. Includes some notes on plants in this valley in Hongkong Island.
- Hwang, Fung-yuan** (Huang. Fêng-yüan). See Liou, Tcheng-ngo, and Hwang, Fung-yuan.
- Hwang, Liang** (Huang, Liang).  
1935. Lima bean anthracnose. Nanking Journ. 5: 149-172. pl. 1-3. In English with Chinese summary; concerns *Colletotrichum truncatum*.
- Hwang, Ts'ui-mei** (Huang. Ts'ui-mei). See McClure, F. A., and Hwang, Ts'ui-mei.
- Hyde, T.**  
1688. De herbae cha collectione cum epistola de mensuris Chinesium. This early work on tea has not been seen. See Pritzel's Thesaurus, no. 4344.
- Hyrano, Kasuzura.**  
1887. Mittheilung aus dem pharmaceutischen Institut. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Samen von *Pharbitis triloba* Meia. Mitt. Med. Fac. Kais. Jap. Univ. 1: 201-208. pl. 1, 2. Includes botanical and pharmaceutical notes. See also Shimoyama, Y. and Hyrano, Kasuzura.
- Hyuga, Y.**  
1906. [On *Polygonum tinctorium*.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 20: [25-28]. A general description in Japanese.
- I**
- I, Ta-shu.** See Nie, Da-shu.
- Iablonskii, N. V.**  
1900. Putevoditel' po Altaiu. [Guide to the Altai Mountains.] 1-2, 1-173, 1-3. Pp. 60-70 concern the Flora of the Altai. This work in Russian, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 1106, has not been seen.
- Iasnitskii, V. N.**  
1923. [Materials for the study of plankton from Lake Baikal.] Trav. Soc. Nat. Irkutsk 1: 31-74. An ecological description and enumeration of 77 species. in Russian with an English résumé.  
1924. [Plankton of the Baikal Lake in the region of Kultuk and Shuidianki.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 47: 147-152. In Russian. This volume has not been seen.
- 1926a. Materialien zur Kenntnis des Planktons der Flüsse der Irkutsk Gouvernment. Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 49<sup>2</sup>: 105-114. Includes a botanical description in Russian and tables for each river. This fascicle bears the title: Surveys of the geography and economics of the eastern Siberia.
- 1926b. [Brief survey of the botanical explorations of the eastern Siberian Branch of the Russian Geographical Society for 75 years of its existence.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 50<sup>1</sup>: 95-108. In Russian; contains data on many expeditions in eastern Asia. On the title page of vol. 50, no. 1, appears the title: Survey of the activity of the Eastern Siberian Branch for 75 years; 1851-1926. Jubilee number.
1927. [Sur le développement du *Chlorangium cylindricum* sp. nov.] Arch. Russ. Protist. 6: 23-30. pl. 1. In Russian with a French résumé; a detailed study of this alga, native of Baikal Lake.
1928. Einige Resultate der hydrobiologischen Erforschungen auf dem Baikalsee im Sommer 1925. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. 1928A: 353-358. Description in German of the plankton of the Baikal Lake.
1930. [Beobachtungen über d. Plankton des Baikalsees in der Umgebung der biologischen Station des Forschungs-Instituts in den Jahre 1926-28.] Bull. Inst. Sci. Biol. Géogr. Univ. Irkutsk 4: 191-234. pl. 1, 2. In Russian; includes botanical notes on various species observed.
1931. [Zur Entwicklungsgeschichte einer neuen Alge aus dem Baikalsee, *Swarchewskiella rotans* n. g. n. sp.] Bull. Inst. Sci. Biol. Géogr. Univ. Irkutsk 5<sup>4</sup>: 49-57. 1 pl. In Russian with a German résumé; includes a detailed description of this new species.
1936. [Neue und interessante Arten der Diatomeen aus dem Baikalsee.] Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S. 21: 689-703. 2 j. In Russian with German summary.
- Iavorskii, A.**  
1916. [A list of gymnomycetes collected in the Far East.] Mater. Mycol. Phytopath. 2: 3-6. In Russian.
- Ibuka, K.**  
1933. On the spores of Japanese Lycopodia. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 327-333. f. 1-7. In Japanese.
- Ichimura, T.**  
1894. [Distribution of plants of Mt. Fuji (Shizuoka-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (495)-(496). 1 f. A brief note in Japanese, describing the plant zones.  
1894-95. Studies on the buckwheat. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (245)-(251), (288)-(291), (417)-(421). 1894; 9: (99)-(101). 4 f. 1895. Taxonomic and morphological studies of *Fagopyrum* in Japanese.  
1899. List of plants collected in Mt. Hakusan and its vicinities [Ishikawa-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: 97-106, 115-117, 137-138. For continuation see Ichimura, T., 1905a.  
1900-01. Pflanzenverbreitung auf dem Tateyama [Toyama-ken] in der Provinz Echiiu. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 158-162. 180-183, 1900; 15: 5-9. 1901. A list of species with distribution.  
1904. [Note on the plants from Josin, Korea.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (80)-(82). A list of Japanese names only.  
1905a. Supplement to "The List of plants collected in Mt. Hakusan and its vicinities". Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: 93-97. A continuation of Ichimura, T., 1899.  
1905b. [A botanical excursion to Hakusan (Ishikawa-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (241)-(243). Notes and list in Japanese only.  
1905c. [Plants from Mt. Asama (Nagano-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (250)-(252). In Japanese without Latin names.

**Ichimura, T. (continued).**

1908. [A key to the genera and species of Japanese grasses.] *Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.* **32**: [3-10].

In Japanese with a bibliography and a brief glossary of Japanese, German, and English terms. It is based on E. Hackel's treatment of the grasses in A. Engler, *Die Pflanzenfamilien*.

- 1908-09. [An analytical key to genera and species of Japanese Gramineae.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **22**: (345)-(355), (383)-(392), (416)-(420). 1908; **23**: (12)-(19), (49)-(54), (117)-(126). 1909.

In Japanese with Latin names.

1924. [Obituary of A. Yasuda.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **38**: (249)-(250). 1 *portrait*.

In Japanese.

1932. Important medicinal plants of Japan. *illustr.*

This work in Japanese, reviewed in *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **46**: 810. 1932, has not been seen.

See also Yasuda, A., and Ichimura, T.

**Ichimura, T., and Yasuda, A.**

1894. [Botanical excursions to Kazusa and Awa (Chiba-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **8**: (157)-(164).

In Japanese; includes lists of Latin and Japanese names.

**Ide, Kiyoharu.**

1935. On a species of *Coleopuccinia* parasitic on *Rhaphiolepis umbellata* Makino. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 334-339. 1 *f.*

In Japanese. The species is not determined.

**Ideta, A.**

1901. *Jitsuyo shokubutsu biyori gaku*. [Practical discourse on plant diseases.]

This handbook in Japanese, for agriculturists, foresters, gardeners and botanists, has not been seen. For revised editions see the next entry, and 1909-11.

1903. *Nippon shokubutsu biyori gaku*. [Handbook of plant diseases in Japan.]

This work in Japanese, the third revised and enlarged edition of the preceding reference has not been seen.

- 1904a. [*Gymnosporangium asiaticum* Miyabe on *Juniperus rigida*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **18**: (157)-(158).

In Japanese.

- 1904b. [Additional notes on *Gymnosporangium asiaticum*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **18**: (223).

In Japanese.

1909. *Nogakko-yo shokubutsu byori gaku* [Textbook of vegetable pathology]. 1-258. *pl.* 1-4. *f.* 1-78.

In Japanese.

- 1909-11. *Zotei Nippon shokubutsu*. Handbook of the plant diseases of Japan. *Handbuch der Pflanzenkrankheiten Japans*. 4th ed. 1-1104. *24 pl.* 316 *f.*

In Japanese with Latin names; indexes paged separately; also issued in 1914. For earlier editions see Ideta, A., 1901 and 1903. For supplement see the next entry.

- 1925-26. *Zoku Nippon shokubutsu biyori gaku* (Supplement to handbook of the plant diseases in Japan). 2d ed. 2 v. (1, 1-398. *f.* 1-90. 1925; 2, 399-1231. *f.* 91-251. 1926).

Supplemental to the preceding entry. The indexes are paged separately.

- 1925-30. A brief history of plant pathology in Japan. *Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan*. **1**: 48-52. 1925; **2**: 197-206. 1930.

The first part is in Japanese with brief English summary. The second part is in English and includes a list of the principal works on plant pathology published in Japan.

1932. A preliminary report on some important plant diseases in the Yamaguchi prefecture. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **46**: 302-306.

A list of species with notes, the text in Japanese.

**Iha, F.**

1932. [On *Shitsumon honzo*.] *Honzo* **6**: 88-93. 1 *f.*

A discussion in Japanese of this rare herbal, considered possibly to have been written by Ono Ranzan, published in 1837 (see appendix).

**Ishiba, Eikichi. See Iishiba, Eikichi.****Iinuma, Y.**

1856. *Somoku-dzusetsu*. [Iconography of plants indigenous to, cultivated in, or introduced into Nippon (Japan).] Ed. 1, 20 books. 1856; ed. 2, 20 books. 1874; ed. 3, 20 books, with supplements, in 4 volumes. 1907-12.

This is the first illustrated flora of Japan. It is in Japanese with Latin names, and was written in 1832. The English title does not appear on the first two editions but does on the others. As originally planned this work was to contain herbs, trees and shrubs, and Glumiferae and vascular cryptogams. Only the part on herbs was published, the trees and shrubs being prepared in manuscript form only, and the rest not prepared at all. W. T. Swingle, U. S. Dept. of Agriculture, Washington, has received from M. Shirai a transcribed copy of the author's manuscript of the trees and shrubs consisting of 10 volumes in 22 books. The first edition contains a few Latin and Dutch names. The Latin names in the second edition were edited by Savatier. This was published by Yoshio Tanaka, and Motoyoshi Ono and contains prefaces by other prominent Japanese botanists. For separately issued index see Tanaka, Yoshio, and Ono, Motoyoshi, 1874. The third edition of the present work was issued by Makino T. under the title: "*Sôtei Sômoku Dzusetsu*" with the English title "*Sômoku-Dzusetsu*. An iconograph of plants indigenous to, cultivated in, or introduced into Nippon (Japan). Part 1. Herbaceous plants." There are 4 volumes, bound in European style, the first published in 1907, the second in 1910, and the other two in 1912. For further comments on this work see Shirai, M., 1926b, p. 225. The "*Hong-dzo-dzu-rok*" of Iinuma mentioned by Jackson, B. D. 1881; p. 382, is edition 1 of this work.

1927. *Nervilia nipponica* Makino delineated by Yokusai Iinuma. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **4**: 1 *pl.*

A reproduction of an original illustration.

**Iishiba, Eikichi.**

- 1907a. [A list of Musci and Hepaticae from Sendai.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **21**: (44)-(45).

A list of determinations with Latin and Japanese names. See also Iishiba, Eikichi, 1908.

- 1907b. [Additions to a list of mosses and liverworts of Sendai and its vicinity. II.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **21**: (339)-(342).

See the preceding reference and also Iishiba, Eikichi, 1908.

- 1907-08. [A list of plants of the north-eastern Provinces, Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **21**: (101)-(105), (142)-(145), (199)-(200), (223)-(224), (277)-(280), (308)-(309). 1907; **22**: (167)-(168), (196)-(198), (231)-(232), (278)-(279), (311)-(313), (337)-(338), (365)-(369). 1908.

A list with Japanese names only, of plants in Miyagi-ken and Fukushima-ken.

1908. [List of bryophytes. III.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **22**: (276)-(277).

A list of determinations by Brotherus, consisting of the residue from Iishiba, Eikichi, 1907a and 1907b.

- 1908-09. [Mosses of Shinano.] [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.*] **31**: [5-7]. 1908; **34**: 18-20. 1909.

An alphabetical list of 66 Latin names.

1909. [On Sawada's "*Frullania* in Japan".] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **23**: (363)-(364).

Brief notes in Japanese on Sawada's collections.

1911. [Japanese *Rhacomitrium*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **25**: (324)-(328).

A revision in Japanese with key to species.

1912. Review on [sic!] the *Frullania* in Japan. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **26**: (31)-(37).

A list in Japanese and Latin.

1918. On the distribution of plants in the Ôu Districts [Yamagata-ken]. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* **7**: 93-96. Text in Japanese.

1928. [Notes on plants.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **5**: (192)-(195).

Brief notes in Japanese on various species.

1929. *Nihon-san senrui sosetsu*. [Catalogue of the mosses of Japan.] 1-327.

This work, mentioned in the Kyusu Imperial University catalogue, and in *Rev. Bryol.* n. ser. **3**: 89. 1930, has not been seen. It is said to contain 1222 species for Japan and Formosa.

- 1934-35. *Materiae florae bryophytae Nipponicae*. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* **13**: 394-397. 1934; *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **49**: 600-602. 1935.

Consists of descriptions of various new species, varieties, and forms.

1935. Index muscorum Formosarum. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 7: 197-204.  
An alphabetical list of Latin and Japanese names of mosses.
- Iishiba, Eikiti.** = Iishiba, Eikichi.
- Iishiba, Nagakichi.** = Iishiba, Eikichi.
- Ikari, J.**  
1925. On *Chaetoceras Eibenii*. Grun. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: (52)-(59). f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese; abstracted in English. p. 45.  
1926-28. On some *Chaetoceras* of Japan. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 517-534. f. 1-15. 1926; (II) 42: 247-262. f. 1-13. 1928.  
Notes and descriptions of new and old species, with a bibliography.  
1927. On *Bacteriastrium* of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 421-432. f. 1-9.  
A revision, with résumé in Japanese.  
1930. Notes on the diatoms found in the stomach contents of Japanese oysters. Proc. Fourth Pacific Sci. Congr. Java 3: 239-244.  
Includes a list of 84 species.  
See also Komai, T., Akat-uka, K., and Ikari, J.; and Komai, T., and Ikari, J.
- Ikata, Suehiko.**  
1927a. Studies in the causal organism of the citrus scab. Stud. Citrol. 12: 1-21.  
In Japanese with English summary.  
1927b. Kwaju byôgai-hen [Diseases of fruit trees]. 1-385. f. 1-122. Tokyo.  
Descriptions of diseases and methods of prevention in Japanese with Latin names. The index and contents are paged separately.  
1928. Fungous diseases of the insect-powder plant. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 140-158. pl. 1, 2.  
Concerns diseases of *Chrysanthemum cinerariifolium*, including *Diplodia chrysanthemella* sp. nov.
- Ikata, Suehiko, and Hitomi, T.**  
1931. A new leaf-blight disease of the grape-vine. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 357-373. pl. 1, 2. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with English summary. *Acrospermum viticola* sp. nov.
- Ikeda, Basil N.**  
1934. *Amaryllidaceae* native to Japan. Yearb. Amer. Amaryllid. Soc. 1: 68. 1 f.  
A list with distribution.
- Ikeda, Masaharu.**  
1931. [The specific names japonica, koreana and formosana, should be excluded in favor of nipponica, choseniana and taiwaniana.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (302)-(303).  
A recommendation in Japanese.
- Ikeda, Shôgorô.**  
1936. Studies on the wild mulberry in Manchuria. Res. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. S. Manch. Ry. 17: 35-51.  
In Japanese with English summary; includes a key and several varieties, none new.
- Ikeno, S.**  
1888. [An account of collecting plants in Chiba-ken with a list of species.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [82-85, 91-98].  
In Japanese, with a list of Latin and Japanese names.  
1890. [A list of trees and plants found in Mt. Takao (Tokyo-fu).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>22</sup>: [303]-[306].  
A list of Latin names.  
1893. Analytical key to the phanerogamous plants. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7. Append.: 1-90.  
In Japanese. This appendix appears variously bound in the different sets examined in Washington and New York. It may have appeared with vol. 6, 1892.  
1894. [Botanical excursion to the northern part of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (367)-(370), (421)-(423), (458)-(460), (502)-(505).  
In Japanese; includes notes on various species of Aomori-ken and Iwate-ken.  
1934. *Himedyoon* (*Erigeron annuus*) no kawarimono. Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 25-32. f. 1-4.  
In transliterated Japanese; concerns varieties.  
See also Matsudaira, H., and Ikeno, S.; and Someya, T., Ikeno, S., and Makino, T.
- Ikeno, S., and Makino, T.**  
1888. [Discovery of a species of the genus *Tillaea* in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [149-152. pl. 9].  
In Japanese. The species is not determined; considered similar to *T. simplex*.
- Ikeya, J.**  
1933. On a disease of the rice plant caused by *Gibberella Saubinetii* (Mont.) Sacc. Forsch. Geb. Pflanzenkr. Univ. Kyoto 2: 292-313. pl. 4. f. 1.  
In Japanese with English summary. p. 313.
- Ikoma, Y.**  
1915-16. [Report on the lichens of Inaba Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (422)-(424). 1915; (II) 30: (402)-(403). 1916.  
A list of 50 species, with Latin names only.  
1921-22. [Aquatic bryophytes from Sanin-do. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 35: (162)-(163). 1921; (II) 36: (22)-(23), (III) (93)-(94), (IV) (129)-(130). 1922.  
In Japanese, with descriptions in Latin of a few new species.  
1924. [Distribution of tropical algae in the Japan Sea.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: (123).  
In Japanese.
- Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P.**  
1932a. Mongol'skie predstaviteli roda *Mertensia* Roth.—Species *Mongolicae* generis *Mertensia* Roth. Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. 30: 769-770.  
A note in Russian on three recognized species, with Latin key and description of *M. ochroleuca* sp. nov.  
1932b. [Mongolian expedition. Botanical detachment, southern section.] Eksp. Akad. Nauk 1931: 93-97. f. 75-79.  
An account in Russian of the work of the expedition with notes on the vegetation.  
1935. [A few words on the question of what is *Peucedanum salsugineum* Kryl.] Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1935<sup>5</sup>: 2-3.  
In Russian; this species, native of Mongolia, is reduced to *P. falcaria*.  
1936. [Neue Arten der Gattung *Limonium* aus Zentral- und Mittelasien.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. I. 2: 255-273. f. 1-6.  
In Russian; includes *L. roborowskii*, *L. potaninii*, *L. gobicum*, and *L. klementzii*, spp. nov. from Mongolia.  
1937. [A new species of the fam. *Cruciferae* in the Mongolian flora.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. I. fasc. 3: 189-193. f. 1. "1936."  
*Berteroa macrocarpa*.  
See also Prokhanoff, J. I., and Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P.
- Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P., and Iljin, M. M.**  
1937. [A species of *Dracocephalum* new to the Sayan Mountains.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. I. fasc. 3: 271-273. f. 1. "1936."  
Includes an amplified Latin diagnosis of *D. grandiflorum*.
- Iljin, M. M.**  
1918. [Notes sur quelques espèces de la famille *Malvacées* I. *Lavatera cashemiriana* Camb.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe 18<sup>1</sup>: 15-18.  
A taxonomic treatment in Russian with French résumé, establishing the identity of *L. cashemiriana* and *L. thuringiaca* L., natives of eastern Siberia and Mongolia.  
1921. [Notes on some species of *Malvaceae*.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 173-176.  
Includes *Malva lignescens* sp. nov. from Szechwan.  
1922a. [Notes sur quelques espèces de la famille *Malvacées* V. Sur la synonymie de deux espèces des *Malves*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe 21: 163-167.  
A taxonomic discussion in Russian with French résumé of *Malva neglecta* Wallr. and *M. pusilla* Sm., natives of eastern Siberia and the Far East.  
1922b. *Olgaea* genus novum ex Asia Centrali. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 3: 141-146.  
Includes *O. tangutica* sp. nov. from Kansu, *O. roborowskyi* sp. nov. from "Kuen-Lun," China, and various transfers of Mongolian and Tibetan species from *Carduus*.



## Iljin, M. M. (continued)

- 1923a. [On the *Lycopodium pungens* La Pylaie.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe **22**: 142-145.  
In Russian with English résumé; includes a Latin diagnosis of this species, native of Sakhalin and northern Japan, synonymy, and a comparison with *L. annotinum* L.
- 1923b. *Alfredia Fetisowii* Iljin sp. nov. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **4**: 38-39.  
Native of China.
- 1923c. *Echinops novi et minus cogniti*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **4**: 97-109.  
Includes the new species *Echinops setifer* from Japan and *E. przewalskyi* from Mongolia, spp. nov.
- 1924a. [A review of the genera *Alfredia* and *Olgaea*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe **23**: 117-151. pl. 3. f. 1. 2. 1 map.  
In Russian with a short English summary; includes a few Chinese species.
- 1924b. Ad floram Malvacearum Rossiae Asiaticae. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **5**: 1-10.  
Includes some new forms from Tien Shan and eastern Siberia.
- 1924c. Species novae generis *Jurineae* ex Asia Centrali. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. **5**: 65-69.  
Includes *J. potaninii* sp. nov. from Mongolia.
- 1924d. *Jurineae* novae Turkestanicae. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. **5**: 161-172.  
Includes *J. algida* subsp. *fetisowii* comb. nov. (*J. depressa* var. *fetisowii*) from western Tien Shan.
1925. [Revision of Turkestan species of the genus *Jurinea* Cass.] Trans. Sci. Soc. Turkest. **2**: 1-28. pl. 1-10.  
In Russian; includes *J. albicaulis* and *J. chaetocarpa*, natives of the Altai Mts.
- 1926a. *Synurus* gen. nov. (Compositae Cynareae). Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. U. S. S. R. **6**: 35-36. 1 f.  
Contains *S. atriplicifolius* comb. nov. (*Carduus atriplicifolius*) extending into China, Korea, and Japan.
- 1926b. [The arnicas of Russia.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. **19**: 107-120. f. 10, 11. 1 text map.  
In Russian; includes 9 eastern Asiatic species with *A. tschonoskyi* sp. nov. from Japan.
1927. À la mémoire de Mr. C. Kossinsky. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U. R. S. S. **26**: 112-117.  
An obituary in Russian with a French résumé; contains Latin diagnoses of plants named in the honor of C. Kossinsky, including *Oxytropis kossinskyi* from Mongolia.
- 1928a. New species of Compositae. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U. R. S. S. **27**: 80-92.  
In Russian with a short English summary; includes descriptions of several new species of *Serratula* from China, Korea, and Japan.
- 1928b. *Tugarinovia*, eine neue Compositengattung aus der Mongolei. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U. R. S. S. **27**: 356-357. 1 f.  
Includes *Tugarinovia mongolica* sp. nov.
1929. *Corispermum* generis species novae. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U. R. S. S. **28**: 637-654.  
Includes descriptions of several new species from eastern Asia.
- 1932a. [A critical survey of the genus *Amberboa* Less.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. **30**: 101-116.  
In Russian with a brief English résumé; contains Latin descriptions of 6 species, including *A. turanica* sp. nov., native of western Mongolia, with citations of literature and specimens and a key.
- 1932b. [Systematic notes within the limits of the tribe Cynareae.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. **30**: 343-359.  
In Russian with English summary and Latin descriptions; includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1932c. [Camphorosmeae of central Asia.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. **30**: 361-368.  
A critical survey in Russian with English summary; includes some species from Mongolia and China and a key.
- 1932d. [New species of the genus *Salsola*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. R. S. S. **30**: 747-748.  
Consists of Latin descriptions of *S. longestylosa* and *S. beticolor*, spp. nov. from Mongolia.
- 1933a. [A critical review of the genus *Rhaponticum* D. C. in the region of Asia Media.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. I. Fasc. **1**: 203-206.  
In Russian with English summary; includes *R. carthamoides*, native of the Altai Mts., and *R. lyratum* from Tien Shan.
- 1933b. Eine neue Art der Gattung *Salsola* L., ein vermütlicher Gattungsbastard. Journ. Bot. U. R. S. S. **18**: 274-277.  
In Russian with Latin descriptions; includes *S. komarovi* sp. nov. from Ussuria, Korea, China, and Japan.
1934. Neue Arten der Gattung *Serratula* L. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **35**: 353-360.  
Includes *S. algida* and *S. kirghisorum*, spp. nov. from the Altai Mts., and *S. dshungarica*, *S. aphyllipoda*, and *S. hastifolia*, natives of Tien Shan.
1935. De speciebus duabus Sibiricis. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. **1935**: 1.  
*Galium krylovii* sp. nov. from Altai and Sayan Mountains is described, and *Anchusa myosotidiflora* var. *grandiflora* is reduced to *A. sibirica*.
- 1936a. [Neue Arten der Fam. Chenopodiaceae aus der Flora der U. S. S. R.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U. S. S. R. Ser. I. **2**: 123-132.  
In Russian with Latin diagnoses of 24 species, including *Atriplex centralasiatica*, *Corispermum komarovii*, and *Suaeda ussuriensis*, spp. nov. from eastern Asia.
- 1936b. [Contribution à la systématique du genre *Suaeda* et la tribu *Suaedae*.] Sovetsk. Bot. **1936**: 39-49. f. 1-3.  
In Russian; includes an eastern Asiatic section, *Schanguina*.
1937. [New Chenopodiaceae belonging to the flora of the U.S.S.R.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. fasc. **3**: 157-166. f. 1-3. "1936."  
In Russian with a brief English résumé; includes *Corispermum dutreulii* from western China.
- See also Krascheninnikov, H. M., and Iljin, M. M.
- Iljinski, A. P.**
1921. Generis *Cynanchi* species nonnullae mongolico-chinenses. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **2**: 17-20.  
*C. mongolicum* Kom., *C. hancockianum* sp. nov., and *C. komarovii* sp. nov.
1926. [On vegetative reproduction and phylogenie of some species of *Cardamine*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe **25**: 362-372. 1 f. 1 map.  
In Russian with English summary; concerns *C. dentata* and *C. pratensis* and their geographic distribution.
- Ilseman, C.**
1886. *Juglans Sieboldiana* Maxim. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **11**: 347-349.  
A general description with notes on other species.
- Imai, Sanshi.**
1929. On the fungus-inhabiting *Cordyceps* and *Elaphomyces* in Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **11**: 31-37.  
Critical notes on three species of each genus, including *C. umemurai*, *C. jezoensis*, *E. miyabeanus*, and *E. nopporensis*, spp. nov. Text in English; summary in Japanese.
- 1929-31. On the Clavariaceae of Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **11**: 38-45. 1929; (II) **11**: 70-77. 1930; (III) **12**: 9-22. 1931; (IV) **13**: 385-387. 1934.  
Critical notes on 24 species, many described as new. Text in English with résumé in Japanese.
1931. [On some diseases of crops caused by *Typhula*.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **2**: 386.  
A brief abstract in Japanese of a paper read before the society.
- 1932a. Contribution to the knowledge of the classification of *Helvellaceae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **46**: 172-175.  
Includes descriptions of new species of *Helvella* and *Morchella* from Japan.
- 1932b. On *Stropharia caerulea*, a new species of poisonous toadstools. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **12**: 148-151. 1 f.  
Collected in Hokkaido. In English with summary in Japanese.
- 1932-35. Studies on the *Hypocreaceae* of Japan. I. *Podostroma*. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **12**: 114-118. f. 1, 2. 1932; (II) **14**: 101-106. 1 f. 1935.  
Contains a key and descriptions of various new species and transfers.

- 1933a. On the taxonomy of Nameko-fungus in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **47**: 384-389.  
A discussion in Japanese with English résumé and Latin description of *Pholiota nameko* comb. nov. (*Collybia nameko* T. Ito).
- 1933b. [The genus *Amanita* in Japan. I.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) **1**: 1435-1442. f. 1-8, (II) 1613-1620. f. 9-17.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese.
- 1933c. [Fungi in the Yamato honzo.] Honzo **13**: 17-27.  
Extracts from book 9 of section 5 of Kaibara. Atsunobu. 1709 (see Japanese appendix).
- 1933d. On two new species of Tuberaceae. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) **9**: 182-185. f. 1-10.  
*Genea sphaeroides* and *Terfezia gigantea*, spp. nov.
- 1933e. Gloeostereae S. Ito et Imai, a new tribe of Thelephoraceae. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **13**: 9-11. f. 1-3.  
Contains *Gloeostereum* gen. nov. and *G. incarnatum* sp. nov.
- 1933-35. Studies on the Agaricaceae of Japan. I. Volvate agarics in Hokkaido. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **47**: 423-432. 1933: (II. Lactarius in Hokkaido) **49**: 603-610. 1935.  
An enumeration of the author's collections with critical notes and descriptions of new species. Japanese translations: op. cit. (I) 475-478. (II) 656-657.
- 1934a. On a new species of Cordyceps parasitic on Elaphomyces in Japan. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) **10**: 677-679. 1 f.  
Includes descriptions of *C. intermedia* and *E. subvariegatus*, spp. nov.
- 1934b. [The clavarias of Japan.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) **2**: 1545-1553. f. 1, 2, 1693-1702. f. 3-19.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese.
- 1934-36. Studies on the Geoglossaceae of Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **13**: 179-184. pl. 7. 1934: (II. The genus *Leotia*.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo **50**: 9-16. (III. The genus *Cudonia*.) 671-676. 1936.  
Contains new genera and species. Abstracted in Japanese; (II) **50**: 57. (III) 697-698. 1936.
- 1936a. Symbolae ad floram mycologicam Asiae orientalis. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **50**: 216-224. f. 1-4 (continued).  
Abstracted in Japanese, pp. 240-242.
- 1936b. On the causal fungus of the Typhula-blight of gramineous plants. Jap. Journ. Bot. **8**: 5-18. f. 1-4.  
The causal fungus of the disease in Japan, as well as in Holland, is neither *T. graminum* Karst. nor *T. elegantula* Karst., but *Typhula itoana* Imai.  
See also Itô, Seiya, and Imai, Sanshi.
- Imai, Tadamune.**  
1917. [A brief biography of Paul Amédée Ludovic Savatier.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **1**: (217)-(221). 1 portrait.  
In Japanese.
1920. [Biographical sketch of the French doctor Savatier.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **2**: (69)-(76). 2 f.  
In Japanese; includes a list of species named for him and for the locality in Japan where he resided.
1921. [Mr. F. L. Verry of France and the Japanese plants named for him.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **2**: (91)-(94). 1 portr.  
A historical note in Japanese.
1922. [A. E. v. Nordenskjöld and F. R. Kjellman, professors of botany in Upsala University, and their contributions to the study of Japanese marine plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **2**: (113)-(120). 2 portraits.  
In Japanese.
- Imai, Yasushi.**  
1928. Nihon Yakuso oyobi Yūdoku Shokubutsu. Yakubutsu-gaku-teki Kenkyū sōsetsu. [Japanese medicinal and poisonous plants. An outline of pharmacological studies.] 1-298. i-xxv. 21 pl.  
This work in Japanese has not been seen. See Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille V. **1**: 35. 1933, the date corrected by the Tokyo Imperial University Library to 1928.
- Imamura, Keiryō.**  
1903. [On the coastal plants of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **17**: (183)-(194).  
In Japanese with lists of Latin names of strand plants.
- Imamura, Shun-ichiro.**  
1927. Discovery of Podostemonaceae in Japan. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) **3**: 616-618. f. 1-3.  
An account of the discovery with a general description of the plant. No Latin names are given.
- 1928a. On the occurrence of a new species of Podostemonaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **42**: 376-377. 1 f.  
In Japanese; concerns *Hydrobryum* (?) *japonicum* sp. nov.
- 1928b. Über *Cladopus japonicus* n. sp., eine Podostemonaceen in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **42**: 379-387. pl. 5, 6.
- 1928c. Über *Cladopus japonicus* n. sp., eine Podostemonaceen in Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**: (50)-(62). 3 pl. 8 f.  
Described in Japanese and German, with photographs of its habit and habitat, etc.
1929. Über *Hydrobryum japonicum* Imamura, eine neue Podostemonacee in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **43**: 332-339. pl. 2. f. 1-10.  
See also Koriba, K., and Imamura, Shun-ichiro.
- Imamura, Tomo.**  
1933. [On the date of introduction of ginseng into Japan.] Honzo **9**: 18-33. 2 f.; **10**: 41-53. 4 f.  
In Japanese; includes notes on the plants.
1934. [Ginseng tea and ginseng sugar.] Honzo **24**: 11-14.  
In Japanese.
- Imamura, Toshio.**  
1934. A contribution to the iron-bacteria found in the water of Taihoku City. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. **6**: 542-548.  
In Japanese.
- Imazeki, Rokuya** (formerly Noguchi).  
1935a. Two *Cantharellus* from Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 290-294. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese with English résumé; concerns *C. infundibuliformis* and *C. pallida*.
- 1935b. A new species of *Physalacria* Peck. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 339-341. f. 1, 2.  
*P. komabensis* sp. nov.
- 1935c. Studies on *Echinodontium* Ellis et Everhart. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 514-521. f. 1-5.  
In Japanese; includes *E. japonicum* sp. nov.
- 1935d. [Notes on *Ganoderma japonicum* (Fries) Sawada.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **6**: 11-15. f. 1-4.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; this paper has the English title in the table of contents: "Mannentake, a happy fungi."
- 1935e. [A guide for mushroom-gathering.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **6**: 14-19. f. 1-10; (II) **6**: 10-19. f. 11-21.
- 1935f. [The plant collection of the late J. Nikai presented to our Museum.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **6**: 7-11. f. 1-5.  
In Japanese.
1936. [Seaweeds.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **8**: 16-20.  
An enumeration of 118 seaweeds with Latin and Japanese names.
- Imazeki, Rokuya** (formerly Noguchi), and **Okuyama, Haruki.**  
1934. [Catalogue of the plants collected in Tanigawadake (Gumma-ken).] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **5**: 16-23.  
An enumeration of Latin and Japanese names.
- Inagaki, K.**  
1933. [Red algae in the Gulf of Oryoro and the neighboring sea.] [Rep. Res. Inst. Marine Algae Hokkaido Univ.] **2**: 1-77. f. 1-31.  
In Japanese; chiefly consists of descriptions of 69 species of algae in various families of Rhodophyceae, with a key to genera.
1935. Some marine algae recently discovered in Japan and new to science. Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. **1**: 41-49. f. 1-4.  
Includes *Colaconema simplex*, *Branchioglossum nanum*, and *Platythamnion yezoense*, spp. nov.
- Incarville, P. d'.**  
1760. Mémoire sur le vernis de la Chine. Mém. Math. Phys. Acad. Sci. Divers Savans Paris **3**: 117-142. pl. 2-8.  
The Latin name is not here given. The tree is apparently *Rhus* sp., possibly *R. vernicifera*.

**Incarville, P. d' (continued).**

1777. Sur les vers à soie sauvages. Mém. Conc. Chinois 2: 575-598.

Concerns *Ailanthus glandulosus*, *Cedrela sinensis*, and *Quercus bungeana*. Republished in Julien, S., 1837.

1812-13. Catalogue alphabétique des plantes et autres objets d'histoire naturelle en usage en Chine, observés par le Père d'Incarville. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 3: 103-128. 1812; 4: 26-48. 1813.

The names are in French and romanized Chinese only. For list of species collected by d'Incarville see Franchet, A., 1882a.

**Indoh, Hiroharu.**

1935. Monoblepharis found in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 49: 471-473. f. 1-3.

In Japanese with English summary; concerns *M. polymorpha*.

**Ingram, C.**

1925-29. Notes on Japanese cherries. I. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 50: 73-99. 1925; (II) 54: 159-180. f. 78-83. 1929.

General notes on various horticultural varieties and forms, including some new names.

1926a. *Prunus serrulata* var. *fudan zakura*. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 27. f. 13.

Native of Japan.

1926b. The hill cherry of Japan. Gard. Chron. III. 80: 331-332. f. 151, 152.

A general note on *Prunus mutabilis*.

1926c. A dwarf cherry (*Prunus incisa*). Garden 90: 68. 1 f. Native of Japan.

1927a. Sargent's cherry. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 32. f. 19.

*Prunus sachalinensis* from Japan and Sakhalin.

1927b. Notes on Japanese azaleas. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 97. f. 50.

General notes, chiefly horticultural.

1927c. A new Japanese flowering cherry: Tai Haku Sakura. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 107. f. 44, 45.

*Prunus mutabilis* var.?

1927d. Two Chinese cherries. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 148. f. 61. *Prunus hupehensis* sp. nov. (nomen nudum), and *P. tenuiflora*.

1930. *Prunus subhirtella*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 349. f. 142. Native of Japan; a general and taxonomic note.

1935. The nomenclature of the Japanese flowering cherries. Gard. Chron. III. 98: 352-353.

General notes.

**Ingersen, W. E. T.**

1921. The ornate gentians. Gard. Chron. III. 69: 20-21. f. 11, 12.

Includes notes on several Chinese species allied to *Gentiana ornata*.

1922. *Gentiana sino-ornata*. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 307. f. 124. Native of western China.

1927. Gentians. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 143-144. f. 71.

Includes notes on a few species of *Gentiana* from western China.

1928. *Primula juliae* and its hybrids. Gard. Chron. III. 83: 152.

The species is native of China.

1929a. *Saxifraga Fortunei*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 342. Native of China.

1929b. *Gentiana sino-ornata*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 442. Native of western China.

1930. *Lonicera fragrantissima*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 226.

Introduced from China; a general and horticultural note.

1931. *Veronica pyrolaefolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 91.

Native of China, a general and horticultural note.

**Inokuma, Taizô.**

1931. Preliminary notes on the ligneous plants indigenous in the "Chichibu" University Forest and its adjacent districts [Saitama-ken]. Bull. Tokyo Imp. Univ. For. 14: 1-131. pl. 1-8. 1 folded map.

In Japanese; includes a systematic enumeration.

1933. *Kirengeshoma palmata* Yatabe new to the flora of Korea. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 527-529. 1 f.

In Japanese.

1934a. An enumeration of the ligneous plants indigenous to "Minobusan" and "Shichimenzan" in the province of "Kai" [Yamanashi-ken]. Bull. Tokyo Imp. Univ. For. 18: 45-101. pl. 1-6. 1 folded map.

In Japanese with Latin names.

1934b. Forest flora of the "Oga" Peninsula [Akita-ken]. Bull. Tokyo Imp. Univ. For. 20: 117-148. pl. 1, 2. 1 folded map.

In Japanese; includes a systematic enumeration.

1934c. Forest flora of the "Ojika" Peninsula and its vicinity [Miyagi-ken]. Bull. Tokyo Imp. Univ. For. 20: 151-186. pl. 3-5. 1 folded map.

In Japanese; includes a systematic enumeration.

1934d. Supplement to the preliminary notes on the ligneous plants indigenous in the "Chichibu" University forest and its adjacent districts. I. Bull. Tokyo Imp. Univ. For. 20: 187-206. pl. 6-8. 1 f.

In Japanese; supplemental to Inokuma, Taizô, 1931.

**Inokuma, Taizô, and Fujioka, M.**

1931. *Prunus Ssiori* als Forstbaum. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 43: 23-25. pl. 7, 8.

General and botanical notes with a bibliography.

**Inokuma, Taizô, Tomita, Toshiyuki, and Maejima, Kiyozane.**

1933. An enumeration of the ligneous plants indigenous to the State Forests of "Tomioko" Local Forest Office [Fukushima-ken]. Rinyu 217: 1-25. text map.

In Japanese.

**Inoue, Jukichi.**

1917. [Concerning the plum, *Prunus* spp.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (86)-(88).

Nomenclatural notes in Japanese.

**Inoue, Torama.**

1894-95. [Hepaticae of Tosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (291)-(293). 1894; 9: (134)-(135). 1895.

In Japanese with list of Latin and Japanese names.

1896. [Some Hepaticae from the vicinity of Matsuyama, Iyo Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: (365)-(366).

In Japanese with Latin names.

1898a. [Twenty-four species of Hepaticae of Tosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: (73)-(74).

In Japanese with list of Latin names.

1898b. [Additions to the Hepaticae of Tosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: (211).

In Japanese with list of five species new to Tosa.

1900a. [Hepaticae of Tosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: (39)-(41). A list of Latin names with notes in Japanese.

1900b. [On Hepaticae collected in the Province of Iyo.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: (179)-(183).

A list of Latin names with notes in Japanese.

1901. Untersuchungen über die niederen Organismen welche sich bei der Zubereitung des alkoholischen Getränkes "Awamori" beteiligen. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 15: 465-476. pl. 22.

Largely physiological but with descriptions of *Aspergillus perniciosus* and *Saccharomyces awamori*, spp. nov.

For continuation of this author's publications see Yoshinaga, T., the name adopted about 1900.

**Inoue, Torama, Hattori, H., and Kusano, S.**

1897-98. List of plants collected in Mt. Togakushi and its vicinities [Nagano-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 79-81. 1897; 12: 3-6, 16-17, 24-25, 34-35. 1898.

A systematic list of Latin and Japanese names.

**Inui, T. = Inoue, Torama.****Inukai, T.**

1935. A peculiar poison used by the Ainu for bird hunting. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 14: 136-137.

Obtained from the roots of *Cynanchum ikema*.

**Iolson, L. M., and Novoselov, V. D.**

1929. [Manchurian walnut as a possible source of raw material for industry.] Zapisk. Vladiv. Otd. Gosud. Russk. Geogr. Obsch. 21: 281-308. f. 1.

In Russian; includes some botanical data on *Juglans mandshurica*.

- Ip, Nga-kok** [= Yeh, Ya-ko].  
1928. Various kinds of Chinese "Pau-Hoi". *Trop. Woods* **15**: 13.  
Additional notes to the subject discussed by Kanehira, R., 1927, and others here accrediting the term to *Machilus* spp., *Phoebe* spp., *Ulmus* spp., and *Firmiana simplex*.
- Irish, H. C.**  
1898. A revision of the genus *Capsicum* with special reference to garden varieties. *Rep. Missouri Bot. Gard.* **9**: 53-110. *pl.* 8-28.  
Monographic.
- Irmscher, E.**  
1927. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der ostasiatischen Begonien. *Mitt. Inst. Bot. Hamburg* **6**<sup>3</sup>: 343-360.  
Critical notes with new species, chiefly Chinese.  
1935. Ueber einige ostasiatische Saxifragen. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* **18**: 267-273. *f.* 1, 2.  
Descriptions of several new species of *Saxifraga* and notes on old ones.  
See also Engler, A., and Irmscher, E.
- Irving, W.**  
1901. The *Aquilegia* family. *Garden* **59**: 147-148, 167-169. *1 f.*  
Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species.  
1903a. *Kirengeshoma palmata*. *Garden* **64**: 245-246. *1 f.*  
Native of Japan.  
1903b. *Lysimachia Henryi*. *Garden* **64**: 269. *1 f.*  
Native of Szechwan.  
1903c. The funkias. *Garden* **64**: 297. *1 f.*  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.  
1904a. The alliums. *Garden* **65**: 218-219, 234-235, 252, 266.  
Includes data regarding various eastern Asiatic species.  
See also Irving, W., 1904c.  
1904b. *Meconopsis aculeata*. *Garden* **65**: 385. *1 f.*  
Includes data regarding several Chinese species.  
1904c. Interessante Allium Arten. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* **29**: 202-204.  
A condensed republication of Irving, W., 1904a.  
1905. *Cimicifuga simplex*. *Garden* **67**: 8. *1 f.*  
Includes notes on *C. japonica*.  
1908. *Heloniopsis japonica*. *Garden* **72**: 202. *1 f.*  
A general note.  
1909a. *Rodgersia pinnata*. *Garden* **73**: 531. *1 f.*  
Native of Yunnan.  
1909b. *Paeonia Veitchii*. *Garden* **73**: 542. *1 f.*  
Native of western China.  
1910. A rare hardy plant (*Kirengeshoma palmata*). *Garden* **74**: 573. *1 f.*  
Native of Japan.  
1911. *Meconopsis racemosa*. *Garden* **75**: 510. *1 f.*  
Native of western China and Tibet; a general note.  
1912. *Androsace Henryi*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **51**: 354.  
A botanical and horticultural note on this species, native of Hupeh.  
1915a. *Androsace Bulleyana*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **58**: 44. *f.* 13.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1915b. *Rottlera Forrestii*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **58**: 265, 278. *f.* 97.  
Native of Yunnan. The errata on page 278 is to correct the figure 88 originally cited, which is *Anemone demissa*.  
1915c. *Anemone demissa*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **58**: 278. *f.* 96.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1915d. *Gentiana ornata* var. *Veitchii*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **58**: 288. *f.* 100.  
Native of western China.  
1916. *Poterium obtusum*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **59**: 2. *f.* 1.  
Native of Japan.  
1917a. *Oreotrophe rupifraga*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **61**: 155. *f.* 54.  
Native of northern China.  
1917b. *Sedum rariflorum*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **61**: 186. *f.* 68.  
Native of China.  
1917c. *Primula sinopurpurea*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **62**: 241. *f.* 92.  
Native of western China.
- 1917d. *Primula chionantha*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **62**: 256. *f.* 98.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1918. *Primula spicata*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **64**: 34. *f.* 14.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1919a. *Tanakaea radicans*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **65**: 96. *f.* 36.  
Native of Japan.  
1919b. *Corydalis*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **65**: 134. *f.* 56, 57.  
Includes *C. wilsonii* from central China.  
1919c. *Coptis*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **65**: 151. *f.* 63.  
Includes *C. brachypetala* and *C. orientalis* of Japan.  
1921. *Geranium Pylzowianum*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **70**: 275. *f.* 122.  
Native of Kansu.  
1922. *Stellera chamaejasme*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **71**: 299. *f.* 161.  
Native of Kansu, Yunnan, and other parts of Asia.  
1923a. *Primula denticulata*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **73**: 173. *f.* 79.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1923b. The *Meconopsis* family. *Garden* **87**: 170-171. *4 f.*  
General notes on species of *Meconopsis* in cultivation.  
1923c. The hardy daphnes. *Garden* **87**: 255-256. *2 f.*  
Notes on various eastern Asiatic species.  
1923d. Hardy primulas. *Pimula nivalis* and its allies and those of the Sikkimensis section. *Garden* **87**: 267-269. *4 f.*  
Includes some Chinese species.  
1924a. Two notable new barberries. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **75**: 21. *f.* 8.  
*Berberis wilsonae* and *B. subcaulialata* from western China.  
1924b. The meadow rues. *Garden* **88**: 32-33. *3 f.*  
Includes some Chinese species of *Thalictrum*.  
1925a. *Tricyrtis macropoda*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **78**: 407. *f.* 163.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1925b. *Meconopsis concinna*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **78**: 425. *f.* 174.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1927. *Paeonia Veitchii*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **81**: 428. *f.* 205.  
Native of western China and Tibet.
- Ishidoya, T.**  
1917. Chosen Kanpo Yakka-shokubutsu Chosa-sho. [Report of medical plants used by Korean physicians.] i-vi, 1-60. *1 pl.*  
In Japanese.  
1925. [On the medicinal plants in Chosen.] *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.* **3**: 1-10.  
A discussion of many species in Japanese with Latin names.  
1927. On the scientific name of garlic. *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.* **4**: 55-56.  
A discussion in Japanese of various species of *Allium*.  
1928a. [A new species, *Corydalis ambigua*.] *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.* **6**: 87-90.  
A critical discussion, entirely in Japanese, with a key.  
1928b. Nova speco de *Corydalis* en Korelando. *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.* **6**: 91.  
*C. nakaii* from Korea, described in Latin with title and discussion in Esperanto.  
1928c. On the flora of the island Ooryongto or Dagelet Island I. *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.* **7**: 21-43. *1 pl.*  
A description in Japanese with systematic list of species.  
1928d. [Notes on Korean plants.] *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.* **7**: 50-51.  
Notes in Japanese on 6 species.  
1929a. Review of *Viola* from Korea and Manchuria. *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.* **8**: 15-17.  
In Japanese; a list of species with key to sections.  
1929b. Nova speco de *Viola* el Provinc. Mančuria. *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.* **8**: 18.  
A description in Latin of *Viola yamatsutai* sp. nov. with note in Esperanto.  
1929c. [A study of the origin of ginseng as recorded in materia medicas throughout history.] *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.* **9**: 7-16.  
In Japanese.

**Ishidoya, T. (continued).**

1933. [A review of the taxonomy of Chinese drugs.] Honzo 8: 31-38.

A discussion in Japanese of various Chinese books on drugs.

1933-37. Chinesische Drogen. I. Teil—Kräuter-, Blatt-, Blüten-, Samen- und Fruchtdrogen. i-vi, 1-138, 1-7. f. 1-171. 1933; (II. Teil—Rhizom-, Wurzel-, Knospen-, Stengel-, Zweig-, Rinden- und Holzdrogen) [i-ii], 1-147, 1-6. f. 1-178. 1934; (III. Teil—Farnkraut-, Schachtelhahn-, Algen-, Pilz-, Flechten- und Seegrassdogen. Nachträge zu Tl. I und Tl. II). 1-2, 1-122, 1-5. f. 1-177. 1937.

A comprehensive treatise, published by the Pharmakologischen Institut der kaiserlichen Universität zu Keijo, Japan, with numerous bibliographic references. Most of the products studied are identified as to the species. It contains keys and indexes to Latin and Chinese names.

1934. [The three kinds of *Prunella* found in Chinese and Korean drug stores.] Honzo 23: 19-23. 2 f.

In Japanese; includes notes on *Thesium* sp.

**Ishidoya, T., and To, P. S.**

1932. *Florula Seoulensis*. Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc. 14: 1-48.

An enumeration in Japanese with some critical notes, keys, etc. The name "To, P. S.", when romanized according to the approved Wade system for Chinese, is Tu. Fêng-shê, but this may not be correct for Korean.

**Ishijima, W.**

1934. *Lithophyllum Yendoii* Foslie. Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 1373-1376. f. 1, 2.

A discussion in Japanese of this coralline alga.

**Ishikawa, Mitsuharu.**

1912. [Note on *Laboulbenia*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (409)-(412). 3 f.

A synopsis of Japanese species.

1928. [On *Laboulbenia* spp.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (324)-(325). 3 f.

A description in Japanese and illustrations of an unnamed species.

**Ishikawa, Rikinosuke.**

1898. *Kyukoshoku dzukai*. [A study on famine plants.]

For review of this modern famine herbal, which has not been seen, see Muramatsu, S., 1931.

**Ishikawa, Tomoichi.**

1930. [On the turmeric plant in Formosa.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 26: 18-26.

A general description in Japanese of *Curcuma longa*.

**Ishiyama, Shin'ichi**

1922. [Studies on the black spot disease of the plum.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 45: 263-277. 2 pl. f. 13, 14.

1928. Bacterial leaf-blight of the rice-plant. Proc. Third Pan. Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2112.

*Pseudomonas oryzae* sp. nov.

**Ishiyama, Tetsuji.**

1932-36. Economic wild plants in southern Saghalien. I. Metachlamydeae. Rep. Saghalien Centr. Exp. Sta. I. 1: 1-255. pl. 1-18. 1932; (II Archichlamydeae) 6: 1-224. pl. 1-21.

A systematic treatment in Japanese with English résumé.

1934. On some species of *Septoria* collected in southern Saghalien. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 12: 218-222. f. 1, 2.

Includes *S. pieridis* and *S. gentianicola*, spp. nov.

1936a. List of the fungi parasitic on agricultural plants in southern Saghalien. Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. 28: 1-20.

In Japanese.

1936b. New or noteworthy fungi parasitic on agricultural plants in southern Saghalien. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 14: 297-308. pl. 13.

An enumeration of 15 species, including *Ascochyta menthicola*, *Septoria lappicola*, *Stagonospora betae*, *S. graminicola*, and *Thyrsospora cannabis*, spp. nov.

See also Ito, Seiya, and Ishiyama, Tetsuji.

**Ishizuka, M.** See Shimada, Yaiti, and Ishizuka, M.

**Isoda, M.**

1904. The Island of Formosa. Handbook and catalogue of exhibits at Agriculture building, World's Fair, Saint Louis, 1904. 1-36.

**Ispolatov, E.**

1906. [Fern hybrids.] Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 6: 208-209.

A critical note in Russian, including *Cystopteris sudetica*, occurring in Manchuria.

**Isshiki, Shigeo.** See also Kondo, Mantaro, and Isshiki, Shigeo.

**Istvánffy, J.**

1886. *Algae nonnullae a cl. Przewalski in Mongolia lectae et a cl. C. J. Maximowicz comm.* Magyar Növ. Lap. 10: 4-7.

An enumeration of 31 species, none new.

**Itier, J.**

1850. De la naturalisation en France et en Algérie de plusieurs plantes textiles originaires de la Chine et de l'application des procédés chinois à la préparation des filasses. Bull. Soc. Agr. Hérault. Apr.-June.

This serial has not been seen.

**Itô, Atsutarô.**

1878-1919. [Botany.] In *Nihon hyakka daijiten*. Encyclopaedia japonica. 10 v. *illustr.* (1, 1-1300. 1878; 2, 1-1400. 1879; 3, 1-1436. 1880; 4, 1-1420. 1880; 5, 1-1468. 1881; 6, 1-1470. 1912; 7, 1-1500. 1916; 8, 1-1528. 1917; 9, 1-1632. 1918; 10, 1-654. 1-314. 1-523. 1-44. 1919).

In Japanese; contains valuable articles on plants, mostly written by A. Ito.

**Itô, Hiroshi.**

1931. On the distribution of ferns in the southern part of Japan proper. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 45: 390-404. 4 text maps. In Japanese with résumé in English.

1933. Flora of Mt. Asama. (A preliminary note.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 882-900. f. 1-10.

In Japanese with a list of Latin names of plants of this mountain in Nagano-ken, pp. 888-900.

1933-35. *Nuntia ad filices Japonicae*. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 54-59. f. 1-9. 1933; (II) 10: 450-451. f. 10. 1934; (III) 11: 88-100, (IV) 426-428. f. 11, (V) 573-583. f. 1-7, (VI) 784-786. f. 8-12. 1935.

Critical notes in Japanese with descriptions of new species and varieties in Latin.

1935. *Dryopteris Ogawaii*, H. Ito. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 17-18. pl. 9.

Native of Japan.

1935-36. *Filices Japonenses* I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 49: 359-366. f. 1-4. (II) 432-437. f. 5-8. 1935; (III) 50: 32-39, (IV) 67-72, (V) 125-128. 1936.

A systematic enumeration with a key and descriptions of new species. Abstracted in Japanese as follows, pt. I, on pp. 407-409, pt. II on pp. 477-480, pts. III-V on pp. 169-173.

1936a. *Dryopteris indusiata* Makino et Yamamoto var. *typica* H. Itô [nom. nov.] Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 19-20. pl. 10. Native of Japan and Formosa.

1936b. *Polystichum Lonchitis* Roth. var. *japonicum* Nakai et H. Itô. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 61-62. pl. 28.

Native of Japan.

1936c. *Vittarieae Japonenses*. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 401-410. f. 1-4. 459-476. f. 5-7.

A systematic revision in Japanese of the tribes and genera of Polypodiaceae, including the new tribe Monogrammatinae and *Pleurofossa* gen. nov.

**Itô, Keisuke.**

1873. *Nihon sambutsu shi* [A manual of the natural products of Japan]. 12 books. *illustr.*

A work written and bound in Japanese style, containing descriptions of the flora, fauna, etc. of Japan, each volume concerning a separate province. Reviewed in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 25: 228. 1887.

1874. The illustrations and descriptions of Japanese flora. 1, lvs. 1-10, 1-50, index 1-2. 50 f.

Consists of drawings with accompanying Japanese text and Latin names, the preface in French by Savatier. No more numbers have been seen.



- 1881-83. Koishikawa shokubutsuyen somoku dsusetsu. Figures and descriptions of plants in Koishikawa Botanical Garden [Tokyo-fu]. 2 v. (1, pl. 1-19. 1881; 2, pl. 1-28. 1883).
- Consists of colored plates accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress, the descriptions in Japanese only in vol. 1, in Japanese and English in vol. 2. N. Kaku and Jinzo Matsumura are given as additional authors in vol. 2, which has English and Japanese title pages. Reviewed in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 25: 228. 1887. For critical data on the editions see Makino, T., 1928d and 1928i. For later edition see Matsumura, J., 1911-21.
- Itô, Keisuke, and Thunberg, C. P.**
1829. Taisei honzo meiso [A treatise on the western nomenclature of medicinal plants.] 3 books.
- This Japanese work is apparently a discussion of some work or manuscript by C. P. Thunberg, this not recognized. It bears a title page preceding a list of Latin names with Japanese equivalents, the title page bearing the title "Naamlyst van gewassen door den beroemden natuuronderzoeker. 1828."
- [Itô, Kumataro.]**
- 1931-32. Illustrations of Japanese aquatic plants and animals [Nippon Suisan Do Shokubusu Zushu]. 2 v. (1, pl. 1-50. 1931; 2, pl. 51-100. 1932).
- A folio work in Japanese and English, the plates accompanied by descriptive letterpress. Pl. 1-95 concern animals; pl. 96-100 concern marine algae. "All the drawings were made by Kumataro Ito" (from preface to vol. 1). It is published by the Fisheries Society of Japan.
- Itô, Mituo.**
1934. Observation[s] on the vegetation of [the] sand dune of Tansui. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 461-468. f. 1-6.
- In Japanese with English summary. (Tansui=Tamsui.)
- Itô, Seiya.**
- 1908-09. On the Uredineae parasitic on the Japanese Gramineae. Journ. Coll. Agr. Tohoku Univ. 3: 180-262. [1-31. pl. 10-12.
- Monographic.
- 1911a. Notes on the species of Puccinia parasitic on the Japanese Ranunculaceae. Miyabe-Festschr. (53-67).
- In English; bibliography, pp. 66-67.
- 1911b. Gloeosporiose of the Japanese persimmon. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: 197-202. f. 1, 2.
- Contains a description of *Gloeosporium kaki* sp. nov. and a bibliography, p. 202.
1912. A new fungus disease of the yam. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 4: 8-12.
- In English and Japanese; concerns *Cylindrosporium dioscoreae* sp. nov.
1913. Kleine Notizen über parasitische Pilze Japans. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: 217-223.
- Notes and descriptions of five species, including one transfer.
- 1915a. On Typhulochaeta, a new genus of Erysiphaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 15-22. pl. 1.
- Includes *T. japonica* sp. nov., an analytical key to the genera of the family, and a list of literature cited. For Japanese translation see the next entry.
- 1915b. A new genus of Erysiphaceae. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 5: 198-203. 1 f.
- A description in Japanese of *Typhulochaeta* occurring on *Quercus glandulifera*, the name and Latin description given in the preceding reference.
- 1916-17. [On the genus Gymnosporangium, with reference to the Japanese species.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 8: (448)-(468). 1916; 9: (33)-(57). 1917.
- Notes in Japanese.
1918. [Taxonomic studies on Japanese fungi. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (206)-(208), (II) (303)-(308).
- In Japanese.
1921. Notes on plant diseases and weeds in Hokkaido. Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Stat. 11: 1-3. 1-59.
- In Japanese with a very few Latin names.
- 1922a. A preliminary report on the Japanese species of Uromyces. Ann. Mycol. 20: 81-85.
- A list with notes.
- 1922b. Uromyces of Japan. Journ. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 11: 211-287. pl. 1-9.
- A critical consideration with synonymy, descriptions, and notes.
1926. Additional note on Uromyces of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 276-280. f. 1.
- Contains 6 species, including two new.
1930. On some new ascigerous stages of the species of Helminthosporium parasitic on cereals. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 6: 352-355.
- Contains descriptions of four new species of *Ophiobolus* and *Pyrenophora*, and several transfers to the proposed segregated new genus, *Drechslera*.
1932. Primary outbreak of the important diseases of the rice-plant and common treatment for their control. Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta. 28: 1-204, (1)-(7). pl. 1-7. 3 diagr.
- In Japanese with English summary; concerns blast (*Piricularia oryzae*), sesame leaf spot (*Ophiobolus miyabeanus*), bakanae (*Gibberella fujikuroi*), and other fungi on rice, among them *Helicoma echinosporium* sp. nov.
- [Date?] Shokubutsu byôgai no bunrui. [Classification of plant diseases.]
- This work in Japanese has not been seen. For Chinese translations from this work see Chu, Hsüeh-tsêng, 1933.
- Itô, Seiya, and Hiratsuka, Naohide.**
1927. Uredinales collected in the Hakkôda Mountain Range, Prov. Mutsu, Honshû. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 9: 259-273.
- In Japanese with résumé in English; lists 50 species.
- Itô, Seiya, and Homma, Y.**
1926. Miyabellia, a new genus of Synchytriaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 110-113.
- Includes two new combinations.
- Itô, Seiya, and Imai, Sanshi.**
- 1925a. On the taxonomy of Shii-take and Matsu-take. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: 319-328. pl. 6.
- Contains *Corticellus berkeleyanus* nom. nov. and *Armillaria matsutake* nom. nov. with full synonymy and citations of literature.
- 1925b. [On the taxonomy of Shiitake and Matsutake.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 17: (155)-(162).
- In Japanese; concerns *Corticellus shiitake* and *C. edodes*.
- Itô, Seiya, and Ishiyama, Tetsuji.**
1929. [On the internal fungus parasites of rice seeds. (Preliminary report).] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. 21: 218-235.
- In Japanese; includes *Brachysporium oryzae* sp. nov. described in English.
- Itô, Seiya, and Iwadare, S.**
1934. Studies on the red blotch of rice grains. Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta. 31: 1-84, (1)-(3). pl. 1-3.
- In Japanese, with English résumé; the causal organisms are *Epicoccum neglectum* and *E. oryzae* sp. nov.
- Itô, Seiya, and Kimura, Jinya.**
1931. Studies on the "bakanae" disease of the rice-plant. Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta. 27: 1-94, 1-5. pl. 1, 2.
- In Japanese with English summary. *Gibberella fujikuroi* is proposed to replace *Lisea fujikuroi*.
- Itô, Seiya, and Kuribayashi, K.**
1927. Production of the ascigerous stage in culture of Helminthosporium Oryzae. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 1-8. 3 pl.
- In English with Japanese summary.
- Itô, Seiya, Okamura, Kintaro, and Nagai, Isaburo.**
1921. Kichisaburo Yendo. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 35: 126-130. 1 portrait.
- An obituary with notes on Yendo's work on marine algae, and a list of his publications.
- Itô, Seiya, and Sawada, Kaneyoshi.**
1912. A new Exobasidium-disease of the tea plant. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 237-241. f. 1-7.
- E. reticulatum* sp. nov. from Japan and Formosa.
- Itô, Seiya, and Tokunaga, Y.**
1933. Studies on the rot-disease of rice-seedlings caused by Pythium-species. Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 32: 201-228. pl. 14-18.
- P. oryzae*, *P. nagaii*, and *P. echinocarpum*, spp. nov.

**Itô, Seiya, and Tokunaga, Y. (continued).**

1935. *Notae mycologicae Asiae orientales*. I. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **14**: 11-33, (II) 87-96.

Mostly descriptions of new species. Part II is by the first author only.

**Itô, Shingo.** See Miyake, Ichiro, and Itô, Shingo.**Itô, Takeo.**

1915-16. [On the ferns of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **5**: [67-78]. 1915: (II) **6**: [19-27, (III) 62-76, (IV) 135-152]. *cf.* 1916.

In Japanese; includes descriptions of several families and a list of 161 species occurring in Taiwan.

1917. [Plants in Hiya Island, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **7**<sup>2</sup>. Suppl.: [8-22].

A list of Latin and Japanese names.

1923a. [A key to the wild species of Ipomoea in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **13**: [12-14].

In Japanese with Latin names.

1923b. [A key to the Taiwan species of Utricularia.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **13**: [31-32].

In Japanese with Latin names.

1923c. [Poisonous plants of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **13**: [59-68].

Notes in Japanese on 34 species with Latin names.

1924. [On *Chionanthus retusa* Lindley.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **14**<sup>2</sup>: [57-58].

A brief description in Japanese; occurs in Taiwan.

1925a. [A fern on the summit of Mt. Niitaka, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **15**: 207-208.

A brief note in Japanese on *Botrychium lunaria*.

1925b. [Key to the species of Dioscorea in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **15**: 259-261.

In Japanese.

1927-28. Taiwan shokubutsu dzusetsu [Illustrations of Formosan plants.] Ed. 2, 1-1083. *illustr.* 1927; Zoku [Supplement] 1-400. 1928.

Contains illustrations of 1083 species, the text in Japanese with indexes to families and species. The supplement contains pteridophytes. An appendix contains keys to drug plants and to Taiwan wild plants. The indexes and other parts are paged separately. Other editions have not been seen.

1928a. *Eichhornia crassipes* Solms. Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**<sup>10</sup>: 1 *pl.*

A photograph with brief text in Japanese.

1928b. *Pistia Stratiotes* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**<sup>10</sup>: 1 *pl.*

A photograph with brief text in Japanese.

1936. Pine needle-blight caused by *Lophodermium Pinastri* (Schr.) Chev. and *Hypodermia brachysporum* (Rostr.) Tub. Journ. Taihoku Soc. Agr. For. **1**: 297-302. 1 *pl.*

In Japanese; includes a bibliography.

See also Yamamoto, Wataro, and Itô, Takeo.

**Itô, Tatemon.**

1914. [Valley of the river Taito from the standpoint of forestry.] Formosan Agr. Rev. **1914**: [533-540, (II) 638-644].

In Japanese.

1915. [Exploring Mt. Taihasen in the northern part of Formosa.] Formosan Agr. Rev. **1915**: [1153-1165].

In Japanese; includes a list of plants collected by the author.

1916. [Bamboos grown in Formosa.] Formosan Agr. Rev. **1916**: [110-117].

In Japanese; largely economic.

1919-20. [Investigations on Bombax and Eriodendron in Formosa. I.] Formosan Agr. Rev. **1919**: [219-224, (II) 729-736]. 1919; (III) **1920**: [128-134]. 1920.

Botanical and economic data in Japanese.

**Itô, Tokutaro.**

1887a. *Pilotum triquetrum*. Gard. Chron. III. **2**: 191. *f.* 43-46.

A consideration of the forms cultivated for ornamental purposes in Japan.

1887b. *Berberidearum Japoniae conspectus*. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **22**: 422-437. *pl.* 21.

Includes a key to the species of *Berberis* and an enumeration of species in four other genera.

1887c. On a species of *Balanophora* new to the Japanese flora. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **24**: 193-197. *pl.* 5.

Probably *B. dioica* Wall.

1887d. *Fungi japonici nonnulli*: new species of Japanese fungi found parasitic on the leaves of *Polygonum multiflorum*, Thunb., and *Lycium chinense*, Mill. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **24**: 254-256.

Contains descriptions of *Fusarium oidioide*, *Phyllosticta tokutaro*, and *Tuberculina japonica*, spp. nov. and of *Uredo polygonorum*.

1887e. On the history of botany in Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **25**: 225-229. *portrait*.

Mentions many botanists and their works, with a portrait of Keisuke Ito.

1887f. Botany of the Riukiu (Loochoo) Islands. Nature (London) **36**: 538-539.

General notes.

1888. *Ranzania*: a new genus of Berberidaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **26**: 302.

Includes *R. japonica* sp. nov. from Japan.

1893a. A memorial work chiefly on botany and zoology: in commemoration of the ninetieth anniversary of Keisuke Ito. 2 v. Nagoya, Japan. (I, i-iv, 1-iv, 1-102. *portrait*. *f.* 1-6; 2, 1-92).

Consists of a series of papers. The Japanese title (in characters only) is Kinka-o Kyuju Gaju Hakubutsu Kaishi.

1893b. Note on the Burmanniaceae of Japan. In his Memorial work . . . **1**, 7-15.

A synopsis in Japanese.

1893c. *Pistia stratiotes*, L. in the Riukiu (Luchu) Islands. In his Memorial work . . . **1**, 16-20. 1 *f.*

In Japanese.

1893d. *Oxyria digyna*, Hill found in Japan. In his Memorial work **1**, 42-48. *f.* 5.

In Japanese; contains a bibliography and a key in Latin to two species.

1893e. On *Boschniakia glabra*, C. A. Meyer. In his Memorial work . . . **1**, 49-55. *f.* 6.

A description in Japanese with citations of literature and distribution in Latin.

1893f. Revision of the Japanese species of *Pedicularis*, L. In his Memorial work . . . **1**, 55-79.

In Japanese.

1899a. Notes on *Acetabularia mediterranea*, Lamour. from the Luchu Islands. Hedwigia **38**. Beibl.: (184)-(186).

1899b. Comparative studies on the ecology of some chenopodiaceous plants collected in north Africa and China. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **13**: 134-136.

Chiefly concerns *Salsola collina* from China.

1899c. Some remarkable marine monocotyledons in Japan. Ann. Bot. **13**: 464-465.

Notes on *Enhalus acoroides*, *Halophila ovata*, and *Thalassia stipulacea* (?).

1899d. Rhizophoreae in Japan. Ann. Bot. **13**: 465-466.

A brief note on the distribution of the indigenous species, *Kandelia rheedii*, *Bruguiera gymnorrhiza*, and *Rhizophora mucronata*.

1899e. Mangroves growing in Japan. Nature **60**: 79. *f.* 1, 2.

Concerns the distribution of *Kandelia rheedii*, *Rhizophora mucronata*, and commonly associated plants in southern Japan.

1900a. A short memoir of Ito Keisuke, Rigaku Hakushi (Doctor of philosophy). Ann. Bot. **14**: 401-411. *pl.* 22.

Translated from the Japanese original; includes references to his botanical work.

1900b. *Plantae Sinenses Yoshianae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **14**: 16-19, (II) 37-42, (III) 60-62, (IV) 72-75, (V) 85-87, (VI) 103-105, (VII) 116-119, (VIII) 129-137, (IX) 148-158, (X) 163-178.

Concerns collections made in the vicinity of "Tshifu" and in other places in Shantung, by Yoshi Ito (=Yoshi Tagaki), with descriptions of a few new and old species. Reprint, 1-56. 1900.

1900c. On the genus *Zeuxine*, Lindl. and its distribution. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **14**: 27-29. *pl.* 2.

Contains description of *Z. sulcata* in English.

1907. Japanese species of Triuridaceae. (Preliminary note). Bot. Mag. Tokyo **21**: 84-85.  
*Seychellaria japonica* and *S. tosaensis*, transferred from *Sciaphila*.
1911. *Primula Miyabeana*: A new primrose from Mount Morrison in Formosa. Miyabe-Festschr. (1-2). pl. 29.
- 1911-24. *Icones plantarum Japonicarum*, or, coloured figures and descriptions of plants indigenous to or cultivated in Japan, including the Bonin Islands, the Luchu Islands, Formosa, Korea, the Kurile Islands and southern Saghalien. pl. 1-24.  
Only one vol. consisting of 6 parts has been issued. Each plate is accompanied by several separately numbered pages of text in Japanese and English.
1914. The bamboo. Japan Mag. **5**: 188-192. 3 f.  
Popular notes.
1924. *De nova Asari specie ex Japonia australi*. Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ. IV. **1**: 45-48. pl. 1.  
*Asarum fudsinoi* sp. nov.
1929. *Collybia Nameko*. sp. nov.: a new edible fungus of Japan. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) **5**: 145-147. f. 1-7.
- 1929-30. *Symbolae ad mycologiam Japonicam*. I. Aleurodis-cus. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **43**: 460-466. (II. Peniophora) 515-524, (III. Corticium, Gloeocystidium, et Asterostroma) 633-643. 1929; (IV. Asterostromella et Hymenochaete) **44**: 89-93, (V. Hymenochaete) 151-157. 1930.  
Contains notes and descriptions of new and old groups and species.
1930. Notes on Japanese fungi. Journ. Jap. Bot. **7**: 1-3. 1 f.  
A description of *Paxillus giganteus* (Sowerby) Fries.  
See also Hemsley, W. B., 1901a; and Spegazzini, C., and Itô, Tokutaro.
- Itô, Tokutaro, and Matsumura, Jinzo.**  
1898. Tentamen florae Lutchuensis. Sectio prima. Plantae Dicotyledoneae polypetalae. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **12**: 263-541.  
A systematic enumeration with citations, notes, and a few descriptions, but without keys. By error the numbering of pp. 263-296 was repeated in this volume, this reference including the second or repeated numbering. Apparently no more was ever published.
- Itô, Tsuruma.**  
1924-25. [On the Formosan plants poisonous to cattle. I.] Formosan Agr. Rev. **18**: [894-908, (II) 968-973]. 1924; (IV) **19**: [169-175, (V) 264-269, (VI) 344-351]. 1925.  
Notes in Japanese on 123 species with Latin names.
- Iurenskii, I.**  
1850. [Ginseng.] Trudy Vol'n. Ekonom. Obshch. 1850 **3**: 27-29.  
A brief discussion in Russian with notes on the distribution and use of *Panax ginseng*.
- Iurinskii, T. I.**  
1908. [Materials for the study of the flora of govern. Irkutsk.] Izv. Vost. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **36**: 1-5.  
In Russian; includes a list of 104 species observed.
- 1908-09. [Survey of the spring phenological phenomena in Eastern Siberia in 1903 and 1904.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **36**: 6-47. tables 1, 2. 1908; (ditto for 1905 and 1906) **38**: 32-63. tables A, B. 1909.  
In Russian.
1909. [Observations of the plant development phases in the vicinity of Irkutsk during the vegetative season of 1907.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. **9**: 129-153. 6 fold. tables.  
An ecological description in Russian.
1910. [Spring of 1908 in Irkutsk.] Izv. Vost. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **40**: 11-17.  
Phenological observations on the vegetation.
1911. [Materials for the study of the flora of Yakutsk region.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. **12**: 227-229.  
A systematic list in Russian of 41 species collected in 1910. The author's initials are given as T. O., but this is assumed to be an error for T. I.
1915. [Spring observations of 1910 in Yakutsk.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **51**: 203-211.  
Phenological observations in Russian.
1916. [On the flora of Yakutsk region. Plants collected in the valley of Tokko River.] Act. Fl. Ross. **2**: 32-38. 1 map.  
A systematic enumeration in Russian of 88 species, none designated as new. The author's initials are given as T. O., but this is assumed to be an error for T. I.
1917. [Matériaux pour la flore de la région Yakoutsck.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand **17**: 116-157.  
Includes a systematic enumeration of 93 species with descriptions in Russian.
- Ivanitskaya, A.** See Krylov, P. N., and Ivanitskaya, A.
- Ivanov, D. V.**  
1897. [Characteristics of the orogeological structure of the Sikhota-Alin range.] Zapisk. Priamursk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **1**: 1-94. 1 map.  
Includes brief general notes in Russian concerning the vegetation of this mountain in Ussuri.
- Ivanov, V. A.**  
1923. [The forests of the Far East from industrial point of view]. Manch. Monit. **1928**: 9-17. (English part) 8-10.  
In Russian and English; includes notes on the distribution of forests.
- Ivanov, V. E.**  
1923. *Iadovitye rasteniâ* [Poisonous plants]. 1-62, 1-2.  
In Russian; includes a rather inaccurate list of poisonous plants of the Far East prepared for veterinarians. This work has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 340.
1927. [Cultivation of medicinal plants of Primorsk region and Gordiagin's experimental field of Dalmédorg (Dept. of Medical Industry of Far East).] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. **3**: 249-260.  
In Russian; includes an enumeration of 100 species.
1929. [Microflora of water-basins in the vicinity of Vladivostok.] Zapisk. Vladiv. Otd. Gosud. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **20**: 321-339. 2 pl. 3 f.  
In Russian; includes a general description with a list of species observed.
- Ivashkevich, B. A.**  
1913. [Über die Bestandestypen der Berglandes des Grossen Hingan.] Liesn. Zhurn. **43**: 1347-1365.  
In Russian.
1915. [Forests of Manchuria V. 1. Description of the eastern forest concession of the Chinese Eastern Railway Company and the plan of exploitation.] i-viii. 1-503. 1 map.  
This work in Russian has not been seen.
1916. [Survey of the forests of eastern mountainous Manchuria.] Izv. Lesn. Inst. **30**: 163-232. 2 maps.  
A general description in Russian of climate, topography, soils, principal trees, and forest types.
- 1923a. [Map of the forests of the Primorsk Government.]  
This Russian colored map, indicating dominant forest plants, has not been seen.
- 1923b. [The forests of Primorsk region.] Primor'e (Prim.): 77-87. 4 f.  
In Russian; a general sketch of the forest vegetation and its zonal distribution.
1926. [The forests of the Soviet Sakhalin]. Ekon. Zhizn'. Dal'n. Vost. **1926**: 49-77.  
This work in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 341, has not been seen.
- 1927a. [Forests of the eastern shore of Saghalien Island (Preliminary report on the expedition of 1926).] Ekon. Zhizn' Dal'n. Vost. **4**: 33-63.  
This work in Russian has not been seen.
- 1927b. [Types of the forests of Primorsk region and their economic importance.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. **3**: 3-20.  
In Russian; includes data on zonal distribution of the forest vegetation.
- 1927c. [What is done and what is necessary to do for the study of the forests of the Far East.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. **3**: 21-52.  
In Russian; includes data on the explorers of the Far East and their travels.
1932. [Forest resources of the Far East and the possibility of their utilization.] Za Industr. Sovetsk. Vost. **4**: 68-94.  
This work in Russian has not been seen. It is listed in Sovetsk. Bot. **1933**: 165.

**Ivashkevich, B. A. (continued).**

1933. Dal'nevostochnye lesa i ikh promyshlennaya budushchnost'. [The forests of the Far East and their industrial future.] 1-166, [1, 2].

This work in Russian, listed in Sovetsk. Bot. 1935: 178, no. 716. has not been seen.

**Iversen, J.**

1928. Ueber Isoetes in China und Japan. Dansk. Bot. Ark. 52: 1-4. 1 f.

Includes a key to *I. erinospora*, *I. japonica*, *I. sinensis*, and *I. hypophylla*.

**Iwadare, S.**

1931. On the spot-disease of pea-seeds. Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta. 26: 45-59. [1]. pl. 1, 2.

*Alternaria fasciculata* is discussed in Japanese with an English summary.

1934. Studies on *Epicoccum oryzae* Ito et Iwadare, n. sp. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 210-217. f. 1, 2.

See also Itô, Seiya, and Iwadare, S.; and Tanaka, Ichiro, and Iwadare, S.

**Iwahashi, Y.**

1934a. Eine tropische und alpen Diatomeen im Süßwasser von Yakushima. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 105-107. f. 1, 2.

Japanese and German descriptions of *Achnanthes inflata* and *Cymbella amphioxys*.

1934b. On the vertical distribution of the freshwater-diatoms in Yakushima. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 446-449. f. 1-5.

Notes in Japanese on four species, with a bibliography.

1935. *Neidium maximum* Meister and *Neidium amphigomphus* Pfitzer. Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 3: 428-431. f. 1-4.

In Japanese.

1935-36. Fresh-water Centricae in Japan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 321-329. f. 1-3, (II) 420-425. f. 4-7, (III) 638-644. f. 8-12, (IV) 768-771. f. 13-16. 1935; (V) 12: 121-127. f. 17-21, (VI) 562-567. f. 22-27. 1936.

A critical treatment in Japanese with English descriptions of important species.

1936. Studies on fresh-water diatoms of western Japan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 390-401. f. 1-3.

Notes on various species, some described as new; includes a bibliography.

**Iwaki, K.**

1932. [On the taro in the savage land.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 28: 769-774. 2 pl.

Chiefly economic notes on *Colocasia antiquorum*.

**Iwama, K.** See Tatewaki, M., and Iwama, K.

**Iwamatsu, A.** See Takisawa, T., and Iwamatsu, A.

**Iwamoto, H.**

1928. [Salicornia herbacea found in Lake Saroma, prov. Kitami in Hokkaidô.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (271)-(272). 1 f.

A brief note in Japanese.

1932. [A new locality for *Salicornia herbacea*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (144)-(149). 2 f.

A note in Japanese on its occurrence in Hokkaido and Sakhalin.

**Iwasaki, Tsunemasa.**

1828. Honzo dzufu. [Illustrated manual of medicinal plants.] 6 books. 1828; later edition. 93 books. 1920; index, 2 books. 1922.

A work written and bound in Japanese style containing descriptions and illustrations of many species. Reviewed in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 25: 226. 1887, and in Gard. Chron. III. 15: 69-70. 1894. This work was compiled in 1828 and first printed in 1884. Each book of the edition of 1920 contains supplementary pages by M. Shirai and Kôhê Onuma, giving the Latin names. A complete index of Latin names appears in a supplement to the second volume of the index. It is also discussed on p. 100 of the reprint of Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96. Honzo dzufu is said to be part of an unpublished work of 96 books compiled in 1830.

See also Makino, T., 1918f, and this author in the Japanese appendix.

**Izuka, A.**

1936. The two kinds of cherry blossoms in Atami. Nat. Sci. & Mus. 7: 8-9. 1 f.

Notes in Japanese on *Prunus campanulata* and *P. kanzakura*. The region is in Izu province.

**J**

**J.** (in Gard. Chron. in 1926-29) = Johnson, A. T.

**J., E.**

1897a. *Primula obconica* (with a coloured plate). Gard. 51: 316-317. pl. 1116. 1 f.

A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.

1897b. Tree paeonies (with a coloured plate of a single tree paeony). Gard. 52: 325-326. pl. 1141. 2 f.

A general note on *P. moutan*.

1898. *Lilium rubellum* (with a coloured plate). Gard. 54: 410-411. pl. 1197.

Native of Japan.

**J. F.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Fraser, J.

**J. W.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Weathers, J.

**J., W. R.**

1927. A choice Chinese shrub. Gard. 91: 735. 1 f. *Itea ilicifolia*.

**Jablonszky, E.**

1915. Euphorbiaceae-Phyllanthoideae-Brideliaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 65. (IV. 147. VIII): 1-98. f. 1-15.

Monographic.

**Jaccard, P., and Frey, A.**

1928. *Tilia cordata* Miller und *Tilia platyphyllos* Scop. (unter Einschluss von *Tilia corinthiaca* Bosc. und *Tilia rubra* DC.). Pflanzenar. 2: 14-17. maps 18-20.

Includes *T. amurensis*.

**Jack, J. G.**

1889. Notes from the Arnold Arboretum. Gard. & For. 2: 332-333.

General and horticultural notes on *Ampelopsis heterophylla*, *A. serjaniaefolia*, *A. aconitifolia*, *Cissus japonica*, and some other eastern Asiatic species.

1892a. *Lespedeza bicolor* and *Lespedeza Sieboldii*. Gard. & For. 5: 112-113. f. 18, 19.

Native of Japan and China.

1892b. *Prunus tomentosa*. Gard. & For. 5: 580. f. 99.

Native of northern China.

1909. Bemerkungen über neu eingeführte Bäume und Sträucher. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 18: 281-288. 2 f.

General notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

**Jackman, A. G.**

1915. The Clematis: Its development and cultivation. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 41: 209-216. f. 78, 79.

Largely horticultural, but includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

**Jackman, G.** See Moore, T., and Jackman, G.

**Jackson, A. B.**

1909a. The Japanese Douglas fir. Gard. Chron. III. 45: 307. f. 132.

*Pseudotsuga japonica*.

1909b. *Pinus pumila* Regel. Gard. Chron. III. 46: 93. f. 41. Native of eastern Siberia and Kamchatka.

1915-21. Notes on conifers. IX. Gard. Chron. III. 58: 78. f. 26. 1915; (XIII) 59: 58. f. 24, (XIV) 278-279. f. 115. 1916; (XV) 60: 85. f. 32, 33. 1916; (XX) 64: 137. f. 51. 1918; (XXI) 69: 103. f. 45. 1921.

Only those parts of this continued paper are included which contain eastern Asiatic species, these being *Cupressus pisifera*, *C. funebris*, *C. obtusa*, *Abies firma*, and *A. mariesii*.

1916. Two new pyracanthas from China. Gard. Chron. III. 60: 309. f. 133-135.

*P. gibbsii* sp. nov. and *P. crenulata* var. *rogersiana* var. nov. from western China.

1919. A new variety of *Pyracantha Gibbsii*. Gard. Chron. III. 65: 266. f. 131, 132.

Concerns its varieties *typica* and *yunnanensis* from western China.

1928. *Pinus Thunbergii*. Gard. Chron. III. **83**: 231-232. f. 114. Native of Japan.
1929. The golden larch. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 30-31 f. 18. *Pseudolarix amabilis* from Chekiang and Kiangsu.
1930. The Chinese cedar. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 46. f. 20-22. A general note on *Cedrela sinensis*.
1931. Some Chinese conifers. New Fl. & Silva **3**: 252-255. f. 89, 90. 1931; **4**: 11-16. f. 4-7. General notes on several species. Republished in part in Jackson. A. B., 1932b.
- 1932a. The coffin juniper. New Fl. & Silva **5**: 31-34. 1 pl. *Juniperus cozi* sp. nov. with Latin description, native of western China and Tibet.
- 1932b. Notes on Chinese conifers. In F. J. Chittenden. Conifers in cultivation . . . 243-255. f. 76-79. General notes, in part republished from Jackson. A. B., 1931.
1935. *Buddleja longifolia* Gagnepain. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **73**: 81. Native of Yunnan. *B. pterocaulis* is proposed as a new name.
- 1936a. *Fraxinus Mariesii*. New Fl. & Silva **9**: 52. pl. 13. Native of central China.
- 1936b. *Viburnum parvifolium* Hayata. New Fl. & Silva **9**: 59. f. 18. Native of Formosa.
- See also Clinton-Baker, H., and Jackson. A. B.; and Dallimore, W., and Jackson, A. B.
- Jackson, B. D.**
1881. Guide to the literature of botany; being a classified selection of botanical works, including nearly 6000 titles not given in Pritzel's "Thesaurus". i-xl. 1-626. Includes many works on eastern Asiatic botany.
1882. Vegetable technology: A contribution towards a bibliography of economic botany, with a comprehensive subject-index. i-xii. 1-355. An extensive bibliography of economic botany with some references to Asiatic species.
1912. Index to the Linnean herbarium, with indication of the types of species marked by Carl von Linné. Proc. Linn. Soc. **124**. Suppl.: 1-152. Includes the eastern Asiatic specimens preserved in the Linnean herbarium, important historical data on the collection, and a list of collectors in eastern Asia with important historical and biographical data. For supplement see the next entry.
1922. Notes on a catalogue of the Linnean herbarium. Proc. Linn. Soc. London **134**. Suppl.: 1-38. 1 f. Supplementary to the preceding entry.
- See also Kew, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1893-1933.
- Jackson, H. S.**
1916. An Asiatic species of *Gymnosporangium* established in Oregon. Journ. Agr. Res. **5**: 1003-1010. pl. 78, 79. *G. koreaense* comb. nov. (*Roestelia koreaensis* P. Henn.) with notes on *G. photiniae*.
- Jackson, J. R.**
1868. Ramee fibre, or China grass. Gard. Chron. **1868**: 489, 517-518. Largely economic data on *Boehmeria nivea*.
1875. Ginseng. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **4**: 71-72. Concerns the history and economic status of *Panax ginseng*.
1894. The Whampoa bamboo and the Whangee cane. Gard. Chron. III. **15**: 559. f. 69. Supposed to be *Phyllostachys nigra*.
- Jacky, E.**
- 1900-03. Der Chrysanthemum-Rost. Zeitschr. Pflanzenkrankh. **10**: 132-142. f. 1-6. 1900; (II) Centralbl. Bakt. **102**: 369-381. f. 1-8. 1903. *Puccinia chrysanthemi* on *Chrysanthemum indicum*.
- Jacob de Cordemoy, C.**
1863. Monographie du groupe des Chloranthacées. Adansonia **3**: 280-310. Includes a few eastern Asiatic species of *Chloranthus*.
- Jacot, A. P.**
- 1924a. Biological survey by provinces. China Journ. Sci. Arts **2**: 337-341. General remarks and suggestions.
- 1924b. Life zones and temperature conditions in Shantung. China Journ. Sci. Arts **2**: 550-555. Meteorological data as a basis for floristic interpretations.
1927. The genus *Gueldenstaedtia* (Leguminosae). Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. **58**: 85-125. 1 pl. 1 f. 1 map. Includes a key, descriptions of species, bibliography, etc.
- 1928-31. Contributions from the herbarium of the Shantung Christian University. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. **59**: 200-217. 4 fold. pl. 1928; **61**: 127-155. 2 pl. 1930; **62**: 94-106. 1 pl. 1931. The part in vol. 59 contains: I. Life zones in north-eastern China; II. Summer flora of Bruce Hill, Peking region. The part in vol. 60 contains: III. Spring flowers of the Tsinan plain; IV. The Shantung dandelions (*Taraxacum*, including some new species); V. The violets of north-east China. (A synopsis with critical notes.) The part in vol. 62 contains: VI. Autumn flowers of the Tsinan plains.
1930. A new *Lepidium* from north China. Rhodora **32**: 28-30. *L. chitungense*, presumably from Shantung.
1931. Asamushi hillside ferns. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **10**: 1-4. An enumeration of species from this area in Aomori-ken, northern Sendai, Japan.
- Jacques, A.**
1831. *Rhaphiolépidé à feuilles de saule* (*Rhaphiolepis salicifolia*). Journ. Fl. Jard. **1831**: 93. pl. 17. Introduced from China.
1837. *Rhaphiolépidé de l'Inde*. *Rhaphiolepis indica*. Ann. Fl. Pom. **1836-37**: 188-189. pl. 22. Occurs in India and China.
1846. *Jasmin ondulé, J. undulatum*. Ann. Fl. Pom. **1845-46**: 259-273. pl. 34. Native of China; includes a synopsis of 33 species of *Jasminum*, several from eastern Asia.
1850. *Primevères de la Chine à feuilles variables* (*Primula praenitens* var. *heterophylla*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. **4**: 179-180.
- 1854-55. *Première floraison du Catalpa Bungei*, DC. Fl. Serr. Jard. **10**: 188. A general note on this native of China.
- Jacques, A., and Hérincq, F.**
- 1845-62. Manuel général des plants, arbres et arbrisseaux, ou, Flore des jardins d'Europe. 4 v. (1, 1-716. [1845]; 2, 1-674. [no date]; 3, 1-777. [no date]; 4, 1-1039. 1857-62). A manual, including many eastern Asiatic species. Volume 4 is by Duchartre, Carrière, and Naudin. The dates of individual volumes are not given except for vol. 4. The first volume in the Library of Congress set is dated [1847].
- Jacquin, [H.].\***
1832. Monographie du melon, contenant la culture, la description et le classement de toutes les variétés de cette espèce. . . i-iv, 1-199. pl. 1-33. Contains data on a few eastern Asiatic species without Latin names. Extensively reviewed in Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1863**: 75-77. 1863.
1839. *Glycine de la Chine; Wistaria sinensis* Dec. . . Ann. Fl. Pom. **1838-39**: 184-186. pl. 21. Native of China.
1845. *Caryopteride de Mongolie, Caryopteris Mongolica*, Bunge. Ann. Fl. Pom. **1844-45**: 337-338. pl. 41. Native of Mongolia.
1846. *Thé vert, Thea viridis* L. Ann. Fl. Pom. **1845-46**: 333-334. pl. 43. Native of China and Japan.
- Jacquin, J. F.**
- 1811-44. *Eclogae plantarum rariorum aut minus cognitarum, quas ad vivum descripsit et iconibus coloratis illustravit*. 2 v. (1, i-vii, 1-155. pl. 1-100. 1800-16; 2, 1-11. pl. 101-169. 1844).
- \* Although not designated this is Hector Jacquin, i. e. Jacquin aîné (the elder).



**Jacquin, J. F. (*continued*).**

A folio work containing colored plates of plants, including a few from eastern Asia. Vol. 2 was issued by Isabella Schreibers with an added index by E. Fenzl.

1819. Ueber den Ginkgo. 1-8. 1 pl.

Contains a technical description and synonymy.

1833. Ueber die Moutan-Pflanzen (*Paeonia Moutan* Sims). Allg. Gartenz. 1: 37-40.

A general note, stated to be taken from the Wien. Zeitschr. Kunst. Lit., but the original has not been located. This is probably written by J. F. Jacquin.

**Jacquin, N. J.**

1762. Enumeratio stirpium plerarumque quae sponte crescunt in agro Vindobonensi, montibusque confinibus. Accedunt observationum centuria et appendix de paucis exoticis. 1-315. [index 1-7]. pl. 1-9.

Includes a few species from eastern Asia.

1764-71. Observationum botanicarum iconibus ab auctore delineatis illustratarum. 4 v. (1, [i-vi], 1-48. pl. 1-25. 1764; 2, [i], 1-32. pl. 26-50. 1767; 3, 1-22. pl. 51-75. 1768; 4, 1-14. pl. 76-100. 1771).

Contains descriptions of a few eastern Asiatic species.

1770-77. Hortus botanicus Vindobonensis, seu Plantarum rariorum, quae in horto botanico Vindobonensi Augustissimae Mariae Theresiae munificentia regia in universitatis patriae excellens ornamentum publicamque utilitatem exstructo, coluntur. icones coloratae et succinctae descriptiones. 3 v. (1, [i-iv], 1-44. pl. 1-100. 1770; 2, 45-95. index [1-2]. pl. 101-200. 1772-73; 3, index [1-52], 1-2. pl. 1-100. 1776-77).

Contains descriptions and colored plates of some eastern Asiatic species.

1781-93. Icones plantarum rariorum. 3 v. (1, 1-20. pl. 1-200. 1781-86; 2, 1-22. pl. 201-454. 1786-93; 3, 1-24. pl. 455-648. 1786-93).

Contains some eastern Asiatic species.

1786-96. Collectanea ad botanicam, chemiam et historiam naturalem spectantia, cum figuris. 5 v. (1, 1-386. pl. 1-22. 1786; 2, 1-374. pl. 1-18. 1788; 3, 1-306. pl. 1-23. 1789; 4, 1-359. pl. 1-27. 1790; 5, supplementum, 1-171. pl. 1-16. 1796).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1794. Oxalis. Monographia iconibus illustrata. 1-119. pl. 1-81. Monographic; includes a very few eastern Asiatic species.

1797-1804. Plantarum rariorum horti caesarei Schönbrunnensis descriptiones et icones. 4 v. (1, i-xii, 1-70. pl. 1-129. 1797; 2, 1-68. pl. 130-250. 1797; 3, 1-80. pl. 251-400. 1798; 4, 1-56. pl. 401-500. 1804).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1809. Fragmenta botanica figuris coloratis illustrata, ab anno 1800 ad annum 1809 per sex fasciculos edita. [i-ii], 1-86. pl. 1-138.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Jaczewski, A. A.**

1900a. Eine neue Melanconiee auf Polygonatum. Hedwigia 39. Beibl.: 129-134. f. 1-3.

*Cylindrosporium komarowi*(?) sp. nov. from the Ussuri region.

1900b. Neue und wenig bekannte Uredineen aus dem Gebiete des europäischen und asiatischen Russlands. Hedwigia 39. Beibl.: 129-134. f. 1-3.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1900c. Note sur le *Peronospora cubensis* B. et C. Rev. Mycol. 22: 45-47. pl. 203 (f. 1-11).

Includes a comparison of this species with *Plasmopara australis* collected in Manchuria.

1900d. Un nouveau parasite du Sceau-de-Salomon (*Cylindrosporium Komarowi*). Rev. Mycol. 22: 78-79. pl. 207 (f. 24). Native of Ussuri region.

1901-07. Mikologicheskaja flora evropejskoj i asiatskoj Rossii. [Mycological flora of European and Asiatic Russia.] In: Materialy k poznaniu fauny i flory Rossijskoj Imperii. [Materials for the study of the fauna and flora of the Russian Empire.] 4, i-lxvi, 1-227. f. 1-71. 1 fold. diagr. 1901; 6, [1], 1-410. f. 1-84. 1907.

In Russian; includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1931. [Cotton diseases.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 24: 1-294. f. 1-26.

In Russian; includes an extensive bibliography with many references to eastern Asia.

**Jaczewski, A. A., Komarov, V. L., and Transhel, V.**

1899-1900. Fungi Rossiae exsiccati. Fas. 4. Hedwigia 38. Beibl.: 53-55, (Fasc. 5) 113-114. 1899; (Fasc. 6-7) 39. Beibl.: 191. 1900.

Includes a list of the names with Latin descriptions of some new species from the Amur and Ussuri regions and Manchuria. Fasc. 1-3 of this work do not contain eastern Asiatic species.

**Jäger, A.**

1869. Enumeratio generum et specierum Fissidentacearum adjectis nonnullis adnotationibus de earum litteratura et distributione geographica. 1-36.

Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.

1870-80. Genera et species muscorum systematice disposita, seu Adumbratio florum muscorum totius orbis terrarum. Bericht. Thät. St. Gall. Naturw. Ges. 1869-70: 245-299. 1870; 1870-71: 357-451. 1872; 1871-72: 309-490. 1873; 1872-73: 61-236. 1874; 1873-74: 53-278. 1875; 1874-75: 85-188. 1876; 1875-76: 201-371. 1877; 1876-77: 211-454. 1878; 1877-78: 257-514. 1879; (index) 1878-79: 213-252. 1880.

An enumeration of the mosses of the world. Part 1 and the index were issued under the subtitle only. The authorship of vol. 2 is given as: A. Jäger and F. Sauerbeck. Reprint, 2 v. (1, i-xl, 1-740. 1870-75; 2, i-iv, 1-178. 1876-79).

**Jäger, H.**

1860. Azalea amoena Lindl. Gartenflora 9: 51-52.

A general note on this native of China.

**James, D.**

1934. *Ilex cornuta*. Nat. Hort. Mag. 13: 188-189.

General and horticultural notes on this Chinese species.

**James, H. E. M.**

1888. The Long White Mountain; or, A journey in Manchuria, with some account of the history, people, administration and religion of that country. i-xxiv, 1-502. 10 pl. 28 f. 1 fold. map.

A general account of the author's explorations with a list of plants collected, pp. 455-464.

**Janczewski, E.**

1900. Sur la pluralité de l'espèce dans le groseillier à grappes cultivé. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris) 130: 588-590.

Includes *Ribes propinquum* Turcz. occurring in North America, Japan, and eastern Siberia.

1902a. Note sur le *Ribes triste* Pall. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg 32: 341-348.

Includes general remarks on its distribution in eastern Asia and its relationships.

1902b. Espèces sibériennes de groseillers à grappes. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour. Soc. Russ. Geogr. 5: 7-11.

In Russian only; concerns 8 species, including *Ribes warszewiczii*, designated as a new species.

1903. Essai d'une disposition naturelle des espèces dans le genre *Ribes* L. Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Math. Nat. 1903: 232-241.

Includes descriptions of 6 new subgenera and an enumeration of species with some natives of eastern Asia. Reprint, 1-10. 1903.

1905. Species generis *Ribes* L. I. Subgenus *Parilla*. Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Math. Nat. 1905: 756-764.

Includes *R. fasciculatum* Sieb. & Zucc., native of China, Korea, and Japan. Reprint, 1-9. 1905.

1906a. Species generis *Ribes* L. II. Subgenera *Ribes* et *Coreosma*. Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Math. Nat. 1906: 1-13.

Includes some new species from eastern Asia. For republication of some original descriptions see Janczewski, E., 1907-13.

1906b. Species generis *Ribes* L. III. Subgenera *Grossularioides*, *Grossularia* et *Berisia*. Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Math. Nat. 1906: 280-293.

All known species are included, some from eastern Asia described as new. For republication of the original descriptions see Janczewski, E., 1907-13.

- 1906c. Monographie des Groseilliers Ribes L. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève **35**: 199-517. f. 1-202.  
Monographic. See also Chevalier, A., 1925. For supplements see Janczewski, E., 1909, 1910, and 1913.
- 1907-13. Species novae generis Ribes. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **3**: 381-384. 1907; (II) **4**: 209-212. 1907; (III) **6**: 216-220. 1908; (IV) **7**: 333-335. 1909; (V) **12**: 375-378. 1913.  
A republication of the original descriptions, including various eastern Asiatic species, published in Janczewski, E., 1906a, 1906b, 1909, and 1910.
1909. Suppléments à la Monographie des Groseilliers. I. Espèces et hybrides nouveaux. Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Math. Nat. **1909**<sup>2</sup>: 60-75. f. 1-8.  
Includes descriptions of *Ribes formosanum* Hayata and of *R. kialanum* and *R. franchetii*, spp. nov. from Tibet and Szechwan, these republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **7**: 333-334. 1909. See Janczewski, E., 1907-13.
1910. Suppléments à la Monographie des Groseilliers. Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Math. Nat. Ser. B. **1910**: 67-91. 10 f.  
Consists of "Espèces et variétés de la Chine, nouvelles ou peu connues." The descriptions of new species are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **12**: 375-378. 1913. See Janczewski, E., 1907-13.
1911. Ribes L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **1**: 44-46.
1913. Suppléments à la Monographie des Groseilliers. V. Remarques et corrections des diagnoses. Bull. Acad. Sci. Cracovie Sci. Math. Nat. Ser. B. **1913**: 714-741. f. 1-14.  
Includes additional data on various eastern Asiatic species.
- Janka, V. von.**  
1860. Zur Kenntniss der Plantago sibirica. Bot. Zeit. **18**: 185-188.  
A taxonomic discussion on this native of the Altai Mountains and Dahuria.
- Janowski, M.**  
1922. Arundinellaeum, graminum tribus, conspectus. Bot. Archiv Mez **1**: 21-28.  
Includes the few known Chinese species of *Arundinella*, *Thysanolaena*, and *Phaenosperma*.
- Jao, Ch'in-chih.**  
1934-36. New Oedogonia collected in China. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. **19**: 83-92. pl. 5-7. 1934; (II) **20**: 57-63. pl. 10, 11. 1935; (III) **21**: 89-96. pl. 11, 12. 1936.  
New species and varieties from Hupeh and Szechwan.
1935. Studies on the freshwater algae of China. I. Zygnemataceae from Szechwan. Sinensia **6**: 551-645. pl. 1-12. f. 1-5.  
A systematic treatment; includes a bibliography. The plates are on numbered pages.
1936. New Zygnemataceae collected in China. Amer. Journ. Bot. **23**: 53-60. f. 1-37.  
New species of *Spirogyra* and *Mougeotia*.
- Jarrett, V. H. C.**  
1932a. The protection of wild plants in Hong Kong. Hong Kong Nat. **3**: 99-105.  
General notes.
- 1932b. Ehretia longiflora, Champ. Hong Kong Nat. **3**: 152.  
A general note.
1936. English associations in some of the colony's spring and summer flowers. Hong Kong Nat. **7**: 115-122. pl. 7, 8. f. 1, 2.  
A survey of some species of *Viola*, *Rosa*, *Lonicera*, and *Clematis* with close resemblance to those of the English countryside.
- Jarry-Desloges, R.**  
1931. Zizyphus sativa et jujubiers de diverses variétés. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **103**: 509-511. f. 214.  
A general description of these Chinese fruits.
1933. Contribution à l'étude des fruits du Diospyros kaki et du D. chinensis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1933**: 308-309.
- Jartoux.**  
1713. Lettre du Père Jartoux, Missionnaire de la Compagnie de Jesus, au P. Procureur Général des Missions des Indes et de la Chine. In, Lettres Édifiantes; Éd. de Mérigot **10**: 159-185. 1 pl.  
A description of *Panax ginseng*. The original edition of this letter appeared in 1711. Other editions have been issued.
- Jasnitsky.** See Iasnitsky.
- Jatta, A.**  
1902. Licheni cinesi raccolti allo Shen-si negli anni 1894-1898 dal Rev. Padre Missionario G. Giraldis. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. **9**: 460-481.  
A list of 199 species, including some described as new.
1905. Licheni esotici dell'erbario Levier raccolti nell'Asia meridionale, nell'Oceania, nel Brasile et nel Madagascar. II serie. Malpighia **19**: 163-180.  
Includes *Leptogium azureum*, native of the Liu Kiu Islands.
- Jaubert, H., and Spach, E.**  
1846. Conspectus generis Biebersteinia. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. **6**: 137-142.  
Includes description of *B. odoia*, native of the Altai Mts. and Dzungaria.
1849. Conspectus generis Chartolepis. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. **13**: 269-272.  
Includes *C. biebersteinii*, native of the Altai Mts. and Dzungaria.
1850. Gramineae orientales novae vel criticae. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. **14**: 351-366.  
Includes *Eremopyrum orientale*, native of the Altai Mts. and Dzungaria.
- Jaume Saint-Hilaire, J. H.**  
1825. Traité des arbrisseaux et des arbustes cultivés en France et en pleine terre. 2 v. (1, 1-27. pl. 1-38; 2, pl. 39-176).  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. Each plate is accompanied by unnumbered descriptive letterpress.
1826. Mémoire sur les indigofères du Bengale et de la Chine, ou Histoire et description de quelques végétaux peu connus et dont les feuilles donnent un très-bel indigo. 12 p. 5 pl.  
This folio work has not been seen. See Pritzels Thesaurus, no. 4403.
- Jedwabnik, E.**  
1924. Eragrostidis specierum imprimis ad herb. Berol., Hamburg., Monac., Regimont. digestarum conspectus. Bot. Archiv Mez **5**: 177-216.  
A consideration of 267 species, including those from China represented in the herbaria studied, a few described as new.
- Jeffrey, J. F.** See Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34.
- Jekyll, G.**  
1901. Lilies for English gardens. A guide for amateurs. i-xii, 1-72. 63 pl. 8 f.  
Includes popular descriptions and illustrations of many eastern Asiatic species.
- Jelitto, C. R.**  
1924. Petasites japonicus. Gartenflora **73**: 176-178. 2 f.  
A general and horticultural note.
- Jên, Ch'eng-t'ung.**  
1934. [The forest of Suiyuan.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **129-130**: 206-218.  
A description in Chinese of this area in Mongolia.
- Jên, Shun-hsiu.**  
1931. [Forestry in T'ung Shan, Kiangsu.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **89**: 63-70.  
In Chinese; includes notes on the principal trees of this mountain, without Latin names.
- Jenkins, A. E.**  
1932. Rose anthracnose caused by Sphaceloma. Journ. Agr. Res. **45**: 321-337. pl. 1-7. f. 1-6.  
A detailed study of this species occurring in eastern Asia and elsewhere.
- Jenkins, A. E., and Fawcett, H. S.**  
1933. Records of citrus scab mainly from herbarium specimens of the genus Citrus in England and the United States. Phytopath. **23**: 475-482. f. 1.  
Includes records of some specimens from eastern Asia.
- Jenkins, E. H.**  
1912. A bold plant for the rock garden (*Rodgersia pinnata*). Garden **76**: 379. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of eastern Asia.

**Jenkins, E. H.** (*continued*).

1914. Some beautiful poppyworts. The meconopses. *Garden* **78**: 216, 230, 240. 2 f.  
General notes on various species.

**Jennings, O. E.**

1909. *Hymenophyllum denticulatum* in central China. *Fern Bull.* **17**: 106-107. 1 f.  
Reprinted in *Univ. Nanking Mag.* **6**: 337. 1915. Republished in *Univ. Nanking Journ.* **6**: 337. 1915.

**Jensen, C. [E. O.]**

1909. *Musci Asiae borealis*. Beschreibung der von den schwedischen Expeditionen nach Sibirien in den Jahren 1875 und 1876 gesammelten Moose mit Berücksichtigung aller früheren bryologischen Angaben für das russische Nord-Asien. Dritter Teil. Torfmoose. *Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. Nya Förl.* **44**: 1-18.  
An enumeration of collections of *Sphagnum*; a continuation of Lindberg, S. O., and Arnell, H. W., 1889-90.

**Jensen, H.**

- 1924-25. Beiträge zur Gehölzkunde. *Gartenflora* **73**: 133-134, 155. 180-181. 1 f. 1924; **74**: 58. 1925.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.  
1925. *Clematis paniculata* Thunberg. *Gartenflora* **74**: 96-97. 1 f.  
Native of eastern Asia.

**Jenyns, S.**

1930. In praise of the lichee. *Hong Kong Nat.* **1**: 120-122.  
General notes on *Litchi chinensis*.  
1931. The bamboo. *Hong Kong Nat.* **2**: 37-38.  
General notes without Latin names.

**Jesson, E. M.**

1915. *Potentilla davurica*, var. *Veitchii*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8637.  
Native of Szechwan and Hupeh.  
1916. *Sanguisorba obtusa*, var. *amoena*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **142**: pl. 8690.  
Native of Japan.

**Jinbo, K.** See Miyabe, K., and Jinbo, K.**Jio, K.**

1933. [List of varieties of Formosa rice in the romanized Formosan vernacular.] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* **29**: 858-878, 986-993, 1094-1104.  
In Japanese.

**Jochims, S. C. J.**

1928. Die Verbreitung der Rafflesiaceengattung *Mitrastemon*. *Rec. Trav. Bot. Néerl.* **25A**: 203-207. pl. 10, 11.  
Occurs in Japan, Formosa, and Sumatra.

**Jönsson, B.**

1910. Gagnväxter särskildt utländska, deras förekomst, egen-skaper och användning. [Useful plants with special consideration of the exotic ones; their occurrence, characteristics, and uses.] i-xii, i-v, i-v. 1-560.  
In Swedish includes some eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **46**. Lit.: 26-27. 1912.

**Johnson, A. M.**

1927. Studies in *Saxifraga*. I. Section *Hydaticea*. *Amer. Journ. Bot.* **14**: 323-326. pl. 40-47.  
Includes *Radioflora* sub-sect. nov. based on *S. fusca* from Japan, and critical notes on other species.

**Johnson, A. T.**

1922. The taller cotoneasters. *Garden* **86**: 411-412. 1 f.  
Includes notes on various Chinese species in cultivation.  
1925. *Ilex crenata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **77**: 9.  
Native of Japan.  
1926a. *Iris gracilipes*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **79**: 25.  
Native of Japan.  
1926b. *Primula Sieboldii*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **79**: 42-43.  
Native of Japan.  
1926c. Some shrubby spiraeas. *Garden* **90**: 374. 1 f.  
Includes *Spiraea japonica* and *S. henryi*, natives of China.  
1927a. A charming rock plant. *Astilbe simplicifolia*. *Garden* **91**: 735. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.  
1927b. *Rubus irenaeus*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **82**: 264.  
Native of central and western China.

- 1928a. *Sedum Praegerianum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **84**: 27-28.  
Native of Tibet.

- 1928b. *Schizocodon soldanelloides*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **84**: 208.  
Native of Japan.

- 1928c. *Elaeagnus macrophylla*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **84**: 466.  
Native of Japan.

- 1929a. *Sedum primuloides*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **85**: 178.  
Native of Yunnan.

- 1929b. *Platycodon grandiflorum* var. *Mariesii*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **86**: 182.  
Native of eastern Asia.

- 1929c. *Adenophora Farreri*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **86**: 183.  
Native of western China.

- 1929d. *Kolkwitzia amabilis*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **86**: 302.  
Native of Hupeh.

- 1929e. *Abelia Schumannii*. *New Fl. & Silva* **1**: 253.  
A general note on this native of China.

- 1930a. *Viburnum fragrans*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **87**: 43-44.  
A general and horticultural note on this Chinese species.

- 1930b. *Saxifraga Fortunei*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **87**: 104.  
Chiefly a horticultural note on this species introduced from China.

- 1930c. *Tanakaea radicans*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **87**: 144.  
A general and horticultural note on this introduction from Japan.

- 1930d. *Spiraea bracteata*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **87**: 206.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Japan.

- 1930e. The harebell poppy. *Gard. Chron.* III. **87**: 304.  
A general and horticultural note on *Meconopsis quintuplinervia* from Tibet.

- 1930f. *Pieris japonica*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **87**: 307.  
A general and horticultural note.

- 1930g. *Rosa Willmottiae*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **87**: 326.  
Chiefly a horticultural note on this native of China.

- 1930h. *Rhododendron yunnanense*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **87**: 344.  
Chiefly a horticultural note.

- 1930i. *Clethra canescens*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **88**: 49.  
Chiefly a horticultural note on this native of China and Japan.

- 1930j. *Allium Beesianum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **88**: 211.  
A general note on this native of western China.

- 1930k. *Elaeagnus macrophylla*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **88**: 272.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Korea.

- 1931a. *Prunus dehiscens*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **89**: 218. f. 108.  
A general description of this native of Szechwan.

- 1931b. *Rhododendron Ririei*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **89**: 237. f. 115.  
A general description.

**Johnston, I. M.**

1923. Studies in the Boraginaceae I. Restoration of the genus *Hackelia*. *Contr. Gray Herb.* n. ser. **68**: 43-48.  
Includes *H. dielsii* (*Lappula dielsii* Brand) from Yunnan.

- 1924-25. Studies in the Boraginaceae. II. *Contr. Gray Herb.* n. ser. **73**: 42-78. 1924; (V) n. ser. **75**: 40-49. 1925.  
No. III contains: "The old world genera of Boraginoideae", including several from eastern Asia. No. V contains: "New or otherwise interesting Asiatic borages", with descriptions of various new species from the collections of J. F. Rock in western China.

1928. Studies in the Boraginaceae. VII. 2. Notes on various Boraginoideae. *Contr. Gray Herb.* **81**: 73-83.  
Includes *Microula rockii* sp. nov. from Tibet, and data regarding other eastern Asiatic species.

1931. A new species of *Trigonotis* from southwestern China. *Candollea* **4**: 309-310.  
*T. muriculata* from Yunnan.

1935. Studies in the Boraginaceae. XI. The species of *Tournefortia* and *Messerschmidia* in the Old World. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* **16**: 145-205.  
*Messerschmidia* is segregated from *Tournefortia*; includes only *M. sibirica* L. from eastern Asia.

**Johnstone, G. H.**

1931. *Rhododendron sinogrande* at Trewithen. New Fl. & Silva **3**: 154-156. f. 56, 57.  
A general note.

**Joly, N.**

1839. Études sur les plantes indigènes en général et particulièrement sur le *Polygonum tinctorium*. 1-64. [1 pl.].  
This is a reprint from the Bull. Soc. Agr. Hérault Jan.-Feb. 1839, which serial has not been seen.

**Jonery.**

1915. Note sur le thé des États Chans Chinois (Thé de P'ou ou-eul). Bull. Écon. Indochine **18**: 569-576.  
Concerns tea in Yunnan and vicinity.

**Jonston, J.**

1662. Dendrographias: sive, Historiae naturalis de arboribus et fruticibus tam nostri quam peregrini orbis libri decem. [i-xiii], 1-477, index [1-28]. pl. 1-135.  
In Latin; contains descriptions and illustrations of many eastern Asiatic fruit trees.

**Jordan, L. A.**

1929. Tung oil. Quart. Journ. Indian Tea Assoc. **1929**: 163-199.  
Chiefly economic, but contains brief notes on the botany and cultivation of *Aleurites* spp., with a bibliography, pp. 199-208. Republished from the author's publication on tung oil (not seen).

**Joret, H.**

1888. Les Musacées ornementales et économiques. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1888**: 32-36. f. 6, 7, 68-71. f. 15, 85-87.  
Includes *Musa coccinea* from China.

**Jorissenne, G.**

1868. Les Diervilla et les Weigela. Arbustes d'agrément cultivés en pleine terre. Belg. Hort. **18**: 341-345.  
General notes.

**Jørstad, I.**

1931. Notes on Uredineae. Nyt Mag. Naturvid. **70**: 325-408. f. 1-17.  
Includes *Puccinia veronicarum* and *P. saxifragae* from Japan, *P. rubefaciens* from eastern Siberia, and *P. bistortae* and *P. arenariae* from Kamchatka.  
1934. A study on Kamchatka Uredinales. Skrift. Nordske Vid. Akad. Oslo Math. Nat. Kl. **1933**: 1-183. f. 1-22.  
Includes descriptions of various species, synonymy, keys, world distribution, a large bibliography, and a host index.

**Josst, F.**

1851. *Renanthera coccinea* Lour. Oesterr. Bot. Wochenbl. **1**: 396-397.  
A general note on this introduction from China.

**Jouan, H.**

1868. Coup d'oeil sur l'histoire naturelle du Japon. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg **14**: 49-96.  
Includes general remarks on "Flore, agriculture, horticulture", pp. 71-96.

**Joubert, A.**

1871. *Rhus Osbeckii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1870**: 348-349.  
Native of China or Japan.

**Jouin, E.**

1907. Die in Deutschland kultivierten, winterharten Clematis. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **16**: 228-238.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

**Judd, W. H.**

1930. *Euonymus latifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 363.  
Contains brief notes on *E. planipes* from Japan.  
1931. *Ilex crenata* var. *bullata*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 90.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Japan.

**Jühlke, F.**

1860. Bemerkungen über die neue Gerste aus der Mandchurie. (Hordeum vulgare var. Mandshuricum Rgl.) Gartenflora **9**: 156-157.  
A general note.

**Juel, H. O.**

- 1918a. Plantae Thunbergianae. Ein Verzeichnis der von C. P. Thunberg in Südafrika, Indien und Japan gesammelten und der in seinen Schriften beschriebenen oder erwähnten Pflanzen, sowie von den Exemplaren derselben, die im Herbarium Thunbergianum in Upsala aufbewahrt sind. 1-462. 1 portr. 1 map. 1 f.  
A critical list of the species in Thunberg's herbarium.

- 1918b. Beiträge zur Blütenanatomie und zur Systematik der Rosaceen. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. Nya Föld. **58**: 1-81. f. 1-135.

Phylogenetic and anatomical data with descriptions and notes on affinities of some eastern Asiatic species.

**Julien, S.**

1837. Résumé des principaux traités Chinois sur la culture des muriers et l'éducation des vers à soie. i-xxii, 1-224. pl. 1-10. 1 fold. pl.

Translations from Chinese and other literature, containing some descriptions of important trees, especially the republications of Incarville, P. d', 1777. For English translation see the next entry.

1838. Summary of the principal Chinese treatises upon the culture of the mulberry and the rearing of silk-worms. 1-198. pl. 1-10.

An English translation of the preceding entry, with a translation of the description of *Ailanthus glandulosa* in Incarville, P. d', 1777, under the title: "Notice on the ash tree of China, called Hiang-Tchun", pp. 193-196.

1842. Riz qui se cultivé à sec dans la Mongolie. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris) **14**: 40-42.

A translation from the Ch'ing shou shi t'ung k'ao. (See Chang, Ting-yü and Chiang, P'u, 1742 in the Chinese appendix.)

1843. Sur la plante "ko" d'après le Shou shi t'ung k'ao. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris) **17**: 421-422.

For the Chinese original see Chang Ting-yü, and Chiang P'u, 1742 (in the Chinese appendix). Concerns *Pachyrhizus thunbergianus*, according to Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a; included also in Julien, S., and Champion, P., 1869.

- 1849a. Renseignements sur la plante textile Tchou-ma. (Urtica nivea), extraits des livres Chinois. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris) **28**: 394-400.

Consists of translations from various Chinese works. For English translation see the next entry. See also Julien, S., 1857, and Julien, S., and Champion, P., 1869.

- 1849b. Chinese cultivation. The Tchou-ma or Chinese flax, translated from the Chinese by M. Stanislas Julien, and retranslated from the French. Journ. Hort. Soc. London **4**: 236-242.

Concerns *Boehmeria nivea*, the data from the "Imperial Treatise of Chinese Agriculture". This is apparently a translation of the preceding reference. Republished in Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India **7**: 36-40. 1850, where it forms supplementary information to Macgowan, J. D., 1848.

1855. Sur le pois oléagineux de Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **2**: 225-226.

Brief notes on *Soya hispida*, derived from the famous Chinese work Ch'in ting shou shi t'ung k'ao (see Chang Ting-yü and Chiang P'u, 1742 in the Chinese appendix).

1857. Sur la plante textile tchou-ma (Urtica nivea). Traduit du Traité impérial d'agriculture Chinoise. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **3**: 186-189.

Largely concerns cultivation and preparation of the fiber. See also Julien, S., 1849a.

**Julien, S., and Champion, P.**

1869. Industries anciennes et modernes de l'empire Chinois. d'après des notices traduites du Chinois par M. Stanislas Julien, . . . et accompagnées de notices industrielles et scientifiques par M. Paul Champion. i-xv, 1-254. pl. 1-13.

Contains much valuable information on Chinese vegetable and mineral productions and their commercial use.

**Jumelle, H.**

1913. Les cultures coloniales, plantes à sucre, café, cacao, thé, maté. 1-127. f. 1-42.

Contains descriptions of *Thea sinensis* and its varieties.

- 1927a. L'Aleurites montana du Tonkin. Arch. Bot. (Caen) Bull. **1**: 41-46.

A critical systematic consideration of the species, with references to the Chinese forms. For supplement see the next entry.

- 1927b. A propos de l'Aleurites montana du Tonkin. Arch. Bot. (Caen) Bull. **1**: 78-79.

A supplement to the preceding reference.

**Jumelle, H. (continued).**

1935. Catalogue descriptif des collections botaniques du Musée colonial de Marseille: Indochine (Plantes médicinales: Dialypétales et Gamopétales—opium; tabac; mastigatoires). Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille **43**: 1-58; (Plantes oléagineuses) **43**: 1-43.

Includes notes on many species introduced from China and Japan.

**Junell, S.**

1934. Zur Gynäceummorphologie und Systematik der Verbenaceen und Labiaten nebst Bemerkungen über ihre Samenentwicklung. Symb. Bot. Upsal. **1**: 1-219. pl. 1-8. f. 1-257.

Includes references to some eastern Asiatic species.

**Junghuhn, F.**

1840. Nova genera et species plantarum florae Javanicae. Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch. Phys. **7**: 285-317. pl. 8.

Includes several new genera and species from Japan.

**Junk, W.**

1907. Indices nominum trivialium ad Linnaei species plantarum. [11. 1-92.

An index to all the binomials in Linnaeus' Species plantarum, ed. 1. 1753.

**Jurinskii. See Iurinskii.****Juzepczuk, S. = Juzepczuk, S. V.****Jussieu, A. de.**

1824. De Ephorbiacearum generibus medicisque earumdem viribus tentamen. 1-118. pl. 1-18.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1825. Mémoire sur le groupe des Rutacées. Mém. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **12**: 384-542. pl. 14-29.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-160. pl. 14-29. 1825.

1830. Mémoire sur la groupe des Méliacées. Mém. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **19**: 153-304. pl. 12-23.

Includes references to a few eastern Asiatic species.

1840. Malpighiacearum synopsis. Monographiae mox edendae Prodrum. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. **13**: 247-291, 321-338.

Includes a very few eastern Asiatic species.

1843. Monographie de la famille des Malpighiacées. Arch. Mus. Hist. (Paris) **3**: 5-151, 255-616. pl. 1-23.

Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.

**Jussieu, A. L. de.**

- 1789-91. Genera plantarum secundum ordines naturales disposita, juxta methodum in horto regio Parisiensi exaratum anno 1774. 1-24. i-lxxii, 1-498. 1789; ed. 2, i-lxxix, i-xxiv. 1-626. 1791.

General in nature for all the then known genera.

1805. Sur la réunion de plusieurs genres de plantes en un seul dans la famille des Laurinées. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **6**: 197-213.

Includes several eastern Asiatic genera and species.

1806. Observations sur la famille des plantes Verbenacées. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **7**: 63-77.

Includes *Callicarpa purpurea* Juss. based on *Porphyra dichotoma* Lour., and the reduction of *Cornutia* Lour. to a synonym of *Vitex* L.

- 1808a. Notes sur quelques genres de la flore de Cochinchine de Loureiro, qui ont de l'affinité avec d'autres genres connues. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **11**: 74-76.

Includes some reductions of genera based on Chinese material. For continuations see the next three entries.

- 1808b. Suite des observations sur quelques genres de la flore de Cochinchine de Loureiro. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **11**: 150-152, 327-328. 1808; **12**: 68-72.

Includes reductions of some genera based on Chinese material.

- 1808c. Suite des observations sur quelques genres de la flore de Cochinchine de Loureiro, avec quelques réflexions sur l'Elaeocarpus et les genres qui doivent s'en rapprocher dans l'ordre naturel. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **11**: 231-236.

Includes some reductions of genera based on Chinese material.

1810. Suite des observations sur quelques genres de plantes de Loureiro, accompagnées de notes sur ceux qui composent la famille des Anonées. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **16**: 338-340.

Includes a few references to genera based in part on Chinese material.

See also Gomes, B. A., 1868.

**Jussieu, A. L. de (and others).**

- 1816-30. [Botanique.] In. Dictionnaire des sciences naturelles. 60 v.

Includes articles by Jussieu and 13 other botanists scattered through the 60 volumes with many references to eastern Asiatic species. There are five supplementary volumes of botanical illustrations with 313 plates.

**Juzepczuk, S. V.**

1920. Species nova Dryadis. Journ. Soc. Bot. Russie **4**: 18-25. 1 f.

In Russian with a Latin description of *Dryas grandis* sp. nov., native of eastern Siberia.

1921. Linum Olgae sp. nov. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **2**: 21-24.

Native of western Tien Shan.

1929. [Beitrag zur Systematik der Gattung Dryas L.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. **28**: 306-327.

Ten species recognized, many described as new.

1932. Prodrum florae Alchimillarum Sibiriae. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. **1932**: 1-10.

Consists of descriptions of 11 new species of *Alchemilla* from various parts of Siberia.

1933. [Ueber eine neue Art der Gattung Damasonium Juss.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. fasc. **1**: 97-100. f. 1-8.

In Russian with German résumé; includes a description of *D. constrictum* sp. nov., native of the Altai Mts.

- 1937a. [Über zwei mit Alchemilla strigosula Buser verwechselte Arten von Frauenmantel.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. fasc. **3**: 201-206. "1936."

In Russian with a German résumé; includes a description of *Alchemilla retropilosa* sp. nov. from Tien Shan.

- 1937b. [Neue Beiträge zur Systematik der mittelasiatischen Arten der Gattung Cousinia Cass.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. fasc. **3**: 293-325. "1936."

In Russian with a German résumé; includes descriptions of *Hypacanthium* gen. nov. and a few species from western and central Tien Shan.

**K****K.**

1868. Notes on the vegetable kingdom of Formosa. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. **2**: 134-136.

Various lists of Latin and vernacular names and notes, largely economic.

1886. Choice harebells (with a plate of Campanula turbinata). Garden **30**: 196-198. pl. 559. 5 f.

Includes *Haberlea rhodopensis*, native of eastern Asia.

- K. (in Gard. Chron. in 1927) = Keeble, F. W.

**K., D.**

1885. Some cultivated stonecrops. Garden **27**: 314-316. pl. 487. 12 f.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species of *Sedum*.

- 1886a. The Himalayan androsaces (with a coloured figure of *A. lanuginosa*). Garden **30**: 100-101. pl. 555.

Includes some species occurring in Tibet.

- 1886b. Tall growing windflowers (with a coloured plate of pink and white Japanese varieties). Garden **30**: 172-174. pl. 558. 3 f.

Concerns species of *Anemone*, including several from Japan.

- 1886c. Dog's-tooth violets (with a figure of *Erythronium dens-canis*). Garden **30**: 520-521. pl. 573. 1 f.

Occurs in eastern Asia.

- 1886d. Chinese herbaceous paeonies (with a figure of *P. albiflora* var. *Adrian*). Garden **30**: 588-589. pl. 576. 2 f.

General notes, largely horticultural.



- 1887a. Day lilies (with a coloured plate of *Hemerocallis Dumortieri*). Garden **31**: 280-281. *pl.* 589.  
Native of Japan and western Siberia. The species illustrated is actually *H. middendorffiana*.
- 1887b. Fortune's saxifrage (with a coloured plate of *Saxifraga Fortunei*). Garden **32**: 36-37. *pl.* 605. 1 *f.*  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1889a. Chinese cyclamen-leaved poppy (with a coloured plate of *Eomecon chionantha*). Garden **35**: 76. *pl.* 685.  
Native of Kwangsi.
- 1889b. Chinese catchflies (with a coloured plate of *Lychnis Haageana*). Garden **35**: 508-509. *pl.* 703.  
Includes notes on *L. fulgens* and *L. grandiflora*.
1891. *Dicentra* (with a coloured plate of *D. spectabilis*). Garden **40**: 198-199. *pl.* 820.  
Includes *Dicentra spectabilis* of northeastern Asia.
1892. Hardy fritillaries (with a coloured plate of *F. aurea*). Garden **42**: 72-74. *pl.* 867. 1 *f.*  
Includes general descriptions of a few eastern Asiatic species of *Fritillaria*.
- K., E.**  
1907. *Scabiosa tartarica*. Rev. Hort. Belge **33**: 353. 1 *pl.*  
A brief note accompanying a colored plate.
- K., K.**  
1876. A hardy evergreen creeper: *Stautonia latifolia*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **5**: 244. *f.* 46.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Kaalaas, B.**  
1919. Einige Bryophyten aus dem südlichsten Sibirien und dem Urjankailande. Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift. **1918**<sup>2</sup>: 1-13. *pl.* 1, 2. *f.* 1, 2.  
An enumeration with descriptions of a few new species. This is part 2 of Printz, H., 1915.
- Kabanov, N. E.**  
1935a. Über einige neue und interessante Pflanzen des Soviet Sachalin. Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. **15**: 53-61. *f.* 1, 2  
Critical notes in Russian, with German summary, on various vascular cryptogams and seed plants.
- 1935b. Bibliography of the materials on the vegetation and soil cover concerning the Soviet Far East for the last decade (1923-1933). Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot. **1**: 433-568.  
A comprehensive bibliography in Russian, including 1363 entries.
- 1935c. [Dixième anniversaire (1925-1935) de l'étude du sol et de la végétation du Sakhalien des Soviet Sachalin.] Bull. Far. East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. **15**: 37-50. 1 *map.*  
In Russian; includes data on botanical expeditions and a bibliography of 47 entries.
- Kabiersch, W.**  
1936. Studien über die ostasiatischen Arten einiger Laubmoosfamilien (Mniaceae-Bartramiaceae). Hedwigia **76**: 1-94. *f.* 1-24.  
Includes keys for the species, notes, synonymy, descriptions of some new subspecies and varieties with detailed distribution, and a bibliography.
- Kache, P.**  
1913a. Zwei neuere, empfehlenswerte Stauden. Gartenflora **62**: 75-78. *f.* 6, 7.  
*Artemisia lactiflora* and *Thalictrum dipterocarpum* from China.
- 1913b. Neuere stattliche Senecio-Arten. Gartenflora **62**: 172-176. *f.* 21, 22.  
General notes on four eastern Asiatic species.
1914. *Aconitum Wilsonii*. Gartenflora **63**: 302-303.  
A general note on this native of central China.
- 1917a. *Rhododendron yunnanense* Franchet. Gartenflora **66**: 69-71. *f.* 6.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1917b. *Shortia uniflora* Maxim. Gartenflora **66**: 341-342. *f.* 40.  
Native of Japan.
1919. Die Besten der neueren und selteneren Laubgehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **28**: 213-254.  
Remarks on miscellaneous species of deciduous plants, including many from eastern Asia.
- 1924a. *Viburnum rhytidophyllum* Hemsley. Gartenflora **73**: 181-183. 1 *f.*  
A general description of this native of Hupeh.
- 1924b. Einige Varietäten von *Buddleia variabilis* Hemsl. Gartenflora **73**: 207-210. 1 *f.*  
Natives of eastern Asia.
- 1926a. *Eucommia ulmoides* Oliver. Gartenflora **75**: 70-72. 2 *f.*  
Native of China.
- 1926b. *Acer carpinifolium* Sieb. et Zucc. Gartenflora **75**: 219. 1 *f.*  
Native of Japan.
1927. Die Königslihe, eine der dankbarsten Gartenlihen für den Blumengarten. *Lilium regale* Wilson. Gartenflora **76**: 188-189. 1 *f.*  
Native of Szechwan.
1928. Japanische Ahorne. Gartenschönheit **9**: 365-366. 1 *pl.* 2 *f.*  
General notes on some varieties of *Acer palmatum*.
- Kadjiura, Minoru.**  
1932. Chinese chestnuts in Kochi prefecture. Journ. Okitsu Hort. Soc. **28**: 64-71. 2 *pl.*  
In Japanese; concerns horticultural varieties.
- Kaempfer, E.**  
1712. *Amoenitatum exoticarum politico-physico-mediciarum fasciculi V*, quibus continentur variae relationes, observationes & descriptiones rerum persicarum & ulterioris Asiae, multa attentione, in peregrinationibus per universum Orientem, collectae. [i-xviii], 1-912. [i-xxxii]. 16 *pl.* 75 *f.*  
In Latin; contains descriptions and plates of many Chinese and Japanese plants, frequently with Chinese names in characters. For identification of plates see Thunberg, C. P., 1780-84. For index see Lind, James, 1789. For comments on conifers see Salisbury, R. A., 1817.
1728. The history of Japan; giving an account of the antient and present state and government of that empire . . . of its metals, minerals, trees, plants, animals, birds, and fishes; . . . 2 v. (1, i-iii, 1-392. *pl.* 1-20; 2, [i-iii], 393-612; appendix, 1-75. *pl.* 21-45; second appendix, 1-11).  
Translated by J. G. Scheuchzer from Kaempfer's original manuscript in Dutch. Selected portions are republished in J. Pinkerton, A general collection of the best and most interesting voyages and travels in all parts of the world. . . 7, 652-821. 1811. The first appendix contains: The natural history of the Japanese tea; with an accurate description of that plant, its culture, growth, preparation, and uses. See also Kaempfer, E., 1906. For German translation see Kaempfer, E., 1777-79.
- 1729a. De beschryving van Japon . . . i-i, 1-500. 32 *pl.* 6 *maps.*  
A Dutch translation from the English edition of J. G. Scheuchzer. Another and unchanged edition was issued in 1733.
- 1729b. Histoire naturelle, civile, et ecclésiastique de l'empire du Japon . . . Traduite en françois sur la version angloise de Jean Gaspar Scheuchzer. 2 v. (1, i-iii, 1-217. *pl.* 1-15; 2, [i-ii], 1-313, 1-96).  
This French translation is made from the English edition, which was translated in turn from the Dutch manuscript by J. G. Scheuchzer. Another edition in three volumes was published in Amsterdam in 1732, extracts from which are published in A. F. Prévost, Histoire générale des voyages . . . 14, 257-500. 1756.
1736. Description des plantes du Japon et leurs usages. In P. [F. X.] de Charlevoix, Histoire et description générale du Japon. **2**, 617-680. *f.* 1-28.
- 1777-79. Geschichte und Beschreibung von Japan, aus den Originalhandschriften des Verfassers, herausgegeben von Christian Wilhelm Dohm. 2 v.  
This work, the German edition of Kaempfer, E., 1728, has not been seen.
1791. Icones selectae plantarum, quas in Japonia collegit et delineavit Engelbertus Kaempfer; ex archetypis in Museo Britannico asservatis. 1-3. *pl.* 1-59.  
Edited and published by J. Banks. The modern nomenclature is given in Nakai, T., 1925d. See also Zuccarini, J. G., 1844.

**Kaempfer, E. (continued).**

1906. The history of Japan, together with a description of the Kingdom of Siam, 1690-92. . . . Translated by J. G. Scheuchzer. 3 v. (1, i-xc, 1-337. *illustr.*; 2, i-x, 1-397. *illustr.*; 3, i-ix, 1-386).

An octavo edition of Kaempfer, E., 1728 with an added account of the author's life.

**Kajiwar, Shigemori.** See Naito, Takashi, and Kajiwar, Shigemori.

**Kajiwar, Umejiro.** See Mori, Tamezo, and Kajiwar, Umejiro.

**Kaku, N.** See Ito, K., 1881-83.

**Kalchbrenner, K., and Thümen, F. von.**

1881. Fungorum in itinere Mongolico a clar. G. N. Potanin et in China boreali a cl. Dr. Bretschneider lectorum enumeratio et descriptio. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 27: 135-142.

Includes several new species. Republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 11: 57-67. 1881.

**Kaleniczenko, I.**

1849. Quelques mots sur les daphnés russes et description d'une nouvelle espèce. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 22: 293-317.

Includes *Daphne altaica*.

**Kalniz, W.** See Reverdatto, V. W., and Kalniz, W.

**Kamei, S.**

1930a. On the life history of Uredinopsis pteridis with a special bearing on its peridermal stage. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 207-228. 1 pl.

In Japanese with an English résumé and a bibliography of 31 entries.

1930b. Notes on Milesina vogesiana Sydow on Polystichum Braunii Fée and its peridermal stage on the needles of Abies Mayriana Miyabe et Kudo, A. firma Sieb. et Zucc. and A. sachalinensis Mast. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 11: 141-148. f. 1-3.

Text in English; résumé in Japanese.

1931. A new species of Milesina parasitic on Polypodium vulgare L. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 12: 27-34. f. 1-3. *M. jezoensis* sp. nov. from Ishikari province, Japan.

In English with Japanese résumé.

1932a. Notes on the cultural study of a new species of Hyalopsora. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 12: 124-129. f. 1-3.

*H. aculeata* sp. nov.

1932b. On new species of heteroecious fern rusts. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 12: 161-174.

Seven new species of Uredinopsis and Milesina from Hokkaido; bibliography, p. 173.

1935. On Milesina Itoana, sp. nov. and its peridermal stage. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 14: 97-100. pl. 1. Native of Japan.

**Kamensky, T.**

1815. [On a Chinese ginseng, with illustrations.] Trudy Vol'n. Econom. Obsheh. "67: 158-162. 1815."

A description in Russian of *Panax* found near the Amur River. This paper has not been seen.

**Kamijō, K.**

1906. [Poisonous plants.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 19: [29-30].

In Japanese only.

**Kamikoti, S.**

1932. Einige neue Arten von Lauraceen aus Formosa. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 411-413.

*Neolitsea buisanensis*, *N. daibuensis*, and *Litsea sasakii*, spp. nov. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ.

1933-34. Neue und kritische Lauraceen aus Taiwan. I. Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard. 3: 77-80, (addenda) 90, (II) Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 277-279. 1934.

Includes *Yushinia* gen. nov. with *Y. randaiensis* sp. nov., *Machilus taiwanensis* sp. nov., and new combinations in *Cinnamomum*, *Benzoin*, and *Notaphoebe*.

1934. Die geographische Verbreitung der Lauraceengattungen. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 437-449.

Includes tabulated data.

1935a. Eine neue Dioscorea-Art aus Taiwan. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 25: 115-116.

*D. codonopsidifolia* sp. nov.

1935b. Mitteilungen ueber einige japanische Lauraceen. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 25: 240-241.

Includes *Beilschmiedia erythrophloia tanakae*, a reduction of *B. tanakae* to varietal rank, and *Neolitsea koidzumii* nom. nov.

See also Masamune, G., Kamikoti, S., Suzuki, Tokio, and Fukuyama, Noriaki.

**Kamio, T., and Miyazawa, Harumi.**

1933. Chinese cabbage. Bull. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta. 56: 1-45. f. 1-13.

In Japanese; largely economic and horticultural.

**Kammeyer, H. F.**

1932. Wertvolle Zier-Ribes. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 44: 37-42. pl. 3, 4.

Notes and descriptions of species of *Ribes*, several from eastern Asia.

**Kanada, Y.** See Matsuura, I., and Kanada, Y.

**Kanayama, I.**

1932. Studies in the black spot disease of citrus fruits. (First report.) Stud. Citrol. 5: 155-176. pl. 4, 5.

*Phomopsis citricarpa* treated in Japanese with English summary.

**Kanegae, H.** See also Hiura, M., and Kanegae, H.

**Kanehira, R.**

1912. Forestry in Formosa. Amer. For. 18: 485-492. 9 f.

Includes botanical notes and data on distribution of numerous species.

1914a. [On *Machilus Thunbergii*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [69-70].

A general note in Japanese.

1914b. [Native superstitions associated with some Taiwan trees.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [186-189].

In Japanese; concerns 15 species.

1914c. [On the seed of *Elaeocarpus Ganitrus*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [208-209].

In Japanese. Native of India but found also in Taiwan.

1916a. [A species of *Ormosia* found in Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (420).

*Ormosia formosana* sp. nov. described in Japanese and English.

1916b. [Economic plants in the Forest Experiment Station of the Formosan government.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1916: [29-31]. 1 f., (II) [549-552]. 1 f.

A list with notes in Japanese.

1916c. [A new species (?) of *Quercus*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [37-38].

*Q. sasakii* sp. nov. described in English.

1916d. The uses of Formosan trees. Indian For. 42: 310-420.

Lists of species used for various purposes.

1917a. Formosan trees. An account of trees, shrubs, bamboos, palms and tree ferns indigenous or commonly cultivated in Formosa. 1-648, 1-22. 1-13, 1-15, 1-22. *illustr.* 1917; revised ed., i-x, 1-754. pl. 1-50. f. 1-664. 1936.

In Japanese with Latin names and English descriptions of a few new species. The indexes and various other subsidiary parts are paged separately. Another edition with the same pagination was issued in 1918, according to the author. See also Kanehira, R., 1930-31. The 1936 edition bears the title: Formosan trees indigenous to the island. For review by Takenoshin Nakai of revised edition with list of nomenclatural changes and new species see Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 755-757. 1936. For another review see Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 217. 1936. For additions see Kanehira, R., 1936.

1917b. [A species of *Ormosia* from Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7: [17-18].

A note in Japanese on *O. formosana* Kanehira.

1917c. [The forest plants of Yonakoku Island, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7: [75-79].

A list of Japanese names only.

1918a. [Forest trees near Jitsugetsu-ko (Lake), Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7: [153-157].

A list of Latin and Japanese names.

- 1918b. [On *Cunninghamia kawakamii* Hayata.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [25].  
A brief general note in Japanese.
- 1918c. [Aleurites Fordii.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [87].  
A general note in Japanese based chiefly on investigations by E. H. Wilson.
- 1918d. [Fungi collected in Tentana, Niihake, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [88].  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1918-23. [Mushrooms of Taiwan. III.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [135]. 1918; 13: [15-16]. 1923.  
A list of 6 species with Latin and Japanese names.
- 1920a. [Entada koshunensis Hayata and Kanehira is three species.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [119].  
In Japanese; contains descriptions and tabular differentiation.
- 1920b. [On some new species of Koto Island, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [123-126].  
In Japanese; a list of new additions to the island's flora with descriptions and critical notes. No new species are described.
- 1920c. [On Sassafras in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [270-272].  
A general account in Japanese.
- 1920d. [Two curious species of Coniferae of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 11: [179].  
A brief note in Japanese on *Juniperus sargentii* and *Podocarpus argotaenia*.
- 1921a. Anatomical characters and identification of Formosan woods with critical remarks from the climatic point of view, with 300 micrographs. 1-317. pl. 1-50.  
Contains full descriptions of anatomical structure of woods, keys, important botanical discussions, etc. in English. Issued by the Bureau of Productive Industries, Taihoku, Taiwan.
- 1921b. Identification of the important Japanese woods by anatomical characters. Supplement to the anatomical characters and identification of Formosan woods; . . . 1-104. pl. 1-9.  
A systematic treatment in English of 181 species with an analytical key based on anatomical characters.
1925. [The species of Coniferae and their distribution in eastern Asia.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 109-117.  
In Japanese.
- 1926?a. Economic plants of the tropics. 1-736, index 1-62. 116 pl.  
This work in Japanese has not been seen. It is reviewed in Trop. Woods 10: 59-61. 1927.
- 1926b. Anatomical characters and identification of the important woods of the Japanese Empire. Rep. Dept. For. Res. Inst. Formosa 4: [i-ii], 1-297, indexes 1-11, 1-7. pl. 1-31.  
In Japanese. For English summary see Jap. Journ. Bot. 3: (52). 1927.
- 1926c. [Two interesting trees in the Koshun Peninsula, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 16: 77-82.  
Descriptions in Japanese of *Michelia kachirachirai* and *Podocarpus argotaenia* and an English description of the second species.
1927. Note on the identity of the Chinese "Pau Hoi". Trop. Woods 10: 53-54.  
A species of *Machilus*, probably *M. thunbergii*. See also Record, S. J., 1925, and 1928, Henry, A., 1926c, and Ip, Nga-kok, 1928.
- 1930a. True "Pau Hoi" tree of China, a new species. Trop. Woods 23: 8.  
*Machilus pauhoi* nom. nov., correcting identification of Hemsley's illustration of *M. thunbergii* Sieb. & Zucc. in Hook. Icon. Pl. 26: pl. 2538. 1897.
- 1930b. [Concerning a species of *Machilus*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 20: 388-391.  
In Japanese with extracts from the preceding entry.
- 1930-31. New species, varieties and combinations of Formosan trees from the Taihoku herbarium. I. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 20: 380-384 1930; (II) 21: 145-147. 1931.  
Taken from the manuscript of Formosan Trees, ed. 2. See Kanehira, R., 1917a.
1931. [The late Mr. Ernest H. Wilson.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 21: 67-71. *portr.*  
A brief obituary in Japanese.
- 1932a. Phytogeography of Formosan trees. [Journ. Soc. For. Japan] 14: 456-473.  
A general discussion in Japanese. Republished, 1-78. 1932, with the addition of pages 20-78, containing a tabulation of the known species giving their extra-Taiwan distribution. The original has not been seen.
- 1932b. [Geographical distribution of forest plants in Taiwan] [Journ. Soc. For. Japan] 14: 482-499.  
This paper has not been seen.
- 1932c. On *Cunninghamia lanceolata* and C. Konishii. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 233-234.  
Critical notes in Japanese. See also Fujita, Y., 1932c.
1933. On the ligneous flora of Formosa and its relationship to that of neighboring regions. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 12: 225-238.  
A phytogeographical discussion. Extracted in Trop. Woods 35: 62-64. 1933.
- 1935a. On the distribution of Pandanus and the geographic relationships of the Micronesian species. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 6: 11-18. pl. 3-7.  
Includes distribution in eastern Asia.
- 1935b. The phytogeographical relationships between Botel Tobago (Kôtsyô) and the Philippines on the basis of the ligneous flora. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 5: 209-212.
- 1935c. An enumeration of Micronesian plants. Journ. Dept. Agr. Kyushu Univ. 4: 237-464. pl. 2.  
Includes citations of ranges extending to continental Asia.
1936. Addition and correction to Formosan trees. I. Trans. Nat. Hist. Formosa 26: 287-290. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with English citations; apparently additions to Kanehira, R., 1917a.
- Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, Syun'iti.**
1919. [The fruits of *Holboellia*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [177-178].  
Notes in Japanese with a description in English taken from Hooker, J. D., 1872-79.
1929. A list of Hainan plants collected by Konishi and Katsumada. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 19: 364-375.  
A list of Latin names with introduction in Japanese.
- 1932-34. An enumeration of Formosan trees in the Taihoku herbarium. I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 4: 65-76. (II) 182-186, (III) 317-321, (IV) 492-504. 1932; (V) 5: 43-53. (VI) 154-156, (VII) 302-307, (VIII) 398-404. 1933; (IX) 6: 12-16. 1934.  
A summary of present knowledge of Formosan trees with adjusted nomenclature and additional references and data.
1934. New trees from Botel Tobago and Kasyôto Islands. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 397-402. f. 1-4.  
Includes *Elaeocarpus hayatae*, *Gemistoma kasyotense*, and *Alyxia insularis*, spp. nov.
- K'ang, Han.**
1921. [Investigation of common trees.] Journ. For. (Chin. For. Assoc.) 14, [3]: 19-26.  
Notes in Chinese on various species.
- Kanitz, A.**
1878. Expositio Austro-Hungarica ad oras Asiae orientalis. Anthophyta quae in Japonia legitur. Emanuel Weiss Med. Dr. et quae Museo Nat. Hungarico procuravit Joannes Xanthus Mus. Nat. Conserv. Termész. Fü. 2: 37-52, 154-164.  
An enumeration of over 350 species of seed plants, none new. Reprint, 1-31. 1878.
1884. Die botanischen Resultate der centralasiatischen Expedition des Grafen Béla Szechenyi. Bericht. Math. Naturw. Ungarn 3: 1-15.  
A summary of the collection, the names incompletely listed in footnotes. See the next entry for the complete enumeration.

**Kanitz, A. (continued).**

1891. A növénytani gyűjtések eredményei Gróf Széchenyi Béla keletázsiai utjából (1877-1880). (Plantarum in expeditione speculatoria comitis Béla Széchenyi a Ludovico de Lóczy in Asia centrali collectarum enumeratio.) In Graf Béla Széchenyi. Keletázsiai utjának tudományos eredményei című munka. 2, 789-852. pl. 1-7.

An enumeration in Hungarian of this collection with Latin descriptions of new species, including some from Kansu and Central Asia. For German summary see the preceding entry. See also the next entry.

1898. Die Resultate der botanischen Sammlungen. In B. Szechenyi. Wissenschaftliche Ergebnisse der Reise des Grafen Béla-Széchenyi in Ostasien 1877-1880. 2, 675-759. pl. 1-7.

A German edition of Kanitz, A., 1891.

**Kanno, Risuke.**

1934. A study of Aegagropila of Japan, with special reference to the ball formation. Bull. Jap. Soc. Sci. Fish. 2: 217-228. f. 1-4.

In Japanese with English summary and a bibliography.

**Kano, Riukiti.**

1936. Vergleichende Anatomie über die Gattung Acanthopanax und die nahe verwandten Gattungen. Jap. Journ. Bot. 8: 215-268. f. 1-19.

Includes taxonomic history and synonymy.

**Kao, Tê-p'ei.** See Ch'ên, Ch'un-shou, and Kao, Tê-p'ei.**Karelin, G., and Kirilow, I.**

1841. Enumeratio plantarum anno 1840 in regionibus Altaicis et confinibus collectarum. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1841: 369-459, 703-870.

An enumeration with descriptions of new species. For supplement see Stschegléew, S., 1854a and 1854b.

1842. Enumeratio plantarum in desertis Songoriae orientalis et in jugo summorum alpium Alatau anno 1841 collectarum. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1842: 129-180, 321-453, 503-542.

An enumeration with descriptions of new species. For supplement see Stschegléew, S., 1854b.

1843. Nova plantarum genera Russiae indigena. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 19: 311-316.

Includes descriptions of some new genera and species from Dzungaria. For amplification see the preceding entry.

**Kariyone, T.**

- 1926a. [On the poisonous plants, Derris elliptica Benth., and Millettia taiwaniana Hayata.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (183)-(188). 3 f.

General notes in Japanese with illustrations of stem anatomy.

- 1926b. [The rush as material for mats.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (233)-(235). 2 f.

A discussion in Japanese of the economic use of *Juncus effusus* var. *decipiens* in Japan.

- 1928a. [Paulownia tomentosa Steud. until it becomes "Geta" (=wooden clogs).] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (17)-(18). 2 f.

A discussion in Japanese of the process of manufacture, with an illustration of the wood surface.

- 1928b. [On muciparous plants, which are useful to the paper-manufacturer.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (98)-(101). 4 f.

Brief notes in Japanese on several species.

- 1928c. [A brief history of the Sayama-tea.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (138)-(140). 1 f.

Notes in Japanese on this tea from a variety of *Thea sinensis*.

- 1928d. [On Ma-hwang (*Ephedra sinica*).] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (325)-(328). 1 f.

In Japanese; contains a comparison of *E. equisetina* and *E. sinica*.

- 1928e. [On the Bakuchi-no-ki (*Prunus macrophylla*), a medicinal tree.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (354)-(357). 2 f.

A general description in Japanese.

- 1928f. On the cultivation and production of medicinal plants in Japan. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo, 2169-2170.

A general discussion with statistics for some species.

- 1931a. [On *Panax ginseng*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (155)-(160). 5 f.

Notes in Japanese, largely concerning its cultivation.

- 1931b. [On *Coriaria japonica*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (297)-(302). 4 f.

A description in Japanese.

1932. [On *Ti-huang*, *Rehmannia glutinosa* Libosch. var. *purpurea* Makino.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (13)-(16). 3 f.

Notes in Japanese concerning its cultivation.

1933. Cultivation of Japanese cinnamon trees. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 256-259. f. 1-4.

In Japanese; includes notes on the cultivated species of *Cinnamomum*.

1934. On *Panax ginseng* C. A. Mey. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 657-660. f. 1-5.

Largely economic notes in Japanese.

**Karo, F.**

1902. Z notatek botanika. [Botanical notes.] Wiad. Farmaceut. 39: 264-267.

Brief notes in Polish on the vegetation of the Irkutsk and Amur regions, including 40 new species described by J. Freyn in his "Plantae Karoanae amuricae et zeasensae", 1901-03.

**Karsten, G., and Schenck, H.**

- 1904-1936. Vegetationsbilder. 25 v. +.

A series composed of short phytogeographical papers, consisting largely of photographs. Papers dealing with eastern Asia are entered separately in this bibliography.

**Karsten, P. A.**

1891. Fragmenta mycologica XXXII. Hedwigia 30: 246-248. Includes a description of *Chaetocarpus abietinus chinensis*.

1892. Mycetes aliquot in Mongolia et China boreali a clarissimo C. N. Potonin lecti. Hedwigia 31: 38-40.

An enumeration, including *Discina mongolica* and *Humaria potonini* spp. nov.

- 1903-04. Fungi novi, paucis exceptis, in Sibiria a clarissimo O. A. F. Loennbohm collecti. Öfvers. Finsk. Vet. Soc. Förh. 46<sup>11</sup>: 1-9.

Contains 30 species, the majority from the Baikal region.

1906. Fungi in Transbaicalia, paucis exceptis, prope fontes minerales Yamarovka aestate ann. 1904 et 1905 a clar. P. Mikhno collecti. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour. Soc. Russ. Géogr. 8<sup>1</sup>: 60-64.

A systematic list with descriptions of five new species and one new subgenus.

1909. Fungi in Transbaicalia imprimis prope oppidum Tchita ann. 1908 et 1909 a clar. P. Mikhno collecti. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour. Soc. Russ. Géogr. 12: 108-113.

A list of species, several described as new.

**Kasai, M.**

1909. On the Japanese species of *Phragmidium*. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 3: 27-51. pl. 1.

In English with Japanese summary; a critical consideration of 17 species, three described as new.

1922. Über den auf der Binse parasitisch lebenden Pilz *Cercosporina juncicola* sp. n. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 2: 225-232. pl. 10-12.

A fungus parasitic on *Juncus* sp.

- 1923a. Cultural studies with *Gibberella Saubinetii* (Mont.) Sacc. which is parasitic on the rice plant. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 2: 259-272.

- 1923b. Kurze Mitteilung über den auf der Binse parasitisch lebenden Pilz *Cercosporina juncicola* sp. n. Jap. Journ. Bot. 1: 105-110.

*C. juncicola* sp. nov. on *Juncus effusus* var. *decipiens*.

- 1924a. Fusarium Solani (Mart. pr. p.) App. et Wr. as the causal agency of dry rot in the "Konnyaku" corms. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 2: 463-472. pl. 20, 21.

- 1924b. Fusarium Aspidioti Sawada, its culture and morphology. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. 2: 547-558. pl. 34.

**Kaschin, N. I.**

1861. [Brief survey of the vegetation of the Argun region.] Zhurn. Sadov. Ross. Obsheh. Ljubit. Sadov. 1861: 71-84.

The region is in southeastern Transbaikalia. This work in Russian, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 315, has not been seen.

1873. Kitaïskii koren zhen'shen. [On the Chinese root "Ginseng."] Trudy Obshch. Est. Ytat. Univ. Kazan 2<sup>2</sup>: 1-8.  
*Panax ginseng* is discussed in Russian. Reviewed in Bull. Soc. Bot. France 22. Rev. Bibl.: 25. 1875.
- Kashyap, S. R.**  
 1925. The vegetation of western Himalayas and western Tibet in relation to their climate. Journ. Indian Bot. Soc. 4: 327-334. *pl. 1-6*.  
 A general description, not an enumeration.  
 1930. *Stellera Chamaejasme* Linn. Journ. Indian Bot. Soc. 9: 208-210. *pl. 1, 2*.  
 Contains notes on specimens from Tibet.  
 1932. Some aspects of the alpine vegetation of the Himalaya and Tibet. Proc. Indian Sci. Congr. 19: 13-53. *pl. 1-13*.  
 A description with appendix containing a "list of plants in the herbarium of the botany department, Government college, Lahore, collected by Professor S. R. Kashyap beyond the main Himalayan range."
- Kataeva, O. E.**  
 1932. [Diseases of soy]. Nauchn. Trudy Gorskafâ Zonal. Kukur-Soevo-Kartof. Opytn. Stants. 4: 79-101. *f. 1-16*.  
 In Russian.
- Katayama, N.**  
 1884. Nippon chiku-fu. [Descriptions and illustrations of Japanese bamboos.] 3 v. (1, lvs. 1-59. *illustr.*; 2, lvs. 1-65. *illustr.*; 3, lvs. 1-49. *illustr.*).  
 A work in Japanese without Latin names, published in Japanese style. For data on Dutch, English, and French translations see Satow, E., 1899, p. 2. This work is there also reported to be based largely on Okamura, Keien, 1828. Further bibliographical data, partly erroneous, are given in Le Bambou 2: 235. 1908.
- Kato, Huzio.** See Hino, Iwao, and Kato, Huzio.
- Kato, Kunizo.**  
 1932. [Wandering with a camera.] Amoeba 4<sup>2</sup>: 1-6. *pl. 1, 2*.  
 Notes in Japanese and photographs of various fungi.
- Kato, M.**  
 [Date?]. Diseases of cultivated plants in Korea. Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen 15: 1-2, 1-146, 1-10. *pl. 1-34*.  
 This paper in Japanese has not been seen.
- Kato, Seinosuke.**  
 1921-25. [Fibrous plants of the world.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 15: [20-32, (II) 75-82, (III) 117-123, (IV) 170-174, (V) 218-222, (VI) 330-335, (VII) 401-405, (VIII) (missing), (IX) 623-627, (X) 679-682]. 1921; (XI) 16: [91-92, (XII) 160-163, (XIII) 247-249, (XIV) 332-333, (XV) 414-415, (XVI) 512-513, (XVII) 593-594, (XVIII) 675, (XIX) 757-759, (XX) 861-862, (XXI) 950-951, (XXII) 1004-1005]. 1922; (XXIII) 17: [69-70, (XXIV) 149-150, (XXV) 220-225, (XXVI) 238-239, (XXVII) 317-320, (XXVIII) 413-418, (XXIX) 574-575, (XXX) 677-681, (XXXI) 770-771, (XXXII) 854-856]. 1923; (XXXIII) 18: [53-55, (XXXIV) 149-152, (XXXV) 218-220, (XXXVI) 286-288, (XXXVII) 378-381, (XXXVIII) 461-464, (XXXIX) 557-559, (XL) 741-743, (XLI) 835-837, (XLII) 908-911, (XLIII) 973-976]. 1924; (XLIV) 19: [80-83, (XLV) 176-179, (XLVI) 269-271, (XLVII) 351-355, (XLVIII) 533-535, (XLIX) 629-632]. 1925.  
 In Japanese; contains data on many eastern Asiatic species.
- Kato, Shigemoto.**  
 1930. On the affinity of the cultivated varieties of rice plants, *Oryza sativa* L. Journ. Dept. Agr. Kyushu Univ. 2: 241-276.
- Katsuyama, T.**  
 1888. [Note on *Cosmarium botritis* found in Teizankei hot-spring.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [199-201].  
 In Japanese.
- Katz, N.**  
 1932. Zur Kenntnis der Moore des Fernen Ostens. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 50: 273-288. *1 f.*  
 An ecological discussion. For criticism see Dokturovskii, V. S., 1932.  
 1933. Ueber das Vorkommen von *Sphagnum imbricatum* und von *Hochmooren* im Amurgebiete. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 51: 104.  
 An answer to Dokturovskii, V. S., 1931.
- Kaufman, N. N.**  
 1861. *Hemerocallis Middendorffii*. Akklimatiz. (Moscow) 2: 476-480.  
 This paper in Russian, containing a general description, has not been seen. See Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 311.
- Kaulfuss, G. F.**  
 1824. Enumeratio filicum, quas in itinere circa terram legit cl. Adalbertus de Chamisso adjectis in omnia harum plantarum genera permultasque species non satis cognitatas vel novas animadversionibus. i-vi, 1-300, *pl. 1, 2*.  
 Contains descriptions of a few species from eastern Asia.
- Kauser, A.**  
 1932. *Delphinium* species. Bull. Amer. Delphinium Soc. 1: 12-27. *2 f.*  
 Contains: I. Exotic species, and II. American species, the data largely horticultural.
- Kawabata, S.**  
 1936. A list of marine algae from the island of Shikotan. Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. 1: 199-212.  
 Includes 78 species with citations of literature.
- Kawada, M.**  
 1933a. Plant indicators relating to silviculture in Japan. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 33. Append.: 5-7.  
 Ecological.  
 1933b. Natural regeneration of conifers in Japan. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 33. Append.: 25-35.  
 Ecological data on coniferous forests.  
 1933c. General features of coniferous forests in Japan. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 33. Append.: 37-48.  
 Ecological data. See Kawada, M., 1934.  
 1933d. Natural regeneration of the pine forest in Japan. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 33. Append.: 49-50.  
 Ecological data.  
 1934. General features of coniferous forests in Japan. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3295-3304.  
 Ecological. The data are closely similar to those in Kawada, M., 1933c.
- Kawagoe, S.**  
 1915a. [On the flora of Takara Islands, especially of Island Naka-no-Shima and Island Takaradzima.] Bull. Kago-shima Coll. Agr. For. 1: [93-200]. *1 pl.*  
 In Japanese; contains an enumeration of species.  
 1915b. [On a new species of *Phragmidium*. (Preliminary note).] Bull. Kagoshima Coll. Agr. For. 1: [201-204]. *1 pl.*  
*P. rubi-sieboldii* occurring on *Rubus sieboldii*. In Japanese.  
 1925. The market fungi of Japan. Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 10: 201-206.  
 Includes extensive notes with both Latin and Japanese names.
- Kawahara, K.**  
 [date?]. Somoku kajitsu shashin zufu. [Photographs from nature of flowers, trees and fruits.] 4 v., [no date] (1-2, lvs. 1-33. *illustr.*; 3-4, lvs. 1-32. *illustr.*).  
 A modern work written and bound in Japanese style, containing colored illustrations with Latin names.
- Kawai, Katsumi; and Ôtani, Hiromao.**  
 1931. A provisional list of fungi collected in southern Saghalien. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 11: 227-242. *f. 1-4*.  
 An annotated list of 108 species, some new, the text in English, the summary in Japanese.
- Kawai, S.**  
 1900. Die Unterscheidungsmerkmale der wichtigeren in Japan wachsenden Laubhölzer. Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. 4: 97-152, i-ix, 11-18. *pl. 8-16*.  
 Concerns the characters of the wood of 200 species.
- Kawakami, Saburo.**  
 1932. Eiiwa doku shokubutsugaku yogo shinjiten. [Botanical terminology in Japanese, English and German.] [i-v], 1-368.  
 Contains Japanese terms with English and German equivalents, German terms with Japanese and English equivalents, and Japanese names of plants with English common names and generally the scientific name.



**Kawakami, Tayika.**

1895-97. [Phanerogams of Shōnai, Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (107)-(110), (136)-(139), (221)-(224), (252)-(255), (290)-(294), (374)-(376), (414)-(417). 1895; 10: 3-6, 9-12, 31-32, 41-42, 50. 1896; 11: 40-44, 50-54, 55-58, 1897.

A list of Latin and Japanese names, the title in Japanese in vol. 9, in English in vols. 10 and 11.

1897-98. [Botanical excursion to Akan, Kushiro Province, Hokkaido.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (431)-(434). 1897; 12: (51)-(53), (82)-(84), (115)-(122), (220)-(225), (253)-(269). 1898.

A general account in Japanese with lists of species, mostly with Japanese names only.

1899. *Neottia kamschatkana*, Sprengel. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: (266)-(267).

A general description in Japanese.

1900a. [On the distribution of plants in Rishiri Island.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: (77)-(83), (99)-(112). 1 text map.

A general account in Japanese without Latin names.

1900b. A list of plants collected in the Island of Rishiri. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 106-109, 119-122, 137-139.

A list; none new.

1901-02. [Forest-trees of the Island of Etorofu in the Kurile Islands.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: (185)-(187), (214)-(220), (240)-(246), (261)-(269). 1901; 16: (23)-(28), (111)-(120), (183)-(186). 1902.

In Japanese; includes critical notes on some species, and a list of Latin and Japanese names.

1902. Hokkaido shinrin shokubutsu dzusetsu. [Illustrated manual of the forest trees of Hokkaido.] 1-205. f. 1-66.

In Japanese.

[1903?]. On the hexenbesen [witches-brooms] of *Paulownia tomentosa*. 1-19, 1-4. pl. 1-3.

This work concerning *Gloeosporium kawakamii* Miyabe and containing a postscript by K. Miyabe, has not been seen. It is reviewed by Y. Yabe in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (7)-(8). 1903.

1904. *Kawakamia*, a new genus belonging to *Peronosporaceae* [sic!] on *Cyperus tegetiformis*. [1-3], (1)-(12), 1-3. pl. 1, 2.

In Japanese with English "postscript" by Kingo Miyabe describing the genus and transferring *K. cyperi* from *Peronospora*.

1906. [A botanical excursion to Niitaka-yama, Taiwan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (30)-(36).

A general account without Latin names.

1906-08. Plants of Agincort [sic!] Island, [Taiwan]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (193)-(206). 1906; 22: (56)-(58). 1908.

A list of Japanese and Latin names. The title of the first part is in English and Japanese, of the second part in Japanese only. The English table of contents gives these as the "Agincote Islands."

1907. [On *Bombax malabaricum* of Taiwan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (255)-(264). 2 f.

In Japanese.

1910. A list of plants of Formosa. 1-165, 1-119.

A systematically arranged list of 2369 species with Japanese names in characters and romanization; indexes pagged separately.

1911a. Shina shokuryo shokubutsu. [Food plants in China.] 1-66.

A discussion in Japanese with Latin names; apparently a translation of Blasdale, W. C., 1899.

1911b. A new *Malus* of Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: 145-147. pl. 4.

*M. formosana* Kaw. & Koiz. sp. nov.

1911c. [On the alpine plants of Mount Morrison, Formosa.] Miyabe-Festschr. 245-272.

In Japanese; contains a systematically arranged list of species, pp. 263-272.

1911d. [The investigation of Taiwan plants before the Japanese occupation.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa [1]: [1-8].

Historical notes in Japanese with lists of plants collected by various western botanists.

1913. [Plants from Gokonsan Mountain, Taiwan, collected by Governor Sakuma.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 3: [166-167].

A list of 45 species with Japanese names only.

1914. [On *Xyris pauciflora*, Willd.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [214-215]. pl. 5, 6.

A note in Japanese on this Formosan species.

1914-15. [On the agricultural plants of Formosa.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1914: [1017-1020]. 1 f. 1914; 1915: [733-736]. 1 f. 1915.

A discussion in Japanese.

1915. [Formosan *Xyrideae*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (61)-(62).

A brief note in Japanese.

**Kawakami, Takiya, and Miyabe, K.**

1903. [On a parasitic fungus injurious to *Cyperus tegetiformis*, Roxb.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (305)-(308).

*Kawakamia cyperi* gen. nov. and sp. nov. described in English and Japanese.

**Kawakami, Tayika, and Sasaki, Syun'iti.**

1915. [A list of plants in Koto-to, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 5<sup>22</sup>. Suppl.: [1-23].

A list of Latin and Japanese names.

1916. [A list of plants of "Botel Tobago" (Kototo) Island.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (69)-(82).

Near Formosa. Contains Latin and Japanese names.

**Kawakami, Takiya, and Suzuki, R.**

1908. List of fungi on cultivated plants of Formosa. Part I. Bull. Pl. Path. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa 1: 1-4, 1-64.

In Japanese with Latin names.

**Kawamura, Eikichi.**

1931a. [A leaf spot of *Vigna Catjang* var. *sinensis*, caused by *Cercospora vignicola* n. sp.] Fungi 1<sup>2</sup>: 14-20. 1 f.

In Japanese with English summary.

1931b. A soft rot of taro. Fungi 1<sup>2</sup>: 9-12.

In Japanese; concerns this bacterial disease, probably *Bacillus aroidae*.

1931c. New fungi on *Sesamum indicum* L. Fungi 1<sup>2</sup>: 26-29. f. 1-4.

In Japanese with descriptions of *Macrosporium sesami* and *Alternaria sesamicola*, spp. nov., in English.

1934a. Bacterial blight of chestnut. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 3: 15-21. pl. 1, 2. f. 1, 2.

In Japanese with English résumé and a description of *Bacterium castaneae* sp. nov.

1934b. Bacterial leaf spot of sunflower. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 4: 25-28.

In English with Japanese summary; concerns *Bacterium helianthi* sp. nov.

**Kawamura, Seiichi.**

1890. Notes sur l'acclimatation en Chine et au Japon de végétaux et d'arbres étrangers. Rev. Sci. Nat. Appl. 37: 1200-1209.

A historical consideration of various cultivated plants in China and Japan.

1907. Ueber die Flecken und Buntbambuse. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 23<sup>2</sup>: 1-12. pl. 1-5.

1908a. [On Japanese *Morchella*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (206)-(213). f. 1-5.

Descriptions of five species in Japanese.

1908b. [Hydnum auriscalpium Linn.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (272)-(273). 1 f.

A description in Japanese.

1908c. [On *Xylaria polymorpha*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (369)-(370). 1 f.

In Japanese.

1908d. [Some summer *Boletus* fungi of Nagano-ken.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (323)-(330). f. 1-4, (377)-(382). f. 5-8, (409)-(415). f. 9-11.

Sixteen species described in Japanese.

1909a. [On *Wynnea macrotis* Berk.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (42)-(45).

In Japanese; largely a study of the literature on this species occurring in Japan.

1909b. [On *Lepiota procera* Scop.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (67)-(68). 1 f.

In Japanese.

- 1909c. [Dictyopholla phalloidea Desc., an edible fungus in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (112)-(113).  
In Japanese. *Dictyopholla* is apparently an error for *Dictyophora*.
- 1909d. [Tremella fuciformis Berk., an edible fungus in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (113)-(114).  
In Japanese.
- 1909e. [On Hypholoma sublateralitum Schaeff. and Armillaria mellea Vahl.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (165)-(168). 2 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1909f. [On the Japanese species of Geaster.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (171)-(178). 3 f.  
Descriptions in Japanese of 7 species.
- 1909g. [On Tricholoma colossus Fr.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (355)-(357).  
In Japanese.
- 1909h. [On the poisoning caused by Amanita Phalloides Bull.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (460)-(465). 1 f.  
Morphological and physiological notes in Japanese on several species.
- 1909i. [A curious symptom due to poisoning of Lactarius torminosus Schaeff.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (487)-(501). 1 f.  
In Japanese; includes description of species.
- 1910a. Studies on a luminous fungus, Pleurotus japonicus sp. nov. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (165)-(177), (203)-(213), (249)-(260), (275)-(281).  
In Japanese.
- 1910b. [Some Fomes difficult for determination.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (192)-(197).  
In Japanese; includes a few new species.
- 1911a. On a poisonous fungus, Lactarius torminosus (Schaeff.) Fr. which causes inflammation of human limbs. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: 104-115. pl. 3.  
Occurs in Japan.
- 1911b. On the cause of the flowering of bamboo. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (237)-(269), (289)-(304), (333)-(352).  
In Japanese. For supplement see Kawamura, Seiichi, 1912.
- 1911-15. Illustrations of Japanese fungi. Fasc. 1-5: pl. 1-30.  
Published by the Bureau of Forestry of the Department of Agriculture and Commerce; consists of colored plates with descriptive letterpress and indexes in Japanese and English. No more parts have been seen.
1912. Supplements to "On the cause of the flowering of bamboo". Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (66)-(68).  
See Kawamura, Seiichi, 1911b.
- 1915a. The red plague of "Sugi" (Cryptomeria japonica) seedlings. Extr. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Meguro 1: 131-133. pl. 8.  
Concerns *Phyllosticta* and *Cercospora*. The original, of which this is an abstract, has not been seen. For "second report" see Kitashima, Kimizo, 1933a.
- 1915b. Studies on the luminous fungus, Pleurotus japonicus sp. nov. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 35: 1-29. pl. 1-3.
1918. [Panaeolus papilionaceus, a poisonous fungus.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (275)-(280). 2 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1926a. [Phalloids used as food in China.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (33)-(34).  
In Japanese with Latin names.
- 1926b. [Polyporus sulphureus Fr.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (82)-(85). 1 f.  
A description in Japanese.
- 1926c. [Lepiota procera Quel. known by its curious Japanese name Nigiritake.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (126)-(127). 2 f.  
A brief note in Japanese concerning its Japanese name.
- 1927a. On the periodical flowering of the bamboo. Jap. Journ. Bot. 3: 335-349. pl. 11. f. 1-6.  
Includes descriptions and illustrations of the inflorescence and flowers of "Hoteichiku", *Phyllostachys nigra* var. *henonis* forma *bolyana*. Abstracted in Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 1915. 1928.
- 1927b. Inocybe rimosa Bull., a poisonous fungus which causes perspiration when eaten. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (110)-(114). 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1927c. My own opinion of a new blotched-bamboo fungus from Formosa. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (120)-(126).  
In Japanese.
- 1928a. [Photographs of the domestic and Formosan blotched-bamboos.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (10)-(11). 1 f.  
In Japanese. Considered a diseased condition of *Semiarundinaria fastuosa* Makino and *Bambusa shimadai* Hayata, the stems illustrated.
- 1928b. ["Hira-take" and "Muki-take" are different fungi.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (94)-(98). 1 f.  
A note in Japanese on *Pleurotus ostreatus* Jacq. and *P. serotinus* Schrad. respectively.
- 1928c. [Collybia conigena on dead pine-cones.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (133)-(137). 3 f.  
A note in Japanese with photographs.
- 1928d. [On the fungi Clathrus gracilis and C. cancellatus.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (290)-(294). 2 f.  
Descriptions in Japanese. For additional data see Kawamura, Seiichi, 1931c.
1929. On some new Japanese fungi. Jap. Journ. Bot. 4: 291-302. pl. 29. f. 1-22.  
Includes descriptions of a few new species and critical notes on others.
- 1930a. Nippon kinrui zusesetsu. [The Japanese fungi.] ed. 3. [1-164.] 169 pl.  
Consists of colored plates with unpaginated descriptive letterpress in Japanese concerning 244 species. The indexes are paginated separately. The first and second editions have not been seen.
- 1930b. [On the scientific name and Chinese pronunciation of the Hakumokuji Shiroki-kurage.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (14)-(19). 3 f.  
In Japanese; concerns *Tremella fuciformis*.
- 1930c. [On Isaria cosmopsaltriae and I. atypicola.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: 196-202. pl. 2.  
In Japanese; consists chiefly of a review of the literature. For English translation see Yakushiji, E., and Kumazawa, M., 1930b.
- 1931a. [On Sparassis crispa.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (146)-(155). 5 f.  
A criticism in Japanese of Asahina, Y., 1926-33, part XXXII, with a review of the literature on this species. See also the next entry.
- 1931b. [On Sparassis crispa again.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (191)-(193). 1 f.  
Notes in Japanese, additional to the preceding entry.
- 1931c. [A rare fungus Clathrus gracilis, found near Tôkyô.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (193)-(197). 3 f.  
A description in Japanese, additional to Kawamura, Seiichi, 1928d.
- 1931d. [On a rare fungus, Simblum clathroides Kawamura, nov. sp.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (292)-(296). 5 f.  
Contains a description and notes in Japanese only, the illustrations showing related species.
- 1932a. [Aeginetia indica is the same as Monotropa uniflora.] Honzo 3: 8-14. 1 f.  
A critical discussion in Japanese, recommending the use of the first name.
- 1932b. [On Lepiota procera.] Honzo 4: 17-20. 1 f.  
A critical discussion and description in Japanese.
1933. On Helvella infula Schaeff. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 60-62. 1 f.  
A critical discussion in Japanese of this fungus.
- 1936a. Notes on some anomalous fungi. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 65-70. f. 1-7. (II) 117-121. f. 7 [sic] 1-16.  
In Japanese.
- 1936b. On the fungi which cause the spots of tiger-figured bamboo and panther-figured bamboo. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 579-592. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese; concerns *Ceratosphaeria*, *Chaetosphaeria*, and *Myoshiella*.
- Kazashima, K.**  
1932. [A study of the origin of the tobacco-plant in Formosa.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 28: 541-547.  
A discussion in Japanese of *Nicotiana tabacum*.

**[Keeble, F. W.]**

1927. *Ailanthus altissima*. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 207.  
Native of eastern Asia.

**[Keen, R.]**

1927. *Lespedeza bicolor*. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 483.  
Native of northern China and Japan.

**Kein, W.**

1915. *Pseudolarix Kaempferi*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 24: 284. pl. 19, 20.  
A general note.

**Keissler, K. von.**

1898. Die Arten der Gattung *Daphne* aus der Section *Daphnanthes*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 25: 29-125. pl. 1-4. f. 1, 2.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1907. Aufzählung der von E. Zugmayer in Tibet gesammelten Phanerogamen. Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. (Wien) 22: 20-32.

A systematic enumeration including descriptions of two new varieties, these republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 95-96. 1909.

1913. Über eine seltene Palme des Schönbrunner Palmenhauses. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 7: 267-269. f. 112, 113.

*Livistona olivaeformis* from Java; includes a comparison with *L. chinensis*.

- 1923-24. Fungi novi sinenses a D<sup>r</sup>. H. Handel-Mazzetti lecti. Anzeig. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. (Wien) 60: 73-77. 1923; (II) 61: 10-13. 1924; (III) Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 73: 123-128. 1924.

Twenty-eight new species and varieties of fungi described from Yunnan. Reprints, part I, 1-4. 1923; part II, 1-4. 1924.

- 1924-33. Schedae ad "Kryptogamas exsiccatas" editae a Museo Historiae Naturalis Vindobonensis (olim Museum Palatinum) Cent. XXVIII. Ann. Naturhist. Mus. Wien 37: 201-206. 1924; (XXIX) 38: 134-149. 1925; (XXX) 40: 130-150. 1926; (XXXI) 42: 47-74. 1928; (XXXII) 46: 201-223. 1933.

Includes various species collected by H. Handel-Mazzetti in China. For continuation see Zahlbruckner, A., 1915-23.

1927. Systematische Untersuchungen über Flechtenparasiten und lichenoiden Pilze. Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. Wien 41: 157-169. f. 1, 2.

Includes *Chlorocyphella aeruginascens* from China.

1933. Zusammenstellung einiger interessanter Flechtenparasiten. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 50<sup>2</sup>: 380-394.

Includes *Chlorocyphella aeruginascens* from China, *Lecicographa inspersa* from Japan, and *Phoma lichenis* and *Tichothecium pygmaeum* var. *ecatonosporum* from Formosa.

See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37.

**Keissler, K., and Lohweg, H.**

1937. Fungi. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, Symbolae sinicae. 2: 1-79. [80-83]. f. 1-3.

An annotated enumeration with descriptions of 24 new species.

**Keller, B. A.**

1912. Botaniko-geograficheskii izsledovaniia v Zaisanskom uезде Semipalatinskoi oblasti. [Botanical-geographical exploration of the Zaisan region of the Semipalatinsk province.] 2 v. (1, i-v, 1-209. 6 pl. 4 fold. diagr. 1912; 2, 1-241. 4 pl. 1912).

A detailed study in Russian. Vol. 2 has not been seen. Extensively reviewed in Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 14: 61-78. 1913.

1914. Po dolinam i goram Altaia. [In the valleys and mountains of the Altai.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. 1908<sup>6</sup>: 1-446.

This work in Russian, listed in Komarov, V. L., 1922, p. 92, has not been seen.

1928. Die floristische, geobotanische und oekologische Fragmente. VII. Einige interessanten Pflanzen des Altaigebirges. Mém. Inst. Agron. Voroneje 11: 75-81. 1 f.

Notes in Russian on various species, with Russian diagnosis of *Festuca sphagnicola* sp. nov.

**Keller, B. A. (Editor), (and others).**

- 1934-35. Sornye rasteniia SSSR. The weeds of U.S.S.R.

- 4 v. (1, 1-323. f. 1-31. 1 map. 1934; 2, 1-244. f. 82-273. 1934; 3, 1-447. f. 274-376. 1935; 4, 1-414. f. 377-495. 1935).

A comprehensive guide in Russian for determining weeds; prepared by the staff of the Botanical Institute of the Academy of Sciences; includes descriptions of many eastern Asiatic species.

**Keller, B. A., and Shaparenko, K. K.**

1933. [Materials for the systematico-ecological monograph of the genus *Alhagi* Tourn. ex Adans.] Sovetsk. Bot. 3-4: 150-185. f. 1-17. 1 map.

In Russian; includes *A. kirghisorum* from eastern Tien Shan.

**Keller, R.**

1891. Remarques sur quelques espèces du genre *Polygonum* de l'herbier du Jardin botanique de l'Etat à Bruxelles. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. 30<sup>2</sup>. Compt. Rend.: 44-49.

Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.

1897. Hypericineae Japonicae, a Rev. P. Urbain Faurie lectae. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 5: 637-642.

Includes 7 new species, two new forms, and two new varieties of *Hypericum*.

1904. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der ostasiatischen Hyperica. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 33: 547-554.

A synopsis of the species of *Hypericum* without keys, based chiefly on collections of J. Giraldi and U. Faurie.

1905. Ueber den Formenkreis der *Rosa Beggeriana* Schrenk. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 46: 92-114.

Includes some varieties from eastern Siberia and Mongolia.

1908. Zur Kenntnis der Sectio *Brathys* des Genus *Hypericum*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 175-191.

Includes *H. japonicum* with several varieties from eastern Asia.

- 1909a. Über zwei neue ostasiatische Rosen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 44: 46-47.

*Rosa granulosa* and *R. coreana* from Korea; contains a key to the eastern Asiatic species of the section *Synstylae*.

- 1909b. *Hyperica Asiae orientalis*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 44: 48-50.

A systematic enumeration, containing citations of specimens by Faurie, Delavay, and Soulié, and a description of *H. delavayi* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1923. Über neue Arten der Gattung *Hypericum*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 58: 190-199.

Includes *H. turfosum* and *H. taqueti* from Korea, *H. kushakense* from Formosa, and *H. oshimaense* from Japan, spp. nov., with notes on a few others from eastern Asia.

**Kellogg, C. G.**

1926. A day in the jungle. China Journ. Sci. Arts 4: 67-70. 2 pl.

A popular account of a trip from Foochow to a neighboring jungle, with references to the vegetation.

**Kelso, L.**

1934. A new variety of *Glyceria grandis* and a key to its allied species. *Rhodora* 36: 264-266.

The key includes several eastern Asiatic species.

1935. A new species and two new varieties of *Glyceria*. *Rhodora* 37: 262-263.

Includes *G. tonglensis* var. *honshuana* var. nov. from Japan.

**Keng, Yi-li [= Kêng, I-li].**

- 1931a. New grasses from China. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 21: 155-160. f. 1-3.

*Ischaemum lanceolatum* from Yunnan, *Rottboellia laevispica* from Anhwei and Kiangsu, and *Arundinella bidentata* from Fukien, spp. nov.

- 1931b. The genus *Chikusichloa* of Japan and China. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 21: 526-530. f. 1, 2.

Includes *C. mutica* sp. nov. For criticism see Honda, Masaji, 1932b.

- 1931c. A manual of grasses of Kiangsu (with the tribe *Bambuseae* excluded). Sci. Rep. Nat. Centr. Univ. [Nanking] Ser. B. 1<sup>2</sup>: 1-119. pl. 1-33.

Contains full descriptions of all genera and species and keys. Issued June(?) 1931, dated December 1930.

1932. A new species of *Microstegium* from Kwangsi, China. *Sinensia* 3: 91-92.  
*M. biforme* sp. nov.
1933. Two new grasses from Kwangtung. *Sunyatsenia* 1: 123-130. pl. 33.  
*Hemarthria humilis* and *Isachne repens*, spp. nov.
- 1934a. New grasses from Szechuan. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 9: 134-140. f. 14, 15.  
*Stephanachne* gen. nov., *S. nigrescens* sp. nov. and *Little-dalea racemosa* sp. nov.
- 1934b. Two new grasses from China. *Sinensia* 4: 321-326. f. 1, 2.  
*Puccinellia stricta* from Kiangsu and *Stipa grandifolia* from Anhwei, spp. nov.
- 1934c. A new generic name, *Cleistogenes*, in the grasses of Eurasia. *Sinensia* 5: 147-157. f. 1-5.  
Contains five species, four with their varieties transferred from *Diplachne*, and *C. caespitosa* sp. nov. from Hopei, with a key.
- 1935a. New grasses from Kwangtung and Hainan Island. *Sunyatsenia* 3: 16-20.  
New species of *Eragrostis*, *Agrostis*, *Garnotia*, *Digitaria*, and *Ischaemum*.
- 1935b. New bamboos and grasses from Chekiang and Kiangsi provinces. *Sinensia* 6: 147-157. f. 1-5.  
Includes *Arundinaria latifolia*, *A. amara*, *A. varia*, *Neyraudia montana*, and *Bromus megalanthus*, spp. nov.
- 1936a. Two new species of north China. *Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot.* 7: 35-38.  
*Avena leiantha* and *A. gracillima*, spp. nov. from Shansi and Hopei.
- 1936b. New species of *Arundinaria* from southwestern China. *Journ. Washington Acad. Sci.* 26: 396-397.  
*A. violascens* from Yunnan and *A. pauciflora* from Szechuan.
- 1936c. Two new arundinarias from Yunnan. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1936: 106-107.  
*A. forrestii* and *A. acutissima*, spp. nov.
- 1936d. Asiatic species of *Arundinella*. *Sci. Rep. Nat. Centr. Univ. Ser. B. Biol.* 2<sup>3</sup>: 1-68. f. 1-32.  
A revision.
- 1936e. [An obituary of Professor Hitchcock and his manual of the grasses of the United States.] *Science [Sci. Soc. China]* 20: 763-764. 1 f.  
A. S. Hitchcock who explored in southeastern China.
- 1936f. Species novae *Arundinariae Sinicae australis*. *Sinensia* 7: 408-420. f. 1-6.  
Six new species of *Arundinaria*.
- "Kent" (in *Gard. Chron.*) = Wood, W.
- Kent, A. H. See Veitch & Sons, 1881, ed. 2.
- [Ker, C. H. B.]
1821. *Icones plantarum sponte China nascentium; e bibliotheca Braamiana excerptae*. [11. 30 pl.  
Colored folio plates illustrating Chinese plants, without descriptive text or Latin names. The copy at the New York Botanical Garden bears a note in pencil ascribing the authorship to C. H. B. Ker, with an annotation that it is sometimes credited to J. Lindley. The copy in the Library of Congress is attributed to A. E. Van Braam-Houckgeest. See the discussion in Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a (1: 186-187). Many bibliographical data on this work are also given in Cordier, H., 1904-24 (columns 446-447).
- Ker, J. B. (Ker-Gawler.)
1805. *Lilium dauricum*. [*Lilium pensylvanicum*.] *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* 22: pl. 872.  
The description of this species, native of eastern Siberia, was first published under the name *L. pensylvanicum* and then corrected to *L. dauricum*. See *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* 30: pl. 1210. 1809.
1809. *Fritillaria racemosa* (a). *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* 30: pl. 1216.  
Native of Kamchatka.
- 1815a. *Jasminum Sambac*. *Bot. Reg.* 1: pl. 1.  
Cultivated in China.
- 1815b. *Chrysanthemum indicum*. *Bot. Reg.* 1: pl. 4.  
Garden forms introduced from China.
- 1815c. *Camellia Sasanqua*. *Bot. Reg.* 1: pl. 12.  
Introduced from China.
- 1815d. *Camellia japonica*.  $\mu$ . *Bot. Reg.* 1: pl. 22.  
A garden form introduced from eastern Asia.
- 1815e. *Prunus japonica*. *Bot. Reg.* 1: pl. 27.  
A garden form introduced from eastern Asia.
- 1815f. *Paeonia albiflora*.  $\beta$ . *Bot. Reg.* 1: pl. 42.  
Introduced from northeastern Asia.
- 1815g. *Lonicera japonica*. *Bot. Reg.* 1: pl. 70.  
Introduced from eastern Asia.
- 1815h. *Gardenia radicans*. *Bot. Reg.* 1: pl. 73.  
A double flowered form introduced from China.
- 1816a. *Cacalia ovalis*. *Bot. Reg.* 2: pl. 101.  
Introduced from China.
- 1816b. *Camellia japonica*.  $\iota$ . *Bot. Reg.* 2: pl. 112.  
A garden form introduced from China.
- 1817a. *Rhododendron dauricum*.  $\beta$ . *atrovirens*. *Bot. Reg.* 3: pl. 194.  
Native of Siberia and northern China.
- 1817b. *Citrus nobilis*.  $\beta$ . *minor*. *Bot. Reg.* 3: pl. 211.  
Native of Cochinchina, cultivated at Canton.
- 1817c. *Aerides paniculatum*. *Bot. Reg.* 3: pl. 220.  
A new species from China.
- 1817d. *Iris dichotoma*. *Bot. Reg.* 3: pl. 246.  
Native of northern Asia and northern China.
- 1817e. On the genus *Crinum*. *Journ. Sci. Arts (London)* 3: 102-115.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species, without keys.
- 1818a. *Limodorum falcatum*. *Bot. Reg.* 4: pl. 233.  
Native of Japan.
- 1818b. *Convolvulus chinensis*. *Bot. Reg.* 4: pl. 322.  
Introduced from northern China.
- 1818c. *Koeleruteria paniculata*. *Bot. Reg.* 4: pl. 330.  
Introduced from China.
- 1819a. *Camellia japonica*. *Bot. Reg.* 5: pl. 353.  
Introduced from China.
- 1819b. *Hedysarum latifolium*. *Bot. Reg.* 5: pl. 355.  
Native of China.
- 1819c. *Mespilus japonica*. *Bot. Reg.* 5: pl. 365.  
Introduced from China.
- 1819d. *Paeonia Moutan*. *Bot. Reg.* 5: pl. 379.  
A garden form introduced from China.
- 1819e. *Rosa Banksiae*.  $\beta$ . *flore pleno*. *Bot. Reg.* 5: pl. 397.  
Introduced from China.
- 1819f. *Pergularia odoratissima*. *Bot. Reg.* 5: pl. 412.  
Introduced from China.
- 1819g. *Artabotrys odoratissimus*. *Bot. Reg.* 5: pl. 423.  
Introduced from China.
- 1819h. *Rosa multiflora*. *Bot. Reg.* 5: pl. 425.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1819i. *Murraya exotica*. *Bot. Reg.* 5: pl. 434.  
Introduced from China.
- 1820a. *Jasminum undulatum*. *Bot. Reg.* 6: pl. 436.  
Native of southeastern China.
- 1820b. *Gardenia florida*;  $\alpha$ : *flore simplicis*. *Bot. Reg.* 6: pl. 449.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1820c. *Chimonanthus fragrans*.  $\beta$ . *grandiflorus*. *Bot. Reg.* 6: pl. 451.  
A new variety, probably from Japan.
- 1820d. *Chrysanthemum indicum*;  $\delta$ . *superbum*. *Bot. Reg.* 6: pl. 455.  
A garden form introduced from China.
- 1920e. *Viburnum odoratissimum*. *Bot. Reg.* 6: pl. 456.  
Introduced from China.
- 1920f. *Rubus reflexus*. *Bot. Reg.* 6: pl. 461.  
Introduced from Kwangtung.
- 1920g. *Raphiolepis indica*. *Bot. Reg.* 6: pl. 468.  
A new genus, segregated from *Crataegus*; native of China.
- 1920h. *Strophanthus dichotomus*;  $\beta$ . *chinensis*. *Bot. Reg.* 6: pl. 469.  
A new variety from southern China.

**Ker, J. B. (Ker-Gawler) (continued).**

- 1820i. *Delphinium grandiflorum*.  $\beta$ . chinense. Bot. Reg. 6: pl. 472.  
Introduced from China or from contiguous Russian territory.
- 1820j. *Paeonia albiflora*:  $\alpha$ . fragrans. Bot. Reg. 6: pl. 485.  
A garden form, introduced from China.
- 1820k. *Rubus parvifolius*. Bot. Reg. 6: pl. 496.  
Introduced from China.
- 1821a. *Anthemis apiifolia*. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 527.  
A new species from China.
- 1821b. *Cymbidium xiphiifolium*. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 529.  
A new species probably from China.
- 1821c. *Ardisia lentiginosa*. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 533.  
Introduced from China (= *A. crenata*).
- 1821d. *Primula praenitens*. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 539.  
Introduced from Canton.
- 1821e. *Osbeckia chinensis*. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 542.  
Introduced from China.
- 1821f. *Camellia Sasanqua*.  $\beta$ . stricta: fl. pl. carneo. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 547.  
A horticultural form introduced from China.
- 1821g. *Lilium longiflorum*.  $\beta$ . suaveolens. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 560.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1821h. *Hibiscus mutabilis*. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 589.  
Native of the East Indies, China, and Japan.
- 1821i. *Ophiopogon spicatus*. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 593.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1821j. *Amaryllis radiata*. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 596.  
Introduced from China (= *Lycoris radiata*).
- 1821k. *Neottia australis*:  $\beta$ . chinensis. Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 602.  
A new variety from China.
- 1822a. *Psychotria elliptica*. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 607.  
Supposed to have been introduced from Brazil, but really a native of southeastern China.
- 1822b. *Amaryllis aurea*. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 611.  
Native of China (= *Lycoris aurea*).
- 1822c. *Chrysanthemum indicum*. var. 14. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 616.  
A horticultural form from China.
- 1822d. *Psidium cattleianum*. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 622.  
Said to have been introduced from China, but it is an American species.
- 1822e. *Paeonia albiflora*:  $\gamma$ . Whitelei. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 630.  
A horticultural form introduced from China.
- 1822f. *Camellia japonica*:  $\alpha$ : involuta. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 633.  
A new variety, probably from China. Includes a list of varieties.
- 1822g. *Clerodendron squamatum*. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 649.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1822h. *Glycine sinensis*. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 650.  
Native of China.
- 1822i. *Rhaphiolepis salicifolia*. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 652.  
Introduced from China.
- 1822j. *Aneilema sinica*. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 659.  
Introduced from China.
- 1822k. *Vanda teretifolia*. Bot. Reg. 8: pl. 676.  
Introduced from China.
- 1823a. A review of the genus *Jasminum*. Bot. Reg. 9: Append.: [1-7].  
A synopsis, including eastern Asiatic species.
- 1823b. *Jasminum paniculatum*. Bot. Reg. 9: pl. 690.  
Introduced from Canton.
- 1823c. *Holmskioldia sanguinea*. Bot. Reg. 9: pl. 692.  
Introduced from China.
- 1823d. *Camellia japonica*:  $\gamma$ . luteo-albicans. Bot. Reg. 9: pl. 708.  
A garden form, introduced from China.
- 1823e. *Symplocos sinica*. Bot. Reg. 9: pl. 710.  
Introduced from China.
- 1823f. *Lonicera flexuosa*. Bot. Reg. 9: pl. 712.  
Introduced from China.
- 1823g. *Lobelia campanuloides*. Bot. Reg. 9: pl. 733.  
Introduced from China.

1823h. *Gardenia amoena*. Bot. Reg. 9: pl. 735.  
Introduced from China.

1823i. *Rosa involucrata*. Bot. Reg. 9: pl. 739.  
Native of China and elsewhere.

1824a. *Ixora crocata*. Bot. Reg. 10: pl. 782.  
Introduced from China.

1824b. *Prunus paniculata*. Bot. Reg. 10: pl. 800.  
Introduced from China.

1827. *Iridearum genera, cum ordinis caractere naturali, specierum enumeratione synonymisque*. 1-158.  
Includes various species from eastern Asia.

**Kerchov de Denterghem, O. de.**

1878. *Les palmiers histoire iconographique; géographie, paléontologie, botanique, description, culture, emploi, etc., avec index général des noms et synonymes des espèces connues*. i-viii, 1-348. pl. 1-40. f. 1-226.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. The plates are colored.

1894. *Le livre des Orchidées*. i-viii, 1-601. pl. 1-31. f. 1-300.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1903. *Le Rubus reflexus Ker var. pictus Wats.* Rev. Hort. Belge 29: 237-238. 1 pl.  
Native of southeastern China.

**Ker-Gawler, J. B. = Ker, J. B.****Kern, E. E.**

1925. [Areas of distribution of the most important exotic trees and the results of their naturalization.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 15<sup>5</sup>: 201-254. f. 1-12.  
In Russian; includes data on zonal distribution of forest vegetation in eastern Asia.

1931. [The velvet tree.] Bull. Appl. Bot. 27<sup>3</sup>: 1-30. f. 1-16.  
In Russian with English summary; discusses three species of *Phellodendron*.

1932. *Tutovoe derevo (Shelkovitsa)*. [The mulberry tree.] 1-91. f. 1-44.  
A monographic work in Russian, discussing the culture and use of mulberry trees (*Morus*) and including descriptions of some species from Japan and China, and a bibliography.

1934. *Vazhneishie inozemnye drevesnye porody prigodnye dlia razvedeniia v S.S.S.R.; botanicheskie, biologicheskie, lesovodstvennye svedeniia o nikh, ikh lesokhoziaistvennoe znachenie i tekhnicheskaja prigodnost*. [The most important foreign ligneous plants worthy of cultivation in U.S.S.R., with data on their botanical, biological and dendrological properties and their value for forest industry and technical use.] 1-177. f. 1-45.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. The preface is written by G. Shlykov.

**Kern, F. D.**

1911. A biologic and taxonomic study of the genus *Gymnosporangium*. Bull. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 7: 391-494. pl. 162-161. f. 1-36.  
Monographic.

1916. Japanese species of *Gymnosporangium*. Mem. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 6: 245-252.  
Synonymy and critical notes on *G. photiniac*.

**Kerr, A. F. G.**

1931. Notes on introduced plants in Siam. Journ. Siam Soc. Nat. Hist. Suppl. 8: 197-212.  
Includes some species from China. For additional notes see Winit Wanadorn, Phya, 1933.

1933. A collection of orchids from Laos, Journ. Siam Soc. Nat. Hist. Suppl. 9: 225-243. f. 1-7.  
An enumeration of collections from this area in Indo-China with descriptions of new species and citations of specimens from Hainan and other adjacent parts of China.

1934. The genus *Parnassia* in Siam. Journ. Siam Soc. Nat. Hist. Suppl. 9: 327-328. 1 f.  
A note on the extension of range and a drawing of *P. myosorensis* occurring in India, eastern Himalaya, Assam, and Yunnan.

1935. Contribution to the flora of Siam. Additamentum XXXIX. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1935: 326-335.  
This part contains *Camchaya loloana* sp. nov. attributed also to Yunnan.

See also Craib, W. G., 1911d.



**Kesselring, W. T.**

1909. [On *Cypripedium ventricosum* Sw.] Viestn. Sad. Plod. Ogor. 1909<sup>3</sup>: 155-160. 1 pl.  
In Russian. Native of eastern Siberia and Manchuria.  
1925. *Lilium cernuum* Komar. Gartenflora 74: 470-472. 1 f.  
Native of Manchuria.

**Keteleer, [J. B.]**

1869. *Cryptomeria elegans*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 156-157. f. 38.

**Keussler, G.**

1900. Die geographische Verbreitung der Pirolaceen. Act. Hort. Bot. Jurjev. 1: 12-31.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Kevorkian, A. G.**

1932. Prominence of a conidial stage in *Patella abundans*. Mycologia 24: 233-239. f. 1.  
A comparative study of two forms of *P. abundans*, originating in China and in Rhode Island.

**Kew, Royal Botanic Gardens, Staff of.**

- 1892-1936. Decades Kewenses. Plantarum novarum in Herbario Horti Regii conservatarum. Decas. I. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1892: 82-87. 1892; (V) 1893: 155-158, (VI) 209-212. 1893; (VII) 1894: 4-7, (XI) 387-391. 1894; (XII) 1895: 15-18, (XIV) 53-56, (XV-XIX) 102-120, (XX-XXI) 180-186. 1895; (XXIII-XXV) 1896: 16-26, (XXVIII-XXX) 153-167. 1896; (XXXI-XXXIII) 1898: 224-234. 1898; (XXXIV-XXXV) 1901: 133-145. 1901; (XXXVI-XL) 1906: 1-15, (XL-XLI) 71-78, (XLII) 200-205. 1906; (XLIV) 1907: 316-323. 1907; (XLV-XLVI) 1908: 11-21, (XLIX) 179-183, (L) 249-255, (LI) 445-451. 1908; (LII-LIII) 1909: 256-268, (LIV) 357-362. 1909; (LV) 1910: 19-24, (LVI) 73-79, (LVII) 192-197, (LVIII) 275-280, (LIX) 381-386. 1910; (LX) 1911: 188-193, (LXI) 269-275. 1911; (LXIII-LXIV) 1912: 35-44, (LXVI) 339-345, (LXVII-LXIX) 380-391. 1912; (LXX-LXXI) 1913: 39-48, (LXXII) 113-118, (LXXIV) 263-269, (LXXV) 352-358. 1913; (LXXVI) 1914: 24-31, (LXXVII) 150-156. 1 f. (LXXVIII-LXXIX) 181-189, (LXXX) 205-210, (LXXXI-LXXXII) 323-332. 1914; (LXXXIV) 1915: 88-93, (LXXXVI) 344-350. 1915; (LXXXVII) 1916: 33-38, (LXXXIX) 188-197. 1916; (XCIV) 1919: 403-407. 1919; (XCVIII) 1920: 205-212. 2 f. (C-CI) 335-345. 1920; (CV) 1922: 117-122. 1922; (CXIII) 1925: 426-433. 1 f. 1925; (CXVII) 1927: 247-252. 1927; (CXX) 1928: 141-147. 1928; (CXXIX) 1932: 184-189. 1932; (CXXXI) 1934: 258-264. 1934; (CXXXII) 1936: 490-496. 1936.

The parts here cited contain descriptions of eastern Asiatic species.

- 1893-1933. Index Kewensis plantarum phanerogamarum nomina et synonyma omnium generum et specierum a Linnaeo usque ad annum MDCCCLXXXV complectens nomine recepto auctore patriae unicuique plantae subjectis. Sumptibus beati Caroli Roberti Darwin ductu et consilio Josephi D. Hooker confecti B. Daydon Jackson. 2 v., 8 suppl. (1<sup>1</sup>, i-xiv, 1-728. 1893; 1<sup>2</sup>, i-vii, 729-1268. 1893; 2<sup>1</sup>, i-vii, 1-640. 1894. 2<sup>2</sup>, 641-1299. 1895; Suppl. 1 (1886-1895), 1-519. 1901-1906; Suppl. 2 (1896-1900), 1-204. 1904; Suppl. 3 (1901-1905), 1-193. 1908; Suppl. 4 (1906-1910), 1-251. 1913; Suppl. 5 (1911-1915), 1-277. 1921; Suppl. 6 (1916-1920), 1-222. 1926; Suppl. 7 (1921-1925), 1-260. 1929; Suppl. 8 (1926-1930), 1-256. 1933).

A fundamental work, containing citations of the original description of all species of phanerogams published. It was begun under the editorship of B. D. Jackson, the title pages of the supplements bearing also T. Durand, W. T. Thiselton-Dyer, D. Prain, and A. W. Hill.

1925. Additions to the Index Kewensis. I. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1925: 311-315.

Additions to the preceding entry; introduction by T. A. Sprague. This contains the exact dates of publication and a discussion of Don, G., 1831-38. This also contains: "Nomina nuda published in Wallich's Catalogue, and in Roxburgh's, Hortus Bengalensis, and validated by description in G. Don's, General system" (see Wallich, N., 1828-49; Roxburgh, W., 1814b; and Don, G., 1831-38).

**Keyserling, A.**

1873. Polypodiaceae et Cyatheaceae herbarii Bungeani. i-viii, 1-74.  
Contains various Japanese and a few Chinese ferns.

1875. Gen. *Adiantum* L. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Ser. VII. Sci. Nat. 22<sup>2</sup>: 1-44. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Contains descriptions of 67 species, including *A. capillus veneris*, native of China and Japan.

**Khakhina, A. G.**

1931. [On the microflora of the rice fields in the environs of Nikolsk-Ussuriysk.] Bull. Appl. Bot. 27<sup>2</sup>: 219-232.  
A list with notes; the text in Russian with English summary.

1934. [Materials on the flora of sea-weeds in the Far Eastern Region of the upper course of the Suyfun River, right tributaries (Soviet Far East).] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 10: 76-88. f. 1, 2. 1 text map.

In Russian with English summary; an enumeration of algae, largely freshwater diatoms.

1936. [Materiale zum Studium des algologischen Bewachsens im Quellengebiet des Flusses Suputinka und Seiner Nebenflüsse.] Trudy Gornotaezhn. Sta. Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. 1: 109-131. 1 text map.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes a list of 115 species, mostly Diatomeae.

**Kharitonov, N. M.**

1916. [Phenological observations in Yakutsk region in 1914-15.] Izv. Yakutsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obsch. 1: 29-40.  
This work in Russian, listed in V. L. Komarov, 1926d, no. 316, has not been seen.

**Khariuzova, E. D.**

1934. [Chestnut. (A revision of genus *Castanea* (Tourn.) Mill. based on literature.)] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII. 3: 3-112. f. 1-21.

In Russian; monographic.

1936. The Japanese chestnut. Sovetsk. Subtrop. 1936<sup>17</sup>: 56-60. 3 f.

Notes in Russian on *Castanea sativa*.

- Khariuzova, E. D., Kordon, R. J., and Smolyaninova, L. A. 1936. Nuts. In Flora of cultivated plants. 17, i-ix, 1-354. f. 1-61.

A general consideration in Russian of the nut-bearing plants, Pinaceae to Anacardiaceae. See Vavilov, N. I., and Wulff, E. V., 1935-36.

**Khrebtov, A. A.**

1926. [Materialien zur Kenntnis der Unkrautflora Westsibiriens. Pt. 1. Materialien zur Kenntnis der Unkrautflora des Altai.] Bull. Inst. Rech. Biol. Univ. Perm 4: Suppl. 4: 1-24.

In Russian with German résumé; includes a list of 144 species.

1927. [Ueber die Erscheinen von *Polygonum tataricum* auf dem Ural.] Bull. Inst. Rech. Biol. Univ. Perm 5: 359-362.

In Russian with German résumé; includes data on the distribution and spread of this species, native of the Altai Mts. and eastern Siberia.

**Khutsishvili, G. Z.**

1934. [The varnish tree.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. 1934<sup>1</sup>: 64-70. f. 1-3.

Data in Russian concerning *Rhus vernicifera*, native of eastern Asia.

**Kikuchi, Yujiro.**

1906. [A list of plants from Ojiba (Miyagi-ken), Rikuzen Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (313)-(314).

A list of Japanese names only.

**Kikuti, Akio (= Kikuchi, Akio).**

1924. [On the origin of Japanese pears and the inheritance of the skin colors of their fruits.] Jap. Journ. Genet. 3: 1-21. f. 1-5.

In Japanese with an English résumé; includes geographical and systematic data on *Pyrus* spp.

**Kimoto, U. See Tatewaki, M., and Kimoto, U.****Kimura, Arika.**

- 1926-31. Contributiones ad Salicologiam Japonicam. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 7-14, (II) 633-643. 1926; (III) 42: 566-576. f. 1, 2. 1928; (IV) Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ. VI. 2: 185-197. 1931.

Consists of new or emended descriptions of *Salix* with a résumé in Japanese of parts I & II in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 665-667. 1926.

**Kimura, Arika** (*continued*).

1927. Über Pleuradenia eine neue Untergattung der *Salix*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **41**: 497-498.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis.
- 1928a. Über Glandulosea, eine neue Sektion der *Salix*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **42**: 68-69.  
In Japanese; the technical description in Latin.
- 1928b. Über Toisusu, eine neue Salicaceen-Gattung und die systematische Stellung derselben. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **42**: 287-290.  
Introduction in Japanese with a description of the genus, new combinations of species and varieties, and a key in Latin to subfamilies, genera, and subgenera of Salicaceae. Reviewed and key republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **62**. Lit.: 68-69. 1929.
1931. The scientific name of Japanese "*Salix viminalis*, (non L.)" Bot. Mag. Tokyo **45**: 28.  
In Japanese; includes a few nomenclatural transfers.
1933. Über die Katzchen von Chosenia. [Bot. & Zool.] **1**: 637-641. f. 1-8.  
Critical notes in Japanese on this genus of Salicaceae. This paper is reviewed in Jap. Journ. Bot. **6**: (101). 1933. The original has not been seen.
1934. [On the perianth of *Mitrastemon Yamamotoi*.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) **2**: 1891-1892. 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- Kimura, Hikoemon.**
1929. [So-called "Momotaro" statue in Kehi Shrine. Prov. Echizen.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **6**: (140)-(144). 4 f.  
In Japanese. The carvings are recognized as *Metaplexis japonica* Mak.
- Kimura, Jinya.** See also Itô, Seiya, and Kimura, Jinya.
- Kimura, K.**
1935. Important works in the study of Chinese medicine. China Journ. **23**: 109-119. 2 pl.  
Concerns history and includes a bibliography.
- Kimura, Koichi.**
1928. [Campanumoea javanica var. japonica found on Mt. Takao, prov. Musashi.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**: (160)-(162). 1 f.  
A description in Japanese.
1931. [The male and female flowers in *Ilex integra*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **7**: (160)-(162). 5 f.  
Largely morphological notes in Japanese.  
See also Nakao, M., and Kimura, Koichi.
- Kimura, Koichi, and Migo, H.**
1936. New species of *Dendrobium* from the Chinese drug Shih-hu. Journ. Shanghai Sci. Inst. Sect. III. **3**: 121-124, [1-2]. pl. 7-10.  
*D. officinale* and *D. crispulum*, spp. nov. from China.
- Kimura, Yojiro.**
- 1936a. Takasagoya, a new genus of Hypericaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **50**: 497-503. f. 1-4.  
Recognizes 6 species, all transfers from *Hypericum*; abstracted in Japanese pp. 532-534.
- 1936b. *Hypericum umbrosum* Y. Kimura. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. **1**: 73-74. pl. 34.  
A new species, native of Hondo.
- Kimura Yûshirô.**
- 1932a. [On *Pueraria hirsuta*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**: (115)-(123). 7 f.  
A note in Japanese, largely concerning the preparation of starch from the rhizome of this plant.
- 1932b. [On *Althea officinalis*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**: (268)-(272). 8 f.  
In Japanese; chiefly concerns its cultivation and preparation for medicinal use.
- 1933a. *Swertia japonica* Makino. Honzo **15**: 1 pl.  
A photograph and a brief note in Japanese.
- 1933b. *Ligularia tussilaginea* Makino. Honzo **16**: 1 pl.  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
1934. [A review of *Boschniakia glabra* C. A. Mey.] Honzo **18**: 52-56. 3 f.  
In Japanese.

1935. Japanese marsh St. John's-wort. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 830-840. f. 1.

A critical treatment in English with Japanese summary of *Spachelodes* nom. nov. with *S. elodes* comb. nov. (*Hypericum elodes*) and of *Triadenia* with a Latin description, a few new forms and varieties, and a key to related genera.

**Kimura, Yûshirô**, (and Nagamachi, T.).

1933-35. Ueber die japanischen Arznei-Drogen, ihren Anbau, ihre Einsammlung und Zubereitung. etc. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **9**: 439-445. f. 1-8. 1933; (II) **10**: 46-50. f. 1-3, (III) 112-118. f. 1-3, (IV) 187-192. f. 1-5, (V) 456-464. f. 1-3, (VI) 783-791. f. 1-5. 1934; (VII) **11**: 58-67. f. 1-3, (VIII) 714-719. f. 1-5. 1935.

In Japanese; largely concerns the cultivation of these drugs with studies on their structure. The parts bear subtitles as follows: I. Ueber die Rhizome von *Imperata arundinacea* Cyr. var. *Koenigii* Hack.; II. Ueber von *Pachyma Hoelen Rumphius*; III. Ueber die Rhizome von *Paeonia albiflora* Pall.; IV. Ueber *Geranium nepalense* Sweet; V. Ueber Toki, Wurzel von *Ligusticum acutifolium* Siebold et Zuccarini; VI. Ueber *P'u-hwang*, Pollen von *Typha*-Arten gesammelt in Japan; VII. Ueber die japanische *Kalmus* und Wurzel von *Acorus gramineus*.

**Kinashi, Entarô.**

1917. [Poncirus trifoliata growing in the northern part of Aomori prefecture.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: (172)-(178), (199)-(202). 1 text map.

In Japanese without Latin name.

1932. [Urbain Faurie, a great plant collector of Japan.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 315-321. 1 f.

A brief account in Japanese of Faurie's life (1847-1914), containing data on his collections.

**Kinch, E.**

1883. List of plants used for food or from which foods are obtained in Japan. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan **11**: 1-30.

A systematic list with Latin, Japanese, and English names. For comments on this list see Geerts, A. J. C., 1883.

**Kindberg, N. C.**

1883-91. Enumeratio Brynearum exoticarum quam alphabetice disposuit. 1-83. 1883; suppl. primum 85-96; [no date]; suppl. secundum 97-108. 1891.

Purely a list of Latin names.

1899. Note sur les genres *Dozya* et *Haplohymenium*. Rev. Bryol. **26**: 25.

Notes on two Japanese species.

1901. Grundzüge einer Monographie über die Laubmoos-Familie Hypopterygiaceae. Hedwigia **40**: 275-303.

Includes a few species from Japan and China.

1902. Grundzüge einer Monographie der Laubmoos-Gattung *Thamnum*. Hedwigia **41**: 203-268.

Includes a few Japanese species.

**King, F. H.**

1911. Farmers of forty centuries, or Permanent agriculture in China, Korea and Japan. i-x, 1-441. f. 1-248; ed. 2, 1-379. f. 1-209. 1927.

Includes many data on the economic plants. The second edition is edited by J. P. Bruce.

**King, G.**

1887-88. The species of *Ficus* of the Indo-Malayan and Chinese countries. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta **1**: i-xiii, 1-185, (errors and omissions) 1, (index) i-vi. pl. 1-225.

Monographic. Part I, pp. 1-66. pl. 1-91. 1887, contains *Palaeomorphe* and *Urostigma*. Part II, pp. 67-185. pl. 92-225. 1888, contains *Synoezia*, *Sycidium*, *Covellia*, *Eusyce*, and *Neomorphe*. The key to sections and species with the distribution is republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **9**. Lit.: 9-14. 1887; **11**. Lit.: 14-23. 1890.

1888. Observations of the genus *Ficus*, with special reference to the Indo-Malayan and Chinese species. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **24**: 27-44.

Largely morphological.

1889. The Indo-Malayan species of *Quercus* and *Castanopsis*. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta **2**: 17-107, index i-iii. pl. 15-104.

Includes descriptions and illustrations of a few species that extend to China.

1893. The Anonaceae of British India. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta 4: i-xi, 1-169, index i-iv. pl. 1-220.  
Includes a few species that extend to southern China.  
See also Brühl, P., and King, G.
- King, G., Duthie, J. F., and Prain, D.**  
1901. A second century of new and rare Indian plants. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta 9: i-ii, 1-30. pl. 1-93.  
Includes descriptions and illustrations of a few species that extend to western China.
- Kinoshita, K.**  
1931. Über eine neue Aspergillus-Art, *Asp. itaconicus* nov. spec. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 45: 45-61. pl. 4. 1 f.  
In Japanese with summary in German, pp. 60-61.
- Kirchner, G.**  
1866. Notizen über neuere oder seltener, blühende Gehölze des Arboretum zu Muskau. Gartenflora 15: 50-52.  
Includes notes on a few species from eastern Asia.  
See also Petzold, E., and Kirchner, G.
- Kirchner, P.**  
1935. Die Familie der Cycadeen. Mitt. Deut. Dendrol. Ges. 47: 8-30. pl. 1-6.  
Includes *Cycas revoluta*, native of Japan.
- Kirchoff, A.**  
1895. Die Insel Formosa. Peterm. Mitteil. 41: 25-38.  
A description, including a section on the flora and fauna.
- Kirilow, I.** See Karelin, G., and Kirilow, I.
- Kirilow, P.**  
1849. Die Loniceren des Russischen Reiches geschichtlich und kritisch behandelt. 1-72.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Kirjassoff, A. B.**  
1920. Formosa the beautiful. Nat. Geogr. Mag. 37: 247-292. illustr.  
A general account with illustrations of some trees, especially *Cinnamomum camphora* and *Chamaecyparis formosensis*.
- Kirwan, C. de.**  
1891. Les forêts du Japon. Rev. Quest. Sci. 29: 542-584. 6 f.; 30: 60-80. 6 f.  
A general description, with illustrations of parts of various trees. For extracts see the next entry.  
1892. Les arbres japonais. Rev. Eaux For. 31: 97-104, 155-161.  
Consists of selections from the preceding entry.
- Kishida, M.**  
1917-18. [Brief notes on plants. I.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (225)-(228). 2 f. 1917; 1: (253)-(255). 1 f. 1918.  
No. 1 concerns *Panax schinseng* Nees var. *japonicum*; no. 2 concerns some orchids.  
1934a. *Viburnum japonicum* Sprengel var. *fruticosum* in Atami Prov. Idzu. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 50-51. f. 1.  
In Japanese.  
1934b. *Cymbidium lancifolium* Hooker in Manazuru-Zaki, Prov. Sagami, a new locality. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 118-119. 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- Kishida, M., and Matsuno, Masa.**  
1933-34. On *Stemona ovata* Nakai and few other species of *Stemona* in Japan I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 315-324. f. 1-11, (II) 381-389. f. 12-20, (III) 529-535. f. 21-28. 1933; (IV) 10: 296-299. f. 29-30. 1934.  
In Japanese; largely concerned with morphology and anatomy. Part II concerns *S. japonica* and *S. sessilifolia*; part III concerns *S. tuberosa*; part IV contains a Latin description of *S. ovata* Nakai, designated as "sp. nov." and a list of 22 species with distribution.
- Kishinami, Y.**  
1932. Über die alpinen Pflanzen der Tōrōhōkette im Nordkorea. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 257.  
A brief note.
- Kishitani, T.**  
1928a. Drei neue Arten von Leuchtbakterien. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 4: 69-72. f. 1-6.  
*Pseudomonas luminescens*, *P. photogena*, and *P. phosphorescens*.
- 1928b. L'étude de l'organe photogène du *Loligo edulis* Hoyle. (Notes préliminaires). Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 4: 609-612. f. 1-3.  
*Coccobacillus loligo* sp. nov.
- Kiss, A.** See Mandl, K., and Kiss, A.
- Kiss, A., and Kümmerle, J. B.**  
1926. Pteridophytes from East Siberia. (Keletszibériai Pteridophyták.) Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungar. 24: 87-92.  
In Hungarian; an enumeration of 35 species collected in the Amur and Ussuri regions, none described as new.
- Kisselev, I. A.**  
1931. [Bestand und Verteilung des Phytoplanktons im Amur-Liman.] Explor. Mers U. S. S. R. 14: 31-120. f. 1-34, 1-9. 1 text map.  
In Russian with a German summary.  
1934a. [The arctic and the mediterranean elements in the phytoplankton of the Amur delta, their origin and distribution.] Biull. Tikhook. Komit. 3: 41-43.  
A general description in Russian based on explorations in 1932.  
1934b. [Seasonal variations of the phytoplankton in the Patrocles bay in Japan Sea.] Biull. Tikhook. Komit. 3: 45-48.  
A description based on explorations in 1932.
- Kisselev, I. A., and Zvetkov, V. N.**  
1935. Zur Morphologie und Ökologie von *Peridinium* baicalense n. sp. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 53: 518-524. f. 1-14.
- Kita, G.**  
1913-14. Einige japanische Schimmelpilze. Centralbl. Bakt. 37: Abt. 2: 433-452. 22 f. 1913; (II) 41: 351-363. 1914.  
Considers various species of *Aspergillus*. Part II consists of Mitteilung: Über die *Aspergillus*-Arten aus "Katsuo-bushi" und Vergleichung von vier *Aspergillus* ochraceusartigen Pilzen.  
1914. *Syncephalastrum racemosum* F. Cohn. Mycol. Centralbl. 5: 126-128. f. 1-3.  
Detailed consideration, based on Formosan material.
- Kitagawa, M.**  
1933a. On the vegetation of Isl. Mang-tao, south Manchuria. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 103-120. f. 1-9.  
A description in Japanese with a list of species, and descriptions of *Calamagrostis arundinacea* var. *latifolia* var. nov., *Brachypodium manshuricum* sp. nov., *Phragmites hirsuta* sp. nov., *Erysimum aurantiacum* f. *flavum* nov. forma, and *Aster mangtaoensis* sp. nov.  
1933b. A new *Iris* from south Manchuria. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 246-250. f. 1, 2.  
*I. kobayashii* sp. nov. described in Japanese and Latin.  
1933-36. Contributio ad cognitionem florae Manchuricae. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 823-841. f. 1-11. 1933; (II) 48: 1-38. f. 1-7, (III) 91-115. f. 8-16, (IV) 610-620. f. 17-22, (V) 907-918. f. 23-26. 1934; (VI) 49: 222-233. f. 1-4. 1935; (VII) 50: 73-79. f. 1-5, (VIII) 135-142. f. 6-9, (IX) 194-200. f. 10-12. 1936.  
Critical notes on new and old species. The parts are abstracted in Japanese as follows: (I-II) 48: 68-78, (III) 159-162, (IV) 650-652, (V) 953-956. 1934. Part IV includes a key to the Manchurian species of *Patrinia* with *P. diandra* sp. nov. (VI) 49: 263-265. 1935; (VII) 50: 115-116, (VIII) 174, (IX) 236-237. 1936.  
1934. On *Synurus diabolicus* Kitamura. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 80-83. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese; contains a key to *Carduus*, *Alfredia*, and *Olgaea* with this species placed as a synonym of the last.  
1935a. *Gentiana yamatsutae* Kitagawa. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 9-10. pl. 5.  
Native of Japan.  
1935b. Revision of the species of *Echinops* growing in Japan, Korea and Manchuria. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 170-172.  
In Japanese; recognizes 6 species with a key.  
1935c. Plantae novae Jeholensis II. ii. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV: Pt. 2: 14-41. pl. 5-11. f. 6-9.  
Fifteen new species and varieties. For part I see Nakai, Takenoshin, and Kitagawa, Masao, 1934a; for part II, i, see Honda, Masaji, 1935b.

**Kitagawa, M. (continued).**

1935d. Polypodiaceae in *Manshuria australe* & Jehol. Rep. First. Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV: Pt. 2: 42-95. pl. 12. f. 10, 11.

A detailed enumeration of 63 species, some described as new.

1935e. *Grex Allii tenuissimi* in *Manshuria australe* & Jehol. Rep. First. Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV: Pt. 2: 96-98.

*Allium bidentatum* Fisch., *A. anisopodium* Ledeb., *A. anisopodium zimmermannianum*, reduced to varietal rank, and *A. elegantulum* sp. nov.

1935f. *Corispermum* in *Manshuria* & Korea. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV: Pt. 2: 99-105. pl. 13, 14. f. 12, 13.

An enumeration of 9 species with varieties, some described as new.

1935g. Species generis *Adenophorae* *Manshuricae* australes & Jeholenses. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV: Pt. 2: 106-115. f. 14.

An enumeration of 12 species with varieties, several described as new.

1935h. *Revisio specierum generis Echinopsidis* in Manchuria, Korea, nec non in Japonia sponte crescentium. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV: Pt. 2: 116-121. pl. 15. Six species recognized.

1935i. *Plantae novae Manshuricae* & Koreae. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV: Pt. 2: 122-126. f. 15-17.

Four new species of *Oxytropis*, *Bassia*, *Salsola*, and *Spodiopogon*.

1935j. [On the nomenclature of *Carex longirostrata*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 738-739.

In Japanese; includes a careful differentiation from *Carex tenuistachya* with a key.

1936a. *Disporum ovale* Ohwi. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 25-26. pl. 12.

Native of Korea.

1936b. *Lathyrus Vanioti* Léveillé. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 33-36. pl. 16.

Native of Korea.

1936c. *Saussurea peipingensis* Chen. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 77-80. pl. 36.

Native of northern China.

1936d. *Ostericum* and *Angelica* from Manchuria and Korea. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 229-246, (II) 307-322.

A revision in English with Japanese summary; includes many transfers.

1936e. [*Lepidium virginicum* Linnaeus and *L. apetalum* Willdenow.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 599.

Critical notes in Japanese.

1936f. *Ostericum* and *Angelica* from Manchuria and Korea. Rep. Inst. Sci. Res. Manchoukuo 1: 1-28, 1-10. pl. 1-3.

A systematic treatment in English and Latin with summarized translations in Chinese and Japanese. See Kitagawa, M., 1936d.

See also Nakai, Takenoshin, Honda, Masaji, Satake, Y., and Kitagawa, M.

**Kitajima.** See Kitashima.

**Kitamura, S.**

1931. *Cirsium novum orientali-asiaticum*. 1-23.

Descriptions of 24 new species, varieties, forms, and transfers of *Cirsium*, and a description of *Heteropappus koidzumianus* sp. nov.

1932a. [Japanese plants collected by C. P. Thunberg.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 190-197. 1 f.

A Japanese translation of Thunberg's Japanese diary, with a bibliography of his works on Japanese plants.

1932b. [Notes on Compositae. I.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 264-266.

Critical notes in Japanese on 7 species of *Tridax*, *Galinsoga*, *Gnaphalium*, *Soliva*, and *Aster* from Japan and Formosa.

1932-35. An enumeration of Compositae of Formosa. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 277-296. 1932; (II) 4: 149-157. 1935.

In English with Japanese résumé; based on the collections in the Kyoto Imperial University and the Herbarium of the government of Taiwan. It contains keys to the species of each genus.

1932-36. Compositae novae Japonicae. I. 1-29. 1931; (II) Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 56-60, (III) 145-155. 1932; (IV) 2: 37-51. (V) 118-129, (VI) 171-188. 1933; (VII) 3: 97-111, (VIII) 128-145. 1934; (IX) 4: 71-80. 1935; (X) 5: 27-36. 1936.

Descriptions of new species published in Latin only in the first part, in Latin and Japanese in the second part. Part I was published as a separate.

1933. [A memorial on Adrien Franchet.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 206-217. portr.

A biographical account in Japanese with emphasis on his contributions to Japanese botany.

1934a. Les cirses de l'Asie orientale; leur classification et leur distribution. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 1-14.

A critical treatment in Japanese with Latin descriptions of many new sections and subsections of *Cirsium*.

1934b. [On the scientific name of *Lactuca*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 116-118.

In Japanese.

1934c. [Aberration in *Ligularia sibirica* in Japan.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 169-171.

In Japanese with a Latin diagnosis of *L. kaialpina* sp. nov.

1934d. [Notes on Léveillé's Japanese and Korean species of *Aster*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 171-173.

In Japanese; consists of reductions of numerous species to synonymy.

1934e. [Ideas of botanists in regard to the prototype of the cultivated *Chrysanthemum*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 201-213. 1 f.

In Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *C. aphrodite* sp. nov. and the new varieties *C. indicum procumbens*, *C. japonense crassum*, and *C. japonense debile*.

1934f. Recognition of the genus *Syneilesis* Maxim. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 699-703.

A systematic treatment in Japanese with a Latin description of this genus of Compositae.

1935a. Les Saussurées du Japon; leur classification et leur distribution. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 1-14.

In Japanese; contains a key and notes on distribution.

1935b. [The taxonomy of Japanese *Chrysanthemum*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 35-38.

A synopsis in Japanese of *Chrysanthemum* with some nomenclatural changes.

1935c. Compositae *Junpeianae*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 101-105.

In Japanese with Latin descriptions of *Leontopodium junpeianum*, *Taraxacum junpeianum*, and *T. albo-marginatum*, spp. nov.

1935d. [*Hieracium hololeion*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 104-105.

A brief note in Japanese.

1935e. *Ixerides Japonicae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 49: 280-289.

A revision of *Ixeris* with the keys for the species and subspecies and with several transfers.

1935f. Miscellaneous notes on Compositae. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 165-170.

In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of new species and varieties.

1935g. [On the species of *Atractylodes* DC.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 176-178.

Critical notes in Japanese. *Atractylodes* = *Atractylis*.

1936a. Les armoises (*Artemisia*) du Japon; leur classification et leur distribution. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 83-100.

A systematic treatment in Japanese with Latin descriptions of new species and critical notes in French.

1936b. Sur quelques espèces de l'*Anaphalis*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 148-149.

Critical notes in Japanese.

1936c. Notes on some *adenophoras* of Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 204-210.

Notes in Japanese and Latin descriptions of various species, mostly new, with transfers.

1936d. On three species of Cucurbitaceae. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 210-211.

*Trichosanthes rostrata* sp. nov., *Melothria perpusilla* Cogn., and *Schizopepon bryoniaefolius* Maxim.



- 1936e. A new species of *Campanula* from Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 212-213.  
*C. hondoensis* sp. nov.
- 1936f. *Miricacalia* Kitamura, a new genus of the Compositae. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 213-215. 1 f.  
Contains *M. makineana* sp. nov.
- 1936g. Expositiones plantarum novarum orientali-asiaticarum. I. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 243-249. 1 f.  
Critical notes and new species in various genera.
- 1936h. [A new locality for the wild chrysanthemum in Japan.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 264-265.  
In Japanese; concerns three species.
- 1936i. Les Aster du Japon; leur classification et leur distribution. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 529-536, (II) 640-652, (III) 721-729.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of some new series.
- Kitashima, Kimizo.**
1916. [On the red-plague of "Sugi" seedlings.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (411)-(414). 3 f.  
In Japanese; concerns *Cercospora cryptomeriae* on *Cryptomeria japonica*.
1924. [On the morphology and systematic position of the reddish-yellow fungi appearing after the great fire of Tokyo City, 1923.] Journ. Soc. For. Tokyo 21: 285-291. 2 f.  
In Japanese. This serial has not been seen. See Jap. Journ. Bot. 2: (12).
1925. On the fungus luxuriantly grown on the bark of the trees injured by the great fire of Tokyo on September 1, 1923. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 16: 15-19.  
In English with Japanese résumé. The ascus stage belongs to *Anthostomella* (?).
1931. [Studies on the "Mizogusare-byo" of living "Hiba" (*Thujaopsis dolabrata* S. et Z.) caused by *Fomes robustus* Karst.] Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 31: 41-62. pl. 1-3.  
In Japanese with English résumé; largely concerns the culture of this fungus.
- 1933a. Researches on the red-plagues of sugi (*Cryptomeria japonica*) seedlings. (Second report.) Extr. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Meguro 2: 15-18.  
A continuation of Kawamura, Seichi, 1915a. The original, of which this is an abstract, has not been seen.
- 1933b. Studies on the canker-disease of sugi seedlings (*Cryptomeria japonica*). Extr. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Meguro 2: 19-21.  
Concerns *Valsa cryptomeriae*.
1936. Researches on the discolorations of logs of *Fagus crenata* Blume caused by *Endoconidiophora Bunae* n. sp. and on its preventive method. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 35: 1-34. pl. 1-12.  
In Japanese with extensive English résumé.
- Kitazima = Kitashima.**
- Kitchunov, N. I.**
1928. [Prominent exotic trees and remarkable specimens in the Arboretum of the Institute of Forestry of Leningrad.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 18: 227-246.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes descriptions of *Picea ajanensis*, *P. alcockiana*, *Larix leptolepis*, *Acer mandschurica*, and other eastern Asiatic species.
- Kittlitz, F. H. von.**
- 1844-45. Vier und zwanzig Vegetations-Ansichten von Küstenländern und Inseln des Stillen Oceans; aufgenommen in den Jahren 1827, 1828 und 1829 auf der Entdeckungsreise der Kaiserlich-Russischen Corvette Senjawan unter Captain Lütke. Text (quarto), 1-68, [index i-ii]; atlas (oblong folio), pl. 1-24. 1844-45; ed. 2, 1862 (not seen).  
Contains drawings of scenes in Kamchatka and the Bonin Islands. For English translation see Kittlitz, F. H. von, 1861. For data on the second edition see Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 333. See also Nakai, Takenoshin, 1936l.
1858. Denkwürdigkeiten einer Reise nach dem russischen Amerika, nach Mikronesien und durch Kamtschatka. 2 v. illustr. (1, i-xvi, 1-383; 2, [i-ii], 1-463).  
Includes a description of the vegetation of the areas along the coast of eastern Asia visited by this expedition.
1861. Twenty-four views of the vegetation of coasts and islands of the Pacific, with explanatory descriptions, taken during the exploring voyage of the Russian Corvette "Senjawan", under the command of Capt. Lütke, in the years 1827, 1828, & 1829. Translated from the German by B. Seemann. i-x, 1-68. pl. 1-24.  
Includes Kamchatka and the Bonin Islands. This is a translation of Kittlitz, F. H. von, 1844-45.
- Kjellman, F. R.**
1892. Om en ny Organisationstyp inom släktet *Laminaria*. Bih. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. 18: Afd. 3<sup>e</sup>: 1-17. 1 pl.  
Includes a description of *Laminaria gyrata* sp. nov. from Hokkaido.
1893. Om Fucoidessläktet *Myelophycus*. Bih. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. 18: Afd. 3<sup>e</sup>: 1-11. 1 pl.  
In Swedish; contains mention of some Japanese species of marine algae.
- 1897a. Japanska Arter af Släktet *Porphyra*. Bih. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. 23: Afd. 3<sup>a</sup>: 1-34. f. 1-7.  
Six new species described.
- 1897b. Marina Chlorophyceer från Japan. Bih. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. 23: Afd. 3<sup>a</sup>: 1-44. pl. 1-7.  
Includes copious notes and descriptions of various new and old species.
1900. Om floridé-släktet *Galaxaura* dess organografi och systematik. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. Nya Föld 33<sup>a</sup>: 1-109. pl. 1-20.  
In Swedish with Latin descriptions of species, including those from eastern Asia.
- Kjellman, F. R., and Petersen, J. V.**
1887. Om Japans Laminariaceer. In A. E. Nordenskiöld, Vega Expeditionens vitenskapliga. . . 4: 255-280. pl. 10, 11.  
A list with new species. The reprints bear the date 1885.
- Kjerner, M.**
1797. Dissertatio botanica de Melanthio. 1-10.  
A Thunbergian dissertation; includes various eastern Asiatic species. Republished in C. P. Thunberg, Diss. Akad. 2: 399-401. 1800 and posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 317-327.
- Klatt, F. W.**
- 1863-66. Revisio Iridearum. Linnaea 32: 689-784. 1863; 34: 537-739. 1865-1866.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
1866. Die Gattung "*Lysimachia*" L., monographisch bearbeitet. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Hamburg 4<sup>a</sup>: 1-45. pl. 1-24.  
Monographic, including the eastern Asiatic species. In Pritzel's Thesaurus the date is given as 1862, but the work itself is dated 1866.
1868. Enumeration of the Primulaceae, Pittosporae, and Irideae, collected during the years 1855-1857 in High Asia; by Messrs. de Schlagintweit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 6: 116-127, pl. 78.  
Includes collections in western Tibet.
- 1871-73. Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Primulaceen. Linnaea 37: 495-507.  
Contains critical notes on various Chinese and Japanese species.
1880. Die Compositae des Herbarium Schlagintweit aus Hochasien und südlichen indischen Gebieten. Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop. Carol. 41<sup>3</sup>: 345-419. pl. 36-88.  
Includes various new species from Tibet.
- Klautke, P.**
1922. Nutzpflanzen und Nutztiere Chinas. 1-160. illustr.  
A general discussion of economic plants and animals.
- Klebahn, H.**
1904. Die wirtswechselnden Rostpilze. Versuch einer Gesamtdarstellung ihrer biologischen Verhältnisse. i-xxxvii, 1-447. tab. 1-6.  
A monograph on the rust-fungi.
- Kleemann, A.**
1897. *Wistaria polystachya* C. Koch. (*Wistaria chinensis* D.C., *Glycine sinensis* Sims.) Gartenflora 46: 44-45. f. 4.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Klemenz, D.**
1891. [Die während der Exkursionen in den oberen Abakan in den Jahren 1883 und 1884 gesammelten Materialien.] Zapisk. Zap. Sibir. Otd. Russ. Geogr. Obshch. 11: —.  
Reviewed in Famintzin, Übersicht der Leistungen auf dem Gebiete der Botanik in Russland während des Jahres 1891: 168-170. 1893. This work has not been seen.



**Klemm, M.**

- 1934a. Beitrag zur Kenntnis von Pflanzenbau und Pflanzenschutz in der Burjato-Mongolei. *Angew. Bot.* **16**: 259-298. f. 1-11.

An ecological description with bibliography of 29 entries.

- 1934b. Boden, Klima und Vegetation der Burjato-Mongolei. In: Beiträge zur Systematik und Pflanzengeographie XI. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih.* **76**: 225-239. pl. 17, 18.

Includes general notes on the vegetation.

- 1934c. Verzeichnis der in der Burjato-Mongolei gesammelten Pflanzen. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **33**: 309-314.

A list of 92 species, none designated as new.

**Klenert, W.**

1907. *Vitis Henryana*. *Oesterr. Gart. Zeit.* **2**: 333-335.

A general description of this native of central China.

**Kleopov, G. D.**

1936. [Zur Systematik und Geographie der Caryophyllaceae der U.d.S.S.R.] *Journ. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine* **9**<sup>17</sup>: 91-126.

A critical revision in Ukrainian with Russian and German summaries, including some species from western Mongolia and the Altai Mts.

**Kleopov, G. D., and Grin, F. O.**

1933. [Über die Bedingungen des Wachstumsorts und die Geschichte von *Evonymus nana* M. B. im pontischen Gebiet.] *Bull. Jard. Bot. Kieff.* **16**: 103-115.

In Ukrainian with German résumé; includes data on distribution of *E. nana*, native of China and Mongolia.

**Klett, W.**

1924. Umfang und Inhalt der Familie der Loganiaceen. *Bot. Archiv Mez* **5**: 312-338.

Considers the genera and their relationships.

**Klinge, J. C.**

1898. *Dactylorchidis, Orchidis subgeneris, monographiae prodromus. I. Specierum subspecierumque synopsis et diagnoses.* *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **17**<sup>1</sup>: 145-201.

Includes *Orchis aristata*, native of eastern Asia.

1899. Zur geographischen Verbreitung und Entstehung der *Dactylorchis*-Arten. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **17**<sup>2</sup>: 149-250. 1 map.

**Klingen, I.**

- 1898-99. *Sredi patriarkhov zemledeliâ.* [Among the patriarchs of agriculture.]

This narrative of travels in China, India, and Japan has not been seen. It is listed in Alexeyev, B. P., 1935.

**Klinkowski, M.**

1931. Ein Beitrag zur Geographie der Luzerne. In: Beiträge zur Systematik und Pflanzengeographie VIII. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih.* **62**: 82-88. 2 maps.

Concerns *Medicago sativa*.

**Klinsmann, E. F.**

1864. Ueber einige von der preussischen Expedition nach Japan mitgebrachte Früchte. *Bot. Zeit.* **22**: 333-334.

General notes on 6 species.

**Klûshnikova, E.** See Kursanov, L., Tseshinskaiâ, N., and Klûshnikova, E.**Klobukova-Alisova, E. N.** See Komarov, V. L., and Klobukova-Alisova, E. N.; and Alisova, E. N.**Klovov, M., and Shostenko, N. A.** [Desiâtova-Shostenko, N. A.]

1936. [Espèces nouvelles du genre *Thymus* de la Sibérie occidentale.] *Journ. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine* **10**<sup>18</sup>: 159-160.

Includes *T. altaicus* from the Altai Mts.

**Kloos, W. A., Jr.**

- 1930-35. Aanwinsten van de Nederlandse flora in 1929. *Nederl. Kruidk. Arch.* **1930**: 182-190. 1930; (ditto for 1931) **1932**: 374-405. 1932; (ditto for 1933) **1934**: 110-145. 1934; (ditto for 1934) **1935**: 129-150. 1 f. 1935.

Includes descriptions of various species from eastern Asia.

**Klotzsch, J. F.**

1843. *Euphorbiaceae*. In *Meyen, Obs. Bot.* 412-421.

See *Meyen*, 1843a. Includes several species from Kwangtung.

1851. Studien über die natürliche Klasse *Bicornes* L. *Linnaea* **24**: 1-88.

Mentions a few Chinese and Japanese species of *Vaccinium*.

1855. *Begoniaceen-Gattungen und Arten*. *Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin Phys.* **1854**: 121-255. pl. 1-12.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-135. pl. 1-12. 1855.

1859. Die *Aristolochiaceae* des Berliner Herbariums. *Monatsb. Akad. Wiss. (Berlin)* **1859**: 571-626. pl. 1, 2.

Contains the Japanese species.

1860. Linné's natürliche Pflanzenklasse *Tricoccae* des Berliner Herbariums im Allgemeinen und die natürliche Ordnung *Euphorbiaceae* insbesondere. *Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin* **1859**: 1-108.

Includes many species of *Tithymalus* from the Altai Mts. and at least one from the Baikal region.

See also *Braun, A., Klotzsch, J. F., Koch, K., and Bouché, C.*

**Klotzsch, J. F., and Garcke, A.**

1862. Die botanischen Ergebnisse der Reise seiner königl. Hoheit des Prinzen Waldemar von Preussen in den Jahren 1845 und 1846 durch Dr. Werner Hoffmeister . . . auf Ceylon, dem Himalaya und an den Grenzen von Tibet gesammelte Pflanzen beschreiben von Dr. Fr. Klotzsch und Dr. Aug. Garcke. [i-iv], 1-164. pl. 1-100.

An enumeration of cryptogams and phanerogams including descriptions of many new species.

**Knebel, G.**

1935. Monographie der Algenreihe der Prasiolales, insbesondere von *Prasiola crispa*. *Hedwigia* **75**: 1-120. f. 1-32. maps 1-3.

Includes descriptions of *P. crispa* and *P. japonica*, natives of Japan.

**Knight, H.**

1877. *Paulownia imperialis*. *Garden* **11**: 47. 1 f.

A general note.

**Knight, J.**

1850. A synopsis of the coniferous plants grown in Great Britain, and sold by Knight and Perry, at the exotic nursery, King's Road, Chelsea. i-iv, 1-64.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Knight, T. A.**

1823. Observations on the flat peach of China. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* **5**: 271-273.

General notes.

1827. Upon the culture of the *Prunus pseudo-cerasus*, or Chinese cherry. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* **7**: 180-183.

General notes.

**Knoblauch, E.**

1894. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der *Gentianaceae*. *Bot. Centralbl.* **60**: 321-334, 353-363, 385-401.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1934. Neue und seltene *Oleaceen* aus dem tropischen Afrika, Neu-Guinea, China und Indo-China. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* **11**: 1027-1031.

Includes *Siphonosmanthus venosa*, transferred from *Osmanthus*.

**Knoll, F.**

1907. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der *Astilbe*-Arten Ostasiens. (Als vorläufige Mitteilung einer monographischen Bearbeitung der Gattung *Astilbe*.) *Bull. Herb. Boiss.* **II** **7**: 127-135. 1 f.

A revision including the eastern Asiatic species, two described as new.

1909. Studien zur Artabgrenzung in der Gattung *Astilbe*. *Sitzungsab. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. (Wien)* **118**: 45-88. pl. 1-4. f. 1-11.

**Knorrning, O. E.**

1924. [1. To the memory of Mrs. O. A. Fedtschenko (1845-1921). 2. Botanical collections and travels of O. A. Fedtschenko.] *Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe* **23**: 91-98.

In Russian with English résumé; an obituary note and a list, including data on her travels in Tien Shan.

1936. [Note sur les espèces du genre *Lagochilus* de la section Inermes.] *Sovetsk. Bot.* 1936<sup>6</sup>: 154-160. 1 text map.  
A comparative study in Russian of 6 species, including *L. hirtus* and *L. bungei* from the Altai-Sayan region, and *L. inebrians* and *L. subhispidus* from Tien Shan.  
See Fedtschenko, B. A., and Knorring, O. E.
- Knowles, G. B., and Westcott, F.**  
1837. *Rehmannia chinensis*. Fl. Cab. 1: 91-92. pl. 44.  
Native of northern China.
- Knuth, R.**  
1902-03. Über die geographische Verbreitung und die Anpassungserscheinungen der Gattung *Geranium* im Verhältnis zu ihrer systematischen Gliederung. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 32: 190-230.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species and their distribution; none described as new.
1906. Eine neue interessante *Androsace* (*A. Gustavi*) aus Ost-Tibet. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 3: 84.
1907. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der von Soulié gesammelten Primulaceen Szetschuans. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 38: 340-342.  
Includes *Primula engleri* and *P. operculata*, spp. nov., with an enumeration and notes on others.
1910. *Primula Bonatii* nov. spec. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 8: 398.  
Native of Yunnan.
1912. *Geraniaceae*. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 53 (IV. 129): 1-640. f. 1-80.  
Monographic. The descriptions of four new species are republished in the next entry.
1913. *Plantae chinenses Forrestianae*. Description of new species of *Geranium*. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* 8: 31-35.  
*G. kariense*, *G. forrestii*, *G. candicans*, and *G. strictipes*, all republished from the preceding entry.
1914. Ein Beitrag zur Systematik und geographischen Verbreitung der Oxalidaceen. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 50. Suppl.: 215-237. f. 1-5.  
A discussion and key to the genera but not to the species; includes those from eastern Asia.
1919. *Oxalidaceae americanae novae*. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 7: 289-318.  
Critical analysis of *Oxalidaceae*, including *O. taquetii* from Korea and *O. hupehensis* from China.
- 1923-30. *Geraniaceae novae*. II. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 19: 228-232. 1923; (III-IV) 28: 1-10. 1930.  
Includes several new species from China.
1924. *Dioscoreaceae*. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 87 (IV. 43): 1-387. f. 1-69.  
Monographic.
- 1925-34. *Dioscoreaceae novae*. I. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 21: 77-81. 1925; (VII) 36: 125-128. 1934.  
Includes descriptions of various new species from China.
1930. *Oxalidaceae*. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 95 (IV. 130): 1-481. f. 1-28.  
Monographic.
1936. *Geraniaceae novae*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 40: 216-220.  
Includes *Geranium fangii* from Szechwan.  
See also Diels, L., Ulbrich, E., Knuth, R., and Rehder, A.; and Pax, F., and Knuth, R.
- Knuth, R., and Diels, L.**  
1905. Eine neue bemerkenswerte *Primel* aus Central-China, *Primula Filchnerae*. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 36: Beibl. 82: 139-142. 1 f.  
A new species.
- Koba, K.**  
1935. [A bibliography of zoogeography, and phytogeography of Japan.] *Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan* 5. Suppl.: 1-52.  
Part I, pp. 1-28, concerns zoogeography. Part II, pp. 29-42, concerns phytogeography. Part III, pp. 43-52, concerns "glacial problems and others."
- Kobayashi, Y.**  
1933. Notes on *Lasiosphaera* Reich. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 9: 468-480. f. 1-3, (II) 546-556. f. 9-13.  
In Japanese with Latin descriptions; includes illustrations of mycelium and spores, distribution, etc.
1934. On *Lasiosphaera Fenzlii* Rehd. and *Calvatia maxima* Morg. of China and *Jehol. Journ. Jap. Bot.* 10: 716-718. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese with comments in English on these giant puff balls. The specific name is erroneously given in the title as "Fenzlii" but this is corrected to "Fenzlii" in the table of contents.
- Kobayashi, Y., and Watari, T.**  
1934-35. Microphotographs of lower plants. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 10: 174-181. f. 1-10, (II) 334-341. f. 11-22, (III) 392-402. f. 23-39, (IV) 607-615. f. 40-53, (V) 648-657. f. 54-66, (VI) 722-732. f. 67-79. 1934; (VII) 11: 428-439. f. 80-94. 1935.  
In Japanese; concerns algae.
- Kobiakova, J. A.**  
1930. *Liúfa, rastitel'naia gubka*. [Luffa, the vegetable sponge.] 1-79. 61 f.  
This work in Russian, containing descriptions of various species of *Luffa*, native of China and Japan, and notes on their cultivation and use, has not been seen. It is reviewed in *Sovetsk. Subtrop.* 2<sup>1-2</sup>: 173. 1930.
- Kobuski, C. E.**  
1926. A revision of the genus *Priva*. *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 13: 1-34. pl. 1-5.  
Includes the Asiatic species.
1930. A supplement to J. T. P. Byhouwer "An enumeration of the roses of Yunnan". *Journ. Arn. Arb.* 11: 228-231.  
Additional notes without descriptions of new species.
1932. Synopsis of the Chinese species of *Jasminum*. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* 13: 145-179.  
Contains a few transfers. Extensively reviewed in Japanese in *Act. Phytotax. Geobot.* 1: 205-209. 1932.
- 1935-37. Studies in Theaceae. I. *Eurya*. Subgen. *Ternstroemiopsis*. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* 16: 347-352. pl. 153. 1935; (II. *Cleyera*) 18: 118-129. pl. 201. 1937.  
Part I contains no eastern Asiatic species.
1936. A new *Jasminum* from Hainan. *Sunyatsenia* 3: 110-111. pl. 7.  
*J. rehderianum* sp. nov.
- See Rehder, A., and Kobuski, C. E.; and Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1928-32.
- Koch, C. = Koch, K.**
- Koch, F.**  
1924. Ueber die rezente und fossile Verbreitung der Koniferen im Lichte neuerer geologischer Theorien. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 34: 81-99. map. 1-4.  
Considers geographic distribution of eastern Asiatic genera.
1931. Die Entwicklung und Verbreitung der Kontinente und ihre höheren pflanzenlichen und tierischen Bewohner. 1-97. 22 maps.  
Includes a discussion of the spread of plants in Asia. Reviewed in *Biol. Abstr.* 7: no. 10150. 1933.
- Koch, K.**  
1853. Die Weissdorn und Mispel-Arten, (*Crataegus* und *Mespilus*) insbesondere die des königlichen botanischen Gartens in Berlin, und der königlichen Landesbaumschule bei Potsdam. *Verh. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. n. ser.* 1: 221-312.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1853-54. *Hortus dendrologicus*. Indices in usum botanicorum, hortulanorum atque saltuariorum et systematice et alphabetice compositi arborum, fruticum et suffruticum in Europa, in Asia boreali et media, in Himalayae montibus nec non in America boreali sponte nascentium et in Europa media sub divo forte colendarum, adjectis synonymis locisque natalibus. i-xvi, 1-354.  
The added title page in German is: Verzeichniss der Bäume, Sträucher und Halbsträucher, die in Europa, Nord- und Mittelasien, in Himalaya und in Nordamerika wild wachsen, und möglicher Weise in Mitteleuropa im Freien ausdauern; nach dem natürlichen Systeme und mit Angabe aller Synonyme, so wie des Vaterlandes, aufgezählt und mit einem alphabetischen Register versehen. Pp. 1-194 were issued in 1853, 195-354 in 1854. Reviewed and synonymy listed in *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1926: 211-214. 1926.

**Koch, K. (continued).**

- 1854a. Die strauchartigen Spiräen. *Gartenflora* 3: 391-414.  
Includes some species of *Spiraea* from eastern Asia.
- 1854b. Geschichtliches über die Verbreitung des Ginkgo-baumes. *Verh. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. n. ser.* 2: 8-15.  
General in nature.
- 1854c. Drei Blattpflanzen: *Boehmeria* (*Urtica*) *tenacissima*, *B. nivea* und *Girardinia armata*. *Verh. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. n. ser.* 2: 153-155.  
General notes.
1855. Ueber Rosskastanien und Pavien. *Verh. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. n. ser.* 3: 216-226.  
Critical notes on species of *Aesculus*, including several from China. For French translation see the next entry; for English edition see Koch, K., 1853a.
- 1857a. Monographie du genre *Aesculus*. *Belg. Hort.* 7: 309-319.  
A translation of the preceding entry; includes the known eastern Asiatic species.
- 1857b. Der rachenblüthige und frühzeitige Fleken-Aron, *Arisaema ringens* Schott (Sieboldii de Vr.) und *praecox* Hort. *Berl. Allg. Gartenz.* 1857: 85-87.  
A critical discussion of these Japanese species.
- 1857c. Die chinesischen oder indischen Azaleen. *Berl. Allg. Gartenz.* 1857: 153-159.  
General botanical and horticultural notes.
- 1857d. Einiges über Zapfenträger oder Koniferen, insbesondere über *Podocarpus koraiensis*. *Berl. Allg. Gartenz.* 1857: 225-229.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1857e. Ueber Lebensbäume (*Thuja* und *Biota*). *Berl. Allg. Gartenz.* 1857: 281-285, 305-308.  
General and horticultural notes; includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1858a. Monographie du genre *Easculus* [*Aesculus*]. *Ann. Hort. Bot.* 1: 120-122.  
A translation of Koch, K., 1855.
- 1858b. *Senecio Farfugium* C. Koch (*Farfugium grande* Lindl.). *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 1: 209-212.  
A general description of this native of China.
- 1859a. Ueber einige *Araliaceen*. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 2: 66-71, 74-79.  
Contains critical notes on some species from eastern Asia.
- 1859b. Die Chineser-Nelke (*Dianthus chinensis* und *Hedde-wigii*). *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 2: 313-316.  
A critical discussion.
- 1859c. Die *Commelinaceen*, nebst Beschreibung einiger neuen Arten. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 2: 325-327, 333-336, 338-342. 1 f.  
Contains critical notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1859d. Der chinesische und der rothe Hanf (*Cannabis chinensis* Del. und *sativa* L.  $\beta$ . *rubens*). *Wochenschr. Gärt. Pflanzk.* 2: 327-328.  
A general description with historical notes.
- 1859e. Die *Araliaceen* im Allgemeinen und Aufzählung der in den Gärten kultivirten Arten. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 2: 354-356, 363-367, 370-372.  
Includes critical notes on eastern Asiatic species. For additional data see the next entry.
- 1859f. *Aralia japonica* und *Sieboldii*. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 2: 407-408.  
General notes additional to the preceding.
1860. Notice sur le genre *Philadelphus*. *Belg. Hort.* 10: 323-331.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1861a. Die Kernobstgehölze oder die Arten des Geschlechtes *Pirus*. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 1861: 204-208.  
Includes notes on eastern Asiatic species of *Pyrus*. For French translation see Koch, K., 1864b.
- 1861b. Die japanische Quitte (*Cydonia japonica* Pers.). *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 4: 84-86.  
A general note.
- 1861c. J. G. Veitch's japanische Nadelhölzer oder Coniferen. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 4: 86-88.  
A republication of descriptions of various Coniferae.
- 1861d. Geschichte der *Biota pendula* Endl. (*Thuja filiformis* Lodd.). *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 4: 191-192.  
Native of Japan.
- 1862a. Die Mispel- und Dorn-Arten (*Mespilus* und *Crataegus*). *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 5: 361-365, 371-375, 379-383, 388-391, 396-400, 403-408.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1862b. Eine neue Lilie aus Japans. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 5: 368.  
A brief note on *Lilium auratum*.
- 1864a. *Pomaceae*, *Acerineae* et *Berberideae*. In Miquel, *Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat.* 1: 248-253.  
Includes notes and descriptions of a few new and old species from Japan.
- 1864b. Notice sur les espèces du genre *Pyrus*. *Belg. Hort.* 14: 214-224, 349-352.  
Includes notes on eastern Asiatic species. A translation of Koch, K., 1861a.
- 1864c. Die chinesische Zwerg-Orange. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 7: 388-389.  
A general note on the kumquat (*Citrus japonica*).
- 1865a. Des Geschlecht der Orangen (*Citrus*) und *Citrus chinensis* insbesondere. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 8: 1-6.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1865b. *Malus floribunda* und die neuesten v. Siebold'schen Apfelgehölze. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 8: 39.  
A general note.
- 1865c. *Lilium Szovitsianum* F. et M. und *fulgens* C. Morr. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 8: 99-100.  
*L. fulgens* from Japan.
- 1867a. Uebersicht der in der neuesten Zeit eingeführten Pflanzen. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 10: 81-83, 90-95, 101-104, 110-112, 116-119, 124-127.  
Includes some species from eastern Asia.
- 1867b. *Viburnum Awabuki* Hort. *Berol.* Ein noch nicht beschriebener Dekorationsstrauch. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 10: 108-109.  
Includes this Japanese species and *V. sempervirens* from China.
- 1869a. *Senecio grandifolia* Less. und *S. Farfugium* C. Koch. Zwei vorzügliche, aber nicht beachtete Blattpflanzen. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 12: 65-66.  
*S. farfugium* from Japan.
- 1869b. Der Kumquat (*Citrus japonica* Thunb.). *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 12: 124-125.  
A general note.
- 1869c. *Rosa Wichurae* C. Koch. Eine neue Rose aus Japan. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 12: 201-202.  
Includes several other species.
- 1869d. Die Hanf- oder Tschusan-Palme (*Chamaerops excelsa* Thunb.). *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 12: 263-264.  
A general note.
- 1869e. *Retinospora leptoclada*. Eine vielverkannte Cypresse. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 12: 284-285.  
A general note.
- 1869-73. *Dendrologie*; Bäume, Sträucher, und Halbsträucher, welche in Mittel- und Nord-Europa im Freien kultivirt werden. 2 v. (1, i-xviii, 1-735, 1869; 2<sup>1</sup>, 1-665, 1872; 2<sup>2</sup>, 1-424, 1873).  
Includes descriptions of many eastern Asiatic species, including some new species.
- 1870a. *Quisqualis sinensis* Lindl. Eine chinesische Liane des Warm- und Kalthauses. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 13: 9-11.  
General notes and descriptions of several species.
- 1870b. Das Geschlecht der Lilien. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 13: 235-238, 246-248, 253-256, 262-264, 266-370.  
Includes general data on various eastern Asiatic species.

1871. *Rhododendron* (*Azalea*) *molle* Bl. Ein neuer Zierstrauch des freien Landes. Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. **13**: 264.  
A general note on this native of China.
1872. *Azalea sinensis* Lodd. und *mollis* Bl. Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. **15**: 80.  
A general note.
1873. Die Cypressen der Alten und Neuen Welt. Eine monographische Skizze [sic!]. Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. **16**: 54-64, 109-114.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species of *Cupressus*.
1876. Über die Bambuseen aus China und Japan. Att. Congr. Internaz. Bot. Firenze **1874**: 45-51.  
A general discussion.  
See also Braun, A., Klotzsch, J. F., Koch, K., and Bouché, C.
- Koch, W. D. J.**  
1824. *Generum tribuumque plantarum Umbelliferarum nova dispositio*. Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop. Carol. **12**: 55-156. pl. 9-11.  
A critical arrangement of genera, and a list of species of *Umbelliferac.*, many genera with Asiatic species.
- Kochs, J.**  
1900. Über die Gattung *Thea* und den chinesischen Thee. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **27**: 577-635. pl. 8.  
Includes: I. Übersicht über die Arten; II. Anatomie der Gattung *Thea*; III. Allgemeines über Thee; and IV. Literaturverzeichnis.
- Kodama, S.**  
1911a. [Synonyms of *Trichomanes liukuense* Christ and *T. japonicum* F. S. var. *formosanum* Christ.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **25**: (33).  
Corrections in Matsumura, Jinzo, 1910.  
1911b. [A witches'-broom on a fern.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **25**: (130)-(131).  
A brief note in Japanese on *Taphrina cornu-cervi* occurring on *Polystichum aristatum* in Japan.  
1911c. [Is *Currania* Copel. a new genus?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **25**: (447).  
Critical notes in Japanese on this genus originally published in the Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. **4**: 112. 1909.  
1913a. [Polypodium *Okuboi*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: (301)-(302).  
A description in Japanese with synonymy.  
1913b. [Diplazium *Wheeleri*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: (302)-(303).  
A description in Japanese with synonymy.  
1915. On the Japanese *Polystichum aculeatum* and its allied species. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **29**: (322)-(334).  
A revision in Japanese.  
1917a. [A list of ferns collected in Yaku by Yoshiji Yoshii.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: (16)-(18).  
A list of 43 species with Latin and Japanese names from this island in Kagoshima-ken.  
1917b. [Concerning *Dryopteris*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **1**: (191)-(195). 1 f.  
A taxonomic consideration in Japanese of this genus.
- Köfaragó-Gyelnik, V.** See Gyelnik, V., 1935.
- Koehne, E.**  
1880-85. *Lythraceae monographice describuntur*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **1**: 142-178, 240-266, 305-335. 1880-81; **4**: 12-37, 386-431. 1883; **7**: 1-61. 1 map. 1885.  
Contains an index to Asiatic species (**4**: 427-429), a discussion of geographical distribution (**7**: 1-39), and an index of names (**7**: 44-60).  
1890a. Die Gattungen der Pomaceen. 1-33. 2 pl.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed and key republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **12**. Lit.: 15-17. 1891.  
1890b. *Lonicera Alberti* Regel, seit Jahren bekannt. Gartenflora **39**: 173, 179.  
Considered a synonym of *L. spinosa* Jacquem. of Tibet.  
1892. *Micromeles alnifolia* (S. et Z.) Koehne. Gartenflora **41**: 282-285. f. 61, 62.  
A general note on this Japanese species.  
1893. Deutsche Dendrologie. Kurze Beschreibung der in Deutschland im Freien aushaltenden Nadel- und Laubholzgewächse zur schnellen und sicheren Bestimmung der Gattungen, der Arten und einiger wichtigeren Abarten und Formen. i-xvi. 1-601. 166 f.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1896a. Ueber einige *Cornus*-Arten, besonders *C. macrophylla* Wall. und *C. corynostylis* n. sp. Gartenflora **45**: 236-239, 284-288. f. 51.  
*C. macrophylla* extends to China and Japan.  
1896b. *Philadelphus*. Gartenflora **45**: 450-451, 486-488, 506-508, 541-542, 561-563, 596-597, 618-619, 651-652.  
A synopsis of the 33 recognized species.  
1896c. Zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Buxus*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **5**: 46-48.  
Includes notes on several eastern Asiatic species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2. 1892-1898: 194-195. 1909.  
1896d. Zwei neue Gehölzarten und ein neuer Bastard. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **5**: 48-50.  
*Potentilla micrandra* sp. nov. from Japan. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2. 1892-1898: 196-197. 1909.  
1897. *Cornus brachypoda* C. A. Mey. Gartenflora **46**: 94-96.  
Includes comparative data on *C. brachypoda* and *C. macrophylla*, both occurring in China and Japan.  
1899. Vier neue Holzgewächse: (*Ribes* *Späthianum*, *Cornus* *Purpusi* und *C. Hessei*, *Viburnum* *Sargentii*). Gartenflora **48**: 338-341.  
*Viburnum sargentii* sp. nov. from northern China.  
1901. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der *Sorbus*-Arten. Gartenflora **50**: 406-412. f. 64.  
Includes *S. pekinensis* and *S. japonica*, spp. nov., and a full description of *S. matsumuriana* from Japan.  
1902a. *Micromeles alnifolia* (S. et Z.) Koehne. Gartenflora **51**: 3-4. f. 1.  
Native of Japan.  
1902b. *Prunus Pseudocerasus Watereri* und *P. serrulata* Hsukura. Gartenflora **51**: 2. pl. 1404.  
General notes on these Japanese cherries.  
1903a. *Buddleia Hemsleyana* n. sp. Gartenflora **52**: 169-171.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.  
1903b. Die Sektion *Microcarpum* der Gattung *Cornus*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **12**: 27-49.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1903c. *Lythraceae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **17** (IV. 216): 1-326. f. 1-59.  
Monographic. For additions see Koehne, E., 1907a.  
1904a. *Ligustrum* Sect. *Ibota*. In I. Urban and P. Graebner, Festschrift zur Feier des siebenzigsten Geburtstages des Herrn Professor Dr. Paul Ascherson. 182-208. f. 1-4.  
Contains a key, descriptions, and drawings of 12 species, besides varieties, these republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **1**: 8-11. 1905. Extracted under the same title in Koehne, E., 1904c.  
1904b. Drei kultivierte *Evonymus*. Gartenflora **53**: 29-34. f. 12, 13.  
General notes on three Japanese species, including *E. hians* sp. nov.  
1904c. *Ligustrum* Sect. *Ibota*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **13**: 68-76. f. 1-6.  
Extracts from Koehne, E., 1904a with a key and critical notes, including the eastern Asiatic species.  
1904d. Zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Philadelphus*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **13**: 76-86.  
Includes critical notes on the 44 recognized species.  
1905. *Ligustrum sectio nova Ibota speciebus quinque novis inclusis*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **1**: 8-11.  
Consists of republication of the original descriptions in Koehne, E., 1904a.  
1906a. Über *Forsythia*. Gartenflora **55**: 176-180, 198-207, 226-232. f. 21-28.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species, some described as new, these republished in Koehne, E., 1907b.  
1906b. Ueber neue oder interessante Holzgewächse. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **15**: 51-69. f. 1, 2.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species, some described as new. The descriptions of three new species of *Philadelphus* and *Sorbus* are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **6**: 335-339. 1909.



**Koehne, E. (continued).**

- 1907a. Lythraceae. Nachträge. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **41**: 74-110.  
Additions to Koehne, E., 1903c.
- 1907b. Neues von Forsythia. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **4**: 164-166.  
A republication of the descriptions of the varieties described in Koehne, E., 1906a.
- 1909a. Viburnum Hessei n. sp. Gartenflora **58**: 89-92. f. 5-7.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1909b. Seltene, kritische und neue Gehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. ed. 2, **1892-1898**: 45-51.  
Critical notes on various species of woody plants. These were first published without formal title in the first edition of this serial, no. **3**: 9-16. 1894.
- 1909c. Die in Deutschland eingeführten japanischen Zierkirschen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **18**: 161-179.  
A critical consideration of the varieties and forms of seven species of *Prunus*, Sect. *Pseudocerasus*.
- 1909d. *Prunus japonica*, glandulosa und humilis. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **18**: 179-181. f. 1-3.  
General critical notes.
- 1909e. Was ist *Cornus macrophylla*? Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **18**: 182-185. f. 1 f.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1909f. Ein neuer *Prunus* (*P. paracerasus*) aus Japan. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **7**: 133.
- 1910a. Neue oder noch wenig bekannte Holzgewächse (*Ulmus*, *Rubus*, *Rosa*, *Prunus*, *Robinia*, *Rhus*, *Evonymus*, *Syringa*, *Fraxinus*, *Lonicera*). Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **19**: 92-117. f. 1-10.  
Includes critical notes on various eastern Asiatic species. For partial republication see Koehne, E., 1910b and 1913e.
- 1910b. Zwei neue Rosen. aus Kurdistan und aus Ostasien. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 21-22.  
A republication of part of the preceding entry, including *Rosa sweginzowii* sp. nov. from Kansu. The illustration is published in Koehne, E., 1913e.
- 1910c. Zwei Varietäten von *Prunus japonica* Thunb. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 23.  
*P. japonica* var. *thunbergii* and var. *engleri*.
- 1910d. *Evonymus semiexserta* Koehne, nov. spec. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 54.  
Native of Japan.
- 1910e. Pruni subgeneris Padi species novae describuntur. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **9**: 33-37.  
Includes *P. padus pubescens* comb. nov. (*P. racemosa pubescens*) and *P. diversifolia* sp. nov. from Manchuria and Japan.
- 1910f. [Ueber die Lythraceen-Gattung *Orias* Dode.] Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **51**: 132.  
A brief note.
- 1910g. [Ueber *Prunus japonica* Thunb. und *Prunus glandulosa* Thunb.] Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **51**: (147)-(148).  
A general note.
- 1910h. [Ueber die Gruppe *Pseudocerasus* der Gattung *Prunus*.] Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **51**: (148).  
A general note, listing various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1910i. [Ueber *Cornus macrophylla* Wall.] Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **51**: (148)-(149).  
Includes data on *C. controversa* and *C. brachypoda* of eastern Asia.
- 1911a. Philadelphi species ac varietates novae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 126-127.  
Six new species, varieties, and forms.
- 1911b. *Maddenia* Hook. f. & Thoms. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **1**: 56-59.  
Includes a key to all species.
- 1911c. *Prunus* L. Subgen. *Padus*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **1**: 59-75.  
Includes "Dispositio Pruni subgen. Padi et clavis specierum chinensium" and "Specierum distributio systematica".
- 1911d. De Gliederung von *Prunus* Subgen. *Padus*. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **52**: 101-108.  
Mentions some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1911e. [Ueber die Lardizabalaceengattung *Decaisnea*.] Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **53**: (23)-(24).  
A brief note on *Decaisnea fargesii*.
- 1911f. [Unterschiede zwischen den drei sehr nahe verwandten *Sophora*-Arten: *S. Korolkowi*, *S. japonica* und *S. sinensis*.] Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **53**: (24).
- 1911-12. *Philadelphus* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **1**: 4-6, 145.
- 1912a. Eine neue Einteilung der Kirschen, *Prunus*, Subgen. *Cerasus*. 1-19.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. This is published in: Wissenschaftliche Beilage zum Jahresbericht des Falk-Realgymnasiums zu Berlin. Ostern, 1912.
- 1912b. Die geographische Verbreitung der Kirschen, *Prunus* Subgen. *Cerasus*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **21**: 168-183.  
Lists 120 species, with critical notes on some.
- 1912c. Genus *Sorbus* s. str., speciebus varietatibusque novis auctum I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 501-507, (II) 513-518.
- 1912d. *Prunus yedoensis* var. *nudiflora* nov. var. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**: 507.  
From Korea.
- 1912e. Neue chinesische Arten und Formen von *Prunus*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **11**: 264-267.
- 1912f. Neue japanische Arten und Formen von *Prunus* subgen. *Cerasus*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **11**: 267-274.  
Eleven new species and forms described.
- 1912g. *Prunus* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **1**: 196-282.  
Includes various keys, enumerations, and new arrangements, as well as many new species.
- 1913a. Die Gattung *Pygeum* Gaertn. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **51**: 177-224.  
The species are arranged geographically with full descriptions, including *P. henryi* from Yunnan. The provisional systematic arrangement with keys appears on pp. 213-219.
- 1913b. *Acanthopanax ricinifolius* Seemann. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **22**: 145-150. f. 1 f.  
A comprehensive treatment of this species and its varieties.
- 1913c. *Prunus salicina* Lindl. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **5**: 287-288.  
The oldest valid name for *P. triflora* Roxb.
- 1913d. Zwei neue chinesische *Prunus*-varietäten. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **11**: 525.
- 1913e. Abbildungen zu einigen von E. Koehne im Bande VIII (1910) des Repertorium beschriebenen neuen Arten und Formen von *Rosa*, *Prunus*, *Evonymus*, *Syringa* und *Lonicera*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **11**: 529-534. f. 1-7.  
Includes several species from eastern Asia, especially an illustration of *Rosa sweginzowii* from Kansu, all republished from Koehne, E., 1910a. The original description of *R. sweginzowii* was published in Koehne, E., 1910b.
- 1913f. Neue ostasiatische *Prunus*-Arten. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **12**: 134-135.  
*P. cavaleriei* from Kweichow and *P. densifolia*, spp. nov. from Korea, and *P. maackii diamantina* var. nov. from Korea.
- 1913g. *Sorbus* L. Subgen. *Aucuparia*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **1**: 457-483.  
Includes a key and an enumeration of the Chinese species.
- 1915a. Zur Kenntnis von *Prunus* Grex *Calycopadus* und Grex *Gymnopadus* Sect. *Laurocerasus*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **52**: 279-333.  
A revision, including many new species and varieties.
- 1915b. Neues zur Gattung *Pygeum*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **52**: 334-345.  
Descriptions of new species arranged geographically followed by a systematic enumeration of species with references; includes *P. wilsonii* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1917a. Die Kirschenarten Japans. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **26**: 1-65. f. 1-15.  
A critical consideration of 17 species of *Prunus* (*Typocerasus* and *Microcerasus*) and their numerous garden forms and varieties. For republication of nomenclatural changes, see Koehne, E., 1919.



- 1917b. Fünf Mischlinge von *Prunus cerasifera* Ehrh. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **26**: 66-71. *f. 16*.  
Includes references to some eastern Asiatic forms.
1919. Die Kirschenarten Japans, in Mitt. D. Dendrol. Ges. XVI (1917) pp. 1-65. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **15**: 435-436.  
A republication of certain new names proposed in Koehne, E., 1917a.
- Koehne, E., and Lingelsheim, A. (von).**  
1910. *Syringa Sweginzowii* Koehne et Lingelsheim nov. spec. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 9.  
It is described from a cultivated specimen in Russia, probably originally from eastern Asia.
- Köller.**  
1893. Les kakis du Japon. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **65**: 157-158.  
A translation of Marco, E., 1893.
- Körnicker, F.**  
1856a. Monographia scripta de Eriocaulaceis. 1-132. [index i-iii].  
Monographic. See also the next entry.  
1856b. Eriocaulacearum monographiae supplementum. Linnaea **27**: 561-692.  
A supplement to the preceding entry.  
1859-62. Monographiae Marantearum prodromus. Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou **11**: 299-362. *pl. 6-13*. 1859; (Pars altera) Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **35**<sup>1</sup>: 1-147. 1862.  
Contains a very few eastern Asiatic species in the second part, none in the first.  
1867. Notizen zur Gattung Deutzia Thbg. und Philadelphus L. Gartenflora **16**: 68-77.  
Includes notes and descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species.
- Körnicker, F., and Werner, H.**  
1885. Handbuch des Getreidebaues. 2 v. (1, i-x, 1-470. *pl. 1-10*; 2, 1-1009).  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species of cereals. Vol. 1 bears the sub-title: Die Arten und Varietäten des Getreides; vol. 2: Die Sorten und der Anbau des Getreides.
- Koetsu, H.**  
1876. Nihon seihin zuzetsu. [A monograph of the products of Japan.] 2 v. (1, lvs. 1-45. *illustr.*; 2, lvs. 1-25. *illustr.*)  
A catalogue in Japanese intended for 17 volumes, only two ever published. Volume 1 bears the subtitle: Asakusonori. [On *Porphyra tenera*]; vol. 2, Zasshu kaiso. [Miscellaneous marine algae.]
- Kofarago-Gyelnik, V.** See Gyelnik, V., 1935.
- Kogevnikov, A.**  
1935. [Flore des mauvaises herbes et des herbes adventices du Jardin botanique de Moscou.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **44**: 193-204.  
In Russian with French résumé; includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- Koidzumi, Eijiro.**  
1910. [Zotei] Wakan yakuko. [Studies on Japanese and Chinese medicines.] Revised ed., 1-510.  
In Japanese, with indexes of Japanese, Chinese, Latin, and English names, pagged separately.
- Koidzumi, Genichi.**  
1909. [A systematic study of the Rosaceae of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **23**: (295)-(308).  
In Japanese.  
1909-12. Notes on Japanese Rosaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **23**: 165-184. 1909; (II) Bot. Mag. Tokyo **25**: 74-76, (III) 183-188, (IV) 259-260. 1911; (V) **26**: 51-52. 1912.  
Includes descriptions of various new species and notes on numerous old ones.  
1910a. [A note on Cactaceae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **24**: (105)-(110).  
Notes in Japanese on cultivated species.  
1910b. Ligularia in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **24**: 261-266.  
A revision containing 7 species and 9 varieties with one new variety.  
1910c. [Some remarks on Carpesium.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **24**: (376)-(378).  
A list of Latin names and key in Japanese. For additions see Koidzumi, G., 1911c.
- 1910d. Plantae Sachalinenses Nakaharanae. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **27**<sup>13</sup>: 1-128. *pl. 1-3*.  
A systematic enumeration, including the new varieties, *Luzula campestris intermedia* and *Stellaria radians ovato-oblonga*, and *Cirsium mamiganum* sp. nov.  
1911a. Observations on the Aceraceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **25**: (42)-(61), (97)-(113).  
A review in Japanese; gives distribution, phylogeny, etc.  
1911b. On the scientific name of "Yamazakura". Bot. Mag. Tokyo **25**: (305)-(309).  
In Japanese; considered to be *Prunus pseudo-cerasus*.  
1911c. [Three new species of Carpesium.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **25**: (494).  
Three *nomen nudum* attributed to H. Lévillé. Additions to Koidzumi, G., 1910c.  
1911d. Revisio Aceracearum Japonicarum. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **32**<sup>1</sup>: 1-75. *pl. 1-33*.  
Includes keys and descriptions of all species and varieties.  
1912a. The Aceraceae of eastern continental Asia. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (21).  
In Japanese; a brief synopsis of the sections of *Acer*.  
1912b. [On the systematic position of *Adoxa moschatellina*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (47).  
A brief note in Japanese.  
1912c. [Additional note on the Latin name of a strain of "Yamazakura".] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (95)-(96).  
In Japanese. *Prunus jamasakura* Sieb. is considered erroneous, the correct name not given.  
1912d. [New classification of Coniferae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (116)-(119).  
A synopsis in Japanese and Latin.  
1912e. [Wild cherry trees in Oshima, Idzu.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (145)-(146).  
A brief note in Japanese.  
1912f. [Varieties of *Prunus donarium* Sieb.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (146)-(147).  
In Japanese; gives five Latin names, none considered new.  
1912g. *Lepidobalanus Asiae orientalis*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: 159-167.  
A revision containing 14 species including four new species and two new varieties in this subgenus of *Quercus*.  
1912h. Phytogeography of the volcanic island of Oshima, Prov. Izu, Japan [Tokyo-fu]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (169)-(177), 1 *f.* (213)-(223).  
In Japanese; includes an enumeration of species.  
1912-13. Morphology, systematics and phytogeography of Cupuliferae, DC. (Fagaceae, A. Br.). Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (377)-(399). *f. 1-9*. 1912; **27**: (7)-(23). *f. 10*, (93)-(108). *f. 11-19*, (151)-(158). *f. 20*, (194)-(209). 1913.  
A revision in Japanese, including many new names.  
1913a. *Spicilegium Salicum Japonensium novarum aut imperfecte cognitarum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: 87-97, (II) 264-267.  
An enumeration of 26 recognized species of *Salix*, including several new species and varieties, and transfers.  
1913b. *Spicilegium Betulacearum Japonicarum novarum vel minus cognitarum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: 143-149.  
Contains 10 species, including one new, besides numerous varieties and forms.  
1913c. *Urticaceae novae Japonicae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: 183-186.  
Contains descriptions of two new species of *Celtis* and three of *Ficus*.  
1913d. [New plants in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: (504)-(507), (562)-(564).  
The first part is a list of 32 species described in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **10**. (Oct. 1911-June 1912); the second contains notes and descriptions in Japanese of 9 new and old species.  
1913e. *Conspectus Rosacearum Japonicarum*. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **34**<sup>2</sup>: 1-312. *f. 1-12*.  
Includes keys and descriptions of all species, including many new ones.  
1914a. Phytogeographical survey of Mt. Kiso-Ontake [Nagano-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **28**: (5)-(21). *f. 1, 2*, (49)-(64). *f. 3-8*, (111)-(127).  
A list of plants with Japanese and Latin names.

**Koidzumi, Genichi** (*continued*).

- 1914b. *Plantae novae Japonicae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **28**: 148-152. (II) 171-173. (III) 283-287.  
Nineteen new species and varieties.
1915. [What is *Prunus serrulata* Lindl.?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **29**: (387)-(388).  
A critical note in Japanese.
- 1915-16. *Decades plantarum novarum vel minus cognitarum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **29**: 155-160. 309-315. 1915; **30**: 77-82, 325-333. 1916.
- 1916a. [Synaedrys (Lindl.) Koidz. sens. ampl.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **30**: (27)-(28).  
Critical notes in Japanese with transfers of four species from *Pasania*.
- 1916b. On the classification of *Castaneaceae*. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **30**: 92-103. (II) 185-215.  
A systematic enumeration with distribution of all known species.
- 1916c. [On *Prunus serrulata* Lindl.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **30**: (417).  
A brief botanical note in Japanese.
- 1917a. *Kuwa-zoku shokubutsu-ko*. [Monograph of the genus *Morus*.]  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1917b. [Wistaria of eastern Asia.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: (78)-(79).  
A key in Japanese.
- 1917c. [On the nomenclature of *Bupleurum nipponicum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: (79)-(80).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1917d. [On *Prunus pseudo-cerasus* and *P. serrulata* found in eastern Asia.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: (122)-(124).  
Notes and descriptions in English and Japanese with republication of information in Lindley, J., 1825i.
- 1917e. [On *Sieversia calthaefolia* D. Don found on Ishizuchi Mountain, Iyo, Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: (145)-(146).  
In Japanese.
- 1917f. [Malus of eastern Asia.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: (171)-(172).  
General notes in Japanese.
- 1917-36. *Contributions ad floram Asiae orientalis*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: 31-41, 128-143, 253-262. 1917; **32**: 53-63, 134-138, 249-259. 1918; **33**: 110-129, 217-223. 1919; **37**: 37-59. 1923; **38**: 87-113. 1924; **39**: 1-30, 299-318. 1925; **40**: 330-348. 1926; **43**: 382-407. 1929; **44**: 93-112. 1930; Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 11-33, 164-176. 1932; **3**: 146-162. 1934; **4**: 15-29, 81-91, 158-174. 1935; **5**: 37-50, 119-129. 1936.  
Consists of notes and descriptions of many new and old species. The parts in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **37** to **44** and Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1** to **4** were issued under the title: *Contributions ad cognitionem florum Asiae orientalis*.
1918. [On *Prunus Kiussiana*, Koidz. nom. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **32**: (54).  
In Japanese.
- 1919a. [Original descriptions of some remarkable rosaceous plants of eastern Asia.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **33**: (76)-(77).  
In Japanese with English descriptions of some species of *Prunus* and *Pyrus*, none new.
- 1919b. [On the existence of the alpine elements in the coniferous regions of Mt. Senjogatake.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **33**: (114)-(115).  
In Japanese; contains a list of Latin and Japanese names of plants.
- 1919c. Genetic and floristic phytogeography of the alpine flora of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **33**: (193)-(222).  
Ecological notes in Japanese with a list of Latin and Japanese names of plants.
- 1919d. [On "Ashitsuki-nori"] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **33**: (263)-(264).  
Notes on *Nostoc verrucosa* in Japanese.
- 1919e. [A new species of *Rutaceae* from Bonin Islands.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **33**: (265).  
In Japanese with a brief description of *Evodia nishimurae* Koidz. sp. nov. in Latin.
- 1923a. [On *Picea Maximowiczii* Rgl.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **37**: (140)-(142).  
In Japanese.

- 1923b. *Synopsis specierum generis Mori*. Bull. Sericult. Exp. Sta. Japan **2**: 1-45. pl. 1-11.  
A revision of the genus *Morus* with 24 recognized species.
1925. [Climatic changes in Japan since the Pleistocene epoch.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **39**: (34)-(35).  
A discussion in Japanese based on plant studies.
1926. P. F. von Siebold. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **40**: 149-153.  
A brief obituary in Japanese and a list of Siebold's published works.
- 1928a. Emendation of the scientific name of "Tsukushi-Podostemon". Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**: 1-2.  
A correction of *Lawiella doiana* Koidz. in Doi, Yoshio, 1926-29 to *L. japonica* Koidz., and a republication of the original description of this new genus.
- 1928b. [Distribution of *Corylopsis pauciflora*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**: (397)-(398).  
A note in Japanese.
- 1928c. *Plantae novae Amami-Ohsimensis nec non insularum adjacentium*. 1-19.  
Consists of descriptions of 18 new species. Reviewed in Japanese and species enumerated in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **43**: 421-422. 1929.
1929. A new *Podostemonaceae* found in the Province of Ohsumi, Kyusiu, Japan. In Doi, Y., Florula Satsumensis. . . . Appendix 48-52. f. 1.  
*Hydrobryum griffithii floribundum* var. nov. See also Doi, Yoshio, 1926-29.
1930. *Flora symbolae Orientali-Asiaticae*; sive contributions to the knowledge of the flora of eastern Asia. [I], 1-115.  
Contains numerous critical data regarding the synonymy of many species and descriptions of new species and varieties, mostly from Japan, but some from China.
- 1932a. The early history of European botanical observations on the flora of Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 1-10.  
In Japanese; contains a bibliography of works from 1589-1750.
- 1932b. *Prunus yedoensis* Matsum. is a native of Quelpaert. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 177-179. 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1932c. *Mucuna sempervirens* Hemsl. in Kiu Shiu. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 180-182. f. 1, 2.  
A record in Japanese of its occurrence.
- 1932d. The Tokara channel as the floristic demarcation line. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 182-185.  
A phytogeographical sketch in Japanese and English.
- 1932e. [On *Amentotaxaceae*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 185.  
In Japanese. This family, originally described in Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. **3**: 110, is considered to be a subfamily under *Taxaceae*.
- 1932f. *Plantae Japonicae rarissimae vel dubiae*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 225-233. f. 1-10.  
Critical notes in Japanese on 9 species from Japan.
- 1932g. [On the geographical distribution of *Cycadophyta*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 263-264.  
A discussion in Japanese with Latin names. Reviewed in Biol. Abstr. **8**: no. 1755. 1934.
- 1933a. The classification synopsis of the *Mastigophyta*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **2**: 1-13.  
In Japanese; includes the genera but not the species of these lower organisms, mostly algae.
- 1933b. [On *Crataegosorbus* and *Sorbus*, native of Japan.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **2**: 52.  
In Japanese; contains some transfers of species from the former genus to the latter.
- 1933c. [Tilia Miqueliana Maxim.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **2**: 57.  
A brief critical note in Japanese.
- 1933d. [Loropetalum R. Br.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **2**: 59.  
A brief critical note in Japanese concerning this genus.
- 1933e. [A new species of *Euphrasia*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **2**: 59-60.  
*E. microphylla* sp. nov. from Iyo province, described in Latin with Japanese discussion.
- 1933f. [The problem of Japanese plant zones.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **2**: 137-138.  
A discussion in Japanese.

- 1933g. [*Prunus Shirataki* and *P. Nikaii*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 139-140.  
In Japanese; a brief critical note on their identity.
- 1933h. [Additional notes on the phyto-geographical boundary between Japan, Formosa, and the Liuchiu Islands.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 206.  
A brief discussion in Japanese.
- 1933i. [A discussion of the taxonomy and distribution of *Damnacanthus*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 224-226.  
A report in Japanese of a paper presented by Koidzumi to the Phytogeographical Society, containing a synopsis of this genus with descriptions of several new species. There is no exact title.
- 1933j. New *Cerasi* from Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 288-291.  
*Prunus hiberniflora*, *P. shirataki*, and *P. fukudana* and critical notes in Japanese on other species, with nomenclatural changes.
- 1933k. [C. P. Thunberg, notes on his work on Japanese plants.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 291-305. *portr.*  
In Japanese; contains notes on his publications and the species included, and notes on his herbarium.
- 1934a. [Two new species of *Pyrus*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 39-40.  
*P. kunoriana* and *P. arakiana*, spp. nov. from Japan, described in Latin with notes in Japanese.
- 1934b. [Species of Japanese *Fraxinus*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 40-42.  
Critical notes in Japanese with Latin descriptions of *F. excelsissima* and *F. tenoderaecarpa*, spp. nov., and of *F. nakatana*, a new name for *F. japonica* Nakai. For comments see Nakai, Takenoshin, 1936h.
- 1934c. [Concerning the genus *Heloniopsis* (Shôjôbakama).] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 42-43.  
Critical notes in Japanese concerning this and *Luzula* and *Sugerkia*.
- 1934d. [Review of R. C. Ching's *Sinopteris*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 49-51. *1 f.*  
A review in Japanese of part VIII of Ching, R. C., 1930-33, with a Latin diagnosis of *Sinopteridaceae*, a new fern family proposed by Koidzumi.
- 1934e. A synopsis of the genus *Malus*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 179-196.  
Contains a few nomenclatural changes.
- 1934f. [New species of *Hypericum*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 213-216.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of several new species collected in the province Tanba, Tango (Tagima).
- 1934-36. *Bambusaceae novae japonicae*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 15-27, (II) 68-70, 1934; (III) 5: 198-203, 1936.  
Descriptions of many new species of *Arundinaria*, *Pleioblastus*, *Sasamorpha*, *Sasaella*, *Sasa*, and *Leleba*.
- 1935a. [A new species of *Salix*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 40.  
A Latin description of *S. pseudoyoshinoi* sp. nov. from Japan with title and brief introduction in Japanese.
- 1935b. [A new species of *Hypericum*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 41.  
*H. hutchuense* sp. nov. described in Latin with introduction in Japanese.
- 1935c. [A nomenclatural change.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 48.  
A brief note in Japanese proposing *Petrophiloides strobilacea* (S. & Z.) Koidz. nom. nov. for *Platycarya strobilacea* Sieb. & Zucc.
- 1935d. *Rhamnus liukuensis* (Wilson) Koidz. nom. nov. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 117-118.  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1935e. *Comanthosphace tosaense* Makino, sp. nov. ex ore ipsius. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 118.  
A note in Japanese with Latin description.
- 1935f. [*Prunus Tobagenzoana* Koidz. nom. nov.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 119-120.  
A note in Japanese with a Latin description of this new name for *P. fukudana* var. *pendula* Koidz.
- 1935g. [*Mukdenia* Koidz. nov. nom. gen.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 120-121.

- A new name for *Aceriphyllum* Engl., with the new name *Mukdenia rossii* proposed for *Saxifraga rossii* Oliv. = *Aceriphyllum rossii* (Oliv.) Engl.
- 1935h. [Indigenous plant families of China.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 175-176.  
A note in Japanese on *Rhoipteleaceae* with mention of other indigenous families.
- 1935i. Japanese species of *Selaginella*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 220-230.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *S. utchinsensis* sp. nov.
- 1936a. [Old Chinese manuscripts on the Ginkgo.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 263-264.  
A discussion in Japanese.
- 1936b. [The taxonomic position of the *Bretschneideraceae*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 275.  
Brief notes in Japanese on this family and *Damnacanthus esquiroli* and *Morus latifolia*.
- 1936c. A historical sketch of herbal and botanical investigations on the flora of Nippon. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 1-26. *1 portr.*  
In Japanese with a portrait of Maximowicz and a chronological bibliography beginning with Linnaeus' *Species Plantarum*, 1753.
- 1936d. [Species of *Phellodendron* in the Far East.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 58-59.  
A synopsis and key in Japanese.
- 1936e. [On the scientific name of the fern commonly called *kiyosumihime warabi*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 60-61.  
Notes in Japanese on *Dryopteris matsumurai*, syn. *D. subtripinnata*.
- 1936f. [*Aspidium* and *Pleocnemia*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 142-143.  
Contains *Lenda* gen. nov. with two transfers.
- 1936g. On the systematic position of the genus *Dichotomanthus*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 144.  
In Japanese and English.
- 1936h. [*Sasamorpha nakashimana*, *Arundinaria horiyoshitakana*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 164-165.  
New species from Japan.  
See also Matsumura, Jinzo and Koidzumi, Genichi.
- Koidzumi, Hideo.**
- 1924a. [On *Rhus rishiriensis*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: (149)-(150).  
Notes in Japanese concerning its distribution.
- 1924b. [On the distribution of *Arabis Tanakana* Mak.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: (150)-(151).  
In Japanese; concerns alpine distribution in Japan.
- 1924c. [On *Alchemilla vulgaris* L.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: (151)-(152).  
Notes in Japanese on its distribution in Japan.
- 1933-34. *Taraxacum* studies in Japan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 491-500, 1933; (II) 10: 29-36, (III) 69-77 f. 1-4, (IV) 136-149 f. 5-8, (V) 304-318, 1934.  
In Japanese; part I consists of a bibliography of 55 entries.
- 1933-36a. *Taraxacum novum Japonicum* I. (Species insignis). Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 349-364, 1933; (II) 11: 462-463, (III) 560-567, 1935; (IV) 12: 618-634, (V) 712-720, (VI) 816-822, 1936.  
Latin descriptions of various species and varieties, mostly new.
- 1933-36b. *Taraxacum novum Orientali-Asiaticum*. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 89-124, 1933; (II) 48: 587-598, (III) 667-684, 1934; (IV) 50: 86-93, (V) 142-147, 1936.  
Descriptions of new species and varieties. The parts are abstracted in Japanese as follows: (I) 47: 643-647; (II and III) 48: 750-758; (IV and V) 50: 175-178, 1936.
- Koketsu, R.**
1933. [Collecting *Cordyceps nutans*.] Honzo 11: 15-26.  
An account in Japanese of the author's collection, with descriptive notes.
1934. [Concerning *Aloe* and *Agave*.] Honzo 20: 1-8.  
A general systematic discussion in Japanese.

**Kokubo, Seiji.**

1932. Quantitative studies on microplankton in Aomori Bay during 1929-1930. *Rec. Oceanogr. Works Jap.* **4**: 171-244. For continuation see next entry.

**Kokubo, Seiji, and Tamura, Tadashi.**

1934. On the seasonal and vertical distribution of the plankton of Aomori Bay. *Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ. IV.* **8**: 297-333. *f. 1-31*.

A continuation of the preceding entry.

**Kolb, M.**

1866. Philippe François de Sieboldt [sic!]. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1866**: 448-449, 464-466.

Biographical, giving some data regarding Siebold's work in Japan.

1867. *Camellia euryoides*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1867**: 86. Introduced from China.

1876. *Quisqualis sinensis* Lindl. *Gartenflora* **25**: 98-99. *pl. 862*.

Native of southeastern China.

**Kolesnikov, B. N.**

1936. [A short preliminary report on the Sikhota-Alin entomologic-botanical expedition of the Far Eastern Branch of the Academy of Sciences in 1935.] *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* **17**: 98-105. *1 text map*.

In Russian; includes data on the zonal distribution of the vegetation in Ussuri.

**Kolesnikov, B. P.**

1935a. On the shrubby kind of the shrubby yew (*Taxus cuspidata* S. et Z.). *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* **13**: 31-47. *f. 1-4*.

A critical treatment in Russian, with English résumé, including the transfer of *T. baccata* var. *microcarpa* to a variety of *T. cuspidata*.

1935b. [Some interesting floristic findings in conjunction with the history of vegetative covering in the basin of river Gorin.] *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* **14**: 137-144. *1 text map*.

In Russian with an English résumé; notes on various species first discovered in that basin, a left tributary of the Amur River.

1936. [Les lacs de montagne du Sikhote' Alin.] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **68**: 666-676. *f. 1-4*.

In Russian; includes notes on this vegetation in Ussuri.

**Komai, T., Akatsuka, K., and Ikari, J.**

1927. The Seto marine biological laboratory of the Kyoto imperial university. Its equipment and activities, with remarks on the fauna and flora of the environs. *Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Univ. Ser. B.* **3**: 281-306. *pl. 12. f. 1-8*.

Includes various lists of marine algae.

**Komai, T., and Ikari, J.**

1929. The Seto marine biological laboratory. Its equipment and activities, with remarks on the fauna and flora of the environs. *Rec. Oceanogr. Works Japan* **1**: 113-129. *pl. 27-36*.

Contains notes on the plankton and a list of littoral algae.

**Komarov, V. L.**

1896a. [Conditions of the future colonization of the Amur region.] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **32**: 457-509.

In Russian; includes data on the distribution of the meadow and forest vegetation and cultivated plants of the region.

1896b. [Results of the exploration of Manchuria.] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **32**: 532-535.

An excerpt of a letter in Russian, without exact title, including a brief sketch of the vegetation and notes on various species observed.

1896c. [Materials for the study of the flora of the highland of Turkestan. Basin of Zerafshan.] *Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.* **26**. Bot.: 30-162.

In Russian; includes detailed data on eastern Asiatic distribution with citations of literature.

1897. [Die Botanisch-Geographischen Gebiete im Bassin des Flusses Amur.] *Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.* **28**. Compt. Rend.: 35-46.

A phytogeographical discussion in Russian with German résumé, pp. 54-55.

1898a. [Die südliche Grenze des Gebietes der Mandchurischen Flora.] *Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.* **29**. Compt. Rend.: 32-41.

A phytogeographical discussion in Russian with German résumé, pp. 83-84.

1898b. [The Manchurian expedition of 1896.] *Izv. Russ. Geogr. Obshch.* **34**: 117-184.

A report in Russian of the expedition, with notes on the flora.

1899. [Pucciniostele Tranzschel et Komarov, eine neue Uredineen-Gattung.] *Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.* **30**. Compt. Rend.: 135-139.

Notes in Russian with Latin description of the genus and a résumé in German, pp. 143-144; contains *P. clarkiana* comb. nov. (*Xenodochus clarkianus* Barclay), occurring on *Astilbe chinensis* in Manchuria, China, and Chosen.

1900a. Ueber Pucciniostele Clarkiana (Barcl.). *Tranz. et Kom. Hedwigia Beibl.* **39**: 121-123.

Occurs in the Amur region.

1900b. Diagnosen neuer Arten und Formen sowie Kritische Bemerkungen zu bekannten Arten, welche in Jaczewski, Komarov, Tranzschel, "Fungi, Rossiae exsiccati" Fasc. vi und vii (1899) herausgegeben worden sind. *Hedwigia Beibl.* **39**: 123-129.

Critical notes on various species, some from eastern Asia.

1901a. Species novae florum Asiae orientalis (Manshuriae et Koreae borealis). *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **18**: 417-449.

Fifty new species described.

1901b. [Typha orientalis Presl and Caldesia parnassifolia Parl. and their geographical distribution.] *Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.* **32**. Compt. Rend.: 269-274.

In Russian; includes the eastern Asiatic forms; abstracted in German, p. 280.

1901c. [Varieties of Sagittaria and wild forms of common raspberries (Rubus).] *Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.* **32**. Compt. Rend.: 319-323.

A critical discussion in Russian with German résumé, including some species from eastern Siberia.

1901-07. Flora Manshuriae. I. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **20**: 1-559. 1901; (II) **22**: i-iii, 1-787. *pl. 1-17*. 1903-04; (III) **25**: 1-853. *pl. 1-16*. 1907.

A critical flora, the text in Russian. Republished without change of pagination. The descriptions of new species in vol. 3<sup>2</sup> are republished in Komarov, V. L., 1908c. Pp. 1-452 in vol. 22 were published in 1903, pp. 453-787 in 1904. See also the next entry, and Miura, Michiya, 1925-28.

1902. [Coniferae of Manchuria.] *Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb.* **32**. Compt. Rend.: 230-241.

An extract in Russian from the preceding entry; abstracted in German, p. 275.

1904. Man'chzhuria. [Manchuria.] 1-40.

This work in Russian, including a description of the vegetation, and listed in Anonymous, 1935c, has not been seen.

1905. [A journey to the Tunkinsk region and to Kosogol Lake in 1902.] *Izv. Russ. Geogr. Obshch.* **41**: 23-154. *pl. 1-3. f. 1-18. 1 map*.

A chronological description in Russian of the author's exploration of this Mongolian region, with descriptions of various plants.

1908a. Prolegomena ad floras Chinae nec non Mongoliae. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **29**<sup>1</sup>: 1-176. *pl. 1-4. maps 1, 2*.

In Russian with Latin descriptions; includes: Revisio critica specierum generis *Clematoclethrae* Max., pp. 83-97; Revisio critica specierum generis *Codonopsis* Wall., pp. 98-124; Revisio critica specierum generis *Epimedium* L., pp. 125-151; and *De Nitraria* genere, pp. 151-176. For republication of the original descriptions, see Komarov, V. L., 1910c. For continuation see the next entry.

1908b. Prolegomena ad floras Chinae et Mongoliae. II. Generis Caraganae monographia. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **29**<sup>2</sup>: 177-388. *pl. 5-20. 1 f.*

A continuation of the preceding entry; recognizes 56 species.

1908c. Neue Arten aus: Komarov, Flora Manshuriae II. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **5**: 272-279.

A republication of the new species from vol. 3<sup>2</sup> of Komarov, V. L., 1901-07.



- 1908-09. [Botanical section of Kamtschatka expedition of F. P. Riabushinsky.] *Otch. Russ. Geogr. Obsheh.* **1908**: 26-33. 1908; **1909**: 32-46. 1909.  
A report in Russian on the expedition, with some notes on the vegetation.
1909. *Species novae Chinenses*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **7**: 145-146.  
*Aconitum vilmorinianum* sp. nov. from central China and *Potentilla fruticosa vilmoriniana* var. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1910a. Collection botanique faite par M. Th. Derbeck en 1909 sur le littoral de la manche de Tartarie. *Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb.* **10**: 101-120. *f. 1-5*.  
In Russian with French summary; includes 148 species mostly from Okhotsk, a few from Sakhalin.
- 1910b. Les Hydrocharidées de la province de Sud-Oussouri. *Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb.* **10**: 121-123. *f. 6*.  
*Ottelia alismoides*.
- 1910c. Nova ex: Prolegomena ad Flores Chinae nec non Mongoliae. Fasc. I. 1908. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **8**: 416-421.  
A republication of the original descriptions in Komarov, V. L., 1908a.
- 1910d. [Two years on Kamchatka.] *Zemlevédénie* **17**<sup>4</sup>: 89-92.  
A preliminary report in Russian on the explorations in Kamchatka, including a brief sketch of the vegetation. For an amplification see Komarov, V. L., 1911b.
- 1911a. [Brief report on the work of the botanical section of Kamchatka expedition of F. P. Riabouckinsky in 1909.] *Otch. Russk. Geogr. Obsheh.* **1909**: 32-46.  
In Russian; an account of the expedition with notes on the vegetation.
- 1911b. [Two years on Kamtschatka.] *Zemlevédénie* **18**<sup>1</sup>: 144-188. *17 f.*  
A general account in Russian with notes on the vegetation.
- 1911-14. *Ex herbario Horti Botanici Petropolitani: Novitates Asiae orientalis*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **9**: 391-394. 1911; **13**: 84-87, 161-169, 225-237. 1914.  
Miscellaneous new species from Kamchatka and China.
1913. [South Ussuri region (Hankaisk expedition).] *Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest.* **1913**: 137-155.  
This work in Russian, listed in Komarov, V. L., 1922, p. 92, has not been seen.
1915. *Sbor, sushka i razvedenie lekarstvennykh rastenii v Rossii*. *Spravochnik*. [Gathering, drying and cultivating of medicinal plants in Russia. A guide-book.] 1-88. *pl. 1-55*. 1915; ed. 2, 1-128. *pl. 1-66*. 1916; ed. 3, 1-136. *col. pl. 1-48. pl. 44-78*. 1917.  
This work in Russian, said to contain eastern Asiatic species and listed in Anonymous, 1936b, no. 90, has not been seen.
1916. *Adnotationes ad floram provinciae Austro-Ussuriensis*. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand* **16**: 145-180.  
In Russian with Latin descriptions; contains 66 species including 27 new.
1917. [Types of the vegetation of the South Ussuri region.] *Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl.* **1913**: 1-216 (?).  
This ecological description in Russian has not been seen. For supplement see Bulavkina, A. A., 1917. A condensed version was apparently published in *Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest.* **1913**: 137-155. *11 pl. 1 map*. 1914 (not seen).
- 1920-28. [Les itinéraires botaniques des principales expéditions russes en Asie Centrale. Livre premier. Itinéraires de N. M. Przevalski.] *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **34**: 1-192. 1920; (ditto-Livre second. Itinéraires de G. N. Potanine—1876-1899.) **34**: 197-404. *1 fold. map*. 1928.  
In Russian with additional introductions in French; includes accounts of journeys in western China and Mongolia, with index of geographical names and plants mentioned by Przevalski and Potanin in Russian, Mongolian, Chinese, and Tibetan languages.
- 1921a. *Plantae novae Chinenses*. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* **2**: 5-8.  
Includes *Paeonia beresowskii* and *P. potanini*, spp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1921b. *Plantae novae Sibiricae*. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Petrop.* **2**: 129-136.  
Descriptions of 8 new species and subspecies.
1922. [Short outline of the vegetation of Siberia.] *Mater. Izuch. Estestv. Proizv. Sil Ross.* 1-97, [1]. *1 fold. map*.  
A description in Russian with a list of literature, pp. 90-97.
1923. *Plantae Austro-Ussurienses* (Lacus Chanka-Wladiwostok-Sinus Sti Vladimiri). *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **39**: 1-128.  
In Russian with German summary; an enumeration of 1412 species.
- 1923-24. *De Gymnospermis nonnullis Asiaticis*. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* **4**: 177-181. 1923; (II) **5**: 25-32. 1924.  
Part I contains *Picea crassifolia* sp. nov. from the Gobi region and *Microbiota* gen. nov. with *M. decussata* sp. nov. from near Vladivostok. The description of the latter two were republished in *Priroda* **13**<sup>1-6</sup>: 106. 1924 (not seen). For excerpt see Komarov, V. L., 1924e. Part II contains Chinese species of *Juniperus*, including *J. kansuensis* sp. nov.
- 1924a. [Vegetation of Siberia.] 1-32.  
Notes in Russian on various economic species. This paper is reprinted from "Natural productive powers of Russia", published by the Academy of Sciences, Leningrad (not seen).
- 1924b. *De Gymnospermis nonnullis Asiaticis II. Juniperi (Sabinae) species monospermae Asiaticae*. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* **5**: 25-32.  
In Russian with Latin descriptions; includes a number of eastern Asiatic species.
- 1924c. *Plantae duae Americano-Sibiricae*. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* **5**: 39-40.  
In Russian and Latin; includes *Adlumia fungosa* from the Amur region.
- 1924d. *Poa generis species in Kamtschatka peninsula crescentes*. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* **5**: 145-150.  
Contains 21 species, including 7 new.
- 1924e. [A new genus of Gymnospermae—Microbiota.] *Bull. S. Ussuri Branch Russ. Geogr. Soc.* **6**: 120-123. *1 f.*  
An excerpt from Komarov, V. L., 1923-24, describing this genus and *M. decussata* sp. nov., native of South Ussuri region.
- 1926a. Botany. In the Pacific Russian scientific investigations. [Published by the Academy of Sciences of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. 121-136. *1 portr.*  
A historical account of Russian botanical exploration, with a bibliography. Published also in Russian under the same title in *Tikhii Okean. Russkie nauchnye issledovaniia*, 111-124. 1926.
- 1926b. *Rzhavchinniki (Uredinales) Dal'nego Vostoka*. [Rust fungi (Uredinales) of Far East.] 1-48.  
This work in Russian, containing 216 species, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 441.
- 1926c. *Plantae novae Ussurienses nec non Manshuricae*. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. U.S.S.R.* **6**: 1-19.  
Consists of descriptions of various new species.
- 1926d. [Introduction à l'étude de la flore de l'Iakoutie.] *Trav. Comm. Etud. Iakoute* **1**: i-x, 1-183. *pl. 1-3. 2 maps*.  
In Russian with English summary; includes a historical sketch, description of vegetation, a list of 1190 species, and a bibliography of 372 entries.
1927. [Le troisième genre des Salicinées.] *Mél. Bot. Bordone*, 275-281. *2 f.*  
A discussion in Russian, with French résumé, concerning the genus *Chosenia* Nakai, based on *Salix macrolepis*.
- 1927-30. *Flora peninsulae Kamtschatka. I. Cum summario lingua Britannica expresso*. 3 v. (1, [1-2], 1-339. *pl. 1-18. 1 fold. map*. 1927; 2, i-iii, 1-369. *pl. 1-32*. 1929; 3, 1-210. *pl. 1-9*. 1930).  
In Russian with descriptions of new species in Latin and a summary in English.
- 1928a. Bibliography of the flora and of vegetation of the Far East. *Mem. S. Ussuri Branch Russ. Geogr. Soc.* **1928**<sup>2</sup>: 1-279.  
A comprehensive work in Russian containing over 1150 entries, with indexes to subjects and authors. This work has been extensively referred to in the preparation of this bibliography.



**Komarov, V. L. (continued).**

1928b. On the Arctic limits of some trees of the Russian Far East. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo, p. 1912.

An abstract; general in nature.

1928c. [Die vegetation Cisbaikaliens.] Mém. Soc. Nat. Nouv. Russ. (Odessa) 44: 123-154.

In Russian; includes a bibliography, pp. 152-154.

1929. [Corylus brevifolia sp. nova.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 28: 215-219 f. 1-4.

Native of the Amur region.

1930a. Le genre *Phacellanthus* Sieb. et Zucc. (Orobanchaceae) en Extrême-Orient. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 1930: 267-274. f. 1-4.

In Russian; includes *P. continentalis* sp. nov. from the District of Vladivostok.

1930b. Vegetation of Kamchatka volcanoes. Proc. Fourth Pacific Sci. Congr. Java 3: 381-382.

Observations on volcanoes south of Kronotsk Lake.

1931a. Zwei neue *Athyrien*. Bull. Jard. Bot. Kieff. 12-13: 145-146.

In Ukrainian with Latin descriptions; includes *A. rubripes* Kom. from the Ussuri region.

1931b. Rastitel'nyi mir S.S.S.R. i sopredel'nykh stran. [Vegetation of U.S.S.R. and adjoining countries. A report to extraordinary session of Academy of Sciences in Moscow. June 21-27, 1931.] 1-16.

This work in Russian, listed in Anonymous, 1936b, no. 152, has not been seen.

1931c. Proiskhozhdenie kulturnykh rastenii. [Origin of cultivated plants.] 1-240. f. 1-26.

This work in Russian, listed in Anonymous, 1936b, no. 151, and in Sovetsk. Bot. 3-4: 289, 1933, has not been seen. The 5th ed. is reported issued in 1935.

1932a. [Species novae plantarum orientis extremi U.R.S.S. Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 30: 189-223. f. 1-3.

Russian text with descriptions in Latin; includes some new species from China, Manchuria, and Siberia.

1932b. De Pugionio genere et specierum formatione in serie ecologico Psammophytarum. Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 30: 717-724. 1 f.

In Russian with Latin diagnoses of *Pugonium cristatum* and *P. pterocarpum* from Mongolia, with a key.

1932c. *Osmunda* in peninsula Kamtschatka. Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 30: 749-750.

A brief note in Russian.

1933a. Proiskhozhdenie rastenii. [Origin of plants.] 1-192. pl. 1-29. 1933; ed. 3, 1-192. pl. 1-29. 1935.

This work in Russian, listed in Anonymous, 1936b, no. 163, has not been seen. Published by Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R., Scient.-Popular series.

1933b. [Über die immergrüne Art, *Piptanthus mongolicus* Max.] Bot. Zhurn. S.S.S.R. 18: 55-59. 1 f.

In Russian with a Latin description of this species, previously a *nomen nudum*.

1934a. [A botanico-geographical sketch of the Gymnospermae of the U.S.S.R. Bull. Tikhook. Komit. 3: 17-19.

A general description in Russian of the Pacific regions of the U.S.S.R. based on explorations in 1932.

1934b. *Populorum* U.S.S.R. *incolorum* revisio. Bot. Zhurn. S.S.S.R. 19: 495-511. f. 1-6.

In Russian with Latin diagnoses of 8 new species of *Populus*, some from Manchuria and adjacent regions.

1934c. A botanico-geographical sketch of the Gymnospermae of the U.S.S.R. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3337-3339.

Phytogeographical.

1934-36. Flora U.R.S.S. (Flora Unionis Rerumpublicarum Sovieticarum Socialisticarum.) 15 v.,? (1, i-xvi, 1-302. pl. 1-14. 2 maps. 1934; 2, i-xxxiii, 1-778. pl. 1-50. 1934; 3, i-xxv, 1-636. pl. 130. 1935; 4, i-xxx, 1-760. pl. 1-44. 1935; index for v. 1-4, i-vi, 1-128. 1936; 5, i-xxvi, 1-762. pl. 1-49. 1936; 6, i-xxxvi, 1-956. pl. 1-55. 1936) (incomplete).

A comprehensive flora in Russian by various authors, published by the Botanical Institute of the Academy of Science U.S.S.R. It includes many eastern Asiatic species.

See also Fischer von Waldheim, A. A., and others, 1905; Korzhev, V. S., 1933; and Petrov, V., 1930.

**Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others.**

1912-14. Kamchatskaja ekspeditsija Fedora Pavlovicha Riabouchinskago, snariazhennaja pri sodeistvii Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. Botanicheskii otdel.—Expédition à Kamchatka organisée par. Th. P. Riabouchinsky avec le concours de la Société Impériale Russe de Géographie. Section de botanique. 2 v. (1, i-vii, 1-457. pl. 1-20. f. 1-193. 1912; 2, i-xii, 1-612. 1 pl. 23 f. 1914).

Vol. 1 by V. L. Komarov, "Voyage en Kamchatka en 1908-1909," contains a general account in Russian of the author's travels, including an account of the vegetation, pp. 409-416, scattered botanical notes, and an index of collected plants. Vol. 2, "Plantes cryptogames de Kamchatka: 1. Algues, 2. Champignons, sous la rédaction de A. A. Elenkin," consists of papers by various authors treating separate groups, each listed separately in this bibliography.

**Komarov, V. L., and Klobukova-Alisova, E. N.**

1925. Maly opredelitel' rastenii Dal'ne-Vostochnogo kraia (Primorskoï i Amurskoï gubernii). [Abridged manual for identification of the Far East plants (Primorsk and Amur).] 2 v. (1, 1-516; 2, illustr.).

In Russian; concerns 1600 pteridophytes and spermatophytes and includes keys. This work has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 456.

1931-32. Opredelitel' rastenii Dal'nevostochnogo kraia (Key for the plants of the far eastern region of the USSR). 2 v. (1, i-x, 1-622. pl. 1-187. 1931; 2, 623-1175. pl. 188-330. 1932).

A general flora in Russian, with numerous drawings and keys to families, genera, and species.

**Komatsu, S.**

1917-18. On the Japanese *Rhododendron*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (271)-(292). 1917; 32: (1)-(22). f. 1-3, 31-46. 2 f. 1918.

A revision in Japanese containing a key but no new species.

1919. [Shrubs and trees in Sakhalin.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (46)-(49). 2 text maps.

In Japanese without Latin names; a general discussion and list.

**Komatsuzaki, M.**

1902. [List of plants in the vicinity of Mito (Ibaraki-ken), Hitachi Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (103)-(105), (189)-(191).

A list of Japanese names only.

1904. [Marine plants of Otsu, Hitachi Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (16)-(17).

A list of Japanese names only.

**Kominami, K.**

1908. [On *Sporodinia grandis*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (343)-(345).

In Japanese. The species is grown on culture media.

1909. [Phycomyces nitens.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (329).

A brief note in Japanese.

1914. *Zygorhynchus japonicus* une nouvelle Mucorinée hétérogame, isolée du sol du Japon. Mycol. Centralbl. 5: 1-4. 1 pl.

**Kondo, Kingo.**

1911. On the plants that have appeared after a forest fire on the summit of Mt. Makkarinupuri [Japan]. Miyabe-Festschr. 339-342.

The title is in English, the text in Japanese; includes a list of plants with Latin names.

1912. The flowering period of the plants growing in the vicinity of Sapporo. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 4: 51-64.

In Japanese; tabulated data on 174 species.

**Kondo, Mantaro.**

1914. [Studies on *Astragalus sinicus* L.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 143: 1-30. f. 1-3.

In Japanese.

1917. Untersuchung der Samen der in Japan vertretenen Brassica-Arten. Ein Beitrag zur genauen Feststellung der Sortenunterschiede. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. 1: 123-150. f. 1-12.

Includes important taxonomic data based on seed characters.

- 1918-28. Über die in der Landwirtschaft Japans gebrauchten Samen I. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 1: 261-324. f. 1-17. 1918; (II) 399-450. f. 18-33. 1919; (III) 2: 95-131. f. 34-38. 1921; (IV) 397-428. f. 39-48. 1924; (V) 2: 559-595. f. 49-68. 1925; (VI) 3: 441-455. f. 69-75. 1927; (VII) 3: 458-495. f. 76-89. 1928.  
Includes important taxonomic data based on seed characters.
- Kondo, Mantaro, and Isshiki, Shigeo.**  
1932. Literatur-Verzeichnis über Reis und Reiskultur. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 5: 325-346.  
A bibliography.
- Kondo, Mantaro; Kasahara, Yasuo; and Terasaka, Yushi.**  
1935. Untersuchungen über Unkrautsamen Japans. I. Gramineen (I). Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. 6: 525-535. f. 1-15.  
Includes data on 15 species.
- Konguisser, R. A.**  
1934. *Hydrurus foetidus* Kirchner aus Kamtschatka. Rev. Alg. 7: 184.  
A brief note on its occurrence.
1935. [Einige Beobachtungen über das Nannoplankton und den Schlamm des Japanischen Meeres (Golf Peter des Grossen).] Bot. Zhurn. S.S.S.R. 20: 75-81.  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes a description of *Exuviella lebouri* sp. nov.
- König, C.**  
1805. A few botanical observations. Ann. Bot. Kon. & Sims 1: 356-368. pl. 7, 8.  
Includes an amplified description of *Canarium pimela* based on Loureiro's original specimen.
- Kono, Gakichi.**  
1906. [On two new species of Muscineae (from Hiroshima).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (79)-(82).  
*Grimmia kono* Broth. sp. nov. and *Brachythecium kono* Broth. sp. nov. described in Japanese, the Latin names only given by Brotherus.
1907. [An analytical key to the genera of Acrocarpae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (185)-(188), (203)-(210).  
In Japanese with Latin names.
- Kôno, Reizo.**  
1931. Alpine flora of Japan. 1-13, 1-22, 1-54. pl. 1-54.  
In Japanese; consists of colored plates of numerous plants with explanations, giving Latin names.
- Konovalov, N. A.**  
1930. [Sketch of the vegetation of Selenga's delta.] Trav. Comm. Etud. Lac-Bajkal 3: 159-192. pl. 1-3. f. 1.  
An ecological description in Russian, with a systematic list of the species mentioned.
- Koons, E. W.**  
1915. Afforestation in Korea. Trans. Korea Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. 6: 35-42.  
Chiefly inspirational and economic.
- [Kopsch, H.]**  
1860. On the vegetable kingdom of Formosa. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 134-136.  
This paper has not been seen.
1868. On the Chinese tallow tree. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 76.  
This paper, probably concerning *Sapium* (*Stillingia*) *sebiferum*, has not been seen.
1881. Botanical notes. China Rev. 9: 318-319.  
Notes on *Cinnamomum cassia* taken from a Chinese work on "Topography of Kwangsi."
- Kordon, R. J.**  
1934. Aiva. [Quinces.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII. 3: 113-157. f. 1-9.  
A monograph of genus *Cydonia* Mill. in Russian.  
See also Kharyuzova, E. D., Kordon, R. J., and Smolyaninova, L. A.
- Koriba, K.**  
1926. Botanical notes on central Kinki district. 1-9. 4 f.  
This work, originally published in the Guide Book, Pan-Pacific Science Congress, has not been seen.
- 1928a. [An account of the Podostemonaceae, a family containing many curious plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (62)-(85). f. 1-27. 1 portr.  
A general discussion in Japanese.
- 1928b. Observations on a Japanese species of *Taeniophyllum*. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 1900-1901.  
An abstract of a paper presented, giving general notes on *T. aphyllum*.
- Koriba, K., and Imamura, Shun-ichiro.**  
1930. On the geographical distribution of Podostemonaceae in Japan, with special reference to the means of migration. Proc. Fourth Pacific Sci. Congr. Java 3: 173-176. 1 text map.
- Koriba, K., and Tashiro, Zentaro.**  
1926a. Botanical notes on the Beppu district [Oita-ken]. Guide Book Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Excur. E-1: 5, 15-16.  
This paper has not been seen.
- 1926b. Botanical notes on Unzen Park and Shimabara Peninsula [Nagasaki-ken]. Guide Book Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. E-1: 3-4, 30-35. 1 pl.  
This paper has not been seen.
- 1926c. Botanical notes on Mt. Aso. Guide Book Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. E-4: 12-14.  
This paper has not been seen.
1928. On the vegetation of Sakurajima [Kagoshima-ken] after the eruption of 1914. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 1898-1899.  
An abstract; general in nature.
- Kornienko, S. D.**  
1923. [Distribution of forest trees in Primorsk region.] Primor'e (Prim.) 101-116.  
A general and ecological description in Russian.
- Korolev, S. I.** See also Kusmin, V. P., and Korolev, S. I.
- Korotkii, M. F.**  
1912. [Sketch of the vegetation of the Zeya-Bureya district of the Amur region.] Trudy Amur. Eksped. 16. Bot. Izsl. 1910: 1-149. 5 pl. 1 map.  
An ecological description in Russian with summary in Esperanto. It is edited by Sukachev. This work has not been seen.
1914. Species novae Sibiriae orientalis. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 13: 291-294.  
Natives of Transbaikalia and Amur.
- Korotkova, S. I.**  
1930. [The Japanese mandarin Unshiu on the Caucasian Black Sea coast.] Bull. Appl. Bot. 24: 395-422. f. 1-15.  
In Russian with English summary; largely horticultural.  
See also Ekimov, V., and Korotkova, S. I.
- Korovin, E. P.**  
1924a. [Concerning the plant zones of southern Turkestan.] Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. 7: 19-23.  
In Russian with French résumé; concerns the distribution of the vegetation in western Tien Shan.
- 1924b. Umbelliferae turkestanicae novae. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. 5: 73-86.  
Includes *Selinum thianschanicum* sp. nov.
1927. [The genus *Bunium* L. and its central Asiatic representatives.] Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. 15: 117-130. pl. 6. 1 text map.  
In Russian with French résumé; includes *B. angreni* sp. nov. from western Tien Shan.
1928. [Le genre *Scaligeria* D. C. (Umbelliferae) et sa philogénie. Essai d'application de l'écologie à la philogénie des petites unités systématiques.] Act. Univ. Asie Mediae Ser. VIII-b. Bot. 2: 1-92. pl. 1-3. four diagr. 7 text maps.  
In Russian with a French résumé. The genus occurs in Tien Shan.
1934. Rastitel'nost Srednei Azii i razhnogo Kazakstana. [Vegetation of Central Asia and southern Kazakhstan.] 1-480. f. 1-74.  
In Russian; published in Moscow and Tashkent; largely ecological.
- Korovin, E. P., and Mironov, B. A.**  
1935. [Review of the genus *Arthropytum* Schrenk and the position of that genus in the system.] Act. Univ. Asie Mediae Ser. VIII-b: Bot. 29: 1-23.  
In Russian with English summary; includes *A. longibracteatum*, native of Kuldscha.

**Korshinsky, S. I.**

1892a. Plantas amurenses in itinere anni 1891 collectas enumerat novaeque species describit. Act. Hort. Petrop. 12: 287-431.

Contains 698 species, including 12 new ones.

1892b. [Das Amurgebiet als landwirtschaftliche Kolonie (Bericht über seine Forschungen im Amurgebiet im Sommer 1891).] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 22: 73-138.

A geobotanical survey in Russian with German summary. Republished in abbreviated form in Trudy Vol'n. Econom. Obshch. 1894<sup>1</sup>: 166-191. 1894, under the title: Amurskaia oblast', kak zemledel'cheskaia koloniia. [Amur as an agricultural colony.] This number of the Izvestiia . . . was erroneously given as vol. 23.

1894a. [Note sur quelques espèces de Jurinea.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. V. 1: 113-129.

In Russian; a taxonomic treatment of the Russian species, including three from Siberia.

1894b. Untersuchungen über die Russischen Adenophora-Arten. Mem. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 42<sup>2</sup>: 1-41.

Includes five species found also in eastern Asia.

1894c. Note sur la Calystegia dahurica Choisy. Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 13: 503-507. 1 pl.

Includes notes on *C. pellita* and *C. sepium* from eastern Asia. Reprinted from Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 36: 365-? (missing in the sets examined).

1896. [Sketches of the vegetation of Turkestan I-III. Transcaspian region. Fergana and Alai.] Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VIII. Cl. Sci. Phys. Math. 4<sup>4</sup>: 1-112. pl. 1, 2.

Includes descriptions of some species from southeastern Tien Shan. Extensively reviewed in Bot. Centralbl. 70: 317-322. 1897.

1898a. [Sur les fleurs dimorphes des espèces du genre Krascheninnikovia Turcz.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. V. 9: 383-397.

In Russian; includes descriptions of 6 species from eastern Siberia and Manchuria.

1898b. [On the taxonomy of the genus Krascheninnikovia Turcz.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. V. 9: 37-40.

A revision, with introduction in Russian and key and descriptions in Latin; includes *K. japonica* sp. nov.

1898c. Schedae ad herbarium florae Rossicae a sectione botanica Societatis Imp. Petropolitanae naturae curiosorum editum. Fasc. 1, 1-56.

An enumeration of the plants in this herbarium, including various new species from northeastern Asia. For continuation and additional comments see Litvinov, D. I., 1900-22.

1900. [Note on Abies Semenowi, Fedcz.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. V. 12: 311-313.

A critical note, stating that *A. semenowi* Fedch. native of Thien Shan is a synonymy of *A. sibirica*.

1901a. [Sur l'origine du pêcher.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. V. 14: 77-83.

A study in Russian, including notes on *Persica davidiana* Carr. and on *P. potanini*, natives of China.

1901b. [Note sur la forme primaire de l'amandier commun et les espèces voisines.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. V. 14: 85-94.

In Russian with Latin descriptions of six species, including *Amygdalus tangutica* sp. nov. from Kansu.

**Korzhevin, V. S.**

1933. [Vegetation of the valley of the Aldan River.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizr. Sil Ser. Yakutsk. 16: 1-162. f. 1-20. 1 map. 1 portr.

In Russian; includes a general description of the vegetation with data on its zonal distribution, and a systematic annotated enumeration of 477 species from this region in eastern Siberia. The preface (an obituary note on the author) is written by V. L. Komarov.

**"Kosetsu" (pen name).**

1906. [On Laminaria japonica.] Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc. 22: [30-34].

A general description in Japanese.

**Koshimizu, T.**

1933. [An ecological study of the seeds of Crinum asiaticum L. var. japonicum Bak. in Japan.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 1: 1569-1578. f. 1-16.

In Japanese with a comprehensive bibliography.

1935. On the host plant and number of the parietal placenta in Phacellanthus tubiflorus Sieb. et Zucc. of Mt. Kasuga. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 654-658. f. 1-6.

In Japanese; contains taxonomic data.

**Koslov, I. = Kozlov, I.****Koso-Poliansky, B. M.**

1913a. Epitome Bupleurorum Rossiae. Act. Hort. Petrop. 30: 137-333. pl. 1-14.

A revision, including some eastern Asiatic species.

1913b. Species Umbelliferarum minus cognitae. Journ. Russe Bot. 1913<sup>1-2</sup>: 1-10. pl. 1-5.

In Russian with Latin diagnoses; includes *Bupleurum nipponicum* sp. nov.

1914. Observations sur le genre Sium L. sensu DC. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. ser. 28: 170-186. f. 1-3.

Includes critical notes on eastern Asiatic species.

1915-20. Umbelliferae. In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Asiatskoi Rossii. 10, i-viii. 1-39. f. 1-16. 1915; 15, 1-120. pl. 1-9. 1920.

In Russian; includes eastern Asiatic species. No. 15, issued in 1920, is a reprint from Act. Hort. Petrop. 36: 1-120. pl. 1-9. 1920.

1916a. On the indigenous Bupleura of Japan. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. ser. 29: 45-73.

A critical consideration of 6 Japanese species of *Bupleurum*.

1916b. Sciadophytorum systematis lineamenta. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. ser. 29: 93-222. f. 1-21.

A survey in Latin of the Umbelliferae with many transfers of eastern Asiatic species

**Kossinsky, K. K.**

1917. Elatinaceae. In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Asiatskoi Rossii. 14, 1-21. pl. 1-7.

In Russian; includes eastern Asiatic species.

1919. Note sur le Woodsia macrochaena Mett. (W. japonica Makino). Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe 19: 23-27.

**Kosteletzky, V. F.**

1831-36. Allgemeine medizinisch-pharmazeutische Flora, enthaltend die systematische Aufzählung und Beschreibung sämtlicher bis jetzt bekannt gewordenen Gewächsen aller Welttheile in ihrer Beziehung auf Diätetik, Therapie und Pharmazie, nach den natürlichen Familien des Gewächsreiches geordnet. 6 v. (1, i-xxvi, 1-312. 1831; 2, 313-750. 1831; 3, 751-1118. 1834; 4, 1119-1556. 1835; 5, 1557-2006. 1836; 6, [i-iv], 2007-2237. 1836).

Includes various new binomials for some eastern Asiatic species.

1844. Index plantarum horti c. r. botanici Pragensis. Verzeichniss der im k. k. botanischen Garten zu Prag cultivirten Pflanzen. [1-10], 1-144.

Includes many species from eastern Asia.

**Kostina, K. F.**

1936. Abrikos. [The Apricot.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Suppl. 83: 1-292, 1-8. f. 1-88.

In Russian with a separate English summary, pp. 1-8; contains "Taxonomy and geography of apricot," including descriptions of the known eastern Asiatic species of the genus *Armeniaca*, and an extensive bibliography, pp. 272-289.

See also Popov, M. G., 1929b.

**Kostina, K. F., and Linchevsky, I. A.**

1932. [Prunus silvestris M. Pop. (A contribution to the knowledge of the hybridisation process in nature).] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII. 1: 223-262. f. 1-27.

In Russian with English résumé; a comparative study of *Amygdalus ulmifolia*, *Prunus cerasifera*, and *P. silvestris*, natives of Tien Shan.

**Kostina, K. F., and Ryabov, I. N.**

1932. [The peaches of Fergana valley.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII. 1: 293-370. f. 1-60. 1 map.

In Russian with English résumé; includes descriptions of various species, native of central Asia and western China, with keys.

**Kotani, H.** See Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Kotani, H.

**Kotilainen, M. J.** See also Alm, C. G., and Kotilainen, M. J.

**Kotov, M. I.**

1934. [Useful plants growing wild in the southern part of eastern Tien Shan.] *Priroda* 11: 72-74.

Notes on various species of *Artemisia*, *Mentha*, *Centaurea*, and some other useful plants.

1935. [Les vestiges de l'ancienne végétation des déserts dans les montagnes de la partie septentrionale du Tian-chan oriental.] *Sovetsk. Bot.* 1935: 67-70.

A discussion in Russian on the origin and distribution of *Zygophyllum xanthoxylon typicum*, *Scorzonera pseudo-divaricata*, and some other representatives of the ancient desert flora.

**Kovalev, N. V.**

1934. *Alycha* (*Prunus cerasifera* Ehrh.). *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. A.* 13: 95-103. f. 1, 2.

In Russian; includes data on taxonomy and distribution of this species, native of eastern Asia.

1936a. [Fruit and small fruit resources of the Far East and their importance.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. X.* 18: 21-38.

In Russian; includes notes and a list of 69 species.

1936b. [Forage resources of the Far East. (A preliminary report.)] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. X.* 18: 115-124.

In Russian; includes a list of 56 species of forage grasses with data on distribution.

**Kovalev, N. V., and Kostina, K. F.**

1935. [A contribution to the study of the genus *Prunus* Focke (Questions of taxonomy and plant breeding).] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII.* 4: 1-75. f. 1-10. 12 text maps.

In Russian with an English summary; contains a list of about 300 species, including several from eastern Asia, with data on their distribution.

**Kovalevskii, G. V.**

1930. [Botanico-agricultural parallels: South Africa—Afghanistan—India—China.] *Priroda* 1930: 309-324.

In Russian; concerns the origin of cultivated species.

1933. [Survey of the principal literature on the problem of vertical distribution of the main plant associations in the world and essential results of this study.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. XIII.* 1: 59-67.

In Russian; includes critical review of some botanical works on eastern Asia.

**Koyama, M.** See also Shirasawa, Homi, and Koyama, M.**Kozaki, R.**

1932. [Wild Formosan plants for garden use.] *Trop. Hort.* 2: 658-660.

Notes in Japanese.

1934. [Moustacae plant.] *Trop. Hort.* 4: 507-508.

Notes in Japanese on *Caryopteris incana*.

**Kozhin, A. E.**

1931. [Citrus plants and their cultivation in U.S.S.R.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 26: 241-540. *illustr.*

A comprehensive treatment in Russian, including taxonomy, an extensive bibliography and an English summary, pp. 468-474. For criticism see Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1932f.

1936. [The origin of Citrus cultures and the modern centres of their diversity.] *Priroda* 25: 29-40. f. 1, 2.

In Russian.

**Kozlov, I.**

1926a. [Eine Skizze der Vegetation im oberen Teile von Becken des Flusses Maiche in der Mandschurei.] *Bull. Jard. Bot. U.R.S.S.* 25: 89-96.

Notes in Russian with German résumé.

1926b. [The Manchurian *Tuscarora* or broad-leaved *Zizania*.] *Manch. Monit.* 1926. Res. Dept.: 14-26. f. 1-13.

A taxonomic treatment of *Z. latifolia* in Russian with English summary. It is republished in *Obshch. Izuch. Manchzh. Kraia* 12: 1-12. 2 pl. f. 1-3. 1926.

1933a. Matériaux pour servir à l'étude des chênes de Mongolie, de Mandchourie et du nord de la Chine. *Publ. Mus. Hoangho Paiho Tien Tsin* 16: 1-119. pl. 1-31. 6 maps. 2 *diagr.*

Illustrations and descriptions of about 19 species, varieties, and forms of *Quercus*. The "Conclusions" are by E. Licent.

1933b. Etudes sur les plantes du nord de la Chine. *Eriochloa*. *Publ. Mus. Hoangho Paiho Tien Tsin* 18: 1-4. pl. 1.

*Eriochloa villosa* Kunth.

1933c. *Herbier du Musée Hoangho Paiho. Renonculacées.* *Publ. Mus. Hoangho Paiho Tien Tsin* 22: 1-43. index [1-3]. pl. 1-11. 2 f.

Lists 93 species of Ranunculaceae, a few with critical notes.

1933d. Etude sur les plantes du nord de la Chine, de Mongolie et de Mandchourie. *Fam. Polygalacées.* *Publ. Mus. Hoangho Paiho Tien Tsin* 24: 1-18. [1]. pl. 1-4.

Four species of *Polygala* described and illustrated.

See Gordeef, T. P., Kozlov, I., and Kurentsov.

**Kozlov, P. K.**

1924. [Mongolian reservation "Bogdo-ula".] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 55: 169-173.

Includes a general description in Russian of the vegetation of this sacred mountain near Urga.

1925a. Mongolie, Amdo und die tote Stadt Chara-Choto. Die Expedition der Russischen geographischen Gesellschaft 1907-1909. i-xiv. 1-305. [1]. 4 maps. 129 f.

An explorer's account of his journeys with observations on the vegetation.

1925b. [Mongolie du Nord. Monuments de Noin-Ula.] In: *Comptes rendus des expéditions pour l'exploration du Nord de la Mongolie rattachées à l'expédition Mongolo-Tibétaine de P. K. Kozlov.* 1-12. f. 1-11.

In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.

See also Roborovskii, V. I., and Kozlov, P. K.

**Kozlovskii, V.**

1888. [Contributions to the algal flora of Siberia.] *Zapisk. Kievsk. Obshch. Estest.* 9: 395-435. pl. 17.

A systematic enumeration with notes in Russian.

**Kränzlin, F.**

1884. *Aërides japonicum* Linden et Rbch. f., eine der nördlichsten epiphytischen Orchideen. *Gart. Zeit.* (Wittmack) 3: 613-614. f. 174.

Native of Japan.

1891-92. Beiträge zu einer Monographie der Gattung *Habenaria* Willd. (Allgemeiner Teil). 1-41. 1891; (II. Systematischer Teil) *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 16: 52-223. 1892.

A general consideration of all species. The "Allgemeine Teil" was published as "Inaug. Dissert. Berlin."

1897-1904. *Orchidacearum genera et species.* 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-986. 1897-1901; 2, [1], 1-143. pl. 1-16. 1903-04).

Monographic; includes the eastern Asiatic species. Vol. 1 contains Apostiaceae, Cyrtipediaceae, Ophryideae. Vol. 2 contains Monandreae, Neottiinae, Chloraceae.

1907. Die Gattung *Coelogyne* und ihre Verwandten. *Orchis.* 2: 1-6.

Includes mention of a few eastern Asiatic representatives.

1908. *Orchidaceae quaedam Tibeticae*, quas exposuit Fr. Kränzlin. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 5: 196-200.

*Calanthe coelogyneformis*, *Orchis cylindrostachya*, *Platanthera souliei*, and *Herminium unicorn*, spp. nov., with redescription of *Orchis pauciflora*.

1910-11. *Orchidaceae-Monandreae-Dendrobiinae.* In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 45 (IV. 50, II. B. 21): 1-382. f. 1-35. 1910; 50 (IV. 50, II. B. 21): 1-182. f. 1-35. 1911.

Monographic.

1911. *Orchidaceae-Monandreae-Thelasiinae.* In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 50 (IV. II. B. 23): 1-46. f. 1-5.

Monographic.

1912. *Cannaceae.* In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 56 (IV. 47): 1-77. f. 1-16.

Monographic.

1913a. *Buddleiae Americanae nonnullis gerontogaeis adjectis.* In I. Urban, *Plantae novae Andinae imprimis Weberbauerianae.* IV. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 50: Beibl. 111: 33-47.

Includes *B. henryi*, *B. lavandulacea*, *B. hancockii*, *B. cylindrostachya*, and *B. whitei*, spp. nov. from Yunnan and Tibet, pp. 44-46.

1913b. *Orchidaceae Sibiriae.* *Journ. Russe Bot.* 1913: 16-26, 29-60.

A monographic treatment with keys and descriptions.

1921. *Orchidaceae Ténianae Yunnanenses.* *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 17: 99-112.

Notes on 40 species collected by Father Tén, many described as new.



**Kränzlin, F. (continued).**

1928a. *Cyrtandrea quaedam novae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 24: 214-223.

Includes *Pterocodon longistylus* and *Lysionotus wilsoni*, spp. nov. from Hupeh. For correction see the next entry.

1928b. Zu *Lysionotus Wilsoni* Kraenzl. Repert. Sp. Fedde 25: 32.

A correction of the preceding entry.

1929. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Familie der Myoporinae R. Br. mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Myoporinösen plants of Australia Tome II-Lithograms. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 54: 1-129.

Introduction, keys, and descriptions of all species, including those from eastern Asia.

1931a. Orchidacearum Sibiriae enumeratio. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 65: 1-103.

A systematic treatment with keys and descriptions of all species.

1931b. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Melastomataceae. Vierteljahrs. Nat. Ges. Zürich 76: 147-159.

Includes descriptions of *Sonerila henryi* and *Anplectrum yunnanense*, spp. nov. from Yunnan. Reprinted without change of pagination in Mitt. Bot. Mus. Univ. Zürich 137, 1931.

See also Pfitzer, E., and Kränzlin, F.; and Reichenbach, H. G., 1858-1900.

**Kräusel, R.**

1929. Kritische Bemerkungen bezüglich *Glyptostrobus* und *Taxodium*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 41: 154-155. pl. 15, 16.

*Glyptostrobus* is native of Kwangtung. Includes anatomical studies of the wood.

**Krajina, V.**

1936. Liči (*Litchi chinensis* Sonn.) a rambutan (*Nephelium lappaceum* L.). Věda Přírodní 17: 113-115. 1 pl.

A general discussion in Czecho-Slovakian.

**Krascheninnikov, H. M. (=Krascheninnikov, Ippolit M.).**

1910. [Das Bassin des Flusses Argun.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1909: 93-110. 5 pl. 1 map.

This geobotanical survey in Russian has not been seen. The river separates Manchuria and Transbaikalia.

1913. [The characteristics of the landscapes of eastern Transbaikalia.] Zemlevěděnie 20<sup>1-2</sup>: 63-168. f. 1-19. 1 table.

In Russian; chiefly geographical, but includes a section, pp. 147-168, on vertical zonal distribution of the vegetation with notes on various species observed.

1914-21. Zamětki o nekotorykh predstavitelakh roda *Artemisia* L. russkoi flory (II-III). [Notes on some representatives of the genus *Artemisia* of the Russian flora (II-III).] Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 14: 455-463. 2 pl. 2 f. 1 map. 1914; (IV) Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 101-110. 1 table. 1921.

In Russian; includes two species from the Altai Mountains and eastern Siberia.

1921. Notulae de *Artemisiis*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 177-191.

A systematic survey of the natural cycles of the section *Seriphidium* in Russian Turkestan, including *A. tianschanica* sp. nov.

1921-22. Generis *Aremisiae* [error for *Artemisiae*] species novae. I. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 191-192. 1921; (II) 3: 17-28. 1922.

Includes several new species from China.

1922. De generibus *Cancrinia* Kar. et Kir., *Trichanthemis* Rgl. et Schm. et *Lepidolopha* C. Winkl. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 3: 73-84.

In Russian with Latin diagnoses. *C. maximowiczii* and *C. lasiocarpa* are recorded from China.

1923. *Tanaceta nova Asiae Mediae*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 4: 5-8.

Contains *T. davidii* nom. nov. and *T. falcato lobatum* sp. nov. from Kansu.

1929. *Compositae Asiae Mediae et Orientalis novae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 26: 26-30.

Includes *Tanacetum potaninii* sp. nov. from Kansu.

1933. [Neue Compositae Asiens.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. 1: 175-184.

In Russian with German résumé; includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1937. [New Compositae from Asia.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. 3: 343-354. "1936."

Includes some new species of *Artemisia* from Mongolia, eastern Siberia, and the Far East.

See also Polynov, B. B., and Krascheninnikov, H. M.

**Krascheninnikov, H. M., and Iljin, M. M.**

1924. *Aster* (*Rhinactina*) *Novopokrovskiyi*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. 5: 172-173.

Native of eastern Siberia.

**Krascheninnikov, S.**

1747. Descriptiones rariorum plantarum. Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 1: 375-384.

Contains descriptions of "*Persicaria*" from China, identified by Linnaeus as *Polygonum barbatum*.

**Krasnik, A. A., and Ognev, G. N.**

1927. [Les sols du plateau Léna-Amga (le district de Iakutsk).] Matér. Comm. Etude Iakoute 6: 1-176. f. 1-21. diagr. 1-18. 2 maps.

In Russian with French résumé; includes data on distribution of the vegetation.

**Krasnov, A. N.**

1886. Notices sur la végétation de l'Altay. Script. Bot. Hort. Univ. Petrop. 1: 181-214.

In Russian with French résumé; includes lists of species collected, none new. Reprint, 1-34, 1886.

1887a. Enumeratio plantarum anno 1886 in Tian Shan orientalis lectarum. 1-129.

Includes a list of 1184 species, some described as new. See reference in W. H. Lipsky, *Flora Asiae Mediae*. 1: 79-80. 1902-05. This work by Krasnov is said to contain numerous errors. The original has not been seen.

1887b. [Preliminary report on geo-botanical investigations in the eastern Tien Shan and its foothills in the summer of 1886.] Zapisk. Russk. Geogr. Obshch., Geogr. 23: 136-174. In Russian.

1887c. On the present flora of north-eastern Tien-Shan and its relation to the former vegetation of Asia.] Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb. 18. Bot.: 52-56.

This paper in Russian has not been seen.

1888. [Essay on the history of the development of the flora of the southern portion of the eastern Tianshan.] Izv. Russ. Bot. Obshch. 19: i-v, 1-413. pl. 1-7. 1 map.

In Russian; contains some plants extending into eastern Asia with descriptions of new species, pp. 333-342, and various lists of plants.

1889. Descriptiones plantarum novarum vel minus cognitatarum anno 1886a A. Krasnow in regionibus Thian Schanicis lectarum. Script. Bot. Hort. Univ. Petrop. 2: 9-22.

A critical list of 86 species, many described as new.

1893. Ueber seine Reise auf der Insel Sachalin. Verh. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin 20: 394-397.

A brief description of the vegetation.

1894a. [On the Far East trip. Notes on vegetation of Java, Japan and Sakhalin.] Zemlevěděnie 1<sup>2</sup>: 59-88. 2 pl. 1 f.; 1<sup>3</sup>: 7-30. 4 pl.

A description in Russian. Reviewed by N. J. Kusnezow in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 29. Lit.: 17-19. 1900.

1894b. [Grass prairies of the northern hemisphere.] Izv. Obshch. Estestv. Antrop. Etnogr. Mosk. Univ. Geogr. Otd. 83: 1-294.

An ecological description in Russian, the eastern Asiatic grass prairies treated on pp. 205-215. It was erroneously published as vol. 81.

1896. Beobachtungen aus dem Gebiet der nordostasiatischen Inselwelt. Verh. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin 23: 58-68.

A description of Sakhalin with many botanical data.

1897-98. Chai nye okrug i subtropicheskikh oblastei Asii. [The tea-regions of subtropical Asia.] 2 v. (1, i-xxvi, 25-244. f. 1-101. 2 maps. 1897; 2, 245-618. f. 1-97. 1898).

This work in Russian contains botanical data. Vol. 1 concerns Japan, vol. 2 concerns China, India, Ceylon, and Colchis.



1899. Geografiā rastenii, zakony raspredeleniā rastenii i opisaniye rastitel'nosti zemnogo shara. [Plant geography; laws of plant distribution and a description of the vegetation of the world.] [i-ii], 1-499. *illustr.*  
In Russian.
- Kratzsch, E.**  
1933. Bambus als Flecht- und Papierfaserstoff. *Faserforsch.* 10: 173-214. *pl.* 1-4. 2 *f.*  
Contains botanical and economic data on the species used.
- Krause, J.** See Pax, F., 1922.
- Krause, K.**  
1912. Goodeniaceae. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 54 (IV. 277): 1-207. *f.* 1-35.  
Monographic.  
1924. Araceae. In H. Smith, *Plantae sinenses*. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. 1: 185-187.  
A list of species collected by H. Smith, including *Arisaema smithii* sp. nov.  
1926a. Liliaceae. In H. Smith, *Plantae sinenses*. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. 2: 87-98.  
A list with notes on species collected by H. Smith, including *Smilacina smithii* sp. nov.  
1926b. Die chinesischen Arten der Gattung Liliun. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 9: 525-544.  
A systematic enumeration with notes and citation of many specimens and a list of collectors' numbers. pp. 542-544.  
1928. Zur Synonymik einiger Stemonia-Arten. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 10: 289-290.  
Contains *S. mairei* comb. nov. (*Dianella mairei* Lévl.) and *S. vagula* W. W. Sm. from China.  
1929. Zwei für China neue Liliaceengattungen. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 10: 806-807.  
Contains *Protolirion sinii* and *Chionographis chinensis*, spp. nov. from Kwangsi.  
1930. Über einige neue oder seltenere Araceen. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 10: 1045-1048.  
Includes *Arisaema sinii* sp. nov. from Kwangsi.  
1932. Über einige von H. Léveillé beschriebene chinesische Liliaceen. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 11: 329-330.  
Includes reductions of 11 species.  
See also Engler, A., and Krause, K.
- Kravtzev, B. I.**  
1933. Gribnye bolezni Sibirskoi pikhty. [Fungus diseases of Siberian fir.] 1-30. *f.* 1-11.  
Contains an annotated enumeration of 115 species of parasitic fungi affecting *Abies sibirica*, including *Fomes robustus* from the Far East and *Trametes carnea* and *Calyptaspora goeppertiana* from the Sayan Mts.  
1935. [Les maladies du chêne mongolien causées par les champignons.] *Sovetsk. Bot.* 1935<sup>2</sup>: 86-98. *f.* 1-6.  
A systematic enumeration in Russian with notes on the disease fungi of *Quercus mongolica*, based mostly on materials collected in the Amur region.
- Kreczetowicz, V. I.**  
1932. Contributiones ad cognitionem Caricium, subgeneris Vignea (P. B.) Nees. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.* 30: 117-138. *pl.* 1, 2. *f.* 1.  
In Russian with Latin descriptions under the title: "Dispositio naturalis gregis artificialis Caricis incurvae sen. Kükenth. (sine sp. austro-americae) cum descriptionibus emendatis novisque," pp. 125-138.  
1935. Deux nouveaux juncus pour la flore de l'Asie Moyenne. *Bull. Univ. Asie Centr.* 21: 175-177.  
Includes *Juncus vedensky* sp. nov., native of Tien Shan, eastern Siberia, and Mongolia.
- Krelage, E. H.**  
1933. Some lilies first distributed on or from the continent of Europe. I. Von Siebold lily introduction of 1830. *Lily Year Book* 1933: 131-135. *f.* 31.  
Historical notes on various species.
- Krelage, J. H.**  
1874. Notice sur quelques espèces et variétés de lis suivie d'un catalogue raisonné des lis cultivés à l'établissement horticole de E. H. Krelage & Fils à Haarlem. 1-34. *pl.* 1-5.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- Krempelhuber, A. von.**  
1867-72. Geschichte und Litteratur der Lichenologie von den ältesten Zeiten bis zum Schlusse des Jahres 1865. 3 v. (1, i-xi. [1-2], 1-616. 1867; 2, i-vi, [1-2], 1-776. *frontisp.* 1869; 3, i-xiii. [1], 1-260. 1872).  
An exhaustive bibliography of the literature, vol. 3 including the literature between 1866 and 1870.  
1868. Exotische Flechten aus dem Herbar des k. k. botanischen Hofkabinetes in Wien. *Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien* 18: 303-330. *pl.* 3, 4.  
Includes a few species from Tibet.  
1870. Lichenes. In E. Fenzl, *Reise der österreichischen Fregatte Novara* . . . Botanischer Theil. Erster Band. 105-129. *pl.* 12-19.  
Includes some species from eastern Asia.  
1873. Chinesische Flechten. *Flora* 56: 465-472.  
A list of 37 species with notes, some described as new. See also Rabenhorst, L., 1873.  
1876. Aufzählung und Beschreibung der Flechtenarten, welche Dr. H. Wawra, Ritter von Fernsee, von zwei Reisen um die Erde mitbrachte. *Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien* 26: 433-446.  
Contains a description of *Ramalina intricata* from China.
- Kribs, D. A.**  
1927. Comparative anatomy of the woods of the Juglandaceae. *Trop. Woods* 12: 16-21.  
Includes a key to genera with Chinese species, based on the wood anatomy.
- Krieger, W.**  
1935. Die Desmidiaceen Europas mit Berücksichtigung der aussereuropäischen Arten. In L. Rabenhorst, *Kryptogamen-Flora von Deutschland, Österreich und der Schweiz*. 13, Abt. 1: 225-373. *pl.* 1-29.  
Includes citations of distribution in eastern Asia.
- Krishtofovich, A. N.**  
1910. [Geo-botanical investigations in the region of Beresovy ridge and Balagansk steppe in Irkutsk government.] *Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl.* 1908<sup>3</sup>: 1-153. 12 *f.* 1 map.  
This description in Russian has not been seen. A condensed version was apparently published in *Predv. Otech. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest.* 1908: 20-31. 6 *f.* 1 map. 1909 (not seen).  
1913. [Sketch of the vegetation of Oka-Angara region, Government of Irkutsk.] *Trudy Poch. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl.* 1910: 1-184. 11 *pl.*  
This work in Russian has not been seen.  
1914. Sapindales. In B. A. Fedtschenko, *Flora Asiatskoi Rossii*. 5, 1-71. *pl.* 1. *f.* 1-28.  
In Russian; contains Empetraceae, Anacardiaceae, Aquifoliaceae, Celastraceae, Aceraceae, and Balsaminaceae.  
1930. [Hymenophyllum Wrightii V. D. B. on the Sakhalin Island.] *Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S.* 29: 412-423. 1 map. *f.* 2-6.  
In Russian with English summary; includes notes on the distribution of other plants.  
1935. Hymenophyllum and Trichomanes in the Ussuriland of the U.S.S.R. *Sunyatsenia* 3: 22-25.  
Occurrence and distribution.  
See also Gluzdovskii, V. E., and Krishtofovich, A. N.
- Krîukov, F. A.**  
1929. [The history of the origin of cultivated plums and the geographical distribution of their wild ancestors.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 22<sup>3</sup>: 527-552.  
In Russian; contains references to eastern Asiatic forms and a bibliography, pp. 551-552.  
1931. Sliva. [Plum.] 1-348. *f.* 1-139.  
In Russian; largely concerns cultural and economic aspects, but with some botanical data on eastern Asiatic species without Latin names.
- Kriukov, I. F.**  
1905. Bericht des Leiters der Arbeiten zur Erforschung der freien Krönländer des Monmaltinsk-Paikansker und Bureja-Archara-Rayons des Amurgebietes vom Jahre 1904. A geo-botanical survey in Russian. Reviewed in *Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb.* 6. Suppl.: 75. 1900. This work has not been seen.

**Kriukov, I. F. (continued).**

1911. [The lands of the region of Amur railway, Amur province, eastern Baikal, and southern Yakutsk.] Trudy Amur. Eksped. 3: 1-371.

An ecological analysis in Russian of the prairies and meadows. This work has not been seen.

**Kriukov, N. A.**

1895. (Vostochnoe Zabaikalie v sel'sko-khoziastvennom otnoshenii. (Eastern Transbaikalia from an agricultural point of view.) 1-165. 1 map.

In Russian; includes notes on the cultivated species and their distribution. This paper has not been seen.

1896. Zapadnoe Zabaikalie v sel'sko-khoziastvennom otnoshenii. [Western Transbaikalia from an agricultural point of view.] i-iv, 1-233. 1 map.

In Russian; includes notes on the various species and their distribution. This work has not been seen.

**Kronfeld, M.**

1889. Monographie der Gattung Typha Tourn. (Typhinae Agdhl. Typhaceae Schur-Engl.). Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien 39: 89-192. pl. 4, 5.

**Kruger, M.**

1928. Spiraea Thunbergii Sieb. Gartenflora 77: 277-278. 1 f. A general note on this native of Japan.

**Krylov, N. See also Lisitsyn, I., and Krylov, N.****Krylov, N. P.**

1916. [Preliminary report on the survey in the summer period 1914 in the eastern part of Sikhote Alin Mountains, and the vicinity of the Terney bay, 45° 3' n. lat., for the purpose of investigating the vertical and horizontal distribution of living forms in the northern part of the Ussuri region.] Otech. Obshch. Izuch. Amursk. Kraia 1914: 11-26.

In Russian; mainly zoological, but containing ecological data on the vegetation based on 1,000 botanical collections.

**Krylov, P. N.**

- 1901-14. Flora Altaia i Tomskoi Gubernii. Rukovodstvo k opredeleniiu rastenii Zapadnoi Sibiri. [Flora of Altai and Tomsk Province. Manual for the determination of the plants of western Siberia.] 7 v. (1, i-xiv, i-xxviii, 1-208. 1901; 2, 209-546. 5 pl. 1903; 3, 547-864. 1904; 4, 865-1088. 1907; 5, 1089-1252. 1909; 6, 1253-1534. 1912; 7, 1535-1815. 1914).

A comprehensive flora. Each volume was originally published with its own pagination and index under the same date in the Trans. Tomsk. Univ. as follows: Vol. 1 in op. cit. 20; vol. 2 in vol. 23; vol. 3 in vol. 26; vol. 4 in vol. 30; vol. 5 in vol. 35; vol. 6 in vol. 47; and vol. 7 in vol. 56. However, it is said by Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, p. 115, that these were each issued one year later than the separates. For second edition see Krylov, P. N., 1927-35.

1902. Kurze Uebersicht der Flora des Gouvernements Tomsk, und des Altaigebirges. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 2: 85-106.

In Russian with German summary. Reprint, 1-24. 1902.

- 1903a. Plantae altaicae novae. I-II. Act. Hort. Petrop. 21: 1-18. pl. 1-5.

Sixteen species with varieties from the Russian Altai and northern Mongolia.

- 1903b. [Notes faites pendant un voyage au pays des Ourian-khais.] Mém. Soc. Russ. Géogr. Sect. Géogr. Gén. 34<sup>2</sup>: 1-167. 6 maps.

An account in Russian of the travels in this region adjoining the Sayan Mountains, with notes on the vegetation and various species observed.

1904. [Itinéraire de son voyage dans l'Altai, en 1903.] Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 4: 18-20.

In Russian; concerns the author's journey; contains short notes on the flora.

1915. [A description of two new species, Salvia Potanini and Saussurea Jadrintzevi.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 14: 141-146. pl. 3, 4. f. 1, 2.

Descriptions in Latin with discussion in Russian. The first species is native of Szechwan, the second of the western Altai.

1919. [Sketch of the vegetation of Siberia.] Statist. Econom. Biul. (Tomsk) 17: 1-24. 1 map.

A discussion in Russian of Chinese and Japanese forest types in eastern Siberia. This paper has not been seen.

1925. [Materialen zur Flora der Kryptogamen des Altai und des Gouvernements Tomsk. I. Musci frondosi.] Trans. Tomsk Univ. 75: 1-48.

An annotated enumeration in Russian of 304 species.

- 1927a. Novyi grazhdanin Altaiskoi flory, Krascheninnikowia Borodini Kryn. sp. n., Fam. Caryophyllaceae, subfam. Alsineae. Un nouveau citoyen de la flore de l'Altai. Mém. Bot. Borodine. 220-229. 2 pl.

Described in Latin with discussion in Russian. Reprint, 1-10. 1927.

- 1927b. [Zur Frage der phyto-geographischen Terminologie.] Mitt. Tomsk. Abt. Russ. Bot. Ges. 2: 1-9.

A phyto-geographical discussion in Russian with a German résumé, including the zonal distribution of the vegetation of Siberia and the Far East.

- 1927-35. Flora zapadnoi Sibiri. Florae Sibiriae occidentalis. 8 v. (1, i-ix, i-xxiv, 1-138. 1927; 2, 139-376. i-ix. 1928; 3, 377-718. i-xiii. 1929; 4, 719-979. i-xiii. 1930; 5, 981-1227. i-xii. 1931; 6, 1229-1448. i-xii. 1931; 7, [1], 1449-1817. i-xiv. portr. 1933; 8, 1819-2087. i-xiv. 1935).

A second edition of Krylov, P. N., 1901-14 (Flora Altaia ...). Beginning with volume 3 the following supplementary title page appears: "Flora Sibiriae occidentalis. Editio secunda et completa florum Altaicae et provinciae Tomskensis." Collaborators are, B. K. Schischkin, L. Sergievskaja, L. Pokrovskaja-Reverdatto, E. Steinberg, and G. Sumnevicz.

- 1928a. Duo novae species generis Asparagi L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1928<sup>9</sup>: 1-2.

Consists of Latin descriptions of *A. officinalis* var. *flexuosus* Ledeb., raised to specific rank, and *A. setiformis* sp. nov. with two varieties, both from the Altai Mts.

- 1928b. Die Verbreitung der Arten der Gattung Krascheninnikowia Turcz. Pflanzenar. 1: 83-85. map 71.

- 1931a. Phyto-statistische Übersicht vom alpinen Gebiet des Altai. Bot. Arch. 31: 267-311.

In German. Published also in Russian with a German résumé bearing title, "Phytostatische Uebersicht der alpinen Region des Altai" in Mitt. Tomsk. Abt. Russ. Bot. Ges. 3: 28-83. 1931.

- 1931b. Asiatische Arten der Gattung Corydalis DC. die Sibirien bewohnen. Pflanzenar. 3: 17-18. maps 18-20.

Concerns distribution.

- 1932a. [New species of Astragalus of the Altai.] Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1932<sup>9</sup>: 1-7. 3 f.

*A. majevskianus*, *A. kaufmanni*, and *A. polikovii*, spp. nov. described in Latin with notes in Russian.

- 1932b. Species nova generis Oxytropis DC. e Buchtarma. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1932<sup>7-8</sup>: 1-3. 1 pl.

*O. sumneviczii* from the southern Altai, the description in Latin with Russian notes.

See also Oshurkov, V. A., 1906.

**Krylov, P. N., and Ivanitskaya, A.**

1928. [A new species of Festuca L.] Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1928<sup>1</sup>: 1-2.

*F. tristis* sp. nov. from the southern Altai, described in Latin and Russian.

**Krylov, P. N., and Schischkin, B. K.**

1927. [New species of the genus Limnas Trin.] Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1927<sup>4</sup>: 1-3.

In Russian; includes *L. vereschaginii* sp. nov., native of the Altai Mts.

**Krylov, P. N., and Sergievskaja, L.**

1930. Pulsatilla Turczaninovii Kryn. et Serg. sp. n. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1930<sup>5-6</sup>: 1-2.

Native of the Altai region.

**Krylov, P. N., and Steinberg, E.**

1918. [Materials for the flora of Kansk district of Yeniseisk province.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Russie 17: 1-156. pl. 1. 1 fold. map.

A systematic enumeration of 836 species, the text in Russian.

**Krylov, P. N., and Sumnevicz, G.**

1928. Species nova Altaica generis Junci L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1928<sup>7</sup>: 1-2.

*Juncus schischkini* sp. nov.

1933. Species nova austro-Altaica generis Astragalus L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Tomsk. 1933<sup>1-2</sup>: 1-2.  
A. *veresczagini* sp. nov. described in Latin and Russian.
- Kryshtofovich, A. N.** See Krishtofovich, A. N.
- Ku, Yuang** (=Ku, Hsüan).  
1935. The use and property of Nao-yang-wha (Rhododendron Hunnewellianum) as an insecticide. Entomol. & Phytopath. 3: 328-330.  
In Chinese with English title; includes a botanical description. Reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 14: 735. 1935.  
1936. [Lei t'eng and Lei kung t'eng in Pen Ts'ao Kang Mu.] Entomol. & Phytopath 4<sup>1+</sup>: 296-297. 2 f.  
In Chinese; concerns *Milletia reticulata* and *Tripterygium wilfordii* respectively.
- Kuan, K'o-chien.**  
1935. [The delphiniums of China.] Journ. Bot. Soc. China 1: 402-414. 1 pl.  
A systematic treatment in Chinese with a key.
- Kubasov, A.**  
1869. [Note on the vegetation of Transbaikalia.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. 1869: 147-151.  
An enumeration of 50 species. This volume has not been seen.
- Kubota, S.**  
[1928.] Some notes on the study of Chinese drugs. Trans. Seventh Congr. Far East. Assoc. Trop. Med. Brit. Ind. 1927: 583-586.  
Contains data on the vernacular names of *Polygonum giganteum* var. *thunbergii*.  
1934. "Han yao" . . . The Chinese materia medica from which modern medicines have been prepared in Nippon in recent years. Trans. Ninth Congr. Nanking Far East. Assoc. Trop. Med. 2: 639-643.  
Mentions plant origins of some of the drugs of this 2000 year old system.
- Kucherovskaya, S. E.**  
1912. [Vegetation of the Angara-Lena region near the Ilmsk tract (B. Mamyr-Ust-Kut).] Predv. Otech. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1911: 33-46. pl. 1-8. 1 map.  
This work in Russian, listed in Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 14: 560. 1914, has not been seen.
- Kuckuck, P.**  
1930. Fragmente einer Monographie der Phaeosporien. Wiss. Meeresuntersuch. Helgoland n. ser. 17<sup>2</sup>: Abh. 4: 1-93. f. 1-155.  
Includes *Nemacystus decipiens* from Japan.
- Kudo, Suketoshi** = Kudo, Yushun.
- Kudo, Yakoru.**  
1931a. Coelogyne (Pleione) formosana, Hayata. Gard. Chron. III. 90: 150. f. 66.  
A general note.  
1931b. [Years of introduction of foreign plants into Formosa and their course.] Trop. Hort. 1: 370-372, 426-428, (III) 479-481, (IV) 527-529.  
In Japanese.  
1931-32. [Palms cultivated in Formosa I.] Trop. Hort. 1: 30-32, (II) 192-196, (III) 256-259. 1 f. (IV) 359-362. 1 f. (V) 473-476, (VI) 648-652. 1931; (VII) 2: 144-151. 1 f. 1932.  
General notes in Japanese on many wild and cultivated species.  
1934? a. Nettai Shokubutsu utsuru tei shu. [Iconography of tropical plants in Taiwan.]  
This work has not been seen. A list of the species in vol. 5, published in 1934, is given in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 48: 869-870. 1934.  
1934b. List of cultivated plants in the department of forestry. Rep. Dept. For. Res. Inst. Formosa 17: i-vi, 1-135, 1-31.  
A systematic enumeration, the brief introduction in Japanese.  
1934c. A list of exotic orchids in Taiwan. I. Trop. Hort. 4: 248-254, (II) [not seen], (III) 334-338, (IV) 374-381.  
A list of 286 species with Japanese and Latin names.  
1934d. [An enumeration of plants cultivated in Taiwan.] Trop. Hort. 4: 230-233.  
In Japanese; an annotated list, including seven species of *Passiflora*.
- Kudô, Yushun.**  
1906. Plantas do Japão. Rev. Centr. Sci. Campinas 5: 26-29.  
An unannotated list of 369 species of plants from Ugo Prov., Akita-ken and Yamagata-ken.  
1913. [Distribution of Najas in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (61)-(62).  
In Japanese; includes a synopsis.  
1914a. Enumeratio specierum Salviarum ex insulis Honsiu, Sikoku, Kiusiu, Liukiu, et Formosa adhuc cognitarum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: 243-253.  
An annotated enumeration of 10 species, none new, with a key to the sections.  
1914b. [On "Namikiso" (Scutellaria scordifolia).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (361)-(362).  
A general note in Japanese.  
1915. De speciebus Cacaliae boreali-japonicis. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 222-229.  
A revision with 10 species, including several new.  
1917a. Noppo kokuyû-rin yasei shokubutsu chōsa hōkusho. [Report on the wild plants of Nohoro national forest.]  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.  
1917b. Tomakomai enshu-rin yasei shokubutsu chosa. [Investigations on the wild plants in the forest reservation of Tomakomai, Hokkaido.] 1917: ed. 2, 1925.  
This work in Japanese, published in Sapporo, has not been seen.  
1920. Prunellopsis, Labiatae genus novum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 34: 181-184. 1 f.  
Includes *P. prunelliformis*, comb. nov. (*Dracocephalum prunelliformis* Maxim.).  
1921a. Mihon yuyo jumoku bunrui-gaku. [Taxonomy of useful forest plants in Japan.] Ed. 1, 1921; ed. 2, 1930.  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.  
1921b. Enumeratio Labiatarum specierum varietatum formarumque in Insulis Kurilensibus et Insula Yezoensi sponte nascentium. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 43<sup>2</sup>: 1-59. pl. 1, 2.  
A synopsis, including keys, descriptions of new species, varieties, and forms, and an extensive citation of literature.  
1922a. The labiates of Hokkaido. Jap. Journ. Bot. 1: 87-91. 1 pl. 1 f.  
A list of 38 species with tabulated data on their distribution.  
1922b. Flora of the Island of Paramushir. Journ. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 11: 23-183. f. 1-27.  
This island lies at the northern end of the Kuriles.  
1922c. Nihon yûyô jumoku bunrui-gaku. [Systematic botany of Japanese useful trees.] Ed. 1, 1922 (not seen); revised 2d ed., i-xiii, 1-414. f. 1-123. 1930.  
In Japanese. The first edition was printed in 1921 and published in 1922.  
1923. A contribution to our knowledge of the flora of northern Saghalien. Journ. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 12: 1-68. pl. 1-12.  
A critical enumeration of species and a description of the types of vegetation occurring there.  
1924. Kita Karafuto Shokubutsu chosa-sho. [Vegetation of northern Saghalien.] i-vii, 1-295. pl. 1-17. 1 map.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese of 495 species, with synonymy and references in Latin, and a bibliography of 226 entries.  
1924-25. The vegetation of Yezo. Jap. Journ. Bot. 2<sup>4</sup>: 209-292.  
Phytogeographical with tabulated data on the distribution of 1629 species. Extensively reviewed in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 60. Lit.: 78-85. 1926. For comments see Cockerell, T. D. A., 1927a.  
1927. Über die Pflanzengeographie Nordjapans (die Insel Kurilen eingeschlossen) und der Insel Sachalin. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 76: 306-311.  
A brief general statement of characters and relationships and an incomplete bibliography, p. 306.  
1928. Karafuto ni sansuru nisan no mezurashii kozan shokubutsu. [A few curious alpine plants in Saghalien.] [Pract. Hort.] 7<sup>2</sup>: 54-57.  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.

**Kudô, Yushun** (*continued*).

1929a. Labiatarum Sino-Japonicarum prodromus. Eine kritische Besprechung der Labiaten Ostasiens. Mem. Fac. Sci. Agr. Taihoku Univ. **2**: 37-332.

Monographic. Several new genera are proposed.

1929b. Toa no shinkai-ka shokubutsu no bunrui. [Taxonomy of the Labiatae of eastern Asia.] Proc. Jap. Assoc. Adv. Sci. **5**: 157-169.

This paper in Japanese has not been seen.

1929c. [Kinostemon, a new genus of Chinese Labiatae.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **19**: 1-2.

In Japanese with a Latin description of the new genus consisting of three species transferred from *Teucrium*.

1930a. Taiwan no shokubutsu. [Plants of Formosa.] Journ. Geogr. (Tokyo) **42**: 510-513.

A general description in Japanese without Latin names, treating of the vegetation and the history of botany in Formosa.

1930b. Haraella, a new genus of orchids from Formosa. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. **2**: 26-28. pl. 1.

Includes *H. odorata* and *H. retrocalla*, spp. nov. described in Latin with résumé in Japanese.

1930c. On the systematic position of evergreen oaks of Japan. (Preliminary report). Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **20**: 159-163.

In Japanese with Latin descriptions of *Cyclobalanopsis* Oerst. and *Kuromatea* gen. nov. with many transfers from *Quercus*.

1930-31. Materials for a flora of Formosa. I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. **2**: 145-150, (II) 235-239, 1930; (III) **3**: 16-19, (IV) 110-112, (V) 225-227, (VI) 386-391, 1931.

Descriptions in Latin with summaries in Japanese.

1932a. The mangrove of Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **46**: 147-156. f. 1-4.

Chiefly an ecological study, but with an enumeration of four species of Rhizophoraceae and one each of Combretaceae (*Lumnitzera*) and Verbenaceae (*Avicennia*), with full synonymy and citations of literature and specimens.

1932b. Kyûdai Karafuto enshû shokubutsu mokuroku. [A list of plants in Saghalien experimental forest owned by Kyushu Univ.] [Bull. Univ. For. Kyushu Univ.] **2**: 44-49.

In Japanese. This paper, which has not been seen, may be erroneously cited.

See also Matsumura, Jinzo, and Kudô, Yushun; Miyabe, K., and Kudô, Yushun; and Niisima, Y., and Kudô, Yushun.

**Kudô, Yushun, and Masamune, G.**

1932. Genera plantarum Formosanarum; or a description of all the genera of the vascular plants indigenous to Formosa and an enumeration of all the species, varieties and forms hitherto known in Formosa. I. Saururaceae-Rosaceae. Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard. **2**: 1-141.

Contains keys in Latin to the genera and includes taxonomic changes.

**Kudô, Yushun, and Sasaki, Syun'iti.**

1931. An ecological survey of the vegetation of the border of Lake Jitsugetsutan. Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard. **1**: 1-50. pl. 1, 2.

A brief discussion of the various ecological formations surrounding this Formosan lake and a systematic enumeration of all species observed.

**Kudô, Yushun, and Sasaki, Takashi.**

1921. Hokkaido yakuyo shokubutsu zui. [Illustrations of medicinal plants.]

This work in Japanese published in Tokyo, has not been seen.

**Kudô, Yushun, and Yamabayashi, N.**

1921. [On the anatomy of the woods of Hokkaido Betulaceae.] Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido **18**: 15-40. pl. 1-4.

Descriptions in Japanese.

**Kudô, Yushun, and Yamamoto, Yoshimiatsu.**

1932. Genus novum Menispermacearum Japonicarum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **46**: 157-159.

*Paracyclea* gen. nov., native of Formosa.

**Kudô, Yushun, and Yoshimi, T.**

1916. [Plants growing in the Tomakomai experimental forest of the Hokkaido Imperial University.] Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido **14**: i-iv, 1-62.

A systematic enumeration in Japanese. See also Kudô, Yushun, 1917b.

**Kudrîavtsev, V. I.**

1932. *Nadsonomyces sphenoideus* nov. gen., nov. sp. Un nouveau champignon, voisin des levures, trouvé sur la surface des algues marines de l'Orient Extrême (Note préliminaire). Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. **1932**: 292-302. f. 1, 2.

In Russian with French summary. This genus is based on a specimen found on Petroff Island, in the Japan Sea near Vladivostok.

**Kükenthal, G.**

1898. Aufzählung der von Herrn Dr. V. F. Brotherus im Jahre 1896 in Turkestan gesammelten Cyperaceen. Bot. Centralbl. **75**: 107-109.

Includes *Carex alpina* var. *melanocephala* (Turcz.) from Tien Shan.

1899. *Carex orthostachys* C. A. Meyer und ihr Verwandtschaftskreis. Bot. Centralbl. **77**: 55-60, 87-98.

Critical notes on several species, including four from eastern Asia.

1902. *Carices novae* in Corea et Japonia collectae. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **2**: 1017-1018.

*Carex explems*, *C. cinerascens*, *C. micrantha*, and *C. semiplena*.

1903. *Cariceae novae vel minus cognitae*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **4**: 49-60.

Includes 6 new species from eastern Asia.

1905. *Species novae Caricis e sectione Frigidarum*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **5**: 1161-1163.

Includes 6 new species and one new variety of *Carex* from Japan and Formosa.

1909a. Zur *Carex*-vegetation der Insel Sachalin. Allg. Bot. Zeitschr. **15**: 35-37.

A systematic enumeration of 34 species collected in southern Sakhalin by U. Faurie, some described as new.

1909b. *Cyperaceae-Caricoideae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **38** (IV. 20): 1-824. f. 1-128.

Monographic.

1910-11. *Cyperaceae Sibiriae subfamilia Caricoideae* Pax. Journ. Russe Bot. **1910**<sup>7</sup>: 73-94. f. 1-4. 1910; **1911**<sup>3</sup>: 29-199. f. 5-160. 1911.

A monographic treatment with keys and descriptions covering all known species, most of them illustrated.

1910-29. *Cyperaceae novae* I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 7-8, 1910; **27**: 107-111, 1929.

Contain various eastern Asiatic species and varieties.

1912. *Cyperaceae yunnanenses Maireanae*. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **22**: 249-251.

A list, including *Cobresia bonatiana* sp. nov.

1913. *Plantae Chineses Forrestianae*: Description of new species of *Cyperaceae*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **8**: 9-10.

*Cobresia capillifolia condensata* var. nov., and *Carex forrestii* and *C. dielsiana*, spp. nov.

1930a. *Cyperaceae*. In H. Smith, *Plantae Sinenses*. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **5**: 33-49.

1930b. *Cyperaceen aus China*, gesammelt von Dr. H. Smith auf seiner zweiten Reise 1924. Act. Hort. Gothob. **5**: 107-114.

1931. *Cyperaceae novae vel minus cognitae*. X. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 187-202.

Includes *Cyperus ohwi* sp. nov. from Japan.

1932. *Cyperaceae Sinenses in provincia Kweichow a cl. Y. Tsang collectae*. Sinensia **3**: 79-83.

An enumeration of 37 species collected in 1930, none described as new.

1935-36. *Cyperaceae-Scirpoideae-Cypereae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **101** (IV. 20): 1-160. f. 1-18. 1935; **101** (IV. 20): 161-671. f. 19-65. 1936.

Monographic. *Cyperus* is the only genus in pp. 1-480.

**Kümmerle, J. B.**

1926. On a confounded North American fern. Magyar Bot. Lap. **25**: 64-65.

An extension of range of *Athyrium majus* to British Columbia, previously thought confined to eastern Asia.



1928. *Catalogus Lycopodiacearum, Psilotacearum et Selaginellacearum* (vorläufige Mitteilung). *Magyar Bot. Lap.* **26**: 98-100.  
Includes *Selaginella hayatana* nom. nov. (*S. subacaulescens* Hayata) from Taiwan, and *S. leveillei* nom. nov. (*S. christii* Lév.) from Kiangsu and Chosen.
1929. Über das Vorkommen der *Azolla filiculoides* in Italien und Japan. *Magyar Bot. Lapok* **27**: 65-67.
1930. Has the genus *Onychium* any representative in South America? *Amer. Fern Journ.* **20**: 129-138. *pl.* 7, 8.  
Includes several Chinese and Japanese species.  
See also Kiss, A., and Kümmerle, J. B.
- Kützing, F. T.**  
1843. Ueber die Eigenthümlichkeit der Vegetation in den Chinesischen und Japanischen Meeren. *Bot. Zeit.* (Berlin) **1**: 53-57.  
Contains descriptions of several new genera and species of marine algae.
- 1845-71. *Tabulae phycologicae, oder Abbildungen der Tange.* 19 v. (1, i-vi, 1-54. *pl.* 1-100. 1845-49; 2, i-ii, 1-37. *pl.* 1-100. 1850-52; 3, 1-28. *pl.* 1-100. 1853; 4, i-xvi, 1-23. *pl.* 1-100. 1854; 5, i-ii, 1-30. *pl.* 1-100. 1855; 6, i-iv, 1-35. *pl.* 1-100. 1856; 7, i-ii, 1-40. *pl.* 1-100. 1857; 8, i-ii, 1-48. *pl.* 1-100. 1858; 9, i-viii, 1-42. *pl.* 1-100. 1859; 10, i-iv, 1-39. *pl.* 1-100. 1860; 11, i-ii, 1-32. *pl.* 1-100. 1861; 12, i-iv, 1-30. *pl.* 1-100. 1862; 13, i-ii, 1-31. *pl.* 1-100. 1863; 14, i-ii, 1-35. *pl.* 1-100. 1864; 15, i-ii, 1-36. *pl.* 1-100. 1865; 16, i-ii, 1-35. *pl.* 1-100. 1866; 17, i-ii, 1-30. *pl.* 1-100. 1867; 18, i-ii, 1-35. *pl.* 1-100. 1868; 19, i-iv, 1-36. *pl.* 1-100. 1869; index i-ii, 1-57. 1871).  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
1849. *Species algarum.* i-vi, 1-922.  
A systematic treatment of all species.
- Kuhn, M.**  
1868. *Adnotationes de filicibus nonnullis Chinae indigenis.* *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **6**: 268-270.  
Various genera and species considered.
- 1868-69. *Reliquiae Mettenianae s. filices quaedam novae ex variis orbis terrarum partibus collectae post mortem auctoris a Maximiliano Kuhn editae.* *Linnaea* **35**: 385-394. 1868; **36**: 41-169. 1869.  
Includes a description of *Woodsia macrochaena* Mett. from Chefoo.
- 1869a. *Filices.* In Miquel, *Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat.* **4**: 276-300.  
Includes a few species occurring in eastern Asia. For exact date of publication see *Journ. Arn. Arb.* **6**: 211-213. 1925.
- 1869b. *Analecta pteridographica.* *Bot. Zeit.* **27**: 130-133, 144-146.  
Includes descriptions of *Asplenium hancei* and *A. compactum*, spp. nov., and notes on other species.
1881. *Uebersicht über die Arten der Gattung Adiantum.* *Jahrb. Bot. Gart. Berlin* **1**: 337-351.  
Includes the few Chinese species then known. The key is republished in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **3**: 167-169. 1882.
1882. Die Gruppe der Chaetopterides unter den Polypodiaceen. In, *Festschrift zum 50 jährigen Jubiläum der Königstädtischen Realschule zu Berlin.* 323-348. *pl.* 1, 2.  
A revision, including a few eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-28. *pl.* 1, 2. 1882.
1889. *Farne (Filicinae) und bärblattartige Gewächse (Lycopodiaceae).* In, *Die Forschungsreise S. M. S. "Gazelle" in d. Jahren 1874-76 unter Kommando des Kapitän z. s. Freiherrn von Schleinitz. Herausgegeben v. d. Hydrograph Amt d. Reichs-marine Amts. Theil 4<sup>e</sup>. Botanik:* 1-20. *pl.* 1-3.  
Includes *Hypodematium crenatum* from China and *H. cystopteroides* from the Liu Kiu Islands.
- Kuleshov, N. N.**  
1928. [Some peculiarities in the maize of Asia.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* **19**: 325-374. *f.* 1-16.  
In Russian; includes some eastern Asiatic forms of *Zea mays*.
- Kultiassow, M.**  
1927. Die vertikalen Vegetationszonen im westlichen Tien-Schan. *Bull. Univ. Asia Centr.* **15**: 194-203. *pl.* 7, 8.
1929. [Materialen zur Kenntnis der Turkestanischen Arten der Gattung Cousinia.] *Act. Univ. Asiae Mediae Ser. VIII-b. Bot.* **6-7**: 1-23. *f.* 1-27.  
In Russian with a very short German résumé; includes *C. margaritae* sp. nov. from Tien Shan.
- Kumazawa, M.**  
1930a. Structure and affinities of *Glaucidium* and its allied genera. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **44**: 479-490. *f.* 1-9.  
In Japanese; includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1930b. Studies on the structure of Japanese species of *Ranunculus.* *Journ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Tokyo III. Bot.* **2**: 297-343. *pl.* 16, 17. *f.* 1-18.
- 1930c. Morphology and biology of *Glaucidium palmatum* Sieb. et Zucc. with notes on affinities of the allied genera *Hydrastis*, *Podophyllum* and *Diphylleia.* *Journ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Tokyo III. Bot.* **2**: 346-380. *f.* 1-20.
1933. Ein neuer Fundort von *Tilachlydiopsis* [*Tilachlydiopsis*] *nigra.* *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **47**: 903-904.  
In Japanese.
1935. The structure and affinities of *Paeonia.* *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **49**: 306-315. *pl.* 1. *f.* 1, 2.  
A histological study in Japanese with an English résumé.
- 1936a. *Podophyllum pleianthum* Hance. A morphological study, with supplementary notes on allied plants. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **50**: 268-276. *f.* 1-4.  
Abstracted in Japanese, p. 294-295.
- 1936b. Pollen grain morphology in *Ranunculaceae*, *Lardizabalaceae* and *Berberidaceae.* *Jap. Journ. Bot.* **8**: 19-46. *pl.* 2-6. *f.* 1.  
Shape variations of pollen grains and their characters studied in more than 230 species.  
See also Yakushiji, E., and Kumazawa, M.
- Kummer, F.**  
1851a. *Chinesische Gärten.* (Mit Benutzung englischer Aussätze.) *Allg. Gartenz.* **19**: 57-59. 65-68, 83-85, 92-94.  
Includes general notes on individual species.
- 1851b. *Chinesische Gärten.* Mit Benutzung englischer Aussätze. *Neubert's Gart. Mag.* **1851**: 193-198, 225-229.  
Apparently a republication of the preceding entry.
- Kunai, Seiko** (= Kunai, Kiyotaka). See Hisauchi, K.
- Kung, Ch'i-wu.**  
1920. [On *Ginkgo biloba*.] *Science* [*Sci. Soc. China*] **5**: 369-374. *2 f.*  
A general and botanical description in Chinese.
1923. [A list of Peking plants.] *Science* [*Sci. Soc. China*]. **8**: 68-76.  
A systematic list of Latin and Chinese names.
- Kung, Ch'ing-lai** (and 12 others).  
1918. *Chih wu hsüeh ta tz'u tien*, or Botanical nomenclature, a complete dictionary of botanical terms. 1-1726. *illustr.*; ed. 5 (1923).  
A modern botanical dictionary with both Chinese and Japanese names, a stroke index of Chinese names, and an alphabetical index of Latin names and of technical, German, and English terms and a Japanese "kana" index.
- Kung, Hsien-wu.**  
1933a. [On the *Panax ginseng* C. A. Mey.] *Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping* **4**: 1-4. *2 pl.*  
A general note in Chinese.
- 1933b. *Chenopodiaceae* of north China. *Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping* **2**: 9-19.  
Critical data with keys to genera and species. Republished in *Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping* **4**: 1-12. 1933.
- 1934a. *Pinaceae* collected from Hsiaopeshan (Kirin). *Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping* **2**: 107-114. *pl.* 4-6.  
A list in English with a Chinese summary, containing 9 species and varieties with notes. Republished in *Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping* **4**: 1-6, 1-4. *2 pl.* 1933.
- 1934b. Enumeration of monocotyledons collected in Kirin in 1931. *Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping* **2**: 137-149.  
A list with brief notes. Republished in *Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping* **4**: 1-16. 1933.
- 1935a. *Amarantaceae.* In Liou Tchen-ngo, *Flore illustrée du nord de la Chine.* . . . **4**, 1-28. *pl.* 1-12.  
A systematic treatment in English and Chinese, including *Amarantus roxburghianus* nom. nov.



**Kung, Hsien-wu** (*continued*).

1935b. Chenopodiaceae. In Liou Tchen-ngo, Flore illustrée du nord de la Chine. . . . 4, 29-96. *pl.* 13-33.

A systematic treatment in Chinese and English.

1935c. Phytolaccaceae. In Liou Tchen-ngo, Flore illustrée du nord de la Chine. . . . 4, 97-100. *pl.* 39.

Recognizes only *Phytolacca acinosa*.

1935d. Portulacaceae. In Liou Tchen-ngo, Flore illustrée du nord de la Chine. . . . 4, 101-104. *pl.* 40.

Recognizes only *Portulacca oleracea*.

1935e. Polygonaceae of Chinlingshan. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 365-374. *pl.* 36.

Includes *Polygonum tenuifolium* sp. nov. and *P. lapathifolium* var. *xanthophyllum* var. nov.

1935f. Notes on Chinese Vicia. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 383-395. *pl.* 38, 39.

A systematic treatment.

1936a. Some new species from north China. Chin. Journ. Bot. 1<sup>1</sup>: 13-15. *pl.* 3-5.

*Polygonum taipashanense*, *P. honanense*, and *Amaranthus gracilentus*.

1936b. Lespedeza of north China. Chin. Journ. Bot. 1<sup>1</sup>: 19-34.

A systematic treatment in English with Chinese résumé.

**Kung, Hsien-wu, and Wang, Tso-pin.**

1934. The flowering plants of Hsiao-wutaishan. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 227-421. *pl.* 15.

A descriptive flora of this mountain in Chahar province, with keys, containing 83 families, 325 genera, and 615 species, including *Corydalis hsiaowutaishanensis* sp. nov.

**Kunishi, H.**

1934. On the determination of some species of genus Pinus, by means of the anatomical characters of leaves. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 387-391. *f.* 1-12.

In Japanese; includes a key.

**Kunitskii, B. A.**

1888. [On the varieties of aspen.] Liesn. Zhurn. 3: 328-334. Concerns *Populus tremula* on the banks of the Vilooj River, Yakutsk Province.

**Kunth, C. S.**

1824. Terebinthacearum genera denuo ad examen revocare, characteribus magis accuratis distinguere, inque septem familias distribuere conatus est. Ann. Sci. Nat. 2: 333-366.

1829-35a. Révision des Graminées publiées dans les Nova genera et species plantarum de Humboldt et Bonpland; précédée d'un travail général sur la famille des Graminées. 1-666. *tab.* 1-220. 1829-35; suppl., i-xlv. 1829.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. For another edition see the next entry. This forms section 6 of part VI, Botanique of F. H. A. Humboldt, and A. J. A. Bonpland, Voyage fait aux régions équinoxiales du Nouveau Continent, fait en 1799-1804, etc. For dates of issue see C. D. Sherborn and B. B. Underwood in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 39: 205. 1901.

1829-35b. Distribution méthodique de la famille des Graminées. 2 v. (1, 1-175, i-xlv. 2, 176-666, *pl.* 1-220.)

Another edition of the preceding entry.

1833-50. Enumeratio plantarum omnium hucusque cognitarum, secundum familias naturales disposita, adjectis characteribus, differentiis et synonymis. 5 v. (1<sup>1</sup>, 1-606. *pl.* 1-40. 1833; 1<sup>2</sup>, 1-436. 1835; 2, 1-591, [1] 1837; 3, 1-644. 1841; 4, 1-752. 1843; 5, 1-908. 1850.)

Monographic.

1842. Über die natürliche Gruppe der Liliaceen im weitesten Sinne des Worts. Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin 1842: 1-55.

A critical taxonomic consideration, with descriptions of the genera and notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1846. Plantae novae et adnotationes in indicibus variis seminum hortorum botanicorum anno 1845 depositae. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. 5: 350-364.

Includes a republication of the original description of *Scutellaria hederacea* Kth. & Bouche from Japan, first published in Anonymous, 1846j. See also Kunth, C. S., 1847b.

1847a. Enumeratio synoptica Ficus specierum cum novarum tum cognitarum Horti regii botanici Berolinensis. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 7: 231-256.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1847b. Hortorum botanicorum plantae novae et adnotationes in indicibus seminum a. 1845 depositae. Linnaea 19: 380-394.

A republication of Kunth, C., 1846.

**Kuntze, O.**

1879. Methodik der Speciesbeschreibung und Rubus. Monographie der einfachblättrigen und krautigen Brombeeren, verbunden mit Betrachtungen über die Fehler der jetzigen Speciesbeschreibungsmethode. . . . 1-160. *pl.* 1. 1 *fold. tab.* Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1881a. Revision von Sargassum und das sogenannte Sargasso-Meer. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 1: 192-239. 1 *pl.* 1 *map.*

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1881b. Um die Erde. Reiseberichte eines Naturforschers. Ed. 2, i-iv, 1-514.

A narrative account, including botanical observations in eastern Asia and a botanical index, pp. 498-501. The work originally appeared as 37 short articles in various publications.

1885. Monographie der Gattung Clematis. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 26: 83-202.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed and key to sections republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 7. Litt.: 8-10. 1886.

1887. Nachträge zur Clematis-Monographie. Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien 37: 47-50.

Includes *Clematis recta* subsp. *amoyensis* and *C. heracleifolia* subsp. *lavalleyi* from China.

1890. Clematis formosana, O. Kuntze. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: *pl.* 1945.

A new species from Formosa.

1891-98. Revisio generum plantarum vascularium omnium atque cellularium multarum secundum leges nomenclaturae internationales cum enumeratione plantarum exoticarum in itinere mundi collectarum. . . . 3 v. (Pars 1, i-clv, 1-374. 1891. Pars 2, 375-1011. 1891. Pars 3<sup>1</sup>, clvi-cccxxx. 1893; Pars 3<sup>2</sup>, i-vi, 1-201, 1-576. 1898).

Largely nomenclatural, containing numerous changes of names and descriptions of new species, based principally on the author's collections, including those from Japan and Hongkong. See Merrill, E. D., 1936b.

**Kunze, G.**

1837. Analecta pteridographica, seu Descriptio et illustratio filicum aut novarum aut minus cognitarum. 1-50. *pl.* 1-30. Contains a few eastern Asiatic species.

1840-50. Supplemente zu Schkuhr's Riedgräsern (Carices) oder Schkuhr's Riedgräser neue Folge. 1-206. *pl.* 1-50.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. See Schkuhr, C., 1801-06.

1840-51. Die Farrnkräuter in kolorirten Abbildungen naturgetreu erläutert und beschrieben von Dr. Gustav Kunze. 2 v. (1, i-vi, 1-252. *pl.* 1-100. 1840-47; 2, 1-98. *pl.* 101-140. 1848-51).

Contains some eastern Asiatic species. The subtitle is: Schkuhr's Farrnkräuter, Supplement. See Schkuhr, C., 1804-09.

1848. Pteridographia Japonica. Uebersicht der Farrn der Flora von Japan, sowie der Inseln Loo Choo, Peel und Bonin Sima. Bot. Zeit. 6: 489-496, 505-509, 521-526, 537-543, 553-559, 569-573, 585-589.

A critical consideration of 82 species, many described as new.

1850. Index filicum (sensu latissimo) adhuc quantum innotuit in hortis europaeis cultarum, cum synonymis gravioribus patria introductionis seu germinationis tempore duratione et cultura. Linnaea 23: 209-323.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-118. 1850.

1853. Gustavi Kunzii Index filicum (sensu latissimo) in hortis europaeis cultarum synonymis interpositis auctus cura Augusti Baumannii. 1-96.

Lists some eastern Asiatic species.

**Kupfer, L. K.**

1930. The Yangtao. China Journ. 12: 365-366.

A discussion of the nomenclatural relationship in literature of *Actinidia* and *Averrhoa carambola* with notes on their distribution.

**Kuprevich, V. F.**

1933. [Die Arten von Thekopsora auf *Prunus cerasus* L. und *P. padus* L.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 1: 405-409. f. 1, 2.

In Russian with a brief German résumé; includes comparison of *T. padi* with *T. pseudo-cerasi* from the Far East.

1935. [Über die Brachyformen der Gattung *Puccinia* Pers., welche auf den Arten der Gruppe *Anthemideae* der Familie *Compositae* parasitieren.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 2: 377-410. f. 1-10.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Kupriyanova, L. A.**

1936a. [Über *Linaria odora* (M. B.) Chav. und ihre Verbreitung.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. 2: 295-304. f. 1-3.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes a description of *L. altaica*.

1936b. [Sur les races de *Linaria macroura* M. B. et *L. buriatica* Turcz.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1936<sup>4</sup>: 112-117. f. 1-4. 1 text map.

In Russian with Latin diagnoses; contains a key and descriptions of species, including *L. debilis* sp. nov. from the Altai Mts. and *L. buriatica* from Mongolia.

**Kurashima, K.**

1903. [A list of plants of Eboshigatake (Nagano-ken).] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 7: [24-26].

In Japanese without Latin names.

1905. [Plants in the vicinity of Shiasan.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 18: [12-17].

A list of Japanese names only.

**Kurata, S.** See Hemmi, T., and Kurata, S.**Kurentsov, See** Gordeef, T. P., Kozlov, I., and Kurentsov.**Kurentsova, G. E.**

1936. [Dynamics of the growing of herbaceous vegetation in the South-Ussuri taiga.] Trudy Gornotaezhn. Sta. Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. 1: 163-183. 10 tables. diagr. 1-10.

In Russian with an English résumé; includes phenological data on 224 species.

**Kuribayashi, K.**

1929. The ascigerous stage of *Helminthosporium sativum*. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 10: 133-145. pl. 2.

In Japanese with a summary in English. The ascigerous stage is named *Ophiobolus sativus*.

See also Itô, Seiya, and Kuribayashi, K.

**Kurita, M.**

1888-89. [A list of plants from southern Formosa and a brief history.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [223-230, 255-262]. 1888; 3: [62-65, 93-96]. 1889.

Notes in Japanese on 11 species.

**Kuroda, Sunao.**

1899. [Plants from Kasumigaura (Ibaraki-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: (51)-(53).

A list of Japanese names with the family name in Latin.

**Kuroiwa, H.**

1899. Provisional list of marine algae collected in Loochoo Islands determined by Dr. K. Okamura. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: 93-97.

A list without notes or new species.

1900. A list of phanerogams collected in the southern part of Isl. Okinawa, one of the Loochoo chain. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 109-112, 122-126, 139-143.

No new species described.

**Kurosawa, E. = Kurosawa, Gompei.****Kurosawa, Gompei.**

1908. [On a black spot disease of camphor.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (53)-(56). 1 f.

*Pestalozzia camphori* sp. nov. described in Japanese only.

1911. Notes on some diseases of rice and camphor tree. Miyabe-Festschr. (47-51).

Diseases caused by *Helminthosporium oryzae*, and *Glomerella cinnamomi* and *Pestalozzia camphori*, respectively.

1912. [Note on *Colletotrichopsis piri* attacking pears.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (359)-(360).

A general note.

1920. [On the species of *Drosera* of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [157-176]. f. 1-4.

A revision in Japanese, four species recognized.

1924. [On *Peronoplasmodium cubensis* (B. & C.) Clint. Preliminary report.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 14<sup>78</sup>: [35-55].

In Japanese.

1926. [On the wilt disease of *Psidium guajava*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 16: 47-61. 1 f.

In Japanese; concerns *Myxosporium psidii* Sawada & Kurosawa sp. nov.

1927. [Studies on *Plasmopara cubensis*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 17: 1-18.

In Japanese. The disease was first discovered in the United States, probably occurring in eastern Asia.

1928. [On the symptoms and causal fungus of the "Bakanae"-disease of rice-plants.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 18: 230-247. pl. 4.

*Lisea fujikuroi* described in Japanese.

See also Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Kurosawa, Gompei.

**Kursanov, L., Tseshinskaja, N., and Khlushnikova, E.**

1936. [Sur la structure et le développement de certaines urédinées de l'Asie Orientale.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. 45: 76-94. f. 1-41.

In Russian with a French résumé; a morphological study of *Pucciniostele mandschurica*, *Nyssospora clavellata*, and *Nothoravenelia japonica*.

**Kurtz, F.**

1880. Aufzählung der von K. Graf von Waldburg-Zeil im Jahre 1876 in West-Sibirien gesammelten Pflanzen. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 1879-80. Abh.: 11-77.

Contains a list of 432 species, including many from eastern Asia.

1894. Bericht über die Pflanzen, welche Karl Graf von Waldburg-Zeil im August 1881 am unteren Jenissei gesammelt hat. Abh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 36: 141-149.

Includes *Beckmannia erucaeformis* (L.) Host., native of eastern Siberia and Japan.

**Kurz, S.**

1867a. Revision of Indian screw-pines and their allies. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 5: 93-106. pl. 62, 63, 125-136. pl. 64, 65.

Concerns *Typhaceae*, *Pandanaceae*, and *Cyclanthaceae*, with *Typha bungeana* from China as a doubtful species.

1867b. Plantae nonnullae novae Indiae orientalis. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 5: 240-241.

Includes *Sedum taeschkei* and *Gentiana taeschkei* from Tibet.

1867c. Enumeration of Indian Lemnaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 9: 264-268. pl. 5.

Includes species occurring in China.

1870. *Gentiana Jaeschkei* re-established as a new genus of *Gentianaceae*. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 39<sup>2</sup>: 229-230. pl. 18.

Cites specimens from "western Tibet, Lahúl . . .", which is really in northern India. For German translation see the next entry.

1871. *Gentiana Jaeschkei* wiedergestellt als neue Gattung der *Gentianeae*. Flora 54: 274-275.

*Jaeschkea gentianoides* from western Tibet. A translation of the preceding entry.

1872. Drei neue Tibetische Pflanzen. Flora 55: 234-236.

*Parrya pumila*, *Gypsophila sedifolia*, and *Stellaria tibetica*, spp. nov.

1873. On a few new plants from Yunan [sic!]. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 11: 193-196. pl. 133.

Three new genera and 7 new species described with an incomplete list of species collected by J. Anderson.

1874a. Description of a few Indian plants. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 43<sup>2</sup>: 181-189.

Includes *Arnebia tibetana* sp. nov., a native of western Tibet.

1874b. Note on the Indian species of *Crataeva*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 12: 193-196. pl. 147-148.

A conspectus of species, including *C. falcata*, native of Canton.

**Kurz, S. (continued).**

1874-77. Contributions towards a knowledge of the Burmese flora. Part I. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal **42**: 39-141. 1874; (Part II) **44**: 128-190. 1875; **45**: 204-310. 1876; **46**: 49-258. 1877.

A critical floristic work without descriptions of species or these much abbreviated. For fuller descriptions see Kurz, S., 1877.

1876. On the species of Glycosmis. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **14**: 33-40. pl. 174. 175.

Mentions *G. citrifolia* Lindl. from China among species dubiae.

1877. Forest flora of British Burma. 2 v. (1, i-xxx. 1-549; 2, 1-613).

A basic flora of this country adjacent to China. In this work the literature citations are much reduced and the synonymy is omitted. For these data see Kurz, S., 1874-77.

**Kusano, S.**

1899. [Japanese myxomycetes.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **13**: (214)-(215).

Notes in Japanese on 8 species.

1901. [Phytophthora infestans found in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **15**: (1)-(3).

In Japanese.

1902a. [Notes on the Uredineae found in Idzu Province during the winter.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **16**: (195)-(201).

In Japanese with Latin names.

1902b. [On the distribution of the parasitic fungi in Chiugoku.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **16**: (201)-(207).

A list of 36 species with Japanese and Latin names.

1903a. [On a fungus disease of Prunus Mume.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **17**: (15)-(24).

Contains *Caeoma makinoi* sp. nov. described in Japanese only.

1903b. Notes on Aeginetia indica, Linn. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **17**: 81-84. pl. 1. 1 f. (71)-(95). f. 1-3.

In Japanese with English résumé. For continuation see Kusano, S., 1908e.

1903c. Preliminary note on the Hexenbesen [witches' brooms] of some species of Quercus. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **17**: (107)-(111). 1 f.

In Japanese.

1904a. Notes on the Japanese fungi. I. Uredineae on Sophora. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **18**: 1-6. pl. 1.

*Uromyces truncicola*, *U. sophorae japonicae*, *U. sophorae flavescens* sp. nov. and *Aecidium sophorae* sp. nov.

1904b. [A new species of Taphrina on Alnus.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **18**: (91).

In Japanese. The species name is not given.

1904c. [On the biology of Chrysanthemum rusts in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **18**: (99)-(107).

Critical notes in Japanese on various species of *Puccinia*.

1904d. Parasitism of Siphonostegia chinensis, Benth. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **18**: (144)-(145).

In Japanese.

1904e. Notes on the Japanese fungi. II. Some species of Uredineae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **18**: 147-149. 1 f.

*Puccinia cacaliae*, *P. benkei* sp. nov., *P. diplachnis*, *Phaeospora meliosmae* sp. nov., and *Phragmidium rubi thunbergii* sp. nov.

1904f. Monstrous witches' brooms of conifers. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **18**: (211)-(214).

Critical notes in Japanese.

1904g. [Diseases of Chrysanthemum.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. **148**: 1-5. 1 pl.

In Japanese; concerns *Puccinia chrysanthemi* and *P. horiana*.

1905a. Einige neue Taphrina-Arten aus Japan. Ann. Mycol. **3**: 30-31.

*T. japonica* and *T. piri*, spp. nov.

1905b. New species of Exoascaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **19**: 1-5. pl. 1.

*Taphrina truncicola*, *T. piri*, and *T. japonica* spp. nov.

1905c. Notes on the Japanese fungi. III. Uromyces on Cladrastis. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **19**: 83-85. 1 f.

*Uromyces shikokianus* and *U. cladrastidis*, spp. nov. with notes on *U. amurensis* Kom. and a key to 6 species occurring on *Sophora* and *Cladrastis*.

1906. Notes on the Japanese fungi. IV. Caeoma on Prunus. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **20**: 47-51. pl. 3, 4.

*Caeoma makinoi* sp. nov.

1907a. A new species of Taphrina on Acer. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **21**: 65-67. 1 f.

*T. nikkoensis*.

1907b. [The greatest tree in the Japanese Empire.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **21**: (95)-(97).

In Japanese; concerns a specimen of *Chamaecyparis formosensis* in Taiwan.

1907c. Exobasidium disease of Symplocos japonica DC. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **21**: (138)-(139). 1 f.

*Exobasidium symploci japonicae* Kusano & Tokubuchi sp. nov. described in Japanese only.

1908a. Biology of the Chrysanthemum-rust. Ann. Mycol. **6**: 306-312.

Concerns *Puccinia chrysanthemi*, *P. horiana*, and *Uredo autumnalis*. Republished in Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. **8**: 27-36, 1 f. 1908.

1908b. Studies on a disease of Pueraria caused by Synchytrium Puerariae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: (1)-(31), 1-3. pl. 1.

In Japanese with an English résumé. The host is *Pueraria thunbergiana*.

1908c. Notes on the Japanese fungi. V. Puccinia on the leaves of Bambuseae. Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. **8**: 37-50. pl. 6. 1 f.

Includes *Puccinia phyllostachydis* and *P. sasae*, spp. nov.

1908d. On the parasitism of Siphonostegia (Rhinanthae). Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. **8**: 51-57. f. 1-5.

1908e. Further studies on Aeginetia indica. Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. **8**: 59-78. pl. 7.

A continuation of Kusano, S., 1903b.

1909. A contribution to the cytology of Synchytrium and its hosts. Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. **8**: 79-147. pl. 8-11.

1910. A remarkable mycorrhiza (symbiotic association of Gastrodia elata and Agaricus melleus). (Preliminary note.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo **24**: (77)-(81).

In Japanese; concerns *Rhizomorpha subterranea*.

1911a. Gastrodia elata and its symbiotic association with Armillaria mellea. Journ. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. **4**: 1-66. pl. 1-5. f. 1.

1911b. On the chloranth of Prunus Mume caused by Caeoma Makinoi. Jour. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. **2**: 287-326. pl. 17, 18. f. 1-3.

1911c. On the root-cotton, a fibrous cork tissue of a tropical plant. Journ. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. **4**: 67-82. pl. 6, 7. f. 1. *Fagara integrifolia* from Botel Tobago, an island near Formosa.

1926. The forest vegetation of Nikko. [Tochigi-ken.] Guide Book. Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Excur. **B-1**: 30-35.

A descriptive account.

1928. [A most curious fungus, which looks like water-worn stones.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**: (214)-(216). 2 f.

A description in Japanese of *Lentinus tuber-regium*.

1929. Observations on Olpidium Trifolii Schroet. Journ. Coll. Agr. Univ. Tokyo **10**: 83-99. f. 1-7.

A fungus on *Trifolium repens* in Japan.

1930. The life-history and physiology of Synchytrium fulgens Schroet., with special reference to its sexuality. Jap. Journ. Bot. **5**: 35-132. f. 1-19.

See also Inoue, T., Hattori, H., and Kusano, S.

**Kusmin, V. P., and Korolev, S. I.**

1932a. Ėarvoi šachmen. [Spring barley.] In V. V. Talanov, Sorta zernovykh . . . **2**, 1-152. 16 f. 3 maps.

Chiefly agricultural, but includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species.

1932b. Oves. [Oats.] In V. V. Talanov, Sorta zernovykh . . . **2**, 153-302. 9 f. 3 maps.

An agricultural work, including descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species.

**Kusnezov, N. I.** = **Kuznetsov, N. I.**

**Kuwahara, J.**

1908. [Botanical collection in battle-field.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (332)-(334), (356)-(359).

A general account of some collections made in Manchuria during the Russo-Japanese war.

**Kuwana, S. L.**

1930. Important disease of rice crop in Japan. Proc. Fourth Pacific Sci. Congr. Java 4: 203-207.

Largely economic and control data.

**Kuwata, Y.**

1909. [Biddulphia sinensis in the North Sea.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (470)-(471).

In Japanese. This "North Sea" is adjacent to Japan.

**Kuzeneva, O. I.**

1914. [Birch trees collected in Amur and Yakutsk provinces by N. Prokhorov and O. Kuzeneva.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 12: 62-74. pl. 2-7. 1 f.

In Russian; no new species described.

1920a. [Plants collected by V. G. Dorogostaisky on the Yablonov Mountains in 1914.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Russie 18: 1-12. pl. 1. 1 f.

An enumeration in Russian of 67 species of this region in Amur, containing Latin descriptions of *Aquilegia flabelata alpina* var. nov. and *Oxytropis dorogostajski* sp. nov.

1920b. [List of plants collected by Zeya Expeditions in the Amur region.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Russie 18: 26-92. f. 1, 2.

An enumeration in Russian of 211 species with a description of *Lilium dahuricum alpinus* var. nov.

See also Brotherus, V. F., Kuzeneva, O., and Prokhorov, N.; Prokhorov, N. I., 1913; and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1908-30.

**Kuzmishchev, P.**

1836. [On the forests and shrubs of Kamchatka.] L'Es. Zhurn. 1836: 117-131.

This work in Russian, containing data on the distribution of forest vegetation, and notes on 40 species, and listed in Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 525, has not been seen.

**Kuznetsow. See Kuznetsov.****Kuznetsov, I. V.**

1911. [Vegetation of the Bolang Lake region.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1910: 81-88.

This ecological description in Russian has not been seen. The lake is in eastern Ussuri.

**Kuznetsov, J. W.**

1916. Ericaceae. In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Asiatskoi Rossii. 9: 1-81. f. 1-29.

In Russian, includes eastern Asiatic species.

**Kuznetsov, N. I. (Professor).**

1892a. Neue asiatische Gentianen. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 34: 505-508. 1 pl. 1892; 35: 349-352.

Contains descriptions of 12 new species and varieties of *Gentiana* (the authorship of four attributed to Maximowicz) and notes on three others. Reprinted in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 13: 175-178. 1 pl. 1891; 13: 337-340. 1 pl. 1894.

1892b. [Botanical results of the Chingan-Expedition of D. V. Putjata. Preliminary report.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 28: 179-182.

A general account in Russian of the flora observed on this expedition on which botanical collections were made between Peking and Hingan, but especially at the latter locality. Reviewed in Bot. Centralbl. 55: 168-170. 1893.

1893. Neue asiatische und amerikanische Gentianen. Act. Hort. Petrop. 13: 55-64.

Includes 8 new species from China and Japan.

1894. [Subgenus Eugentiana of genus *Gentiana* Tourn.] Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb. 24. Bot.: i-vii, 1-531. 1 pl. 4 maps. 7 fold. tab.

A monographic work in Russian. For Latin translation see Kuznetsov, N. I. (Professor), 1896-1904.

1895. [Vegetation of Japan and its significance in the history of the development of the vegetation of the whole globe.] Nauchn. Obozr. 2: 1291-1297, 1333-1337.

A phytogeographical description in Russian.

1896-1904. Subgenus *Eugentiana* Kusnez., generis *Gentiana* Tournef. Act. Hort. Petrop. 15: i-iv, 1-507. 1 pl. 4 maps. A monographic study. This is a Latin translation of Kuznetsov, N. I. (Professor), 1894. Pp. 1-160 were published in 1896, pp. 161-320, in 1898, and pp. 321-483 in 1904. The index, pp. 483-507, is not dated.

1897. Über den Polymorphismus der *Veronica Teucrium* (L.) Wallz. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. V. 6: 175-193.

In German with Latin diagnosis; includes *V. latifolia* L., native of eastern Siberia.

1900. [Flora.] In M. V. Sliunin, Okhotsko-Kamchatskii kraii. 1, 262-312.

A general description in Russian, prepared with the assistance of A. N. Sedel'nikov.

1911. [The genus *Lycopsis* L. and the history of its development.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 8: 83-120. pl. 1-3.

A revision in Russian with Latin descriptions; includes the Chinese species.

1912. [Essai d'une division de la Sibérie en provinces phytogéographiques.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. 6: 871-897. maps 1-4.

In Russian. For criticism see Busch, N. A., 1913b.

1916. V volshebno sadu. Popyl'arnyi putevoditel' po botanicheskomu ili akklimatizatsionnomu sadu Imperatorskago Nikitskago Sada. [In the fairy garden. Popular guide to the botanical or acclimatization garden of the Imperial Nikita Garden.] 1-58. f. 1-30.

In Russian; includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species; published as no. 4 of the series of monographs edited by Botanical Cabinet of Nikita Botanical Garden.

1922-25. Botaniko-geograficheskii atlas zemnogo shara. [A botanical-geographical atlas of the world.] 4 nos. (1, [i-vil. 1 map. 1922; 2, [i-vil. 1 map. 1923; 3, [i-x]. 1 map. 1923; 4, [i-vil. 1 map. 1925).

Maps accompanied by descriptive letterpress in Russian, showing the generic distribution of (1) Betulaceae, (2) Palmae, (3) *Triticum*, and (4) Juglandaceae.

**Kuznetsov, N. I. (Vladimirskii).**

1910. [Das Bassin der linken Nebenflüsse der Shilka—der Flüsse Chernaya, Gorbichanka und Zeltuga.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1909: 83-93. 2 pl. 1 map.

This description in Russian has not been seen. The region is in Transbaikalia.

1911. [Vegetation of the Leno-Kirensk region.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1910: 69-79. 2 pl. 1 map.

This description in Russian has not been seen. This region is in Yakutsk.

**Kuznetsov, S. P.**

1925. [Cones and seeds of some coniferous plants of Primorsk region.] Bull. Khabarovsk. Lesn. Pitomn. 1925: 6-15.

This paper in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 594, has not been seen.

**Kuznetsov, V.**

1913. [Beckmannia cruciformis Host.] Bull. Angew. Bot. 6: 577-589. 2 f.

A discussion in Russian with German summary, concerning this species occurring in eastern Asia, properly spelled *Beckmannia erucaeformis*.

1926. [Areas of the geographical distribution of the most important forage species of clover and alfalfa.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 16: 55-58. f. 1-5.

In Russian with an English résumé; includes data on distribution in eastern Asia and a bibliography.

**Kylin, H.**

1932. Die Florideenordnung Gigartinales. Act. Univ. Lund. Ny Följd 28: 1-38. pl. 1-28. f. 1-22.

A monographic treatment including the eastern Asiatic species of these marine algae.

**Kyodo, S.**

1907. [A list of plants of Mt. Fumakata.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (310)-(311).

Contains Japanese names only.

**Kyu, K.**

1931. Bestandesaufnahme der "Niitaka-todomatu" (*Abies Kawakamii* T. Ito) auf dem Hochgebirge. Sylvia 2: 9-24. 1 chart.

In Japanese; contains largely forestry data. Reprint, 1-15. 1 chart. 1931.



**Kyu, K. (continued).**

1932. Bestandszuwachs aufnahmeder "Acacia confusa, Merrill".  
Sylvia 3: 191-302. *diagr.* 1-5.  
In Japanese; consists of forestry data. Reprint, 1-13.  
*text diagr.* 1-5.

**L****L., A. L.**

1899. *Rodgersia podophylla*. Garden 56: 103. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.

**L. B. C. (in Gard. Chron.) = Creasy, L. B.****Labroy, O.**

1906. *Paeonia Delavayi lutea*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1906:  
14-16. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan. The plate is colored.

**Lacassagne, M.**

1929. Une nouvelle espèce d'épicéa, *Picea kamtchatkensis*.  
Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 58: 637-638.  
1934. Étude morphologique, anatomique et systématique du  
genre *Picea*. Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse. Tome II. 3:  
1-292. f. 1-27, 45 f.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed and  
keys republished in Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 88: 88-94.  
1935.

See Gaussen, H., and Lacassagne, M.

**Lace, J. H.**

1915. Some new species from Burma. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.  
1915: 393-407.  
Includes citations of Chinese specimens of *Buettneria  
integrifolia* and *Mucuna colletii*, spp. nov.

**Lachaume, [J.]**

1857. Le pois oléagineux de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris)  
1857: 568-570. f. 169.  
*Soja hispida* (= *Glycine hispida*).  
1858. Note sur le pois oléagineux de la Chine. Bull. Soc.  
Acclim. 5: 131-133.  
General notes on *Soja hispida*, chiefly concerning its cul-  
tivation.

**Lachmann, P., and Vidal, L.**

1906. Sur la valeur spécifique des caractères distinctifs des  
*Polystichum Lonchitis* et *P. aculeatum*. Bull. Soc. Bot.  
France 53: 103-116.  
Native of China.

**Lacouperie, Terrien de.**

- 1893a. On hemp from Central Asia to ancient China, 1700  
B.C. Babyl. & Orient. Rec. 6: 247-253.  
A historical account of the introduction of *Cannabis  
sativa*.  
1893b. On quinces from Media to Ancient China (660 B.C.).  
Babyl. & Orient. Rec. 6: 265-271.  
A historical account of the introduction of *Cydonia* into  
China from northern Persia.  
1894. The Indian jack-fruit in China. Babyl. & Orient. Rec.  
7: 169-172.  
A historical account of the introduction of *Artocarpus  
integrifolia*.

**Ladyzhenskaia, K. I.**

1935. [Die Familie Buxbaumiaceae in der U.S.S.R.] Act.  
Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 2: 297-312. f.  
1, 2.  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes *Buxbaumia  
aphylla* and *B. indusiata*, natives of eastern Asia.

**Lämmermayr, L.**

1930. Die Gattung *Hedera* L. Pflanzenar. 2: 64-69. *maps*  
65-68.  
Concerns distribution.

**Lafosse, J.**

1866. Note sur le bambou motigny (*Bambusa mitis*) et sur  
le prétendu bambou sacré de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim.  
II. 3: 36-38.  
A general description.  
1867. Études sur les espèces de bambous à introduire. Bull.  
Soc. Acclim. II. 4: 614-623, 669-689.  
Includes notes on some species from eastern Asia.

**Lagasca, M.**

1811. Amenidades naturales de las Españas: o bien diserta-  
ciones varias sobre las producciones naturales espontaneas,  
ó conaturalizadas en los Dominios Españoles. 1<sup>a</sup>, i-xi, 1-44.  
Pp. 19-25 contain "Lista de plantas de la China, del  
Japon . . . conaturalizadas en España. . ."

**Lagerberg, T.**

1931. Hsia tsao tung ch'ung. Svensk. Bot. Tidskr. 25: 543-  
545. f. 1.  
In Swedish; consists of notes on the identity of this rare  
Chinese drug, *Cordyceps sinensis*.

**Laharpe, J. de.**

1827. Essai d'une monographie des vraies joncées, comprenant  
le genres *Juncus*, *Luzula* et *Abama*. Mém. Soc. Hist. Nat.  
Paris 3: 89-181.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-93.  
1825.

**Lam, H. J.**

1919. The Verbenaceae of the Malayan Archipelago, together  
with those from the Malayan Peninsula, the Philippines,  
the Bismarck-Archipelago, and the Palau, Marianne- and  
Caroline-Islands. [1-2], 1-370, [1-6]. 3 pl.  
Includes mention of distribution throughout eastern  
Asia.

1925. The Sapotaceae, Sarcospermaceae and Boerlagellaceae  
of the Dutch East Indies and surrounding countries (Malay  
Peninsula and Philippine Islands). Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg  
III. 7: 1-289. f. 1-65.

Includes the Chinese *Sarcosperma laurinum*.

1926. Concise revision of the Sarcospermaceae. Bull. Jard.  
Bot. Buitenzorg III. 8: 18-24. f. 1, 2.  
Eight species recognized, two from China.

1927. Further studies on Malayan Sapotaceae, I. Bull. Jard.  
Bot. Buitenzorg III. 8: 381-493, f. 1-29.  
Includes two species of *Palaquium* from Formosa.

1932. The Burseraceae of the Malay Archipelago and Penin-  
sula, with annotations concerning extra-Malayan species,  
especially of *Dacryodes*, *Santiria* and *Canarium*. Bull. Jard.  
Bot. Buitenzorg III. 12: 281-561. pl. 1-14.

Concerns 98 species, some from eastern Asia, with notes  
on morphology, taxonomy, and distribution, and a list of  
cited specimens.

**Lam, H. J., and Bakhuizen van den Brink, R. C.**

1921. Revision of the Verbenaceae of the Dutch East-  
Indies and surrounding countries. Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg  
III. 3: 1-116.

Includes references to various Chinese and Japanese  
species.

**Lamarck, J. B. A. P. M. de.**

- 1783-1817. Encyclopédie méthodique. Botanique. 8 v., 5  
suppl. (1, i-xliv, 1-752. 1783; 2, 1-774. 1786; 3, i-viii, 1-759.  
1789-91; 4, 1-764. [1796]; 5, i-viii, 1-748. 1804; 6, 1-786.  
1804; 7, 1-731. 1806; 8, 1-879. 1808; suppl. 1, i-xviii, 1-761.  
1810; suppl. 2, 1-876. 1811; suppl. 3, 1-780. 1813; suppl. 4,  
1-731. 1816; suppl. 5, i-xviii, 1-780. 1817).

Includes many eastern Asiatic species. Lamarck is the  
author of vol. 1-4. J. L. M. Poiret continued the work  
beginning with vol. 5. For exact dates of issue see Journ.  
Bot. Brit. & For. 44: 319. 1906.

- 1791-1823. Tableau encyclopédique et méthodique des trois  
règnes de la nature. Botanique. 3 v., 1 supplement. (1,  
i-xviii, 1-496. pl. 1-300. 1791; 2, 1-551. pl. 301-600. 1793; 3  
and suppl., 1-728. pl. 601-1000. 1823.)

Lamarck is the author of vol. 1 and 2, Poiret of vol. 3  
and supplement. The plates 1-900 are usually bound sepa-  
rately in three or four equal volumes without title pages.  
The supplement to vol. 3, also without title page, contains  
pp. 527-728. pl. 901-1000. Sometimes the plates 1-1000 are  
bound in four separate volumes. For exact dates of issue  
see Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 44: 319. 1906.

**Lambert, A. B.**

- 1803-24. A description of the genus *Pinus*, illustrated with  
figures, directions relative to the cultivation, and remarks  
on the uses of the several species. 2 v. (1, [i-iv], 1-98, [1-5].  
pl. 1-48. 1803; 2, i-vi, 1-42, [1-3]. pl. 1-12. 1824); another  
edition, 1-183, index [1-4]. pl. 1-81. 1832.

This work contains descriptions and illustrations of  
many eastern Asiatic species. It was published in many  
variable editions, some in quarto, some large folio, the



- subtitles variable. For comprehensive discussions of these editions see Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **48**: 439-466. 1930; The Bradley Bibliography **2**, 12. 1912; and Catalogue of the library of the Arnold Arboretum, 408-409. 1914. Vol. 2 contains "An account of the Lambertian herbarium by D. Don."
- 1811a. Some account of the herbarium of Professor Pallas. Trans. Linn. Soc. **10**: 256-265. *pl.* 6-11.  
Includes eastern Asiatic species, possibly some new.
- 1811b. Observations on some plants of the Flora Japonica. Trans. Linn. Soc. **10**: 406-407.  
General notes on a few species including *Alettris japonica* nom. nov.
- Lampe, F.**  
1904. Aufforstungen in Tsingtau. Naturw. Wochenschr. (Jena) **19**: 488-493.  
Notes on reforestation, including references to the flora.
- Lamproy, F.**  
1923. *Primula obconica* Rivorei. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1923**: 416-417. *1 pl.*  
Native of central China. The plate is colored.
- Lan, J.**  
1917. Haricots et doligues. Bull. Econ. Indo-Chine **20**: 491-515.  
Chiefly economic, but with some botanical references to species of *Dolichos* and *Phaseolus* from eastern Asia.
- Landis, E. B.**  
1897. Native dyes and methods of dyeing in Korea. Journ. Anthropol. Inst. Gt. Brit. & Ireland **26**: 453-457.  
Notes on many dyes with references to their plant sources.
- Lange, J. J.** See Linnaeus, C., 1758-59, and 1760.
- Lange, J. [M. C.]**  
1897. Revisio specierum generis *Crataegi* imprimis earum, quae in hortis Daniae coluntur. Oversigt over de i Danmark haardtjære arter af hvidtjørnslaegten (*Crataegus*). i-iv, 1-105. *pl.* i-x.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Langeron, M.**  
1902. Le genre *Aleurites* Forst. (Euphorbiacées), systématique, anatomie, pharmacologie. 1-160. *f.* 1-52.  
Recognizes *A. moluccana*, *A. cordata*, and *A. trisperma*; contains a bibliography, pp. 7-8.
- Langgaard, A.**  
1881. Ueber die japanischen und chinesischen Aconitknollen. Arch. Pharm. **218**: 161-185.  
Contains historical, botanical, and pharmaceutical notes on the products of *Aconitum* spp.
- Langsdorf, G. H. von.**  
1812. Bemerkungen auf eine Reise um die Welt in den Jahren 1803 bis 1807. 2 v. (1, 1-26, 1-303. *27 pl.*; 2, 1-334. *17 pl.*).  
This is the German edition of the following.  
1813-14. Voyages and travels in various parts of the world, during the years 1803, 1804, 1805, 1806, and 1807. 2 v. (1, i-xxi, 1-362, [index i-vi]. *illustr.* 1813; 2, [i-vi], 1-386, [index i-vi]. *illustr.* 1814).  
A general traveler's account with notes on various plants of Kamchatka and eastern Siberia. This is a translation of the preceding reference.
- Langsdorf, G. H. von, and Fischer, F. E. L. von.**  
1810-18. Plantes recueillies pendant le voyage des Russes autour du monde, expédition dirigée par M. de Krusenstern. [i-ii], 1-26. *pl.* 1-30.  
Contains a few species from eastern Asia collected by Tilesius and Langsdorf. Pritzel notes "Parties I et II: Icones filicum . . . 1810-18." The sets we have examined are apparently complete, but only the date 1810 appears, and there is nothing to indicate part 2.
- Lapin, A. K.**  
1936. Rubber and gutta-percha plants of the U.S.S.R. Priroda **25**: 110-123. *f.* 1-6.  
In Russian; includes *Taraxacum kok-saghyz* from Tien Shan and *Eucommia ulmoides* from China.
- Laplace, F.**  
1926. Les Funkia. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1926**: 147-150. *f.* 53-57.  
An enumeration with notes; includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1928. Les spirées herbacées; espèces et culture. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1928**: 23-25. *f.* 11, 12.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species of *Spiraea*.
- Larbalétrier, A.**  
1898. Ampelopsis Veitchi. Jardin **3**: 165.  
A general description of this native of Japan.
- Larin, I.**  
1916. [Brief report on the botanical exploration in 1916 of the northwestern shore of Baikal Lake in the vicinity of the Nos peninsula.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **52**: 655-656.  
In Russian.  
1932. [In the search of new forage plants in Kazakstan and Altai.] Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S. **17**: 439-446.  
In Russian.
- Larin, I., and Sizykh, S.**  
1917. [Contributions to the study of popular medicinal plants of the Irkutsk government.] Izv. Vost. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **45**: 232-240.  
In Russian; includes a list of 106 species with notes on their uses.
- Lasègue, A.**  
1845. Musée botanique de M. Benjamin Delessert. Notices sur les collections de plantes et la bibliothèque qui le composent; contenant en outre des documents sur les principaux herbiers d'Europe et l'exposé des voyages entrepris dans l'intérêt de la botanique. [i-v], 1-588.  
Contains many data regarding collectors and collections of plants in eastern Asia.
- Lasteyrie, [C. P. de.]**  
1837. Note sur la culture de la rhubarbe en Chine. Ann. Soc. Hort. Paris **20**: 107-108.
- Lauche, W.**  
1879a. Der ussurische Birnenbaum (*Pirus Ussuriensis* Maximowicz). Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. **22**: 318-319. *pl.* 4.  
A general description.  
1879b. *Actinidia polygama* Sieb. Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. **22**: 319-321. *pl.* 4.  
A general description.
- Lauder, H. S.**  
1864. Remarks on the marine Diatomaceae found at Hong Kong, with descriptions of new species. Trans. Micros. Soc. London n. ser. **12**: 75-79. *pl.* 8.
- Laufer, B.**  
1907a. Introduction of maize into eastern Asia. Congr. Internat. Amer. XV<sup>e</sup> Sess. Quebec **1906**: 223-257.  
A historical discussion of *Zea mays* based largely on Chinese works.  
1907b. Note on the introduction of the ground-nut into China. Congr. Internat. Amer. XV<sup>e</sup> Sess. Quebec. **1906**: 259-262.  
A historical discussion of *Arachis hypogaea* based on Chinese works.  
1919. Sino-Iranica; Chinese contributions to the history of civilization in ancient Iran, with special reference to the history of cultivated plants and products. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. Publ. Anthropol. Ser. **15**: i-iv, 185-630.  
Contains important data on introduction of economic plants. Reviewed in Favre, B., 1930, and in numerous other places, these listed in Cordier, H., 1904-24.  
1935. Rye in the Far East and the Asiatic origin of our word series "rye". T'oung Pao **31**: 237-273.  
Concerns *Secale cereale*.
- Lavallée, A.**  
1869. *Akebia quinata*. Hort. Franç. **19**: 103-106. *pl.* 4.  
Native of Japan.  
1877. Arboretum Segrezianum. Énumération des arbres et arbrisseaux cultivés à Segrez (Seine-et-Oise) comprenant leur synonymie et leur origine avec l'indication d'ouvrages dans lesquels ils se trouvent figurés. i-xlviii, 1-319.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.  
1878. Les vignes asiatiques et le phylloxera, résistance qu'elles peuvent offrir. Bull. Soc. Centr. Agr. France **38**: 374-382.  
Includes notes on various Asiatic species of Vitaceae.

**Lavallée, A. (continued).**

1880-85. *Arboretum Segrezianum. Icones selectae arborum et fruticum in hortis Segrezianis collectorum*—Description et figures des espèces nouvelles, rares ou critiques de l'arboretum de Segrez. i-iv, 1-121, [1]. 36 pl.  
Includes a number of eastern Asiatic species.

1884. *Les climacites à grandes fleurs*. i-xii, 1-84. pl. 1-22.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Lavrov, N. N. (=Lawrow, N. N.)**

1927-31. [Beiträge zur Schleimpilz-flora Sibiriens. I.] Mitt. Tomsk. Abt. Russ. Bot. Ges. 2: 10-21. 1927; (II) 3: 84-100. 1931.

Part I contains "Schleimpilze der Umgebung von Tomsk;" part II contains "Schleimpilze des nördlichen und zentralen Altai."

1929. *Formae novae Myxomycetum Sibiriae*. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1929<sup>4-5</sup>: 1-3. 1 pl.

Includes some species from the Altai region, with descriptions in Latin and notes in Russian.

1932. *Opredelitel' rastitel'nykh parazitov kulturnykh i dikorastushchikh poleznykh rastenii Sibiri*. Vypusk 1. Polevye, ogorodnye, bakhchevye, i tekhnicheskie kul'tury. [Key for the identification of vegetable parasites of cultivated and wild useful plants of Siberia. Part I. Field, kitchen garden, cucurbitaceous, and technically useful crops.] 1-148. f. 1-91.

Contains descriptions of species and other data. This is reviewed in English in *Rev. Appl. Mycol.* 12: 306-307. 1933.

1934. *Ustilagineae novae vel rariae Asiae septentrionalis*. Arb. Tomsk. Univ. 86: 83-87.

In Russian with a Latin enumeration of 12 species, including some natives of the Altai Mts. and the Ussuri region.

1936a. [Ustilaginaceae novae vel rariae Asiae borealis centralisque.] Trav. Inst. Sci. Biol. [Tomsk] 2: 1-35. 1 f. diagr. 1-3.

An enumeration in Russian with a Latin résumé; includes many eastern Asiatic species.

1936b. [Civis novus mycoflorae Sibiricae—Dictyophora sibirica nov. sp.] Trav. Inst. Sci. Biol. [Tomsk] 2: 41-46. 1 pl.

In Russian with a Latin diagnosis.

**Lawrance, M.**

1799. A collection of roses from nature. 2 lvs. pl. 1-90.

A collection of colored plates with a synopsis of cultivated species and varieties of *Rosa*, including a few from China.

**Lawrence, E. K.**

1931. *Jeffersonia dubia*. New Fl. & Silva 3: 272-273. f. 101.

A general note on this native of Manchuria.

**Lawrence, W.**

1932. *Fritillaria*. Lily Year-Book 1932: 84-93. f. 16-18.

Notes on various species, including those from Asia.

1933. Mountain and woodland plants of Japan. New Fl. & Silva 6: 3-7. 2 pl.

General and horticultural notes.

**Lawrow, N. N. See Lavrov, N. N.****Laxmann, E.**

1771. *Novae plantarum species*. Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 15: 553-562. pl. 29-31.

Contains some species from the Altai. For continuation see Laxmann, E., 1774.

1772. *Koelreuteria paniculata novum plantarum genus*. Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 16: 561-564. pl. 18.

Described from cultivated plants, the origin then unknown.

1774. *Descriptionum plantarum Sibiricarum continuatio*. Nov. Comm. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 18: 526-534. pl. 6-8.

A continuation of Laxmann, E., 1771.

1793. *Planta novi generis alpina, Parnassiae affinis*. Nov. Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 7: 241-242. pl. 5.

Includes a description of a new species from Siberia, but the name is not given. It was later named by Pallas *Parnassia laxmanni*.

**Lay, G. T.**

1837. Remarks on the euphorbiaceous plants; general characteristics, with a description of the *Stillingia sebifera*, *Acalypha indica*, and the *Jatropha curcas*. Chin. Repos. 5: 437-443.

General and botanical notes.

1845. A calendar, for four months, of the weather, natural history and country operations at Foo-chow-foo. Trans. Hort. Soc. London II. 3: 237-245.

Includes some data on plants.

1846. Outlines of a natural history calendar at Foo-chow-foo, the capital of the Chinese province of Fokien. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 1: 119-126.

Includes some data on plants and plant names.

**Lazarenko, A. S.**

1933a. [Zur Bryogeographie Ostasiens.] Journ. Cycle Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine 7-8: 177-184. 2 pl.

A report, in Ukrainian with German summary, of the author's exploration of the moss flora of parts of the Ussuri region.

1933b. Eine neue *Anomodon*-Art aus dem Ussuri Gebiet. Rev. Bryol. & Lichén. 5: 44-45. f. 1.

*A. solovjovi* sp. nov. from southern Ussuri.

1934. [Mamillarilla geniculata Lazarenko, neue Laubmoosgattung aus dem sudussurischen Gebiet.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Kieff 17: 103-107. 1 f.

In Ukrainian with a German résumé and a Latin diagnosis of this new genus and species.

1935. [Kritische Bemerkungen zur Literatur über die Moose des Fernen Ostens.] Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot. 1: 425-431.

A criticism in Russian of Podpéra, J., 1929, with a German résumé.

1936a. [Brief key for determination of the leafy mosses of the Far East.] 1-101. f. 1-51.

In Russian; concerns 177 species.

1936b. [Skizze der Bryoflora des Reservegrundes der Bergwaldstation der fern-östlichen Abteilung der Akademie der Wissenschaften osten [sic!] U.S.S.R.] Trudy Gornotaezhn. Sta. Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. 1: 93-107.

A general discussion in Russian with a German résumé; concerns the types of bryoflora.

**Lebas, [E.]**

1868. Des variétés de *Chaenomeles Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1868: 320.

Horticultural forms named.

1869a. *Desmodium penduliflorum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 9-10.

Native of Japan.

1869b. *Forsythia Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 460.

Native of China; considered to be but a slight variant of *F. suspensa*.

1875a. *Cornus thelicanensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 394-395. f. 64.

Native of Mongolia and the Amur region.

1875b. *Prunus tomentosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1875: 440.

Native of Japan.

1880. *Maackia Amurensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1880: 453-454.

Native of the Amur region.

**Lebedev, A. D.**

1933. [Fibre plants in China.] Za Nov. Vol. 1933<sup>2</sup>: 29-34.

A general discussion in Russian.

**Lebedev, I. M. See Prokhorova, O. A., and Lebedev, I. M.****Lebedev, N. N., and Neustroev, J. S.**

1930. Bodengeographische Forschungen im Gebiete des Sees Iche-Tuchum-Nor (Nordmongolie). Matér. Comm. Étud. Rép. Mong. Touva & Bour. Mong. 9: 75-144. pl. 1-3. f. 1-4. maps 1-4.

In Russian with German résumé; includes an article on soils and vegetation of the region. Fasc. 9 has the subtitle: Preliminary report on soil-geographical expedition to northern Mongolia in 1926.

**Lebedeva, L. A.**

1928. [Jakutische Hutpilze der Gattung *Boletus*.] Dnev. Sezd. Bot. Leningr. 1928: 175-177.

In Russian; includes botanical notes on 7 new species.

**Le Bâle, J.**

1877-83. Les climatis. Bull. Soc. Hort. Sarthe [9]: 93-94, 123-124. 1877; 10: 4-11. 33-36. 1878; 10: 37-40. 1879; 10: 69-72. 1880; 10: 104-108. 122-125. 1881; 10: 165-168. 1883; new ed., 13: 74-130. 1896.

A general treatment of *Clematis*, including the eastern Asiatic species. For English edition see the next entry.

1898. The clematises. Garden 53: 544-548. 4 f. 1898; 54: 39-40. 127, 138. 200-201.

A translation of the preceding entry.

**Lebois, [L.]**

1854. Nouvelles variétés natives de chrysanthèmes de l'Inde.—Origine, culture. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 81-90. Includes notes on their Chinese origin.

**Lechner, S.**

1915. Anatomische Untersuchungen über die Gattungen Actinidia, Saurauia, Clethra und Clematoclethra mit besonderer Berücksichtigung ihrer Stellung im System. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 32<sup>1</sup>: 431-467.

**Leclère, A.**

1905. Renseignements sur l'origine des particularités signalées dans la classification des vignes Chinoises. Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe 40: 49-54.

Includes notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Vitis*.

**L'Ecluse, C. de.=Clusius, C.****Lecomte, H.**

1907a. Observations sur les Sabiacées. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 13: 544-549.

Concerns taxonomic relations with references to collections from Japan.

1907b. Sabiacées asiatiques nouvelles de l'herbier du Muséum. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 54: 671-678.

Includes the new species *Sabia emarginata* from Hupeh, *Meliosma longicalix* from Szechwan and Hupeh, *M. pilosa* from Hupeh, and *M. parviflora* from China.

1908. Ériocaulacées de Chine et l'Indo-Chine de l'herbier du Muséum. Journ. de Bot. 21: 86-94.

Twenty-six species included.

1909. Simaroubacées de l'Indo-Chine et de la Chine. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 101-105.

A few Chinese species listed.

1910. Deux Eriocaulon nouveaux de Corée. Not. Syst. Lecomte 1: 191-192.

*E. coreanum* and *E. taquetii*, spp. nov.

1911. Les herbiers O. Debeaux. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 17: 146-148.

A general review of the contents of the herbarium, containing a few specimens from eastern Asia.

1912. Sur un Pseudosassafras de Chine. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 266-270.

*Pseudosassafras* gen. nov. with *P. tzumu* sp. nov. from Hupeh and Szechwan. For additional data see Rehder, A. 1920b.

1912-13. Voyage botanique en extrême-orient. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun 25: 269-302. f. 1-11. 1912; 26: 213-251. f. 1-20. 1913.

Includes general notes on Hongkong.

1913a. Sur deux Litsea de Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 60: 83-86.

*Litsea moupinensis* and *L. longipetiolata*, spp. nov. from Tibet.

1913b. Quelques Lauracées d'Extrême-Orient. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 329-336.

Includes emended description of *Cinnamomum loureiri* Nees from Yunnan.

1913c. Lauracées de Chine et d'Indo-Chine. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) V. 5: 43-120. pl. 3-9.

A revision with descriptions of many new species.

1914a. Santalacées de Chine et d'Indo-Chine. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 20: 399-407.

A systematic enumeration including descriptions of several new species and notes and citations of many specimens.

1914b. Lauracées nouvelles d'Extrême-Orient. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 9-13.

Various Chinese species are listed.

1914c. Sur deux Loranthus de Chine. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 47-51. 1 f.

Notes on *L. balfourianus* and *L. caloreas* and a description of *L. caloreas jargesii* var. nov. from Szechwan.

1914d. Loranthacées d'Indo-Chine. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 65-82. f. 1-3.

Lists a few Chinese species.

1915a. Elaeagnacées de Chine et d'Indo-Chine. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 21: 161-168.

Includes some species native of China, Tibet, and Korea, none described as new.

1915b. Thyméléacées d'Extrême-Orient. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 126-132.

Includes *Wikstroemia delavayi* sp. nov. from Yunnan and several varieties.

1915c. Elaeagnus nouveaux de Chine. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 155-157.

*E. delavayi* and *E. fargesii*, spp. nov. from Yunnan and Szechwan respectively.

1915d. Loranthacées de Chine et d'Indo-Chine. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 165-176.

Includes several new species from China.

1916a. Nouvelles Thyméléacées d'Extrême-Orient. Not. Syst. Lecomte 3: 207-218.

Includes 8 new species of *Wikstroemia*, *Stellera*, *Pentathymelaea*, and *Daphne* from China.

1916b. Loranthaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 315-319.

1916c. Le genre Korthalsella et la tribu des Bifariées de van Tieghem. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 22: 260-267.

Includes *K. moniliformis*, *K. taenioides*, and *K. fasciculata* from China and Japan.

**Lecomte, H., (and others).**

1907-37. Flore générale de l'Indo-Chine. 7 v. (incomplete in 1937) (1, 1-1070. pl. 1-26. f. 1-131. 1907-12; 2, 1-1212, [il. pl. 1-5. f. 1-144. 1908-23; 3, 1-1279. f. 1-142. 1922-33; 4, 1-1091. pl. 1-3. f. 1-113. 1912-36; 5, 1-1106. pl. 1-9. f. 1-127. 1910-31; 6, 1-984. pl. 1-3. f. 1-94. 1908-37 [incomplete]; 7, 1-650. pl. 1. f. 1-48. 1912-23 [incomplete]).

A comprehensive flora of this area with numerous species common to China and Japan, the various families treated by specialists. It was commenced under the direction of H. Lecomte; later F. Gagnepain was added as "réducteur principal" and still later H. Humbert became the director. For corrections in the treatment of *Aleurites* see Gagnepain, F., 1934d.

**Lecoyer, C. J.**

1875. Note sur les Thalictrum. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. 14: 169-200.

An annotated enumeration.

1885. Monographie du genre Thalictrum. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. 24<sup>1</sup>. Mém.: 78-324. pl. 1-5.

Monographic, containing a key and full descriptions of the 69 recognized species.

**Ledebour, C. F. von.**

1812. Decades sex plantarum novarum in imperio Rossico indigenarum. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 5: 514-578.

Descriptions of 60 new species, mostly from eastern and southern Siberia.

1813. Ipomoea Krusensternii nova species. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Hist. Acad. 4: 401-402. pl. 8.

Probably native of Japan.

1827. Monographia generis Paridum, qua ad scholas audientibus invit. 1-10. 1 pl.

Contains three species native of Siberia, including *Paris obovata* sp. nov. from Irkutsk. This work has not been seen. See Pritzl's Thesaurus, no. 5136.

1829-34. Icones plantarum novarum vel imperfecte cognitum florum Rossicam, imprimis Altaicam, illustrantes. 5 v. (1, 1-24. pl. 1-100. 1829; 2, 1-28. pl. 101-200. 1830; 3, 1-28. pl. 201-300. 1831; 4, 1-26. pl. 301-400. 1833; 5, 1-28, index [1-8]. pl. 401-500. 1834).

Includes illustrations and descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species.

1833. Enumeratio plantarum, quas in China boreali collegit Dr. Al. Bunge anno 1831. Petropol. 1833. Dorpater Jahrb. 1: 218-222.

A review of Bunge, A., 1833, in which it is stated that "no. 203 *Cirsium lyratum* bildet eine neue Gattung: *Hemistepta*. Bge."

**Ledebour, C. F. von (continued).**

1841. Commentarius in J. G. Gmelini Floram Sibiricam. Denkschr. Bot. Ges. Regensburg 3: 45-138.

An allocation of the species in Gmelin, J. G., 1747-69 to their genera and species under the binomial system.

1842-53. Flora Rossica, sive Enumeratio plantarum in totius imperii Rossici provinciis europaeis, asiaticis et americanis hucusque observatarum. 4 v. (1, i-xvi, 1-22, 1-790. 1 map. 1842; 2, i-vi, 1-13, 1-938. 1844-46; 3, 1-13, 1-866. 1847-49; 4, 1-16, 1-741, 1-16. 1853).

A complete flora, including many eastern Asiatic species.

1844. Ueber Pugionium cornutum Gaertn. Abh. Bayer. Akad. Wiss. Math. Phys. Cl. 4<sup>3</sup>: 115-121. pl. 1.

A taxonomic discussion, containing a transfer of this native of Mongolia from Salsolaceae to Cruciferae. It was formerly, through error, recorded from European Russia and Siberia.

**Ledebour, C. F. von, Meyer, C. A., and Bunge, A.**

1829-30. Reise durch das Altai Gebirge und die soongorische Kirgisensteppe. Auf Kosten der kaiserlichen Universität Dorpat unternommen im Jahre 1826 in Begleitung der Herrn D. Carl Anton Meyer und D. Alexander Bunge. 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-427, 1-8, 1-13. 1 map. 1829; 2, i-iv, 1-522, 1-228. 1830).

A general account of their travels with many botanical notes on the species observed.

1829-33. Flora Altaica. 4 v. (1, i-xxiv, 1-440. 1829; 2, i-xvi, 1-464. 1830; 3, i-viii, 1-368. 1831; 4, i-xiv, [i-ii], 1-336. 1833).

A complete flora arranged according to the Linnean system. For first supplement see Bunge, A., 1835b. For second supplement see Bongard, H. G., and Meyer, C. A., 1841.

**Lee, H. A. (Lee, H. Atherton).**

1919. Plant pathology in Japan. Phytopath. 9: 178-179.

A brief historical review.

See also Fawcett, H. S., and Lee, H. A.

**Lee, Shun-ch'ing (Li Shun-ching).**

1934. [The ecological distribution of Chinese trees]. Journ. Bot. Soc. China. 1: 243-249.

A discussion in Chinese; published also under this title in Peking Nat. Hist. Bull. 9: 1-6. 1934.

1935a. Forest botany of China. i-xxvii, 1-991. f. 1-272.

A descriptive manual with keys to the families and genera and descriptions of the more important species.

1935b. [Preliminary investigation of the flora of Lau Shan, Shantung.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China.] 2: 587-597. f. 1-4.

In Chinese with a list of Latin names of "plants collected at Laushan".

**Leeke, P.**

1907. Untersuchungen über Abstammung und Heimat der Negerhirst [Pennisetum americanum (L.) K. Schum.]. Zeitschr. Naturw. 79: 1-108.

Includes descriptions of several eastern Asiatic species, some described as new. The description of *P. purpurascens* forma *chinensis* was republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 75. 1907.

1908. Neue Arten der Gattung Pennisetum. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 66-76.

A republication of the original description in the preceding entry.

**Leeuwen, W. M. Docters van.** See Docters van Leeuwen, W. M.**Lefebvre, C. L.**

1931. Preliminary observations on two species of Beauveria attacking the corn borer, Pyrausta nubilalis Hübner. Phytopath. 21: 1115-1128. f. 1-4.

Considers *B. bassiana*, native of eastern Asia, and *B. globulifera*.

**Lefebvre, E.**

1931. Le Viburnum fragrans, la viorne aux fleurs hivernales et odorantes. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 103: 576-578. f. 238.

A general description of this Chinese species.

1932. Un bel arbre d'ornement, le pommier microcarpe de Mandchourie. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1932: 108-109. f. 36.

A general description of *Malus baccata* var. *mandshurica*.

**Lefever, R. H.**

1927. Tsingtao and its forest. China Journ. 7: 76-79. 5 pl. A description of forestry work with brief notes on the forest trees.

**Legendre, A. F.**

1910. Far-west chinois-Kientchang-Lolotie, cultures et animaux domestiques. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 57: xxxv-xlix.

Contains general notes on the cultivated plants in this alpine region in Tibet.

**Legendre, C.**

1901. Le cognassier du Japon. Rev. Sci. Limousin 5: 23-25. Concerns *Chaenomeles japonica* (Thunb.) Pers.

**Legros, G.**

1892. Primula cortusoides amoena. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1892: 300-302. 1 pl.

Native of Japan.

**Legros, J.**

1935. Cultivation of Aleurites wood-oil trees. Internat. Rev. Sci. Pract. Agr. 26: 129T-160T. tables 1-9, (II) 183T-197T. tables 10-15, (III) 237T-251T. tables 16-21.

Includes taxonomic history, botanical characters, and distribution of five species. Reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 14: 736. 1935.

**Lehaie, J. H. de.** See Houzeau de Lehaie, J.**Lehmann, E.**

1907. Veronica agrestis in Mittelmeergebiet, Ostafrika und Asien. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 7: 546-558.

1908. Geschichte und Geographie der Veronica-Gruppe Agrestis. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 644-660. 1 f.

Contains very extensive bibliographical references, the figure showing the distribution.

**Lehmann, J. G. C.**

1817. Monographia generis Primularum. 1-95, [il]. pl. 1-9. Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1818a. Generis Nicotianarum historia. 1-52. pl. 1-4.

Includes *Nicotiana chinensis* Fisch. sp. nov.

1818b. Plantae e familia Asperifoliarum nuciferae. 2 v. (1, [i-viii], 1-250; 2, i-ix, 251-478).

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1820. Monographia generis Potentillarum. 1-201, [i-ii]. pl. 1-20.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1828-57. Novarum et minus cognitarum stirpium pugillus 1-10 addita enumeratione plantarum. 10 v. (1, 1-39. 1828; 2, 1-30. 1830; 3, 1-58. 1831; 4, i-vi, 1-64. 1832; 5, i-iv, 1-28. 1833; 6, 1-72. pl. 1-5. 1834; 7, [i-ii], 1-41. 1838; 8, 1-56. 1844; 9, 1-78. 1851; 10, 1-34. 1857).

Includes original descriptions of a few eastern Asiatic species.

1830. Plantas quasdam novas in horto Hamburgensium botanico cultas descripsit. Linnaea 5: 371-387.

Contains descriptions of 16 species, including *Mentha brevispicata*, native of the Altai Mts.

1835. Monographie generis Potentillarum supplementum. 1-22, [il]. pl. 1-10.

Includes *P. astragalifolia* from the Altai region.

1856. Revisio Potentillarum. Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop. Carol. 23. Suppl.: i-xiv, 1-230, [il]. pl. 1-64. tables 1-5.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Leichtlin, M.**

1876. The Japan Iris (Iris Kaempferi var.). Garden 9: 476. pl. 21.

A general note on a horticultural form.

1891. Kudzu, Pachyrhizus Thunbergianus. Gard. Chron. III. 9: 247.

Native of Japan.

1905. A new lily, Liliun Yoshidaii (Hortus Leichtlin). Garden 68: 238. 1 f.

A brief notice without description of this species, said to have come from the Philippines via Japan.

**Lemaire, C. [A.]**

1839-44. Herbar général de l'amateur, contenant les figures coloriées des plantes nouvelles, . . . Deuxième série. 4 v. (1, 1-3. pl. 1-94. 1839; 2, pl. 1-72. 1841; 3, pl. 1-72. 1843; 4, pl. 1-72. 1844).

A continuation of Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1816-27.

1841a. Diervilla grandiflora. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 2: 1-3. pl. 1.

Native of Japan.

- 1841b. *Deutzia crenata*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 2: 1-3. pl. 11.  
Native of Japan.
- 1841c. *Musa sinensis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 2: 1-3. pl. 46.  
Native of China.
1843. *Eriobotrya japonica*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 3: 1-3.  
pl. 19.  
Introduced from southern China.
- 1844a. *Elaeagnus reflexa*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 4: 1-3. pl. 6.  
Native of Japan.
- 1844b. *Lilium speciosum*, aut *Broussartii*, aut vulgo *lancifolium* (var. *punctatum*). Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 4: 1-5. pl. 10.  
Native of Japan.
- 1844c. *Ficus stipulata*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 4: 1-2. pl. 14.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1844d. *Rhododendrum* (*Azalea*) *indicum*, var. *flore pleno* (*Azalea alata*! *rubra plena*, Hortul.). Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 4: 1. pl. 20.  
Introduced from China.
- 1844e. *Scutellaria japonica*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 4: 1-3.  
pl. 22.  
Supposed to be native of Japan.
- 1844f. *Illicium religiosum*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 4: 1-3. pl. 27.  
Native of Japan.
- 1844g. *Renanthera coccinea*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 4: 1-3.  
pl. 52.  
Native of southern China and Indo-China.
- 1845a. *Chirita sinensis*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 1: 136-138. 1 pl.  
Native of southeastern China.
- 1845b. *Lilium testaceum*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 1: 222-225. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1845c. *Lilium Brownii*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 1: 257-259. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1846a. *Anemone japonica*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 2: pl. 1.  
Native of Japan.
- 1846b. *Scutellaria japonica*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 2: pl. 7.  
Native of Japan.
- 1846c. *Statice Fortunei*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 2: pl. 8.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1846d. *Buddleia Lindleyana*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 2: pl. 9.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1846e. *Spiraea prunifolia* (var. *flore pleno*). Fl. Serr. Jard. 2: pl. 153, 154.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1846f. *Funkia grandiflora*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 2: pl. 158, 159.  
Native of Japan.
- 1846g. *Calystegia pubescens*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 2: pl. 172.  
Native of northern China.
- 1846h. *Gardenia florida* var. *Fortuneana*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 2: pl. 177.  
A horticultural form with double flowers, native of eastern China.
- 1847a. *Hydrangea involucrata*, var. *fl. pleno*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 187.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1847b. *Clematis tubulosa*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 195.  
Native from northern China northward.
- 1847c. *Reevesia thyrsoidea*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 206.  
Native of southeastern Asia.
- 1847d. *Daphne Fortunei*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 208.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1847e. *Weigelia rosea*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 211.  
Native of northern China.
- 1847f. *Lilium cordifolium*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 216.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847g. *Lilium callosum*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 230.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847h. *Campanula nobilis*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 247.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1847i. *Forsythia viridissima*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 261.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1847j. *Viburnum macrocephalum*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 263, 264.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1847k. *Lilium longiflorum*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 270.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847l. Notice sur la *Weigelia rosea* Lindl. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: sub pl. 276.  
Native of northern China.
- 1847m. *Lilium speciosum* (var. *rubrum*). Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 276, 277.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847n. *Viburnum plicatum*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 278.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1847o. *Lilium eximium*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 283, 284.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847p. *Edgeworthia chrysantha*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 3: pl. 289.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1848a. *Fortunea sinensis* Lindl. Fl. Serr. Jard. 4: 326b. pl. 331.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1848b. *Lycoris* (*Amaryllis*) *aurea*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 4: pl. 410.  
Native of China.
- 1848c. *Citrus japonica* Thunb. Fl. Serr. Jard. 4: 411b. 1 f. 412b.  
A general note.
- 1849a. *Scutellaria macrantha*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 5: pl. 428.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1849b. *Weigelia rosea*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 3: 381.  
A general description on this native of northern China.
- 1850a. *Quercus inversa*. Jard. Fleur. 1. Misc.: 1-2. f. 1.  
Probably from China.
- 1850b. *Quercus sclerophylla*. Jard. Fleur. 1. Misc.: 2-3. f. 2.  
Native of China.
- 1850c. *Rhodoleia Championi*. Jard. Fleur. 1: pl. 4.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1850d. *Cephalotaxus Fortunei*. Jard. Fleur. 1: pl. 6.  
Native of China.
- 1850e. *Deutzia gracilis*. Jard. Fleur. 1: pl. 44.  
Native of Japan.
- 1850f. *Cupressus funebris*. Jard. Fleur. 1. Misc.: 19-22. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- 1851a. *Trachelospermum jasminoides*. Jard. Fleur. 1: pl. 61.  
Native of China.
- 1851b. *Viburnum plicatum* (var. *dilatata*). Jard. Fleur. 1: 1-2. pl. 88.  
Introduced from China.
- 1851-52. Catalogue des conifères connues jusqu'à ce jour. Jard. Fleur. 1. Misc.: 76-78, 88-90. 1851; 2. Misc.: 35-52. 1852.  
A list only; includes the Chinese and Japanese species.
- 1852a. *Skimmia japonica*. Thunb. Jard. Fleur. 2. Misc.: 1-2. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1852b. *Forsythia viridissima*. Jard. Fleur. 2: pl. 147.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1852c. *Lilium sinicum* Lindl. Jard. Fleur. 2. Misc.: 149-150. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- 1852d. *Myrtus tomentosa*. Jard. Fleur. 2: pl. 170.  
Native of China.
- 1852e. *Rhododendrum Championae*. Jard. Fleur. 2: pl. 208.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1852f. *Rosa Fortuneana* Lindl. Jard. Fleur. 2. Misc.: 26. 1 f.  
A garden form introduced from China.
- 1852g. *Abelia uniflora* R. Br. Jard. Fleur. 2. Misc.: 115-116. 1 f.  
Native of Fukien.
- 1853a. *Platycodon autumnalis*. Jard. Fleur. 3: pl. 250.  
Native of China.
- 1853b. *Azalea* (*Rhododendrum*) *indica calycina*. Jard. Fleur. 3: pl. 257.  
Introduced from China.
- 1853c. *Adenophora verticillata*. Jard. Fleur. 3: pl. 280.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1853d. *Jasminum nudiflorum*. Jard. Fleur. 3: pl. 320.  
Introduced from China.



**Lemaire, C. [A.] (continued).**

- 1853e. *Berberis trifurcata* Lindl. *Jard. Fleur.* 3. Misc.: 62-64. 1 f.  
Introduced from [China?] by Fortune.
- 1853f. *Lonicera fragrantissima* Lindl. *Jard. Fleur.* 3. Misc.: 84-85. 1 f.  
Introduced from China.
- 1854a. *Ilex cornuta*. *Illustr. Hort.* 1: pl. 10.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1854b. *Skimmia japonica*. *Illustr. Hort.* 1: pl. 13.  
Native of Japan.
- 1854c. *Clematis lanuginosa*. *Illustr. Hort.* 1: pl. 14.  
Native of Chekiang.
- 1854d. *Azalea vittato-punctata*. *Illustr. Hort.* 1: pl. 20.  
Native of China.
- 1854e. *Clematis patens*, var. *Sophia et Helena*. *Illustr. Hort.* 1: pl. 21.  
Introduced into Europe from Japan.
- 1854f. *Gentiana Fortunei*. *Illustr. Hort.* 1: pl. 36.  
Native of northern China.
- 1854g. *Pinus jezoensis* Antoine. *Jard. Fleur.* 4. Misc.: 28-29. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1854h. Rectification synonymique. *Jard. Fleur.* 4. Misc.: 48.  
Treats of the synonymy of *Podocarpus chinensis*.
- 1854i. *Amygdalus persica* var. *sinensis*. *Jard. Fleur.* 4: pl. 323. 1 f.  
A Chinese form of the peach introduced by Fortune.
- 1854j. *Azalea* (*Rhododendrum*) *amoena*. *Jard. Fleur.* 4: pl. 329.  
Native of Kiangsu.
- 1854k. *Rosa Fortuneana* (varietas?). *Jard. Fleur.* 4: pl. 361.  
A garden form introduced from China.
- 1854l. *Clematis lanuginosa*. *Jard. Fleur.* 4: pl. 363.  
Introduced from Chekiang.
- 1854m. *Hibiscus syriacus* var. *sinensis*. *Jard. Fleur.* 4: pl. 370.  
Introduced from China.
- 1854n. *Abelia uniflora*. *Jard. Fleur.* 4: pl. 380.  
Native of China.
- 1854o. *Azalea* (§ *Rhododendrum*) *crispiflora*. *Jard. Fleur.* 4: pl. 430.  
Introduced from China.
- 1856a. *Lilium sinicum*. *Illustr. Hort.* 3: pl. 100.  
Native of China.
- 1856b. *Cydonia japonica*, var. *Moerloosii*. *Illustr. Hort.* 3: pl. 107.  
Eleven varieties are briefly characterized.
- 1857a. *Thuiopsis dolabrata*. *Illustr. Hort.* 4: pl. 124.  
Native of Japan.
- 1857b. *Farugium grande*. *Illustr. Hort.* 4: pl. 133.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1858a. *Iris Kaempferi*. *Illustr. Hort.* 5: pl. 157.  
Native of Japan.
- 1858b. *Amygdalus persica*(?) v. *sinensis* *Camelliae* flora. *Illustr. Hort.* 5: pl. 165.  
A horticultural double-flowered form from China.
- 1858c. *Wisteria sinensis*, var. *albiflora*. *Illustr. Hort.* 5: pl. 166.  
Native of China.
- 1858d. *Prunus japonica*, flore albo pleno. *Illustr. Hort.* 5: pl. 183.  
A horticultural double-flowered form from China.
- 1858e. *Clematis patens*, var. *Sophia*, flore pleno. *Illustr. Hort.* 5: pl. 184.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1859a. *Callicarpa purpurea*? *Illustr. Hort.* 6: pl. 202.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1859b. *Amygdalus* (*Persica*?) *rosaeflora*. *Illustr. Hort.* 6: pl. 204.  
A horticultural double-flowered form from China.
1860. *Viburnum plicatum*. *Illustr. Hort.* 7: pl. 249.  
Native of northern China.
- 1861a. *Senecio*? *Kaempferi*, var. *cristata*. *Illustr. Hort.* 8: pl. 282.  
A teratological form from Japan.
- 1861b. *Camellia reticulata*, var. *flore pleno*. *Illustr. Hort.* 8: pl. 306.  
A horticultural double-flowered form from China.
- 1861c. *Prunus triloba*. *Illustr. Hort.* 8: pl. 308.  
A horticultural double-flowered form from eastern Asia.
- 1861d. *Revue des plantes rares ou nouvelles*. *Rev. Hort.* (Paris) 1861: 71-72.  
Includes *Spiraea fortunei*.
- 1862a. *Catalpa Kaempferi*. *Illustr. Hort.* 9: pl. 319.  
Native of Japan.
- 1862b. *Reineckea carnea*, fol. varieg. *Illustr. Hort.* 9: pl. 323.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1862c. *Thuia orientalis* Linn. *Illustr. Hort.* 9: pl. 324.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1862d. *Kerria japonica*, var. *foliis argenteo*-var. *Illustr. Hort.* 9: pl. 336.  
Native of eastern Asia; a horticultural form.
- 1862e. *Lonicera brachypoda*, var. *foliis aureo-reticulatis*. *Illustr. Hort.* 9: pl. 337.  
Native of Japan; a horticultural form.
- 1862f. *Lilium auratum*. *Illustr. Hort.* 9: pl. 338.  
Native of Japan.
- 1863a. *Sedum Sieboldi*, var. *foliis medio-variegatis*. *Illustr. Hort.* 10: pl. 373.  
A horticultural form from Japan.
- 1863b. *Diervilla* (*Weigelia*) *multiflora*. *Illustr. Hort.* 10: pl. 383.  
Native of Japan.
- 1864a. *Dianthus cinnamatus*. *Illustr. Hort.* 11: pl. 388.  
Introduced into Europe from Japan.
- 1864b. *Deutzia crenata*, flore pleno. *Illustr. Hort.* 11: pl. 389.  
A horticultural double-flowered form from Japan.
- 1864c. *Saxifraga Fortunei*, var. *tricolor*. *Illustr. Hort.* 11: pl. 398.  
A horticultural form from Japan.
- 1864d. *Aucuba japonica* (♀ *frutiger*). *Illustr. Hort.* 11: pl. 399.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1864e. *Lilium fulgens*, var. *staminosum*. *Illustr. Hort.* 11: pl. 422.  
Introduced from Japan.
1865. *Lilium formosum* (?). *Illustr. Hort.* 12: pl. 459.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1868a. *Lilium Leichtlinii*. *Illustr. Hort.* 15: pl. 540.  
Garden forms from eastern Asia.
- 1868b. *Azalea sinensis*, var. *alba*. *Illustr. Hort.* 15: pl. 563.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1868c. *Spiraea palmata*. *Illustr. Hort.* 15: pl. 572.  
Native of Japan.
- 1869a. 1° *Camellia japonica* L.; 2° *Camellia Sasanqua* Thunb. *Illustr. Hort.* 16: pl. 581.  
Natives of eastern Asia.
- 1869b. *Acer rufrinerve*, var. *albo-limbata*. *Illustr. Hort.* 16: Misc.: 84-85.  
Native of Japan; a general note.

**Lemarié, C. [Charles].**

1910. Les sojas du Japon. *Bull. Écon. Indochine* 13: 493-498.  
Notes on some cultivated varieties.  
See Crevost, C., and Lemarié, C., 1917-35.

**Lemée, A.**

- 1929-35. Dictionnaire descriptif et synonymique des genres de plantes phanérogames. 6 v. (1, i-xxx, 1-896. 1929; 2, i-xxvii, 1-998. 1930; 3, i-xxxx, 1-1084. 1931; 4, i-xxxii, 1-1071. 1932; 5, i-xxxii, 1-1152. 1934; 6, i-xxxvii, 1-1286. 1935).  
Descriptions in French of all known genera. Vol. 1, *Aa* to *Cayratia*; vol. 2, *Ceanothus* to *Ernodea*; vol. 3, *Erocallis* to *Lasurus*; vol. 4, *Leocereus* to *Pajaneha*; vol. 5, *Palafaxia* to *Schychowskyia*; vol. 6, *Sciadodendron* to *Zerna*.  
There has been issued a "Vocabulaire français-anglais des

- mots et locutions françaises employés dans le Dictionnaire . . .", pp. 1-26. 1935.
- Lemmermann, E.**  
1899. Planktonalgen. In, *Erbegnisse einer Reise nach dem Pacific* (H. Schauinsland 1896-97). Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 16: 313-398. pl. 1-3.  
Includes a summary of the plankton algae of the world with numerous references to eastern Asiatic species.  
1903. Das Phytoplankton des Meeres. II Beitrag. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen 17: 341-418.  
A list of 530 species, some eastern Asiatic, and a bibliography.  
1907. Das Plankton des Yang-tse-kiang (China). (H. Schauinsland, Reise 1906). Arch. Hydrobiol. 2: 534-544. pl. 4.  
Includes a tabular enumeration of a collection made between Tschin-kiang and Kiukiang.
- Lemoine, E.**  
1891. The lilacs. Garden 39: 91-92. 2 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Syringa*.  
1895a. *Deutzia Lemoinei*. Garden 48: 317-318. 1 f.  
A general note on this hybrid with notes on its parents, *D. parviflora* and *D. gracilis*, of eastern Asia.  
1895b. *Astilbe Lemoinei*. Garden 48: 355-356. 2 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.  
1895c. Étude sur les astilbés. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1895: 565-568. f. 183-185.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species of *Astilbe*.  
1898. *Deutzia corymbiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 70: 401-403. f. 138.  
A general note on the Szechwan species translated into English in Garden 54: 267. 1898, and in Gard. Chron. 24: 265-266. 1898.  
1899. *Le Deutzia corymbiflora* Hort. Rev. Hort. Belge 25: 67-70.  
Includes critical notes on several Chinese species.  
1902. Monographie horticole du genre *Deutzia*. Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France IV. 3: 298-314. f. 8, 9.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-16. 2 f. 1902.  
1903. *Le Paeonia lutea* Franchet. Rev. Hort. Belge 29: 177-179. f. 26.  
Native of Yunnan.
- Lemoine, P.**  
1909. Relations de la flore de Formose avec celle des pays voisins. Géographie 19: 446-448.  
A general discussion.
- Lemoine, V.**  
1898. *Deutzia corymbiflora*. Gard. Chron. III. 23: 121.  
Native of Szechwan.
- Le Monnier, F. R. v.**  
1885. Die Insel Hainan. Deutsch. Rundsch. Geogr. Statist. 7: 438-447. 2 f.  
A general description with incidental botanical references.
- Lempert, F.**  
1930a. *Adenophora palustris*. New Fl. & Silva 2: 110-111. 1 pl.  
Native of Korea and China. For correction of identification to *A. tashiroi* see op. cit. 6: 30. 1933.  
1930b. *Deinanthus coerulea*. New Fl. & Silva 2: 192-193.  
A general note on this native of China and Japan.  
1930c. Notes on *Eremurus* species. New Fl. & Silva 2: 213-216.  
1933. *Adenophora Tashiroi*. New Fl. & Silva 6: 30.  
A correction of the determination in Lempert, F., 1930a.  
1935a. *Cassiope lycopodioides* (Pall.) D. Don. New Fl. & Silva 7: 268. pl. 86.  
A brief note on this species occurring in the Kuriles and northern Japan.  
1935b. *Paraquilegia anemonoides* (Willd.) Ulbr. (*Isopyrum grandiflorum* Fisch.) New Fl. & Silva 7: 268-271. pl. 87.  
Largely horticultural notes.  
1936. Studies in the perennial species of the genus *Dianthus* L.—I. Act. Hort. Gothob. 11: 71-134.  
Includes descriptions of *D. chinensis* and some other eastern Asiatic species.
- Leng, B., and Bunyard, E. A.**  
1933. The camellia in Europe. Its introduction and development. New Fl. & Silva 5: 123-129.  
A general account of its introduction from eastern Asia. The first author is Basil Leng.
- Lepechin, I. [=Lepechin, J.]**  
1787. Nova species *Menthae* descripta. Nov. Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 1: 336-338. pl. 8.  
Includes a description of *M. patrini* sp. nov. from Transbaikalia.  
1798. *Senecionis* species nova descripta. Nov. Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 11: 400-402. pl. 9.  
*S. sibiricus* sp. nov., native of the Altai Mts.  
1801. *Typha Laxmanni*. Nov. Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 12: 335-336.  
A new species from Transbaikalia.
- Lepeshkin, S. N.**  
1934. [The Japanese Iris.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. 1934<sup>1-2</sup>: 197-205. 2 f.  
Includes descriptions in Russian of *I. kaempferi*, native of Japan, and its varieties, and data on its distribution and cultivation in Japan and in the Black Sea region.
- Lequet, F.**  
1894. *Primula Forbesii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1893: 87-89.  
Native of China.
- Leray, C.**  
1922. *Le Rhododendron calophytum*, Franchet. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1922: 187-190. f. 57-59.  
Native of China.  
1923a. Quelques magnolias nouveaux. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1923: 314-316. f. 96, 337-338. f. 103.  
Mostly from eastern Asia. These are not the original descriptions.  
1923b. *Les Megasea*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1923: 436-438. f. 129.  
Includes *M. delavayi* from China.  
1924a. A new collector of Chinese plants. Gard. Chron. III. 75: 176.  
Notes on Joseph Hers as a collector in China.  
1924b. *Schizophragma integrifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 76: 231. f. 83.  
Native of China.  
1924c. Un nouveau fruit? Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1924: 64-66. f. 20.  
*Chaenomeles cathayensis* from China.  
1924d. Un nouveau rosier intéressant, le *Rosa longicuspis* Bert. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1924: 110-112. f. 37.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.  
1925a. *Davidia Vilmoreniana* in France. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 28. f. 11.  
Native of western China.  
1925b. *Les Schizandra*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1925: 449-450. f. 167.  
Mostly native of eastern Asia.
- Leroy, P.** See Schodduyn, R., and Leroy, P.
- Lescuyer, O.**  
1854. *Les Epimedium*. Hort. Franç. 1854: 145-147. pl. 13.  
*E. grandiflorum* and other species considered.  
1862. *Chamaecerasus Standishii*. Hort. Franç. 1862: 138-139. pl. 10.  
A native of China, now considered as *Lonicera standishii*.  
1863. *Campanumaea japonica*. Hort. Franç. 1863: 3-4. pl. 1.  
Native of Japan.  
1864. *Le Lilium auratum*. Hort. Franç. 1864: 104-105. pl. 7.  
Native of Japan.  
1869. *Lespedeza bicolor*. Hort. Franç. 1869: 330-331.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1870. *Platycrater arguta*. Hort. Franç. 1870: 205-206. pl. 8.  
Native of Japan.  
1872. *Maackia amurensis*. Hort. Franç. 1872: 298-300. pl. 10.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Leskov, A.**  
1928. Sur *Gagea granulosa* Turcz. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 1928A: 333-337. 1 text map.  
In Russian. The map shows its occurrence in China.

**Leskov, A. (continued).**

1935. [Die Nordgrenze der Verbreitung der Arve (*Pinus sibirica* Mayr.) und der Kiefer (*Pinus silvestris* L.) im Flussgebiet des Polui.] Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S. **20**: 95-100.  
In Russian with a German summary.

**Lesourd, F.** See also Durand, J.**Lesquereux, L.** See Sullivan, W. S., and Lesquereux, L.**Lesser, R.**

1927. *Cimicifuga japonica* Spreng. Gartenflora **76**: 69-70.  
1 f.  
Native of Japan.

**Lessing, C. F.**

1829. De Synanthereis herbarii regii Berolinensis dissertatio prima. Linnaea **4**: 240-356.

Includes a few Chinese species. Synanthereae = Compositae.

1831. Synanthereae. In, De plantis expeditione speculatoria Romanzoffiana observatis disserere pergunt Ad. de Chamisso et D. de Schlechtendal. Linnaea **6**: 83-170, 209-260, 501-526.

Includes a few Chinese species.

1832. Synopsis generum Compositarum, earumque dispositionis novae tentamen, monographiis multarum Capensium interjectis. i-xi, 1-473. 1 pl.

Contains the Japanese and Chinese species.

**Lettau, G.**

- 1932-37. Monographische Bearbeitung einiger Flechtenfamilien. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. **69**: 1-96. pl. 1-3.  
1932; **69**: 97-176. pl. 4. 1937.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Lettsom, J. C.**

1772. The natural history of the tea-tree, with observations on the medical qualities of tea and effects of tea-drinking. i-viii, 1-64. 1 pl. 1772; ed. 2, i-ix, 1-102. 5 pl. 1799.

**Leung, To-ching.**

1932. Contribution à l'étude de la radix ginseng, panacée du peuple Chinois. 1-86. 4 pl. 6 f.  
Includes botanical notes on *Panax ginseng*. Reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. **12**: 467-468. 1933.

**Léveillé, H.**

1894. Les épilobes du globe. Monde des Pl. **3**: 176-181.

A list of species arranged by continents.

1896. Importante variété du *Jussieua repens* L. Monde des Pl. **5**: 58-59.

*J. repens bodinieri* var. nov. from Hongkong.

- 1896-98. Les Onothéracées japonaises. Monde des Pl. **5**: 92-93, 124. 1896; **6**: 26-27, 51-52, 125-126. 1897; **7**: 53. 1898.

A list of species, including *Epilobium fauriei*, *Jussieua parmentieri*, *J. japonica*, *J. fauriei*, and *J. philippiana*, spp. nov.

- 1898a. Onothéracées, Haloragacées, Lythariées, Droséracées, Apocynacées et Callitrichées japonaises. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **8**: 3-4.

A short list only.

- 1898b. Onothéracées du Kouy-Tchéou et du Yun-nan. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **8**: 4-5.

A short list.

- 1898c. Les Haloragacées japonaises. Monde des Pl. **7**: 53-54.

A list of species with citations of Faurie's collections.

- 1898d. Fougères et Lycopodiacées d'Orient et d'Occident. Monde des Pl. **7**: 134-135.

Lists a few Hongkong species.

- 1898e. Quelques Cypéracées d'Extrême Orient. Monde des Pl. **7**: 140.

A short list of Hongkong species.

1899. Une nouvelle espèce de *Trapa*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **8**: 229.

*Trapa antennifer* from Japan.

- 1900a. Onothéracées japonaises. Collecteur R. P. Urb. Faurie. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **9**: 90-91.

A short list of species of *Epilobium* and *Circaea*.

- 1900b. Onotheraceae japonenses. Adjectis nonnullis speciebus ex aliis familiis a R. P. Urbain Faurie, collectae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **9**: 210-212.

An enumeration with notes, including *Epilobium royanum* sp. nov.

- 1900c. Contributions aux Renonculacées du Japon. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **9**: 214-217.

An enumeration of collections of Faurie(?) with brief notes.

- 1901a. Suite aux Onothéracées japonaises. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **10**: 32-34.

A list of species, including *Epilobium hakkodense* sp. nov.

- 1901b. Les Carex du Japon. Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe **38**: 14-19.

A list of species collected by U. Faurie with descriptions of *C. gentiliana* and *C. vanioti*, spp. nov.

- 1901c. Notes botaniques. Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe **38**: 407-409.

Contains: (1) "Carex de Corée, du Japon, et du Chensi," with *C. haematostachys*, *C. tegulata*, *C. polyschoena*, and *C. heudesi*, spp. nov., almost without descriptions; and (2) "A propos du *Typha martini*", proposing *T. bodinieri* to replace this name.

- 1902a. Renonculacées de Corée. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **11**: 297-301.

A list with a few new species.

- 1902b. Onothéracées du Japon. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **11**: 314-316. 3 f.

A short list, including *Epilobium punctatum* sp. nov.

- 1903a. Léveillé icones dessins de Gonzalve de Cordoué. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 13 pl.

Consists of plates to accompany Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902a.

- 1903b. Onothéracées de Corée. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 17-18.

A list, without new species.

- 1903c. Plantae Bodinierianae, Saxifragacées. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 114-115.

Contains descriptions of three new species of *Hydrangea* from China.

- 1903d. Plantae Bodinierianae, Vaniotia. Veronica et Vandellia. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 166.

*Vaniotia martini* sp. nov. from Kweichow, the other genera not represented.

- 1903e. Plantae Bodinierianae, Vacciniacées et Ericacées. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 251-255.

Species from Kweichow and Yunnan.

- 1903f. Plantae Bodinierianae, genre Paris. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 255-256.

Three new species from Kweichow.

- 1903g. Plantae Bodinierianae, genre Polygonatum. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 261-262.

Three new species from Kweichow.

- 1903h. Les "Rhododendrons" de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe **39**: 43-50.

An enumeration with distribution, including descriptions of *R. franchetianum*, *R. maximowiczianum*, *R. cavaleriei*, and *R. duclouxii*, spp. nov. from Kweichow and Yunnan.

- 1904a. Cyperaceae (excl. Carices) Japonicae et Coreanae a R. P. Urb. Faurie lectae quas determinavit C. B. Clarke et edidit H. Léveillé. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **14**: 197-203.

A list.

- 1904b. Cyperaceae (excl. Carices) a R. P. J. Cavalerie in Provincia Kouy-Tchéou apud Sinenses lectae quas determinavit cl. C. B. Clarke et edidit H. Léveillé. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **14**: 204-205.

A list.

- 1904c. Bouquet de fleurs de Chine. Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe **39**: 316-326.

Contains descriptions of 28 species in various families and genera. The descriptions are republished in Léveillé, H., 1909f.

- 1904d. Contribution jubilaire à la flore du Kouy-Tchéou. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **51**. Sess. Extraord.: cxliii-cxlv.

Eleven new species in various families and genera.

- 1904e. Nouveautés chinoises, coréennes et japonaises. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **51**: 202-206, 217-220. pl. 3, 289-292, 422-424.

Various new species described.

- 1904f. Contribution à la flore du Japon. Carices Japonicae et Coreanae a R. P. Urbano Faurie lectae et ab H. Léveillé

- et Eug. Vaniot determinatae. Rev. Sci. Bourb. Cent. France **17**: 164-167.  
An enumeration of 26 species, including *Carex olivieri* sp. nov.
- 1905a. Remarques sur quelques Renonculacées chinoises. Bull. Acad. Géogr. Bot. **15**: vii-viii.  
Includes *Anemone begoniifolia* sp. nov. and *Aquilegia henryi* comb. nov. (*Isopyrum henryi*).
- 1905b. Les vignes de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe **40**: 35-48.  
An enumeration, including many new species and a key. The descriptions of new species are republished in Lévillé, H., 1906p. The key is republished in Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **15**: xiv-xvi. 1905.
- 1905c. Glanes sino-japonaises. Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe. **40**: 55-80.  
An enumeration with descriptions of many new species and varieties of *Rubus* and *Epilobium* from Japan, keys, and two new species of *Aconitum* and four of *Carex* from China and Japan. The descriptions of new species and varieties are republished in several papers in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde, vol. 2. 1906.
- 1905d. Quelques Amentacées nouvelles d'Extrême-Orient. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **52**: 141-143.  
Includes 8 new species of *Salix*, *Populus*, *Castanea*, *Quercus*, and *Carpinus* from China and Japan.
- 1905e. Liliacées, Amaryllidacées, Iridacées et Hemodoracées de Chine. Mem. Pont. Accad. Rom. Nuovi Lincei **23**: 333-379.  
An enumeration with keys and descriptions of new species.
- 1905f. Deux nouveautés sino-japonaises. Rev. Sci. Limousin **7**: 6-8.  
*Ottelia sinensis* Lév. & Vaniot sp. nov. from Kweichow and *Carex gendrei* Lév. & Vaniot sp. nov. from Formosa.
- 1905-06. Contribution à la caricologie orientale. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg **35**: 213-220.  
A list with notes and Latin descriptions of new species.
- 1906a. Sur la présence de l'*Azolla Caroliniana* en Chine. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **16**<sup>197-198</sup>: 58.  
A brief note on its occurrence in Hongkong.
- 1906b. Cyperaceae Sino-Japonicae à cl. C. B. Clarke determinatae et ab H. Lévillé editae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **16**<sup>197-198</sup>: 59-63.  
A list only.
- 1906c. Monographie synthétique et iconographique du genre *Epilobium*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **16**<sup>202</sup>: 1-71. 2 pl. 35 f.  
Consists of brief descriptions and drawings of many species, some from eastern Asia.
- 1906d. Novitates sinenses. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **6**: 504-506.  
Contains descriptions of 9 new species and varieties of Ranunculaceae, Phylodraceae, Cornaceae, and Equisetaceae.
- 1906e. Les Euphorbia chinois. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **6**: 759-764.  
A revision, recognizing 30 species including five new.
- 1906f. Le genre *Pieris* en Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **53**: 202-207.  
A revision. The descriptions of the five new species are republished in Lévillé, H., 1907h.
- 1906g. Caricologie chinoise. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **53**: 315-318.  
Includes notes on 13 species and descriptions of 7 new ones, these republished in Lévillé, H., 1907i.
- 1906h. Nouvelles Renonculacées japonaises. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **53**: 388-390.  
Eight new species described from Japan.
- 1906i. Les Hypericum du Japon. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **53**: 496-503.  
A revision with descriptions of some new species and varieties.
- 1906j. Nouveautés sino-japonaises. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **53**: 549-551.  
Ten new species of *Rubus*, Compositae, and Gesneriaceae.
- 1906k. Les érables du Japon. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **53**: 587-593.  
A revision, containing 28 species of *Acer*, five described as new.
- 1906l. Les gentianes du Japon. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **53**: 646-651.  
Enumeration of 14 species of *Gentiana* with a key and descriptions of five new species.
- 1906m. Les Gesneracées de la Chine. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. **34**<sup>me</sup> Sess. Cherbourg, 422-429.  
Consists of a key to the genera, a list of species, and descriptions of several new species, these republished in Lévillé, H., 1908e.
- 1906n. Nouvelles contributions à la connaissance des Liliacées, Amaryllidacées, Iridacées et Hemodoracées de Chine. Mem. Pont. Accad. Rom. Nuovi Lincei **24**: 339-357.  
Includes various keys and descriptions of new species, these republished in Lévillé, H., 1907j.
- 1906o. Deux familles de plantes en Chine. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg **35**: 381-398.  
The descriptions of new species of Melastomataceae are republished in Lévillé, H., 1907m, those of Commelinaceae in Lévillé, H., 1907n.
- 1906p. Species novae generis *Vitis* chinenses. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **2**: 157-160.  
A republication of the original descriptions in Lévillé, H., 1905b.
- 1906q. Carices novae chinenses. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **2**: 172-173.  
A republication of the descriptions of four species and varieties published in Lévillé, H., 1905c.
- 1906r. *Epilobia nova japonica*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **2**: 173.  
A republication of the descriptions of three species originally published in Lévillé, H., 1905c.
- 1906s. *Aconita duo sino-japonica*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **2**: 173-174.  
A republication of the original descriptions of *Aconitum fauriei* and *A. cavaleriei* from Lévillé, H., 1905c.
- 1906t. Species novae japonicae atque sinenses generis *Rubi*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **2**: 174-176.  
A republication of the original descriptions of 11 species of *Rubus* from Lévillé, H., 1905c.
- 1906-07. Novitates sinenses et japonicae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **2**: 113-115. 1906; **3**: 20-22. 1906; **3**: 349-351. 1907.  
Miscellaneous new species.
- 1907a. Glanes d'Extrême-Orient. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **17**<sup>[210-211]</sup>: II-III.  
Nine new species or varieties, mostly described by Lévillé, from China.
- 1907b. Revision du genre *Epilobium* d'après les Herbiers Boissier et Barbey-Boissier. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **7**: 587-590.  
Includes 9 new species from Tibet, China, and Japan.
- 1907c. Nouvelles espèces de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **54**: 368-371.  
Eleven new species in various genera.
- 1907d. Essai sur le genre *Jussiaea*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **54**: 421-427.  
Includes references to Chinese species.
- 1907e. Les épilobes du Japon. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **54**: 519-524.  
An enumeration with a key to the species.
- 1907f. Les *Hypericum* de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **54**: 587-596.  
An enumeration of 41 species with a key, five described as new.
- 1907g. Los Ficus de China. Mem. Acad. Cienc. Art. Barcelona III. **6**<sup>12</sup>: 1-17.  
A revision in Spanish. The descriptions of new species are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **4**: 82-86. 1907.
- 1907h. *Pieris* genus novis speciebus chinensibus auctum. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **3**: 262-263.  
A republication of the original descriptions of the 7 new species and varieties published in Lévillé, H., 1906f.
- 1907i. Carices novae chinenses. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **3**: 351-353.  
A republication of the original descriptions of the new species of *Carex* described in Lévillé, H., 1906g.

## Léveillé, H. (continued).

1907j. *Amaryllidaceae atque Liliaceae novae chinenses*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 3: 369-372.

A republication of the descriptions of 16 new species originally published in Léveillé, H., 1906n.

1907k. *Nouveaux Ficus chinois*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 65-67.

Ten new species from Kweichow.

1907l. *Ficus genus speciebus chinensibus auctum*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 82-86.

A republication of the original descriptions of 20 species from Léveillé, H., 1907g.

1907m. *Melastomataceae novae chinenses*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 94-95.

A republication of the original descriptions of five new species from Léveillé, H., 1906o.

1907n. *Commelinaceae novae chinenses*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 114-115.

A republication of the original descriptions of 8 species from Léveillé, H., 1906o.

1907-14. *Decades plantarum novarum*. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 225-227. (II, III) 330-334. 1907; (IV, V) 5: 8-12, (VI) 99-101, (VII) 194-195, (VIII-X) 279-284. 1908; (XI, XII) 6: 110-114, (XIII, XIV) 263-266, (XV) 330-332. 1908-09; (XVI) 7: 20-23, (XVII-XIX) 97-103, (XX, XXI) 197-200, (XXII) 230-232, (XXIII) 257-259, (XXIV, XXV) 337-340, (XXVI) 383-385. 1909; (XXVII, XXVIII) 8: 58-61, (XXIX, XXX) 138-141, (XXXI, XXXII) 168-172, (XXXIII) 253-259, (XXXIV-XXXVII) 280-286, (XXXVIII) 353-360, (XXXIX) 401-402, (XL-XLII) 421-426, (XLIII, XLIV) 449-452, (XLV) 549-550. 1910; (XLVI) 9: 19-21, (XLVII, XLVIII) 76-79, (XLIX-LI) 218-224, (LII, LIII) 245-248, (LIV-LVIII) 321-330, (LIX-LXX) 441-463. 1910-11; (LXXI, LXXII) 10: 145-149, (LXXIII, LXXIV) 348-352, (LXXV-LXXIX) 369-378, (LXXX-LXXXVI) 431-444, (LXXXVII, LXXXVIII) 473-476. 1911-12; (LXXXIX) 11: 31-33, (XC-XCII) 63-67, (XCIII-C) 295-307, (CI-CIII) 492-496, (CIV, CV) 548-552. 1912-13; (CVI-CVIII) 12: 18-23, (CIX-CXI) 99-103, (CXII-CXVIII) 181-191, (CXIX-CXXIV) 281-288, (CXXV) 363-364, (CXXVI) 505-507, (CXXVII-CXXXI) 531-538. 1913; (CXXXII-CXXXV) 13: 174-180, (CXXXVI-CXL) 257-266, (CXLI-CXLV) 337-345. 1914.

Consists of descriptions of many new species and varieties, mostly from China, Korea, and Japan. For further information see Becker, W., 1923b, and Rehder, A., 1929-37.

1908a. *Nouvelles Rosacées et Rubiacées chinoises*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 55-59.

Includes descriptions of 17 new species.

1908b. *Solanum et Physalis de Chine*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 202-209.

Contains a key and an enumeration of species, some described as new.

1908c. *Le genre Mucuna en Chine*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 407-409.

Contains a key and an enumeration of five species, two described as new.

1908d. *Les Pueraria de Chine*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 55: 424-427.

Contains a key and an enumeration of 11 species, five described as new.

1908e. *Gesneraceae novae chinenses*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 221-224.

A republication of the descriptions and transfers of 24 Chinese species from Léveillé, H., 1906m.

1908f. *Carices novae coreanae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 239-241.

Six new species of *Carex*.

1909a. *Sur la présence de l'Arabis cebennensis en Corée*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 19: II.

1909b. *Carices et filices Sachalinenses novae a R. P. Faurie collectae; à Dr. H. Christ et H. Léveillé determinatae*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 19: 33-36.

Consists of the descriptions of 11 new species of *Carex* by Léveillé and two new species of ferns by Christ.

1909c. *Rubi sinenses*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20. Mém.: 1-112, (index) 136-137.

A revision, containing 143 species. The title on the cover of the volume reads: *Ronces chinoises et japonaises*. Diagnoses originales, par Mgr. H. Léveillé.

1909d. *Rubi japonici*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20. Mém.: 113-135, (index) 138.

A revision, containing 48 species. The title on the cover of the volume reads: *Ronces chinoises et japonaises*. Diagnoses originales, par Mgr. H. Léveillé.

1909e. *Les Salicacées chinoises*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 56: 285-290, 297-302.

A revision, containing 59 species including four new ones. Four new Japanese species are described at the end under the title: "*Salices japonicae novae*".

1909f. *Florilegium chinense*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 6: 372-378.

A republication of the descriptions of 28 new species of Chinese plants from Léveillé, H., 1904c.

1909g. *Carices sachalinenses*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 103-104.

Contains descriptions of 9 new varieties and notes on several others.

1910a. *Deux nouveaux Bidens de Corée*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20: 3.

*B. taquetii* and *B. minuscula*, spp. nov.

1910b. *Plantae Taquetianae Coreanae à cl. Dr. H. Christ determinatae*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20: 4-11. A list of ferns, including a few new species.

1910c. *Vitis et Eclipta de Corée*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20: 11.

*Vitis taquetii* and *Eclipta dentata*, spp. nov.

1910d. *Conifères de Sachalin*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20: 43.

A brief note.

1910e. *Caricologie. Autour d'une révision*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20: 44-52.

Pp. 47-50 concern species from China and Korea.

1910f. *Clef des Polygonum de Chine et de Corée*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 57: 443-450.

A key to the sections and to about 90 species.

1910g. *Clef des Artemisia chinois et coréens*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 57: 456-459.

A key to 40 species.

1910h. *Peupliers nouveaux*. Monde des Pl. II. 12: 9.

*Populus bonatii* and *P. macranthela*, spp. nov. from Yunnan. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 445-446. 1910.

1910-11. *Iconographie du genre Epilobium*. 1-167. pl. 1-147. 1910; 168-328. pl. 148-272. 1911.

Contains "Epilobes d'Asie," pp. 69-167. pl. 67-147. 1910.

1911a. *Les Aurantiacées du Kouy-Tchéou*. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 21: 236.

A brief note on *Citrus cavaleriei*.

1911b. *Un nouveau Diurathera*. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 21: 297.

*D. chrysophora* from Kweichow.

1912a. *Les Circaea*. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 22: 217-224.

Includes several Chinese species.

1912b. *Curieuses nouveautés chinoises*. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 22: 228.

Contains new species of *Anemone*, *Aristolochia*, *Rumex*, and *Begonia*.

1912c. *Marlea et Rubus*. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 22: 232.

*Marlea bodinieri* sp. nov. from Kweichow and *Rubus mairei* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1912d. *Nouvelles Labiées chinoises*. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 22: 236.

*Teucrium esquirolii* sp. nov. from Kweichow and *T. mairei*, *Stachys mairei*, and *Dysophylla mairei*, spp. nov. from Yunnan.

1912e. *Jussieu ou Ludwigia prostrata*. Bull. Géogr. Bot. 22: 246-248.

Accepts *Jussieu prostrata*, occurring throughout eastern Asia.

1913. *Acanthaceae Chineses et Coreanae*. In H. Léveillé, *Decades plantarum novarum*. CVI-CVIII. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 12: 18-23.

Includes a key to the Chinese genera of Acanthaceae.



- 1914(?)a. Flore du Kouy Tchéou. 1-530. *portr.*  
A work lithographed from the hand-written manuscript; includes numerous new species and a portrait of the author.
- 1914b. Quelques nouveautés chinoises. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **24**: 142-146.  
Seventeen new species described.
- 1914c. Plantes insignes du Kouy-Tchéou. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **24**: 250-252.  
Eight new species described.
- 1914d. Delectus plantarum Yunnanensium à cl. E. E. Maire collectarum. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **24**: 281-283.  
Fourteen new species described.
- 1914e. Novae Gynurae sinenses. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **24**: 283-284.  
Six new species described.
- 1914f. Végétaux nouveaux de Chine. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **24**: 288-290.  
Nine new species described.
- 1914g. Compositae novae asiaticae. Genus Gynura in Asia orientali. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **24**: 290-291.  
Contains a key to the 13 Chinese species.
- 1914h. Plantae novae Argyanae. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **24**: 291-292.  
Describes five new species from Kiangsu from collections by P. d'Argy.
- 1914i. Nouveaux conifères de Chine. Monde des Pl. II. **16**: 19-20.  
*Juniperus mairei*, *Podocarpus mairei*, and *Tsuga mairei*, spp. nov. attributed to Lemée and Léveillé.
- 1914j. Rhododendra nova. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **13**: 147-148.  
Describes five new species from Kweichow, and one from Yunnan.
- 1914k. Jasmina sinensis. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **13**: 149-152.  
Includes a key and descriptions of five new species.
- 1915a. Flora missionaria asiatica. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **25**: 13-26, 37-50.  
Contains 126 new species from China.
- 1915b. Étude comparative sur la flore de France et la flore du Kouy-Tchéou, Chine. Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe **45**: 33-39.
- 1915c. Les plantes utiles et ornementales du Kouy-Tchéou. Bull. Soc. Agr. Sarthe **45**: 215-226. f. 1-7.  
Descriptive notes on various species suitable for introduction, the illustrations republished from Léveillé, H., 1914a.
- 1915d. Nouvelles primevères de Chine. Monde des Pl. II. **17**: 1-2.  
Descriptions of 6 new species of *Primula* from Yunnan.
- 1915e. Un nouveau Carex du Yun-Nan. Monde des Pl. II. **17**: 15.  
*Carex lebrunii* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1915f. Un nouvel Ailanthus. Monde des Pl. II. **17**: 23.  
*A. esquirolii* sp. nov. from Kweichow.
- 1915-17. Catalogue des plantes du Yun-Nan avec renvoi aux diagnoses originales, observations et descriptions d'espèces nouvelles. Ouvrage publié en pleine guerre, surtout destiné aux grands établissements scientifiques, avec nombreux dessins inédits. 1-299. f. 1-69.  
Pp. 1-48 were printed in 1915, 49-208 in 1916, 209-299 in 1917. The entire work was published and distributed some time later than May 5, 1917. The part on ferns was contributed by C. Christensen.
- 1916a. Catalogus plantarum provinciae chinensis Kiang-Sou hucusque cognitarum. Mem. Acad. Cienc. Art. Barcelona III: **12**: 543-565.  
A list of species, about 20 described as new. Reprint, 1-25. 1916.
- 1916b. La flore de Chine. Monde des Pl. II. **18**: 28.  
Descriptions of 7 new species from Yunnan.
- 1916c. Cinq nouveautés chinoises. Monde des Pl. II. **18**: 31.  
*Celastrus cavaleriei*, *Rhamnus pasteurii*, *Ainsliae mairei*, *Raphanus monnetii*, and *R. chanetii*, spp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1916d. Nouvelles combinaisons. Monde des Pl. II. **18**: 31.  
*Esquirolia* is proposed as a new generic name for *Martinella* Lév. (non Baill.). *Glochidion cavaleriei* Lév. = *Illicium cavaleriei* Lév. and *Melodinus duclouxii* Lév. = *Jasminum schneideri* Lév.
- 1916e. Sertum Yunnanense. 1-4.  
Contains descriptions of 15 miscellaneous new species from collections of Henry and Maire. This is apparently a separate leaflet.
- 1916-18. Chine. Revue annuelle à l'usage des grands établissements s'occupant de la flore de Chine. 1-32. 4 pl. 1916; 1-135. 7 pl. 1917-18.  
A lithographed manuscript series of annual reviews of botanical progress, containing notes on explorations, introductions, publications, etc., and descriptions of a few species, possibly some new. Part I contains additions to the floras of Shanghai, Kweichow, and Yunnan. Part II consists of a list of the species described during the year in various publications.
- 1917a. Flore de Pékin et du Tché Li. ed. 5, 1-122.  
Lithographed; consists of a key to families and a list of species, none new. The date on the last page is 1917.
- 1917b. Flores de Chang Hai et du Kiang-Sou. ed. 5, 1-132.  
A lithographed manuscript list in the form of a key.
- 1917c. Catalogue des plantes de Pékin et du Tché-Li. Bull. Géogr. Bot. **27**: 70-87.  
A list of species without notes.
- 1917d. Rosetum universum. Les roses du globe. 1-65.  
A holographic manuscript list of 165 species, including many from eastern Asia without new names or descriptions.
- 1917e. Onothéracées, petits genres. 1-10.  
A holographic manuscript listing a few Chinese species.
- 1917f. Liliographia, ou Le lis du globe. 1-33.  
This was issued in eight copies only. The Lindley Library, Royal Horticultural Society, London, possesses a typed copy paged 1 to 27.
1918. Catalogue illustré et alphabétique des plantes du Sen-Tchouen. [1-2], 1-216, [221]. pl. 1-66.  
A lithographed work on the plants of Szechwan. Only 10 copies were made, according to a letter to W. T. Swingle concerning its purchase for the library of the U. S. Department of Agriculture.
- See also Vaniot, E., and Léveillé, H.; and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1914e. For many reductions of his species see Rehder, A., 1929-37.
- Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E.**
- 1901-02. Les Carex du Japon. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **10**: 50-56, 105-109, 121-128, 195-205, 217-227, 268-280. 1901; **11**: 27-32, 103-112, 175-187. 1902.  
An enumeration with descriptions of about 104 species, including some new.
- 1902a. Énumération des plantes du Kouy-Tchéou d'après l'herbier d'Emile Bodinier. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **11**: 45-51, 97-102, 166-174.  
The first part enumerates the Ranunculaceae; the second contains *Rubus*, the third contains several other families. The plates accompanying the descriptions of new species were issued in op. cit. vol. 12 (see Léveillé, H., 1903a).
- 1902b. Carex de Chine, d'après l'herbier Emile Bodinier. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **11**: 57-69.
- 1902c. Typha Bodinieri Lévl. et Vnt. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **11**: 295.  
A new name for *T. martini* Lév. & Vaniot.
- 1902d. Carex de Corée. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **11**: 305-307.  
Contains various new species.
- 1902e. Énumération des plantes du Kouy-Tchéou. Plantae Bodinierianae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **11**: 338-344.  
A list of the species of *Polygonum*, including a few new.
1903. Carex de l'herbier de Shanghai. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 12.  
Lists four species with *C. heudesii* sp. nov.
- 1903-04. Carex du Corée. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 599-600. 1903; **13**: 15. 1904.  
A list of species.

**Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E. (continued).**

1904. *Salices* a R. P. Urb. Faurie in Japonia lectae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **14**: 206-211.

An annotated enumeration, including a key and a few new varieties.

1908. *Solanacées nouvelles*. Monde des Pl. II. **10**: 37.

*Solanum fauriei* and *S. anodontum*, spp. nov. from Chosen. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **6**: 126. 1908.

**Levier, E.**

1900. [Due felci della Cina. proc. verb.] Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. **9**: 137.

*Gymnogramme makinoi* and *Asplenium exiguum* from Shansi.

1906. Muscinee raccolte nello Schen-si (Cina) dal Rev. Giuseppe Giraldi. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. **13**: 237-290, 347-356.

An enumeration of 286 species of mosses, some described as new, and 69 species of Hepaticae, 8 described as new; contains: I. Musci frondosi determinati da C. Müller e V. F. Brotherus, pp. 247-280; II. Epatiche determinate da C. Massalongo e F. Stephani, pp. 347-356.

**Levitsky, A.**

1909. [Upper-Zeyan expedition.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. **1908**(?): 104-112.

This ecological description in Russian has not been seen. This is a tributary of the Amur River in Amur.

**Lewis, W. T.**

1851. On the plant yielding the "rice-paper" of China. Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India **8**: 65-66.

Probably *Aralia* (*Fatsia*) *papyrifera*.

**L'Héritier de Brutelle, C. L.**

1785-91. *Stirpes novae aut minus cognitae, quas descriptionibus et iconibus illustravit*. i-vi, 1-184. pl. 1-124.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. For actual dates of issue see J. Britten's discussion in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **43**: 266. 1905.

1788. *Sertum Anglicum, seu Plantae rariores, quae in hortis juxta Londinum, imprimis in horto regio Kewensi excoluntur, ab anno 1786-87 observatae*. [i], 1-36. pl. 1-34. 1788; another edition, [i], 1-20. pl. 1-34, [15 bis].

Includes descriptions of some species of eastern Asiatic origin. Plates 35-43, cited in the text, were not published.

**Li, Chü.**

1928. [Flower notes.] Agricultura **3**: 59-71.

In Chinese; consists of a list of Chinese, French, and Latin names of some ornamental, edible and other well known plants, compiled and translated from an uncited source.

**Li, Fêng-sun, and Wu, Hsi-cheng (Wu, Hsi-ch'ên).**

1933. [A list of aquatic plants, fishes, and insects collected in Hangchow, 1932.] Entomol. & Phytopath. **1**: 781-786.

A brief list with notes in Chinese.

**Li, Liang-ching.**

1931. [A brief summary of Chinese Equisetum.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **15**: 1150-1154.

In Chinese.

1932a. The freshwater algae of China. Abstr. Doct. Diss. Ohio State Univ. **9**: 166-175.

A synopsis of the author's thesis.

1932b. Bibliography of the literature relating to the Chinese algae. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **11**: 113-117.

All entries are also listed in this bibliography.

1932c. On some fresh-water algae collected by Mr. Y. C. Wang in Nanking, Chekiang, and Peiping, China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **11**: 249-261, 375-377.

A list of determinations. The title varies slightly.

1933. New species and varieties of freshwater algae from China. Ohio Journ. Sci. **33**: 151-155. f. 1.

Descriptions of 6 new species and varieties.

1934a. [A general survey of Chinese algae; scientific and economic aspects.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] **1**: 119-138.

In Chinese.

1934b. A general survey of Chinese algae. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull. **8**: 363-374.

A historical, systematic, geographical, and economic survey with a bibliography, p. 374. Briefly reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. **13**: 714. 1934.

1934c. Annotated list of the freshwater algae of Wuch'ang, Hupeh. Sci. Rep. Nat. Tsing Hua Univ. Ser. B. **2**: 61-87.

A systematic enumeration of 125 species with a bibliography of 30 entries.

1934-35. The freshwater algae of China, I. A monograph of the algal genus *Oedogonium* in China. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **5**: 201-259, 1-13. pl. 21-29. 1934; (II. A monograph of the algal genus *Bulbochaete* in China.) **6**: 103-116. pl. 3. 1935.

In English with Chinese summaries, containing translated keys and a glossary of technical-Chinese terms with explanation.

1935a. Contributions to our knowledge of the freshwater algae of eastern Szechuan. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **6**: 117-152. pl. 4.

An enumeration of collections of P. C. Ch'ên (Ch'ên, Pang-chieh) a few described as new.

1935b. Fresh-water algal flora of Lantau and Honam Islands, Kwangtung, S. China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **14**: 275-284. 1 f. 459-475. f. 1, 2.

An enumeration of various samples, species, and varieties, including *Draparnaldiopsis sinica* and *Docidium sinicum*, spp. nov.

1936. The freshwater algae of Tsingtao, Shantung. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **7**: 39-80. pl. 1.

A systematic enumeration with a bibliography; includes *Spirogyra shantungensis* and *S. tsingtaoensis*, spp. nov.

See Transeau, E. N., Tiffany, L. H., Taft, C. E., and Li, Liang-ching; and Tseng, Chi-kuan, and Li, Liang-ching.

**Li, L. Y. (Li, Lai-jung).**

1936. An anthracnose of Hwangpee, Clausena lansium (Lour.) Skeels, in South China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **15**: 113-117. 1 f.

*Gloeosporium* sp.

**Li, Ma-sung (translated by Lou, Ch'eng-hou).**

1934. [The proposal for making Kwangtung a fruit producing center.] Lingnan Agr. Journ. **1**: 1-8. 4 f.

In Chinese; includes general notes on Chinese economic species.

**Li, Shun-ch'ing.** See Lee, Shun-ching.**Li, Yin-kung.**

1919. [Some special characteristics of Ailanthus and Sophora in China.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **4**: 492-493.

Notes in Chinese on *Ailanthus glandulosa* and *Sophora japonica*.

1932. [Forestry and water conservation.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **16**: 100-104.

In Chinese; enumerates the Chinese plants useful for reducing erosion.

1935. A forest survey in Hwang Shan, Anhwei. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **135**: 1-23.

In Chinese; largely a systematic list of trees and shrubs with Latin names.

**Li, Yü-ying, and Grandvoisin, L.**

1911-12. Le soja. Agr. Prat. Pays Chauds **11**<sup>2</sup>: 177-196. 2 f. 270-294, 360-375. 1911; **12**<sup>1</sup>: 28-38. f. 21, 22, 120-132. f. 23, 24, 213-223, 302-308. 1 f. 1912.

Chiefly economic and analytical, but contains botanical data on the soy bean. Reprinted with the title: Le soja, sa culture, ses usages alimentaires, thérapeutiques, agricoles et industriels. Traduction revue et augmentée de l'édition chinoise, 1-150. 3 pl. several f. 1912.

**Lian, S. = Liang, Hsi.****Liang, Hsi.**

1931. [Forest investigation in Chekiang.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **89**: 5-31.

A description in Chinese of the forests on various mountains with a list of endemic species of western Tien Mo Shan with Latin and Chinese names.

**Licent, E.**

1916. La montagne boisée dans le nord-est de la Chine. 1-28. pl. 1-9. 2 maps.

General in nature.

1924a. Comptes rendus de dix années (1914-1923) de séjour et d'exploration dans le bassin du Fleuve Jaune, du Pai Ho, et des autres tributaires du Golfe du Pei Tcheu Li. 3 v. + tables. (1, i-iii, 1-596; 2, 597-1198; 3, 1199-1510; tables, 1571-1692).

- A diary account of the author's explorations covering much of northern China westward to Kansu containing numerous observations on the vegetation. The covers bear the title: Dix années (1914-1923) dans le bassin du Fleuve Jaune et autres tributaires du Golfe du Pei Tcheu Ly. For Atlas see the next entry.
- 1924b. Haong Ho, Pai Ho, Loan Ho, Lean Ho, itinéraires suivis dans le bassin du Golfe du Pei Tcheuly, 1914-1923. *Maps. 1-154.*  
A large sized work consisting of maps of the author's journeys, constituting the atlas referred to in the preceding work.
1926. Douze années d'exploration dans le nord de la Chine, en Mongolie et au Tibet (1914-25). 1-16. *11 f. 1 map.*  
General in nature, with some references to botanical collections made.  
See also Kozlov, I., 1933a.
- Liljestrand, S. H.**  
[1923?] Observations on the medical botany of the Szechwan-Thibetan border, with notes on general flora. *Journ. West China Bord. Res. Soc. 1922-1923: 37-46. 2 pl.*  
Notes gathered on an expedition. The date of publication is not given. It was received at the Library of Congress June 16, 1924.
- Limpricht, W.**  
1913. Eine Vegetationsskizze der Tai-hu-Berge (Provinz Kiangsu, China). *Jahresber. Schles. Ges. Vaterl. Cult. 91<sup>2b</sup>: 42-51.*  
General notes on the vegetation.
1914. Im Quellgebiet des Minflusses. Provinz Fokiën, China. *Mitt. Sem. Orient. Sprach. 17<sup>1</sup>: 1-17. f. 1-14.*  
A popular account with scattered botanical notes and illustrations. Reviewed in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler 55. Lit.: 64. 1919.*
- 1922a. Neue Pedicularis aus Ost-Tibet. I. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 18: 243-244.*  
Descriptions of four new species. This is a supplement to Pax, F., 1922.
- 1922b. Botanische Reisen in den Hochgebirgen Chinas und Ost-Tibets. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 12: i-viii, 1-297. 16 pl. (=30 f.) 9 maps.*  
A general account of explorations, 1910-1920. For enumeration of the collection see Pax, F., 1922.
1924. Studien über die Gattung Pedicularis. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 20: 161-265. 1 map.*  
Contains citations of literature and specimens and geographical distribution. Extensively reviewed by J. Mattfeld in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler 60. Lit.: 22-24. 1925.* For corrections see the next entry.
1927. Nachträge zu Pedicularis. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 23: 333-339.*  
Includes corrections of errors in the preceding entry and references to species described from Rock's Yunnan collection by Bonati, G., 1926.
1928. Taccaceae. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich 92 (IV. 42): 1-32. f. 1-5.*  
Monographic.
1929. Taccaceae Reichenb. *Pflanzenar. 2: 27-28. map 31.*  
Concerns distribution.
1935. Eine neue Tacca aus der Sektion Ataccia (Presl) Pax. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 38: 218.*  
*T. wilsonii* from Tonkin on the border of Yunnan.
- Lin, Dau-yang (Ling, Tao-yang).**  
1916. Chapters on China and forestry. i-iv, 1-88.  
A general popular account.
1934. *Cunninghamia lanceolata* as a possible paper-making wood. *Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 5: 3997-3999.*  
General botanical and silvicultural considerations.
- Lin, Hsiung-hsiang.**  
1932. [A study of genus *Tripterygium*.] *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 100: 48-73. 9 f.*  
A revision in Chinese.
- Lin, Ju-yao.**  
1936. [Horticultural terms. Part II. Botany.] *Hortus 2: 294-299, 353-358, 517-522, 577-583, (Part III. Pomology) 622-627, 965-970, 1115-1120.*  
A glossary in Chinese.
- Lin, Kang.**  
1927. [A list of Nanking woody plants.] *Science [Sci. Soc. China] 12: 223-242.*  
A systematic list of Latin and Chinese names.
1934. [*Carya cathayensis* Sarg. in Ch'ang Hua.] *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 121: 159-161.*  
In Chinese.  
See also Chên, Chou, and Lin, Kang.
- Lin, Liang-tung.**  
1929. [A study of anthracnose of papaya. I.] *Lingnan Journ. 1<sup>1</sup>: 75-82. f. 1-7.*  
In Chinese; concerns *Gloesporium papayae* P. Henn. on *Carica papaya*.
- Linchevsky, I. A.** See also Kostina, K. F., and Linchevsky, I. A.
- Lind, James.**  
1789. A catalogue of such Chinese and Japanese plants whose Chinese characters are known, and are botanically described. Being an index to find there [sic] Chinese characters in *Kempfer's Amoenitates exoticae*, and some of the best Chinese authors, also to show which of them have been introduced into His Majesty's Botanic Garden at Kew. 1-11.  
This holographed work, referring to *Kaempfer, E., 1712*, has not been seen. See the Catalogue of the books, manuscripts, . . . in the British Museum. 3: 1116. 1910.
- Lind, Jens.**  
1934. Studies on the geographical distribution of arctic circumpolar micromycetes. *Biol. Medd. Dansk Vid. 11<sup>2</sup>: 1-152.*  
Includes a few localities in eastern Siberia; concerns many genera of fungi.
- Lindau, G., and Sydow, P.**  
1908-18. *Thesaurus litteraturae mycologicae et lichenologicae ratione habita praecipue omnium quae adhuc scripta sunt de mycologia applicata. 5 v. (1, i-vii, 1-903. 1908; 2, 1-808. 1908; 3, i-iv, 1-766. 1912-13; 4, i-xiii, 1-609. 1915; 5, i-viii, 1-526. 1917-18).*  
A comprehensive bibliography of mycological and lichenological literature arranged by authors.
- Lindberg, H.**  
1913. *Polygonum foliosum* Lindb. fil. funnen i Japan. *Svensk Bot. Tidskr. 7: 213.*  
A new geographical record.
1936. *Lactuca tatarica* (L.) C. A. Meyer i Norden. *Svensk Bot. Tidskr. 30: 652-660. f. 1.*  
A taxonomic discussion in Swedish with a brief English résumé concerning this native of Mongolia.
- Lindberg, S. O.**  
1864a. *Dasymytrium*, novum genus muscorum. *Öfvers. Vet. Akad. Förh. (Stockholm) 21: 421-423.*  
*D. incurvum* gen. nov. and sp. nov. from "Tscheu-Shan", China.
- 1864b. Uppställning af familjen Funariaceae. *Öfvers. Vet. Akad. Förh. (Stockholm) 21: 589-608.*  
Includes *Entosthodon japonicus* from Japan.
1868. Observationes de formis praesertim europaeis Polytrichoidearum (Bryacearum nematodontearum). *Not. Sällsk. Faun. Fl. Fenn. Förh. 9: 91-158.*  
Includes *Polytrichum japonicum* sp. nov. from Japan.
1872. *Contributio ad floram cryptogamam Asiae borealis-orientalis. Act. Soc. Sci. Fenn. 10: 221-280.*  
Consists of: I. Musci Japonici collecti a clar. C. Maximovicz; II. Musci Sachalinenses collecti a cll. F. von Glehn et F. Schmidt; and, III. Musci Amurenses collecti a clar. C. Maximovicz et F. Schmidt.
1874. *Manipulus muscorum secundus. Not. Sällsk. Faun. Fl. Fenn. Förh. 13: 351-418. pl. 1.*  
Includes *Rhopalanthus mnoides* Lindb. sp. nov., native of Japan and *Splachnum melanocaulon* Wahlenb., Schwaegr. from Kamchatka. Under this same title these two descriptions are republished in *Hedwigia 14: 132-144. 1875.*
1884. *Sandea et Myriorrhynchus, nova hepaticarum genera. Act. Soc. Faun. Fl. Fenn. 2<sup>6</sup>: 1-9.*  
Includes *Sandea supradecomposita japonica* comb. nov.

**Lindberg, S. O., and Arnell, H. W.**

1889-90. Musci Asiae borealis. Beschreibung der von den Schwedischen Expeditionen nach Sibirien in den Jahren 1875 und 1876 gesammelten Moose mit Berücksichtigung aller früheren bryologischen Angaben für das russische Nord-Asien. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. Nya Föld. **23**: 1-69. 1889; **23**<sup>10</sup>: 1-163. 1890.

Includes collections in Amur, Sachalin, etc. For continuation see Jensen, C. [E. O.], 1909.

**Lindemann, E.**

1863-85. Kurze Nachrichten ueber den Bestand meines Herbariums. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **36**<sup>1</sup>: 233-253. 1863; **46**<sup>2</sup>: 56-101. 1872; **61**<sup>1</sup>: 37-92. 1885.

An enumeration of all collectors who contributed to this herbarium with brief biographies and data on their travels, including several explorers of eastern Asia. The second part bears the title: "Zweiter Bericht über den Bestand meines Herbariums" and the third one: "Dritter Bericht. . . ."

**Lindenberg, J. B. W.** See Gottsche, K. M., Lindenberg, J. B. W., and Nees von Esenbeck, C. G.; and Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a.**Linder, D. H.**

1929. A monograph of the helicosporous Fungi Imperfecti. Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. **16**: 227-338. pl. 1-31. f. 1-17.

Includes some species from Japan.

**Lindley, J.**

1820. Rosarum monographia; or A botanical history of roses to which is added an appendix for the use of cultivators, in which the most remarkable garden varieties are systematically arranged. i-xxxix, 1-156. 19 pl.

Includes many Chinese and Japanese species. For French translation see Pronville, A. de, 1824.

1821. Collectanea botanica; or, Figures and botanical illustrations of rare and curious exotic plants. pl. 1-41B, appendix [1-4].

Contains descriptions and illustrations of the following Chinese species: *Sarcanthus rostratus*, *Vanda multiflora*, *V. teretifolia*, *Spiranthes pudica*, *Chloranthus monostachys*, *Primula sinensis*, and *Raphiolepis rubra*, mostly described as new. The plates are accompanied by unnumbered descriptive letterpress. For republication of some new genera and species see Hornschuch, C. F., 1822.

1822. Observations on the natural group of plants called Pomaceae. Trans. Linn. Soc. **13**: 88-106. pl. 8-11.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. Republished in Flora **6**: 145-156. 161-173. 1823, under the title: Bemerkungen über die natürliche Pflanzengruppe der Pomaceen. For revision of this work see Wenzig, T., 1874.

1824a. *Rosa indica* β. *odoratissima*. Bot. Reg. **10**: pl. 804. Introduced from China.

1824b. *Azalea indica*: *alba*. Bot. Reg. **10**: pl. 811. A new variety from China.

1824c. *Ardisia punctata*. Bot. Reg. **10**: pl. 827. A new species from China.

1824d. *Guatteria rufa*. Bot. Reg. **10**: pl. 836. Native of China.

1824e. *Glossula tentaculata*. Bot. Reg. **10**: pl. 862. A new species from China.

1825a. *Callicarpa rubella*. Bot. Reg. **11**: pl. 883. A new species from China.

1825b. *Enkianthus quinqueflorus*. Bot. Reg. **11**: pl. 884. Native of China.

1825c. *Enkianthus reticulatus*. Bot. Reg. **11**: pl. 885. A new species from China.

1825d. *Tetranthera laurifolia*. Bot. Reg. **11**: pl. 893. Native of China.

1825e. *Nauclea Adina*. Bot. Reg. **11**: pl. 895. Native of China.

1825f. *Cydonia Chinensis*. Bot. Reg. **11**: pl. 905. Introduced from China.

1825g. *Rosa microphylla*. Bot. Reg. **11**: pl. 919. At least cultivated in China.

1825h. *Camellia oleifera*. Bot. Reg. **11**: pl. 942. Cultivated in China.

1825-26. A report upon new and rare plants which have flowered in the garden of the Horticultural Society at Chiswick, from its formation to March 1824. Trans. Hort. Soc. London **6**: 62-100. 1825; (ditto from March 1824, to March 1825) **6**: 261-299. 1826.

Includes notes on various species introduced from China.

1826a. *Clerodendron hvidum*. Bot. Reg. **11**: pl. 945. A new species from China.

1826b. *Aspidistra punctata*. Bot. Reg. **12**: pl. 977. A new species from China.

1826c. *Eria rosea*. Bot. Reg. **12**: pl. 978. A new species from China.

1826d. *Sarcanthus rostratus*. Bot. Reg. **12**: pl. 981. Native of China.

1826e. *Camellia euryoides*. Bot. Reg. **12**: pl. 983. A new species from China.

1826f. *Canthium dubium*. Bot. Reg. **12**: pl. 1026. A new species from China.

1826g. *Barnardia scilloides*. Bot. Reg. **12**: pl. 1029. A new species from China.

1827a. Note sur le *Reevesia*, nouveau genre de plantes de la famille des *Buttneriaceae*. Ann. Sci. Nat. **12**: 143-144. *Reevesia* n. gen. and *R. thyrsoides* from China. A republication of Lindley, J., 1827f.

1827b. *Polygonum emarginatum*. Bot. Reg. **13**: pl. 1065. Native of China.

1827c. *Camellia reticulata*. Bot. Reg. **13**: pl. 1078. A new species from China.

1827d. *Dianthus arbuscula*. Bot. Reg. **13**: pl. 1086. A new species from China.

1827e. *Rosa Banksiae lutea*. Bot. Reg. **13**: pl. 1105. Cultivated in China.

1827f. An account of a new genus of plants called *Reevesia*. Quart. Journ. Sci. July-Dec. **1827**: 109-112. *Reevesia* gen. nov. with *R. thyrsoides* described from China. Republished in Lindley, J., 1827a.

1827-28. Report upon the new or rare plants which flowered in the garden of the Horticultural Society at Chiswick, between March, 1825 and March 1826. Part I. Tender plants. Trans. Hort. Soc. London **7**: 46-75. 1827; (ditto Part II. Hardy plants) **7**: 224-253. 1828.

Includes *Camellia euryoides*, *Tephrosia* (?) *chinensis*, *Aspidistra punctata*, *Rosa banksiae*, *Prunus serrulata*, *P. salicina*, and *Rubus parvifolius* from China.

1828. *Renanthera coccinea*. Bot. Reg. **14**: pl. 1131. Cultivated in China.

1829a. *Caprifolium longiflorum*. Bot. Reg. **15**: pl. 1232. A new species from China.

1829b. *Reevesia thyrsoides*. Bot. Reg. **15**: pl. 1236. Native of China.

1829c. *Pyrus sinensis*. Bot. Reg. **15**: pl. 1248. Native of China.

1829d. *Azalea pontica*; var. *sinensis*. Bot. Reg. **15**: pl. 1253. Introduced from China.

1829e. *Sterculia lanceolata*. Bot. Reg. **15**: pl. 1256. Native of China.

1829f. *Chrysanthemum indicum*. Bot. Reg. **15**: pl. 1287. Introduced from China.

1830a. An introduction to the natural system of botany; or, A systematic view of the organisation, natural affinities, and geographical distribution of the whole vegetable kingdom. . . . 1-374 [i].

Includes the original descriptions of a few eastern Asiatic species. For the second edition see Lindley, J., 1836a.

1830b. *Blackwellia padiflora*. Bot. Reg. **16**: pl. 1308. A new species from China.

1830c. *Dendrobium moniliforme*. Bot. Reg. **16**: pl. 1314. Native of China and Japan.

1830d. *Capparis acuminata*. Bot. Reg. **16**: pl. 1320. A new species from China.

1830e. *Pothos scandens*. Bot. Reg. **16**: pl. 1337. Occurs in China.

1830f. *Rosa multiflora*; var. *platyphylla*. Bot. Reg. **16**: pl. 1372. Native of China.



- 1830-40. The genera and species of orchidaceous plants. i-xvii, 1-553. [pl. 1-40.]  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1831a. *Camellia japonica*; var. *imbricata*. Bot. Reg. 17: pl. 1898.  
Introduced from China.
- 1831b. *Raphiolepis rubra*. Bot. Reg. 17: pl. 1400.  
Native of China.
- 1831c. *Paeonia albiflora*; var. *Pottsii*. Bot. Reg. 17: pl. 1436.  
A new variety from China.
1832. *Camellia japonica*; var. *Reevesiana*. Bot. Reg. 18: pl. 1501.  
A new variety from China.
- 1833-46. [Botany.] In, The Penny Cyclopaedia of the Society for the diffusion of useful knowledge. v. 1-27 (1833-43); Suppl. v. 1-2 (1845-46).  
Contains scattered references, including various data on eastern Asiatic species.
- 1835a. *Azalea indica*; lateritia. Bot. Reg. 20: pl. 1700.  
A new variety from China.
- 1835b. *Azalea indica*; variegata. Bot. Reg. 20: pl. 1716.  
A new variety from China.
- 1835c. *Deutzia scabra*. Bot. Reg. 20: pl. 1718.  
Native of Japan.
- 1835d. *Euphoria Longan*. Bot. Reg. 20: pl. 1729.  
Native of China.
- 1836a. A natural system of botany; or a systematic view of the organisation, natural affinities, and geographical distribution of the whole vegetable kingdom. Ed. 2, i-xxvi, 1-526.  
This is the second edition of Lindley, J., 1830a.
- 1836b. *Prunus japonica*. Bot. Reg. 21: pl. 1801.  
Introduced from China.
- 1836c. *Ochranthe arguta*. Bot. Reg. 21: pl. 1819.  
A new genus and species from China.
- 1836d. *Hibiscus Rosa sinensis*. Bot. Reg. 21: pl. 1826.  
Native of China and CochinChina.
- 1836e. *Camellia japonica*, *Donckelaeri*. Bot. Reg. 22: pl. 1854.  
A new variety, probably from Japan.
- 1836f. *Kerria japonica*. Bot. Reg. 22: pl. 1873.  
Native of Japan.
- 1836g. *Epimedium macranthum*. Bot. Reg. 22: pl. 1906.  
Native of Japan.
- 1837a. *Rosa sinica*. Bot. Reg. 23: pl. 1922.  
Native of China.
- 1837b. *Clematis corulea*. Bot. Reg. 23: pl. 1955.  
A new species (?) from Japan.
- 1837c. *Rehmannia chinensis*. Bot. Reg. 23: pl. 1960.  
Native of northern China and Mongolia.
- 1837d. *Cymbidium ensifolium*; var. *estriatum*. Bot. Reg. 23: pl. 1976.  
A new variety from China.
- 1837e. *Cypripedium purpuratum*. Bot. Reg. 23: pl. 1991.  
Here erroneously credited to the Malay Archipelago, but actually a native of southeastern China.
- 1837f. *Lilium speciosum*. Bot. Reg. 23: pl. 2000.  
Native of Japan.
- 1837g. *Canna Reevesii*. Bot. Reg. 23: pl. 2004.  
A new species from China.
- 1837h. *Spiraea barbata*. Bot. Reg. 23: pl. 2011.  
Occurs in Japan. Additional synonyms are given and discussed in op. cit. 24: 40. 1838.
- 1838a. *Flora medica*; a botanical account of all the more important plants used in medicine, in different parts of the world. i-xiii, 1-656.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1838b. *Clematis florida*; var. *bicolor*. Bot. Reg. 24: pl. 25.  
A new variety probably from Japan.
- 1838c. *Cymbidium virescens*. Bot. Reg. 24. Misc.: 37-38.  
A new species from Japan.
- 1838d. *Clerodendron fragrans*. Bot. Reg. 24: pl. 41.  
At least cultivated in China.
- 1838e. *Ampelgynon chinense*. Bot. Reg. 24. Misc.: 62-63.  
A new genus. This species is a transfer of *Polygonum chinense*. It is referred to as occurring only in India.
- 1838-41. Sertum orchidaceum: a wreath of the most beautiful orchidaceous flowers. pl. 1-49.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. These plates are accompanied by unnumbered letterpress and other unnumbered pages.
- 1839a. *Lilium Thunbergianum*. Bot. Reg. 25: pl. 38.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1839b. *Bauhinia corymbosa*. Bot. Reg. 25: pl. 47.  
Native of China.
- 1839c. *Funkia Sieboldi*. Bot. Reg. 25: pl. 50.  
A new species (?) from Japan.
- 1839d. *Hoteia japonica*. Bot. Reg. 25. Misc.: 83-84.  
A brief note with synonymy.
- 1840a. *Epimedium violaceum*. Bot. Reg. 26: pl. 43.  
Native of Japan(?).
- 1840b. *Calanthe discolor*. Bot. Reg. 26: pl. 55.  
Probably from Japan.
- 1841a. *Citrus deliciosa*. Bot. Reg. 27. Misc.: 18.  
Probably from China.
- 1841b. *Spiraea lanceolata*. Bot. Reg. 27. Misc.: 45.  
Native of China.
- 1842a. *Cynoglossum anchusoides*. Bot. Reg. 28: pl. 14.  
A new species from Kashmir or Tibet.
- 1842b. Double red *Azalea India*. Bot. Reg. 28: pl. 56.  
Originated in China.
- 1842c. *Cirrhopetalum chinense*. Bot. Reg. 28. Misc.: 37.  
A new species from China. Republished in Orchid. Rev. 39: 81. 1931.
- 1842d. *Jasminum subulatum*. Bot. Reg. 28. Misc.: 57.  
A new species from China.
- 1843a. *Lilium testaceum*. Bot. Reg. 29: pl. 11.  
Probably native of Japan.
- 1843b. *Cirrhopetalum chinense*. Bot. Reg. 29: pl. 49.  
Native of China.
- 1844a. *Euonymus japonicus*. Bot. Reg. 30: pl. 6.  
Native of Japan.
- 1844b. *Spiraea Reevesiana*. Bot. Reg. 30: pl. 10.  
A new species from China.
- 1844c. *Quisqualis sinensis*. Bot. Reg. 30: pl. 15.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1844d. *Buddleia Lindleyana*. Bot. Reg. 30. Misc.: 25.  
A new species from China named by R. Fortune, and described by Lindley.
- 1844e. *Asparagus lucidus*. Bot. Reg. 30. Misc.: 29-30.  
A new species, native of Macao.
- 1844f. *Vanda furva*. Bot. Reg. 30. Misc.: 39-40.  
Introduced from China.
- 1844g. *Dendrobium*. Bot. Reg. 30. Misc.: 46-65.  
A systematic enumeration, including many new species, some from eastern Asia.
- 1844h. *Chirita sinensis*. Bot. Reg. 30: pl. 59.  
Native of China.
- 1844i. *Hydrangea japonica*. Bot. Reg. 30: pl. 61.  
Native of Japan.
- 1845a. *Spathoglottis Fortunei*. Bot. Reg. 31: pl. 19.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1845b. *Prunus Pseudocerasus*? Bot. Reg. 31. Misc.: 39-40.  
A general description of this species introduced from China.
- 1845c. Dwarfed plants. Bot. Reg. 31. Misc.: 45-48.  
Includes notes on *Prunus mume* and *Pinus massoniana*.
- 1845d. *Statice Fortunei*. Bot. Reg. 31: pl. 63.  
A new species from China.
- 1845e. *Anemone japonica*. Bot. Reg. 31: pl. 66.  
Introduced from China and Japan. The general discussion is republished in Gard. Chron. 1845: 819.
- 1846a. *Mastacanthus sinensis*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 2.  
Introduced from China. The general discussion is republished in Gard. Chron. 1846: 103.
- 1846b. *Buddleia Lindleyana*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 4.  
Introduced from Chekiang.
- 1846c. *Abelia rupestris*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 8.  
Native of China. Includes an enumeration of all species then known with a description of *A. uniflora* sp. nov.



**Lindley, J. (continued).**

- 1846d. *Pterostigma grandiflorum*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 16.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1846e. *Mulgedium macrorhizon*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 17.  
Native of Kashmir or Tibet.
- 1846f. *Indigofera decora*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 22.  
Cultivated in China.
- 1846g. *Azalea obtusa*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 37.  
Introduced from China.
- 1846h. *Calystegia pubescens*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 42.  
Introduced from China.
- 1846i. *Gardenia florida*; var. *Fortuniana*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 43.  
A new variety from northern China.
- 1846j. *Jasminum nudiflorum*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 48.  
Introduced from China. The general discussion is republished in Gard. Chron. 1846: 807.
- 1846k. *Lilium sanguineum*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 50.  
A new species, possibly from China.
- 1846l. *Torenia concolor*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 62.  
A new species from China. The general discussion is republished in Gard. Chron. 1846: 775.
- 1846m. *Campanula nobilis*. Bot. Reg. 32: pl. 65.  
Introduced from China.
- 1846-53a. The vegetable kingdom or the structure, classification and uses of plants, illustrated upon the natural system. i-lxviii, 1-908. f. 1-526. 1846; ed. 2, i-lxviii, 1-911. f. 1-526. 1847; ed. 3, i-lxviii, 1-908. f. 1-526. 1853.  
General in nature; includes references and illustrations of some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1846-53b. New plants, etc. from the society's garden. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 1: 61-77. 5 f. 146-159. 2 f. 226-240. 4 f. 298-308. 5 f. 1846; 2: 77-80. 2 f. 157-160. 1 f. 243-248. 4 f. 306-316. 3 f. 1847; 3: 73-80. 3 f. 236-248. 7 f. 1848; 4: 221-226. 3 f. 1849; 6: 52-60. 6 f. 1851; 7: 266-286. 5 f. 1852; 8: 54-60. 3 f. 1853.  
Includes notes on numerous Chinese species introduced by Fortune, many here described as new. Only those parts are here listed which contain references to eastern Asiatic species.
- 1847a. *Azalea squamata*. Bot. Reg. 33: pl. 3.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1847b. *Caloscordum nerinefolium*. Bot. Reg. 33: pl. 5.  
Introduced from China.
- 1847c. *Akebia quinata*. Bot. Reg. 33: pl. 28.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1847d. *Spiraea pubescens*. Bot. Reg. 33: pl. 38.  
Native of China.
- 1847e. *Forsythia viridissima*. Bot. Reg. 33: pl. 39.  
Introduced from Chekiang.
- 1847f. *Viburnum macrocephalum*. Bot. Reg. 33: pl. 43.  
Introduced from China.
- 1847g. *Edgeworthia chrysantha*. Bot. Reg. 33: pl. 48.  
Introduced from China.
- 1847h. *Viburnum plicatum*. Bot. Reg. 33: pl. 51.  
Introduced from China and Japan.
- 1847i. *Bletia gebina*. Bot. Reg. 33: pl. 60.  
Native of Japan. Contains a quotation from Journ. Hort. Soc. London 2: 307-308. 1847; republished in Gard. Chron. 1847: 819.
- 1850a. Revue des espèces de *Berberis* cultivées en Angleterre. Fl. Serr. Jard. 6: 66-70, 73-80. f. 1-4.  
A translation of the next entry.
- 1850b. A short account of the more ornamental evergreen berberies cultivated in the gardens of Great Britain. Journ. Hort. Soc. London 5: 1-21.  
Includes data regarding some species of *Berberis* from eastern Asia. For French translation see the preceding entry.
- 1852a. *Ilex cornuta* et *Ilex microcarpa* Lindl. Fl. Serr. Jard. 7: 216. 1 f.  
Translated from Lindley, J., and Paxton, J., 1850-53.
- 1852b. *Abelia uniflora*, Rob. Br. Fl. Serr. Jard. 7: 227-228. 1 f.  
Native of northern China. A general note translated into French from Lindley, J., and Paxton, J., 1850-53.
- 1852c. *Rosa Fortuneana*. Fl. Serr. Jard. 7: 255-257. 1 f.  
Translated from Lindley, J., and Paxton, J., 1850-53.
- 1852d. *Ilex latifolia*. Gard. Chron. 1852: 215. 1 f.  
A general note on this Japanese species taken from Lindley, J. and Paxton, J., 1850-53.
- 1852-59. Folia orchidacea. An enumeration of the known species of orchids. 1 v., pt. 1-9, [1-300]. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Each genus was originally printed separately with separate pagination. These were issued in 9 parts, finally bound in one volume. The dates of the original printing are given in the "Contents". For dates of issue of the parts see Catalogue of the books, manuscripts, maps and drawings in the British Museum, 3: 1121. 1910.
- 1854a. *Spiraea callosa*, Thunberg, aliàs *S. Fortunei*, Planchon. Gard. Chron. 1854: 103.  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1854b. *Abies Kaempferi*. Gard. Chron. 1854: 255.  
A general note and description of this Japanese species.
- 1854c. *Clerodendron Bungei*. Gard. Chron. 1854: 376.  
Native of eastern and northern China. A general note.
- 1856a. *Lysimachia lineariloba*. Gard. Chron. 1856: 516. 1 f.  
Native of the Liu Kiu Islands.
- 1856b. *Weigela coraeensis*. Gard. Chron. 1856: 676.  
Native of Chosen.
- 1857a. *Farfugium grande*. Gard. Chron. 1857: 4.  
Native of China; here described as a new species.
- 1857b. *Prunus triloba*. Gard. Chron. 1857: 268.  
Native of China; here described as new.
- 1857c. *Thuopsis dolabrata*. Gard. Chron. 1857: 379-380. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1857d. A residence among the Chinese. Gard. Chron. 1857: 423-424.  
A review of Fortune, R., 1857a, with notes on the vegetation of China.
- 1857e. *Torreya grandis*, Fortune. Gard. Chron. 1857: 788.  
Native of China. A general note with data supplied by Mr. Fortune.
- 1857f. *Ilex Fortunei*. Gard. Chron. 1857: 868.  
Native of eastern China, here described as new.
- 1857-58. Contributions to the orchidology of India.—No. I. Journ. Linn. Soc. 1: 170-190. 1857; (II) 3: 1-63. 1858.  
Includes *Spiranthes stylites* sp. nov. from Chekiang and *Eria sinica* from Hongkong.
- 1858a. *Torreya grandis*. Gard. Chron. 1858: 588. f. 1-3.  
Native of China.
- 1858b. *Ligustrum sinense*, Lour. Gard. Chron. 1858: 621. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1858c. *Exochorda grandiflora*. Gard. Chron. 1858: 925.  
Native of China, here described as new.
- 1859a. *Callicarpa purpurea*. Gard. Chron. 1859: 96. 1 f.  
Introduced from China. A general note.
- 1859b. *Aristolochia sinarum*. Gard. Chron. 1859: 708-709.  
Here described as a new species; introduced from China by Fortune.
- 1859c. *Syringa oblata*. Gard. Chron. 1859: 868.  
Native of China.
- 1861a. New plants. Gard. Chron. 1861: 22-23, 265.  
Notes on 16 species of trees introduced from Japan by J. G. Veitch, several described as new. See also Lindley, J., 1861f.
- 1861b. *Sciadopitys verticillata*. Gard. Chron. 1861: 359-360. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1861c. New Japanese plants. Gard. Chron. 1861: 734-735.  
Brief notes, largely horticultural, on various species recently introduced into England from Japan, taken from the Proc. Hort. Soc. Lond., June 11, 1861.
- 1861d. Catalogue of plants. Gard. Chron. 1861: 965.  
A review of Siebold and Co., [1861?].
- 1861e. *Pinus koraiensis*, Siebold. Gard. Chron. 1861: 1114.  
Native of Korea.
- 1861f. Conifères rares ou nouvelles. Illustr. Hort. 8: 1-4.  
General descriptions and data on various Japanese species from Lindley, J., 1861a.

- 1862a. *Lilium Fortuni*. Gard. Chron. **1862**: 212.  
A short general note, this species here proposed as new.
- 1862b. *Lilium auratum*. Gard. Chron. **1862**: 644.  
Native of Japan, here described as new.
- 1862c. *Abies polita*. Gard. Chron. **1862**: 1218.  
A brief general note on this native of Japan.
- 1864a. [Notes on *Aucuba japonica*, Thunb.] Gard. Chron. **1864**: 243-244.  
A brief note. For French translation see the next entry.
- 1864b. Quelques mots sur l'*Aucuba japonica*, Thunb. Illustr. Hort. **11**: 26-27.  
A translation of the preceding entry.
1865. *Corylopsis spicata*, Siebold and Zuccarini. Gard. Chron. **1865**: 172-173. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
1867. *Goodyera* (Georchis) *macrantha*, Maxim. Gard. Chron. **1867**: 1022. 1 f.  
Native of Japan and Chosen. Consists of a republication of the original description in Regel, E., 1867c with additional data from the Florist and Pomologist.  
See also [Ker, C. H. B.], 1821.
- Lindley, J., and Gordon, G.**  
1850. A catalogue of coniferous plants, with their synonyms. Journ. Hort. Soc. London **5**: 199-228.  
Lists all species then known. It is compiled from Endlicher, S., 1847.
- Lindley, J., and Paxton, J.**  
1850-53. Paxton's flower garden. 3 v. (1, i-iv, 1-194. pl. 1-36. f. 1-120. 1850-51; 2, 1-186. pl. 37-72. f. 121-232. 1851-52; 3, 1-178. pl. 73-108. f. 233-314. 1852-53); Revised ed. by Thomas Baines, 3 v. 1882-84 (1, i-iv, 1-195. pl. 1-36. f. 1-111. 1882; 2, 1-183. pl. 37-72. f. 112-195. 1883; 3, 1-179. pl. 73-108. f. 196-265. 1884).  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species. The first edition was apparently republished in 1853 without changes. See also Lindley, J., 1852, a, b, d, e.
- Lindroth, J. I.**  
1902. Die Umbelliferen-Uredineen. Act. Soc. Faun. Fl. Fenn. **22**<sup>1</sup>: 1-224. 1 pl.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Lindsay, R.**  
1900. Primroses and their allies. Gard. Chron. III. **27**: 325-326, 340-342, 360.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species in cultivation in Europe.
- Ling, H. H.** = Lin, Hsiung-hsiang.
- Ling, Kan** = Lin, Kang.
- Ling, Li.**  
1932. Enumeration of the fungi in the Herbarium of National University of Peking. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **8**: 183-191.  
1933. Studies of the genus *Poria* of China. I. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. **8**: 222-232. f. 16.  
Includes descriptions of three new species and a bibliography.  
1934. Polyporaceae of China listed in the publications of the Science Society of China. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada **4**: 3247-3250.  
A list with an introductory discussion.  
See also Teng, Shu-ch'ün, and Ling, Li.
- Ling, Yong** (Lin, Jung).  
1933. Gentianaceae. In Liou, Tchen-Ngo, Flore illustrée du nord de la Chine, Hopei (Chihli) et ses provinces voisines **2**: [1-2] 1-63. pl. 1-25.  
A systematic treatment with text in French and Chinese.  
1934-35. Les composées Chinoises de l'herbier de l'Académie de Peiping. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping **2**: 453-537. 1934; **3**: 123-220. pl. 22-33. 1935.  
An enumeration with synonymy and with new names and descriptions of new species.  
1935a. Sur quelques Gentiana de la Section Aptera. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping **3**: 375-382. pl. 37. f. 1-7.  
Critical notes on new and old species.
- 1935b. Note sur quelques Chrysanthemum de la Chine. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping **3**: 459-484. pl. 46-49. f. 1-6.  
Critical notes and new species.  
See also Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Ling, Yong.
- Lingelsheim, A. (von).**  
1907. Vorarbeiten zu einer Monographie der Gattung *Fraxinus*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **40**: 185-223. pl. 8. 1 f.  
Includes its morphology and a systematic enumeration with 7 new species from China.  
1908. Eine neue Forsythia. Jahresb. Schles. Ges. Vaterl. Kult. **86**<sup>2</sup>: 1.  
*F. giraldiana* sp. nov. from northern Shensi. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 92-93. 1910.  
1914. Oleaceae. *Fraxinus* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. **2**: 258-262.  
1919. Notizen über *Fraxinus*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **28**: 78-82. 1 f.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.  
1920. Oleaceae-Oleoideae-Fraxineae und Oleaceae-Oleoideae-Syringaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **72** (IV. 243. I, II): 1-125. f. 1-22. 1 map.  
Monographic.  
See also Koehne, E., and Lingelsheim, A.; and Pax, F., 1922.
- Lingelsheim, A., and Borza, A.**  
1914. Plantae novae Limprichtianae in Yunnan collectae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **13**: 385-392.  
Descriptions of new species from the 1913 collections.
- Link, H. F.**  
1821-22. Enumeratio plantarum horti regii botanici Berolinensis altera. 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-458. 1821; 2, i-iv, 1-478. 1822).  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.  
1827-33. Hortus regius botanicus Berolinensis, descriptus. 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-384. 1827; 2, i-iv, 1-376. 1833).  
Contains some species from eastern Asia.  
1834. *Rehmannia sinensis* Bunge . . . Eine neue schöne Pflanze aus Peking. Allg. Gartenz. **2**: 169-170.  
A general description.  
1841a. Filicum species in horto regio botanico Berolinensi cultae. [i-ii]. 1-179.  
Includes a few species from China and Japan.  
1841b. Abietinae horti regii botanici Berolinensis cultae. Linnaea **15**: 481-545.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-65. 1841.  
1847. Revisio Abietinarum horti regii botanici Berolinensis. Linnaea **20**: 282-298.  
Lists a few Chinese species.  
See also Willdenow, C. L., 1797-1830.
- Link, H. F., and Otto, F.**  
1820-28. Icones plantarum selectarum horti regii botanici Berolinensis cum descriptionibus et colendi ratione. (Abbildungen auserlesner Gewächse des königlichen botanischen Gartens zu Berlin.) 1-128. pl. 1-60.  
Includes *Macrogyne convallariaefolia* from eastern Asia.  
1828-[31]. Icones plantarum rariorum horti regii botanici Berolinensis cum descriptionibus et colendi ratione. Abbildungen neuer und seltener Gewächse des königlichen botanischen Gartens zu Berlin nebst Beschreibungen und Anleitung sie zu ziehen. 1, 1-96. pl. 1-48.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
- Linnaeus, C.**  
1737. Hortus Cliffortianus, plantas exhibens, quas in hortis tam vivis quam siccis, Hartecampi in Hollandia, coluit vir nobilissimus et generosissimus Georgius Clifford, juris utriusque doctor, reductis varietatibus ad species, speciebus ad genera, generibus ad classes, adjectis locis plantarum natalibus differentiisque specierum, cum tabulis aeneis. [i-viii], [i-ii], [i-xviii], i-x, 1-501, [i-xvii]. pl. 1-36.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.  
1742. Beskrifning på et slag Ostindiska arter, som oro tienlige uti Sten-Passionen. Vet. Akad. Handl. **3**: 203-206. pl. 7.  
In Swedish; concerns *Phaseolus zeylanicus* from Canton.

**Linnaeus, C. (continued).**

1749-90. *Amoenitates academicae*, seu *Dissertationes variae physicae, medicae, botanicae*, antehac seorsim editae nunc collectae et auctae cum tabulis aeneis. 10 v. (1, 1-610. *pl.* 1-14. 1749; 2, 1-478. *pl.* 1-4. 1752; 3, 1-464. *pl.* 1-4. 1756; 4, 1-600. *pl.* 1-4. 1759; 5, 1-453. *pl.* 1-3. 1760; 6, 1-486. *pl.* 1-4. 1763; 7, 1-506. 7 *pl.* 1769; 8, 1-332. 8 *pl.* 1785; 9, 1-331. 1785; 10, 1-148. 1-131. 6 *pl.* 1790).

Contains a few papers on the flora of China, these cited separately in this bibliography. Vols. 8 and 9 are edited by Schreber, vol. 10 by the younger Linnaeus. The second and third editions of vols. 1-3 and a second edition of vols. 4-7 were issued, chiefly by Schreber. They have the same pagination and vary only slightly from the originals. For further information see Pritzels's *Thesaurus*.

1753. *Species plantarum*, exhibentes plantas rite cognitatas, ad genera relatas, cum differentiis specificis, nominibus trivialibus, synonymis selectis, locis natalibus secundum systema sexuale digestas. 2 v. (1, [1-10]. 1-560. 1753; 2, 561-1200, [index 1-31]. 1753); ed. 2. 2 v. (1, [1-14]. 1-736. 1762; 2, 737-1634, [index 1-64]. 1763); ed. 3. 2 v. (1, [1-12]. 1-784. 1764; 2, 785-1682, [index 1-64]. 1764).

Contains descriptions of all known species. An anastatic reprint of the first edition was issued by Junk in 1907 and a much better facsimile reproduction was issued in Tokyo in 1934, the latter with supplementary pages 1-20 in Japanese characters. The third edition does not differ from the second. Editions 4, 5, and 6 are entered under their authors, Willdenow, Reichard, and Dietrich. For a complete index to the first edition see Mueller, F. von. 1880. For an index to binomials see Junk, W., 1907.

1754-67. *Genera plantarum eorumque characteres naturales secundum numerum, figuram, situm, et proportionem omnium fructificationis partium*. Ed. 5. i-xxxii. 1-500, [index 1-22]. 1754; ed. 6. i-xx. 1-580, [index 1-42]. 1764; ed. 7. i-xx. 1-580, [index 1-43]. 1767.

A companion volume to Linnaeus' *Species Plantarum*, with descriptions of genera only. For data on earlier and later editions see Pritzels's *Thesaurus*, p. 189, entry no. 5411.

1755. *Centuria I plantarum*. [Abraham D. Juslenius.] 1-35.

Includes *Brassica chinensis* sp. nov. and perhaps a few other species from eastern Asia. Republished in Linnaeus, C., 1749-90 (4: 261-296. 1759; ed. 2, 4: 261-296. 1788).

1756. *Centuria II plantarum*. [Eric Torner.] 1-33.

Contains *Rhamnus lineata* and *Clerodendrum fortuneata*, spp. nov. from China. Republished in Linnaeus, C., 1749-90 (4: 297-332. 1759; ed. 2, 4: 297-332. 1788).

1758-59. *Systema naturae per regna tria naturae secundum classes, ordines, genera, species cum characteribus differentiis synonymis, locis*. Editio decima, reformata. 2 v. (1, 1-824. 1758; 2, [i-iv], 825-1384. 1859).

The botanical part appears under the title, "Regnum vegetabile" in the 10th edition, 2: 825-1384. 1759, in the 12th edition, 2: 1-736, [index 1-16]. 1767. The tenth edition was the first issue of this work under the binomial system. The 11th edition was by J. J. Lange, the 13th by J. F. Gmelin. For data on earlier editions see Pritzels's *Thesaurus*, no. 5404.

1760. *Caroli Linnaei Systema naturae per regna tria naturae, secundum classes, ordines, genera, species cum characteribus differentiis, synonymis, locis, ad editionem decimam reformatam*. (Regnum vegetabile.) 2: 826-1380.

This is edition 11 of Linnaeus' work under the same title. The volumes on animals and minerals are not cited here. This scarcely changed edition was prepared by J. J. Lange.

1767-71. *Mantissa plantarum*. *Generum editionis VI et specierum editionis II*. 2 v. (1, 1-142, [index 1-21]. 1767; 2, i-iv, 143-588. 1771).

Includes descriptions of a few eastern Asiatic species.

1768. *Iter in Chinam*. [Andrea Sparrman.] 1-16.

Lists a few species of plants of southern China. Republished in Linnaeus, C., 1749-90 (7: 497-506. 1769; ed. 2, 7: 497-506. 1789).

**Linnaeus, C., fil.**

1762-63. *Decas prima (et secunda) plantarum rariorum horti Upsaliensis, sistens descriptiones & figuras plantarum minus cognitatarum*. 1-40. *pl.* 1-20.

Includes *Astragalus chinensis* from China and *Xanthium orientale* from China, Japan, and Siberia.

1781. *Supplementum plantarum systematis vegetabilium editionis decimae tertiae, generum plantarum editionis sextae, et specierum plantarum editionis secundae*. [i-xiv], 1-467.

Includes descriptions of some species from eastern Asia. A facsimile reprint was issued in Japan in 1936 with 6 supplementary pages in Japanese and one plate.

**Linné, von.** See Linnaeus.

**Liou, Ho (Liu, Hou).**

1933a. *Lauracées de Chine et d'Indochine*. Contribution à l'étude systématique et phytogéographique. i-xii, 1-226. *illustr.*

A critical enumeration of all species known from these regions with keys to genera and species and descriptions of new species and of the new genus *Neocinnamomum*. The title page date is 1934. A copy was received in New York August 8, 1933. This was issued in 1932 as: Contribution à l'étude systématique et phytogéographique des Lauracées de Chine et d'Indochine, 1-207, [1]. *f.* 1-14. 5 *pl.* Thesis, Series A, no. 241, University of Paris. For revision in Chinese see Liou, Tchen-ngo. 1934a.

1933b. Un sous-genre nouveau et une espèce nouvelle de *Litsea* au Yunnan. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 80: 566-568. *f.* 1, 2.

*Litsea* (*Octolitsea*) *liyuyingi* and *L. honghoensis*, spp. nov., the former from Yunnan, the latter not localized.

**Liou, Ho, and Roux, C.**

1927. Les anciens traités chinois de botanique et notes préliminaires sur le "Pen-tso-kang-mou" et le "Tche-wou-ming-che-tou-kuo." *Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç.*, 50e Sess. Lyon, 354-356.

Bibliographic notes on Li Shih-chên, 1590, and Wu Ch'ichün, 1848, both in the Chinese appendix.

1927-28. Aperçu bibliographique sur les anciens traités chinois de botanique, d'agriculture, de sériciculture et de fungiculture. *Ann. Franco-Chin.* 1: 15-22. 1927; 3: 12-18. 1927; 4: 22-28. *pl.* 2. 1927; 5: 21-26. 1928; 6: 14-27. 1928.

A discussion of ancient Chinese works on botany, and similar subjects, based on the catalogue of the Bibliothèque Nationale de Paris, on the reports of the Librarian of Congress (Washington), and on various other sources. It contains an "index des sources et références" and a list of "titres Chinois de quelques uns des ouvrages cités", recording the titles in Chinese characters, many of which are included in the appendix of this bibliography.

**Liou, Tchen-ngo (= Liu, Shên-o).**

1930. [Observations on the first invading plants in Tung Ling, Chihli.] *Sci. Quart. Nat. Univ. Peking* 1: 297-302. 3 *pl.*

A general ecological description in Chinese with Latin names.

1931a. Les Euphorbiacées chinoises des Laboratoires de Botanique de l'Université Nationale de Pékin et de l'Académie Nationale de Peiping. *Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping* 1: 1-13. *pl.* 1.

A list, including *Euphorbia lanceolata* sp. nov. from Chekiang and Kiangsu. Reprinted in *Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping* 2<sup>o</sup>: 5-17. 1931.

1931b. Note sur un *Microsphaera* du Quercus. *Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping* 1: 19-22. *pl.* 2-4.

*Microsphaera dentata* sp. nov., native of Hopei. Republished in *Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping* 2<sup>o</sup>: 1-2.

1931c. Une succession des étages forestiers dans la Chine du Nord. *Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping* 1: 35-37. *pl.* 9-11.

Ecological. Republished in *Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping* 2<sup>o</sup>: 1-3. *pl.* 1-3. 1931.

1931-35. Flore illustrée du Nord de la Chine. Fasc. 1-4 (incomplete).

A continued quarto serial, published by the National Academy of Peiping, with text in French and Chinese and with excellent plates. The component parts are entered separately in this bibliography.

1934a. Rapport sur les "Lauracées de Chine et d'Indo-Chine." *Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping* 2: 115-116.

A review in Chinese of Liou, Ho, 1933a.

1934b. Essai sur la géographie botanique du Nord et de l'Ouest de la Chine. *Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping* 2: 423-451. *pl.* 16-27. 1 *map.*

In Chinese.

- 1935a. Hsing-tao shu. [Notes on roadside trees.] Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping 6: 147-153. Concerns 17 species.
- 1935b. La végétation des marais salés du Golfe de Petchili. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 413-431. Ecological with a list of species.
- 1935c. Note sur un Fagus nouveau. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 451-452. pl. 43. *F. tientaiensis* sp. nov. from Chekiang with a key to species of central and eastern China.
- 1935d. Sur le groupe de *Solanum nigrum* L. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 453-457. pl. 44, 45. Includes *S. nigrum* var. *pauciflorum* var. nov. from Kwangtung and *S. merrillianum* sp. nov. from Hainan.
1936. [Note sur] les *Quercus* à feuilles marcescentes de Chine. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 4: 1-23. pl. 1-10. Critical notes and new species.
- Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Hwang, Fung-yuan** (=Huang, Fêng-yüan).
1935. Note sur les *Lysurus* de Chine. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 397-402. pl. 40. Recognizes three species with one new species and one transfer.
1936. Note sur les phalloïdes de Chine. Chin. Journ. Bot. 1: 83-96. pl. 9-12. f. 1. Critical notes and new species with résumé in Chinese.
- Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Ling, Yong.**
- 1931a. Convolvulaceae. In Liou, Tchen-ngo, Flore illustrée du Nord de la Chine, Hopei (Chihli) et ses provinces voisines. 1: [1-2], 1-59. pl. 1-22. A systematic treatment in French and Chinese, containing *Convolvulus arvensis sagittifolius* raised to specific rank.
- 1931b. Sur la présence de *Cuscuta major* Choisy dans la Chine proprement dite. Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 1: 15-16. In French with Chinese résumé; includes a key to five species of *Cuscuta* from China. Republished in Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 1-4. 1931.
- 1931c. Sur les variations foliaires de quelques genres de Convolvulaceae. Contr. Lab. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 1: 23-33. pl. 5-8. In French and Chinese; chiefly concerns Chinese species of *Calystegia*, *Pharbitis*, *Convolvulus*, and *Ipomoea*. Republished in Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 1-16. 1-6. pl. 1-4. 1931.
- Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Wang, Yün-chang.**
- 1934-36. Materials for study on rusts of China. I. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 151-164. pl. 8, 9. 1934; (II) 3: 17-39. pl. 5, 6, (III) 347-364. pl. 34, 35, (IV) 403-411. pl. 41. 1935; (V) 3: 433-451. pl. 42. f. 1, 2. 1936; (VI) Chin. Journ. Bot. 1: 69-82. pl. 8. f. 1, 2. 1936. In English with French introduction; consists of notes and descriptions of various new and old species.
- Lippmaa, T.**
1926. Floristische Notizen aus dem Nord-Altai nebst Beschreibung einer neuen Cardamine-Art der Sektion Dentaria. Act. Inst. Hort. Bot. Tartuensis 1: [2]: 1-12. pl. 1-3. f. 1. Includes *Cardamine altaica* sp. nov.
1928. Zur Frage der Verbreitung von *Chrysosplenium ovalifolium* Bieb. im Altai. Act. Inst. Hort. Bot. Univ. Tartuensis 1: [2]: 1-38.
- Lipschitz, S. J.** (=Lipschitz, S. I.)
1931. [Die vegetation des Tschulak-Plateau und der Dschungar-Tore (Russ. Dschungarien).] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. 40: 109-145. f. 1-6. An ecological description in Russian with German summary.
1932. Sistematische zametki ob Aziatskikh shortsonerakh. [Systematic notes on Asiatic Scorzonera.] 1-36. f. 1-12. In Russian; contains taxonomic notes and data on the distribution and rubber and resin contents of some species, including *S. divaricata* Turcz. and *S. albicaulis* Bge., natives of eastern Asia.
- 1933a. [Scorzonerae asiaticae novae.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 42: 154-161. f. 1-7. In Latin with brief Russian résumé; includes descriptions of four new species with *S. pseudo-divaricata*, native of China and Mongolia, and *S. subcaulis*, native of Tien Shan.
- 1933b. Einige neue Scorzonera-Arten und systematische Notizen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 33: 165-168. Includes *S. austriaca* var. *subcaulis* Regel, native of the Tien Shan, raised to specific rank.
1934. Novyi kauchukonosnyi oduvanchik. [A new caoutchouc producing dandelion.] 1-124. f. 1-23. A study in Russian of *Taraxacum kok-sagyz* from eastern Tien Shan. This paper has not been seen.
1935. Fragmenta monographiae generis Scorzonera. 1-164. f. 1-56. pl. 1-7. In Russian with Latin descriptions of new species. It is published as a monograph in Transactions of the Rubber and Gutta-percha Institute.
1936. [Contribution à la connaissance de la flore et de la végétation des sources chaudes du Kamtchatka.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou Biol. Sect. 45: 143-158. f. 1. An ecological description in Russian with French summary; includes *Triglochin komarovii* sp. nov. and a tabulated list of 38 species, with detailed distribution. See also Pavlov, N. V., and Lipschitz, S. J.
- Lipschitz, S. J., and Krascheninnikov, H. M.**
1934. [Sur le Scorzonera tuberosa Pall. s. lat.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 43: 132-153. f. 1-6. In Russian with a French résumé; includes description of *S. circumflexa* sp. nov. from Tien Shan.
- Lipsky, V. I.** =Lipsky, W. H.
- Lipsky, W. H.**
1898. Gerbarii Imperatorskago S. Petersburgskago Botanicheskago Sada k kontsu ego 75- letniago sushchestvovaniia (1823-1898). [Herbarium of the St. Petersburg Botanical Garden to the end of its 75 years existence.] 1-128, i-vi. 1898; ed. 2, 1-238. 1908. This work in Russian contains: (1) a general description of the herbarium, (2) an alphabetical enumeration of all collections (name of collectors, region, date, number of genera and number of specimens), and (3) the distribution of collections in geographical order. The title of the second corrected and enlarged edition varies slightly.
- 1900-06. Contributio ad floram Asiae Mediae. Act. Hort. Petrop. 18: 1-146. 1900; (II) 23: 1-247. pl. 1-11. 1904; (III) 26: 115-616. pl. 3-6. 1906. Includes descriptions of several species from the Pamir, Tien Shan, and Chinese Turkestan.
- 1902-05. Flora Asiae mediae seu Turkestanicae Rossicae inclusis chanatis Buchara et Chiwa. Trudy Tiflissk. Bot. Sad. 7: 1-341. In Russian. Part I, pp. 1-246 (1902), contains "Literatura florum Asiae Mediae"; part II, pp. 247-338 (1903), contains "Historiae florum exploratae"; part III, pp. 339-341 (1905), contains "Collectiones botanicae Asiae Mediae." See also Krasnov, A. N., 1887a.
1905. Labiatae Altaicae novae. Act. Hort. Petrop. 24: 121-122. *Dracocephalum krylovi* and *Lophanthus krylovi*, spp. nov.
1906. [In the mountains of Russian Turkestan (Tien Shan).] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 42: 91-236. pl. 1-5. 1 map. In Russian; includes a general account of the region and its flora with notes on the species observed. Reprint, 1-146. pl. 1-5. 1 map. 1906.
1911. Lésnaia rastitel'nost' v Turkestanie. [Forest vegetation of Turkestan.] 1-60. pl. 1-8. A general account of the flora and a list of 333 species, including those of Tien Shan.
1914. [Biographies and literary activity of the botanists and the persons connected with the Botanical Garden, fasc. 2.] Iubil. Izd. S. Peterb. Bot. Sad. 3: 1-536. In Russian; includes data on various explorers of eastern Asia. This work listed in Komarov, V. L., 1923a, no. 571, has not been seen.



**Lipsky, W. H. (continued).**

1924. [Travels in Dzungarian Alatau.] Act. Hort. Petrop. 37: 1-128. pl. 1-9.

In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation of this region in Dzungaria on the border of China.

**Lisitsyn, I., and Krylov, N.**

1925. Katalog lugovoi rastitel'nosti Ussurijskogo Kraja. [Catalogue of meadow vegetation of Ussuri region.] 1-10.

This work in Russian, listed in Proizv. Sily Daln'. Vost. 3: 144. 1927, has not been seen.

**Lisovsky, V. I.** See Polynov, B. B., and Lisovsky, V. J.

**Lister, A.**

1894. A monograph of the Mycetoza, being a descriptive catalogue of the species in the herbarium of the British Museum. 1-224. pl. 1-78. f. 1-51. 1894; ed. 2, revised by G. Lister, 1-302. pl. 1-101. f. 1-56. 1911; ed. 3, i-xxxii, 1-296. pl. 1-112. f. 1-60. 1925.

**Lister, A., and Lister, G.**

1904. Notes on Mycetoza from Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 42: 97-99. pl. 453.

An annotated list of 18 species in 10 genera. Reviewed by S. Kusano in Bot. Mag. Tokyo. 18: 158. 1904.

1906. Mycetoza from Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 44: 227-230.

A list of species with one new variety.

**Lister, G.**

1911. Two new species of Mycetoza. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 49: 61-62.

Includes *Hemitrichia minor* sp. nov. from Japan.

1913. New Mycetoza. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 51: 1-4. pl. 524-525.

*Diderma arboreum* and *Diachaea cerifera* from Japan and elsewhere.

1915. Japanese Mycetoza. Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 5: 67-84. pl. 1.

A list with critical notes and with descriptions of new species.

1921. New or rare species of Mycetoza. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 59: 89-93. pl. 558.

Includes *Physarum gyrosum* Rost., *Minakatella* gen. nov., *M. longifila* sp. nov. from Japan.

1929. A new species of *Hemitrichia* from Japan. Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 14: 225-227. pl. 4.

*H. imperialis*.

1931. New species of Mycetoza from Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 69: 297-298. pl. 598.

*Didymium ochroideum* and *Perichaena tessellata*.

1933. New varieties of Mycetoza from Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 71: 220-222.

*Didymium leoninum effusum* var. nov. and *Arcyria pomiformis heterospora* var. nov.

See also Lister, A., and Lister, G.

**Littledale, G. R.**

1896. Mr. Littledale's Tibetan plants. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1896: 99-100.

An abstract of the author's lecture on his collections in Tibet.

**Litvinov, D. I.**

1900-22. Schedae ad herbarium florum Rossicae a Museo Botanico Academiae Scientiarum Petropolitanae editum. Fasc. 2-8 (2, 1-115. 1900; 3, 1-88. 1 pl. 1901; 4, 1-92. 1902; 5, 1-170. 1 pl. 1905; 6, 1-180. pl. 1-3. 1908; 7, 1-164. 1911; 8, 1-220. 1922).

A continuation of Korshinsky, S. I., 1898c. This series contains descriptions by several authors and is published by the Academy of Sciences of St. Petersburg. S. I. Korshinsky is the author of the first two parts, D. I. Litvinov of parts 3 to 53. The description of *Pinus silvestris mongolica* var. nov. Litvinov is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 8-11. 1907.

1903. O florie Man'chzhurii. [On the flora of Manchuria.] 1-15.

A general survey of the vegetation. This work in Russian, listed in Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 575, has not been seen.

1905a. [The synonymy of two perennial species of *Camphorosma*.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 2: 86-97.

In Russian with Latin descriptions; includes *C. monspeliacum* L. and *C. lessingii* Litw., native of the Altai.

1905b. *Betula grandifolia* sp. n. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 2: 98-99. 1 pl.

Native of Yakutsk, eastern Siberia. The description is in Latin and Russian, the former republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 3: 94. 1906.

1909a. [A bibliography of the flora of Siberia.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 5: i-ix, 1-458.

In Russian; contains over 1100 entries with indexes of authors, of geographical names, and of Latin names arranged systematically and alphabetically.

1909b. Florae Turkestanicae fragmenta. II. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 7: 71-101.

Includes *Carex stenophylla* Wahlb. from the Altai Mts. and *C. melananthaeformis* sp. nov., native of eastern Siberia and Mongolia. For republication see Litvinov, D. I., 1911-12.

1911. [On *Calamagrostis Langsdorffii* (Link.) Trin. C. purpurea Trin. and allied species.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 8: 50-77.

An extensive discussion in Russian, the species occurring in eastern Siberia and northern China.

1911-12. Plantae novae Turkestanicae I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 554-564. 1911; (II) 10: 265-270. 1912.

A republication of the original descriptions in Litvinov, D. I., 1909b, including *Carex melananthaeformis* sp. nov. and *C. tristic asiatica* var. nov., natives of eastern Siberia.

1913. [*Pinus coronans* sp. nov., the mountain Siberian cedar.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 11: 20-26. f. 1.

In Russian with a Latin description of this native of Transbaikalia.

1913-16. [Notes on the plants of the Russian flora. I.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 11: 61-79. 1913; (II) 15: 120-158. pl. 5. f. 1, 2. 1916.

In Russian with some Latin descriptions; includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1914. *Betulae Turkestanicae Rossicae*. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 12: 86-100. pl. 8-12.

In Russian; includes some species from Tien Shan and Pamir.

1921. Species *Calamagrostis novae*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 113-126.

In Russian; includes some species from eastern Siberia.

1922. *Betula divaricata* Led. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 3: 193-198.

A discussion in Russian of this native of Transbaikalia.

1926a. [Les formes naines alpines des conifères au nord du Turkestan.] Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. VI. 20: 113-120. pl. 1, 2.

In Russian; includes descriptions of four new varieties from the southern Altai.

1926b. [*Vicia biennis* L. et *Orobancha angustifolia* L., deux espèces critiques Linnéennes de la flore Russe.] Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. VI. 20: 197-216. 1 f.

In Russian; includes a critical consideration with Latin diagnosis of *V. biennis* L., native of eastern Siberia.

1928. Les stipes confondues sous le nom de *Stipa sibirica* (L.) Lam. Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. VII. Sci. Phys. Math. 1928: 49-64. f. 1-3.

In Russian with résumé in French; includes critical notes and nomenclatural changes of some eastern Asiatic species.

1929. De *Kochia nova* in Altai inventa. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1929<sup>2</sup>: 1-2. 1 f.

*Kochia krylowi* sp. nov. described in Latin with notes in Russian.

See also Fedde, F., 1907.

**Liu, Hou.** See Liou, Ho.

**Liu, J. C. (Liu, Ju-Ch'iang).**

1927a. A preliminary botanical study of Peking ma huang (*Ephedra* sp.). China Journ. 7: 81-86. f. 1-4. 1 map.

Concerns its taxonomy, morphology, and distribution, and contains a bibliography.



- 1927b. Further notes on Peking ma-huang (*Ephedra* sp.). *China Journ.* 7: 257.
- 1928a. Cowdry collection of Chihli flora (and plants from Chefoo). *Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist.* 2<sup>3</sup>: i-ix, 47-194. 1 map.  
An enumeration of the collections in Cowdry's herbarium with notes and citations of specimens.
- [1928]b. Remarks on the mistletoe (*Viscum*). *Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist.* 2<sup>4</sup>: xi-xli.  
A brief account of the Chinese names and mention of its uses. The date of issue is not given.
- 1929a. A list of plant names included in the Cowdry Chihli flora not recorded in the Index florae sinensis and its two supplements. *Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc.* 60: 120-126.  
Additions to Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a.
- 1929b. The number of vascular bundles in *Ephedra sinica* and *E. equisetina*. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 7: 167-176. pl. 7, 8.  
Concerns the comparative anatomy of the two species.
1930. Important bibliography on the taxonomy of Chinese plants. *Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist.* 4<sup>3</sup>: 17-32.  
The title in the table of contents is given as: "A list of the important literatures [sic!] necessary for the study of Chinese plants." It is published also in *Bull. Dept. Biol. Yenching Univ.* 1<sup>2</sup>: 17-32.
1931. Systematic botany of the flowering families in North China. . . . 124 illustrations of common Hopei plants. i-xxxiv, 1-212, add. & emend. [1]. f. 1-294. 1931; ed. 2, i-xvi, 1-218. f. 1-300. 1934.  
Primarily a text book, with explanations of technical terms and of several systems of classification, a short bibliography, keys to families and genera, and descriptions of the genera with mention of the more important or characteristic species.
- See also Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C.
- Liu, J. C., and Read, B. E.**  
1929. Differential characters of three common Chinese species of *Ephedra*. *Journ. Amer. Pharm. Assoc.* 18: 328-334. f. 1-5.  
Concerns gross and histological structures and chemical analyses.
- Liu, Shên-o.** See Liou Tchen-ngo.
- Liu, Shou-jên (=Lau, Shau-yan).**  
1935. [Kwangtung medicinal herbs.] *Lingnan Agr. Journ.* 1<sup>2</sup>: 121-174. 3 f.; 1<sup>3</sup>: 229-276. 6 f.  
In Chinese with Latin and Chinese names, these indexed in each part.
- Ljubarskii, L. V.**  
1934. [Materials on fungus forest diseases in the South Ussuri region.] *Bull. Far East. Branch Akad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* 9: 75-104. f. 1-16.  
In Russian with brief English summary; descriptions and systematic arrangements of 89 species, largely hymenomycetes, and their hosts.
- 1936a. [Fungus diseases of forests in the Zeya and Rukhlovo districts of the Far Eastern region.] *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* 17: 79-85.  
In Russian with an English summary; includes a list of collected fungi and their hosts.
- 1936b. [The pine fungus *Trametes pini* Fr. in the Far Eastern region.] *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* 21: 113-123. f. 1-5.  
In Russian with an English résumé.
- Ljubensky.**  
1867. [Description of the forests and the regions convenient for the Russian settlements along the Amur River from Khabarovka to the mouth.] *Zapisk. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 9-10: 239-265.  
This work in Russian, listed in Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 582, has not been seen.
- Liubimenko, V. N.**  
1919. [Tea plant and its cultivation in Russia.] *Mater. Izuch. Estest. Proizv. Sil. Ross.* 22: 1-77. f. 1-3.  
In Russian; includes descriptions of four species of tea, data on distribution, cultivation and use, and a bibliography.
- Livingstone, J.**  
1821. Account of the method of dwarfing trees and shrubs, as practised by the Chinese, including their plan of propagating from branches. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* 4: 224-231.  
General notes.
1822. On the state of Chinese horticulture and agriculture; with an account of several esculent vegetables used in China. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* 5: 49-56.  
Includes general notes on some cultivated plants.
1833. Chinese botany. *Chin. Repos.* 2: 225-230.  
Concerns "causes which have hitherto impeded the successful cultivation of Chinese botany, and the transmission of plants to Europe." Reprinted from *Indo-Chinese Gleaner*, July, 1819.
- Llewelyn, J. T. D.**  
1884. *Primula obconica*. *Garden* 26: 206. pl. 456, 1 f.  
A general description of this native of Hupeh.
- Lloyd, C. G.**  
1898-1925. Mycological notes. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 1: 1-204. f. 1-82. 1898-1904; 2: 205-412. f. 83-244. 1905-08; 3: 1-12. f. 211-225. 1908; 3: 1-32. f. 196-260. 1908; 3: 33-48. f. 357-373. 1910; 3: 413-508. f. 245-394. 1909-12; 4: 511-570. f. 510-519, 718-779. 1912-16; 5: 575-876. pl. 1-11. f. 808-1496. 1916-19; 6: 877-1101. pl. 124-185. 1920-21; 7: 1105-1364. pl. 187-344. 1922-25.  
Includes numerous data on Japanese fungi, and some notes on those of China.
1904. *Mitremyces Ravenelii* in Japan. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 1: 201. f. 80.  
Recorded from Tosa and from Nagasaki.
- 1906a. The *Nidulariaceae* or "bird's-nest fungi." *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 2: 1-32. f. 1-20. pl. 102-111.  
Includes a few species from China and Japan.
- 1906b. The genus *Bovistella*. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 2: 277-287. f. 126-128.  
Includes a few species from Japan.
- 1907a. Rediscovery of *Mitremyces oriruber*. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 2: 324.  
A brief descriptive note on its occurrence in China.
- 1907b. Concerning phalloids. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 2: 325-337. pl. 121. f. 160-163.  
Records a few species from Japan.
- 1908a. The phalloids of Japan. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 2: 400-406. f. 236-242.  
Seven species considered.
- 1908b. A possible mistake in Japan. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 2: 411.  
Considers *Calvatia gigantea* of Japanese records to be *Lasiosphaera fenzlii*.
- 1909a. Synopsis of the known phalloids. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 3: 1-91. f. 1-104.  
Includes a few species from China and Japan. Published also in *Bull. Lloyd Libr.* 13. (Mycol. Ser. 4) 1909 with the same pagination.
- 1909b. *Pseudocolus javanicus* in Formosa. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 3: 456. f. 272.
1910. Synopsis of the genus *Hexagona*. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 3: 1-46. f. 276-330.  
Records a few eastern Asiatic species.
1911. Synopsis of the section *Ovinus* of *Polyporus*. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 3: 73-94. f. 496-509.  
Includes a few references to eastern Asiatic species.
- 1911-19. Letter no. 31. *Mycol. Writ. Lloyd* 3: 1-5, (no. 32) 1-4, (no. 33) 1-4, (no. 34) 1-4, (no. 38) 1-10. 1911; (no. 39) 4: 1-8, (no. 41) 1-2, (no. 42) 1-16, (no. 43) 1-8, (no. 44) 1-12, (no. 45) 1-8. 1912; (no. 46) 4: 1-8, (no. 47) 1-16. 1913; (no. 49) 4: 1-16, (no. 51) 1-4. f. 665, (no. 53) 1-11. 1914; (no. 54) 4: 1-8. 3 f. (no. 56) 1-10. f. 707-711, (no. 58) 1-8, (no. 60) 1-16. 1915; (no. 61) 4: 1-8. 1916; (no. 62) 5: 1-8, (no. 63) 1-16, (no. 65) 1-16, (no. 66) 1-16, (no. 67) 1-16, (no. 68) 1-12, (no. 69) 1-16. 1917-19.  
These letters contain various lists of species from Japan with critical notes.

**Lloyd, C. G. (continued).**

1912. Synopsis of the stipitate polyporoids. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 3: 95-205. f. 375-511.

Includes some references to eastern Asiatic species. Republished also in Bull. Lloyd Libr. 20 (Mycol. Ser. 6), 1912, without change in pagination.

1913. Synopsis of the stipitate stercoms. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 4: 15-44. f. 531-564.

Includes a few Japanese species of *Stereum*.

- 1915a. Synopsis of the genus *Fomes*. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 4: 211-288. f. 570-610.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species.

- 1915b. Synopsis of the section *Apus* of the genus *Polyporus*. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 4: 291-392. f. 631-706.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species.

- 1915-16. Additional notes on *Cordyceps*. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 4: 526-530. f. 718-723. 1915; 5: 574-576. f. 803-809, 607-610 f. 85-891. 1916.

Includes *C. nutans*, *C. sobolifera* and *C. capitata* from Japan.

- 1915-19. Rare species of fungi received from correspondents. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 4: 546-556. f. 748-765. 1915; 4: 561-572. f. 769-781. 1916; 5: 576-586. f. 813-829, 595-604. f. 837-854. 1916; 5: 623-634. f. 883-904, 679-684. f. 1012-1024, 693-700. f. 1036-1048, 706-716. f. 1050-1074, 745-748. f. 1118-1123. 1917; 5: 753-764. f. 1120-1148, 771-779. f. 1159-1174, 787-796. f. 1182-1199, 799-812. f. 1241-1266. 1918; 5: 839-844. f. 1400-1411, 848-860. f. 1416-1443. 1919.

Includes various descriptions and critical notes on Japanese and Chinese species.

- 1916a. The genus *Hydnochaete*. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 4: 559-561. f. 766-768.

Includes *H. japonica*.

- 1916b. The Geoglossaceae (viz., The genus *Geoglossum* and related genera). Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 5: 1-22. f. 782-807.

Includes some Japanese species.

- 1917a. An interesting phalloid from China. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 5: 718-720. f. 1075, 1076.

*Lysurus sinensis*.

- 1917b. The genus *Septobasidium*. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 5: 720-722. f. 1077.

Includes *S. mompa* from Japan.

- 1917-18. Notes on the xylarias. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 5: 648-650. f. 925-928. 1917; 5: 768-771. f. 1151-1153. 1918.

Includes *Xylaria striata* from China and *X. fusca* from Japan.

1918. *Cordyceps sinensis* from N. Gist. Gee, China. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 5: 766, 767. f. 1149.

A general note.

1919. The genus *Trichoscypha*. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 5: 847-848. f. 1413, 1414.

Includes *T. institia* from Japan.

1921. [Fungi, mostly Polyporaceae, from Professor H. H. Hu, Nanking, China.] Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 6: 1075-1076. Notes on collections sent.

- 1922a. Report on specimens received from correspondents. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 7: 1122-1128, 1160-1162.

Includes some data on eastern Asiatic fungi.

- 1922b. The genus *Naematelia*. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 7: 1149-1150. f. 2223-2226.

Includes *N. encephala* from Japan.

- 1922-23. Notes on specimens received from correspondents. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 7: 1128-1133, 1163-1167. 1922; 7: 1173-1177. 1923.

Includes data on various Japanese fungi.

1923. Novel and noteworthy specimens received from correspondents. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 7: 1191-1212. f. 2339-2399.

Includes various species of fungi from Japan and China.

- 1923-25. Specimens received from correspondents. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 7: 1173-1179, 1185-1190, 1294-1298. 1923; 7: 1263-1267, 1294-1300, 1318-1372. 1924; 7: 1344-1345. 1925.

Includes some Japanese and Chinese species.

- 1924a. Interesting fungi received from correspondents. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 7: 1269-1286. f. 2770-2902.

Includes various Japanese species.

- 1924b. Additional notes. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 7: 1287-1291. Includes some fungi from Japan.

- 1924c. Rare and noteworthy species received from correspondents. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 7: 1303-1318. f. 2903-3034. Includes some Japanese fungi.

- 1924-25. Noteworthy specimens received from correspondents. Mycol. Writ. Lloyd 7: 1329-1332. f. 3035-3069. 1924; 7: 1334-1341. f. 3070-3132, 1350-1364. f. 3133-3162. 1925.

Includes some species of fungi from China and Japan.

**Lobanov, V. J.**

1934. The dungan soybean. Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. A. 9: 85-86.

A brief description in Russian of this native of China with notes on its properties and cultivation.

**Loddiges, C.**

- 1817a. *Ardisia crenulara*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 1: pl. 2. Native of China.

- 1817b. *Limonia trifoliata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 1: pl. 18. Much cultivated in Kwangtung.

- 1817c. *Bletia Tankervilleae*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 1: pl. 20. Native of China.

- 1817d. *Cymbidium sinense*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 1: pl. 37. Native of China.

- 1817e. *Delphinium chinense*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 1: pl. 71. Native of China.

- 1818a. *Dracaena ferrea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 2: pl. 136. Native of southern China.

- 1818b. *Camellia japonica incarnata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 2: pl. 140. Introduced from China.

- 1818c. *Camellia japonica atrorubens*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 2: pl. 170. Introduced from China.

- 1818d. *Saxifraga cuscuteformis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 2: pl. 186. Native of China.

- 1818e. *Thea bohea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 3: pl. 226. Native of China and Japan.

- 1818f. *Thea viridis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 3: pl. 227. Introduced from China.

- 1818g. *Camellia japonica paeonaeifolia*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 3: pl. 238. Introduced from China.

- 1818h. *Crataegus glabra*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 3: pl. 248. Native of China and Japan.

- 1818i. *Camellia japonica alba plena*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 3: pl. 260. Native of China and Japan.

- 1818j. *Azalea indica*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 3: pl. 275. Native of China and Japan.

- 1819a. *Camellia japonica variegata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 4: pl. 329. Introduced from China.

- 1819b. *Camellia japonica myrtifolia*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 4: pl. 354. Introduced from China.

- 1819c. *Ixora coccinea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 4: pl. 386. Native of southern China and India.

- 1819d. *Camellia japonica rubra plena*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 4: pl. 397. Introduced from China.

- 1820a. *Lilium japonicum*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 5: pl. 438. Native of China and Japan.

- 1820b. *Mussaenda pubescens*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 5: pl. 451. Native of China.

- 1820c. *Camellia japonica carnea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 5: pl. 455. Introduced from China.

- 1820d. *Jasminum paniculatum*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 5: pl. 469. Native of China and India.

- 1820e. *Musa coccinea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 5: pl. 475. Native of China and Cochin China.

- 1821a. *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis flava*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 6: pl. 513. Native of China.

- 1821b. *Camellia japonica anemoniflora*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 6: pl. 537. Introduced from China (?).

- 1821c. *Pyrus japonica alba*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 6: pl. 541.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1821d. *Paeonia moutan papaveracea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 6: pl. 547.  
Native of Honan.
- 1821e. *Phyllanthus emblica*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 6: pl. 548.  
Native of China and elsewhere.
- 1821f. *Camellia japonica pomponia*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 6: pl. 596.  
Introduced from China.
- 1822a. *Rhododendron dauricum*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 7: pl. 605.  
Its range extends into China, Mongolia, and Tibet.
- 1822b. *Calycanthus praecox*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 7: pl. 617.  
Native of Japan.
- 1822c. *Camellia japonica alba*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 7: pl. 636.  
Possibly introduced from China.
- 1822d. *Osbeckia chinensis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 7: 665.  
Native of southern China.
- 1822e. *Ophiopogon spicatus*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 7: pl. 694.  
Native of China.
- 1823a. *Phyllanthus turbinatus*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 8: pl. 731.  
Native of China.
- 1823b. *Lygodium scandens*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 8: pl. 742.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1823c. *Strophanthus dichotomus*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 8: pl. 759.  
Native of China and India.
- 1823d. *Glycine sinensis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 8: pl. 773.  
Native of China.
- 1823e. *Clerodendrum squamatum*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 8: pl. 796.  
Native of China.
- 1824a. *Amaryllis aurea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 9: pl. 847.  
Introduced from China.
- 1824b. *Azalea sinensis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 9: pl. 835.  
Introduced from China.
- 1824c. *Primula sinensis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 916.  
Introduced from China.
- 1824d. *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis lutea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 932.  
Introduced from China.
- 1824e. *Cymbidium dependens*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 936.  
Probably native of China.
- 1824f. *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis variegata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 963.  
Introduced from China.
- 1824g. *Ixora crocata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 965.  
Native of China.
- 1824h. *Cymbidium aloefolium*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 967.  
Introduced from China.
- 1824i. *Panax aculeatum*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 977.  
Native of China.
- 1824j. *Kaempferia Galanga*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 980.  
Native of India; cultivated in Japan and known to occur in southern China.
- 1824k. *Lilium longiflorum*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 985.  
Native of China.
- 1824l. *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis rubra*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 10: pl. 995.  
Introduced from China.
- 1825a. *Vanda rostrata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 11: pl. 1008.  
Native of China.
- 1825b. *Paeonia moutan*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 11: pl. 1035.  
Introduced from China.
- 1825c. *Lonicera flexuosa*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 11: pl. 1037.  
Native of China.
- 1825d. *Ixora incarnata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 11: pl. 1048.  
Probably native of China.
- 1825e. *Camellia oleifera*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 11: pl. 1065.  
Native of China.
- 1825f. *Magnolia annonaefolia*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 11: pl. 1072.  
Native of China.
- 1825g. *Magnolia fuscata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 11: pl. 1073.  
Introduced from China.
- 1826a. *Enkianthus quinqueflorus*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 12: pl. 1101.  
Introduced from China.
- 1826b. *Senecio speciosus*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 12: pl. 1113.  
Probably native of China.
- 1826c. *Camellia Sasanqua pleno-carneo*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 12: pl. 1134.  
Introduced from China.
- 1826d. *Magnolia Yulan*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 12: pl. 1187.  
Native of China.
- 1826e. *Camellia japonica welbankiana*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 12: pl. 1198.  
Native of China.
- 1827a. *Eurya chinensis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 13: pl. 1213.  
Native of China.
- 1827b. *Azalea indica alba*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 13: pl. 1253.  
Native of China.
- 1827c. *Camellia Sasanqua*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 13: pl. 1275.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1827d. *Naucllea adina*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 13: pl. 1284.  
Native of China.
- 1828a. *Hoya pallida*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 14: pl. 1309.  
Probably native of China.
- 1828b. *Coelogyne fimbriata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 15: pl. 1425.  
Introduced from China.
- 1828c. *Lychnis coronata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 15: pl. 1433.  
Native of China.
- 1828d. *Rhododendron dauricum*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 15: pl. 1446.  
Its range extends over Mongolia, China, and Tibet.
- 1828e. *Azalea indica purpurea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 15: pl. 1461.  
Introduced from China.
- 1828f. *Aspidistra lurida*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 15: pl. 1468.  
Probably native of China.
- 1828g. *Camellia japonica crassinervis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 15: pl. 1475.  
Introduced from China.
- 1828h. *Camellia euryoides*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 15: pl. 1493.  
Native of China.
- 1829a. *Diospyros vaccinioides*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 16: pl. 1549.  
Native of China.
- 1829b. *Magnolia pumila*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 16: pl. 1555.  
Introduced from China.
- 1829c. *Pyrus japonica*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 16: pl. 1594.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1830a. *Andromeda chinensis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 17: pl. 1648.  
Introduced from Kwangtung.
- 1830b. *Hemerocallis lanceaefolia*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 17: pl. 1658.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1831a. *Pyrus spectabilis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 18: pl. 1729.  
Native of China.
- 1831b. *Azalea indica phoenicia*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 18: pl. 1735.  
Native of China.
- 1831c. *Liparis prichilus*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 18: pl. 1751.  
Probably introduced from China.
- 1831d. *Lagerstroemia indica rosea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 18: pl. 1765.  
Native of China.
- 1831e. *Olea fragrans*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 18: pl. 1786.  
Cultivated in China, Japan, and Cochin China.
- 1831f. *Smilax sagittaeifolia*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 18: pl. 1799.  
Native of China.
- 1832a. *Eria rosea*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 19: pl. 1817.  
Native of China.
- 1832b. *Thea viridis latifolia*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 19: pl. 1828.  
Native of China.
- 1832c. *Epimedium diphyllum*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 19: pl. 1858.  
Native of Japan.
- 1832d. *Hemerocallis Sieboldiana*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 19: pl. 1869.  
Native of Japan.

**Loddiges, C. (continued).**

- 1832e. *Pardanthus chinensis*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 19: pl. 1874.  
Native of China and India.
- 1832f. *Ophiopogon jaburan*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 19: pl. 1876.  
Native of Japan.
- 1833a. *Daphne odora*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 20: pl. 1927.  
Native of China.
- 1833b. *Bletia hyacinthina*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 20: pl. 1968.  
Native of China.
- 1833c. *Hoya Portsii*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 20: pl. 1969.  
Introduced from China.
- 1833d. *Camellia japonica imbricata*. Lodd. Bot. Cab. 20:  
pl. 1974.  
Native of China.

**Loder, E. G.**

1919. Notes on *Taxodium* and *Glyptostrobus*. Gard. Chron. III. 66: 259. f. 118-124.  
A comparison of *Taxodium* in America and *Glyptostrobus* in China.
1920. *Picea jezoensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 67: 139. f. 56, 57.  
Native of Japan.

**Lodin, J. G.**

1783. *Nova genera plantarum, . . . partem tertiam. . .* 55-70. 1 pl.  
A Thunbergian dissertation; includes various eastern Asiatic genera. Republished as *Dissertatio de novis generibus plantarum*, in C. P. Thunberg, *Diss. Acad.* 1: 55-70. 1799, and posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 203-210. 1 pl.

**Loesener, O.**

1926. Studien über die Gattung *Veratrum* und ihre Verbreitung. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 68: 105-156. f. 1-7.  
A detailed study considering its taxonomy, distribution, etc.
- 1927-28. Übersicht über die Arten der Gattung *Veratrum*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 24: 61-72. 1927; 25: 1-10. 1928.  
Recognizes 43 species, some from eastern Asia described as new.

**Loesener, T.**

1892. Vorstudien zu einer Monographie der Aquifoliaceen. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 33: 1-45. pl. 3.  
Largely morphological; mentions a few eastern Asiatic species.
1897. Über die geographische Verbreitung einiger Celastraceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 24: 197-201.  
Contains notes on *Perrottetia*, *Celastrus*, and *Microtropis*.
- 1901-02. Übersicht über die bis jetzt bekannten chinesischen Celastraceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 30: 446-474.  
A revision. Pp. 446-448 were published in 1901; pp. 449-474 in 1902.
- 1901-08. Monographia Aquifoliacearum. Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop. Carol. 78: i-viii, 1-598. pl. 1-15. 1901; II. 89: 1-313. 1908.  
Monographic.
1911. *Ilex* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 76-82.
1913. *Plantae chinenses Forrestianae*: Description of new species of Celastraceae. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 1-5. pl. 1, 2.  
*Euonymus roseoperulata*, *E. cornutoides*, *E. porphyrea*, *E. taliensis*, and *Tripterygium forrestii*.
1914. Über Léveillé's neue Celastraceen aus China. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 32: 538-543.  
Notes on 6 recognized species and reductions of 24 species of Celastraceae, 13 belonging to other families, these reductions republished in Fedde, F., 1921b.
1915. Über *Quercus*-Arten des Kiautschow Gebietes. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 56: (40).  
A brief note.
- 1919a. *Prodromus florae Tsingtauensis*. Die Pflanzenwelt des Kiautschow-Gebietes. Mit Unterstützung des Deutsch-Chinesischen Verbandes veröffentlicht. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 37: 1-206. pl. 1-10.  
A systematic enumeration by various authors of all known species, including the lower cryptogams, many described as new; contains no keys; includes cryptogams and seed plants.

- 1919b. Über die Aquifoliaceen, besonders über *Ilex*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 28: 1-66. pl. 1-4.  
A detailed study, including the Asiatic species.

1923. Über einige *Roscoea* Arten aus Yunnan. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 8: 599-600.

Contains one new species and 6 new varieties.

1932. Über die Gattung *Tripterygium*. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 50: 5-14. illustr.  
A revision of this eastern Asiatic genus.

1936. Celastraceae novae vel melius cognoscendae II. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 13: 215-226.

Includes *Gymnosporia berberoides glabra* var. nov. from Yunnan.

See also Gilg, E., and Loesener, T.

**Loesener, T., and Rehder, A.**

1913. Celastraceae. *Evonymus* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 484-497.

**Logan, W.**

1925. *Incarvillea Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. 77: 55-56.  
Native of western China.

**Lohwag, H.** See Keissler, K., and Lohwag, H.**Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A.**

- 1816-27. *Herbier général de l'amateur, contenant la description, l'histoire, propriétés et la culture des végétaux utiles et agréables*. 8 v. (1, i-viii. pl. 1-72. 1816; 2, pl. 73-142. 1817; 3, pl. 143-218. 1819; 4, pl. 219-290. 1820; 5, pl. 291-362. 1821; 6, pl. 363-434. 1822; 7, pl. 435-506. 1824; 8, 1-8. pl. 507-572. 1827.)

Contains colored plates and full descriptions of various Japanese and Chinese species. The text accompanying the plates is not paged. It was issued in 96 "livraisons," the first 12 edited by J. C. M. Mordant de Launay. The separate entries concerning China and Japan are entered under their respective authors, Mordant de Launay and Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, in this bibliography. For series II see Lemaire, C. [A.] 1839-44.

- 1817a. *Cydonia japonica*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 2: pl. 73.
- 1817b. *Malus spectabilis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 2: pl. 82.
- 1817c. *Lilium tigrinum*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 2: pl. 91.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1817d. *Cydonia sinensis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 2: pl. 99.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1817e. *Daphne odora*. *Daphne indica*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 2: pl. 105.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1817f. *Lagerstroemia indica*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 2: pl. 122.  
Native of China.
- 1817g. *Lonicera japonica*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 2: pl. 132.  
Native of Japan.
- 1817h. *Paeonia moutan*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 2: pl. 142.  
A double-flowered garden-form from China.
- 1819a. *Limodorum Tankervilleae*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 3: pl. 157.  
Native of China.
- 1819b. *Meratia fragrans*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 3: pl. 173.  
Native of Japan.
- 1819c. *Hemerocallis caerulea*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 3: pl. 206.  
Native of China.
- 1820a. *Mespilus japonicus*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 229.  
Introduced from China.
- 1820b. *Rosa Banksiana*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 245.  
Introduced from China.
- 1820c. *Crataegus sinensis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 247.  
Introduced from China.
- 1820d. *Uvularia chinensis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 248.  
Introduced from China.
- 1820e. *Thea bohea*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 255.  
Introduced from China.
- 1820f. *Ligustrum japonicum*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 264.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1820g. *Myrtus tomentosa*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 267.  
Introduced from China.
- 1820h. *Hibiscus rosa sinensis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 273.  
Introduced from China.

- 1820i. *Anthemis artemisiaefolia*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 276.  
Introduced from China.
- 1820j. *Nandina domestica*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 4: pl. 281.  
Introduced from China.
1821. *Magnolia Yulan*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 5: pl. 297.  
Introduced from China.
1822. *Lilium japonicum*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 6: pl. 375.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1824a. *Camellia Sasanqua*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 7: pl. 444.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1824b. *Euphoria Litchi*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 7: pl. 445.  
Introduced from China. (= *Litchi chinensis*.)
- 1824c. *Azalea indica*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 7: pl. 465.  
Introduced from China and Japan.
- 1824d. *Berberis sinensis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 7: pl. 487.  
Introduced from China.
- 1824e. *Volkameria fragrans*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 7: pl. 501.  
Introduced from China.
- 1827a. *Ardisia crenulata*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 8: pl. 510.  
Native of China and Japan, here erroneously credited to the Antilles.
- 1827b. *Primula sinensis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 8: pl. 513.  
Native of China.
- 1827c. *Moraea chinensis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 8: pl. 526.  
Native of China.
- 1827d. *Jasminum revolutum*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 8: pl. 535.  
Native of China.
- 1827e. *Crataegus glabra*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 8: pl. 554.  
Native of Japan.
- 1827f. *Enkianthus quinqueflora*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 8: pl. 555.  
Native of China.
- 1827g. *Glycine sinensis*. Herb. Gén. Amat. 8: pl. 558.  
Introduced from China.
- 1830a. *Nouvel herbier de l'amateur, contenant la description, la culture, l'histoire et les propriétés des plantes rares et nouvelles cultivées dans les jardins de Paris.* [text]. pl. 1-49.  
Issued in 8 "livraisons," the text without pagination. The few Japanese and Chinese references are separately entered in this bibliography.
- 1830b. *Lilium longiflorum*. Nouv. Herb. Amat. pl. 2.  
Native of Japan.
- 1830c. *Paeonia edulis*. Nouv. Herb. Amat. pl. 28.  
A double-flowered form from China.
- 1839a. *Camellia reticulata*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 1: pl. 2.  
Native of China.
- 1839b. *Clematis Sieboldii*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 1: pl. 6.  
Native of Japan.
- 1839c. *Camellia Donckelaeri*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 1: pl. 8.  
A garden-form from Japan.
- 1839d. *Jasminum multiflorum*. Herb. Gén. Amat. II. 1: pl. 71.  
Native of India and China.
- Lönnegren, F. J.**  
1815. *Dissertatio de ricino*. 1-12.  
A Thunbergian dissertation; includes *Ricinus chinensis* and *R. japonicus*. Republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 449-460.
- Long, W. H.**  
1914. An undescribed species of *Gymnosporangium* from Japan. *Journ. Agr. Res.* 1: 353-356.  
*G. chinense* sp. nov., *G. japonicum* Syd., and *G. haraeae-num* Syd., all on *Juniperus chinensis*.
- Longhouse, F. J.**  
1906. The species of *Elaeagnus*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 39: 234-235.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- Longo, B.**  
1923. *Ulteriori osservazioni sopra una interessante pianta d'Idesia polycarpa Maxim.* *Ann. di Bot.* 16: 187-188.
- Lopatin, I.**  
1864. [Survey of the Primorsk region of eastern Siberia, south of the Suifun river.] *Zapisk. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 7: 166-206.  
A general account of the flora in Russian without Latin names. This work has not been seen.
- Lord, E. L.**  
1931. Early citrus history in China. *Citrus Indust.* 12: 8, 29.  
A general account.
- Lord, E. L., and Williamson, B. F.**  
1924. The tung oil tree. 1-48. f. 1-15.  
An account of the history, botany, and propagation in the United States of *Aleurites* spp. especially of *A. fordii*.
- Losina-Losinskaja, A.** See *Lozina-Lozinskaja, A.*
- Loudon, J. C.**  
1829. An encyclopaedia of plants; comprising the description, specific character, culture, history, application in the arts, and every other desirable particular respecting all the plants indigenous, cultivated in, or introduced to Britain. . . . i-xx, 1-1159. f. 1-16710, 1-282.  
Contains various eastern Asiatic species.
1830. *Hortus Britannicus*; a catalogue of all the plants indigenous, cultivated in, or introduced into Britain. Part I. The Linnean arrangement, in which nearly 30,000 species are enumerated. Part II: The Jussieuan arrangement of nearly 4000 genera. i-xxiv, 1-576. 1830; ed. 2, i-xxiv, 1-602. 1832 (including first additional supplement); second additional supplement 602-742. 1839; ed. 3, i-xxiv, 1-740. 1839; supplement 473-735. 1850.  
Contains various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1838a. *Arboretum et fruticetum Britannicum*; or, The trees and shrubs of Britain, native and foreign, hardy and half hardy, pictorially and botanically delineated, and scientifically and popularly described. . . . 8 v. (1, i-ccxxx, 1-494. f. 1-163; 2, i-x, 495-1256. f. 164-1086; 3, i-vi, 1257-2030. f. 1087-1950; 4, i-viii, 2031-2694. f. 1951-2546; 5, i-viii. pl. 1-84; 6, i-viii. pl. 85-167a; 7, i-viii. pl. 169-253; 8, i-iii, 1-6. pl. 254-352); ed. 2, 1844 (not seen).  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1838b. *Hortus lignosus Londinensis*, or A catalogue of all the ligneous plants, indigenous and foreign, hardy and half-hardy, cultivated in the grounds and gardens in the neighborhood of London. 1-170.  
Lists various eastern Asiatic species.
1842. An encyclopaedia of trees and shrubs; being the *Arboretum et Fruticetum Britannicum* abridged: containing the hardy trees and shrubs of Britain native and foreign, scientifically and popularly described. i-xxxii, 1-1162, f. 1-2109.  
Contains various eastern Asiatic species.
- Loureiro, J.**  
1790. *Flora Cochinchinensis: sistens plantas in regno Cochinchina nascentes; quibus accedunt aliae observatae in Sinenensi Imperio, Africa orientali, Indiaeque locis variis. Omnes dispositae secundum systema sexuale Linnaeanum.* 2 v. (1, i-xx, 1-1354; 2, 355-744, [i]); ed. 2 (by C. L. Willdenow) i-xxiv, 1-382, [i-ii]. 1793.  
Contains the descriptions of many Chinese species. For interpretations of this work see Merrill, E. D., 1919a, 1932a, and 1935b.  
See also Anonymous, 1906a.
- Lovell, G.**  
1857. *Berberis japonica*. *Gard. Chron.* 1857: 692. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- Lowdermilk, W. C.**  
1925. Notes on suitable trees for railroad plantations, Szechwan-Hankow railway. *Journ. Assoc. Chin. Amer. Eng.* 6: 36-38.  
Brief notes on species thriving in the region.
1926. Forest destruction and slope denudation in the province of Shansi. *China Journ. Sci. Arts* 4: 127-135. 10 pl.  
Contains a bibliography, p. 135.
- Lowe, E. J.**  
1856-60. *Ferns, British and exotic*. 8 v. (1, i-x, 1-160. pl. 1-50. 1856; 2, 1-162. pl. 1-64. 1858; 3, 1-142. pl. 1-50. 1857; 4, 1-174. pl. 1-64. 1858; 5, 1-168. pl. 1-58. 1858; 6, 1-136. pl. 1-50. 1858; 7, 1-183. pl. 1-66. 1859; 8, 1-260. pl. 1-77. 1860).  
Contains some species from eastern Asia. The plates are colored. The reprint of 1863 does not appear to differ from the original.



**Lowe, E. J. (continued).**

1862. A natural history of new and rare ferns: containing species and varieties, none of which are included in any of the eight volumes of "Ferns, British and Exotic," amongst which are the new hymenophyllums and Trichomanes. i-viii. 1-192. *pl.* 1-72.

Contains some species from eastern Asia. The reprints of 1864, 1865, 1868, and 1871, do not differ from the original edition.

**Lowell, P.**

1888. A visit to Shurane San [Yamanashi-ken]. Appalochia 5: 87-108. 4 *pl.*

Contains popular references to the forest flora of this Japanese mountain.

**Lozina-Lozinskaja, A. S.**

1926. [Revision critique du genre *Fragaria*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 25: 47-88. *f.* 1-5.

In Russian with French summary; includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1927a. [Die mongolischen Arten der Gattung *Atraphaxis*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 26: 39-47. 2 *f.*

In Russian with Latin descriptions of several new species. The key is in Russian with a brief résumé in German.

1927b. [Le genre *Calligonum* en Mongolie.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 26: 595-607. *f.* 1-11.

In Russian with a Latin key and descriptions, and a résumé in French.

1928. [Le genre *Saxifraga* en Asie Centrale.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 27: 587-604. *f.* 1-2. 1 *map.*

In Russian with French summary and Latin diagnosis of *S. tibetica* and *S. maximowiczii*, spp. nov.

1930. [Materials for the study of the genus *Eurotia*.] Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. VII. 1930: 977-1007. *pl.* 1. *f.* 1-9.

In Russian with English summary. The genus ranges from Spain to the Hingan Mts. in northern China.

1932. [Rhei species novae ex Asia Media.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 30: 377-384.

In Russian with brief Latin résumé; includes *Rheum cordatum* and *R. maximowiczii*, spp. nov. from western Tien Shan.

1937a. [The genus *Rheum* and its species. (A systematic review).] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. fasc. 3: 67-141. *f.* 1-5. "1936."

In Russian with an English résumé; a critical revision with keys and descriptions of many eastern Asiatic species, some new.

1937b. [Materials for a monograph of the genus *Cortusa* L.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. fasc. 3: 229-255. *f.* 1-4. "1936."

In Russian with an English résumé; includes descriptions of five new species from eastern Asia.

**Lü, Chin-lo.**

1933. [An investigation of *Celastrus* sp. in Wing Hong district, Chekiang province.] Entomol. & Phytopath. 1: 256-258.

In Chinese; concerns the botany and the economic use of this plant as an insecticide.

**Lu, Ta-ching, and Cheo, C. C. (Chou, Chia-ch'ih).**

1934. [Studies on the causes and effects of the "Sphaceloma" disease of oranges.] Lingnan Agr. Journ. 1: 61-70.

In Chinese; concerns the disease in Kwangtung.

**Luchnik, Z. I.**

1935a. [The flood plain meadows of the lower Suifun River.] Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk. S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot. 1: 113-144. *f.* 1-12. 1 *map.*

In Russian with a brief English résumé; includes a comparative study of *Calamagrostis angustifolia* and *C. langsdorffii*, as the chief grasses of this part of the southern Ussuri region.

1935b. [Phenological observations on the vegetation of the meadows along Suputinka River.] Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk. S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot. 1: 145-158. 6 *diagr.* 2 *pl.*

In Russian with a brief English résumé; the district is in southern Ussuri.

1935c. [Pheno-biological observations on the Gramineae and Carices of the South-Ussuri region (for a period of 3 years).] Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk. S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot. 1: 245-274. 6 *pl.* 4 *diagr.*

In Russian with an English résumé.

1936. A new species of *Calamagrostis*. Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 19: 89-92. 1 *f.*  
*C. distantiflora* sp. nov. from the Ussuri region.

**Luerssen, C.**

1876. Verzeichniss des Gefässkryptogamen, welche Dr. H. Wawra auf seiner Erdumsegelung mit der Fregatte "Donau" 1868-1871, und der Reise mit den Prinzen Philipp und August von S. Koburg 1872 und 1873 sammelte. Flora 59: 225-231, 285-287, 289-302.

Includes several species native of Japan and China.

1883. Archegoniatae. In A. Engler, Beiträge zur Flora des südlichen Japan und der Liu-Kiu-Inseln. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 4: 354-366.

A systematic treatment of ferns including new species. See also Engler, A., 1883-84.

**Luetzelburg, P. von.**

1910. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Utricularien. Flora 100: 145-212. *f.* 1-48.

Chiefly morphological and physiological, but with a key, including the eastern Asiatic species.

**Lukashkin, A. S.**

1933a. [Lake Dzinbokhu and its basin.] Manch. Monit. 1933<sup>7</sup>: 42-54. 9 *pl.* 1 *text map.*

Includes notes on the vegetation of this region in Manchuria. This paper in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 636, has not been seen.

1933b. [A sketch of the vegetation of the watershed of the Muren (Mulinke) and Syao-Suifun Rivers.] Manch. Monit. 1933<sup>21</sup>: 50-59. 2 *pl.* 1 *map.*

This paper in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 637, has not been seen. The rivers are in Manchuria.

**Lukmanoff, A. de.**

1889. Nomenclature et iconographie des cannelliers et camphriers. [1-2], 1-28. *pl.* 1-16.

Includes numerous eastern Asiatic species of *Cinnamomum* and *Camphora*.

**Luquet, J.**

1890. Le Cedrela sinensis. Jardin 4: 276.

A general note.

**Luss, A. J.**

1931. [The cultivation of Citrus fruits in Japan and in the adjoining countries of south-eastern Asia.] Bull. Appl. Bot. 26<sup>1</sup>: 141-240.

In Russian with English summary; largely economic but contains some taxonomic data and an extensive bibliography.

1933. [The varieties and bud variations in the Unshiu mandarin.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. ser. A. 8: 43-68. *f.* 1-2.

In Russian; includes descriptions of several varieties and notes on their cultivation.

**Lütkenmüller, J.**

1900. Desmidiaceen aus den Ningpo-Mountains in Central-China. Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. (Wien) 15: 115-126. *pl.* 6.

An enumeration of 24 species, including several new.

**Luyken, O.**

1931a. Was ist *Cotoneaster praecox*? Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 43: 217-222.

Native of western China.

1931b. Dendrologische Prunkstücke. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 43: 222-231. *pl.* 25, 26.

Includes general notes on many eastern Asiatic species.

**Lyell, K. M.**

1870. A geographical handbook of all the known ferns, with tables to show their distribution. i-x, [il], 1-225.

Lists numerous species from eastern Asia.

**Lynch, R. I.**

1885. Chinese bellflower (*Platycodon grandiflorum* Mariess). Garden 27: 216-217. *pl.* 483. 1 *f.*

A general description of this native of Japan.

1890. A new classification of the genus *Paeonia*. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 12: 428-445. *f.* 22, 23.

A synopsis of the 25 species recognized.

[1904]. The book of the Iris. i-xii, 1-214. 36 *pl.*

A manual for cultivators with chapters on identification of species.

1909a. *Paeonia Veitchii*, n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. 46: 2. *f.* 1.

Native of western China. A general note. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 383.

1910.

- 1909b. *Halesia hispida*. Gard. Chron. III. 46: 88. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.  
1911. *Fokienia hodginsii*. Gard. Chron. III. 49: 253. f. 111.  
Native of Fukien.  
1917. *Prunus pseudo-cerasus*. Gard. Chron. III. 62: 47. f. 17-21.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1918. *Citrus trifoliata* (syn. *Aegle sepiaria*). Gard. Chron. III. 64: 157. f. 61, 62.  
Native of eastern Asia.

**Lyon, H. L.**

1905. A new genus of Ophioglossaceae. Bot. Gaz. 40: 455-458. f. 1.  
Includes descriptions in English of *Sceptridium* gen. nov. and transfers of *Botrychium japonicum* and *Osmunda ternata*, natives of Japan.

**M**

**M.** (in Gard. Chron. in 1926) = Macself, A. J.

**M., E.**

1837. Anemone-flowered Japanese chrysanthemums. Garden 31: 553-559. pl. 601. 1 f.  
Horticultural forms.

**M. W.** (in Gard. Chron. in 1928) = Wood, M.

**Ma, R. M.** (Roberta Mohling Ma).

- 1933a. A study on the soil fungi of the Peking district. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 12. Suppl.: 115-118.  
An enumeration of 66 species in 23 genera, none described as new.  
1933b. Seasonal variations of fungi in soils in the vicinity of Peiping. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull. 7: 293-297.  
Ecological studies.

**Ma, Ta-p'u, and Ch'ên, Mou.**

1934. [An investigation of the woody plants of Mu-fu mountain, Nanking.] Agr. Res. [Nanking] 1: 205-216.  
In Chinese with a systematic list of Latin and Chinese names.

**Maack, R.**

1857. Die ersten botanischen Nachrichten über das Amurland. Zweite Abtheilung: Bäume und Sträucher, beobachtet von Richard Maack, bestimmt von F. J. Ruprecht. Bull. Cl. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 15: 257-267, 353-383.  
A continuation of Maximowicz, C. J., 1856. For republication see Maack, R., and Ruprecht, E. J., 1858.  
1859a. Puteshestvie na Amur. . . . [Journey to Amur in 1855.] i-viii, 1-320, 1-211, i-viii, i-xix; [atlas], 35 pl. 2 maps.  
In Russian. The second part, pp. 61-91, contains a systematic enumeration of 101 species, many described as new. The atlas (not seen) includes 10 botanical plates.  
1859b. [Sketch of the vegetation of the Ussuri region (South-eastern Manchuria).] Zhurn. Sadov. Ross. Obshch. Ljubit. Sadov. 11: 216-221.  
A brief geo-botanical sketch in Russian. This volume has not been seen.  
1861. Puteshestvie po dolinie r. Ussuri. [Journey to the valley of Ussuri-river on the errand of the Siberian Branch of the Imperial Russian Geographical Society.] 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-203, 1-21. 1 pl.; 2, i-xxiv, 1-344. 13 pl. 1 map).  
This work in Russian, including a list of 618 species of flowering plants and 25 species of mosses, has not been seen. The second volume, containing most of the botanical data, is written in collaboration with E. Regel. According to Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a, (1: 612) the first volume is in Russian and gives an account of the journey with geological and zoological observations. Vol. 2 in German discusses the Ussuri flora and is apparently the same as Regel, E., 1861cc. See notice in Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 590.  
1886. Viliuiskii okrug Iakutskoi oblasti. [Viliui district of the Yakutsk region.] 2, 1-368, i-cvii. illustr.  
In Russian; includes a description and systematic enumeration of the flora, pp. 199-316. pl. 1, under the title: Materialy dlia izuchenia flory Viliuskago okruga. [Materials for the investigation of the flora of the Viliui district.]  
See also Michie, A., Radde, G., and Maack, R.; and Regel, E., 1861cc.

**Maack, R., and Ruprecht, F. J.**

1858. Die ersten botanischen Nachrichten über das Amurland. Erste Abtheilung. Arch. Wiss. Kunde Russland 17: 104-147. (Zweite Abtheilung) 191-253.  
The first part is a republication of Maximowicz, C. J., 1856. The second is a republication of Maack, R., 1857.

**Maatsch, R.**

1929. *Hydrangea paniculata grandiflora* Sieb. Gartenflora 78: 77. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.

**Macbride, J. F.**

1916. Notes on certain Boraginaceae. Contr. Gray Herb. n. ser. 48: 39-58.  
Includes *Mertensia meyeriana* sp. nov. from western Mongolia and *M. asiatica* (Takeda) Macbride from Japan.  
1918a. New or otherwise interesting plants, mostly North American Liliaceae and Chenopodiaceae. Contr. Gray Herb. n. ser. 53: 1-22.  
Includes *Tricyrtis elinata* sp. nov. from Japan.  
1918b. Further new or interesting Liliaceae. Contr. Gray Herb. n. ser. 56: 1-20.  
Includes *Clintonia alpina* var. *udensis* (Trautv. & Mey.) Macbride from eastern Asia.

**Macbride, T. H., and Martin, G. W.**

1934. The Myxomycetes. A descriptive list of the known species with special reference to those occurring in North America. i-xi. 1-339. pl. 1-21.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**MacCartee, D. B.**

1868. The tallow tree. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 76.  
A brief note on *Sapium sebiferum*.

**MacDuff, I. H.**

1932. An old world tree of commerce firmly rooted in the new world, the China wood oil tree holds the lure of great possibilities. Amer. For. & For. Life 38: 207-209. 5 f.  
A general description of *Aleurites fordii* and its cultivation in the United States.

**Macfarlane, J. M.**

1908. Nepenthaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 36 (IV. 111): 1-92. f. 1-19.  
Monographic.

**MacGowan, D. J.**

1848. Notices regarding the plants yielding the fibre from which the grass-cloth of China is manufactured. Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India 6: 209-219.  
General notes on the culture of *Urtica nivea* (?), the manufacture of the fibre, and varieties. Republished in Chin. Repos. 18: 554-558. 1849, and in Amer. Journ. Sci. II. 10: 207-214. 1850. For additional data see Julien, S., 1849b.  
1850. Uses of the *Stillingia sebifera* or tallow tree, with a notice of the pe-la or insect wax of China. Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India 7<sup>1</sup>: 164-172.  
Republished in Amer. Journ. Sci. II. 12: 17-22. 1851, and in Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. II. 10: 152-157. 1852. For German translation see MacGowan, D. J., 1852.  
1851. The tallow-tree and its uses, with notices of the peh-lah, or insect-wax of China. Chin. Repos. 20: 422-426.  
General notes on *Stillingia sebifera* (= *Sapium sebiferum*).  
1852. Der chinesische Talgbaum (*Stillingia sebifera*). Allg. Gartenz. 20: 348-349.  
A translation of MacGowan, D. J., 1850.  
1859. Note on Chinese opium. Trans. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. 6: 41-47.  
Concerns plant sources and introduction into China, with information regarding opium in Chinese works. See also Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 1868: 158.  
1872. The tallow tree and its uses. Pharm. Journ. (London) III. 2: 1034.  
*Sapium (Stillingia) sebiferum* of China.  
1882. On a peculiar sort of bamboo called the square bamboo. North China Her. 1882: 306.  
This paper has not been seen.  
1883. Supplementary note on certain Chinese plants acclimatisable in the United States. North China Her. (Nov. 14) 1883: 554-556.  
This paper, noted in Cordier, H., 1904-24, has not been seen.

**MacGowan, D. J. (continued).**

1885. On the square bamboo. *Chin. Rec. & Mission Journ.* 16: 141-142.

Concerns the collecting of specimens for J. D. Hooker; mentions also the bearded bamboo but contains no Latin names.

- 1886a. Poisonous fish and fish-poisoning in China. *Chin. Rec. & Mission Journ.* 17: 45-50.

Includes a few notes on plants as sources of poisons.

- 1886b. Square bamboo. *Nature (London)* 33: 560.

A brief note with data from a Chinese work on its occurrence in Yunnan.

**MacGregor, D.**

1931. Chinese cabbages. *Gard. Chron.* III. 90: 177-178. f. 77-79.

Includes data on *Brassica pekinensis*, *B. parachinensis*, and allied forms.

See also Faber, E., 1907.

**Mackay, G. L.**

1896. From far Formosa, the island, its people and missions. 1-346. 16 pl. 4 maps.

A missionary's description, chapter 7 concerning "trees, plants, and flowers."

**[Macself, A. J.]**

1926. *Poterium*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 80: 256. f. 131.

Includes *P. obtusum* from Japan.

**Macwatt, J.**

1914. Hardy Japanese primulas. *Garden* 78: 280-281. 1 f.

General notes.

1926. Primulas for the garden. *Garden* 90: 132-134. 5 f. 144-145. 3 f.

Includes various Chinese species.

**Maeda, M.**

1917. [A note on the cultivation from seeds and the flowering of *Phyllostachys edulis*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 1: (228)-(238). 5 f.

In Japanese.

1929. [On dried strips of calabash gourd in Tochiki prefecture.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 6: (173)-(185). 5 f.

In Japanese; concerns the cultivation and preparation of *Lagenaria vulgaris* for food.

**Maehara, K.**

1926. [A curious food made from the acorns of *Quercus gilva* Bl.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 3: (248)-(249).

A brief note in Japanese.

1931. Nanhi Shokubutsu-shi. [Flora of the southern part of Higo province (Kumamoto-ken).] *illustr.*

A systematic enumeration in Japanese of 1664 species, many considered as new. This work has not been seen. It is reviewed in Japanese in *Act. Phytotax. Geobot.* 1: 209-210. 1932. It is reviewed under the title, *Florula Austro-Higoensis*, in *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 46: 597-598. 1932, where are listed the new species and varieties included.

**Maejima, Kiyozane.**

- See Inokuma, Taizō, Tomita, Toshiyuki, and Maejima, Kiyozane.

**Maekawa, Fumio.**

1932. A new species of *Equisetum*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 46: 188-191. f. 1-3.

*E. ripense* sp. nov. from Japan.

- 1932-34. *Alabastra divers* I. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 46: 561-586. f. 1-13. 1932; (II) 47: 613-618. f. 14-16. 1933; (III) 48: 48-53. f. 17-22. 1934.

Pt. I contains descriptions of species of *Arisaema* and *Asarum*, mainly new, with *Epimedium sempervirens*, *Polygonatum iyoense*, and *Touara smaragdina*, spp. nov. Part II contains notes and keys for *Celtis* spp., *Hugeria* spp., and *Valeriana* spp., and is abstracted in Japanese on pp. 662-663. Part III is abstracted on pp. 79-80.

- 1933-36. Japanese *Asaraceae* I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 9: 39-49. f. 1-10, (II) 96-103. f. 11-19, (III) 174-181. f. 20-26, (IV) 241-246. f. 27-35, (V) 281-285. f. 36-41, (VI) 364-370. f. 42-47, (VII) 505-512. f. 48-53. 1933; (VIII) 10: 358-362. f. 54-57. 1934; (IX) 12: 28-35. f. 58-64. 1936.

A systematic treatment in Japanese, including transfers and descriptions of new species.

1934. A new species of *Thalictrum* from Japan. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 10: 695-696. 1 f.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *T. chionophyllum* sp. nov.

- 1935a. *Viola Greatrexii* Nakai & F. Maekawa. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* 1: 5-6. pl. 8.  
Native of Japan.

- 1935b. *Cacalia maximowicziana* Nakai & F. Maekawa var. *alata*. F. Maekawa. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* 1: 7-8. pl. 4.  
Native of Japan.

- 1935c. *Dua genera Orchidacearum Japonensium*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 49: 596-599. pl. 2.  
*Chamaegastrodia shikokiana* and *Hakoneast sawadana*.

- 1935d. [A note on *Cirsium purpuratum*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 857. 1 f.  
In Japanese.

- 1935e. [A brief note on *Tropidia nipponica*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 863.  
In Japanese.

- 1935f. [On *Viola dactyloides* in Korea.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 863.  
A brief note in Japanese on its occurrence.

- 1935-36. *Studia monocotyledonearum Japonicarum*. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 244-248. f. 1-3, (II) 297-309. f. 4-8, (III) 378-381. f. 9, (IV) 457-462. f. 11, (V) 687-692. f. 13-15. 1935; (VI) 12: 91-100. f. 16-19. 1936.

Critical notes and descriptions of new genera, species, etc., in English or Latin with Japanese summary.

- 1936a. *Goodyera leuconeura* F. Maekawa. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* 1: 29-30. pl. 14.  
New species from Yakusima, Japan.

- 1936b. *Arisaema niveum* Nakai. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* 1: 47-48. pl. 21.  
Native of Hondo.

- 1936c. *Arisaema longilaminum* Nakai. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* 1: 49-50. pl. 22.  
Native of Hondo.

- 1936d. *Arisaema robustum* Nakai. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* 1: 51-52. pl. 23.  
Native of Japan and Korea.

- 1936e. *Cephalanthera Shizuoi* F. Maekawa. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* 1: 57-58. pl. 26.  
A new species, native of Hondo.

- 1936f. *Hosta gracillima* F. Maekawa. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* 1: 71-72. pl. 33.  
A new species, native of prov. Tosa, Japan.

- 1936g. On *Yuania amagiensis* Nakai et F. Maekawa. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 12: 35-37. pl. 1.  
In Japanese.

- 1936h. [Double flowered form of *Trollius japonicus*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 12: 139.  
A note in Japanese on the new form *plenus*.

- 1936i. [A new white-flowered form of *Swertia japonica*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 12: 140.  
A brief note in Japanese proposing the new form *chionantha*.

- 1936j. [The northern limits of *Sciaphila tosaensis* Makino.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 12: 143-144.  
A brief note in Japanese.

- 1936k. *Swertia Tashiroi* Makino and its allies. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 12: 156-161. f. 1, 2. 1 text map.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese with notes and Latin descriptions of several new species and varieties.

- 1936l. [Note on *Neottianthe cucullata*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 12: 219.  
A critical note in Japanese.

- 1936m. *Hosta undulata* and its varieties. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 12: 501-507. f. 1-6.  
In Japanese with Latin descriptions of two new varieties and one transfer.

- See also Nakai, Takenoshin, and Maekawa, Fumio.

**Maekawa, Tokujiro.**

1921. On the wild *Chrysanthemum* of north Japan. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 8: 9-18. pl. 1.

Includes *C. yezoense* and *C. littorale*, spp. nov. The text is in English and Latin, the summary in Japanese.

- 1923-24. [*Chrysanthemum littorale* Maekawa, its cultivation and derivatives.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 14: (333 bis)-(348). 2 pl. 1 f. 1923; 16: (169)-(194). 2 pl. f. 1-6. 1924.  
In Japanese; includes descriptions of several new species and varieties.
- Magalon, M.**  
1930. Contribution à l'étude des palmiers de l'Indochine française. 1-247. pl. 1-15.  
A systematic, economic, and anatomical treatment, including some eastern Asiatic species. For synopsis see Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 29: 18-24. 1931.
- Maget, G.**  
1878. Notice sur les végétaux les plus vulgaires de l'Archipel Japonais. 1-25.  
A general description with Latin names. Reprinted from Archives de médecine navale, vol. 30, July, 1878 (not seen).
- Magnus, P.**  
1899a. Ueber die Gattung *Uropyxis* Schroet. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 17: 112-120. f. 1, 2.  
Mentions *Uropyxis fraxini* collected on *Fraxinus rhynchophylla* in Manchuria.  
1899b. Ueber die bei verwandten Arten auftretenden Modificationen der Charaktere von Uredineen-Gattungen. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 17: 178-184. pl. 12.  
Includes *Sterostroma corticoides* from Japan.  
1901a. Ueber einige von J. Bornmueller im Jahre 1900 auf den Canarischen Inseln gesammelte Uredineen. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 19: 292-300. pl. 13, 14.  
Includes *Aecidium hamamelidis* sp. nov. from Japan.  
1901b. Weitere Mittheilung über die auf Farnkräutern auftretenden Uredineen. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 19: 578-584. pl. 33.  
Includes a note on *Uredinopsis adianti* from China.  
1901c. Zur Gattung *Sterostroma* P. Magn. Hedwigia 40. Beibl. 1: 27-28.  
General in nature.  
See also Ascherson, P., and Magnus, P.
- Magnusson, A. H.**  
1929. A monograph of the genus *Acarospora*. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl. III. 74: 1-400. text maps 1-18.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1933. A monograph of the lichen genus *Ionaspis*. Act. Hort. Gothob. 8: 1-47.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- Magor, E. J. P.**  
1922. Rhododendrons. Gard. Chron. III. 71: 42. f. 21.  
Includes notes on various species from western China.
- Maheu, J., and Werner, R. G.**  
1933. Étude sur la flore cryptogamique du Maroc. Fasc. I. Ann. Crypt. Exot. 6: 236-257.  
An enumeration of 86 species; including *Buellia discolor* Anzi, native of eastern Asia.
- Maho, I.**  
1912. [On the ambrosia fungi.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (80)-(88).  
In Japanese.
- Mainland, A. M.**  
1928. Complete index to the articles on, and references to the Diatomaceae in the transactions and journals of the Royal microscopical society, 1853-1915. 1-42.  
A bibliography by authors and index of titles and of species, including references to eastern Asia.
- Maki, T.** See Yukawa, M., and Maki, T.
- Makino, T.**  
1887a. [The genus *Potamogeton* in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: [2]-[18]. pl. [1].  
A synopsis in Japanese with key.  
1887b. [On *Sarcophilus* (*Chiloschista*)? sp.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: [75]-[76].  
Notes and a description in Japanese.  
1887c. [The discovery of a species of *Thelygonum* new to Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: [169]. pl. [20].  
In Japanese. The species is not named.
- 1887d. [*Peperomia* in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1<sup>10</sup>: [189]-[190]. pl. [21].  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1887-91. Illustrations of the flora of Japan to serve as an atlas to the Nippon shokubutsushi.  
See Makino, T., 1932 concerning the preface. Only the following parts of vol. 1 of this work with English and Japanese text, containing descriptions of new species, have been seen: no. 1: [text]. pl. 1-6. [1887]; 2: [1-3]. pl. 7-13. [1888]; 3: [1-3]. pl. 14-21. [1889]; 4: [1-3]. pl. 22-27. [1887]; 5: [1-2]. pl. 28-33. 1890; 6: [1-3]. pl. 34-39. 1890; 11: [1-4]. 1-2. pl. 64-69. 1891.
- 1888-89. [On *Dioscorea*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [24-28.] 1888; 3: [111-114.] 1889.  
Descriptions in Japanese of 8 species with a key.
- 1888-93. [Notes on Japanese plants. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [219-224. (II) 251-255.] 1888; (II) 3: [1-9.] 1889; (III) 4: [22-25. (IV) 55-59. (V) 86-91. (VI) 150-152. (VI<sup>2</sup>) 172-174. (VII) 228-230. (VIII) 414-416. (IX) 450-454.] 1890; (X) 5: (27)-(30), (XI) (52)-(54), (XII) (124)-(126), (XIII) (165)-(167), (XIV) (329)-(330). 1891; (XV) 6: (45)-(56), (XVI) (128)-(129), (XVII) (169)-(170), (XVIII) (180)-(181). 1892; (XVIII) 7: (102)-(105), (XIX) (133)-(135), (XX) (285)-(286). pl. 11, (XX) (322)-(325). 1893.  
Parts I-XIV are all in Japanese. Parts XV-XX have the title in English. Parts XVI-XX are all in English with Latin descriptions of new species. An explanation of pl. 11 occurs in part XX.
1889. [On the ferns native of Tosa (Kōchi-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: [67-70].  
In Japanese; includes many "new names".
- 1890-91. [Orders and genera of Japanese plants. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>45</sup>: (27)-(33). 1890; (II) 5<sup>46</sup>: (12)-(18). 1890; (III) 5<sup>47</sup>: (30)-(32), (IV) (50)-(52). 1891.  
A synopsis in Japanese.
1891. [On the prototype of *Chrysanthemum*.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. 23: 1-3. 1 pl.  
In Japanese with a colored plate of *C. sinense*.
- 1891-97. [Notes on the plants of Yojoshooku. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (336)-(338). 1891; (II) 7: (94)-(97), (III) (118)-(121), (IV) (313)-(316). 1893; (V) 8: (42)-(45), (89)-(92), (169)-(175), (221)-(227), (300)-(305), (348)-(350), (377)-(383), (435)-(441), (505)-(509), 1894; 9: (71)-(73), (110)-(113), (228)-(231), (258)-(263), (311)-(315), (388)-(391), (433)-(437). 1895; 10: (26)-(28), (63)-(66), (107)-(110), (141)-(142), (210)-(212), (249)-(252), (285)-(286), (313)-(322), (363)-(365), 1896; 11: (32)-(34), (69)-(74), (108)-(113), (132)-(134), (156)-(160), (198)-(200), (237), (278)-(283), (315)-(316), (347)-(352), (381)-(384), (413)-(414), (449)-(451). 1897.  
Critical notes and descriptions in Japanese of various old and new species from the author's library and herbarium.
- 1893a. [On *Caucalis scabra* Makino.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (44).  
A brief note in Japanese on its history and synonymy.
- 1893b. All known species of the Japanese *Listera*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (65)-(69).  
A key and enumeration, including *L. shikokiana* sp. nov. It is preceded by a Japanese abstract, pp. (63)-(64).
- 1893c. [*Lespedeza striata* and its variety.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (155)-(156).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1894a. [Generic characters of Japanese ferns.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (22)-(24), (67)-(70), (145)-(148), (282)-(283).  
In Japanese.
- 1894b. [Revision of the Japanese species of *Andromeda*, *Pieris*, and *Enkianthus*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (212)-(216).  
In Japanese with Latin names.
- 1894c. Three Japanese *Plagiogyriae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (332)-(337).  
In Japanese and English; includes a key and a description of *P. matsumurcana* sp. nov.
- 1894d. *Gymnogramme Makinoi* Maxim. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (481)-(482). pl. 9.  
A new species from Japan described in English.



**Makino, T. (continued).**

- 1894-96. [Mr. Hisashi Kuroiwa's collections of Liu Kiu plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (370)-(373), (411)-(417). 1894; 9: (6)-(14), (61)-(64), (102)-(106), (255)-(257), (278)-(285), (320)-(325), (379)-(382). 1895; 10: (9)-(11), (220)-(224), 55-60, 63-68. 1896.  
An enumeration in Japanese with a few critical notes.
1895. [Fourteen species of ferns growing in the vicinity of Kyoto.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (245)-(246).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1896a. A new *Atriplex* from Liukiu Island. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: 2-3.  
*A. maximowicziana* sp. nov.
- 1896b. On three Japanese plants. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: (71)-(74).  
In Japanese; contains descriptions of *Senecio makinoi* C. Winkl., *Gentiana makinoi* Kuhn. "n. sp.", and *Gentiana rigescens japonica* Kuhn.
- 1896c. Review of some species of Japanese ferns. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: (145)-(152), (177)-(181).  
Critical notes in Japanese with Latin names.
- 1896d. [On seven species of Hepaticae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: (209).  
A brief note in Japanese on species from Tosa and Tokyo.
- 1896e. [On *Lilium tenuifolium* Fisch. grown on the Asiatic continent.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. 70: 3-6. 1 pl.  
In Japanese.
- 1897a. *Daphne kiusiana* Miq. considered as identical to the Indian *Daphne cannabina* Wall. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (3)-(7).  
In Japanese with a republication of the original Latin descriptions.
- 1897b. A new *Aspidium* from Liukiu Island. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 18.  
*Aspidium (Polystichum) yaeyamense* sp. nov.
- 1897c. A list of Japanese Hepaticae determined by Mr. F. Stephan (Leipzig). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 34-40.  
Contains 83 species, none new.
- 1897d. On *Quercus glabra* Thunb. and *Quercus edulis* Makino sp. nov. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (35)-(39).  
In Japanese. *Quercus edulis* comb. nov. (*Pasania edulis* Makino).
- 1897e. On a species of *Phyllospadix* new to the Japanese flora. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (135)-(139).  
*P. japonicus* sp. nov. described in Japanese only.
- 1897f. Clavis of Japanese species of genus *Isopyrum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (170)-(173).  
A key and notes in Japanese.
- 1897g. On *Lindera umbellata* Thunb. and *Lindera erythrocarpa* Makino (sp. nov.). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (216)-(219).  
Chiefly nomenclatural notes in Japanese.
- 1897h. Clavis of Japanese species of genera *Cimicifuga* and *Trollius*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (247)-(250).  
A key in Japanese.
- 1897i. All known species of Japanese *Anemone*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (300)-(305).  
A synopsis in Japanese with a key.
- 1897j. An enumeration of Japanese species of the genus *Clematis* Linn. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (327)-(333).  
A synopsis in Japanese with a key.
- 1897k. Review of some Japanese species of *Mazus*, *Torenia* and *Vandellia*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (389)-(392).  
A review of information from some Japanese classics.
- 1897l. Review of some Japanese species of *Sedum* and *Cotyledon*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (427)-(431).  
A review of information from some Japanese classics.
- 1897-1900. *Plantae Japonenses novae vel minus cognitae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 64, 71-73, 82-84. 1897; 12: 9-12, 18-20, 26-28, 36-38, 42-52, 55-60, 64-66, 69-74, 77-82, 103-106, 117-120. 1898; 13: 12-16, 25-32, 44-48, 56-58, 61-65, 79-82, 91-92, 111-112, 117-120, 128-130, 138-140. 1899; 14: 12, 32-34, 56, 144, 184-186. 1900.  
Consists of notes and descriptions of various species, including many new. For reprints see Makino, T., 1899-1901b.

1898. [On the genus *Paris* in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: (319).  
A brief synopsis in Japanese.

1898-1901. [Contributions to the study of the flora of Japan. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: (11)-(18), (II) (56)-(61), (III) (86)-(89), (IV) (161)-(166), (V) (192)-(196), (VI) (225)-(230), (VII) (255)-(258), (VIII) (298)-(306), (IX) (339)-(344), (X) (372)-(376), (XI) (399)-(401). 1898; (XII) 13: (6)-(10), (XIII) (34)-(35), (XIV) (77)-(83), (110)-(113), (XV) (158)-(160), (XVI) (197)-(201), (XVII) (240)-(242), (XVIII) (267)-(270), (XIX) (295)-(298), (XX) (319)-(322), (XXI) (334)-(337), (XXII) (365)-(367). 1899; (XXIII) 14: (31)-(36), (XXIV) (60)-(64), (XXV) (84), (XXVI) (134)-(136), (XXVII) (183)-(185). 1900: (XXVIII) 15: (3)-(4). 1901.

In Japanese; consists of critical notes on various species.

1899-1901a. *Phanerogamae et Pteridophytae Japonicae iconibus illustratae*; or, figures with brief descriptions and remarks of the flowering plants and ferns of Japan. 1, [i-iv.] pl. 1-60.

Consists of plates accompanied by unpaged descriptive text in Japanese. Only one vol. with 12 numbers was issued. The text is in Japanese with many Latin names.

1899-1901b. *Plantae Japonenses novae vel minus cognitae*. 3 fasc. 1899-1901 (1, 1-51. 1899; 2, 1-39. 1900; 3, 1-9. 1901).  
Consists of reprints of Makino, T., 1897-1900.

1900. *Bambusaceae Japonicae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 20-24, 30-32, 50-55, 67-68, 80-82, 95-100.  
Contains various new species.

1900-11. *Icones florum Japonicae*; compiled by the College of Science, Imperial University of Tokyo. 1 v. (pts. 1-4), 1-40. pl. 1-16.

A series of plant drawings with text in Japanese. No author is attributed to the work as a whole but the texts are all written by T. Makino. No more volumes were published.

1901-03. *Glumaceae Japonicae*; a phototypic atlas of the graminaceous and cyperaceous plants of Japan, selected from the author's herbarium. pl. 1-40.

A set of plates without text. Only 10 numbers were published in this series.

1901-14. *Observations on the flora of Japan*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 10-12, 32-36, 46-52, 59-66, 68-74, 83-84, 91-98, 102-114, 117-118, 124-136, 141-153, 164-172. 1901; 16: 10-16, 27-36, 49-60, 87-90, 119-162, 170-173, 175-182, 197-202, 210-218. 1902; 17: 6-14, 37-62, 70-80, 85-92, 109-121, 144-152, 160-164, 179-192, 207-217. 1903; 18: 14-24, 31-35, 44-54, 65 bis-69 bis, 70-76, 97-115. 1 f. 117-125, 129-146, 151-160. 3 f. 1904; 19: 6-30, f. 1-6, 63-74, 86-90, 102-110, 131-160. 1905; 20: 1-12, 23-35. pl. 2, 37-45. 1 f. 79-99. pl. 5. 1906; 21: 16-18, 29-34. pl. 2, 56-63, 86-88, 135-142, 154-158, 161-163. 1907; 22: 14-20. f. 1-16, 32-38, 55-57, 63-72, 93-102, 113-120, 155-163, 165-178. 1908; 23: 11-23. pl. 2, 59-75. pl. 3. f. 1-25, 81-95. 1 f. 134-150. 1 f. 244-254. 1909; 24: 13-22. pl. 1, 23-35, 50-61. f. 1, 71-84. pl. 4. f. 2-7, 99-106. f. 8-11, 124-130. f. 12, 13, 137-147. f. 14, 15, 165-167. f. 16, 221-224. 227-234. f. 17, 242-252, 290-307. f. 18-21. 1910; 25: 9-18. f. 1, 2, 153-158, 227-235. f. 3, 251-258. pl. 7. 1911; 26: 11-28. f. 1-7, 77-82. f. 8, 114-122. f. 9-11, 144-158. f. 12, 172-184. f. 13, 14, [+1 f.], 208-222. f. 16-19, 242-246, 282-294. f. 20-22, 384-402. f. 23-28, 1912; 27: 1-5, 21-30, 55-60, 69-81. f. 1, 2, 108-116, 124-127, 150-154, 243-260. f. 1, 2, 5. 1913; 28: 20-36. f. 1-3, 105-130. f. 4, 153-160, 165-170, 174-186, 288-295, 335-341. 1914.

Contains notes and descriptions of various species, including numerous new ones. An index to the species included in each volume is given on the last few pages of the same. The descriptions of the new species and varieties contained in vol. 19 are republished in Makino, T., 1909-10.

1902. On *Acer pycnanthum*, C. Koch. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (87)-(94).

In Japanese.

1902-05. *Pteridophytae Japonicae*; a phototypic atlas of the Filicinae, Lycopodiaceae, and Equisetinae of Japan, selected from the author's herbarium.

Only nos. six and seven, pl. 21-28. 1902-03 have been seen.

1903a. [A family new to the Japanese Flora.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (10)-(11).

A note in Japanese on *Sciaphila japonica* (Triuridaceae).



- 1903b. [*Selaginella selaginoides* Link.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (216)-(217).  
In Japanese, a new record for Japan.
- 1903c. [Miyoshia Sakuraii Makino.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (217), (262).  
A note in Japanese on a new genus published in op. cit. 17: 144. pl. 5.
- 1904a. [*Epipogon aphyllum*, Sw.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (7)-(8).  
A brief note in Japanese on new localities.
- 1904b. [*Iris laevigata* Fisch. var. *Kaempferi* Sieb.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (8)-(9).  
Notes in Japanese without a Latin name, concerning its occurrence in the wild.
- 1904c. [Two plants new to the flora of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (208).  
An abstract in Japanese of notes on *Malaxis paludosa* and *Chenopodium aristatum*.
- 1904d. [*Eranthis pinnatifida*.] Journ. Soc. Hort. Japan 141. Suppl.: [1-4.] 1 pl.  
A description in English.
- 1905a. [Specific name of "Komosengoke".] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (13)-(14).  
A brief note in Japanese on *Drosera loursii*.
- 1905b. [The Japanese species of *Listera*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (14).  
A brief list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1905c. [*Asteromoea* and *Heteropappus* should be included in the genus *Aster*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (110).  
In Japanese with notes in English on *Aster piccolii* taken from Hooker, J. D., 1899i.
- 1905d. [*Raphanus Raphanistrum* L. should not be identified with the Japanese species.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (112).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1905e. [The Japanese asparagus, "Tamanoki", should be referred to *Asparagus oligoclonos* Maxim.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (141)-(142).  
In Japanese.
- 1905f. [A species new to Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (300)-(301).  
Notes in Japanese on *Juncus tenuis*.
1906. [*Butomus umbellatus* L.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (213).  
Notes in Japanese. The species occurs in China.
- 1907a. Sôroku Dzusetsu, or, An iconography of plants indigenous to, cultivated in, or introduced into Nippon (Japan). Part I. Herbaceous plants.  
See Inuma, Y., 1856, ed. 3.
- 1907b. [The sweet potato is not *Ipomoea batatas*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (282)-(283).  
Nomenclatural notes in Japanese on this species.
- 1907c. [On *Cryptogramme Stelleri* Prantl and *Galium triflorum* Michx. new to the Japanese Flora.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (283)-(284).  
A brief note in Japanese.
1908. [On the Japanese species of *Taraxacum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (235)-(236).  
Critical notes in Japanese, concerning *T. albidum* transferred by Dahlstedt.
- 1909a. [Birthplace of *Iris minuta* Fr. and Sav.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (80).  
A brief note in Japanese, accrediting the origin of this species to Korea.
- 1909b. [On the doubtfulness of origin of some of Savatier's specimens labelled "Plantae Japonicae".] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (165).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1909c. [*Mitrastemma Yamamotoi* Makino, gen. and sp. nov. (*Rafflesiaceae*).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (325)-(327). 1 f.  
Described in Japanese and English.
- 1909d. [*Viola Thibaudieri* Franch. and Sav. in Shinshu.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (327).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1909-10. *Plantae novae Japonicae* I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 6: 283-290. 1909; (II) 8: 107-113. 1910.  
A republication of the descriptions of new species published in Bot. Mag. Tokyo, vol. 19 (1905).
- 1910a. [A plant with serrated cotyledons.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (49).  
A brief note in Japanese concerning *Rapanea neriifolia* Mez. (= *Myrsine neriifolia* Sieb. et Zucc.).
- 1910b. [*Isotachis Makinoi* S. Okam., a new species of liverwort from Yaku-Shima.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (50)-(51).  
In Japanese.
- 1911a. [*Balanophora tobiracola* Makino.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (32)-(33).  
In Japanese; proposes *B. wrightii* to replace *B. tobiracola*. This is said to be the abstract of a paper in the English section of this periodical, but the original was not found.
- 1911b. [*Fimbristylis spathacea* on the coast of Ichiniya, Kazusa Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (229).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1911c. [*Fragaria nipponica* Makino sp. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (229).  
In Japanese. Doubtfully a new species.
- 1911d. [*Cnidium ubadakense* Makino sp. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (396).  
A brief note in Japanese without a description.
- 1912a. [Native home of *Rosa laevigata* Michx.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (27).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1912b. [*Pilea petiolaris* Blume.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (28).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1912c. [*Angelica utilis* Makino.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (48).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1912d. [New locality of *Cynocrambe japonicum* Mak.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (151).  
In Tosa. A note in Japanese.
- 1912e. [*Shibataea* Makino, a new genus of bamboo.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (236)-(237).  
In Japanese; includes *S. ruscifolia* comb. nov. (*Bambusa ruscifolia* Sieb.), native of Japan.
- 1912f. [On a new species of *Hakonechloa* Makino.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (237).  
In Japanese. A transfer of *Phragmites macer* Munro to this genus.
- 1912g. [On a new species of *Phragmites*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (237).  
Notes in Japanese on *P. prostratus* sp. nov. without a description.
- 1912-13+. Futsu shokubutsu dzufu. [Icones of common plants.] 5 v. (1, 1-74. many pl. 1912; 2, 1-126. many pl. 1913; [no more volumes seen]; index, 1-42. [date?].)  
This album with Japanese text was published monthly for four years by the Tokyo kakubutsu kenkyu-kwai [Tokyo natural history society]. Later it was bound in 5 vol. and an index was prepared.
1913. [Small plants in Yakushima.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (220).  
In Japanese; considers *Cnidium longeradiatum* Yabe (= *Selinum longeradiatum* Maxim.).
1914. [On *Eutrema Wasabi* Maxim. forma *terrestris* Makino.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (93)-(94).  
A general note in Japanese.
1915. Two new genera, *Matsumurella* Makino and *Ajugoides* Makino. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 279-283.  
Includes *M. tuberifera* (*Leonurus tuberifera*) and *A. humilis* (*Ajuga humilis*, etc.).
- 1916a. [*Tussilago Farfara* L. is not identical with *Petasites japonica* Miq.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (15)-(18). 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1916b. [On the nomenclature of *Ammobium alatum* R. Br.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (20)-(23). 2 f.  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1916c. [New Japanese names of cultivated plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (24)-(25), (44)-(45).  
In Japanese.
- 1916d. [A new bamboo, *Sasa Tokugawana* sp. nov.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (34).  
A note in Japanese on this species described in the English section of this number.
- 1916e. [On the nomenclature of *Ranunculus acris* var. *japonicus* Maxim.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (67)-(70). 3 f.  
Notes in Japanese on several forms of this species.

**Makino, T. (continued).**

- 1916f. [On the Latin name of cotton.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (77)-(79). 1 f.  
Notes in Japanese, including references to *Gossypium ranking*.
- 1916-33. A contribution to the knowledge of the flora of Japan (Nippon). Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: 1-10, 1916; 1: 11-30. f. 1-3, 1917; 1: 31-33, 35-37, 39-42, 1918; 2: 3-8, 12-24, 1918-22; 3: 1-48, 3 f. 1926; 4: 1-12, 1927; 5: 2-28, 32-36, 40-48, 1928; 6: 3-38, 1 f. 1929; 7: 3-4, 6-18, f. 1, 2, 19-32, 2 f. 1931; 8: 6-14, f. 1, 16-20, f. 2, 23-26, 29, 31-32, 35-36, 1932; 8: 39-40, 43-46, 1933.  
Descriptions of many new and old species with critical notes.
- 1917a. [On the distribution of *Pseudixus japonicum* Hay.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (90)-(91). 1 f.  
Notes in Japanese on the seed dispersal of this species (= *Viscum japonicum* Thunb.).
- 1917b. [The radish probably a sea-coast plant; includes notes on the origin of the Chinese name.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (111)-(117). 2 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1917c. [The fan palm and *Trachycarpus excelsa* are not tropical plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (120)-(122). 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1917d. [The Chinese and Latin names for Selaginellaceae.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (122)-(124). 2 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1917e. [*Panax schinseng* Nees and its varieties.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (124)-(126). 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1917f. [On the Japanese (or Chinese) name of ginseng, *Panax ginseng* var. *quinquefolium*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (126)-(131). 2 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1917g. [*Phyllostachys makinoi* Hay. in Taiwan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (132).  
In Japanese.
- 1917h. [On the Japanese names for the potato.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (144)-(147).  
In Japanese.
- 1917i. [Concerning the distribution in Japanese mountains, and the nomenclature of *Rhododendron obtusum* and *R. serpyllifolium*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (172)-(175). 2 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1917-34. [Miscellaneous notes.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (72)-(75), (II) (102)-(106), (III) (150)-(157), (IV) (208)-(211). 1 f. 1917; (V) 1: (289)-(290), (VI) (311)-(312), 1918; (VII) 2: (22), (VIII) (44), 1918; (IX) 2: (61)-(66), 1919; (X) 2: (87)-(88), 1920; (XI) not seen; (XII) 2: (132), 1922; (XIII) 3: (20)-(22), (XIV) (45)-(46), (XV) (69)-(72), (XVI) (95)-(96), (XVII) (119)-(122), (XVIII) (146)-(148), (XIX) (172)-(174), (XX) (198)-(200), (XXI) (225)-(226), (XXII) (249)-(252), (XXIII) (277)-(278), (XXIV) (301)-(304), 1926; (XXV) 4: (24)-(26), (XXVI) (51)-(52), (XXVII) (84), (XXVIII) 106, 1927; (XXIX) 5: (126)-(128), (XXX) 202-206, 1 f. (XXXI) (272)-(282), 1 f. (XXXII) (381)-(384), (XXXIII) (413)-(414), (XXXIV) (450), 1928; (XXXV) 6: (94)-(96), (XXXVI) (131)-(132), (XXXVII) (168), (XXXVIII) (198)-(200), (XXXIX) (229)-(230), (XL) (260)-(264), (XLI) (333)-(334), (XLII) (417)-(418), 1929; (XLIII) 7: (32)-(34), 2 f. (XLIV) (64)-(66), 1930; (XLV) 7: (95)-(98), (XLVI) (131)-(136), 2 f. (XLVII) (178)-(180), (XLVIII) (219)-(220), (XLIX) (268)-(270), (L) (318)-(322), (LI) (362)-(363), (LII) (404)-(410), 1 f. 1931; (LIII) 8: (36)-(42), (LIV) (98)-(102), (LV) (152)-(159), (LVI) (198)-(202), 2 f. (LVII) (248)-(251), 1 f. (LVIII) (297)-(300), (LIX) (347)-(350), 1932; (LX) 8: (399)-(402), 1933; (LXI) (not seen); (LXII) 9: 75-76, (LXIII) 347-348, (LXIV) 413-414, (LXV) 490, 1933; (LXVI) 10: 58-60, (LXVII) 127-128, 1934.  
Miscellaneous notes in Japanese on various species.
- 1918a. *Hydrangea opuloides* Steud. var. *Otaksa* Dipp. Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 1 pl.  
A photograph with a brief description in Japanese.
- 1918b. *Lycoris squamigera* Maxim. Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 1 pl.  
A photograph with a brief description in Japanese.
- 1918c. *Melandryum apetalum* Fenzl, forma *Okadai* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 1 pl.  
A photograph with a brief description in Japanese.
- 1918d. *Rhododendron dilatatum* Miq. Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 1 pl.  
A photograph with a brief description in Japanese.
- 1918e. [The relation of Japanese botany to that of the rest of the world.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (6)-(9), (23)-(28).  
A critical review in Japanese.
- 1918f. [Siebold was not as great a botanist as usually thought.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (13)-(18). 1 f.  
A comment in Japanese on Siebold and his publications, with an appended list by Tsunemasa Iwasaki of the Japanese names and Japanese transliteration of the Latin names of plants named by Siebold.
- 1918g. [*Monachosorum Maximowiczii* Hay. and *Asplenium oligophlebium* Bak.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (19)-(22). 2 f.  
A critical discussion in Japanese.
- 1918h. [Comments on the four species of ferns in Honzodzufu, book 2.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (34)-(35).  
In Japanese; concerns species of *Plagiogyria*, *Blechnum*, *Polypodium*, and *Polystichum* in Iwasaki, Tsunemasa, 1828 (in Japanese appendix).
- 1918i. [On the identity of *Monotropa hypopithys* var. *japonica* Fr. & Sav. in the Honzodzufu.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (35)-(37). 1 f.  
In Japanese. See Iwasaki, Tsunemasa, 1828 (in Japanese appendix).
1919. [There are four editions of the Honzo komoku keimo.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (56)-(61). 6 f.  
Notes in Japanese on Ono, Ranzan, 1847 (in Japanese appendix).
1920. *Athyrium niponicum* Hance var. *metallicum* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 1 pl.  
A photograph and brief note in Japanese.
1921. *Hyoscyamus niger* Linn. var. *chinensis* Makino (Solanaceae). Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1922a. [*Astragalus sinicus* L. and *Vicia sativa* L.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (127)-(130). 1 f.  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1922b. [My views on *Lamium amplexicaule* L.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (130)-(131).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1922c. *Diervilla japonica* DC. var. *hortensis* Maxim. (Caprifoliaceae). Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph and brief text in Japanese.
- 1922d. *Saxifraga nipponica* Makino (Saxifragaceae). Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
1925. *Nippon-shokubutsu-zukan*. [Illustrated flora of Japan.] 1-1343. 9 pl. many f.  
A flora in Japanese, treating the principal species, each illustrated. The indexes, etc. are paged separately. See also Makino, T., 1826h.
- 1926a. [Brief notes on *Prunus domestica* and *P. Mume*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (18)-(20). 2 f.  
In Japanese. The title is in Japanese verse, the article written in a poetical mood.
- 1926b. [On *Sechium edule* Sw., a new food plant in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (36)-(42). 3 f.  
Notes in Japanese on this plant introduced from tropical America.
- 1926c. [Brief botanical notes on peanuts (*Arachis hypogaea*).] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (42)-(45). 2 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1926d. [*Vittaria Fudinoi* Makino and Mr. Kimei Fudzino.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (66)-(67). 1 f.  
A discussion and description of this plant and the man for whom it is named.
- 1926e. [The Latin name of *Quercus glandulifera*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (68)-(69).  
A nomenclatural discussion in Japanese.
- 1926f. [Li Shi-chen's *Pen-ts'ao-kang-mu* republished in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (175)-(178). 1 f.  
In Japanese; concerns Li Shih-chên, 1590 (in Chinese appendix).

- 1926g. [Local names of some plants sent by Mr. K. Maehara.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (194)-(198). 1 *portrait*.  
A discussion in Japanese of these names used in Kumamoto-ken.
- 1926h. [A booklet containing the corrections to my "Nippon-shokubutsu-dzukan" edited in 1925.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (253)-(254).  
A note in Japanese concerning Makino, T., 1925.
- 1926i. *Prunus Mume* Sieb. et Zucc. var. *purpurea* forma *sempliciflora* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief note in Japanese.
- 1926j. *Pinguicula vulgaris* Linn. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926k. *Matricaria ambigua* Miyabe. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926l. *Dictyophora phalloidea* Desv. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph.
- 1926m. *Roripa nasturtium-aquaticum* Hayek (*Nasturtium officinale* R. Br.). Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926n. *Anemone narcissiflora* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A habitat photograph and brief note in Japanese.
- 1926o. *Amorphophallus Konjac* K. Koch. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926p. *Lilium auratum* Lindl. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926q. *Phyllocladus aleutica* Heller. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926r. *Cypripedium japonicum* Thunb. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926s. *Histiopteris incisae* J. Sm. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926t. *Cucrerania* [error for *Cudrania*] *triloba* Hance. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926u. *Lilium japonicum* Thunb. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926v. *Lycopodium clavatum* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926w. *Pinguicula ramosa* Miyoshi. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926x. *Cucurbita moschata* Duchesne. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 2 *pl.*  
Photographs of the fruit with brief descriptions in Japanese.
- 1926y. *Geum pentapetalum* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A habitat photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926z. *Taxus cuspidata* Sieb. et Zucc. var. *umbraculifera* Makino (Natural forests near the top of Mt. Daisen, prov. Hoki). Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A habitat photograph with brief text in Japanese. See also Takenaka, K., 1928a.
- 1926aa. *Phyllostachys edulis* Carr. (Gramineae), [at] the age of fifteen, [grown] from the seedling. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A habit photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926bb. *Amanita muscaria* Pers. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926cc. *Cardiocrinum Glehnii* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926dd. *Sedum Sieboldii* Sweet. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926ee. *Diphylleia Grayi* Fr. Schm. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926ff. *Bambusa vulgaris* Schrad. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926gg. *Angiopteris evecta* Hoffm. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926hh. *Anemarrhena asphodeloides* Bunge. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926ii. *Chamaecyparis obtusa* Endl. var. *filicoides* Masters. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1926jj. *Entada phaseoloides* Merr. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph of a colored print made in 1829 with the original accompanying text in Japanese.
- 1926kk. *Quercus dentata* Thunb. var. *pinnatifida* Matsum. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926ll. *Primula jessoana* Miq. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A habit photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926mm. *Cheiranthus* [error for *Cheilanthes*] *Brandtii* Franch. et Sav. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926nn. The floating island in a lake in Shingu [Kyôto-fu]. Prov. Kii. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief note in Japanese.
- 1926oo. *Cirsium purpuratum* Matsum. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926pp. *Sedum Iwarenge* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926qq. *Pteridophyllum racemosum* Sieb. et Zucc. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1926rr. *Paulownia tomentosa* Steud. (Scrophulariaceae). Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: 4 *pl.*  
Habit photographs and illustrations of the flowers with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927a. [My donation of seedlings of *Prunus serrulata* Lindl. var. *sachalinensis* Makino to be planted in parks.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (53)-(59). 3 *f.*  
A note in Japanese including a republication of the original description of *P. serrulata* var. *sachalinensis* Makino.
- 1927b. [Dr. Keisuke Ito's accounts of flowering-cherries in the "Senkôgaku-sha Zasshi."] Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (72)-(76). 2 *f.*  
A review in Japanese. *Senkôgaku-sha Zasshi* = "Journal of the institute of technology, Tokyo" (not examined).
- 1927c. [Kimeï Fudzino's Descriptions of various flowering-cherries in the Ueno Park of Tôkyô.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (76)-(81).  
A review in Japanese, discussing 10 species and varieties of *Prunus*.
- 1927d. *Diplazium lanceum* Presl. (Polypodiaceae). Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: 1 *pl.*  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927e. *Pandanus boninensis* Warb. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: 1 *pl.*  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927f. *Salicornia herbacea* L. (Chenopodiaceae). Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: 2 *pl.*  
Habit photographs with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927g. *Cryptomeria japonica* D. Don. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927h. *Humata repens* Diels. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927i. *Jasminum nudiflorum* Lindl. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: 1 *pl.*  
A habit photograph with brief description in Japanese.
- 1927j. *Sinomenium diversifolium* Diels. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: 1 *pl.*  
A habitat photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927k. *Phoenix dactylifera* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph of a print illustrating and describing the introduction of the date palm into Japan from California.
- 1927l. *Primula cuneifolia* Ledeb. var. *heterodonta* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: 1 *pl.*  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.

**Makino, T. (continued).**

- 1927m. *Salix gracilistylus* Miq. var. *pendula* Kimura. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927n. *Cassiope lycopodioides* D. Don. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927o. *Eritrichum nipponicum* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927p. *Pinguicula vulgaris* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927q. *Primula Sieboldii* Morr. forma *spontanea* Takeda. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1927r. *Cypripedium Yatabeanum* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
Habit photograph.
- 1927s. *Dryopteris crassirhizoma* Nakai. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
Habit photograph.
- 1927t. *Monotropa Hypopithys* L. var. *japonica*. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
Habit photograph.
- 1927u. *Nectria nidus-avis* Rich. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
Habit photograph.
- 1927v. *Armillaria Matsutake* Ito et Imai. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
Habit photograph.
- 1927w. An admonition. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (107)-(110). 4 f.  
In Japanese; concerns the lichens *Dermatocarpon fluviale* and *D. minutum*.
- 1927x. *Dioscorea japonica* Thunb. is neither *Shu-yu* nor *Shan yoh*. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (139)-(143). 6 f.
- 1927-28. *Prunus incisa* Thunb. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl. 1927; 5<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl. 1928.  
Habit photographs with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928a. [A summary of discoveries of various worthy plants in the flora of Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (37)-(49). 14 f.  
In Japanese; concerns miscellaneous species of seed plants.
- 1928b. [Adelbert Schnitzlein's illustrations of *Podostemaceae* in his "Iconographia".] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (86).  
In Japanese; a reproduction of some illustrations of *Podostemonaceae* from Schnitzlein, A., 1843-70.
- 1928c. [The first publication of the dictionary of botanical terms in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (129)-(132). 3 f.  
Notes in Japanese on Ono, Motoyoshi, Shokubutsu Yakusen, 27 p. (1874) and Shokubutsu Senkai (1875), works translated by Ono from J. Lindley's dictionary (not seen).
- 1928d. [The first and second editions of "Catalogue of plants in Koishikawa botanical garden". Part II.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (207)-(210).  
Bibliographical notes in Japanese on Ito, Keisuke, 1881-83. For additional data see Makino, T., 1923i.
- 1928e. [An edible "Udazeri".] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (237)-(240). 1 f.  
A description in Japanese of *Ranunculus aquatilis* var. *flaccidus*.
- 1928f. [A point of view on the history of botany in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (247)-(248).  
Historical notes in Japanese.
- 1928g. [A man who laid the basis of the herbarium of the Faculty of Science, Imperial University of Tokyo.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (315)-(317).  
A brief biographical note in Japanese on Jinzo Matsu-mura.
- 1928h. [Origin of the Asakura-zansho.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (378)-(380).  
A discussion in Japanese of *Xanthoxylum piperitum* var. *inermis* with citations of the old Japanese literature.
- 1928i. [On the first edition of "A Catalogue of plants in the Koishikawa botanical garden".] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (415)-(419). 4 f.  
Additional to Makino, T., 1928d.
- 1928j. *Menyanthes trifoliata* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928k. *Papaver alpinum* L. var. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph of a painting by Y. Iinuma with brief description in Japanese.
- 1928l. *Phacelanthus tubiflorus* Sieb. et Zucc. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>1</sup>: 2 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928m. *Pteridophyllum racemosum* Sieb. et Zucc. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928n. A summary of knowledge on the blue-paper manufactured from flowers of *Commelina communis* L. var. *hortensis* Makino (*Commelinaceae*). Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>3</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph of a colored wood-engraving published in 1873 with text in Japanese.
- 1928o. *Cladopus japonicus* Imamura growing on a stone. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928p. *Joania japonica* Maxim. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928q. *Monotropa Hypopithys* L. var. *japonica* Franch. et Sav. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928r. *Tulipa latifolia* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928s. *Woodwardia orientalis* Swartz. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>3</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928t. *Azalea chrysantha* (Pall.) O. Kuntze. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928u. *Azalea Fauriei* (Franch.) Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928v. *Pirola rotundifolia* L. var. *incarnata* DC. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>4</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928w. *Azalea Degronianum* [sic!] (Carrière) Makino var. *leucantha* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928x. *Dryopteris viridescens* O. Kuntze. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928y. *Finetia falcata* Schlecht. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928z. *Pirola renifolia* Maxim. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928aa. *Adenophora Takedai* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928bb. *Alpinia Kumatake* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph of a plate drawn by Kwan-en Iwasaki, with text in Japanese.
- 1928cc. *Prunus nipponicus* Matsum. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928dd. *Yucca aloifolia* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928ee. *Alsophila latebrosa* Hook. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928ff. *Dipteris conjugata* Reinw. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928gg. *Hyoscyamus niger* L. var. *chinensis* Makino (wild). Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928hh. *Paeonia albiflora* Pall. a *spontanea* Makino (wild). Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928ii. *Paeonia suffruticosa* Andr. cultivated by Mr. Okuda in Takayama-machi, Prov. Hida. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928jj. *Azalea Degroniana* (Carr.) Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.

- 1928kk. *Castanea crenata* Sieb. et Zucc. var. *pendula* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>8</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928ll. *Heloniopsis japonica* Maxim. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>5</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928mm. *Orobanche coerulescens* Steph. var. *typica* G. Beck. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>3</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928nn. *Ranunculus chinensis* Bunge. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>3</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928oo. *Adenophora nikoensis* Franch. et Sav. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928pp. *Cryptomeria japonica* D. Don. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habitat photograph with text in Japanese.
- 1928qq. *Liparis Makinoana* Schlechter. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928rr. *Maesa japonica* Moritzi. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with text in Japanese.
- 1928ss. *Dionaea muscipula* Ellis. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>10</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928tt. *Dicentra pusilla* Sieb. et Zucc. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>10</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928uu. *Diapensia lapponica* L. var. *obovata* Fr. Schmidt. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>11</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928vv. Portrait of C. J. Maximowicz and my emotional poem. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>11</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photographic reproduction with text in Japanese.
- 1928ww. *Pentastemon frutescens* Lamb. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>12</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928xx. *Podocarpus Nagi* Zoll. et Moritzi. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>12</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1928yy. *Vitis Coignetiae* Pulliat. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5<sup>11</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929a. [Baron Yoshio Tanaka on the Japanese ferns.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (27)-(30).  
A criticism in Japanese of the publication by this older botanist. See Makino, T., 1929c.
- 1929b. [Herbarium-specimens of flowering cherries on the banks of the Arakawa near Tokyo.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (59)-(63). 4 f.  
A critical discussion in Japanese of some species of *Prunus*.
- 1929c. [Yoshio Tanaka's "Classification and nomenclature of Japanese ferns."] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (81)-(90).  
A review in Japanese with abstract of Tanaka's classification. The original work has not been identified. See Makino, T., 1929a.
- 1929d. [To Dr. Mitsutaro Shirai.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (133)-(136). *portrait*.  
A brief biography in Japanese.
- 1929e. [My old sketches on botany. I.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (192)-(197). 2 f. (II) 226-229. 2 f.  
A republication of some rather popular articles by the author, originally published in local sources. No. I concerns Japanese azaleas; no. II, *Loropetalum chinense*.
- 1929f. [Illustrations of plants in "Kwai" delineated by Ranzan Ono.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (201)-(210). 8 f.  
A criticism in Japanese of part of Shimada, Mochifusa, 1759 (in Japanese appendix).
- 1929g. [Dr. M. Miyoshi and Dr. Asahina on the study of Japanese lichens.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (231)-(233). 2 f.  
A note in Japanese on their contributions.
- 1929h. [*Prunus macrophylla* S. & Z.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (291)-(297). 3 f.  
A description in Japanese with republication of the original Latin diagnosis.
- 1929i. [Scientific name of the fern. Kouraboshi.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (366)-(368). 2 f.  
In Japanese; concerns *Polypodium uchiyamac* with a comparison with *P. clathratum* C. B. Clarke.
- 1929j. [Why not study Japanese Characeae?] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (369)-(402). 29 f.  
In Japanese; contains an enumeration and detailed illustrations of many Japanese species.
- 1929k. *Anemone flaccida* Fr. Schm. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929l. *Cicuta virosa* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A brief note on this poisonous plant, and illustration of rhizomes exposed for sale.
- 1929m. *Asplenium oligophlebium* Baker. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>3</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929n. *Eriophorum vaginatum* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>5</sup>: 1 pl.  
Habitat photographs with text in Japanese.
- 1929o. *Calystegia Soldanella* R. Br. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>4</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929p. *Eugenia Jambos* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>4</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph of a colored illustration in "Hoto-Dzutsu" [Figure and description of the rose-apple] by Teidyo Shitara (1828) (not seen).
- 1929q. *Harrimanella Stelleriana* Covil. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>4</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929r. *Monochoria Korsakowici* Regel et Maack. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>5</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habitat photograph with text in Japanese.
- 1929s. The materials for wooden clogs made from the timber of *Paulownia tomentosa* Steud. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>5</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929t. *Viola variegata* Fisch. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929u. *Cassiope lycopodioides* D. Don. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929v. *Orehis aristata* Fisch. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929w. *Anemone narcissiflora* L. and *Trollius patulus* Salisb. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>8</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929x. *Pteridophyllum racemosum* Sieb. et Zucc. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>8</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929y. *Iris Kaempferi* Sieb. (var. *Alexander von Humboldt* Sieb.). Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929z. *Lepidium micranthum* Ledeb. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929aa. *Thlaspi arvense* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929bb. *Erigeron annuus* Pers. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>10</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with text in Japanese.
- 1929cc. *Erigeron pseudo-annuus* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>10</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929dd. *Salix Shiraii* Seemen drawn from nature by Dr. Mitsutaro Shirai. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>10</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with text in Japanese.
- 1929ee. *Clematis paniculata* Thunb. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>11</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1929ff. *Osbeckia chinensis* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>11</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photographic reproduction of plate II in vol. 1 of Osbeck, P., 1771, with text in Japanese.
- 1929gg. *Saururus Loureiri* Deene. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>11</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.



**Makino, T. (continued).**

- 1929hh. *Drapensia japonica* L. var. *obovata* Fr. Schm. Journ. Jap. Bot. 6<sup>12</sup>: 2 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1930a. A copy [of a note] on *Drosera lunata* Buch.-Ham. written in 1894 by Baron Yoshio Tanaka, Tokyo. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photographic reproduction with additional notes in Japanese.
- 1930b. *Cacalia peltifolia* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1930c. *Woodwardia orientalis* Sw. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931a. [A mixed species, *Chamaesuracha Watanabei* Yatabe.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (137)-(142). 3 f.  
Descriptions in Japanese with illustrations of *C. savatieri* Makino and *C. echinata* Yatabe.
- 1931b. ["Catalogue of the Tokio Museum; natural products, series II. Plants" which were published 51 years ago.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (323)-(324).  
A brief note in Japanese on this work prepared by Ono Motoyoshi, Komori Raishin, and Fujino Kimei and others, containing 1046 items.
- 1931c. *Chrysanthemum morifolium* Ramat. var. *spontaneum* Makino (= *Ch. sinense* Sieb. var. *spontaneum* Makino). Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931d. *Myriophyllum brasiliensis* Cumbess. (= *M. proserpinacoides* Gill). Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>3</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931e. *Cephalotaxus drupacea* Sieb. et Zucc. var. *fastigiata* (Carr.) Makino (nov. comb.) cum *C. drup.* a typica et var. *intermedia* Makino (nov. var.). Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>4</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with accompanying text in Japanese only.
- 1931f. *Iris sanguinea* Donn (I. *orientalis* Thunb.). Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>4</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931g. *Iris pseud-acorus* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>5</sup>: 2 pl.  
Habit and habitat photographs with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931h. *Alsophila acaulis* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931i. *Cosmos bipinnatus* Cav. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931j. Figures of *Armeniacae* Mume var. *praecoccissima* rubriflora Sieb. et de Vriese in Tuinbouw Flora, I. (1855, Leyden) edited by W. H. de Vriese. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photographic reproduction of a plate from this work. (*Armeniacae mume* = *Prunus mume*.)
- 1931k. *Pulsatilla patens* (L.) Miller. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931l. *Rosa davurica* Pall. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931m. *Drosera peltata* Sm. var. *lunata* Clarke. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>8</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931n. *Sasa nipponica* Makino et Shibata (fructiferous). Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>8</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with accompanying text in Japanese.
- 1931o. *Acanthopanax Sieboldianum* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photographic reproduction of an illustration originally published under the name *Aralia pentaphylla* in Siebold, F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1853f.
- 1931p. *Carduus crispus* L. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931q. *Lagerstroemia indica* L. var. *alba* Nichols. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>9</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931r. *Oxalis Bowieana* Lodd. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>10</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1931s. *Reineckia carnea* Kunth. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7<sup>10</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932a. [Illustrations of plants in the work Honzo komoku.] Honzo 1: 11-17. f. 1, 2; 2: 11-13. f. 3; 3: 1-7. 1 pl. f. 4-6; 4: 1-5. 1 pl. f. 7, 8.  
A commentary in Japanese on the plants in Li Shih-chên, 1590 (in Chinese appendix). Part 3 contains a portrait of Kaibara, E.
- 1932b. [*Phaseolus vulgaris* L. found in the dictionary, Daigenkai of Dr. Otsuki.] Honzo 6: 29-42. 5 f.  
Critical notes in Japanese on this and related species.
- 1932c. [First notice of *Dionaea muscipula*, introduced to Nippon, in a newspaper "Moshiogusa".] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (33)-(36). 3 f.  
A historical discussion in Japanese.
- 1932d. [On "Sasanominoki" by Hakuun Sanjin.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (43)-(47). 5 f.  
A review in Japanese of this work of 82 pages and 23 plates on the seeds of the bamboo, published in the 3d year of Ya Bo (18-?).
- 1932e. On the panja. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (79)-(88). 5 f.  
A discussion in Japanese of *Bombax malabaricum* introduced into Japan in the 16th century.
- 1932f. [*Botryopleuron axillare* and *Premna microphylla* growing in Shirokane of Tokyo.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (95)-(98). 1 f.  
A general note in Japanese.
- 1932g. [My impression of M. Shirai and K. Onuma's revision of "Honzo-Dzūfu".] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (103)-(104).  
A criticism in Japanese of the 1920 edition of Iwasaki, Tsunemasa, 1828. (in Japanese appendix).
- 1932h. What is "Suitoji"? Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (195)-(198). 3 f.  
A discussion in Japanese of this plant of the Chinese materia medica, here identified as *Potamogeton pectinatus*.
- 1932i. [Wistarias of Nippon, China, and Noda.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (218)-(223). 4 f.  
A general note in Japanese.
- 1932j. [On *Chimonanthus praecox* var. *concolor*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (293)-(294).  
A general note in Japanese.
- 1932k. [*Hydrangea Otaksa* in Nippon.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (294)-(297).  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1932l. [The preface of Makino's "Illustrations of the flora of Japan, to serve as an atlas to the Nippon-Shokubutsushi." Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (301)-(304). 2 f.  
Concerns Makino, T., 1887-91.
- 1932m. [*Cedrela sinensis* not native of Nippon.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (341)-(344). 3 f.  
A note in Japanese.
- 1932n. *Cymbidium Kanran* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932o. *Sasa albo-marginata* (Miquel) Makino et Shibata. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8<sup>1</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932p. A chirographical draft of *Erythrina indica* Lam. by Bron. [sic!] Dr. Keisuke Ito. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photographic reproduction of Ito's description in Japanese.
- 1932q. *Prunus Mume* Sieb. et Zucc. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932r. *Primula Sieboldi* Morren forma b. *spontanea* Takeda. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8<sup>2</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932s. *Daphne odora* Thunb. var. *leucantha* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8<sup>3</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932t. *Capsella Bursa-pastoris* [sic!] Moench. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8<sup>3</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932u. *Aeginetia japonica* Sieb. et Zucc. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8<sup>4</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932v. *Gleichenia kiusiana* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8<sup>4</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.

- 1932w. *Prunus subhirtella* Miq. Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>4</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photographic reproduction of a drawing by T. Makino.
- 1932x. *Ailanthus altissima* Swingle (A. glandulosa Desf.). Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>5</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932y. *Hydrangea macrophylla* DC. subsp. *serrata* Makino var. *Oamacha* Makino (nov. comb.). Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>5</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with accompanying text in Japanese, recording also the name *H. macrophylla* DC. subsp. *serrata* Makino var. *amagiana* comb. nov.
- 1932z. *Iris Kamayama* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932aa. *Wistaria floribunda* DC. (*Kraunhia floribunda* Taub.). Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>6</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with brief text in Japanese.
- 1932bb. A figure of *Prunus Mume* Sieb. et Zucc. var. *pleiocarpa* Maxim. delineated by Ranzan Ono in Jûbo Shimada's "Kwai". Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
Contains text in Japanese.
- 1932cc. *Asarum caulescens* Maxim. (Aristolochiaceae). Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with text in Japanese.
- 1932dd. *Lycopodium casuarinoides* Spring var. *japonicum* Nakai (Lycopodiaceae). Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>7</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with text in Japanese.
- 1932ee. Tochu kokutaku honzo komoku. [Japanese translation of the "Pen tsao kang mu" with notes on top.] This work, reported begun in 1932, has not been seen. For data see Honda, Seiroku, 1933. The original is Li Shih-chên, 1590 (in Chinese appendix).
- 1933a. [Facts about *Erodium Stephanianum* and its relatives.] Honzo **7**: 1-18. 11 f.  
Botanical and nomenclatural data in Japanese.
- 1933b. [*Chrysanthemum indicum* L. and the origin of its name.] Honzo **8**: 1-6. 2 f.  
A discussion in Japanese.
- 1933c. [*Piper futokadsura* Sieb.] Honzo **10**: 7-10. 1 f.  
A historical account in Japanese.
- 1933d. [Only two botanists have ever correctly interpreted *Glyceria acutiflora* Torr.] Honzo **11**: 10-14. 2 f.  
Critical notes in Japanese, giving its relation to *Beckmannia erucaeformis*. Both species are illustrated.
- 1933e. [On a variety of *Perilla ocymoides* L.] Honzo **12**: 27-29.  
A discussion in Japanese of var. *typica* forma *citriodora* Makino.
- 1933f. [*Tylophora aristolochioides* used for killing crows.] Honzo **14**: 1-10. 2 f.  
In Japanese; concerns the identity of this plant and the poison derived from it.
- 1933g. [Various names for "Ninsi" (ginseng).] Honzo **17**: 9-18. 4 f.  
A consideration in Japanese of the various plants which have been confused with ginseng.
- 1933h. Siebold et Zuccarini. *Flora Japonica*, reprinted in reduced size in Nippon, 1932. Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**: 351-357. 5 f.  
A discussion in Japanese of this new edition of Siebold, P. F. von, and Zuccarini, J. G., 1845-46.
- 1933i. *Prunus yedoensis* Matsum. (Rosaceae). Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>8</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with text in Japanese.
- 1933j. Association of *Cyathea boninsimensis* Copel. and *Alsophila Mertensiana* Kunze in the Ogasawara-jima (Munin Islands). Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>8</sup>: 1 pl.  
A habit photograph with text in Japanese.
- 1933k. [Figures of *Glycyrrhiza glabra* L. and *G. echinata* L. in the Honzo-Dzûfu.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**<sup>8</sup>: 1 pl.  
A reproduction with text in Japanese.
- 1934a. [A comparison of ginseng in the east and mandragora in the west.] Honzo **18**: 19-30. 8 f.  
A historical discussion in Japanese.
- 1934b. [Concerning *Valeriana*.] Honzo **20**: 9-17. 2 f.  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1934c. [Oriental names of plants.] Honzo **21**: 1-3.  
A discussion in Japanese of some vernacular names.
- 1934d. [A survey of *Fomes japonica*.] Honzo **22**: 1-3. 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1934e. [Browsing in ancient books.] Honzo **24**: 1-10. 3 f.; (II) 25: 46-49. 1 f.  
In Japanese; concerns ancient Chinese medicinal works.
- 1934f. [An interesting explanation of *Ailanthus glandulosa*.] Honzo **26**: 14-16.  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- See also Ikeno, S., and Makino, T.; Miyoshi, Manabu, and Makino, T.; Yatabe, R., 1891-93a; and Someya, T., Ikeno, S., and Makino, T.
- Makino, T., and Nemoto, K.**  
1914. Catalogue of Japanese plants, including those cultivated in, and introduced into this country, in the herbarium of the Natural history department, Tokyo Imperial Museum. [1-2], 1-2, 1-491, 1-83, 1-60.  
A systematic list of Latin and Japanese names with citations of specimens in Japanese.
1925. Nippon-shokubutsu-sôran (Flora of Japan), with description of every plant phanerogams and higher cryptogams indigenous to, introduced into and cultivated in the Empire of Japan, Karafuto, Hokkaido, Honshû, Shikoku, Kiusiu, Riukiu and Taiwan. i-xxvi, 1-1942. 1925; ed. 2, [1-8], i-x, i-xix, 1-1936. 1931.  
A comprehensive flora in Japanese with Latin names. The title page is in Japanese and English. For review in Japanese by Hiroshi Ito, see Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 859-862. 1935.
- Makino, T., and Shibata, Keita.**  
1901. On *Sasa*, a new genus of Bambuseae, and its affinities. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **15**: 18-31. pl. 1, (26)-(27).  
In Japanese and English; contains many nomenclatural changes.
- Makino, T., and Tanaka, Koichi.**  
1927. A manual of the flora of Nippon: comprising the analytical keys to families and genera, and brief descriptions of the species (some illustrated) of flowering plants and ferns, indigenous to, naturalized and cultivated in Nippon, Hokkaidô, Honshû, Shikoku, Kyûsû and Ryûkyû. 1-13, 1-864. frontisp. f. 1-212.  
An abridged illustrated flora in Japanese.
- Makins, F. K.**  
1936. The identification of trees & shrubs. How to name, without previous knowledge of botany, any wild or garden tree or shrub likely to be met with in the British Isles, with 2500 diagrams made by the author. i-vii, 1-326. f. 1-123.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- Maksimovich, K. J. = Maximowicz, C. J.**
- Makuzaki, N.<sup>1</sup>**  
1925. *Calypso borealis* and *Pleione formosana* in Japan. Gard. Chron. III. **77**: 393. f. 176, 177.  
A general note.
- Malby, R. A.**  
1913. *Primula Fortunei*. Garden **77**: 182-183. 1 f.  
A general note.
- Malejeff, W.**  
1928a. [Coniferous trees of the Caucasian and the Crimean coast of the Black Sea (*Tsuga*, *Abies*, *Cupressus*).] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. **18**<sup>2</sup>: 67-140. f. 1-5.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes critical data and descriptions of various introduced eastern Asiatic species with keys.
- 1928b. [Aromatic grasses of the east.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. **21**<sup>2</sup>: 101-116.  
In Russian with an English résumé; concerns species of *Cymbopogon*, *Vetiveria*, and *Andropogon*.
- 1928c. Schema einer natürlichen Klassifikation der Cupressus-Arten. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **40**: 57-61.  
Mentions some eastern Asiatic species.
1930. [Ornamental plants of the Crimean flora.] Bull. Bot. Gard. Nikita **5**: 1-67. f. 1-10.  
Contains descriptions in Russian of several plants, including some introduced from eastern Asia.

<sup>1</sup> This name is doubtless an error for Matsuzaki, N.

**Malejeff, W. (continued).**

1933. [Amur velvet tree (*Phellodendron amurense* Rupr.) and its distribution in the European part of U.S.S.R.] *Sovetsk. Bot.* 5: 11-19. 1 text map. In Russian.

**Maleyev, V. = Malejeff, W.****Mallamaire, A.**

1935. La banane. *Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franc.* 59 Sess. Nantes 1935: 25-29.

Includes a botanical study of the genus *Musa* with some references to eastern Asiatic species.

**Mallett, G. B.**

- 1903-05. The lilies. *Garden* 64: 284-286. 296-297, 333-334, 354-355, 426. 1903; 65: 6-7, 22-23, 40-41, 87-88, 112, 157, 164, 216-217, 260, 270-271, 351-352, 366-367, 380-381, 412. 1904; 67: 3, 20, 37, 185, 358. 1905; 68: 8, 104-105. 1905.

Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1905. *Thalictrum Delavayi*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 38: 450. f. 169. Native of Yunnan.

- 1907a. The species of *Thalictrum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 41: 113-114.

Includes a few species of eastern Asia.

- 1907b. *Iris Delavayi*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 42: 28.

Native of western China.

- 1907c. Herbaceous spiraeas. *Gard. Chron.* III. 42: 243-244, 260.

Includes a few species of eastern Asia.

- 1907d. *Artemisia lactiflora*. *Gard. Chron.* III. 42: 426.

Native of eastern China.

1908. Japanese irises. *Gard. Chron.* III. 44: 125-126. f. 49, 141-142. f. 55-57.

A general description of several eastern Asiatic species.

**Malme, G. O.**

1927. De nonnullis speciebus *Xyridis* praecipue australiensibus et asiaticis. *Svensk Bot. Tidskr.* 21\*: 381-396.

Includes *X. chinensis* sp. nov. from Hongkong.

**Malta, N.**

1926. Die Gattung *Zygodon* Hook. et Tayl. Eine monographische Studie. *Latv. Univ. Bot. Darza Darbi* 1: 1-185. 1 pl. f. 1-104.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1928. Das kritische *Orthotrichum callistomum* Fischer-Ooster aus der Schweiz einem süd-ostasiatischen Typus angehörig. *Acta Hort. Bot. Univ. Latviensis* 3: 55-60. f. 1-3.

A critical comparison in German with Latvian résumé of *O. callistomum* Fisch.-Oost. with *O. callistomoides* Broth., the latter from Yunnan and Szechwan.

**Malzew, A. I.**

1930. Wild and cultivated oats.  *Sectio Euavena* Griseb. *Bull. Appl. Bot. and Pl. Breed. Suppl.* 38: i-iii, 1-522. pl. 1-100. f. 1-68.

A systematic treatment in Russian with English summary, pp. 473-506; includes some eastern Asiatic forms.

**Manabe, A.**

1906. [On the cereal rusts in the vicinity of Komaba. Tokyo.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (238)-(244), (273)-(298).

In Japanese with many Latin names. Reviewed in English in op. cit. 21: 122. 1907.

**Manase, A.**

1887. Honpō Unshū mikan hanshoku no kigen shitsumon. [Answer to a question about the origin of the Satsuma orange.] [*Journ. Agr. Soc. Japan*] 62: [16-19].

In Japanese. This is said to be native of Wenchowfu.

1901. Nippon Kankitsu Hsin'i. [Icones of the Japanese citrus races.] 2 ed.

This work, published in Tokyo by the Dainihon Nokwai [Agricultural Society of Japan], has not been seen.

**Mandl, K.**

1922. Beschreibung neuer Pflanzenarten und Bastarde aus Ost-Sibirien nebst ergänzenden Bemerkungen zu wenig bekannten Arten. *Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr.* 71: 171-189. f. 1-8.

Contains critical notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1924. Ueber *Cypripedium macranthos* Swartz, seine Varietäten und seinen natürlichen Bastard mit *C. calceolus* L. *Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr.* 73: 267-271.

A taxonomic discussion of these natives of the Ussuri region, establishing that *C. ventricosum* = *C. calceolus* and *C. macranthos*.

**Mandl, K., and Kiss, A.**

1921. U] Keletsziberia növények. [Descriptions of new species from eastern Siberia.] *Bot. Közl.* 19: 89-94.

Descriptions in Latin of 9 new species, varieties, and forms from southeastern Siberia, the introduction in Hungarian.

**Mangin, L.**

1928. Sur quelques pêches planctoniques des mers de Chine et du Japon. *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris)* 34: 371-380. f. 1-7.

An enumeration with descriptions of 7 new species of *Peridinium* and *Coscinodiscus*.

**Mann, A.**

1907. Report on the diatoms of the Albatross voyages in the Pacific Ocean, 1888-1904. *Contr. U. S. Nat. Herb.* 10: 221-419. pl. 44-54.

Includes some stations in Japan. Pp. 394-419 consist of a comprehensive bibliography by P. L. Ricker.

**Mann, R. J.**

1904. Japan, seine Gartenkunst und Bedeutung für unsere Gärten. *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 29: 136-141.

A review of the important plants introduced from Japan.

**Mansfeld, R.**

1924. Vorarbeiten zu einer Monographie der Gattung *Ligustrum*. *Bot. Jahrb. Engl.* 59: Beibl. 132: 19-75.

A monographic treatment.

1930. Orchidaceae austrosinenses novae vel rariores. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 27: 294-296.

An enumeration with notes, including 7 species from Kwangsi collected by S. S. Sin, 1928-1929, of which 2 are new, *Anoetochilus densiflorus* and *Chrysoglossum sinense*.

1935. Über einige homonyme Gattungen. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 39: 23-38.

Includes some eastern Asiatic genera. This is supplemental to Rehder, A., Weatherby, C. A., Mansfeld, R., and Green, M. L., 1935.

- See also Diels, L., and Mansfeld, R.; and Rehder, A., Weatherby, C. A., Mansfeld, R., and Green, M. L.

**Mao, Tsung-liang.**

- 1935a. [The edible *Rheum rhaponticum*.] *Hortus* 1: 63-66. 1 f.

Notes in Chinese with a key to three species.

- 1935b. [Foliage plants used on flower altars.] *Hortus* 1: 93-102. 10 f. (II) 146-150. 8 f.

Notes in Chinese on various cultivated plants.

1936. [Description and culture of yam bean (*Pachyrhizus erosus* Urban).] *Hortus* 2: 955-957. 2 f.

In Chinese.

**Mao, Yung.**

1924. Chung Kuo nung shu mu lu hui pien. Bibliography of Chinese literature on agriculture. 1-214.

Entirely in Chinese except for an English translation of the preface. It includes many botanical works and was published by the University of Nanking. The copy in the Library of Congress contains additional manuscript notes and a typewritten index giving the English translations of the classes and subclasses under which the books are classified, as well as a translation of the explanatory chapter following the preface.

**Marakuev, A. V.**

1932. [A digest of the literature of ginseng (1596-1932).] *Viestn. Dal'nevost. Otd. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R.* 3-4: 37-47.

A bibliography in Russian of 121 entries with English translation of the summary.

**Marcailhou-d'Ayméric, H.**

1899. Aperçus généraux sur la flore du Japon. *Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot.* 8: 94-98, 122-126, 153-154, 164-171, 196-203, 219-225, 258-264, 287-290, 301-309.

A list of species, most of them accompanied by their colloquial names.

**Marchais, M.**

1895. *Hydrangea paniculata grandiflora*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1895: 325-326.

Native of Japan.

**Marchal, É.**

1881. Études sur les Hédéracées. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. 20: Compt. Rend.: 76-87.

Consists of critical notes on various Japanese species.

**Marchand, L.**

1869. Revision du groupe des Anacardiacees. 1-198. pl. 1-3. Monographie, with particular reference to the genera.

**Marco, E.**

1893. Die japanischen Kaki-Arten (Persimonen), Diospyros Kaki L. fil. Möller's Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. 8: 92-93.

A general and horticultural description. For French translation see Köller, 1893.

**Maries, C.**

1881-82. Rambles of a plant collector. Garden 20: 84-86, 239-240, 274-275. 1881; 21: 20-21, 101-102, 367-368. 1881; 22: 228-229, 315-316, 337-338, 359-361. 1882.

Includes general notes on the vegetation and on individual plants observed in central and eastern China, Japan, and Formosa.

**Markgraf, F.**

1930a. Monographie der Gattung Gnetum. Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg III. 10: 407-511. pl. 1-14.

Includes *G. montanum* nom. nov. (*G. scandens*) from Yunnan and form *parvifolium* occurring from Fukien southward.

1930b. Forsythia europaea und die Forsythien Asiens. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 42: 1-12. pl. 1-4. 1 f.

Six species with a key, synonymy, and critical notes.

1931. Gnetum L. Pflanzenareale III. 3: 37-43. pl. 31-40.

Includes *G. montanum* in southeastern China.

1934. Zu den Forsythien Asiens. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 35: 45.

Critical notes on some Japanese species.

1935. Die Gliederung der asiatischen Tabernaemontanoideen. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 12: 540-552.

A revision, including the few eastern Asiatic species of *Tabernaemontana* transferred to *Ervatamia*.

**Markham, E.**

1935. Clematis, the large- and small-flowered, their cultivation in the open air, including a comprehensive list of species and varieties. 1-116. 28 pl.

1936. Climbing plants. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. London 61: 338-351.

Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

**Markovich, V. V.**

1926. Indeeeling van het geslacht Citrus. (Classification of the genus Citrus.) Landbouw (Buitenzorg) 2: 241-263. 1 fold. pl.

In Dutch and English; contains a key.

1930. [A commercial mandarin of India. Citrus khasya, sp. nova—Soh niamtra or Suntara. A preliminary report.] Subtrop. 23-4: 96-105. f. 1-7.

In Russian with English résumé; includes a description of *C. khasya* var. *poonensis*, native of Japan and Formosa. Published also in Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 24: 423-439. f. 1-7. 1930.

1931. [Rubber plants of Java and India.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 26: 77-140. f. 1-16.

In Russian with an English résumé; includes short descriptions and data on cultivation of some native Himalayan species, a systematic list of 296 rubber plants with places of origin, and a bibliography of 159 entries.

**Marloth, R. H.**

1934. The litchi. Farm. S. Africa 9: 423-425, 438. f. 1-3.

A general and horticultural description of this Chinese fruit.

**Marquand, C. V. B.**

1924a. An undescribed variety of *Tilia Henryana*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1924: 112.

*T. henryana* var. *carlesii* from Kiangsu.

1924b. Revision of the genus *Cyananthus*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1924: 241-255. 1 f.

Includes a table showing the distribution, a key, an enumeration, and descriptions of several new species and varieties.

1928. [An account of the botanical collection made by Capt. F. Kingdon Ward in the eastern Himalaya and Tibet in 1924-1925.] Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 66: 55.

A review of a report made to the Linnean Society of London, Jan. 19, 1928, without exact title, on the expedition and a general summary of the collection.

1928-31. New Asiatic gentians. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1928: 49-62. 1928; (II) 1931: 68-88. 1931.

Contains numerous new species or new varieties of *Gentiana*, mostly from Tibet or western China, including in the first part five described by B. Balfour. See also Anonymous, 1931c.

1929. The botanical collection made by Capt. F. Kingdon Ward in the eastern Himalaya and Tibet in 1924-25. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 48: 149-229.

An enumeration of the collection, except *Meconopsis*, *Primula* and *Rhododendron*, with descriptions of 52 new species and 27 new varieties.

1930a. *Cotoneaster nitidifolia*, Marquand. Hook. Icon. Pl. 32: pl. 3145.

A new species from Yunnan.

1930b. Revision of the Old World species of *Buddleja*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1930: 177-208.

1932a. *Gentiana setulifolia*, Marquand. Hook. Icon. Pl. 32: pl. 3162.

Native of southeastern Tibet.

1932b. *Kingdon-Wardia codonopsidoides*, Marquand. Hook. Icon. Pl. 32: pl. 3163.

Native of southeastern Tibet.

1932c. The cultivated gentians of China and the Himalaya. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. 57: 188-211.

Includes keys to sections and species and descriptions in English, a few also described as new with Latin diagnoses.

1933a. *Sorbus Sargentiana* var. *Warleyensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 94: 177. f. 79.

Native of China, the variety here described as new.

1933b. *Cyananthus Wardii*, Marquand. Hook. Icon. Pl. 33: pl. 3205.

Native of Tibet.

1934. *Micromeria formosana*, Marquand. Hook. Icon. Pl. 33: pl. 3230.

A new species from Formosa.

1935a. *Cyananthus longiflorus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 158: pl. 9387.

Native of China.

1935b. *Cotoneaster hebeophylla* var. *monopyrena*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 158: pl. 9389. 1 f.

Native of China.

1936a. *Cotoneaster lactea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 159: pl. 9454. 1 f.

Native of Yunnan.

1936b. *Gentiana cephalantha*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 159: pl. 9468.

Native of Yunnan.

**Marret, L.**

1911-24. Icones florae alpinae plantarum. 3 v. (incomplete 1932).

Consists of plates and maps with descriptive letterpress; numbered consecutively. Many eastern Asiatic species are included. Only three series are known to have been published.

**Marschall de Biberstein, F. A.**

1806. Sur le genre *Salsola*, *Anabasis* et *Polycnemum*. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1: 132-154.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. See also the next entry.

1812-1813. Supplément au tableau des genres *Salsola*, *Anabasis* et *Polycnemum* contenu dans le premier volume des Mémoires de la Société. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 4: 3-25.

Includes critical notes on some eastern Asiatic species. Volume 4 was republished in 1830. See also the preceding entry.

**Martelli, U.**

1905. *Pandanus* nuove specie descritte da Ugolino Martelli. *Webbia* 1: 361-371.

Includes *P. joceps* from Hongkong.

1910-14. Enumerazione delle "Pandaneaceae." *Webbia* 3: 307-327, 1910; (II) 4: 1-105. *pl.* 1-43. 1913-14.

The first part includes *Freycinetia*, the second *Pandanus*. The few known eastern Asiatic species are included. The plates were published in 1914.

1933. La distribuzione geografica delle Pandaneaceae. *Att. Soc. Toscana Sci. Nat. Mem.* 43: 190-209.

A general discussion with tabulated data. Reprint, 1-22. 1933.

1935a. I generi e le specie delle palme gerontogee della tribù delle "Araceae." Esposizione geografica secondo la monografia inedita del Dr. O. Beccari. *Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser.* 41: 693-723.

A list with tabulated distribution, including some eastern Asiatic species.

1935b. La sinonimia delle palme gerontogee della tribù Araceae. *Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser.* 42: 17-88.

An alphabetic list, including *Pinanga chinensis*, native of Yunnan.

See also Beccari, O., and Martelli, U.

**Martens, G.**

1866. Die preussische Expedition nach Ost-Asiens. *Botanischer Theil. Die Tange.* 1-152. *pl.* 1-8.

Concerns the marine algae. This journey covered northern China and Japan.

**Marthe, F.**

1890. Die letzte Reise des Generals von Prshewalski. *Globus* 58: 17-24. 4 f. 33-39. 3 f. 57-62. 2 f. 73-77, 88-90.

A general account with incidental botanical references.

**Martianov, N.**

1882. [Materials for the flora of Minusinsk region.] *Trudy Obshch. Est. Ispyt. Kazan* 11<sup>3</sup>: 1-200.

In Russian; includes a phyto-geographical survey and a systematic enumeration of 787 species, many from the Altai and Sayan Mountains. Extensively reviewed by A. F. Batalin in *Just's Bot. Jahresb.* 11<sup>2</sup>: 373-377. (1883) 1886.

**Martin.**

1872. Étude générale sur la végétation dans le nord de la Chine et son importance au point de vue de la question de l'acclimatation. *Bull. Soc. Acclim. II.* 9: 184-202.

For republication see the next entry.

1873-74. Sur la végétation du nord de la Chine. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1873: 95-98, 317-320, 353-360. 1873; 1874: 166-168. 1874.

A republication, with the addition of numerous editorial notes, of the preceding entry.

**Martin, G.**

1876. Ueber die Flora des Tshuzenji-See [Tochigi-ken]. *Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens* 2: 101-102.

Includes brief descriptive notes on the vegetation.

**Martin, G. W.** See Macbride, T. H., and Martin, G. W.

**Martin, H.**

1924. Einiges über *Paulownia tomentosa*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 34: 294-295.

A general note.

**Martin, J. P.**

1930. Forestry in Formosa. *Hawai. Plant. Rec.* 34: 317-318. 18 f.

Includes an abstract from "Progressive Formosa", containing a general description of Arizan forest with notes on various species.

**Martinet, H.**

1893. *Deutzia parviflora*. *Jardin* 7: 162-163. f. 60.

General and historical notes on this native of China.

1894. *Clematis Davidiana*. *Jardin* 8: 7-8. f. 2.

A general description of this native of China.

**Martins, C.**

1866. Sur la synonymie et la distribution géographique du *Jussiaea repens* de Linné. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 13: 183-189.

Occurs in eastern Asia.

**Martius, K. F. P. von.**

1823-50. *Historia naturalis palmarum*. Opus tripartitum cuius volumen primum palmas generatim tractat, volumen secundum Brasiliæ palmis singulatim descriptione et iconis illustrat, volumen tertium ordinis, familiarum, generum characteres recenset, species selectas describit et figuris adumbrat, adjecta omnium synopsis. Accedunt tabulae CCXLV. 3 v. (1, i-vi, i-cxxviii, *pl.* 1-55. 1831-50; 2, 1-152. *pl.* 1-101. 1823-37; 3, 153-350. *pl.* 102-180. 1831-50).

Vols. 2 and 3 contain "Expositio palmarum systematica" with the few then known eastern Asiatic species.

1825. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der natürlichen Familie der Amarantaceen. *Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop. Carol.* 13: 209-322. *pl.* 14A-14B.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Martius, T. W. C.**

1854. On *Wai-fa*, the unexpanded flower-buds of *Sophora japonica*. *L. Pharm. Journ. (London)* 14: 64-65.

**Marukawa, H.**

1921. Illustrationen für die Bestimmung der Planktonorganismen. I. *Peridinea*. 1-84. 34 *pl.*

This work, published in Tokyo, has not been seen. See *Jap. Journ. Bot.* 1: (8).

**Mary Clare, Sister.**

1929. Some wayside flowers of central Korea. *Trans. Korea Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.* 18: 22-82. index i-ii. 12 *pl.*

Includes: "Herbae Koreanæ", being a first list of some of the commonest herbaceous plants found in Korea." The author, given as "a sister of the C. S. P." is Sister Mary Clare, Member of the Community of St. Peter.

**Masamune, G.**

1922. [Distribution of orchids in Japan.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 12: [5-27].

In Japanese with a list of 402 Latin and Japanese names.

1924. [The morphology and distribution of the plants of Okushima Island.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 14<sup>75</sup>: [101-108].

In Japanese.

1928. [New localities of noteworthy plants.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 5: (404)-(406). 1 f.

A note in Japanese on some ferns with a habit photograph of *Acrophorus stipellatus*.

1929a. A preliminary report on the vegetation of the island of Yakushima [Kagoshima-ken]. 1-172. 3 *pl.* 1 *map.*

In Japanese; a list of Latin names with references.

1929b. [On the occurrence of *Cirrhopetalum Makinoanum* Schlechter.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 43: 55-56. 1 f.

In Japanese; concerns its occurrence in the Bonin Islands.

1929c. On the distribution of *Melastomataceae* in the Island of Yakushima [Kagoshima-ken]. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 43: 368-369. 1 *text map.*

In Japanese.

1929d. [Additional note on the occurrence of *Cirrhopetalum Makinoanum* Schlechter.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 43: 678.

In Japanese.

1929-30. On new or noteworthy plants from the Island of Yakushima [Kagoshima-ken]. I. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 43: 249-252. 1929; (II) 44: 219-221. 1930.

Consists of notes and descriptions of various old and new species. For abstract in Japanese see op. cit. 44: 244-246. 1930.

1930a. Three species of Formosan plants which should be included in the genus *Shiia* Makino. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 44: 405-406.

In Japanese; contains transfer of three species at various times placed in the genera *Synaedrys*, *Castanopsis*, *Lithocarpus*, *Quercus*, and *Pasania*.

1930b. [On the distribution of coniferous plants in Yakushima, prov. Osumi.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 7: (39)-(43). 5 f. In Japanese.

1930c. [Contributions to the phytogeography of Japan. I.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 20: 299-304. 5 *text maps.*

In Japanese. The maps show distribution of *Kandelia rheedii*, *Pinus armandi*, *Anamita marginata* (= *Myrsine marginata*), *Alsophila acaulis*, and *Livistona chinensis*.



- 1930-32a. A contribution of the phytogeography of the Island of Yakushima [Kagoshima-ken]. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: 43-52. 1930; (II) (Angiospermae) 46: 256-257. 1932.  
In Japanese.
- 1930-32b. Contribution to our knowledge of the flora of the southern part of Japan. I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 2: 29-54, (II) 151-155, (III) 240-242. 1930; (IV) 3: 20-25, (V) 113-116, (VI) 246-247, (VII) 392-394. 1931; (VIII) 4: 76-78. 1932.  
Critical notes on various species in English with descriptions of new species in Latin and summaries in Japanese. This includes Formosa. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ., nos. 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17. Reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 12: 171-172. 1933.
- 1931a. A table showing the distribution of all the genera of flowering plants which are indigenous to the Japanese Empire. Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard. 1: 51-92.  
Lists 1437 genera with a tabulation of their distribution from Kamchatka to Korea, Formosa, and the Bonin Islands.
- 1931b. [*Cabomba caroliniana*, new to this country.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (89)-(92). 1 f.  
A note in Japanese.
- 1932a. A list of the endemic genera of Japanese plants. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 101-102.  
In Japanese, the genera arranged by families.
- 1932b. A sketch of the life and labors of the late Prof. Y. Kudo. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 439-441.  
An obituary in Japanese of Yushun Kudô and a bibliography of his works.
- 1932c. Notes on the orchid flora of Japan. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 772-773.  
Descriptions of new species.
- 1932d. [Miscellaneous notes on Japanese cultivated orchids.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 803.  
Concerns *Cheirostylis liukiuensis*, *Zeuxine* spp., *Platanthera* spp., and *Eulophia taiwanensis* var. *kitamurai* Masam.
- 1932e. Symbolae florum Australi-Japonicae. I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. Japan 4: 191-196, (II) 300-304.  
Descriptions of various new species and varieties. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ.
- 1932f. [Notes on the Formosan orchids.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (257)-(263). 7 f.  
Notes in Japanese on five species.
- 1932g. Phytogeographic position of Formosa when her indigenous genera are concerned. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 164-194.  
In Japanese with English résumé. For continuation see Masamune, G., 1932j.
- 1932h. Miscellaneous notes on the Formosan plants. I. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 195, (II) 232.  
In Japanese.
- 1932i. List of plants collected in Daitôjima. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 215-224.  
An enumeration, with a few nomenclatural changes, of a collection from this island in the Liu Kiu group.
- 1932j. Phytogeographic position of Formosa when her indigenous genera of vascular cryptogamic plants are concerned. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 365-371.  
A continuation in English only of Masamune, G., 1932g, here dealing with the pteridophytes.
- 1933a. On the occurrence of *durisilvae* in Japan. Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard. 3: 87-89.  
A list of vascular plants of the island of Umanoesama in the bay of Katakami, Okayama-ken, Prov. Bizen, Honshu.
- 1933b. Phytogeographical position of Japan concerning indigenous genera of vascular cryptogamic plants. Jap. Journ. Bot. 6: 307-314.  
A tabulation of the genera of ferns represented in Japan with their distribution.
- 1933c. [A list of orchidaceous plants indigenous to Formosa.] Trop. Hort. 3: 22-58.  
In Japanese; a compiled list of species with synonymy. Reprint, 1-37.
- 1933-36. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Flora von SüdJapan. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 23: 204-210. 1933; (II) 24: 206-214. 1 f. (III) 278-281. 1934; (IV) 25: 11-16, (V) 248-249. 1935; (VI) 26: 52-57. 1936.  
Contains descriptions of new species and varieties, and transfers of many others.
- 1934a. Plantae vasculares a Prof. I. Namikawa anno 1920 in Kamtschatka lectae. auctore Yushun Kudo. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 487-526. 1 text map.  
A systematic enumeration of 538 species, the introductory note in Japanese. The determinations are by Kudô.
- 1934b. On some noteworthy plants from the Island of Formosa. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 6: 569-570.  
Includes new species of *Polypodium*, *Thalictrum*, *Trollius*, and *Silene*. Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ., no. 37.
- 1934c. Floristic and geobotanical studies on the Island of Yakushima. Province Osumi. Mem. Fac. Sci. Agr. Taihoku Univ. 11. Bot. 4: 1-637. pl. 1-7. j. 1-13. 1 map.  
Ecological and taxonomic. It is reviewed and the included new species are listed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 15: 315-316. 1936.
- 1934d. Phytogeographical position of Yakushima, an island situated in the northern part of the Riukiu Archipelago. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3145-3151.
- 1934e. On the distribution of *Sciaphila* and its relation to Formosa. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 308-311.  
In Japanese with brief English résumé.
- 1934f. A brief biography of Dr. Bunzô Hayata. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: [341]. portr.  
A chronology of important events.
- 1934g. Bibliography of Dr. Hayata's work. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 478-485.
- 1934h. On the phytogeography of the Ryûkyû Archipelago. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 5: 29-86.  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1934i. [A glimpse of the flora of Kizan Island.] Bot. & Zool. 2: 1575-1579. 2 text maps.  
A phytogeographical description in Japanese of this island off the east coast near the north end of Formosa.
- 1934j. [Distribution of hardwoods in Taiwan.] [Science (Tokyo)] 4: 275-276.  
This paper has not been seen.
- 1935a. On the occurrence of *Apostasia* in Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 46-47. 1 f.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *A. nipponica* sp. nov.
- 1935b. Review of the flora of the Ryukyu archipelago. I. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 25: 253-254.  
An enumeration with descriptions of some new species and varieties.
- 1935c. Two new plants of the genus *Tricyrtis*. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 25: 433.  
*T. kysuyuensis* and var. *pseudoflava*, sp. et var. nov. from Formosa.
- 1935d. [Lycopodiaceae of Yakushima related to those of Formosa.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 25: 409.  
Notes in Japanese on some species of *Urostachys*. Yakushima is in Kagoshima-ken.
1936. Saishu Taiwan shokubutsu so-mokuroku. Short flora of Formosa; or, An enumeration of the higher cryptogamic and phanerogamic plants hitherto known from the Island of Formosa and its adjacent islands. [i-vi], 1-410. frontisp.  
A list of all known species prepared by the editorial department of "Kudô", Taihoku, Taiwan. The frontispiece is a portrait of Dr. Y. Kudô.
1937. Contribution phytogéographique à l'étude de la flore alpine de l'île de Yakushima (Japon). Bull. Soc. Bot. France 83: 694-699.  
Phytogeographical. This is the 1936 volume issued in January 1937.  
See also Kudô, Yushun, and Masamune, G.

- Masamune, G., Kamikoti, S., Suzuki, Tokio, and Fukuyama, Noriaki.**  
1932. Étude des types biologiques de Raunkiaer dans la flore autour de Garanbi. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. Japan 4: 204-212.  
A systematic enumeration in Japanese of plants with the indication of their ecological formations.
- Masamune, G., Mori, Kunihiko, and Suzuki, Sigeyosi.**  
1932. A list of plants collected by Prof. Y. Kudo and Mr. Mori in island "Kwasayoto". Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 443-463.  
Contains notes in Japanese.
- Masamune, G., and Suzuki, Sigeyosi.**  
1931. List of plants in Liukiu collected by Mr. S. Aoki. Sylvia 2: 1-3.  
A list of 43 species. Reprint, 1-3. 1931.  
1932. [Key to the analogous plants of Formosa III.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 230-231. 1 f.  
Notes in Japanese on the separation of similar species in various genera. The other parts of this series have not been identified.  
1933. A list of plants collected in the Island of Kizan. Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard. 3: 49-75. 2 f.  
Includes *Microstylis kizancensis* sp. nov. (Orchidaceae). This island lies northeast of Formosa.  
1934a. *Oshimella*, a new genus of Gesneriaceae from Formosa. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 6: 571. pl. 2.  
Includes *Oshimella formosana* and *O. sasakii* (*Rhynchoglossum sasakii* Hay.). Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ. no. 39.  
1934b. Vergleichende Anatomie der Blüten [sic!] der Kiefer in Taiwan. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 391-396. f. 1-4.  
In Japanese; concerns *Pinus armandi*, *P. formosana*, *P. massoniana*, and *P. taiwanensis*.  
1936. [On the scientific names of *Cerasus*.] Journ. Taihoku Soc. Agr. For. 1: 316-318.  
In Japanese with enumeration of 36 transfers from *Prunus*.
- Masamune, G., Suzuki, Sigeyosi, and Mori, Kunihiko.**  
1934. A list of plants collected in the island of Kiirunto. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 403-413.  
An annotated enumeration in Japanese with Latin names.
- Masamune, G., Suzuki, Tokio, and Fukuyama, Noriaki.**  
1932. A list of plants from Sendyosan. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 25-42.  
A systematic list of Latin and Japanese names, the introduction in Japanese; includes *Habenaria brevicalcarata* sp. nov.
- Mason, C. W.**  
1890. The lily flower. China Rev. 19: 179-182.  
Largely economic notes on the use of *Hemerocallis flava*.
- Mason, E. W.**  
1928-33. Annotated account of fungi received at the Imperial Bureau of Mycology. List II (Fasc. 1). 1-43. 1928; (fasc. 2). 1-67. 19 f. 1933.  
Includes a few species from China. For the first list see Anonymous, 1925a.
- Massalonge, C.**  
1897a. Le epatiche raccolte nella provincia di Shen-si "China interiore" dal Rev. Padre Giuseppe Giralddi. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1897: 272-276.  
A list of about 40 species without descriptions, including many *nomina nuda*.  
1897b. Hepaticae in Provincia Schen-si, Chinae interioris, a Rev. Patre Josepho Giralddi collectae, additis speciebus nonnullis in Archipelago Andaman a cl. E. H. Man inventis. Mem. Accad. Verona 73<sup>2</sup>: 7-63. pl. 1-14.  
An enumeration of 45 species, including several described as new.  
1898. Due nuovi generi di epatiche. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 5: 254-260. pl. 2.  
Includes a description of *Ascidiotia* gen. nov. with *A. blepharophylla* sp. nov. from Shansi.  
1906. Di una nuova specie di *Madotheca* della China. Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital. 1906: 141.  
*M. nitidula* from Shensi.
- Massé, A.**  
1850. *Cydonia Japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 4: 203-204.  
Horticultural and botanical notes.
- Massee, G.**  
1892. A monograph of the myxogastres. 1-367. pl. 1-12.  
Gives distribution in eastern Asia. Reviewed in Bull. Torrey Club. 20: 73-81. 1893.  
1893. [Critical review of] "P. Hennings's, Einige neue u. interessante Pilze". Grevillea 22<sup>101</sup>: 18.  
See Hennings, P., 1893-94.  
1895. A revision of the genus *Cordyceps*. Ann. Bot. 9: 1-44. pl. 1, 2.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. For French translation see Massee, G., 1898-99.  
1896. A revision of the genus *Coprinus*. Ann. Bot. 10: 123-184. pl. 10, 11.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1898-99. Révision du genre "Cordyceps". Rev. Mycol. 20: 49-57. pl. 178, 85-94. 1898; 21: 1-16. pl. 179, 183. 1899.  
A French translation of Massee, G., 1895.  
1898-1910. Fungi exotici. I. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1898: 113-136. 1898; (II) 1899: 164-185. 1901; (III) 1901: 150-169. 1901; (IV) 1906: 91-94. 1906; (X) 1910: 1-6. 1 pl. 1910.  
Contains many new species from eastern Asia.  
1906. Revision of the genus *Hemileia*, Berk. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1906: 35-42. 1 pl.  
Includes *H. vastatrix* from China.
- Masters, M. T.**  
1869. *Ampelopsis tricuspidata*, Siebold and Zuccarini. Gard. Chron. 1869: 838.  
Native of Japan.  
1870. *Polygonum* (Tiniaria) sachalinense, F. Schmidt. Gard. Chron. 1870: 1599.  
A republication of the original description with additional notes.  
1871a. *Callicarpas*. Gard. Chron. 1871: 173. f. 38, 39.  
General notes and an illustration of *C. purpurea* and *C. japonica*.  
1871b. Contributions to the natural history of the Passifloraceae. Trans. Linn. Soc. 27: 593-645. pl. 64, 65. 1 f.  
Includes *Passiflora ligulifolia* from Hongkong.  
1873. *Elaeagnus longipes*, A. Gray. Gard. Chron. 1873: 1015. f. 206.  
A general note on this native of Japan.  
1874a. *Hamamelis arborea*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 1: 187. f. 47.  
Native of Japan.  
1874b. New evergreen oaks. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 1: 632.  
Brief descriptions of 11 species from eastern Asia.  
1874c. *Pyrus Maulei*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 1: 756. f. 169.  
Native of Japan.  
1874d. *Pyrus* (§ *Cydonia*) *Maulei*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 2: 740. f. 144.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1876. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*, Bunge. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 5: 567.  
Native of northeastern Asia.  
1878a. Hardy stonecrops: *Sedums*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 10: 266-268, 302, 303, 336-337. f. 61, 62, 376. f. 68, 463, 590-591, 626, 658, 684-685, 716-717. f. 120.  
Includes various species of *Sedum* of eastern Asia.  
1878b. *Thuia Standshii*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 10: 397.  
Native of Japan.  
1879a. *Dracocephalum Ruyschiana* var. *japonicum*. A. Gray. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 12: 166. f. 29.  
A general description.  
1879b. *Quercus cuspidata*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 12: 232. f. 38.  
Native of Japan.  
1879c. A key to the species of *Spiraea* and allied genera. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 12: 359-360, 425-426, 491.  
A translated extract of Maximowicz, C. J., 1879a.  
1879-80. Japanese conifers. I. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 12: 198-199, (II) 556. f. 91-92, (III) 588-589. f. 97, (IV) 788. f. 129, (V) 823. f. 136. 1879; (VI) 13: 115. f. 22, (VII) 212-213. f. 39-43, (VIII) 233-234. f. 44, (IX) 275. f. 50, 51, (X) 300. f. 54, (XI) 363. f. 64, (XII) [XI] 589. f. 102. 1880.  
Monographic.

- 1880a. *Picea ajanensis*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 14: 427-428. f. 80-82.  
Native of the Amur region and Japan.
- 1880b. *Quercus glandulifera*, Blume. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 14: 714. f. 134.  
Native of Japan.
- 1880c. *Ficus stipulata*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 14: 716. f. 135.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1881a. *Senecio stenocephala*, var. *comosa*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 16: 300. f. 55, 56.  
Native of Japan.
- 1881b. On the conifers of Japan. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 18: 473-524. pl. 19, 20. f. 1-18.  
Includes an introduction, a table showing distribution, and an enumeration with notes, but no descriptions of new species. It is reviewed and the summarizing table is republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 2: 351-356. 1881.
- 1882a. Proliferous cones. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 17: 112-113. f. 16-20.  
Includes *Sciadopitys* from Japan.
- 1882b. *Rhododendron Oldhami*, Maximowicz; *Azalea Oldhami*, Hort. Veitch. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 17: 524.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1882c. *Pieris japonica*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 17: 796. f. 120.  
Native of Japan.
- 1882d. *Pinus Bungeana*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 18: 8. f. 1, 2.  
Native of northern China.
- 1882e. *Thuia* (§ *Thuiopsis*) *dolabrata*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 18: 556.  
Native of Japan.
1883. The larches. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 19: 88. f. 13, 14.  
Includes *Larix leptolepis* and *L. kaempferi* from Japan.
- 1884a. *Cephalotaxus*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 21: 113-114. f. 20, 23.  
Includes *C. fortunei* and *C. pedunculata* of eastern Asia.
- 1884b. *Abies Fortunei*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 21: 348. f. 64-67.  
Native of China.
- 1884c. *Pseudolarix Kaempferi* (The golden larch). Gard. Chron. n. ser. 21: 534. f. 112, 113.  
Native of Japan.
- 1884d. *Pseudolarix Kaempferi*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 22: 238. f. 48.  
Native of Japan.
1886. Contributions to the history of certain species of conifers. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 22: 169-212. pl. 2-10. f. 1-32.  
Includes *Abies fortunei*, *Cephalotaxus pedunculata*, and *Pseudolarix kaempferi* from eastern Asia. See Masters, M. T., 1887b for republication.
- 1887a. *Abies Davidiana*. Gard. Chron. III. 1: 481.  
Native of central China.
- 1887b. Beiträge zur Geschichte einiger Coniferen-Arten. Hamburg. Gart. Blumenzeit. 43: 351-366.  
A condensed republication in German of Masters, M. T., 1886.
1888. *Passiflora cupiformis*, M. T. M. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1768.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1889a. *Skimmias*. Gard. Chron. III. 5: 519-521. f. 89-91, 552-553. f. 94.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species of *Skimmia*.
- 1889b. *Spiraea kamtschatika*. Gard. Chron. III. 6: 126.  
Native of Kamchatka, Siberia, and Japan.
1891. *Hamamelis arborea*. Gard. Chron. III. 9: 248. f. 55.  
Native of Japan.
1892. List of conifers and taxads in cultivation in the open air in Great Britain and Ireland. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 14: 179-256.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species with synonymy.
- 1893a. *Schizocodon soldanelloides*. Gard. Chron. III. 13: 415. f. 59.  
Native of Japan.
- 1893b. Notes on the genera of Taxaceae and Coniferae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 30: 1-42.  
Contains keys to genera, including those of eastern Asia.
- 1894a. *Trochodendron aralioides*. Gard. Chron. III. 15: 716. f. 91.  
Native of Japan.
- 1894b. *Physalis Francheti*, Mast. n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. 16: 434. f. 57.  
Introduced from Japan.
1896. A general view of the genus *Cupressus*. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 31: 312-363.  
Includes an enumeration of species and varieties with synonymy.
- 1897a. The species of *Thuya*. Gard. Chron. III. 21: 213-214. f. 67-71, 258. f. 86, 87.  
Monographic; includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1897b. *Acanthopanax sessiliflorum*. Gard. Chron. III. 22: 337. f. 100.  
Native of northern China.
1898. De coniferis quibusdam sinicis vel japonicis adnotationes quaedam porrigit. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 6: 269-274.  
Contains notes on *Pinus koraiensis* and its allies and on *Cephalotaxus oliveri*, a description of *Pinus scipioniformis* sp. nov. from Hupeh, and a list of conifers collected by A. Faurie in Japan.
1900. *Taxodium* and *Glyptostrobus*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 38: 37-40.  
A review of the taxonomy and nomenclature of these related genera.
1901. *Silene Fortunei*. Gard. Chron. III. 30: 198.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1903a. *Davidia involucreta*. Gard. Chron. III. 33: 236. f. 98.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1903b. *Rubus lasiostylus*, Focke. Gard. Chron. III. 34: 170.  
Native of China.
- 1903c. Chinese conifers collected by E. H. Wilson. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 41: 267-270. 3 f.  
An enumeration of Wilson's collections from the Veitch expedition.
- 1903-06. Chinese conifers. Gard. Chron. III. 33: 34. f. 18, 19, 66. f. 30, 31, 84. f. 37, 38. 116-117. f. 50, 51, 133. f. 55, 56, 194. f. 82, 227-228. f. 93, 94. 1903; 39: 146-147. f. 56, 57, 212. f. 82, 83, 236. f. 93, 299. f. 121. 1906.  
Includes amplified descriptions and illustrations of various species, some described as new.
- 1904a. *Cotoneaster angustifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 36: 441-442. f. 191.  
Native of Yunnan. Contains a republication of Franchet's original description.
- 1904b. A general view of the genus *Pinus*. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 35: 560-659. pl. 20-23. f. 1-6.  
A revision. It is reviewed with extensive abstracts by J. Mildbraed in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 34. Lit.: 25-31. 1904.
1905. *Heloniopsis breviscapa*. Gard. Chron. III. 37: 178. f. 70.  
Native of Japan.
- 1906a. *Abies Mariesii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 132: pl. 8098.  
Native of Japan.
- 1906b. Chinese conifers. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 146-147. f. 56, 57.  
Includes *P. montigena* and *P. complanata*, spp. nov. from Szechwan.
- 1906c. On the conifers of China. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 37: 410-424.  
An enumeration with descriptions of new species, these republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 108-111. 1907. See Masters, M. T., 1907b.
- 1907a. *Plagiospermum sinense*. Gard. Chron. III. 41: 65-66.  
Native of northern China.
- 1907b. *Coniferae chinenses novae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 108-111.  
A republication of the descriptions of 8 species originally published in Masters, M. T., 1906c.
1908. On the distribution of the species of conifers in the several districts of China, and on the occurrence of the same species in neighbouring countries. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 38: 198-205.  
See also Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a.

- Masuda, Tomoki** (= Masuda, Horai).  
1915. [Japanese varieties of rice plants cultivated in Formosa.] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* 1915: [723-729].  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- Masui, K.**  
1927. A study of the ectotrophic mycorrhizas of woody plants. *Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Univ. Ser. B.* 3: 149-279. *pl.* 7-11.  
Largely morphological and ecological.
- Mathias, M. E.**  
1923. Studies in the Umbelliferae. I. *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 15: 91-103. *pl.* 17-19.  
A monographic treatment of the genus *Glehnia*, including *G. littoralis* Schmidt (*Phellopterus littoralis* (Gray) Benth.), occurring on the China coast.
- Matsuda, Eiji.**  
1920. [A diary of an excursion to the Hyuga coast, Taiwan.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 11: [125-157].  
In Japanese; includes an extensive list of Latin, Japanese, and native names.
- Matsuda, Hachihei.**  
1918. [On the name China grass, and on the use and property of its fibre.] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* 1918: [10-16].  
In Japanese; concerns *Boehmeria nivea*.
- Matsuda, Magodji.**  
1932. [*Ginkgo biloba* var. *epiphylla* in the Akita prefecture.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 8: (149)-(150). 1 f.  
A brief description in Japanese.  
1934. [A description of the occurrence and cultivation of *Rhododendron Fauriae* var. *ruifescens*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 10: 737-738. *f.* 1, 2.  
In Japanese.  
1935a. Notes on some anomalous plants. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 347-352. *f.* 1-10. (II) 724-726. *f.* 20-23, (III) 789-793. *f.* 24-25.  
In Japanese; largely concerns abnormal specimens.  
1935b. On *Pleurotus japonicus* Kawamura. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 853-856. 1 f.  
In Japanese.  
1935c. [A note on *Scopolia japonica* and its distribution.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 856. 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- Matsuda, Sadahisa.**  
1894. [On *Sagittaria*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 8: (137)-(142), (195)-(202).  
Critical notes in Japanese on the Japanese species.  
1895. [Plants collected in Mt. Myōkō (Niigata-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 9: (93)-(98).  
A general account in Japanese without Latin names.  
1904-05. A key to the Japanese species of *Juncus* that I have seen. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 18: (112)-(114). 1904; [Suppl.] 19: (113). 1905.  
In English with notes in Japanese.  
1906a. A list of plants collected in China by Dr. Shinzo Oka. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (101)-(109), (125)-(148), (163)-(178), (224)-(238).  
A list of Latin names of plants collected in various parts of China. For continuation see Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1907c.  
1906b. [*Tussilago farfara* (or *Petasites japonicus*).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (149)-(159).  
Historical and descriptive notes in Japanese.  
1907a. [A list of plants collected by J. Kuwabara in Manchuria.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 21: (75)-(88).  
A systematic enumeration of Latin and Japanese names.  
1907b. [On *Eupatorium stoechadosmum* Hance.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 21: (189)-(194).  
In Japanese; contains a key to three related species in English.  
1907c. Second addition to a list of plants collected in China by Dr. Shinzo Oka. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 21: (211)-(217).  
See Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1906a.  
1907d. [On the Genus *Chimonanthus*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 21: (224)-(226).  
Critical notes in Japanese.  
1907e. [The species of *Illicium* native to Japan and China.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 21: (243)-(244).  
General notes and descriptions in Japanese with Latin names.
- 1907f. [On Chinese species of *Rubia*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 21: (280)-(282).  
In Japanese; largely a review of the literature.  
1907g. [On *Medicago sativa* and the species of *Medicago* in China.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 21: (317)-(328).  
Describes various species in Japanese and Chinese with various Latin extracts.  
1908a. [On a memorial collection of Manchurian plants.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 22: (264)-(269), (309)-(311), (359)-(362), (399)-(401).  
Consists of a tabular arrangement of family names, specific names, Japanese and Chinese names, vernacular names, and notes in Japanese.  
1908b. [Some plants collected on the Chinese coast.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 22: (371)-(372).  
Brief notes in Japanese on various species.  
1909a. A list of plants collected in Lan-chou, Kan-su, by Tsugunobu Umemura. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 23: (24)-(30), (55)-(64).  
A systematic enumeration of Latin names.  
1909b. [A list of plants collected in Ning-po.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 23: (150)-(154).  
A list of Latin, Japanese, and Chinese names of a collection given by Chang, Chün-chih.  
1909c. A list of the plants collected by S. Omori in Taiyuan, Shanse. . . . during the year 1907-S. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 23: 154-163.  
A systematic enumeration without new species. This is Taiyuan-fu.  
1909d. [*Colutea Delavayi* Franch. from Manchuria.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 23: (329).  
A brief note in Japanese.  
1909e. [A list of plants collected in Hang Chow.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 23: (433)-(436).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.  
1910a. [On *Cupressus funebris* Endl.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: (21)-(22).  
A note in Japanese with extracts in English concerning this Chinese species.  
1910b. A list of plants collected in Han-chow, Che-Kiang by K. Suzuki in 1910. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: 168-173.  
An annotated systematic list without new species.  
1910c. [Some remarks on *Tripterygium*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: (284)-(286).  
Critical and historical notes in Japanese.  
1910d. [*Lysimachia candida* Lindl. var. *leucantha* Makino.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: (344)-(345).  
A brief critical note in Japanese on this variety and its relatives.  
1910e. [*Utricularia affinis* in China.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: (375)-(376).  
A brief critical note in Japanese.  
1910f. [On *Lepidium virginicum*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: (376).  
A brief note in Japanese with a key in English to two species.  
1910-13. A list of plants from Si-an, Shen-si. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: (91)-(98). 1910; (II) 27: 155-169. 1913.  
A systematic enumeration with a description of *Cyperus* sp. For additions see Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1916e.  
1911a. [On *Habenaria sagittifera* Reichb.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 25: (64)-(65).  
Critical notes in Japanese on this and related species.  
1911b. A list of the plants collected by K. Inami in Hu-nan, Hu-peh, and Kiang-si. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 25: 77-96, (II) 116-126.  
An annotated enumeration, including a few new species, these described but not named.  
1911c. [On *Melilotus* in China.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 25: (164)-(165).  
A synopsis of Chinese species in Japanese.  
1911d. [On *Berberis japonica* and *Berberis Fortunei*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 25: (165)-(166).  
Nomenclatural notes in Japanese.

- 1911e. Note on *Saussurea microcephala* Franchet. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: 189.  
An addition to the original description of this native of Kiangsu and Chekiang.
- 1911f. [A list of Chinese plants collected by I. Miyake.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (192)-(195).  
A list of Japanese and Latin names.
- 1911g. [The origin of *Hibiscus syriacus* and the meaning of "Kin-iki".] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (195)-(196).  
In Japanese. This species occurs commonly in Indo-China, Korea, etc.
- 1911h. [On the Latin name of *Ficus foveolata* Wall. var. *nipponica* (Fr. & Sav.) King.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (232)-(233).  
In Japanese.
- 1911i. A list of plants collected by Whang-i-jin in the Wai-shan, the Yü-shan, Mou-sek, Shöng-Shuk and other places. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: 237-250.  
A systematic annotated enumeration of a collection made in Kiangsu with descriptions of some species new to China, but no new species.
- 1911j. [On *Pollinia imberbis* Nees.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (281).  
In Japanese.
- 1911k. [List of some plants collected by Hsü and Chang in Chekiang.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (281)-(284).  
A list of Latin with some Japanese names.
- 1911l. Notes on *Atractylis*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (352)-(363).  
In Japanese.
- 1911m. [On the scientific name of *Drosera lunata*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (370)-(371).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1911n. A variety of *Amphicarpaea Edgeworthii* Benth. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (371).  
A note in Japanese on its variety *japonica*.
- 1911o. [On *Sinomenium diversifolium* Diels.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (371).  
In Japanese; largely concerns the Chinese name and includes differences between this and *Cocculus* in Latin.
- 1911p. [*Lactuca Matsumurae* Makino in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (399).  
A note in Japanese declaring this species is not valid.
- 1911q. [On the specimens collected by Wang I Jen in Hwei Shan and Yü Shan, Kiangsu.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (440)-(441).  
A list of Chinese names only.
- 1911r. The plants of the Lu-shan [Kiangsi]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (457)-(463).  
A list of Japanese and Latin names.
- 1911s. Corrections of the names of Chinese plants in this magazine. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (492)-(494).  
Consists of corrections for vol. 20-24.
- 1912a. [A locality for *Trapa* in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (28)-(29).  
In Japanese. The locality is near Nanking.
- 1912b. [On *Anthemis tinctoria* L.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (29).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1912c. [On *Carex Wrightii* Fr.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (29)-(30).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1912d. [The occurrence of *Polygonum nipponense* Makino in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (50).  
A brief note in Japanese on its occurrence near Wenchowfu, Chekiang.
- 1912e. [On *Linnaea borealis* L. and its varieties.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (50).  
In Japanese.
- 1912f. [On *Thyrocarpus Sampsonii*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (94).  
A correction in Japanese of determinations of specimens from China.
- 1912g. [On *Nasturtium sikokianum* Fr. et Sav. in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (94)-(95).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1912h. [On *Chloranthus japonicus* Sieb. and its allies.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (95).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1912i. A list of plants collected in Soo-chow, China, by Prof. Matsumura and K. Ono. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 123-143.  
An annotated enumeration, including *Mosla soochowensis* sp. nov. collected in this city in Kiangsu.
- 1912j. [The origin of *Chimonanthus fragrans*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (263).  
A brief note concerning its occurrence in cultivation, but not native, at "Tchen-keon" and Amoy.
- 1912k. [Additional notes on *Cryptotaenia canadensis* DC.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (366)-(367).  
In Japanese; accepts *Deringa canadensis* Kuntze.
- 1912l. [New combination of *Tripterigium*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (367).  
Contains Latin descriptions of *T. wilfordi* Hook. f. and *T. regelii* Sprague and Tanaka sp. nov.
- 1912-13. A list of plants collected in Hang-chow, Cheh-kiang, by K. Honda. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 223-236, 267-281, 307-320, 329-346. 1912; 27: 6-15, 61-68, 82-86, 98-107, 117-123. 1913.  
Collected in 1909-10. Includes a few new species, varieties, forms, and transfers, these listed in the introduction.
- 1913a. [On *Ficus infectoria*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (221)-(222).  
A brief description in Japanese.
- 1913b. [On the Chinese name of *Ficus infectoria*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (342)-(343).  
A description in Japanese, Chinese, and English.
- 1913c. [On *Erodium cicutarium* in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (343).  
A general note in Japanese.
- 1913d. [The occurrence of *Monochasma Sheareri*, var. *japonicum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (343)-(344).  
Occurs in China and Japan.
- 1913e. [On *Ulmus*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (388).  
Notes in Japanese on fruits of four species.
- 1913f. [What is *Vaccinium Vitis-idaea* L.?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (388)-(389).  
A brief note in Japanese with references to the Chinese classics.
- 1913g. [Alsephilha Confusii, a plant associated with Confucius.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (389)-(390).  
In Japanese with a Latin description.
- 1913h. [What is *Arethusa japonica* A. Gr.?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (422).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1913i. [On *Hypoxis aurea*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (471)-(472).  
Nomenclatural notes in Japanese.
- 1913j. [On *Brasenia Schreiberi* Gmel. in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (517)-(518).  
A general note in Japanese.
- 1913k. ["Shi-nan" is not *Rhododendron*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (557)-(560).  
A critical botanical note in Japanese, the correct name not given.
- 1913-14. A list of plants from Ning-po, Cheh-Kiang. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: 187-192, 205-212, 234-242, 271-276. 1913; 28: 5-19. 1914.  
A systematic enumeration including descriptions of a few new species.
- 1914a. [Notes on *Vitex cannabifolia* Sieb. and Zucc.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (418)-(420).  
Taxonomic notes in Japanese.
- 1914b. [The nomenclature of *Thea reticulata*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (37)-(38).  
In Japanese.
- 1914c. [On *Scrophularia nodosa*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (38).  
A nomenclatural note in Japanese.
- 1914d. [The origin of *Buddleia Lindleyana*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (93).  
Probably originally from Liu Kiu or China.



**Matsuda, Sadahisa** (*continued*).

- 1914e. [The history of *Pinus Armandii*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (236)-(242).  
Botanical notes in Japanese, partly derived from the Chinese classics. See also Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1914h.
- 1914f. A list of some Chinese glumaceous plants collected by Hwang-yi-jen. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: 296-300, 316-322.  
An annotated enumeration of 54 species, of *Cyperaceae* and *Gramineae*, including two new species of *Carex*.
- 1914g. [On *Rhamnus oreigenes*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (321).  
A brief description in Japanese with synonymy.
- 1914h. [Supplements to the history of *Pinus Armandii*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (321)-(323).  
See Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1914e.
- 1914i. [On Forbes' specimen no. 110 from Hongkong.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (359).  
Considered to be *Indigofera venulosa*. Includes its differentiation from *I. fordii*.
- 1914j. [*Digitaria violascens* in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (359).  
Nomenclatural notes in Japanese.
- 1914k. [On *Cyperus japonicus* Makino in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (420)-(421).  
A brief taxonomic note in Japanese.
- 1915a. [Plants of Tsingtao.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (36)-(41). (II) (61)-(62).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1915b. [The nomenclature of *Glochidion obscurum* Bl.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (62).  
In Japanese.
- 1915c. [On *Dicliptera crinata* Nees.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (62)-(63).  
A nomenclatural note in Japanese on the Chinese species with a description also in Chinese.
- 1915d. [Notes on plants collected in Izumi (Kagoshima-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (195)-(198), (209)-(214). 1 text map.  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1915e. [Plants of Yoh-lu-shan, Honan Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (264)-(265).  
A list in Japanese and Latin.
- 1915f. [On Chinese classical books on botany.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (348)-(356).  
A bibliography in Japanese.
- 1915g. [*Pinus Armandi* Franch. in Hua-Shan, Shensi Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (388)-(389).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1915h. ["Kinsho" is not *Sciadopytis verticillata* Sieb. et Zucc.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (393).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1916a. [On the origin of *Stemona sessilifolia* Miq.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (28)-(29).  
A brief note in Japanese on this species, native of Shantung.
- 1916b. [On the plants of Tsingtau.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (29).  
A record in Japanese of determinations of 12 species by Gilg and Loesener.
- 1916c. A list of plants collected in Cheh-kiang by Chang-Shwang-Shii. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 34-46.  
Lists 93 species, including *Elaeagnus chekiangensis* sp. nov. The collector's name is properly romanized as Chang Tsung-hsi.
- 1916d. [On *Paeonia suffruticosa*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (105)-(108).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1916e. A few names added to the list of plants from Si-an, Shensi. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (126).  
An addition of 12 species. See Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1910-13.
- 1916f. [What is "Jan"?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (208).  
In Japanese; identifies the Chinese name with *Chamaecyparis pisifera*.
- 1916g. [What is To-latsu-gyu?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (208).  
In Japanese; considered to be *Dalbergia* sp.
- 1916h. [Plants from Shen-Si.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (208)-(209).  
A list of 29 Latin names.
- 1916i. A list of plants from Kwangtung. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 370-374.  
Lists 40 species collected by Mr. Li Kai-ting.
- 1917a. [Plants collected in Yunnan and Szechwan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (18)-(23).  
A list of 80 species with Latin names, some described in English.
- 1917b. [*Shortia soldanelloides* found in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (80).  
Brief critical notes in Japanese.
- 1917c. [*Glyceria tonglensis* and *G. arundinaceae*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (124)-(125).  
A brief botanical note in Japanese with citation of literature.
- 1917d. [Bombax at Sotora's old home.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (149)-(150).  
In Japanese; includes botanical notes on three species from southwestern China.
- 1917e. Notes on some plants from Hainan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (181)-(192).  
A list of 82 species in Japanese and Latin, none described as new. The collector is not mentioned. For additions see Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1918j.
- 1917f. [On *Dicliptera japonica* Makino.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (295)-(296).  
In Japanese; descriptions of three new varieties or forms in English.
- 1917g. [On *Eupatorium*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (332)-(333).  
In Japanese; includes a key to several Japanese species.
- 1917h. [On *Acanthopanax Honda*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (333)-(334).  
A description in Japanese and English of this Chekiang species, doubtfully considered a new name.
- 1918a. [On *Cacalia rubescens* Matsuda.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (28).  
In Japanese; a transfer of *Senecio rubescens* S. Moore. The species is a native of Chekiang.
- 1918b. [On *Physalisstrum echinatum*, Makino in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (28)-(29).  
Nomenclatural notes in Japanese.
- 1918c. [On the nomenclature of *Gymnadenia gracilis*, Miq. found in China and the Liu Kiu islands.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (78).
- 1918d. [On *Zelkova sinica* Schneider and its flowers.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (78)-(79).  
Notes with descriptions in English and Japanese.
- 1918e. [A new form of *Dianthus superbus* var. *bibracteolata*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (117).  
Notes with a description in English and Japanese of forma *longilepis*.
- 1918f. [The genus *Rehmannia*, and *R. glutinosa* Libosch. var. *Makinoi*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (140)-(142).  
A revision in Japanese, including a description of one new variety and an emended description in English.
- 1918g. A list of plants collected in Szechuen by I. Yamadzuta. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: 165-174.  
A systematic enumeration of 56 species, including several new.
- 1918h. [On the nomenclature of *Alnus lanata* Duthie.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (175)-(176).  
In Japanese; includes its differentiation from *A. cremastogyne* Burkill.
- 1918i. [What is "Schun-rok"?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (206).  
In Japanese; considered to be *Bambusa flexuosa* Munro, native of Hainan.
- 1918j. [Supplement to the list of plants from Hainan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (266)-(267).  
Additions to Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1914e.
- 1918k. [On *Liriodendron chinense* Sargent.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (334).  
In Japanese.

- 1919a. [On "Shin-Kyu" or "Shingyo".] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: (60)-(61), (301).  
In Japanese. This is considered to be *Gentiana tibetica*, *Justicia gendarussa*, or *Aconitum pseudo-laeve*, drug plants native of China or Korea.
- 1919b. [On "Konsei sekiyo".] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: (78).  
In Japanese; considered as *Polygonum runcinatum sinense*, native of China.
- 1919c. [What is "Shira rankwa"?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: (115).  
In Japanese; considered *Matthiola incana*, native of China.
- 1919d. A list of plants collected by I. Yamazuta on Mt. Omei. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: 130-137, 143-152.  
A systematic enumeration of 80 species, including several new from this mountain in Szechwan.
- 1919e. [What is "Kwan-shi-ren"?] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: (145).  
In Japanese; considered to be *Calystegia sepium americanus*.
1920. [Plants from Honan and north Kiangsu with their vernacular names.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 34: (30)-(35).  
In Japanese with Latin and Chinese names.  
See also Mori, Keiryō and Matsuda, Sadahisa; and Watanabe, K., and Matsuda, Sadahisa.
- Matsuda, Sadahisa, and Yasui, Ban'ichi.**  
1894. [Botanical excursions to the Prov. of Idsu (Shizuoka-ken) and Sagami (Kanagawa-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (25)-(26), (70)-(72), (209)-(211).  
A general account in Japanese.
- Matsudaira, H.**  
1895. List of plants collected in Kurile Islands by Mr. T. Kitahara. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: 466-471.  
A systematic list, the introduction in Japanese.
- Matsudaira, H., and Ikeno, S.**  
1894. Siphonogams collected in Mt. Iwate, Province Rikuchū (Nambu) [Iwate-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (423)-(427), (461)-(465).  
An enumeration of the seed plants collected. For additions see Miyabe, K., 1894.
- Matsuki, B.**  
1931. Japanese potted trees (Hachinoki). Brooklyn Bot. Gard. Rec. 20: 279-289. f. 1-11.  
A general and horticultural description. Reprinted in Nat. Hort. Mag. 11: 283-295. 11 f. 1932.  
See Reed, G. M., and Matsuki, B.
- Matsumoto, Hiroyoshi.**  
1931. Observations on the life history of *Gnomonia oharana* Nishi. et Mats., parasitic on *Ulmus parvifolia* Jacq. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 3: 94-98.  
In Japanese.  
See also Nishikado, Y., and Matsumoto, Hiroyoshi; Nishikado, Y., Matsumoto, Hiroyoshi, and Yamauti, K.
- Matsumoto, Takashi.**  
1917. Impfversuche mit *Melampsora* auf japanischen Weiden. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 6: 22-37. f. 1-5.  
In German with summary in Japanese. Five species are considered including three new ones.
1919. Culture experiments with *Melampsora* in Japan. Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. 6: 309-316. f. 1-3.  
Includes a key to five species.
1926. On the relationship between *Melampsora* on *Salix Pierotii* Miq. and *Caeoma* on *Chelidonium majus* L. and *Corydalis incisa* Pers. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 43-47.  
Includes *M. chelidonii-pierotii* sp. nov.
1928. [On the sclerotial disease accompanying the so-called winter injury of barley.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 15: (6 pp.).  
This paper in Japanese, mentioned in Jap. Journ. Bot. 4: (63), has not been seen.
1934. Some remarks on the taxonomy of the fungus *Hypochnus Sasakii* Shirai. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 115-120. f. 1, 2.  
*Hypochnus sasakii* should be named *Corticium sasakii*.
- Matsumoto, Takashi, and Tomoyasu, R.**  
1925. Studies on purple speck of soybean seed. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 16: 1-14. 1 pl. f. 1.  
In English with a Japanese résumé; concerns *Cercospora kikuchii* sp. nov.
- Matsumoto, Takashi, and Yamamoto, Wataro.**  
1934. Three important leaf spot diseases of sugar cane in Taiwan (Formosa). Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 6: 584-598. pl. 3. f. 1-4.  
Leaf blight, yellow spot, and eye spot are studied; includes *Cercospora taiwanensis* sp. nov. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ., no. 27.
- 1935a. Supplementary notes on the Helminthosporiose of sugar cane. Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ. 27. Append.: [1-3]. 1 f.  
A discussion of a new disease, probably caused by some species of *Helminthosporium*.
- 1935b. *Hypochnus Sasakii* Shirai in comparison with *Corticium Stevensii* Burt and *Corticium koleroga* (Cooke) v. Höhn. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 25: 161-175. f. 1, 2.  
Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ., no. 33.
- Matsumura, Jinzo.**  
1884. Nippon Shokubutsu mei-i: or, Nomenclature of Japanese plants in Latin, Japanese and Chinese. 1-209.  
A list of 2406 species. The indexes, etc. are paged separately. This is the first edition of this important work, prepared under the supervision of R. Yatabe. For additional information see the second and ninth editions under Matsumura, Jinzo, 1895a and 1915-16.
1886. Catalogue of plants in the herbarium of the College of Science, Imperial University [Tokyo]. 1-287, [i-iv].  
A systematically arranged catalogue of Latin and Japanese names with the title page in English, the preface by Yatabe, R., in Japanese.
- 1889a. [Japanese and English names of plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: [146-147, 192, 233-234, 267-268, 309-312, 347-348, 353-356].  
A list of English names with Japanese equivalents.
- 1889b. [Actinodaphne in Hakone.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: [183-184].  
In Japanese with a list of three species.
- 1889c. [Contribution to the list of forest plants of Bushiū (Tokyo-fu, Kanagawa-ken, and Saitama-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: [223-225].  
In Japanese with a list of Latin names.
- 1889d. Nippon no Polygonatum. [Polygonatum in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: [237].  
An enumeration in Latin and Romanized Japanese.
- 1889e. [Diervilla in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. 3: [13-14].  
A brief synopsis in Japanese.
- 1889f. [The genus *Prunus* in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. 4: [4-5].  
In Japanese with a list of species.
- 1889-90. [New names of Japanese plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: [248-250, 279, 318-319, 376-377, 399, 421]. 1889; 4: [10-11, 48, 190], (18)-(19). 1890.  
Notes and descriptions in Japanese of various species.
- 1890a. [On Hamabankenkei.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>35</sup>: [5]-[8].  
An identification in Japanese of Siebold's *Pentacoelium bontioides* as possibly *Myoporium bontioides*.
- 1890b. [The question of the name *Caeoma Asnaro* or *Uromyces deformans*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>2</sup>: [277]-[278].  
In Japanese; includes an English quotation.
- 1890c. [The genus *Acer* in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>2</sup>: [286]-[287].  
An enumeration in Japanese of 10 species with Latin names and notes.
- 1890d. [Grasses cultivated in Ōita-ken.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>45</sup>: (35)-(37).  
Notes in Japanese.
- 1890e. [On the scientific name of Sojutsu.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5<sup>45</sup>: (3)-(8).  
A description of *Atractylis ovata* and notes on its occurrence in China, Japan, and elsewhere.

**Matsumura, Jinzo** (*continued*).

- 1891a. [Japanese species of *Quercus*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (5)-(8), (54)-(57), (74)-(77), (121)-(124), (158)-(160).  
An enumeration in Japanese with literature citations and notes.
- 1891b. [On the plant called "Po-lo-muh" in the Pên ts'ao kang mu, by Li Shih-ch'ên.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (126)-(129).  
In Japanese. This is probably *Artocarpus integrifolia*. See Li Shih-ch'ên, 1590 (in Chinese appendix).
- 1891c. [Common names of plants in German and Japanese.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (135)-(148), (175)-(183), (210)-(213), (231)-(237).  
A list of German names with Japanese equivalents.
- 1892a. [A new species of *Uromyces*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (106).  
*U. spiralis* sp. nov. on *Rhus semi-alata* described in Japanese.
- 1892b. [Notes on trees collected at the base of Mt. Fuji (Shizuoka-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (221)-(230).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1892c. Names of plants and their products in English, Japanese, and Chinese. [1-2], 1-213.  
An alphabetical list of English and Latin names with equivalents.
- 1892-93. [Additional notes on plant taxonomy.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (60)-(89), 1892; 7: (139)-(146), (213)-(225), (247)-(255), (291)-(295), (330)-(341), (391)-(394), 1893.  
Consists of an enumeration in Japanese of species in various families with brief critical notes.
- 1893a. An enumeration of Japanese Vitaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (139)-(146).  
In Japanese.
- 1893b. [Enumeration of Japanese ferns.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (387)-(389).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1894a. Nikko-san shokubutsu mokuroku. [List of plants found in Nikko and its vicinity (Tochigi-ken).] 1-93.  
A list of Latin and Japanese names; indexes paged separately.
- 1894b. [Japanese species of Juncaceae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (57)-(59).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1894-96. [Short notes on plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (35)-(36), (81)-(85), (116)-(122), (164)-(166), (373)-(375), (432)-(433), 1894; 9: (67)-(71), (110)-(113), (306)-(309), (346)-(351), (427)-(430), (460)-(461), 1895; 10: (24)-(25), (61)-(62), (105)-(106), (139)-(141), 2 f., (165)-(167), (200)-(204), (240)-(245), (272)-(275), (302)-(305), (356)-(357), (389)-(390), 1896.  
Miscellaneous critical notes in Japanese.
- 1895a. Shokubutsu mei-i. Enumeration of selected scientific names of both native and foreign plants, with romanized Japanese names, and in many cases Chinese characters. 1-321.  
This is the 2d edition of Matsumura, Jinzo, 1884. It contains extensive bibliographies of western and oriental works. The contents, indices, etc. are paged separately. For additional data see the entry for the ninth edition, Matsumura, Jinzo, 1915-16.
- 1895b. Verzeichniss der durch K. Jimbo in Sibirien gesammelten Pflanzen. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (54)-(59), (87)-(93).  
Collected in eastern and southern Siberia.
- 1895c. [Some remarks on the plants of Izu (Shizuoka-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (199)-(202).  
Critical notes in Japanese without Latin names.
- 1895d. A new Korean *Thalictrum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: 276.  
*T. coraiense* sp. nov.
- 1897a. Two new species of *Tricyrtis* from Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 78-79.  
*Tricyrtis stolonifera* and *T. lasiocarpa*, spp. nov.
- 1897b. Some new species of Japanese plants. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (440)-(441).  
A list of "sp. nov." without notes or descriptions, these promised in a later issue.
- 1897-98a. Notes on some Liu-kiu plants. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 69-71, 77-78, 1897; 12: 1-3, 13-15, 1898.  
Includes descriptions of various new species.
- 1897-98b. [Notes on Japanese Gramineae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (441)-(445), 1897; 12: (28)-(29), 1898.  
Notes in Japanese on 37 species, some designated as "sp. nov." but without descriptions.
- 1898a. Rhamnaceae Formosanae Liukiuiensesque. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: 21-23.  
An enumeration of 10 species with notes, including *Rhamnus formosana* sp. nov.
- 1898b. Oleaceae Formosanae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: 29-30.  
An enumeration of 6 species with notes, including *Osmanthus (Olea?) marginata formosana* var. nov.
- 1898c. Asclepiadaceae Formosano-Liukiuienses. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: 39-42.  
An enumeration including *Cyananthus villosus*, *C. nipponicum*, and *Tylophora liukiuiensis*, spp. nov.
- 1898d. Notes on Liukiu and Formosan plants. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: 53-55, 61-63, 67-68, 75-76, 83-84, 107-109.  
Includes various new species and notes on old ones.
- 1899-1901. Notulae ad plantas asiaticas orientales. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: 1-2, 17-18, 33-34, 49-52, 59-61, 71-73, 83-84, pl. v, 113-115, 121-123, 131-133, 1899; 14: 57-59, 69-71, 83-85, 101-103, 127-129, 145-147, 1900; 15: 2-4, 13-17, 37-41, 53-58, 85-86, 1901.  
Notes and descriptions in Latin of various old and new species.
- 1900a. Owataria: Guttiferarum genus novum e Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 1.  
Contains *O. formosana* sp. nov.
- 1900b. Plantae arborescentes tempore hiemali anni 1897 in provinciis Awa et Kazusa, Japoniae mediae orientalis inter 35° et 35° 30' lat. observatae [Chiba-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 2-4, 13-15, 25-26, 35-36.  
A systematic list of Latin names, none new.
- 1900c. Plantae arborescentes in provincia Hitachi, Japoniae mediae orientalis, collectae [Ibaraki-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 113-115.  
A list without new species.
- 1901a. Futsu shokubutsu. [Common plants.] 1-467. f. 1-41.  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1901b. On *Alniphyllum*, a new genus of *Styracaceae* from Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 67.  
Includes *A. pterospermum* sp. nov.
- 1901c. Notes on *Styracaceae* and *Symplocaceae* from the islands of Loochoo and Formosa, with descriptions of some new species. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 75-79.
- 1901d. A new species of *Prunus* from Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 86-87.  
*P. formosana* sp. nov.
- 1901e. *Tipularia japonica*, n. sp. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 87.  
Native of central Japan.
- 1901f. *Cerasi Japonicae duae species novae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 99-101.  
*Prunus nipponica* and *P. yedoensis*.
- 1901g. On some new species of *Leguminosae* from the islands of Yezo. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 115-117.  
*Astragalus kurilensis*, *A. kawakamii*, *Oxytropis retusa*, and *O. rishiriensis*, spp. nov.
- 1901h. Two new species of *Geranium* in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 123-124.  
*G. shikokianum* and *G. hakusanense*, spp. nov.
- 1901i. On *Coniferae* of Loochoo and Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 137-141.  
A list with notes on various species, including *Chamaecyparis formosensis* sp. nov.
- 1901-02. Notes on Japanese Rubi. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 155-159, 1901; 16: 1-6, 1902.  
Contains notes and descriptions of various old and new species.
- 1902a. Some rare plants in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: 17-19.  
Contains descriptions of 6 species in as many genera.

- 1902b. A conspectus of the Leguminosae found growing wild, or cultivated in Japan, Loochoo and Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: 37-42, 61-86, 91-118.  
Contains brief descriptions with a key to 89 genera and keys to species, none described as new; index, pp. 114-118.
- 1902c. Some plants from the Island of Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: 163-169.  
A systematic list of Latin names, none new, without explanation. Most are designated as in the herbarium of the Sapporo Agricultural College.
- 1902d. Revisio Alni specierum japonicarum. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 16<sup>5</sup>: 1-15. pl. 1-4.  
Includes descriptions of all species, but no key.
- 1904-12. Index plantarum Japonicarum, sive Enumeratio Plantarum omnium ex insulis Kurile, Yezo, Nippon, Sikkoku, Kiusiu, Liukiu et Formosa hucusque cognitarum, systematice et alphabetice disposita, adjectis synonymis selectis, nominibus Japonicis, locis natalibus. 2 v. (1, i-iv, i-xxiv, 1-439. 1904; 2<sup>1</sup>, i-vii, 1-315. 1905. 2<sup>2</sup>, i-iv, 1-767. 1912).  
An enumeration of all species of plants known from Japan with synonymy, literature, references, and a bibliography. The Japanese title is: Teikoku Shokubutsu meikan.
1910. Filices Japonicae novae a cl. H. Christ determinatae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: 239-242.  
Contains 10 new species and varieties in various genera. Abstracted in Japanese in op. cit. 24: (346)-(347). 1910. For corrections see Kodama, S., 1911a.
- 1911-21. Icones plantarum koikavenses, or figures with brief descriptive characters of new and rare plants, selected from the university herbarium. 4 v. (1, 1-168, index i-iii. pl. 1-84. 1911-13; 2, 1-122, index. pl. 85-145. 1914-15; 3, 1-134, index. pl. 146-212. 1915-17; 4, 1-120, index. pl. 213-272. 1918-21).  
This work in Latin and Japanese contains descriptions by various Japanese botanists. The descriptions of new species are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 15: 171-175. 1918. (See Fedde, F., 1918.) This is apparently a later edition of Ito, Keisuke, 1881-83.
- 1915-16. Shokubutsu mei-i. Revised and enlarged. Part. I. Chinese names of plants. 1-405. 1915; (Part II. Japanese names of plants) 1-667. 1916.  
An alphabetically arranged list of Latin names with corresponding Chinese and Japanese names. The introductions in Japanese, lists of abbreviations, indexes, etc. are paged separately. This is the 9th edition of Matsumura, Jinzo, 1884. For Chinese index of this edition see Byrd, C. R., and Wead, K. H., 1920. For 2d edition see Matsumura, Jinzo, 1895a. Editions 4 to 7 are not known. This work contains identifications of numerous species of plants mentioned in the old Chinese works, with their literature citations. The references to the Chinese work, Chih wu ming shih t'u k'ao (see Wu, Ch'i-chün, 1848 in Chinese appendix) are to a rare Japanese edition. A photostat copy of a manuscript cross reference to all editions is in the office of Crop Physiology and Breeding Investigations of the U. S. Dept. Agriculture, Washington.
1918. [On Japanese botanical names.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: (9)-(11), (28)-(32).  
Concerns Japanese names.
1927. Excursion to Mt. Togakushi [Nagano-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 269-270.  
A description in Japanese without Latin names.
1932. [Is Ailanthus glandulosa really grown in Japan?] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (344)-(347). 1 f.  
In Japanese.  
See also Ito, Tokutaro, and Matsumura, Jinzo; Ito, Keisuke, 1881-83; and Yatabe, R., and Matsumura, Jinzo.
- Matsumura, Jinzo, and Hayata, B.**  
1906. Enumeratio plantarum in Insula Formosa sponte crescentium hucusque rite cognitarum adjectis descriptionibus et figuris specierum pro regione novarum. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 22: [i-ii], 1-702. [i-ii]. pl. 1-18.  
For republication of descriptions of new species see the next entry. For supplements see Hayata, B., 1906-07 and 1911g.
1908. Novae species ex "Enumeratio plantarum in Insula Formosa sponte crescentium," ed. J. Matsumura et B. Hayata. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 6: 192-199.  
See the preceding entry.
- Matsumura, Jinzo, and Koidzumi, Genichi.**  
1910. Synopsis Compositacearum [sic!] Nikkoensis. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: 85-98. 115-123, 147-155, 159-165.  
A revision, containing brief descriptions of species and varieties of Compositae.
- Matsumura, Jinzo, and Kudô, Yushun.**  
1912. Index specierum varietatum formarumque Labiatarum japonicarum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 295-303.  
A systematic list without notes, including several new names.
- Matsumura, Jinzo, and Miyoshi, Manabu.**  
1899-1900. Cryptogamae Japonicae iconibus illustratae; or figures with brief descriptions and remarks of [on] the Musci, Hepaticae, Lichenes, Fungi, and Algae of Japan. 2 v. +? (1, pl. 1-60. 1899-1900; 2, pl. 61-75. 1900-1901).  
Plates accompanied by descriptive letterpress in Japanese. No parts beyond vol. 2, part 2 have been seen.
- Matsumura, Jinzo, and Nakai, Takenoshin.**  
1908. Diagnosis plantarum novarum Japonicarum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: 151-154.  
Describes 11 species and varieties in various genera.
- 1914-16. Catalogus seminum et sporarum in Horto Botanico Universitatis Imperialis Tokyoensis lectorum. 1914; 1916.  
The 1914 catalogue (not seen) is reported to contain new names. That for 1916 consists of 33 pages and contains a few new species and varieties and a few new names. That for 1918 contains no new names. For other catalogues see Miyoshi, Manabu, and Nakai, Takashin, 1923, and Nakai, Takashin, 1920a.
- Matsumura, Yoshitoshi.**  
1933. On Pholiota aegerita, (Porta) Fr., an edible fungus recently found in Nippon. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 145-152. f. 1-11.  
In Japanese with an English description of the species.
1934. The flora of the neighborhood of Furukamappu, the Isl. Kunashiri. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 631-645. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with a systematic enumeration of Bryophyta, Pteridophyta, and Spermatophyta.
- Matsuno, G. [=Matsumo, Jû (Shige)].**  
1918. [Dioscorea in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (282)-(286). 1 f.  
A revisional treatment in Japanese.
- Matsuno, Masa.** See Kishida, M., and Matsuno, Masa.
- Matsuoka, J.** See Miyoshi, Manabu, 1932b.
- Matsuoka, T.**  
1916. Jitsuyo shokubutsu mei-i. [Names of useful plants.] [i-ii], 1-12, 1-115.  
A systematic enumeration of plants with Japanese names in characters and romanized, and with an alphabetical index.
- Matsuura, Hajime.**  
1929. A bibliographical monograph on plant genetics (genic analysis), 1900-1925. i-xii, 1-499. 1929; ed. 2, i-xiii, 1-787. 1933.  
Part II, pp. 319-467 in ed. 1, pp. 529-743 in ed. 2, contains a "Bibliography on genic analysis in plants" with 1341 entries in ed. 1 and 2077 entries in ed. 2.
- Matsuura, Isamu.\***  
1928. On a new leaf-spot disease of Impatiens Balsamina L. caused by Cercospora Fukushimae n. sp. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 1: 83-89. f. 1, 2.  
In English with résumé in Japanese. The disease is found in Japan.
1930. [On two new diseases of white and red clover.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 17: (5 pp.) 1 pl.  
This paper in Japanese, mentioned in Jap. Journ. Bot. 5: (67), has not been seen.
- Matsuura, Isamu, and Kanada, Y.**  
1930. Notes on the larger fungi of the San-in district. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 2: 135-139. 1 pl. 1930; (II) 3: 107-124. pl. 1, 2. 1931; (IV) 4: 96-105. f. 1-9. 1932.  
Critical notes and lists in English and Japanese, in part by Matsuura alone. Part III has not been located.
- Matsuyama, R.**  
1891. Kokubungaku ni arawaretaru shokubutsuko. [Plants referred to in Japanese classical works.] 1-318. 2 pl. many f.  
In Japanese; an enumeration of species with Latin names.

\* For continuation of this author's papers see Hiroe, Isamu.



**Matsuzaki, N.**

1925. *Pratia begoniifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 303. f. 124.  
A note based on material from Formosa.

1927. Interesting plants at Tokyo. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 177. f. 89.

General notes on various cultivated species.

1928a. *Hibiscus schizopetalus*, *Streptocarpus grandis* and *Herbertia pulchella*. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (104)-(107). 3. f.  
Brief descriptions in Japanese.

1928b. [On a singular *Drosophyllum lusitanicum*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (150)-(152). 2 f.

A description in Japanese.

1929. [Pistacia.] *Amoeba* 12: 7-9.

A general description of this tree in Japanese.

1931. [Four curious exotic plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (125)-(130). 4 f.

*Testudinaria elephantipes* = (*Dioscorea elephantipes*), *Pinguicula lusitanica*, *Dischidia pectunculoides*, and *Euphorbia bupleurifolia*, described in Japanese, the last three illustrated.

See also footnote to Mukuzaki, N.

**Mattfeld, J.**

1921. Enumeratio specierum generis *Minuartia* (L.) emend. Hiern. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 57: Beibl. 126: 27-33.

A systematic enumeration with nomenclatural transfers but no descriptions or geographical references.

1922a. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der systematischen Gliederung und geographischen Verbreitung der Gattung *Minuartia*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 57: Beibl. 127: 13-63.

Includes its distribution in eastern Asia with a key to sections, pp. 60-62.

1922b. Geographische-genetische Untersuchungen über die Gattung *Minuartia* (L.) Hiern. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 15: 1-223. pl. 1-5.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1926. Die von Dr. Harry Smith in den Jahren 1921-1922 in China gesammelten Artemisien. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 22: 241-249.

Contains descriptions of several new species of *Artemisia*.

1929. *Minuartia* (L.) Hiern. Pflanzenar. 2: 43-57. maps 51-61.

Concerns distribution.

1931a. *Compositae novae sinenses*. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 11: 103-110.

Includes descriptions of new species and varieties of *Pertya*, *Ainsliaea*, and *Gerbera* from China.

1931b. *Saxifragaceae novae sinenses*. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 11: 301-307.

Six new species of *Astilbe*, *Saxifraga*, and *Parnassia*, chiefly from collections of J. F. Rock in Szechwan.

1932. *Caryophyllaceae novae sinenses*. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 11: 333-336.

Descriptions or transfers of 7 species of *Cerastium*, *Stellaria*, and *Arenaria* with critical notes.

1933. *Compositae*. In H. Smith, *Plantae sinenses*. . . Act. Hort. Gothob. 8: 77-81.

An enumeration, including *Ainsliaea smithii* sp. nov. from Szechwan.

1935. Eine interessante neue *Crepis* aus China. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 12: 685-687.

*C. disciformis* from Kansu.

See also Limpricht, W., 1924.

**Matthew, C. G.**

1908a. Notes on the ferns of Hong Kong and the adjacent mainland. i-v, 1-35.

An enumeration of about 146 species and varieties together with their localities, habitats, and other notes.

1908(?)b. Notes on a three weeks' trip up the North and Lianchow rivers. November to December, 1907. 1-4.

This separate pamphlet bears the caption title: "My object . . . was to see something of the life and scenery of the interior of Kwangtung province and to collect ferns." Signed, Dec. 28, 1907.

1911. Enumeration of Chinese ferns. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 39: 339-393.

A list with citations of the original descriptions and distribution, none described as new.

**Mattick, F.**

1935. Die Gattung *Poupartia* Commerson. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 12: 678-684.

A revision including *P. axillaris* and *P. chinensis* from China.

**Matveev, Z. N.**

1925. *Chto chitat' o Dal'ne-Vostochnoi Oblasti*. [What to read on the Far East.] 1-248.

A bibliography in Russian of 3973 Russian publications on various subjects including the following: Physical geography, pp. 85-92; flora, fauna and palaeontology, pp. 119-127; forestry, pp. 151-155; geography and maps, pp. 185-193. It includes much scarce local, but no foreign literature. This work has not been seen.

**Matveev, Z. N., and Popov.**

1923. Bibliography of Japan. Mém. Univ. Extrême Orient. Ser. I. 2: 1-117. 1-13.

This paper, which has not been seen, is reported to include some botanical works.

**Maumené, A.**

1902. Les arbres nains Japonais. Leur formation au Japon. Leur utilisation et leur traitement en Europe. 1-59. f. 1-16.

A general consideration of the art of dwarfing woody plants as practiced in Japan.

1908. The Japanese dwarf trees: Their cultivation in Japan and their use and treatment in Europe. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 33: 53-70. f. 6-19.

Chiefly horticultural, and general in nature.

**Maund, B.**

1825a. *Primula sinensis*. Bot. Gard. 1: no. 1. pl. 1.  
Native of China.

1825b. *Pyrus japonica*. Bot. Gard. 1: no. 49. pl. 13.  
Native of Japan.

1826a. *Lilium tigrinum*. Bot. Gard. 1: no. 53. pl. 14.  
Native of China.

1826b. *Dianthus chinensis*. Bot. Gard. 1: no. 65. pl. 17.  
Native of China.

1827. *Chrysanthemum sinense*. Bot. Gard. 2: no. 120. pl. 30.  
A horticultural form, native of China.

1828. *Dianthus japonicus*. Bot. Gard. 2: no. 168. pl. 42.  
Native of Japan.

1829a. *Rosa Banksiae*. Bot. Gard. 3: no. 197. pl. 50.  
Native of China.

1829b. *Paeonia moutan*. Bot. Gard. 3: no. 241. pl. 61.  
Native of China.

1831a. *Paeonia edulis*. Bot. Gard. 4: no. 311. pl. 78.  
Native of China.

1831b. *Chrysanthemum sinense*. Bot. Gard. 4: no. 353. pl. 89.

A horticultural form, native of China.

1834. *Paeonia edulis*. Bot. Gard. 5: no. 451. pl. 113.  
Native of China.

1835a. *Pardanthus chinensis*. Bot. Gard. 6: no. 481. pl. 121.  
Native of China.

1835b. *Ophiopogon spicatus*. Bot. Gard. 6: no. 491. pl. 125.  
Native of Japan.

1836. *Lilium longiflorum*. Bot. Gard. 6: no. 532. pl. 133.  
Native of Japan.

1837. *Funkia ovata*. Bot. Gard. 7: no. 596. pl. 149.  
Native of Japan.

1838a. *Deutzia scabra*. Bot. Gard. 7: no. 636. pl. 159.  
Native of Japan.

1838b. *Spiraea barbata*. Bot. Gard. 7: no. 640. pl. 160.  
Native of Japan.

1838c. *Iris chinensis*. Bot. Gard. 7: no. 669. pl. 168.  
Native of China.

1841a. *Scutellaria japonica*. Bot. Gard. 9: no. 778. pl. 195.  
Native of Japan.

1841b. *Aconitum japonicum*. Bot. Gard. 9: no. 783. pl. 196.  
Native of Japan.

1841c. *Epimedium violaceum*. Bot. Gard. 9: no. 811. pl. 205.  
Native of Japan.

1842. *Funkia Sieboldiana*. Bot. Gard. 9: no. 840. pl. 210.  
Native of Japan.



- 1843a. *Rehmannia chinensis*. Bot. Gard. 10: no. 873. pl. 219.  
Native of China.
- 1843b. *Lonicera chinensis*. Bot. Gard. 10: no. 916. pl. 229.  
Native of China.
- 1844a. *Funkia subcordata*. Bot. Gard. 10: no. 939. pl. 235.  
Native of Japan.
- 1844b. *Berberis chinensis*. Bot. Gard. 10: no. 957. pl. 240.  
Native of China.
- 1845a. *Lilium speciosum*. Bot. Gard. 11: no. 961. pl. 241.  
Native of Japan.
- 1845b. *Asarum japonicum*. Bot. Gard. 11: no. 999. pl. 250.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847a. *Delphinium chinense*. Bot. Gard. 12: no. 1061. pl. 266.  
Native of China.
- 1847b. *Statice Fortunei*. Bot. Gard. 12: no. 1076. pl. 269.  
Native of China.
- 1847c. *Magnolia purpurea*. Bot. Gard. 12: no. 1085. pl. 272.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847d. *Illicium religiosum*. Bot. Gard. 12: no. 1086. pl. 272.  
Native of Japan.
- 1848a. *Anemone japonica*. Bot. Gard. 12: no. 1105. pl. 277.  
Native of Japan.
- 1848b. *Epimedium Musschianum*. Bot. Gard. 12: no. 1122. pl. 281.  
Native of Japan.
- 1848c. *Spiraea prunifolia*. Bot. Gard. 12: no. 1138. pl. 285.  
Native of Japan.
- 1848d. *Clematis florida*. Bot. Gard. 12: no. 1151. pl. 288.  
Native of Japan.
- 1849a. *Anemone nivalis*. Bot. Gard. 13: no. 1162. pl. 291.  
Native of China.
- 1849b. *Jasminum nudiflorum*. Bot. Gard. 13: no. 1169. pl. 293.  
Native of China.
- 1849c. *Camellia japonica*. Bot. Gard. 13: no. 1171. pl. 293.  
A double-flowered form.
- 1849d. *Weigela rosea*. Bot. Gard. 13: no. 1181. pl. 296.  
Native of China.
- 1850a. *Pyrus spectabilis*. Bot. Gard. 13: no. 1209. pl. 305.  
Native of China.
- 1850b. *Forsythia viridissima*. Bot. Gard. 13: no. 1227. pl. 307.  
Native of Japan.
- 1850c. *Azalea variegata*. Bot. Gard. 13: no. 1230. pl. 307.  
Native of China.
- Maund, B., and Henslow, J. S.**
- 1837a. *Enkianthus reticulatus*. Botanist 1: no. 1. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
- 1837b. *Clerodendron squamatum*. Botanist 1: no. 13. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
- 1837c. *Lilium speciosum*. Botanist 1: no. 45. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1840a. *Lilium Thunbergianum*. Botanist 4: no. 158. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1840b. *Rhododendron indicum*. Botanist 4: no. 160. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
- Maury, P.**
1886. Études sur l'organisation et la distribution géographique des Plombaginacées. Ann. Sci. Nat. VII. Bot. 4: 1-134. pl. 1-6.  
Contains minor references to eastern Asiatic species.
- 1889a. Sur la morphologie des tubercles du *Stachys affinis* Bge. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 36: 186-189.
- 1889b. Sur les procédés employés par les Japonais pour obtenir des arbres nains. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 36: 290-294. f. 1-4.  
See also Bois, D., and Maury, P.
- Maw, G.**
1886. A monograph of the genus *Crocus*. i-viii, 1-326, i-xx, index [1-10]. pl. 1-67.  
Gives distribution eastward to the Alatau Mts. in Russian Turkestan.
- Maximowicz, C. J.**
1856. Ueber die wichtigeren Bäume und Sträucher des Amurlandes. In F. J. F. Ruprecht. Die ersten botanischen Nachrichten über das Amurland. Erste Abtheilung. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 15: 120-144, 209-211. 1 pl.  
A systematic enumeration including descriptions of several new species. The second part bears the subtitle: "Nachtrag. Nova species herbaceae." The whole is republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 2: 407-422, 472-474. pl. 2. 1857, and in Arch. Wiss. Kunde Russland 17: 104-147, 191-253. 1858 (see Maack, R. and Ruprecht, F. J., 1858). For continuation see Maack, R., 1857; also Ruprecht, F. J., 1856-57.
1857. Das Amurland und dessen Vegetation, mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Bäume und Sträucher. Gartenflora 6: 98-107.  
General notes on the region and its vegetation.
- 1859a. Index florae Pekinensis. In his Primitiae florae Amurensis, 468-479.  
A systematic list of species.
- 1859b. Index florae Mongolicae (inest Mongolia chinensis et Dahurica). In his Primitiae florae Amurensis, 479-486.  
A systematic list of species.
- 1859c. Primitiae florae Amurensis. Versuch einer Flora des Amur-Landes. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. 9: 1-504. pl. 1-10. 1 map.  
A critical enumeration of 912 species, many described as new, with a description of the region, types of vegetation, floral statistics, etc. See also Maximowicz, C. J., 1862b. For review see Ruprecht, F. J., 1859d.
- 1860a. Primitiae florae Amurensis. Nova genera Cucurbitacearum. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 13: 95-96.  
*Schizopepon* and *Mitrosicyos*, the latter extending to northern China.
- 1860b. Aus einem Briefe des Botaniker Maximowitsch über seine Reise am Amur. Arch. Wiss. Kunde Russland 20: 201-210.  
Contains notes on the flora.
- 1860c. Nachrichten vom Ussuri Flusse; aus einer brieflichen Mittheilung des Hrn. Maximowicz an Hrn. Leop. v. Schrenk. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 2: 545-567.  
A general description with botanical references. Republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 3: 574-606. 1860.
- 1861a. Nachrichten vom Sungari-Fluss, aus einer brieflichen Mittheilung des Hrn. Maximowicz an Hrn. Leop. v. Schrenk. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 4: 225-245.  
A general description with botanical references. Republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 4: 45-74. 1861.
- 1861b. *Golowninia*, eine neue Gattung der Gentianeen. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 4: 250-255. 1 pl.  
Contains *G. japonica* comb. nov. (*Crawfordia japonica* Sieb. and Zucc.) from Japan. The introduction is by E. Regel. Republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 4: 37-44. 1 pl. 1861.
- 1861c. Ueber die Vegetation von Hakodate auf der Insel Jesso (Japan). Gartenflora 10: 314-316.  
General notes.
- 1861d. [Sketch of the upper Ussuri region and south-eastern shores of Manchuria.] Zapisk. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 3. Geogr. Lietopis: 1-10.  
A phytogeographical description in Russian.
- 1862a. Reise des Botanikers Maksimowitsch nach dem südlichen Mandjurien. Arch. Wiss. Kunde Russland 21: 553-561.  
A general description with observations on the flora.
- 1862b. [Amur region.] Zapisk. Akad. Nauk (St. Peterb.) 2: Suppl. 2: 1-90.  
An excerpt in Russian from Maximowicz, C. J., 1859c, including a sketch of the vegetation, pp. 52-84, and a list of native names in many languages and dialects of the plants observed.
1864. Kratki otchet o puteshestvii v Amurskii kraj i Iaponiiu v 1859-1864 g.g. [A brief report on an expedition to Amur region and Japan in 1859-1864.] Zhurn. Minist. Gosud. Imushch. 86: 433-442.  
A brief sketch of the vegetation in Russian, with an enumeration of collections.

## Maximowicz, C. J. (continued).

1865. Plantae Japonicae. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1865: 41-42.

Consists of full descriptions of *Sanicula chinensis* Bunge and *Geranium nepalense* from Japan.

1866a. Semina in Japonia a Tschonoskio a. 1866 collecta. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1866: 1-5.

Contains, besides a list of seeds, an excerpt from Maximowicz, C. J., 1867b, including a survey of 9 varieties of *Philadelphus coronarius* L. with synonymy and distribution, and descriptions of *Abies obovata japonica* var. nov. and *Polygonum pauciflorum* sp. nov., native of Japan.

1866b. Rhamneae Orientali-Asiaticae. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 10<sup>11</sup>: 1-20. 1 pl.

A critical consideration of 18 species, including several new. Reviewed with list of species in Bull. Soc. Bot. France 18. Rev. Bibl.: 49-50. 1871.

1866-77. Diagnoses breves plantarum novarum Japoniae et Mandshuriae. Decades 1-20.

This series of papers, containing original descriptions of numerous new species and critical notes on many others, was published in Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. and reprinted in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. as follows:

Bulletin	Mélanges
Decas	
I. 10: 485-490. 1866.	6: 19-26. 1866.
II. 11: 429-432. 1867.	6: 200-205. 1867.
III. 11: 433-439. 1867.	6: 206-214. 1867.
IV, V. 12: 60-73. 1868.	6: 258-276. 1867.
VI. 12: 225-231. 1868.	6: 367-376. 1867.
VII. 15: 225-232. 1870.	7: 332-342. 1870.
VIII. 15: 373-381. 1870.	7: 553-564. 1870.
IX. 16: 212-226. 1871.	8: 1-21. 1871.
X. 17: 142-180. 1872.	8: 367-421. 1871.
XI. 17: 417-456. 1872.	8: 506-562. 1872.
XII. 18: 35-72. 4 f. 1872.	8: 597-650. 4 f. 1872.
XIII. 18: 275-296. 1 f. 1873.	9: 1-30. 1 pl. 1873.
XIV. 18: 371-402. 1873.	9: 31-76. 1873.
XV. 19: 153-186. 1873.	9: 148-185. 1873.
XVI. 19: 247-287. 1874.	9: 213-270. 1873.
XVII, XVIII. 19: 475-540. 1874.	9: 281-374. 1874.
XIX. 20: 430-472. 1875.	9: 393-452. 1875.
XX. 22: 209-264. 1 pl. 1877.	9: 581-660. 1 pl. 1877.

Part 10 contains an index to pts. 1 to 10 and pt. 20 contains an index to pts. 11 to 20. Decas I-X are reviewed and all new genera and species are listed in Bull. Soc. Bot. France 18. Rev. Bibl.: 54-60. 1871. The dates here given are taken from the fascicle covers in the Library of Congress. For republication of pt. I see Maximowicz, C. J., 1867a. For republication of pt. VII see Yoshida, Susumu, 1904a.

1867a. Diagnoses breves plantarum novarum Japoniae. Ann. Sci. Nat. V. Bot. 7: 378-382.

This is a republication of the descriptions of the genera *Idesia*, *Disanikus*, *Chionographis*, and *Metanarthecium*, originally published in Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 10: 435-490. 1866; 11: 433-439. 1867. See the preceding entry.

1867b. Revisio Hydrangearum Asiae orientalis. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 10<sup>16</sup>: 1-48. pl. 1-3.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed with list of species in Bull. Soc. Bot. France 18. Rev. Bibl.: 50-52. 1871. For excerpt see Maximowicz, C. J., 1866a.

1870a. Ophiopogonis species in herbariis Petropolitans. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 15: 83-90.

A revision, including a few new varieties. Reprinted in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 7: 320-331. 1870.

1870b. Rhododendron macrosepalum Maxim. Gartenflora 19: 258-259. pl. 682.

Native of Japan. Contains a note by E. Regel.

1870c. Rhododendreae Asiae orientalis. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 16<sup>9</sup>: 1-53. pl. 1-4.

A critical revision of this tribe, including descriptions of many new species and genera. Reviewed with a list of species in Bull. Soc. Bot. France 18. Rev. Bibl.: 52-53. 1871. For supplement see Maximowicz, C. J., 1871b.

1871a. Dr. Franz Joseph Ruprecht. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 16. Suppl.: 1-21. portr.

Biographical; includes a complete bibliography. Reprint, 1-61. portr. 1871. For Russian translation see Maximowicz, C. J., 1872.

1871b. Ein Nachtrag zu meiner Abhandlung "Rhododendreae Asiae orientalis." Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 16: 401-413.

An addition to Maximowicz, C. J., 1870c. Republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 8: 150-167. 1871. Reviewed with a list of species of *Tripetalcia* in Bull. Soc. Bot. France 18. Rev. Bibl.: 60-61. 1871.

1872. [Sketch of the life and works of Franz Joseph Ruprecht.] Zapisk. Akad. Nauk (St. Peterb.) 20: 1-49.

A Russian translation of Maximowicz, C. J., 1871a.

1873a. Synopsis generis Lespedezae, Michaux. Act. Hort. Petrop. 2: 329-338.

Includes all species with synonymy, keys, etc. Reprint, 1-50. 1873.

1873b. Andromeda campanulata Miq. Gartenflora 22: 3-4. pl. 147.

Native of Japan.

1875. Rheum palmatum L. Gartenflora 24: 3-10. pl. 819.

Native of northwestern China.

1877-93. Diagnoses plantarum novarum Asiaticarum. I-VIII.

Includes many keys to the eastern Asiatic species of various genera and descriptions of many new species with critical notes on others. Pts. II and III include descriptions of Astragali and Leguminosae by A. Bunge. The first seven parts of this series of papers were originally published in Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. and reprinted in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. as follows:

Bulletin	Mélanges
I. 23: 305-391. 1877.	9: 707-831. 1877.
II. 24: 26-59. 1878.	10: 43-134. 1878.
III. 26: 420-542. 1880.	10: 567-741. 1880.
IV. 27: 425-560. pl. 1. 1882.	11: 155-350. pl. 1. 1882-83.
V. 29: 51-227. pl. 1-3. 1883.	11: 623-876. pl. 1-3. 1883.
VI. 31: 12-121. 1886.	12: 415-572. 1886.
VII. 32: 477-629. pl. 1-7. 1883.	12: 713-934. pl. 1-7. 1888.
VIII. 1-41. 1893.	

Pt. V contains an index to pts. 1 to 5. Pt. VIII was printed by the Academy of Sciences of St. Petersburg as a separate publication. It does not appear in the Bulletin nor in the Mélanges. It contains an alphabetical index to pts. 6 to 8. Pt. III is reviewed and the key to the genera of Caprifoliaceae is republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 1: 543-545. 1881. See also Zabel, H., 1886d. Pt. VII is reviewed and the included species are enumerated in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 11. Lit.: 27-28. 1899.

1879a. Adnotationes de Spiraeaceis. Act. Hort. Petrop. 6: 105-261.

A monographic treatment of *Spiraea* and allied genera. Reprint, i-xi, 1-156. 1879. For translation of key see Masters, M. T., 1879c.

1879b. Ad floram Asiae orientalis cognitionem meliorem fragmenta. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 54: 1-73.

Contains numerous species in various families from China and Japan. Reprint, 1-73. 1879.

1881a. Japan nach Reisen und Studien I. Bd.: Natur und Volk des Mikadoreiches. Von J. J. Rein. Bot. Zeit. 39: 272-277.

A review, with critical notes on the flora of Japan, of the first edition of Rein, J. J., 1905.

1881b. De Coriaria, Ilex et Monochasma hujusque generibus proxime affinis Bungea et Cymbaria. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 29<sup>3</sup>: 1-70. pl. 1-4.

A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species of *Coriaria*, *Ilex*, and *Monochasma*, many described as new. Reviewed and key republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 3: 186-187. 1882.

1883a. [On vegetation of eastern Asia, chiefly of Manchuria and Japan.] Viéstn. Sad. Plod. Ogor. 1883: 2-7, 50-57. 1 map, 98-105, 151-155, 200-204, 247-252, 290-292.

A phytogeographical description in Russian with a map showing the distribution of certain species in respect to the climate.

- 1883b. [*Aerides japonicum* Lindl. et Reichb. fil.] Věstn. Sad. Plod. Ogor. 1883: 375-376. 1 pl.  
A general description in Russian.
- 1884a. Amaryllidaceae sinico-japonicae. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 6: 75-81.  
An enumeration with citations of literature and specimens, including *Ungernia oldhami*, *Lycoris squamigera*, and *L. sanguinea*, spp. nov.
- 1884b. *Lonicera* Maacki Maxim. Gartenflora 33: 225-226. pl. 1162.  
Native of Manchuria.
- 1885a. Sur les collections botaniques de la Mongolie et du Tibet septentrional (Tangout) recueillies récemment par des voyageurs Russes et conservées à St. Pétersbourg. Bull. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. St. Pétersb. 1884: 135-196.  
Consists of observations on the regions covered, data on individual species, and tabulations of total numbers of species known from various regions, including Pekin and Japan. Extensively reviewed in Just's Bot. Jahresh. 12<sup>2</sup>: 170-173. 1887 and in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 7. Lit.: 32-37. 1886.
- 1885b. *Hemerocallis fulva* L. var. *longituba* Maxim. Gartenflora 34: 98. pl. 1187.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1889a. Flora Tangutica, sive Enumeratio plantarum regionis Tangut (Amdo) Provinciae Kansu, nec non Tibetiae praesertim orientali-borealis atque Tsaidam, ex collectionibus N. M. Przewalski atque G. N. Potanin. Fasc. 1: Thalamiflorae et Disciflorae. i-xviii, 1-110, 1-4. pl. 1-31.  
This is the incomplete botanical part of a projected natural history of Przewalski's and Potanin's exploration in Central Asia under the title: "Historia naturalis iterum N. M. Przewalskii per Asiam centralem. (Nauchnye rezultaty putesthestvii N. M. Przhevalskago)." Extensively reviewed and species enumerated in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 12. Lit.: 6-8. 1890 and in Bot. Centralbl. 48: 351-353. 1891. For. vol. 2, fasc. 1 see the next entry. No more parts of this projected work were published.
- 1889b. Enumeratio plantarum hucusque in Mongolia nec non adiacente parte Turkestanicae sinensis lectarum. Fasc. 1: i-iv, 1-138, [1-8]. pl. 1-14.  
Fascicle 1 covers the Thalamiflorae and Disciflorae. This constitutes vol. 2, fasc. 1 of *Historia naturalis iterum N. M. Przewalskii*. . . See the preceding entry.
- 1889c. N. M. Przewalski, Nachruf. Act. Hort. Petrop. 10: 673-683. portr.  
An obituary notice, mentioning his collections in central and eastern Asia. Published under the title: "Denkrede auf N. M. Przewalski", in Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 24: 257-267. portr. 1889.
- 1889d. Plantae Chinenses Potaninianaec nec non Piasezkianae. Act. Hort. Petrop. 11: 1-112.  
Includes collections in northern China, Mongolia, and elsewhere. It is reviewed and the key to the species of *Clematoclethra* is republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 12. Lit.: 35. 1890.
- 1889e. [Speech delivered at the conference of the Imperial Geographical Society, November 9, 1888.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 24: 257-267.  
A survey in Russian of the travels and collections of N. M. Przewalski in the Ussuri region, Tibet, and Mongolia.
- See also Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a; Regel, E., and Maximowicz, C. J.; Trautvetter, E. R. von, Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., and Winkler, C.; and Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., Herder, F. von, and Glehn, P. von.
- Maxon, W. R.**  
1902. An interesting Japanese polypody. Fern Bull. 10: 42-43.  
*Polypodium japonicum*, a transfer.
1909. A new spleenwort from China. Contr. U. S. Nat. Herb. 12: 411. pl. 60.  
*Asplenium microtum* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
1913. A new genus of davallioid ferns. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 3: 143-144.  
*Sphenomeris*, including *S. chinensis* comb. nov. (*Adiantum chinense*).
1922. The genus *Culcita*. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 12: 454-460.  
A synopsis, including *C. formosae* comb. nov. (*Dennstaedtia formosae*).
1923. Occasional notes on Old World ferns. I. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington 36: 169-178.  
Includes some nomenclatural changes for eastern Asiatic species.
- Maxwell, H.**  
1915. Some hardy lilies. I. Garden 79: 3-4. 1 f. (II) 15-16. 2 f. (III) 27-28. 1 f. (IV) 39-40. 1 f. (V) 51-52. 2 f. (VI) 63-64. 1 f. (VII) 76. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
1916. *Lilium giganteum yunnanense*. Gard. Chron. III. 60: 66.  
Native of Yunnan.
1920. An interesting *Rhododendron*. Garden 84: 170. 1 f. *R. oreodoxa*, native of western China.
1934. *Rhododendron insignis*. New Fl. & Silva 7: 49. 1 pl.  
A brief note and colored illustration of this Szechwan species.
1935. *Hydrangea villosa*. New Fl. & Silva 7: 177. 1 pl.  
Native of Szechwan and Hupeh.
- May.**  
1876. *Eleagnus edulis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1876: 18-19.  
Native of Japan.
1880. *Des Eulalia Japonica et E. Japonica zebrina*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1880: 449-450.  
Native of Japan.
- Mayberry, M. A.**  
1935. Comparative anatomical research within the genus *Lonicera*. Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull. 22: 27-53. f. 1-9.  
An anatomical and histological study of 15 species, including some from eastern Asia.
- Maydell, G.**  
1893-96. Reisen und Forschungen im Jakutskischen Gebiet Ostsibirien. Erster Theil. Beitr. Kenntn. Russ. Reich. IV. 1: i-xx, 1-706. 1893; (Zweiter Theil) IV. 2: ix-xxv, 1-798. 1896; atlas 1-41. 4 fold. maps. 1896.  
Contains incidental botanical notes.
- Mayebara, Kanjiro.** See Maehara, Kanjiro.
- Mayer, E.**  
1876. *Prunus tomentosa* Thunb. Gartenflora 25: 2-3. pl. 853.  
Native of Japan.
- Mayers, W. F.**  
1867a. Tobacco in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 1: 61-62.  
Historical data on its origin.
- 1867b. Maize in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 1: 89-90. 1 f.  
Historical notes on its origin.
- 1868a. Henna in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 11.  
A brief note on *Lawsonia alba* with translations from Chinese sources.
- 1868b. Henna and the jasmine in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 33-34.  
Notes on *Lawsonia alba* and *Jasminum* sp.
- 1868c. Cotton in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 72-74, 94-95.  
Historical notes.
1869. The U-tam-pa flower. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 85-86.  
The identification given as *Ficus glomerata* in Sampson, T., 1869b is rejected.
- See also Hance, H. F., and Mayers, W. F.
- Mayr, H.**  
1890. Monographie der Abietineen des japanischen Reiches (Tannen, Fichten, Tsugen, Lärchen und Kiefern) in systematischer, geographischer und forstlicher Beziehung. i-viii, 1-104. pl. 1-7.  
The title is also given in Japanese, as are the genera and species. The date on the title page is 1890. The review in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 15. Lit.: 7. 1892, gives the date as 1891. It is reviewed also in Gartenflora 41: 33-42. 1892.

**Mayr, H. (continued).**

1891. Aus den Waldungen Japans. Beiträge zur Beurtheilung der Anbaufähigkeit und des Wertes der japanischen Holzarten im deutschen Walde und Vorschläge zur Aufzucht derselben im fürstlichen Kulturbetriebe. i-ii. 1-59. General in nature.
- 1894a. Über die Kiefern des japanischen Reiches. Bot. Centralbl. **58**: 148-151. 3 f.  
Critical notes on *Pinus sinensis* and *P. thunbergii* with *P. bichuensis* sp. nov. described in German only.
- 1894b. Die Unterschiede zwischen der Hondo-Fichte (*Picea hondoensis*) und der Ajans-Fichte (*Picea ajanensis*). Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **3**: 30-32.  
A technical discussion of these two species, native of Japan. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2. 1892-1898: 65-67. 1909.
1901. Die japanischen Holzarten in ihrer alten und neuen Heimat. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **10**: 46-55.  
General notes. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2. 1899-1902: 307-317. 1910.
1906. Fremdländische Wald- und Parkbäume für Europa. i-viii. 1-622. pl. 1-39. f. 1-358.  
Contains notes on numerous eastern Asiatic species. The original descriptions of the new species from northern China are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 90-92. 1910.
1907. Aus der subtropischen Waldflora Süd-Japans. Kosmos (Stuttgart) **4**: 53-54. 1 f.  
Excerpts from the preceding entry.
1910. Neue Arten aus: Fremdländische Wald- und Parkbäume Europas. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 90-92.  
A republication of the descriptions of several new species from eastern Asia originally published in Mayr, H., 1906.

**Mazza, A.**

- 1905-25. Saggio di algologia oceanica. Nuov. Notar. **16**: 85-89, 129-141. 1905; **17**: 1-13, 41-56, 81-101, 129-150. 1906; **18**: 1-36, 65-98, 126-152, 177-195. 1907; **19**: 1-24, 49-66, 109-129, 153-170. 1908; **20**: 6-18, 65-86, 113-135. 1909; **21**: 1-27, 65-99, 125-152, 169-199. 1910; **22**: 7-25, 53-80, 109-139, 157-171. 1911; **23**: 1-24, 57-78, 109-122, 165-182. 1912; **24**: 1-22, 57-85, 113-131, 157-174. 1913; **25**: 1-34, 57-77, 141-162, 193-210. 1914; **26**: 1-42, 49-75, 133-154, 181-206. 1915; **27**: 1-53, 104-155, 169-215. 1916; **28**: 70-110, 176-239. 1917; **29**: 1-34, 57-112. 1918; **30**: 1-62. 1919; **31**: 1-64, 93-160. 1920; **32**: 1-48, 73-132. 1921; **33**: 1-31, 97-125. 1922; **34**: 1-24, 88-101. 1923; **35**: 1-27. 1925.  
Consists of extended descriptions with critical notes on 812 species of marine algae, some from eastern Asia. The last few parts bear the title: Aggiunte al saggio di algologia oceanica. Reprint. 4 v. (1, 1-528, 1905-11; 2, 529-1056. 1911-16; 3, 1057-1584. 1916-22; 4, 1585-2096. 1922-26).

**McClure, F. A.**

1922. Notes on the Island of Hainan. Lingnaam Agr. Rev. **1**: 66-79. pl. 1-6. 1 map.  
Includes general observations on the flora.
- 1925a. Some observations of a plant collector on the Island of Hainan. Ohio Journ. Sci. **25**: 114-118.  
A general description of the author's explorations in 1921.
- 1925b. Some observations on the bamboos of Kwangtung. Lingnaam Agr. Rev. **3**: 40-47. 7 pl.  
Chiefly economic considerations; no species names given.
1926. Some preliminary notes on persimmons in Kwangtung. Lingnaam Agr. Rev. **3**: 91-98. f. 1-17.  
Concerns horticultural varieties without Latin names. See also the next entry.
1927. Further note on persimmons in Kwangtung. Lingnaam Agr. Rev. **4**: 189.  
See the preceding entry.
- 1929a. The native paper industry in Kwangtung. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **5**: 255-264. pl. 11-14.  
Chiefly economic data, mentioning *Aleurites* spp., *Diospyros* spp., *Phyllostachys edulis*, and *Cunninghamia lanceolata* as sources of material; translated into Chinese by Huang, Yung-an in Lingnan Journ. **11**: 44-60. f. 1-7. 1929.
- 1929b. A brief historical survey of the Lingnan University Herbarium. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **7**: 267-290. pl. 12.

- 1930a. Some Chinese papers made on the ancient "wove" type of screen. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **9**: 115-127. f. A-F.  
Includes some botanical notes on the plant sources of these papers.
- 1930b. Tung oil in the Yangtze valley. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **9**: 233-250. pl. 12-19. f. A.  
Includes botanical notes on *Aleurites fordii* and *A. montana* and a bibliography.
- 1931a. Plants of Lantau Island I. Lingnan Sci. Bull. **3**: 1-44. 1 pl.  
An enumeration of 243 species collected on this island near Hongkong.
- 1931b. Studies on Chinese bamboos. I. A new species of *Arundinaria* from southern China. Part I. Diagnosis. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **10**: 5-10. pl. 1-3. 1931; (Part II. Notes on culture, preparation for market and uses) **10**: 295-305. pl. 34-39.  
Part I contains *A. amabilis* sp. nov., known only from cultivation in Kwangtung and Kwangsi.
1932. The Chinese sacred lily. Hong Kong Nat. **3**: 186-193. pl. 28-29. f. 1-3.  
Largely economic notes on *Narcissus tazetta*.
- 1933a. Methods and materials of Chinese table plant culture. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **12**. Suppl.: 119-149. pl. 4-18.  
Contains a systematic enumeration and discussion of the plants used and an index of romanized Chinese names.
- 1933b. Tree cotton cloth in Hainan. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **12**: 129-132. f. 1, 2.  
Largely economic but contains a few botanical notes on *Bombar ceiba*.
- 1933c. The Lingnan University third and fourth Hainan Island expeditions. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **12**: 381-388. 1 f.  
A brief outline with a list of names of localities where specimens were collected.
- 1934a. The inflorescence in *Schizostachyum* Nees. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. **24**: 541-548. f. 1.  
A morphological study based on Chinese species.
- 1934b. The Lingnan University fifth Hainan Island expedition. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **13**: 163-170. pl. 13.  
A general description of this 1929 expedition with botanical notes.
- 1934c. Latin diagnosis of *Arundinaria amabilis*. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **13**: 503.
- 1934d. The Lingnan University sixth and seventh Hainan Island expeditions. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **13**: 577-601. pl. 53-61. f. 1, 2.  
A general account of this botanical and zoological expedition with special observations on some economic plants and manufactures, and a list of geographical names in characters and transliteration.
- 1935a. The Chinese species of *Schizostachyum*. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **14**: 575-602. pl. 34-39. f. 1-3.  
A revision, containing a key and descriptions of the species, including *S. funghomii* sp. nov.
- 1935b. Bamboo—a taxonomic problem and an economic opportunity. Sci. Monthly **41**: 193-204. 14 f.  
A popular account, largely of the Chinese aspects.
- 1936a. The bamboo genera *Dinorchloa* and *Melocalamus*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1936**: 251-254.  
Critical notes on generic differentiation.
- 1936b. A revised description of the bamboo genus *Schizostachyum*. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **15**: 301-304.
- 1936c. Dr. Albert Spear Hitchcock—an appreciation. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **15**: 305-306.  
An obituary.
- 1936d. The Chinese species of *Schizostachyum*. Abstr. Doct. Diss. Ohio State Univ. **18**: 283-290.  
A revision.
- 1936e. Two new species of *Bambusa* from southeastern China (Gramineae). Lingnan Sci. Journ. **15**: 637-645. pl. 28, 29. f. 1.  
*B. cerosissima* and *B. chungii*.
- McClure, F. A., and Hwang, Ts'ui-mae (Huang, Ts'ui-mei).**
1934. The flora of a Canton herb shop. Lingnan Sci. Bull. **6**: 1-32. 1 pl.  
A description of a shop and a systematic enumeration of the medicinal plants and their uses.



- McDonall, K.**  
1922. *Rhododendron sutchuense*. Gard. Chron. III. 71: 227. f. 118.  
Native of Szechwan.  
1923. *Primula Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 331. f. 159.  
Native of Yunnan.
- McEwan, J.**  
1901. The geographical distribution of the tea plant in growth, and of its product in consumption. Verh. VIIten Internat. Geogr. Kongr. Berlin, 1899. 2: 449-456. 1 fold. map.
- McIntosh, J.**  
1881. *Lilium polyphyllum*. Garden 19: 180. pl. 271.  
A general note and a colored plate of this native of the Himalayan region and western China.
- McIntyre, M.** See Henry, A., and McIntyre, M.
- McKee, R., and Ricker, P. L.**  
1913. Nonperennial medicagos: The agronomic value and botanical relationship of the species. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull. 267: 1-38. pl. 1-13.  
Lists no species originally from eastern Asia, but many such varieties grown or escaped are included in this work.
- McKelvey, S. D.**  
1925. *Syringa rugulosa*, a new species from western China. Journ. Arn. Arb. 6: 153-154.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1928. The lilac, a monograph. i-xvi, 1-581. 172 pl.  
Includes extensive descriptions of Asiatic species. See also Rehder, A., 1928.
- McLaren, H. D.**  
1915. *Magnolia Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. 58: 285.  
Native of western China.  
1927. *Rhododendron aperanthum*. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 191.  
A general description.  
1929. Asiatic primulas for the garden. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 54: 63-68. f. 63-66.  
Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- McLaughlin, R. P.**  
1933. Systematic anatomy of the woods of the Magnoliales. Trop. Woods 34: 3-39.  
Contains descriptions of many eastern Asiatic genera and keys for their identification by their structure.
- McLean, F. T.**  
1920. Notes on agriculture in southern China. Philippine Agr. 8: 205-211.  
A general description with observations on the wild and cultivated vegetation.
- McNab, W. R.**  
1877. A revision of the species of *Abies*. Proc. Irish Acad. II. 2: 673-704.  
Based largely on anatomical characters of leaves; includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- McPherson, J. A.**  
1930. Notes on the genus *Rhododendron*. Journ. New Zeal. Inst. Hort. 1: 94-102.  
General remarks with notes on classification, distribution, collectors, etc. and a bibliography, p. 100.
- Medvedev, P. F.**  
1934a. [On the biology of the development and flowering of ramie.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. A. 9: 123-135. f. 1-9.  
In Russian; includes a description of *Boehmeria nivea*, Native of China and Japan, with notes and data on its cultivation.  
1934b. [The nettles of U.S.S.R., specific diversity, distribution and utilization.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Suppl. 71: 1-67. f. 1-11. text maps 1, 2.  
In Russian; includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species of *Urtica* and a bibliography of 100 entries.  
1936. [Fiber plants in the wild flora of the Soviet Union.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. XI. 1: 185-205.  
In Russian with an English résumé; contains a systematic enumeration of 214 species, including some from eastern Asia with notes on their distribution and uses.
- Meerburg, N.**  
1798. *Plantarum selectarum icones pictae*. 1-10. pl. 1-28.  
Contains *Agrostema banksia* (= *Lychnis coronata*).
- Meinshausen, K. F.**  
1871. Nachrichten über das Wilui-Gebiet in Ostsibirien. Beitr. Kenntn. Russ. Reich. 26: [i-ii], i-xii, 1-246. 1 map.  
Includes an annotated list of plants. pp. 125-238.  
1889. Die Sparganien Russlands insbesondere die Arten der Ingermanländischen Flora. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Flora Russlands. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. ser. 3: 167-175.  
Ten species recognized and described, including *S. stenophyllum* sp. nov. from Manchuria.  
1893a. Ueber einige kritische und neue *Carex*-Arten der Flora Russlands. Bot. Centralbl. 55: 193-198.  
Includes the new species *C. laeviculmis* from Kamchatka, *C. chloroleuca* from eastern Siberia, and *C. mandshurica*.  
1893b. Das Genus *Sparganium* L.—Systematische Beschreibung der Arten nebst Darstellung ihrer Verbreitung auf Grundlage ihres Vorkommens im Gouv. St. Petersburg. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 36 (n. ser. 4): 21-41.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.  
1900. Die Cyperaceen der Flora Russlands, insbesondere nach den Herbarien der Akademie der Wissenschaften. Act. Hort. Petrop. 18: 221-415.  
Cites specimens from eastern Asia. Reprint. 1-240. 1900.
- Meissner, C.**  
1926a. *Panax ginseng* C. A. Mey. Gartenflora 75: 15-17. 1 f.  
Native of eastern and northern Asia. A general note.  
1926b. *Aristolochia manshuriensis* Komar. Gartenflora 75: 215-216.  
Native of the Ussuri region.  
1926c. *Incarvillea variabilis* Batalin var. *Przewalskii*. Gartenflora 75: 487-488. 1 f.  
A general note.  
1928. *Gerbera Anandria* (L.) Sch. Bip. Gartenflora 77: 343.  
Native of eastern and northern Asia.  
1930. *Phyteuma japonicum* Miq. Gartenflora 79: 12.  
Native of Japan.
- Meissner, C. F.**  
1826. Monographiae generis *Polygoni* prodromus. i-iv, 1-117. pl. 1-7.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1841. Ueber die Ostindischen Thymeläen. Denkschr. Bot. Ges. Regensburg 3: 271-294. pl. 7.  
Includes *Wikstroemia viridiflora* sp. nov. from China.  
1857a. Polygonaceae. In DC. Prodr. 14: 1-186.  
Monographic.  
1857b. Proteaceae. In DC. Prodr. 14: 209-482.  
Monographic.  
1857c. Thymelaeaceae. In DC. Prodr. 14: 493-605.  
Monographic.  
1864a. Lauraceae. In DC. Prodr. 15<sup>1</sup>: 1-260.  
Monographic.  
1864b. Hernandiaceae. In DC. Prodr. 15<sup>1</sup>: 261-265.  
Monographic.  
1865. Polygonaceae. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat. 2: 55-65.  
Includes *Rumex japonicus*, *Polygonum hastato-trilobum*, and *P. debile*, spp. nov. from Japan, with an enumeration of many others.  
1866a. Ueber die geographischen Verhältnisse der Lorbeer-gewächse. Abh. Bayer. Akad. Wiss. Math. Phys. 10: 169-200.  
Suborder Laurineae. Includes notes on eastern Asiatic distribution. Reprint, 1-34. 1866.  
1866b. Notice sur les Polygonées, les Thymélées et les Laurinées récoltées pendant les années 1855-57 dans la haute Asie, par MM. de Schlagintweit. Ann. Sci. Nat. V. Bot. 6: 334-360.  
Lists various Tibetan species.
- Meister, F.**  
1913-14. Beiträge zur Bacillariaceenflora Japans. Arch. Hydrobiol. 8: 305-312. pl. 4. 1913; 9: 226-232. pl. 8. 1914.  
Includes many new species and varieties.  
1932. Kieselalgen aus Asien. 1-56. pl. 1-19. f. 1-154.  
This work, containing references to Amoy, has not been seen. It is reviewed in Swedish by B. E. Haldén in Svensk. Bot. Tidskr. 27: 281-282. 1933.



**Meister, G.**

1692. Der Orientalisch-indianische Kunst- und Lustgärtner; Das ist: Eine aufrichtige Beschreibung derer meisten Indianischen als auf Java Major, Malacca und Jappon wachsenden Gewürtz-, Frucht-, und Blumen-Bäume, wie auch anderer raren Blumen, Kräuter- und Stauden-Gewächse sampt ihren Saamen nebst umbständigen Bericht derselben indianischen Nahmen, sowohl ihrer in der Medicin also Oeconomie und gemeinem Leben mit sich führendem Gebrauch und Nutzen; wie auch noch andere, denkwürdige Anmerkungen, was bey des Autoris zweymahliger Reise nach Jappon, von Java Major, oder Batavia, längst derer Cüsten Sina, Siam, und rückwärts über Malacca daselbst gesehen und fleissig observiret worden. 1-310. *illustr.* 1692; ed. 2. 1-310 *illustr.* 1731.

**Melchior, H.**

1925. Die phylogenetische Entwicklung der Violaceen und die natürlichen Verwandtschaftsverhältnisse ihrer Gattungen. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih.* 36: 83-125. *pl.* 1-3. Includes keys to subfamilies, tribes, subtribes, and genera and notes on the number of species and distribution.
1929. Die chinesischen Arten der Familie der Alangiaceen. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 10: 822-830. Includes 7 species of *Alangium*, including *A. kwangsiense* sp. nov. from Kwangsi.
1932. Die Veilchen der Provinz Kwangtung (Südchina). *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 11: 364-378. Recognizes 8 species of *Viola*; includes a key and a description of *V. kwangtungensis* sp. nov.
1933. *Viola kwangtungensis*, a new violet from China. *Sunyatsenia* 1: 124-126. *pl.* 31. See also the preceding entry.

**Melchior, H., and Stroh, G.**

1933. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der chinesischen Potentilla-Arten. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 11: 790-801. Critical notes and descriptions of new species, prepared as a supplement to Wolf, T., 1903.

**Mell, R.**

- 1923-25. Über floristisch-faunistische Formationen in Süd-China mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Ornith. I. *Journ. Ornith.* 71: 381-398. 1923; (II) 72: 279-314. 1 f. 1924; (III) 73: 16-45. *pl.* 1, (IV) 163-193. *pl.* 2. 1925. Includes data on the various plant formations in Kwangtung with particular reference to birds and their distribution.
1927. Südchinesische Landschaftstypen und ihre Nützung. *Zeitschr. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin* 1927: 30-39. Treats of the soil, climate, native races, and vegetation of Kwangtung and Kwangsi, exclusive of Hainan.
1931. The program of an investigation into the floristic and faunistic conditions of China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 8: 181-186. Concerns the need for ecological and phytogeographical studies.
- 1932a. *Platanthera Susannae*, Lindl. *Hong Kong Nat.* 3: 289. A short note.
- 1932b. *Sterculia lanceolata*, Cav. *Hong Kong Nat.* 3: 289. A short note on the local name.
1933. [*Strobilanthes flaccidifolius*.] *Hong Kong Nat.* 4: 181. A general note with data on its use as a dye.

**Mellor, E. M.**

1922. The countries our drugs come from. I. China. *Pharm. Journ. (London)* 108: 512-515. 1 text map. A general description with notes on the flora.

**Melville, R.**

1936. A list of true and false mahoganies. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* 1936: 193-210. Includes some eastern Asiatic species of so-called mahoganies. See op. cit. 1937: 274-276. 1937 for additional notes.

**Mène, E.**

- 1869a. Des produits végétaux de la Chine. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* II. 6: LX-LXXVI. A general account with notes on plants.
- 1869b. Des usages du bambou en Chine. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* II. 6: 31-43. Economic notes.

- 1880-85. Des productions végétales du Japon. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* III. 7: 349-386. 644-666. 1880; III. 8: 34-59. 194-214. 346-379. 603-633. 1881; III. 9: 7-43. 142-161. 273-303. 466-490. 658-677. 1882; III. 10: 68-94. 402-422. 579-608. 1883; IV. 1: 219-258. 445-464. 703-727. 1884; IV. 2: 93-119. 224-242. 288-309. 347-366. 423-456. 1885. Considers many species of plants. Reprint. 1-592. 1885.

**Mentzelii, C.**

1686. De radice Chinesisium gin-sen. *Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec.* 2. ann. 5: 73-79. 3 *pl.* A discussion of *Panax ginseng* in Latin.

**Mereschkowsky, C. S.**

1903. Über Placoneis, ein neues Diatomeen-Genus. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl.* 15: 1-30. *pl.* 1. f. 1-14. A monographic work, including *P. dicephala* Mer., native of eastern Siberia and Japan.
1906. [Diatoms of Tibet.] In P. K. Kozlov, *Mongoliâ i Kam. Trudy ekspeditzii Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva, sovershennoi v 1899-1901 pod rukovodstvom P. K. Kozlova*, (Mongolia and Kam. Transactions of the expedition of the Imperial Russian Geographical Society made in 1899-1901 under direction of P. K. Kozlov.) 8: 1-40. 24 f. 1 map. In Russian; includes a systematic annotated enumeration of 196 species and varieties, some described as new.

**Meritens, H. de.**

1855. Mémoire sur le riz sec, traduit en partie de l'encyclopédie Cheou-chi-tong-kao (livre 20). *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* 2: 275-289. Concerns the varieties and culture of rice, the data derived from Chang, Ting-yü. and Chiang, P'u, 1742 (see Chinese appendix).

**Merklin, K. E.**

1893. *Liëkarstvennyâ rasteniâ russkoi flory*. [Medicinal plants of the Russian flora.] 1-96; *atlas pl.* 1-25. This work in Russian, containing some eastern Asiatic species, has not been seen.

**Merrill, E. D.**

1912. On the identity of *Evodia triphylla*. *Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot.* 7: 373-378. *E. pteleaefolia* (Champ.) Merr. is accepted for the Chinese form.
1915. On the application of the generic name *Nauclea* of Linnaeus. *Journ. Washington Acad. Sci.* 5: 530-542. Includes *Neonauclea* gen. nov. and many transfers, including some of eastern Asiatic species.
- 1916a. *Korthalsella*, *Bifaria* and *Pseudixus*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 30: 66-68. A nomenclatural discussion involving eastern Asiatic species.
- 1916b. Osbeck's *Dagbok öfwer en Ostindsk Resa*. *Amer. Journ. Bot.* 3: 571-588. A critical review of the new species, largely from Kwangtung, described in Osbeck, P., 1757.
- 1917a. An interpretation of Rumphius's *Herbarium Amboinense*. *Bur. Sci. Publ. Manila* 9: 1-595. 2 maps. Reductions of the few Chinese species considered by Rumphius. For critical review see Hutchinson, J., 1918m.
- 1917b. Notes on the flora of Kwangtung Province, China. *Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot.* 12: 99-111. Contains critical notes on various species.
- 1918a. Species *Blancoanae*. A critical revision of the Philippine species of plants described by Blanco and by Llanos. *Bur. Sci. Publ. Manila* 12: 1-423. 1 map. Contains reductions of the very few Chinese species included in Blanco, M., 1837.
- 1918b. Notes on the flora of Loh Fau Mountain, Kwangtung Province, China. *Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot.* 13: 123-161. Contains new records for Kwangtung and various new species.
- 1919a. A commentary on Loureiro's "*Flora Cochinchinensis*". i-xxxvii, 1-695, 1-6, 1-29. A typescript manuscript prepared in six copies. For complete revision see Merrill, E. D., 1935b.
- 1919b. On the application of the generic name *Melodorum* of Loureiro. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* 15: 125-137. Includes the Chinese species of *Melodorum*, transferred to *Fissistigma*.

- 1919c. Additional notes on the Kwangtung flora. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* **15**: 225-261.  
Consists of new records and descriptions of various new species.
1920. *Camphorina* vs. *Cinnamomum*. *Bot. Gaz.* **70**: 84-86.  
A criticism of Farwell, O. A., 1918.
- 1921a. A review of the new species of plants proposed by N. L. Burman in his *Flora Indica*. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* **19**: 329-388.  
A criticism of Burman, N. L., 1768; includes a few Chinese species. This paper is critically reviewed by J. Britton in *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **60**: 210-212. 1922.
- 1921b. Two new species of plants from Hainan. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* **19**: 677-679.  
*Trichosporum moningeriae* and *Gardenia stenophylla*, spp. nov.
1922. Notes on the flora of southeastern China. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* **21**: 491-512. *f. 1*.  
Consists of new records and descriptions of various new species, mostly from Kwangtung.
- 1922-23. Diagnoses of Hainan plants. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* **21**: 337-355. 1922; (II) **23**: 237-268. 1923.  
Eighty-nine new species described.
1923. Die pflanzengeographische Scheidung von Formosa und den Philippinen. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **58**: 599-604.  
For comments see Engler, A., 1923a. Reviewed in Japanese in *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* **18**: 199-201. 1928.
- 1923-26. An enumeration of Philippine flowering plants. 4 v. (1, i-vii, 1-240. 1923; 1, 241-368. 1924; 1, 369-463. 1925; 2, 1-530. 1923; 3, 1-628. 1923; 4, 1-515. *pl. 1-6. f. 1-3.* 1926).  
Includes many species occurring also in eastern Asia, and an extensive bibliography.
- 1925a. Additions to our knowledge of the flora of Hainan. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* **6**: 129-140.  
Contains genera and species new to Hainan and China, with descriptions of some new species.
- 1925b. Five new species of Chinese plants. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* **27**: 161-166.  
*Elatostema stewardii*, *Caesalpinia tsoongii*, *Meliosma stewardii*, *Lagerstroemia limii*, and *Embelia hainanensis*.
1926. Sur la synonymie et la distribution du *Chloris tenera* (Presl) Scribn. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **73**: 27-30.  
Occurs in Hainan.
- 1927a. An enumeration of Hainan plants. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **5**: 1-186.  
Includes a general review of the botanical collecting done in Hainan.
- 1927b. New Chinese ligneous plants. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* **8**: 3-19.  
Contains 21 new species and two new genera, mostly from the collections made for the National Geographic Society in 1924 in Kwangtung by representatives of Canton Christian College (Lingnan University).
- 1927-34. Unrecorded plants for (from) Kwangtung province. *Lingnam Agr. Rev.* **4**<sup>2</sup>: 119-136. 1927; (II) *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **7**: 297-326. 1931; (III) **13**: 15-52. *pl. 4-8.* 1934.  
Contains new records, descriptions of new species, transfers, etc. For corrections in part II see *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **10**: 535. 1931.
1928. On the type of *Rhus javanica* Linnaeus. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* **9**: 1-4. *pl. 10, 11*.  
Discusses Osbeck's specimens from China. For comments see Nakai, Takenoshin, 1936h.
- 1930a. A supplementary list of Hainan plants. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **6**: 271-289.  
Includes 9 genera new to the island and descriptions of many new species.
- 1930b. A second supplementary list of Hainan plants. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **6**: 323-332.  
An enumeration, including *Dasymaschalon trichophorum*, *Flacourtia parvifolia*, and *Premna macleurei*, spp. nov., and several transfers.
- 1930c. A third supplementary list of Hainan plants. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **9**: 35-44.  
For emendations see op. cit. **10**: 535. 1931.
- 1930d. On the desirability of an actual examination of extant types of Chinese species. *Sinensia Spec. Bull.* 1-10.  
Includes notes on reductions of various Chinese species. Reprinted in *Sinensia* **3**: 53-62. 1932.
- 1930e. On Miquel's Kwangtung species as based on Krone's collection. *Sunyatsenia* **1**: 1-48. *pl. 1-20*.  
Contains reductions of most of the species in Miquel, F. A. W., 1861a, with illustrations of the types.
1931. The local resident's opportunity for productive work in the biological sciences in China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **7**: 293-296.
- 1932a. Factors to be considered in interpreting Loureiro's species. *Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard.* **33**: 32-36.  
General in nature; concerns Loureiro, J., 1790.
- 1932b. The so-called Chinese evergreen—*Aglaonema modestum*. *Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard.* **33**: 93-97. *f. 1*.  
An adjustment of the synonymy of this species from Kwangtung.
- 1932c. A fourth supplementary list of Hainan plants. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **11**: 37-61.  
An enumeration of species new to the island with various nomenclatural changes.
- 1933a. The generic name *Parsonsia* and the status of *Parsonia Helicandra* Hooker & Arnott. *Brittonia* **1**: 232-237.  
Accepts *Parsonsia helicandra* Hook. & Arn., the type from the vicinity of Macao, as the proper name for the plant usually known as *P. spiralis* Wall.
- 1933b. On *Poa malabarica* Linnaeus. *Bull. Torrey Club* **60**: 633-638.  
Considers the status of *Poa malabarica* L., the specimen in the Linnaean herbarium from the vicinity of Canton.
- 1933c. Eastern Asia as a source of ornamental plants. *Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard.* **34**: 233-243.  
A general discussion, largely historical.
- 1933d. Loureiro and his botanical work. *Proc. Amer. Philos. Soc.* **72**: 229-239.  
General in nature with some references to genera based on Chinese specimens. For Portuguese translation see Merrill, E. D., 1935c.
- 1934a. An enumeration of plants collected in Sumatra by W. N. and C. M. Bangham. *Contr. Arn. Arb.* **8**: 1-178. *pl. 1-14. f. 1*.  
The status of *Conocephalus* is discussed, and, this name being invalid, *Poikilospermum* is accepted, involving *P. sinense* (C. H. Wright) comb. nov. of China.
- 1934b. A fifth supplementary list of Hainan plants. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **13**: 53-73.  
Contains descriptions of various new species.
- 1934c. Los nombres genéricos *Parsonsia* y *Cuphea*. *Rev. Sudamer. Bot.* **1**: 97-99.  
Retains *Parsonsia* for the apocynaceous genus described by R. Brown, one species in eastern Asia.
- 1934d. Some additional Kwangtung plants. *Sunyatsenia* **1**: 189-207. *pl. 34*.  
Forty-two species and varieties are enumerated and 7 described as new.
- 1934e. To the memory of Dr. Bunzo Hayata. *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* **24**: 389-390.  
A biographical sketch.
- 1935a. A sixth supplementary list of Hainan plants. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **14**: 1-62. *f. 1-18*.  
Includes descriptions of various new species.
- 1935b. A commentary on Loureiro's "Flora Cochinchinensis." *Trans. Amer. Philos. Soc. n. ser.* **24**<sup>2</sup>: 1-445.  
A critical treatment of all Loureiro's genera and species. This is a complete revision of the earlier typescript work, Merrill, E. D., 1919a.
- 1935c. Loureiro e a sua obra botânica. *Agros II.* **17**: 110-121.  
A Portuguese translation of Merrill, E. D., 1933d. Reprint, 1-15.
- 1935d. *Aglaonema modestum*. *Addisonia* **19**: 5-6. *pl. 611*.  
Native of southeastern Asia.
- 1935e. *Cystopteris fragilis* or *C. Filix-fragilis*? *Amer. Fern Journ.* **25**: 127-131.  
Concerns nomenclature of this species occurring in eastern Asia, considering the first name valid.

**Merrill, E. D. (continued).**

19357. Where our food plants came from. *Torreya* **35**: 25-30. 1 f.  
A general discussion with references to eastern Asia.
- 1936a. On the application of the binomial *Amaranthus viridis* Linnaeus. *Amer. Journ. Bot.* **23**: 609-612. f. 1.  
Includes distribution in China.
- 1936b. Otto Kuntze's new genera and new species of Indo-China plants. *Brittonia* **2**: 199-200.  
Includes some species extending to China, Formosa, and Hainan.
- 1936c. Pavetta in China (Rubiaceae). *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **15**: 17-18.  
A synopsis with reductions.
- 1936d. The identity of *Convolvulus reptans* Linnaeus. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* **59**: 451-453. pl. 1.  
A taxonomic discussion, involving *Ipomea aquatica*, native of southern China.
- 1936e. Miscellaneous notes on Philippine botany. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* **60**: 27-35.  
Includes some species extending to China. *Macaranga sinensis* is reported not to occur in China and to be based on a Philippine specimen.
1937. The Chinese species described in Meyen's "Observationes botanicae" (Beiträge zur Botanik). *Journ. Arn. Arb.* **18**: 54-77.  
A commentary on Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a.  
See also Scribner, F. Lamson, and Merrill, E. D.
- Merrill, E. D., and Chun, W. Y.**  
1930-34. Contributions to our knowledge of the Kwangtung flora. *Sunyatsenia* **1**: 49-84. 1930; (II) **2**: 3-22. pl. 1-12. f. 1-3. 1934.  
Contains 27 new species and varieties and records many others new to China.  
1934-35. Additions to our knowledge of the Hainan flora. *Sunyatsenia* **2**: 23-48. pl. 13, 14. 1934; (II) **2**: 203-344. pl. 30-71. f. 22-47. 1935.  
Records 175 species new to Hainan with 76 described as new.
- Merrill, E. D., and Metcalf, F. P.**  
1932. New Vitaceae from Fukien, China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **11**: 101-103.  
Describes *Vitis tsoii* and *V. chungii*, spp. nov., with notes on *V. hancockii*.
- Merzbacher, G.**  
1912. Physiographie des Tian Schan in ihren Beziehungen zum Klima und zur Entwicklung des Pflanzenlebens. *Verh. Deutsch. Geogr.-Tab. (Berlin)* **18**: 36-60.  
This volume has not been seen.
- Metcalf, F. P.**  
1925. Flora. In, *The Anti-cobweb club: Fukien, A study of a province in China*. 40-44.  
A general description.
1928. An embryo botanical garden. *Proc. Nat. Hist. Soc. Fukien* **1**: 31-38.  
A general account of the campus of Fukien Christian University with mention of the cultivated trees and shrubs growing there.
1929. The herbarium at Fukien Christian University. *Proc. Nat. Hist. Soc. Fukien* **2**: 26-27.  
A brief review.
1931. Herbaria in China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **9**: 351-356. 1931; (II) **10**: 101-111.  
A discussion of their history and contents.
- 1931-32a. Botanical notes on Fukien and southeast China. I, II, III. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **10**: 413-418. pl. 58-59, (IV-V) 481-490. 1 pl. 1931; (VI-XII) **11**: 5-23, (XIII) 263-267. f. 1-3, (XIV) 405-408. f. 1, (XV) 527-529. 1932.  
Notes and descriptions of various new and old species.
- 1931-32b. Notes on Chinese plants. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* **12**: 270-275. 1931; **13**: 297-298. 1932.  
Miscellaneous critical notes and descriptions of new species, varieties, transfers, etc.
1932. *Acer* (Section *Integrifolia* Pax) for southeastern China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **11**: 193-210. pl. 3.  
A revision, containing descriptions of several new species and varieties.

- 1933a. Notes on Fang's Chinese Aceraceae. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **12**: 135-136.  
Critical notes on Fang, Wen-pei, 1932a.
- 1933b. Bredia, Barthea and Blastus (Melastomaceae). *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **12**. Suppl.: 153-156.  
A synopsis with keys to genera and species, including *Bredia pricei* sp. nov. from Fukien.
- 1933c. A new Chinese Scutellaria and notes on Gardenia. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **12**: 593-594. pl. 47.  
*S. inghokensis* sp. nov. and *G. jasminoides longisepala* comb. nov. (*G. angusta longisepala* Masamune).
- 1934a. Travellers and explorers in Fukien before 1700. *Hong Kong Nat.* **5**: 252-271. 1 fold. map. 1 text map.  
A historical account, including botanists.
- 1934b. ["Shan" or Foochow pine.] *Lingnan Agr. Journ.* **1**: 71-77. f. 1, 2.  
A description of *Cunninghamia lanceolata* in Chinese and English with notes on propagation and uses.
- 1934c. Notes on Kwangtung Labiatae including a new species. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **13**: 135-136. pl. 10.  
*Scutellaria microflora* sp. nov.
- 1934d. Notes on Umbelliferae. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **13**: 517-518. pl. 57.  
Notes on various species with description of *Oenanthe normanii* sp. nov. from Fukien.
- 1934e. *Rhododendron Levinei* Merrill. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **13**: 521-522. f. 1.  
Includes a description of the flowers, additional to the original diagnosis.
- 1935a. [Notes on orchids.] *Hong Kong Nat.* **6**: 153-154.  
A short note without an exact title on specimens of *Dendrobium acinaciforme* from Hainan and *Eria coronaria*.
- 1935b. Validity of *Lochnera Reichenbach*. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **14**: 329.  
A correction of this genus in Tsiang, Ying, 1932-34 with transfers to *Catharanthus*.
- 1935c. *Thalictrum* and *Epilobium* in Kwangtung. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **14**: 330.  
A brief correction of the statement in Chun, W. Y., 1934.
- 1935d. *Neolitsea sub-foveolata* Merrill. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **14**: 525.  
A taxonomic note, placing this as a synonym of *N. chunii* Merr.
- 1935e. *Gymnosperms* in China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **14**: 687-688.  
Notes supplemental to Hu, H. H., 1934b.
- 1935f. Botanical exploration in Kwangtung. *Hong Kong Nat.* **6**: 187-191. 1 text map.
- 1936a. A new *Salix* from Fukien (Salicaceae). *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **15**: 11-12. pl. 4, 5.  
Concerns *Salix changchowensis* sp. nov.
- 1936b. *Quercus litseoides* Dunn and *Q. Hui Chun* (Fagaceae). *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **15**: 307-308. pl. 15.  
A critical note.
- 1936c. Two new species of *Pilea* (Urticaceae) and new records for Kwangtung. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **15**: 633-636. pl. 26, 27.  
*P. tsiangiana* and *P. crateraformis*.
- 1936d. Two new species of *Celtis* from Fukien. *Sunyatsenia* **3**: 112-115. pl. 8-10.  
*C. emuyaca* and *C. chuanchowensis*, spp. nov., and *C. leveillei* with the new variety *cuspidatophylla*.
- 1936e. An *Ulmus* new to the Kwangtung flora. *Sunyatsenia* **3**: 116-118. pl. 11.  
*U. tonkinensis* Gagnepain.
- See also Merrill, E. D., and Metcalf, F. P.
- Metcalf, F. P., and Chen, Luetta** (Ch'ên, Hsiu-ying).  
1935. Two new species of *Diospyros*. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* **14**: 617-620. pl. 41, 42.  
*D. fochowensis* and *D. chunii*, spp. nov.
- Metcalf, C. R.**  
1931. The wood structure of *Fokienia Hodginsii* and certain related Coniferae. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1931**: 420-424. f. 1-6.
- Mettenius, G.**  
1847. Ueber *Azolla*. *Linnaea* **20**: 259-282. pl. 2, 3.  
Includes notes on *Azolla rubra* from China.

1856. Filices horti botanici Lipsiensis. Die Farne des botanischen Gartens zu Leipzig. i-iv, 1-135. *pl.* 1-30.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1856-59. Über einige Farngattungen. I. Polypodium. Abh. Senkenb. Ges. Frankfurt 2: 1-138. *pl.* 1-3. 1856-57; (II. Plagiogyria) 2: 265-275. *pl.* 15. 1858; (III. Pteris) 2: 276-284. *pl.* 16. 1858; (IV. Phegopteris und Aspidium) 2: 285-420. *pl.* 17, 18. 1858; (V. Cheilanthes) 3: 47-99. *pl.* 3. 1859; (VI. Asplenium) 3: 100-254. *pl.* 3-6. 1859.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. The six parts were reprinted as follows: 1, 1-138. *pl.* 1-3. 1856; 2, 1-11. *pl.* 15. 1858; 3, 1-11. *pl.* 16. 1858; 4, 1-136. *pl.* 17, 18. 1858; 5 & 6, 1-210. *pl.* 3-6. 1859.
- 1863-66. Filices, praesertim indicae et japonicae. In Miquel. Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat. 1: 46-58. *pl.* 3. 1863; (Pars altera) 1: 222-241. *pl.* 6. 1864; (Pars tertia) 2: 219-240. 1866.  
Includes descriptions of several new species and varieties from eastern Asia and notes on old ones.
1869. Filices. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat. 4: 170-174. *pl.* 7.  
Includes notes on *Taenitis microphylla* from China and Japan.
- Mettenius, G., and Milde, J.**  
1870. Cryptogamae vasculares. In E. Fenzl, Reise der österreichischen Fregatte Novara. . . . Botanischer Theil. Erster Band. 197-228.  
Includes some species from eastern Asia. The treatment of the Ophioglossae and Equisetaceae is contributed by J. Milde.
- Meunissier, A.**  
1912. A propos du *Primula obconica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 175-176.  
A general discussion of this Chinese species.
1922. *Chimonanthus fragrans luteus grandiflorus*. Gard. Chron. III. 71: 63. *f.* 31.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1923a. *Astilbe chinensis pumila*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 51. *f.* 25.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1923b. *Thladiantha dubia*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 53. *f.* 27.  
Native of China.
- 1925a. *Les Incarvillea, l'Incarvillea variabilis hybride varié*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1925: 520-521. 1 *pl.*  
Includes notes on Chinese species and a colored plate.
- 1925b. *Les Pyracantha ou "Buisson ardent"*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1925: 572-574. 1 *pl.* *f.* 203.  
Native of western China. The plate is colored.
- 1927a. Fruiting of *Musa Basjoo* in France. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 337. *f.* 160.  
Native of Japan.
- 1927b. *Davidia involucreta* et *Davidia Vilmoreniana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1927: 352-354. *f.* 135, 136.  
Native of China. Contains a tabular comparison of these species.
- 1928a. *Rhododendron Griersonianum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1928: 16. 1 *pl.*  
A general and botanical description of this native of Yunnan.
- 1928b. *Astilbe chinensis pumila*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1928: 68-69. 1 *pl.*  
A general description.
- 1928c. *Ceratostigma Willmottianum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1928: 120-121. 1 *pl.*  
A general and botanical description of this native of China.
1930. *Lysichitum camtschaticense*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1930: 158. 1 *col. pl.*  
A general description.
1931. *Cotoneaster praecox* Hort. Vilm. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1931: 584. 1 *pl.*  
A general description of this Chinese species.
1932. *Magnolia Delavayi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1932: 78. 1 *pl.*  
A general description.
- 1933a. *Juniperus squamata*, var. *meyeri*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1933: 306. 1 *pl.*  
A general description of this Chinese variety.
- 1933b. Le tilleul de Mandchourie. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1933: 372. 1 *pl.*  
A general note on *Tilia mandshurica*.
- 1933c. Les hémérocalles. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1933: 443-444. 1 *pl.*  
A review of species and varieties of *Hemerocallis*.
1934. *Carrierea calycina*. Gard. Chron. III. 96: 298. *f.* 116.  
Native of central China.
1936. *Dipelta floribunda* Maxim. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1936: 132. 1 *pl.*  
A general note with colored plate.
- Meyen, F. J. F.**  
1834-35. Reise um die Erde ausgeführt auf dem königlich preussischen Seehandlungs-Schiffe Prinzess Louise, commandirt von Capitain W. Wendt in den Jahren 1830, 1831 und 1832. 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-493. 1 *pl.* 1834; 2, i-vi, 1-411. 1 *pl.* 1835).  
Contains general travelers notes, including a few observations on the plants near Canton (2: 292-400). For the scientific results of the expedition see Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a.
1835. Beschreibung der chinesischen Baumwoll-Pflanze welche den echten gelben Nanking liefert. Verh. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. 11: 258-260. *pl.* 3.  
*Gossypium nanking* sp. nov.
- 1843a. Observationes botanicae, in itinere circum terram institutas. Opus posthumum, sociorum academiae curis suppletum. Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop. Carol. 19. Suppl.: i-xxxii, 1-512. *pl.* 1-13.  
An enumeration of the collections made on this expedition with description of many new species. G. Walpers is the author of most of the parts, the remainder containing Chinese species being by J. de Flotow, I. Goldmann, K. M. Gottsche, A. H. R. Grisebach, J. F. Klotzsch, J. B. W., Lindenberg, C. G. Nees von Esenbeck, J. C. Schauer, and T. Vogel. The parts containing Chinese species are cited separately in this bibliography as in Meyen, Obs. Bot., in accordance with common practice. For commentary see Merrill, E. D., 1937. The alternative title, which is used by Pritzl in Thes. Lit. Bot., is: Beiträge zur Botanik, gesammelt auf einer Reise um die Erde. Nach dessen Tode von den Mitgliedern der Akademie fortgeführt und bearbeitet.
- 1843b. Beiträge zur Botanik. . . .  
See the preceding entry.
- Meyen, [F.] J. [F], and Flotow, J. de.**  
1843. Lichenes. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 209-232.  
Includes some species from Kwangtung.
- Meyer, A.**  
1879. Über den Japantal. Arch. Pharm. 215: 97-128. *pl.* 1-3.  
Includes descriptions of *Rhus succedanea*, *R. vernicifera*, and *R. silvestris* from Japan.
- Meyer, C. A.**  
1830. Reise durch die soongorische Kirgisen-Steppe. In C. F. von Ledebour, Reise durch das Altai-Gebirge und die soongorische Kirgisen-Steppe. 2: 171-517.  
A general traveller's account with notes on the vegetation seen.
1831. Cyperaceae novae descriptionibus, et iconibus illustratae. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. 1: 195-230. *pl.* 1-14.  
Includes *Isolepis oligantha* sp. nov., native of Siberia, and 8 new species from Kamchatka.
1837. Beschreibung einer neuen Art der Gattung Catalpa (C. Bungei). Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 2: 49-52.  
Native of China.
1840. Das Alyssum minutum und die zunaechst verwandten Arten monographisch bearbeitet und durch Abbildungen erläutert; nebst einer Uebersicht der Arten der Gattung Psilonema. 1-22. *pl.* 1, 2.  
Includes a description of *Alyssum minimum* and *P. dasycarpum*, natives of the Altai Mountains. It is also published in Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 6: 1-22. *pl.* 1, 2. 1845, and in condensed form in Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 7: 131-133. 1840.



**Meyer, C. A. (continued).**

- 1842a. Révision des espèces du genre *Agrimonia*. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 18: 373-380.  
Monographic; includes the eastern Asiatic forms. For German revision see the next entry.
- 1842b. Revision der Arten der Gattung *Agrimonia*. Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 10: 337-349.  
For French version see the preceding entry.
- 1842c. Ueber den Ginschen, insbesondere über die botanischen Charaktere desselben und der zunächst verwandten Arten der Gattung *Panax*. Repert. Pharm. Prakt. Chem. Russland 1842: 516-528. pl. 2, 3.  
This paper has not been seen. For republication and extracts see Meyer, C. A. 1843b. It is a supplement to Calau, F., 1842b.
- 1843a. Remarques sur les genres de Daphnacées sans écailles périgynes et exposition des caractères de ces genres. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 20: 45-53.  
A republication of Meyer, C. A., 1843c.
- 1843b. Ueber den Ginschen, vorzüglich über die botanischen Charaktere desselben und der zunächst verwandten Arten der Gattung *Panax*. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1: 337-341.  
Includes an enumeration of species of *Panax* with descriptions of several designated as new. This is an extract of Meyer, C. A., 1842c. The descriptions of four species, including one from China and one from Japan, are also published in Bot. Zeit. 1: 683-685. 1843.
- 1843c. Bemerkungen über die Gattungen der Daphnaceen ohne perigynische Schuppen, nebst einer Charakteristik derselben. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1: 353-359.  
Consists of a key and a systematic list of species without notes. For republication see Meyer, C. A., 1843a.
1844. Die Gattungen *Monolepis* Schrad., *Oligandra* Less. und *Nanophytum* Less. näher charakterisirt. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 2: 129-134.  
Includes *Monolepis asiatica* from the Irkutsk region.
- 1845a. Sur quelques espèces de *Cornus* appartenant au sous-genre *Thelycrania*. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 4: 58-74.  
A republication of Meyer, C. A., 1845b.
- 1845b. Ueber einige *Cornus*-arten aus der Abtheilung *Thelycrania*. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 5. Bot.: 191-224.  
Includes *Cornus brachypoda* sp. nov. from Japan. Reprint, 1-33. 1845. For republication see Meyer, C. A., 1845a.
- 1846a. Geum. Enumeratio specierum rite cognitarum. Conf. Fisch. et Trautv. revision. Specierum Gei generis rite cognitarum, in Indice III h. b. Petropol. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 11. Suppl.: 20-54.  
Recognizes 23 species, including a few from eastern Asia.
- 1846b. Versuch einer Monographie der Gattung *Ephedra*, durch Abbildungen erläutert. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 5. Bot.: 35-108. pl. 1-3.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-76. pl. 1-8. 1846.
- 1849a. Über die Zimmtrosen, insbesondere über die, in Russland wildwachsenden Arten derselben. Ein Beitrag zu der Flora Russlands. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. 6. Bot.: 1-39.  
A monographic treatment of "*Rosae cinnamomeae*", including several species from eastern Asia. Reprint, 1-39. (1847?). Extracted in Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 6: 44-46. 1848 [Title page date].
- 1849b. De *Circis* Ruthenicis nonnullis commentatio botanica. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 6. Bot.: 41-58.  
Includes descriptions of *Cirsium esculentum* and *C. setigerum*, natives of eastern Siberia.
- 1855a. Einige Bemerkungen über *Diervilla*. Weigela, *Calyphyrum* und eine neue, mit ihnen verwandte Gattung. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 13: 216-220.  
Critical notes and descriptions of these genera and of *Calyptrostigma* with lists of species, including those from eastern Asia. Republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 2: 207-213. 1855.
- 1855b. Kleine Beiträge zur nähern Kenntnis der Flora Russlands. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 7. Bot.: 1-24.

This work consists of three brief articles under separate subtitles. The first one bears the title: "*Plantarum species novae in imperio Ruthenico sponte crescentes, descriptionibus illustratae*" and includes a description of *Saussurea gebleriana*, native of the Altai Mts. The third article, under the title: "*Ueber Astragalus galactites* Pall. und einige, mit demselben zunächst verwandte Arten", includes descriptions of *A. brevifolius* and *A. scabrisetus*, natives of the Altai Mts. and of *A. galactites* and *A. scaberrimus*, natives of Transbaikalia. The second article does not include eastern Asiatic species.

See also Bongard, H. G., and Meyer, C. A.; Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A.; Ledebour, C. F. von, Meyer, C. A., and Bunge, A.; Trautvetter, E. R. von, and Meyer, C. A.; Zenzinov, M. A., 1853; and Fischer, F. E. L., Meyer, C. A., and Avé-Lallement, J. L. E.

**Meyer, C. J. = Meyer, K. I.**

**Meyer, E. H. F.**

1827. De Houttuynia atque Saurureis. 1-62. 1 pl.  
Monographic.

**Meyer, F. J.**

1913. Heimat und Verbreitung des Ginkgobaumes. Prometheus 25: 747. 1 f.  
A general description.

**Meyer, F. N.**

1911a. Chinese plant names. [index i-4], 1-40.

A catalogue of the Chinese names of plants collected by the author during his explorations in northern China from 1905 to 1908 with romanization in accordance with the Wade system and with Latin names. Numbers accompany each name referring to the U. S. Dept. of Agriculture, foreign plant introduction inventory. See U. S. Department of Agriculture, 1899-1936.

1911b. Agricultural explorations in the fruit and nut orchards of China. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull. 204: 1-62. f. 1-15.

Contains botanical notes on various species of plants, mostly cultivated.

1916a. China, a fruitful field for plant exploration. U. S. Dept. Agr. Yearbook 1915: 205-224. pl. 29-36. 1 text map.  
A general description based on the author's travels.

1916b. Economic botanical explorations in China. Trans. Mass. Hort. Soc. 1916: 125-130.

Includes general notes on individual species.

**Meyer, F. W.**

1895. Campanulas. Garden 48: 294-299. f. 1-13.

Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1896. Hardy primulas (with a coloured plate of *Primula rosea*, var. *grandiflora*). Garden 50: 372-376. pl. 1091. 8 f.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1899. *Musa japonica*. Garden 55: 3. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.

**Meyer, H.**

1933-36. Buch der Holznamen. i-xviii, 1-564.

An alphabetical list of vernacular names of woody plants of the world, including Japanese and Chinese names.

**Meyer, K. A. = Meyer, C. A.**

**Meyer, K. I. ("Meyer, Const.")**

1922. Quelques recherches scientifiques sur la flore des algues du lac Baikal. Journ. Sect. Moscou Soc. Bot. Russ. 1: 1-27.

In Russian with French résumé; includes an enumeration of 169 species and descriptions of five new species of *Draparnaldia* and *Chaetomorpha*.

1922-24. Algae nonnullae novae Baicalenses. I. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1: 13-15. 1922; (II) 3: 107-108. 1924.

Includes five new species from Lake Baikal.

1923. Sur la structure anatomique du *Sedum quadrifidum* Pall. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. ser. 31: 59-66. f. 1-13.

Includes some taxonomic data on this native of north-eastern Mongolia.

1925. Sur l'endémisme de la flore algologique du lac Baikal. Rev. Alg. 2: 241-257. f. 1-10.

Six species of *Draparnaldia* are described besides *Chaetomorpha baicalense*, *Melosira baicalensis*, *Cyclotella striata* var. *magna*, *Cymbella cistula* var. *baicalensis*, and *Gomphonema dentata*.



1926. Untersuchungen über die Algenflora des Baikalsees. I. Ueber den Endemismus der Algenflora des Baikalsees. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **44**: 410-419. *pl. 6. 1 f.*  
Includes new species of *Draparnaldia* and *Aegagropila*.
- 1927a. [Über das Phytoplankton des Baikalsees.] Russ. Hydrobiol. Zeitschr. **6**: 128-137. *f. 1, 2.*  
Critical notes in Russian with a German summary.
- 1927b. Les algues de l'extrémité septentrionale du lac Baikal. Arch. Russ. Protist. **6**: 93-118. *f. 1-23. 1 text map.*  
In Russian with French résumé; contains descriptions of various new species and varieties.
- 1930a. Einige neue Algenformen des Baikalsees. Arch. Protistenk. **72**: 158-175. *f. I-III. 1-8.*  
Descriptions of many new species.
- 1930b. [Einführung in die Algenflora des Baikalsees.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. ser. **39**: 179-396. *f. i-xviii. 1-110.*  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes a general survey of the flora and a systematic enumeration of 784 species.  
See also Skvortzov, B. V., and Meyer, K. I. ("Meyer, Const.").
- Meyer, K. I. ("Myer, Const."), and Reinhardt, L. V.**  
1925. [Contribution to the algological flora of Baikal Lake and Transbaikalia.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. ser. **33**: 201-243.  
In Russian with French résumé; includes a systematic enumeration of 307 species, some described as new.
- Meyer, Kurt.**  
1923. Kulturgeschichtliche und systematische Beiträge zur Gattung *Prunus*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. **22**: 1-64. *pl. 1-3.*  
A discussion, including references to the eastern Asiatic species and a bibliography, pp. 58-64.  
See also Pax, F., 1922.
- Meyer, O.**  
1933. Ein lebendes Fossil unter den Pflanzen: *Ginkgo biloba*. Kosmos **30**: 312, 315-316. *f. 1-3.*  
A general popular description.
- Meyners d'Estrey, H.**  
1892. La vigne au Japon. Rev. Sci. Nat. Appl. **39**<sup>1</sup>: 552-554.  
A general description of some cultivated species of *Vitis*.
1894. Les espèces de bambous du Japon, leur culture et leur emploi. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **41**: 32-36.  
A general discussion without Latin names.
- Mez, C.**  
1901. Zwei neue Arten der Gattung *Embelia* Burm. aus China. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **3**: 107-108.  
*E. myrtifolia* and *E. polypodioides* from the collections of A. Henry in Yunnan.
1902. Myrsinaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **9** (IV. 236): 1-437. *f. 1-61.*  
Monographic.
1917. Novae species Panicearum. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **7**: 45-78.  
Contains *Pennisetum sinense* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1921-22. Gramineae novae vel minus cognitae. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **17**: 83-86, (II) 145-153, (III) 204-214, (IV) 291-303. 1921; (V) **18**: 1-4. 1922.  
Includes many species from eastern Asia.
- Mezhov, V. I.**  
1903. Sibirskaja bibliografiâ. Ukazatel' knig i statei o Sibiri na russkom iazykie i odnikh tol'ko knig na inostrannykh iazykakh za ves' period knigopechataniâ. [Bibliography of Siberia. An index of books and articles dealing with Siberia in the Russian language, also of a few books in foreign languages, (including works) from the inception of printing.] 3 v. (1-2, Chast' obshchaja [general part], i-xii, 1-485; Chast' osobennaja [special part] i-x, 1-470; 3, 1-303, index 1-188).  
In Russian; contains 25,250 entries, including some botanical works.
- Michaux, A.**  
1803. Flora boreali-Americana, sistens caracteres plantarum quas in America septentrionali collegit et detexit Andreas Michaux. 2 v. (1, i-x, 1-330. *pl. 1-29*; 2, 1-340. *pl. 30-51*); ed. 2, 1820.  
Contains the first description of *Rosa laevigata*, a native of eastern Asia, naturalized in the southern United States.
- Pritzel's Thesaurus credits the authorship to L. C. Richard, who at least edited the work, but whose name does not appear in it. Ed. 2 does not differ from ed. 1.
- Micheli, M.**  
1881. Alismaceae. Butomaceae. Juncagineae. In DC. Monogr. Phan. **3**: 7-112.  
Monographic.
1892. *Saxifraga Fortunei*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1892**: 228-229. *1 pl.*  
A description and colored plate of this native of China.
- 1895a. *Deutzia di-color purpurascens*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1895**: 64-65. *1 pl.*  
A description and colored plate of this native of Yunnan.
- 1895b. Note sur quelques plantes nouvelles ou rares. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1895**: 381-382.  
Includes *Nandina domestica* and *Lilium henryi* from eastern Asia.
- 1895c. *Iris Delavayi*, espèce nouvelle du Yunnan. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1895**: 398-399. *f. 123, 129.*
1896. Le Jardin du Crest, notes sur les végétaux cultivés en plein air au Château du Crest près Genève. i-xi. 1-229. *8 pl.*  
Includes notes on many species introduced from eastern Asia.
- Micheli, P. A.**  
1729. Nova plantarum genera juxta Tournefortii methodum disposita, quibus plantae MDCCCC recensentur, scilicet fere MCCC nondum observatae, reliquae suis sedibus restitutae; quarum vero figuram exhibere visum fuit, eae ad DL aeneis tabulis CVIII graphice expressae sunt; adnotationibus atque observationibus praecipue fungorum, mucorum, affiniumque plantarum sationem, ortum et incrementum spectantibus interdum adjectis. [1-22], 1-234. *pl. 1-108.*  
Contains a description and illustration of *Anguina sinensis*.
- Michie, A., Radde, G., and Maack, R.**  
1867. Das Amur-Gebiet und seine Bedeutung. Reisen in Theilen der Mongolei, den angrenzenden gegenden Ostsibiriens, am Amur und seine Nebenflüssen. Nach den neuesten Berichten, vornehmlich nach Aufzeichnungen. i-xii, 1-268. *illustr. 1 fold. map.*  
A general travellers' account, with incidental botanical notes; edited by R. Andree.
- Michon, J.**  
1857. De quelques végétaux Chinois. Instructions sur les moyens d'envoyer en France les plantes vivantes et les grames. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **4**: 215-226.  
Contains brief notes on various Chinese plants mentioned by Chinese and French names only.
- Middendorff, A. T.**  
1844. Bericht über die Expedition in das nordöstliche Sibirien während der Sommerhälfte des Jahres 1843. Botanik. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **3**: 240-259.  
Includes references on the vegetation.
1845. Voyage à Oudskoï. Lettre à M. Fuss. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **4**: 18-32.  
An account of the author's travels with notes on the vegetation of the Okhotsk Sea coast.
1856. Reise in den äussersten Norden und Osten Sibiriens während der Jahre 1843 und 1844. . . . 1856+.  
A work in several volumes and parts, the botanical sections entered separately in this bibliography. See Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1847; Trautvetter, E. R. von, and Meyer, C. A., 1856; Ruprecht, F. J., 1851; and Borszczow, E. G., and Borszczow, G. G., 1856.
1864. Die Gewächse Sibiriens. In A. T. Middendorff, Reise in den äussersten Norden und Osten Sibiriens während der Jahre 1843 und 1844. . . . Band **4**: Theil 1, Lieferung **4**: 525-783. *12 f.*  
Includes a survey of the vegetation with descriptions of various forest plants and data on their distribution.
- Miers, J.**  
1849. On the genus *Atropa*. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. **1**: 137-140.  
Includes *A. acuminata* from Mongolia and an important list of excluded species.

**Miers, J. (continued).**

1851. A few remarks on the Menispermaceae. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.* II. 7: 33-45.  
A paper published as a preliminary to the author's monograph of this family, containing a synopsis of the genera with mention of the species and their distribution, including those from eastern Asia.
- 1851-71. Contributions to botany, iconographic and descriptive, detailing the characters of plants that are either new or imperfectly described; to which are added remarks on their affinities. 3 v. (1, i-v. 1-304, [1-23]. *pl.* 1-42. 1851-61; 2, i-v. 1-267, [1-15]. *pl.* 43-57. 1860-69; 3, i-v. 1-402, [1-32]. *pl.* 58-154. 1864-71).  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. Vol. 3 consists of "A complete monograph of the Menispermaceae."
1854. On the genus *Lycium*. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.* II. 14: 1-20, 131-141, 182-194, 336-346.  
A monograph, including the eastern Asiatic species.
1858. On the Winteraceae. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.* III. 2: 33-48, 109-115.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic genus *Illicium*, and notes on *Trochodendron* excluded from this family.
1859. On the natural order Sytracaceae as distinguished from the Symplocaceae. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.* III. 3: 125-146, 274-284, 394-404.  
A critical revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.
1861. Observations on the Bignoniaceae. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.* III. 7: 153-168, 255-268, 386-396. 1861; 8: 111-120.  
The beginning of a critical revision, which was abandoned before any eastern Asiatic genera were separately treated.
1862. On Ephedra. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.* III. 9: 421-437. 1862; III. 10: 133-140.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1864-67. On the Menispermaceae. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.* III. 13: 1-15, 122-135, 315-323, 486-491. 1864; 14: 49-53, 97-103, 252-261, 363-374. 1865; 17: 123-138, 265-270. 1866; 18: 12-22. 1866; 19: 19-29, 84-95, 187-197, 319-330. 1867; 20: 11-20, 167-175, 260-266. 1867.  
Monographic; includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1864-71. A complete monograph of the Menispermaceae. In his Contributions to botany. . . 3: i-v, 1-402, [1-32]. *pl.* 58-154.  
Monographic. See Miers, J., 1851-71.
1875. On the Barringtoniaceae. *Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot.* 1: 47-118. *pl.* 10-18.  
Monographic; records *Butonica rosata* occurring in Formosa.
1878. On the Schoepfiaceae and Cervantesiaceae, distinct tribes of the Sytracaceae. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* 17: 68-87. *pl.* 1-4.  
Includes *Schoepfiopsis chinensis* comb. nov. (*Schoepfia chinensis*).
1879. On the Symplocaceae. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* 17: 283-306.  
An enumeration, including full descriptions of genera and a few new species, but no keys.
- Miéville, R.** See Chevalier, A., and Miéville, R.
- Migo, H.**  
1934a. Duae novae plantae Chineses. *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 24: 386-388.  
*Nanocnide pilosa* and *Lysimachia stolonifera*, spp. nov. from Kiangsu.
- 1934-37. Notes on the flora of south-eastern China. I. Separate print no. 1. *Journ. Shanghai Sci. Inst. Sect. III.* 3: 1-9. *pl.* 1, 2. 1934; (II) (Separate print no. 4) 3: 89-98. *pl.* 4, 5. 1935; (III) (Separate print no. 8) 3: 221-228. *pl.* 11, 12. 1937.  
Part I includes descriptions of *Potamogeton*, *Ranunculus*, and *Eupatorium*. Parts 2 and 3 include descriptions of various species with some new ones. Parts 1 and 2 are reviewed and new species listed in *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 15: 341. 1936.  
See also Kitamura, Koichi, and Migo, H.
- Migula, W.**  
1904. Characeae Rossicae ex herbario Horti Petropolitani determinatae et descriptae. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* 23: 533-539.

In Latin and German; contains 14 species, including *Chara globata* sp. nov. from China and *C. sibirica* and *C. fischeri*, spp. nov. from Siberia.

1930. Ueber einige japanische Characeen. *Hedwigia* 70: 211-215. 1 f.

Includes a description of *Vitella dimorpha* sp. nov., and notes on many other species of *Chara* and *Vitella*.

**Mikhno, P. S.**

1906. Journal de l'excursion sur les côtes du lac Kossogol. Trav. Sous-sect. Troïtzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Géogr. 8: 3-24. 2 *pl.* 1 map.  
A general account in Russian of this expedition on which 600 plant specimens were collected.

**Miki, S.**

1932. On sea-grasses new to Japan. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 46: 774-788. *pl.* 13. f. 1-9.

Contains *Zostera asiatica*, *Z. caulescens*, *Z. caespitosa*, and *Diplanthera pinifolia*, spp. nov.

1933. Hydrophile Pflanzen aus Insel Etorohu. "Zeitschr. Land-Wasserstud." 3: 10-15. 2 f.

In Japanese; a consideration of 20 species of aquatic plants (*Myriophyllum*, *Potamogeton*, etc.) on this island in the southern Kuriles. This serial has not been seen. It may be the same serial as that cited in Miki, S., 1934b.

- 1933-34. On the sea grasses in Japan. I. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 47: 842-862. *pl.* 1. f. 1-8. 1933; (II) 48: 131-142. f. 1-7, (III) 171-178. 1934.

Part I contains: *Zostera* and *Phyllospadix* with special reference to morphological and ecological characters. Part II contains: Cymodoceaceae and marine Hydrocharitaceae. The first two parts are abstracted in Japanese in op. cit. 48: 215-219. 1934. Part III contains: *Zostera*, *Phyllospadix*, *Cymodoce*, *Diplanthera*, *Enhalus*, *Halophila*, and *Thalassia*.

- 1934a. On fresh water plants new to Japan. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 48: 326-337. f. 1-10.

Critical notes and descriptions of new species. Abstracted in Japanese, pp. 361-363.

- 1934b. On the cenozoic Potamogeton of the Kurile Islands. *Jap. Journ. Limnology* 3: 112-128.

This serial, mentioned in *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 48: 871-872. 1934, has not been seen. See Miki, S., 1933.

1935. New water plants in Asia Orientalis. I. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 49: 687-693. f. 1-5, (II) 773-780. f. 6-10, (III) 847-852. f. 11-13.

New species and varieties of *Ruppia*, *Potamogeton*, *Najas*, *Ceratophyllum*, *Limnanthemum*, and *Utricularia*. Abstracted in Japanese in op. cit. (I) 739-740, (II, III) 827-829.

**Miki, S., and Ohwi, Jisaburo.**

1932. On the occurrence of *Loropetalum chinense* Oliver in Prov. Ise, Japan proper. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 46: 435-436. f. 1-4.

In Japanese.

**Mildbraed, J.**

1908. Styliidiaceae. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 35 (IV. 278): 1-98. f. 1-26.

Monographic.

See also Masters, M. T., 1904b.

**Milde, J.**

- 1863a. Equisetaceae. In Miquel, *Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat.* 1: 59-71.

Includes descriptions and notes on *Equisetum debile* Roxb. and *E. sieboldii* sp. nov., with citations for Japan, and descriptions of many new varieties of *E. elongatum* sp. nov. and of *E. hiemale* L. from Japan and elsewhere.

- 1863b. On the geographical distribution of the Equisetaceae. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 1: 321-325.

Includes mention of the number of species found in Asia.

- 1863c. Index Equisetorum omnium. *Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien* 13: 233-244.

Includes the names of all species then known. Reprint, 1-12. 1863.

- 1863d. Nachträge zu meinen Beschreibungen exotischer Equiseten. *Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien* 13: 225-232.

Includes *Equisetum debile* Roxb. from Japan.

- 1864a. Ueber Equiseten. Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien **14**: 393-398.  
Includes *Equisetum sieboldii* of Japan.
- 1864b. Index Equisetorum. Editio altera aucta et emendata. Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien **14**: 525-550.  
Includes the names of all species then known.
- 1865a. Kleinere Original-Mittheilungen. Bot. Zeit. **23**: 155.  
Includes brief notes on *Botrychium lanceolatum* Gmelin, not Rupr., and *Tetraphis geniculata* from Sakhalin.
- 1865b. Die geographische Verbreitung der Equiseten. Bot. Zeit. **23**: 157-160.  
A review of the known distribution of *Equisetum*.
- 1865c. Monographia Equisetorum. Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop. Carol. **32**: 1-7, 1-605, [1-2]. pl. 1-35.  
Monographic.
1866. Das Genus Athyrium. Bot. Zeit. **24**: 373-376.  
*Diplazium* = *Athyrium*.
- 1867a. Filices Europae et Atlantidis, Asiae Minoris et Sibiriae. i-iv, 1-311.  
Includes some species from China.
- 1867b. Filices criticae. Fünfter Artikel. Bot. Zeit. **25**: 25-27, (Sechster Artikel) 52-53, (Siebenter Artikel) 57-59, (Achter Artikel) 148-150.  
Contains critical discussions of various species, including several from eastern Asia. The first three parts were not published under this title; the fourth contains no eastern Asiatic species.
- 1867c. Materialien zur Beurtheilung der Darwin'schen Theorie. Der Formenkreis der Osmunda regalis. Bot. Zeit. **25**: 153-156.  
Includes references to the forms in China and Japan.
- 1868a. Vortrag über Osmunda. Flora **51**: 1-5.  
Mentions the eastern Asiatic ranges.
- 1868b. Monographia generis Osmundae. i-iv, 1-140. pl. 1-8.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1868c. Index Osmundarum. Bot. Zeit. **26**: 50-55.  
Lists all known species with references and distribution.
1869. Botrychiorum monographia. Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien **19**: 55-190. pl. 7-9.  
Monographic. Reprint, 1-136. pl. 7-9. 1869.
- 1870a. Ueber Athyrium, Asplenium und Verwandte. Bot. Zeit. **28**: 329-337, 346-354.  
Lists various species from eastern Asia.
- 1870b. Nachträge zu meinen Aufsätze über Athyrium, Asplenium und Verwandte. Bot. Zeit. **28**: 370-371.  
See also Mettenius, G., and Milde, J.
- Miles, F.**  
1882. Liliun Leichtlini. Garden **21**: 236. pl. 331.  
A general note on this Japanese species and a colored plate.
- Milesi, M., and Traverso, G. B.**  
1904. Saggio di una monografia del genere Triphragmium. Ann. Mycol. **2**: 143-156. pl. 5.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Millais, J. G.**  
1917. Rhododendrons in which is set forth an account of all species of the genus Rhododendron (including azaleas) and the various hybrids. i-xi, 1-268. 60 pl.  
A work of limited distribution, containing descriptions of many eastern Asiatic species. For second series see Millais, J. G., 1924.  
1920. Kurume azaleas. Garden **84**: 300-301.  
Consists of comments on Anonymous, 1920a.  
1924. Rhododendrons and the various hybrids. Second series. i-xii, 1-263. 53 pl.  
A continuation of Millais, J. G., 1917.  
1927. Magnolias. i-viii, 1-251. pl. 1-34.  
A manual, including keys and descriptions. Chapter III concerns "Magnolias of Yunnan", by G. Forrest. The key to the species is by Dandy, J. E., 1927a.
- Miller, P.**  
1730. Catalogus plantarum, tum exoticarum tum domesticarum, quae in hortis haud procul a Londino sitis in venditionem propagantur. A catalogue of trees, shrubs, plants, and flowers, both exotic and domestic, which are for sale in the gardens near London . . . By a Society of Gardeners. i-xii, 1-90. pl. 1-21.  
Includes some introductions from eastern Asia. For reviews see Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **72**: 110-111. 1934. and Journ. Hered. **27**: 387, 400. 1936. Philip Miller is not stated on the title page to be the author, but he is so attributed in Pritzels Thesaurus and elsewhere.
1760. Figures of the most beautiful, useful and uncommon plants described in the Gardeners' Dictionary, exhibited on three hundred copper plates, accurately engraved after drawings taken from nature, with the characters of their flowers and seed-vessels, drawn when they were in their greatest perfection; to which are added their descriptions and an account of the classes to which they belong according to Ray's, Tournefort's, and Linnaeus's method of classing them. 2 v. (1, 1-100. pl. 1-150; 2, 101-200 [index 1-4]. pl. 151-300).  
The pagination and sequence of the colored plates is continuous for the two volumes. It contains illustrations and description of a few species from China and Japan. It is sometimes erroneously cited as Miller's Icones. The nomenclature is pre-Linnaean.
1768. The gardeners' dictionary: containing the best and newest methods of cultivating and improving the kitchen, fruit, flower garden, and nursery; as also, for performing the practical parts of agriculture including the management of vineyards, etc. The eighth edition revised and altered according to the latest system of botany; and embellished with several copper-plates, which were not in some former editions.  
This illustrated folio work without pagination contains the original descriptions of some eastern Asiatic plants. In this, the eighth edition, the Linnaean system of nomenclature was adopted, and various new binomials appear. For data on earlier editions see Pritzels Thesaurus, no. 6237, and also Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a. (1: 107.)
- Mills, F. W.**  
1933-35. An index to the genera and species of Diatomaceae and their synonyms . . . 1816-1932. Parts 1-21 (Parts 1-7, lvs. 1-526. 1933; Parts 8-19, lvs. 527-1480. 1934; Parts 20 & 21, lvs. 1481-1726. portr. 1935).  
A multigraphed alphabetical catalogue of all literature references.
- Mills, R. G.**  
1921. Ecological studies in the Tong-Nai basin, North Korea. Trans. Korea Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. **12**: 3-78. pl. 1-20.
- Milne-Redhead, E.**  
1934. Hypericum kouytchense. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **157**: pl. 9345.  
Native of Kweichow, Szechwan, and Hupeh.  
1936. Adenophora Morrisonensis. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **159**: pl. 9444. 1 f.  
Native of Formosa.
- Milner, R.**  
1891. Callicarpa purpurea. Gard. Chron. III. **10**: 103. f. 13.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Minakata, K.**  
1894. The earliest mention of Dietyophora. Nature **50**: 54.  
A notice and translation of a description in a Japanese work of 1697.  
1895-98. The mandrake. Nature **51**: 608. 1895; **54**: 343-344. 1896; **57**: 412. 1898.  
Concerns folklore of *Phytolacca acinosa*.  
1900. Indian corn. Nature **61**: 392, 515.  
Notes on the early introduction of *Zea mays* into China.  
1908. [A list of Japanese myxomycetes.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: (317)-(323).  
A list of 74 species with Latin names and notes in Japanese.  
1913. [A revised list of Japanese Mycetozoa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: (407)-(417).  
In Japanese and English; includes a few new varieties.  
1915. [A revised list of Japanese Mycetozoa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **29**: (300)-(301).  
Includes critical notes in Japanese.  
1927. A list of the Japanese species of Mycetozoa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **41**: 41-47.  
Lists 196 species with Latin and Japanese names.

**Minakata, K. (*transliterated*).**

1923. *Clathrus cancellatus* Tournefort new to Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 42: 243-244.  
A brief note in Japanese.

**Minäev, N. A.**

1936. [Neue Flechten aus der Flora der Umgegend von Leningrad.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. II. 3: 603-623. 1 text map.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes detailed data on distribution of 6 species of *Parmelia* occurring in eastern Asia.

**Minkina, T. I., and Fedorova, R. V.**

1936. [La succession des forêts et l'histoire du développement des tourbières dans la région de l'Extrême Orient selon les données du pollen fossile des essences forestières.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1936: 17-24. f. 1-9.

In Russian.

**Minks, A.**

1900. Analysis der Flechtengattung Umbilicaria. Zugleich ein lichenologischer Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Entstehung und des Begriffes der naturwissenschaftlichen Art. Mémoires. Herb. Boiss. 22: 1-74. pl. 1.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Miquel, F. A. W.**

- 1835-40. Commentarii phytographici, quibus varia rei herbariae capita illustrantur. i-vii. 1-146. pl. 1-14.

Contains: 1. Commentatio de vero *Pipere cubeba*, deque speciebus cognatis ac cum eo commutatis cui praemissa est disputatio taxonomica et geographica de Piperaceis, 1839; 2. Observations de Piperaceis et Melastomaceis, 1840; and, 3. Sylloge plantarum novarum vel minus cognitarum ex ordinibus Araliacearum, Cactearum, Hypoxidearum, Cycadearum et Urticacearum, 1840. A few eastern Asiatic species are included.

- 1840a. De novo plantarum genere e familia Araliacearum. In F. A. W. Miquel, Comment. Phytogr. 93-102. pl. 12.

*Dimorphanthus* gen. nov. from Japan. For republication of part see Miquel, F. A. W., 1843a.

- 1840b. De quibusdam Cycadeis minus cognititis. In F. A. W. Miquel, Comment. Phytogr. 110-132. pl. 13.

Includes *Cycas circinalis* from the Liu Kiu islands and Japan.

- 1840c. Splitgerbera, novum Urticacearum genus Japonicum. In F. A. W. Miquel, Comment. Phytogr. 133-136. pl. 14.

Includes a description and illustration of *S. japonica*. For republication of part see Miquel, F. A. W., 1843b.

1842. Monographia Cycadearum. i-ii, 1-82. pl. 1-3.

Includes the few eastern Asiatic species of *Cycas*.

- 1843a. Nouveau genre de la famille des Araliacées. Herb. Gén. Amat. Ser. II. 3. Misc. Bot.: 17.

*Dimorphanthus* with two species from Japan. Republished from Miquel, F. A. W., 1840a.

- 1843b. Genre nouveau de la famille des Urticacées. Herb. Gén. Amat. Ser. II. 3. Misc. Bot.: 18.

*Splitgerbera japonica* from Japan. Republished from Miquel, F. A. W., 1840c.

- 1843c. Genera et species Cycadearum viventium. Linnaea 17: 675-744.

- 1843-44. Systema Piperacearum. i-iv, 1-575.  
Monographic.

- 1847-48. Prodrum monographiae Ficu. London Journ. Bot. 6: 514-588. 1847; 7: 64-78, 109-116, 221-236, 425-442, 451-471. pl. 3. 1848.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species of *Ficus*.

1851. Analecta botanica indica, seu Commentationes de variis stirpibus Asiae australioris. 2: 1-44. pl. 1-7.

Includes *Berghausia barbata* from Kwangtung and *Chamaerops excelsa* from Japan. The other parts have no references to eastern Asia.

- 1851-55. Plantae Junghuhnianae. Enumeratio plantarum quas in insulis Java et Sumatra detexit Fr. Junghuhn. 1-522.

An unfinished work with neither title page nor index, published under the general authorship of Miquel with nine other contributors. It contains Chinese references, especially in the Leguminosae contributed by G. Benthams, where there are some nomenclatural changes. Pp. 1-106 were published in March, 1851; pp. 107-270 probably in 1853.

- 1861a. Remarques sur la flore du sud de la Chine. Journ. Bot. Néerl. 1: 84-129.

An enumeration of the Kwangtung collections of B. Krone, containing the descriptions of 30 to 40 new species. See Merrill, E. D., 1930c.

- 1861b. Prodrum systematis Cycadearum. 1-36.  
Monographic.

- 1863-69. Annales Musei botanici Lugduno-Batavi. 4 v. (1, i-viii, 1-331. pl. 1-10. 1863-64; 2, i-vi, 1-313. pl. 1-10. 1865-66; 3, i-vi, 1-315. pl. 1-10. 1867; 4, i-vi, 1-319. pl. 1-10. 1868-69).

The individual papers concerning eastern Asia are separately entered. The exact dates of publication are discussed in Journ. Arn. Arb. 6: 211-213. 1925, but these data are erroneous, according to the Bibliotheca Historico-Naturalis Physico-Chemica et Mathematica 17: 30, 86. 1867; 19: 3. 92. 1869.

- 1863a. Araliaceae novae, adiecta aliarum specierum praesertim Indicarum revisione. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 1: 1-27.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1863b. Ericaceae Japonicae. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 1: 28-35.

Includes descriptions of 14 new species and notes on many others.

- 1863c. Ampelideae novae, adiecta specierum praesertim Indicarum et Iaponicarum epicrisi. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd.-Bat. 1: 72-101.

- 1863d. Adnotationes de cupuliferis. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 1: 102-121.

Contains notes and descriptions of many new and old species of *Quercus*, *Castanopsis*, *Castanea*, *Carpinus*, and *Corylus* from eastern Asia.

- 1863e. Piperaceae. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 1: 134-141.

Includes *Piper arcuatum japonica* var. nov. (nom. nov.?) from Japan.

1864. Cinnamomi generis revisio. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 1: 254-270.

Contains a key, descriptions, and notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1865-67. Prolusio florum Japonicarum. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 2: 69-212, 257-300. pl. 9, 10. 1865-66; 3: 1-66, 91-209. 1867.

Reprint. i-viii, 1-392. 2 pl. 1866-67.

- 1867a. Sur les affinités de la flore du Japon avec celles de l'Asie et de l'Amérique du Nord. Adansonia 8: 132-153.

A phytogeographical discussion, including a list of genera common to eastern Asia and North America, but absent from Europe. Published also in Arch. Néerl. 2: 136-156. 1867.

- 1867b. Annotationes de Ficus speciebus. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 3: 260-300.

Includes a systematic enumeration of all species then known with synonyms and literature citations, pp. 285-297.

- 1867c. Sur les Érables du Japon. Arch. Néerl. 2: 467-480.

Concerns the species of *Acer* of Japan, including some previously unpublished names. Reprint, 1-14. 1867.

- 1867-68. Sur le caractère et l'origine de la flore du Japon. Adansonia 8: 204-263.

A phytogeographical discussion with various lists and comparisons. Published also in Arch. Néerl. 2: 289-348. 1867. For Dutch issue see Miquel, F. A. W., 1868c. Reprint, 1-60. 1867.

- 1868a. Monographia meliacearum Archipelagi indici. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 4: 1-64.

Includes notes on the distribution of the Meliaceae in eastern Asia with keys to the larger genera.

- 1868b. Primulaceae Archipelagi indici, adiectis observationibus de Japonicis. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 4: 143-147.

Consists of descriptions or notes on 6 species of *Lysimachia* from Japan, none described as new.

- 1868c. Over de verwantschap der flora van Japan met Azië en Noord-Amerika. Vers. Med. Akad. Amsterdam II. 2: 65-89.

A phytogeographical discussion in Dutch of the Japanese and American floras, including descriptions of some



- new species under the title: *Species novae japonicae*. pp. 83-89. For French issue see Miquel, F. A. W., 1867-68. Reprint, 1-25. 1866.
- 1868-69. Nouveaux matériaux pour servir à la connaissance des Cycadées. *Adansonia* 8: 359-377. 1868; 9: 29-73, 154-180. 352-367. 1868-69.  
A critical treatment including the eastern Asiatic species. Published also in *Arch. Néerl.* 3: 193-254. *pl. 10, 11*, 403-427. 1868; 5: 74-88. 1870. For Dutch and English editions see the next two entries.
1869. On the sexual organs of the Cycadaceae. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 7: 64-78, 93-105. *pl. 91, 92*.  
An English translation of the preceding entry.
- 1869-70a. Nieuwe bijdragen tot de kennis der Cycadeen. *Vers. Med. Akad. Amsterdam II.* 3: 1-57, 152-165, 196-206. 1869; II. 4: 23-37. 1870.  
A Dutch edition of the two preceding entries.
- 1869-70b. Bijdragen tot de flora van Japan. *Vers. Med. Akad. Amsterdam II.* 3: 295-305. 1869; II. 4: 16-22. 1870.  
A Dutch version of the next entry.
- 1869-70c. Contributions à la flore du Japon. *Arch. Néerl.* 4: 219-230. 1869; 5: 89-96. 1870.  
The first part contains a revision of *Funkia*, including various new species, the second of the "Melanthaceae" (error for Melanthaceae) and Valerianaceae. For Dutch version see the preceding entry.
- 1870a. Catalogus Musei Botanici Lugduno-Batavi. Pars prima, *Flora Japonica*. i-vii, 1-229.  
A list of the Japanese species in the herbarium.
- 1870b. Observationes de Urticeis quibusdam et de Fatoua. In Miquel, *Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat.* 4: 301-307.  
Includes *Fatoua japonica* Bl.
- Miroslubov, I. P.**  
1901. Vosem'let na Sakhaline. [Eight years on Sakhalin.] i-xii, 1-287, 1-70.  
This work, in Russian, containing a description of the vegetation, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1923a, no. 662.
- Mironov, B. A.** See Korovin, E. P., and Mironov, B. A.
- Mironov, N. T.**  
1929. Distribution of vegetation of Olhon Island, Lake Baikal, eastern Siberia. *Ecology* 10: 351-353.  
Ecological; see also Tichomirov, N. K., 1927b, the author's original name.
- Mishchenko, P. I.**  
1911. [Taxonomy and geography of certain species of Liliaceae.] *Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.* 8: 172-202. 1 text map.  
In Russian with English summary; largely concerns southwestern Asia and Europe, but includes studies on their distribution in eastern Asia.
- Mitford, A. B. Freeman, = Freeman-Mitford, A. B.**
- Mitlacher, W.**  
1912. Die officinellen Pflanzen und Drogen. Eine systematische Übersicht über die in sämtlichen Staaten Europas sowie in Japan in die Vereinigten Staaten von America officinellen Pflanzen und Drogen mit kurzen erläuternden Bemerkungen. 1-136. (*illustr.*?).  
This work, briefly reviewed in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 48: Lit.: 52. 1913, has not been seen.
- Mitono, Susumi.**  
1932. Observations on the period of shooting of trees at Taihoku. *Sylvia* 3: 88-109.  
In Japanese, the data in tables systematically arranged by the Latin names.
- Mitono, Takeo.**  
1931. On *Schizophyllum commune* Fries (Suychiro-take). *Sylvia* 23: 1-117. Reprint, 1-17. *pl. 1-3*.  
In Japanese.
- Mitten, W.**  
1856. On some undescribed species of Musci belonging to the genera *Mnium* and *Bryum*. *Journ. Bot. Kew Misc.* 8: 230-233.  
Includes *Bryum rubens*, occurring in temperate Asia and elsewhere.
1859. Musci Indiae Orientalis; an enumeration of the mosses of the East Indies. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* 1. Suppl.: 1-171.  
Includes mention of species occurring in Tibet and China.
1865. On some species of Musci and Hepaticae, additional to the floras of Japan and the coast of China. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* 8: 143-153.  
Supplemental to Sullivant, W. S., and Lesquereux, L., 1859.
1886. The mosses and Hepaticae collected in Central Africa by the late Right Rev. James Hannington, Bishop of Mombasa, F.L.S., F.G.S. & c. with some others, including those gathered by Mr. H. H. Johnston on Kilimanjaro. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* 22: 298-329. *pl. 15-19*.  
Includes *Erpodium japonicum* sp. nov.
1891. An enumeration of all the species of Musci and Hepaticae recorded from Japan. *Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II.* 3: 153-206. *pl. 51*.  
Includes many new species.
- Miura, Michiya.**  
1921-30. Manshu shuyo nosakumotsu no byogai. [Diseases of the principal crops in Manchuria.] [Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. S. Manch. Ry.] 11: 1-56. *f. 1-8*. 1921; (ed. 2) 11: 1-74. *f. 1-8*. 1930.  
A discussion and list in Japanese with Latin names.
1925. List of plants of Manchuria and Mongolia. [Industr. Contr. S. Manch. Ry.] 25: 1-2. 1-381, index 1-35.  
A systematic enumeration, the introduction in Japanese and English. Apparently this is part 2 of the next entry.
- 1925-28. Flora of Manchuria and east Mongolia. Part I (Gramineae). [Industr. Contr. S. Manch. Ry.] 24: 1-265, 1-8, 1-18. *pl. 1-7*. 1925; (Part III. Cryptogams. Fungi) 27: 1-549, 1-9, 1-27. *pl. 1-6*. 1928.  
This work in Japanese is largely based on Komarov, V. L., 1901-07, but is not a direct translation. For part II see the preceding entry. No other parts have been seen.
- Miura, Shosaburo.**  
1915a. Notes on "Shiitake" (Cortinellus Shiitake Schröt.) culture. *Extr. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Meguro* 1: 109-114. *pl. 4*.  
The original, of which this is an abstract, has not been seen.
- 1915b. Researches on the culture of "Matsudake" (Cortinellus Edodes, P. Henn.). *Extr. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Meguro* 1: 115-122.  
The original, of which this is an abstract, has not been seen.
- 1915c. Researches on the "white judas'-ear" (Tremella fuciformis Berk.). *Extr. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Meguro* 1: 123-126. *pl. 5-7*.  
The original, of which this is an abstract, has not been seen.
- Miyabe, K.**  
1890. The flora of the Kurile Islands. *Mem. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist.* 4: 203-275. 1 map.  
A critical enumeration of 317 species, containing a few new varieties. Extensively reviewed in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 12. Lit.: 23-25. 1891.
1894. [Additions to Messrs. Matsudaira and Ikeno's list of the siphonogams of Mt. Iwate, Nambu.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 8: (483)-(489).  
In Japanese and Latin. Additions to Matsudaira, H., and Ikeno, S., 1894.
- 1895a. Note on *Ustilago esculenta* P. Henn. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 9: (196)-(197).  
In English.
- 1895b. [On plants collected in Shingkin, China, by H. Kawakami.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 9: (343)-(346). (365)-(371).  
In Japanese with a list of Latin and Japanese names. Shingkin = Fengtien, Manchuria.
1905. Carl Johann Maximowicz. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 1: 1-9. *portr.*  
A bibliographical sketch in Japanese with a bibliography of his publications, pp. 7-9. An English translation has been prepared and deposited in the library of the Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington.



**Miyabe, K. (continued).**

1915. On the relationship of *Chrysomyxa expansa* Diet. to *Peridermium Piceae-hondoensis* Diet. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 258-265.

Occurs in Japan.

1928. On the occurrence of certain Behring and Kurile species of Laminariaceae in a small isolated region off the southern extremity of Saghalien. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo, 954-955.

Discusses various species.

See also Batchelor, J., and Miyabe, K.; Kawakami, Takiya. 1903; and Kawakami, Takiya, and Miyabe, K.

**Miyabe, K., and Jinbo, K.**

1892. [Ainu names of Hokkaido plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6. Suppl.: 1-10.

A list of Latin, Japanese, and Ainu names. This paper or a similar one seems to have been published also in the [Bulletin of the Tokyo Geographical Society] Tokyo Chigaku kyo kwai hokoku (1892), and in [Forests] Keirin 1: 35-43; 2: 21-27. 1892, neither seen.

**Miyabe, K., and Kudô, Yushun.**

1913-24. Materials for a flora of Hokkaido. I. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 4: 97-104. 1913; (II) 5: 37-44. 1913; (III) 5: 64-80. 1914; (IV) 5: 145-152. 1915; (V) 6: 1-9. 1915; (VI) 6: 119-127. 1916; (VII) 6: 165-155. 1917; (VIII) 7: 23-35. 1918; (IX) 7: 129-135. 1919; (X) 8: 1-8. 1921; (XI) 9: 61-69. 1924.

An annotated enumeration of 145 species, including some new, in English with a summary in Japanese.

1920-32. Icones of the essential forest trees of Hokkaido. 3 v. (1, [i-v], 1-26. pl. 1-7. 1920; 2, 27-64. pl. 8-10. 1921; 3, 65-87. pl. 20-25. 1922; 1, 88-97. pl. 26-28. 1923; 1, 98-126. pl. 29-31. 1932 (second ed.); 2, 1-14. pl. 32-37. 1925; 2, 15-26. pl. 38-43. 1926; 2, 27-52. pl. 44-46. 50-55. 1927; 2, 53-69. pl. 56-61. 1928; 3, 1-14. pl. 62-67. 1929; 3, 15-38. pl. 68-79. 1930; 3, 39-75. pl. 80-86. 1931).

This work with Japanese and English text is of folio size. The first volume was published in 10 fascicles, nos. 1 and 2 in 1920, nos. 3-6 in 1921, nos. 7-8 in 1922 and no. 9 in 1923. Fascicle 10 was completely destroyed in the 1923 earthquake and was republished in 1932. The issuance of the plates in vol. 2 is irregular, for details of which see Bot. Gaz. 87: 330. 1929. For other reviews of vols. 2 and 3 see Bot. Gaz. 83: 328. 1927; 93: 111. 1933.

1930-34. Flora of Hokkaido and Saghalien. I. Pteridophyta and Gymnospermae. Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 26: i-iii, 1-80. pl. 1-3. 1930; (II. Monocotyledonae, Typhaceae to Cyperaceae) 26: 81-278. pl. 4. 1931; (III. Monocotyledonae, Araceae to Orchidaceae) 26: 279-387. pl. 5. 1932; (IV. Dicotyledonae, Archichlamydeae; Saururaceae—Polygonaceae) 26: 389-528. 1934.

A comprehensive flora, including descriptions of new species. The treatment of the bamboos was contributed by Takenoshin, Nakai.

**Miyabe, K., and Miyake, Tsutomu.**

1906. Karafuto shokubutsu chōsa gaihō. [Summary report on the flora of Saghalien.]

This work in Japanese has not been seen.

1915. Flora of Saghalien. 1-648, 1-19, index 1-10. pl. 1-13.

In Japanese; contains 749 species including one described as new. Briefly reviewed in Gard. Chron. III. 60: 74. 1916.

**Miyabe, K., and Nagai, Masaji.**

1932a. *Cymathæra crassifolia* (Postels et Ruprecht) De Toni from the southern Kuriles. Proc. Imp. Acad. Japan 8: 123-126. f. 1-4.

A description and notes.

1932b. *Pleuropterum paradiseum*, a new genus and species of Alarieae from the northern Kuriles. Proc. Imp. Acad. Japan 8: 127-130. f. 1, 2.

Reviewed in Japanese and one figure reproduced in Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 12: 203. 1932.

1932c. On *Hedophyllum Bongardianum* (Post. et Rupr.) Yendo and five species of Laminaria from the north Kuriles. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 12: 194-205. pl. 5. f. 1-4.

A critical treatment.

1933. Laminariaceae of the Kurile Islands. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 85-102.

A systematic treatment with synopsis in Japanese.

1934. Note on a new form of *Laminaria japonica* Aresch. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 112-114. f. 1, 2.

Forma *membranacea*.

**Miyabe, K., and Sawada, Kaneyoshi.**

1913. On fungi parasitic on scale-insects found in Formosa. Journ. Coll. Agr. Tōhoku Univ. 5: 73-90. pl. 6, 7.

Concerns species of four genera.

**Miyabe, K., and Takahashi, Yoshinao.**

1906. A new disease of the hop vine caused by *Peronoplasmodium humuli* sp. nov. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 1: 149-155.

In English and Japanese; concerns three species, including *P. humuli* sp. nov.

**Miyabe, K., and Tatewaki, M.**

1933-36. Contributions to the flora of northern Japan. I. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 1-5. pl. 1, (II) 69-73. 1933; (III) 13: 106-111, (IV) 377-384. 1934; (V) 14: 1-10. f. 1-4, (VI) 69-86. f. 5-8. 1935; (VII) 14: 181-192. f. 9-11, (VIII) 255-270. f. 12-16. 1936.

Critical notes on various new and old species.

1934. On *Aconitum Ito-Seiyanum*, sp. nov. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 105-106. f. 1.

Native of Yezo, Japan.

**Miyabe, K., and Togashi, K.**

1924. Two new species of Mollisiaceae. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 9: 71-75. pl. 3. f. 1-6.

*Bellonilla skimmiae* and *Pseudopeziza peracarpae*, spp. nov. from Hokkaido are described in English with a Japanese summary.

**Miyabe, K., Yanagawa, S., and Ōshima, Kintaro.**

1902. Hokkaido suisan chōsabu hōkoku, no. 3. (Report on the investigations on the marine resources of Hokkaido III.) 1-212. pl. 1-40.

This work in Japanese contains a mimeographed table of contents listing three parts as follows: I. On the Laminariaceae of Hokkaido, by Kingo Miyabe; II. On the Laminaria industries of Hokkaido, by Shin Yanagawa; III. Chemical analysis of Laminaria, by Kintaro Ōshima. The last part includes a bibliography of 82 entries. This work is reviewed by L. Diels in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 33. Lit.: 63-69. 1904.

**Miyagi, K. See Yagi, Kunizo, 1916.****Miyake, Chuichi.**

1923. On a brown shot hole disease of cherry leaves caused by *Mycosphaerella cerasella* Aderh. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 15: 31-42. 1 pl.

In Japanese with English summary.

1924. *Gibberella Saubinetii* (Mont.) Sacc. as a causal fungus of the wilt disease of the horse bean. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 2: 435-442. pl. 14, 15.

See also Nishikado, Y., and Miyake, Chuichi.

**Miyake, Ichiro.**

1907. Über einige Pilz-krankheiten unserer Nutzpflanzen. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: 1-6. f. 1-9, (1)-(7). f. 1-9, 39-44. f. 10-16, (49)-(54). f. 12-16.

Brief notes in German and Japanese without new species.

1908a. [On parasitic fungi of rice.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (160)-(162), (188)-(189).

A list of Latin names, mostly generic only.

1908b. [On *Aciculosporium* Take gen. nov. and sp. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (305)-(307).

A blight on bamboo described in Japanese only.

1909. [Studies on the parasitic fungi of rice in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (85)-(97), (127)-(145).

In Japanese; includes various new species.

1910. Studien über die Pilze der Reispflanze in Japan. Journ. Coll. Agr. Univ. Tokyo 2: 237-276. pl. 13, 14.

Lists the fungi known on this host, many described as new; critically reviewed with nomenclatural changes in Ann. Mycol. 9: 126. 1911, and in Japanese in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (432). 1911.

1912. Studies in Chinese fungi. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 51-66. pl. 1.

Notes and descriptions of various species, including several new, based on the author's collections in Chihli, Hunan, Hupeh, and Kiangsu.

1913. Studien über chinesische Pilze. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: 37-54. pl. 1.  
Notes and descriptions of various species, including many new.
1914. Ueber chinesische Pilze. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: 37-56. pl. 1.  
A systematic annotated enumeration of species, including several new, collected in Chihli province in 1912.
1935. Über die Ursache der Rotsterbkrankheit der *Cryptomeria japonica*. Journ. Tokyo Nogyo Daigaku 4: 1-15. pl. 1-3.  
A critical description, the organism not determined.  
See also Yamada, Gentaro, and Miyake, Ichiro.
- Miyake, Ichiro, and Hara, Kanesuke.**  
1910. Fungi on Japanese bamboos. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (331)-(341), (351)-(360).  
Descriptions in Japanese of various new and old species.  
For additional data see Hara, Kanesuke, 1911b and 1913a.
- Miyake, Ichiro, and Ito, Shingo.**  
1935. Studies in soft rot of squashes, a new disease. Journ. Tokyo Nogyo Daigaku 4: 17-33. pl. 1-5.  
Concerns *Choamphoroidea* gen. nov. with *C. cucurbitae* sp. nov.
- Miyake, Ichiro, and Takada, K.**  
1922. [Studies on two storage-rot fungi of rice.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 45: 71-232. pl. 5-11.  
In Japanese; concerns *Penicillium commune* Thom. and *Absidia* sp.
- Miyake, Kiichi.**  
1898a. [Botanical excursion to Oki Island (Shimane-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: (5)-(8), (43)-(46).  
A general account without Latin names.  
1898b. [A new genus of Hepaticae in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: (85)-(86).  
In Japanese. The genus is discussed but not described and no name is given. It is said to be similar to *Dumortiera* and *Cavicularia densa*.  
1898c. [List of plants collected in Oki Island (Shimane-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: (320)-(321), (411)-(412).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.  
1899a. *Makinoa*, a new genus of Hepaticae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: 21-24. pl. 3.  
Contains *M. crispata*. See also Miyake, K., 1899c.  
1899b. *Trichomanes peltatum* in Japan. Fern Bull. 7: 59-60.  
A record of its discovery in Japan in 1896.  
1899c. *Makinoa*, eine neue Gattung der Lebermoose aus Japan. Hedwigia 38: 201-203. pl. 9.  
*Makinoa crispata* figured and described. See also Miyake, K., 1899a.  
1900. [Information from Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: (11)-(14), (44)-(51), (71)-(72).  
General botanical notes in Japanese.
- Miyake, Kiyomi.**  
1931. [On *Lilium philippinense* I.] Trop. Hort. 1: 39-43, 115-118, 181-185.  
General and horticultural notes in Japanese on this species occurring in Formosa.  
1932. [Memories of my predecessor, M. Shirai.] Honzo 2: 9-10.  
An obituary in Japanese.
- Miyake, Seii.**  
1914. Japanese lilies. Gard. Chron. III. 55: 199-200.  
General notes on several species of *Lilium*.
- Miyake, Tsutomu.**  
1906. On *Puccinia* parasitic on the Umbelliferae of Japan. Journ. Sapporo Agr. Coll. 2: 97-132. pl. 3.  
1907. On the distribution of forest trees in Karafuto (Saghalin). Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 2: 93-102.  
In Japanese; 48 species listed.  
See also Miyabe, K., and Miyake, Tsutomu.
- Miyasaka, I.**  
1934. On the food organisms of oysters. I. Bull. Jap. Soc. Sci. Fish. 3: 73-74. 1 f.  
In Japanese with English synopsis; concerns *Chlorella vulgaris*.
- Miyazawa, Bungo.**  
1918. On the origin of "Kirisima-tsutsuzi" (*Rhododendron obtusum* Planch.). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (318)-(331).  
Critical and descriptive notes in Japanese.  
1929. Studies on the botanical name of Japanese Iris and its horticultural history. Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For. 1: 15-41. 2 f.  
In Japanese with English summary.  
1930. *Paeonia albiflora* Pallas in Europe and America. Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For. 2: 61-76.  
In Japanese with English summary. Native of eastern Asia.  
1932. The history and present status of the Chinese peony in Japan. Bull. Amer. Peony Soc. 31: 3-10. 2 f.  
A popular account.  
1934. [Miscellaneous notes on plants in Hyuga Province (Miyazaki-ken).] Honzo 23: 43-46.  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- Miyazawa, Harumi.** See Kamio, T. and Miyazawa, Harumi.
- Miyoshi, H.**  
[Date?]. Skokubutsu kei-kan. [A view of Japanese plants.] 15 folios.  
This large work in Japanese, published in Tokyo, has not been seen.
- Miyoshi, Manabu.**  
1887a. [Plants collected at Komaga-take.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: [16-21]. pl. [4].  
In Japanese; a narrative with descriptions of some species found on this mountain in Shinshu Province (Nagano-ken).  
1887b. [On *Macropodium pterospermum*, Fr. Schmidt found in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: [62-64]. pl. [7].  
A scientific description in Japanese.  
1887c. [The Lycopodia of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: [113-118]. pl. [14]; 1: [133-137]. pl. [15], [16].  
A synopsis in Japanese with a key.  
1887d. [Notes on plant collecting in Ise (Mie-ken) and Kii (Kyoto-fu) provinces.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: [190-205]. pl. [22], [23].  
In Japanese.  
1887e. [A list of plants collected in Kishiu province (Mie-ken and Wakayama-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: [211-246]. pl. [24].  
A list in Japanese with Latin names.  
1888a. ["Komo-no-giku."] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [71-72]. pl. 5.  
A description in Japanese of a species of *Chrysanthemum* without Latin name.  
1888b. [*Nephrodium Sieboldii*, Hook.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [189-192]. pl. 12.  
Nomenclatural notes in Japanese. This name is given to the Chinese species, *N. podophyllum* to the Japanese.  
1888c. [Plants collected on Mt. Fuji (Shizuoka-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [192-199].  
In Japanese with a list of species without Latin names.  
1888-90. [Notes on lichens.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [207-212]. pl. 14, 247-251]. 1888; 3: [22-24, 56-58, 99-100, 128-131, 174-176, 215-217, 257-258, 293-295, 327-329, 359-363, 407-410, 434-437]. 1889; 4: [25-26, 59-62, 91-93, 123-125, 187-190, 213-215]. 1890.  
Notes and descriptions in Japanese with a bibliography in the last part.  
1889. [Taenitis sp., a new fern.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: [351-353]. pl. 18.  
In Japanese. The specific name is not given.  
1890a. [Notes on collecting lichens on Mt. Ontake, Shinshu province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4: [135-140].  
An account in Japanese with notes on species with Latin names.  
1890b. Notes on *Pinguicula ramosa*, sp. nov. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4: (1)-(5). pl. 11.  
In English and Japanese.  
1890c. [On lichens occurring on mulberry trees.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4: [123-125].  
A discussion in Japanese with Latin names.

**Miyoshi, Manabu** (*continued*).

1890d. [On some lichens collected in the Province of Tosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>41</sup>: (21)-(22).

In Japanese; includes a list of Latin names of genera.

1890e. [Miscellaneous notes on lichens.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>45</sup>: (14)-(16).

In Japanese with Latin names.

1890f. [On edible lichens.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5<sup>46</sup>: (9)-(12).  
A lecture in Japanese, including descriptions and notes on 8 species with Latin names.

1890g. [Notes on a botanical excursion to the provinces of Shinano (Nagano-ken), Kōzuke (Gumma-ken), and Shimotsuke (Tochigi-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4: (325)-(327). 1890; 4: (371)-(374).

A description in Japanese and notes on some plants found.

1891a. [Lichens from Nikko.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (48)-(50).  
In Japanese with Latin names.

1891b. List of plants collected on Mt. Togakushi, Shinano [Nagano-ken]. (Exclusive of lichens.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (85)-(89).

An enumeration of the Latin and Japanese names.

1891c. Eine essbare japanische Flechte. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (152)-(153).

In German; a description and notes on *Alectoria sylvatica* Nyl.

1891d. A botanical tour to Chichibu [Saitama-ken] and Mt. Tsukuba [Ibaraki-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (153)-(156). 1 f.

In Japanese without Latin names.

1891e. List of plants collected during a tour to Chichibu [Saitama-ken] and Tsukuba [Ibaraki-ken]. (Exclusive of lichens.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (156)-(158).

A list of the Latin names.

1891f. New Japanese lichens. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (197)-(200).

In Japanese and Latin.

1893. Die essbare Flechte Japans. Bot. Centralbl. 56: 161-163.

*Gyrophora esculenta* sp. nov.

1897a. Ueber das massenhafte Vorkommen von Eisenbakterien in den Thermen von Ikao. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 10: 139-142.

1897b. Studien über die Schwefelrasenbildung und die Schwefelbakterien den Thermen von Yumoto bei Nikko. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 10: 143-173. pl. 14.

Physiological and ecological studies with descriptions of *Thiosphaerion violaceum* gen. and sp. nov., *Thiosphaera gelatinosa* gen. and sp. nov., and *Thioderma rubrum* sp. nov.

1899. Botanische Mittheilungen aus Nikko. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: 123-128.

Contains: I. Plankton des Yogo-See; and II. Zur Lichenflora Nikkos.

1904. [Lichens of Shinsho.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 9: 1-3.

In Japanese with a few Latin names.

1905-09. Atlas of Japanese vegetation. Phototype reproductions of photographs of wild and cultivated plants as well as the plant landscapes of Japan. 14 parts (1, 1-6, 1-7. pl. 1-8. 1905; 2, 1-7, 1-8. pl. 9-15. 1905; 3, 1-8, 1-11. pl. 16-24. 1905; 4, 1-6, 1-6. pl. 25-31. 1906; 5, 1-7, 1-9. pl. 32-40. 1906; 6, 1-4, 1-5. pl. 41-46. 1906; 7, 1-6, 1-7. pl. 47-53. 1907; 8, 1-8, 1-10. pl. 54-62. 1907; 9, 1-5, 1-7. pl. 63-68. 1908; 10, 1-4, 1-6. pl. 69-74. 1908; 11, 1-8, 1-9. pl. 75-79. 1908; 12, 1-5, 1-6. pl. 80-85. 1908; 13, 1-6, 1-7. pl. 86-92. 1909; 14, 1-7, 1-8. pl. 93-101. 1909).

In Japanese and English. The area includes Taiwan. Reviewed and the subjects of pl. 16-46 enumerated in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 40. Lit.: 5-6. 1907. There may be more volumes issued but not seen.

1910a. What is "Tagayasan"? Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (361)-(364).

In Japanese. This is not positively determined but possibly it is *Mesua ferrea*.

1910b. Ueber das Vorkommen gefüllter Blüten bei einem wildwachsenden japanischen Rhododendron, nebst Angabe über die Variabilität von *Menziesia multiflora*. Maxim. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 27<sup>11</sup>: 1-13. pl. 1-3.

1911. Nippon no shokubutsukai. (The plant world of Japan.) Ed. 2. 1-2, i-iv, i-xiv, 1-740. 35 pl. 162 f.

In Japanese with English title page and Latin names; published in Tokyo.

1912. Ueber *Deutzia crenata* Th. var. *plena* Max. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 347-350. 1 f.

A critical examination of its variations.

1915. On the discovery of *Chromulina Rosanoffii* in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (123)-(125).

A historical note in Japanese.

1916a. Der Riesenkirschbaum von Ishido. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 321-324. 1 f.

Includes a description in German of *Prunus mutabilis subsessilis*, a new form.

1916b. Die japanischen Bergkirschen, ihre Wildformen und Kulturrassen. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 34<sup>1</sup>: Art. 1: 1-175. pl. 1-23. 1 f.

A comprehensive work, including descriptions of all these species of *Prunus* and indexes of Latin and vernacular names.

1919. Über die Erhaltung einer neuen, wildwachsenden, hängenden Varietät des Kastanienbaumes als Naturdenkmal. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: 185-188. 1 f.

*Castanea sativa pendula* and *Celtis sinensis pendula*, new varieties. For supplement see the next entry.

1920. Weitere Mitteilungen über die Hängekastanie. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 34: 185-186.

A supplement to the preceding entry.

1920-28. Untersuchungen über japanische Kirschen. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 34: 159-177. f. 1-4. 1920; (II) 36: 1-14. 1922; (III) 42: 545-552. 1928.

Contains numerous species, varieties, and forms of *Prunus*, including many new.

1921a. Hanashobu dzufu. [Illustrations of Iris.] 4 books. pl. 1-105.

A work bound in Japanese style consisting of hand colored plates, the introduction in Japanese. The English title pages bear the title: "Iris laevigata Fisch. 105 colored plates". For partial translation see Reed, G. M., and Matsuki, B., 1932.

1921b. Ooka zufu. [Japanese cherries.] 1-103. 1921; atlas 50 col. pl.

A book in Japanese with Latin names published in the Japanese style, the text in octavo, the plates in 2 volumes in oblong octavo.

1925. Bericht über die neuerdings gesetzlich geschützten botanischen Naturdenkmäler. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: 235-238.

Includes *Iris rossii*, *Thea* (*Camellia*) *sasanqua*, and *Torreya unda*.

1927a. Notes on some rare or remarkable plants. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 3: 236-238.

Descriptions of three new varieties and forms of *Prunus* and *Castanea*.

1927b. Preservation of natural monuments in Japan. Journ. Hered. 18: 33-40. f. 11-15.

An account of this movement with descriptions of a few botanical national monuments; contains illustrations and general notes on some Japanese species of plants.

1930. Protection of nature, especially of botanical natural monuments in Japan. Proc. Fourth Pacific Sci. Congr. Java 3: 37-43.

Includes notes on various species.

1931. Merkwürdige Ginkgo biloba in Japan. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 43: 21-22. pl. 5, 6.

Notes on specially noteworthy living specimens of this species in Japan.

1932a. [Memories of the late Shirai Mitsutaro.] Honzo 2: 1-6. 2 pl.

An obituary in Japanese.

1932b. [On the manuscripts written by Matsuoka Joan.] Honzo 6: 43-55. f. 1-4.

A criticism in Japanese of the various works on botany by this noted author (born 1672, died 1746).

- 1933a. On the disjunctive plant distribution of Pacific regions from the nature protection point of view. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **47**: 85-88.  
A phytogeographical discussion of some examples of disjunctive distribution.
- 1933b. Über die Assoziation einer violettblühenden Iris. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **9**: 410-411. 1 f.  
Contains descriptions of some new varieties of *Iris ensata*.
- 1934a. Sakura Japanese cherry. 1-73. *illustr.*  
A profusely illustrated popular account of the varieties in cultivation.
- 1934b. Über einige merkwürdige Pflanzen. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **10**: 424-425.  
*Prunus ohiraensis* sp. nov. and *P. serrulata* *kinryu* form. nov.
- 1934c. Über die massenhafte Vorkommen der Moosbälle im Inawashirosee. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **10**: 426-427. 1 f.  
A brief preliminary report on *Dicranella squarrosa*.
- 1934d. Über die Variabilität der Hanashobu (*Iris ensata* Thunb.) im wilden Zustande. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **10**: 672-674. 1 f.
- 1934e. Über die submerse Moosvegetation im Inawashirosee. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **10**: 675-676.  
Concerns *Dicranella squarrosa* Schimpf. f. *submersa* Dixon.
- 1934f. [Varietal characters of cherries.] *Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo)* **2**: 713-718. f. 1-6.  
In Japanese; contains illustrations of varieties of *Prunus sachalinensis*, *P. serrulata*, *P. incisa*, and *P. apetala*.
- 1936a. Autobiographie. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **50**: 40-48. 1 f.  
Contains a chronological bibliography.
- 1936b. Über die Variabilität der Kakitsubata (*Iris laevigata* Fisch. et Mey.) in ihren Assoziationen. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **12**: 258-260. 1 f.  
Recognizes two varieties and two forms.
- 1936c. Über zwei merkwürdige Kirschen. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **12**: 261.  
*Prunus mutabilis* f. *kongo* and *P. serrulata* f. *vezillifera*.  
See also Matsumura, Jinzo, and Miyoshi, Manabu; and Yoshinaga, Yetsukyô, and Miyoshi, Manabu.
- Miyoshi, Manabu, and Makino, T.**  
1907. Pocket-atlas of alpine plants of Japan. Ed. 2, 2 v. (1, 1-3, 1-70. pl. 1-35; 2, 71-140. pl. 36-70).  
In Japanese and English; indexes paged separately.
- Miyoshi, Manabu, and Nakai, Takenoshin.**  
1923. *Catalogus seminum et sporarum*.  
This catalogue of the Botanical Garden of the University of Tokyo contains no new names or descriptions. For other catalogues see Matsumura, Jinzo, and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1914-16, and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1920a.
- Mizusawa, Y.**  
1921. [A bacterial rot of the saffron *Crocus*.] *Rep. Kanagawa Agr. Exp. Sta.* **51**: 1-29. pl. 1-4.  
In Japanese. *Bacillus croci* sp. nov. on *Crocus sativus*.  
For additional data see the next entry.
1923. A bacterial rot disease of saffrons. *Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan* **15**: 1-12.  
Notes and description in English only of *Bacillus croci* "sp. nov." See also the preceding entry.
- Moellendorf, O. F. von.**  
1881. Reisen und Aufnahmen in der Nord-chinesischen Provinz Dshy-li. *Zeitschr. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin* **16**: 91-141. pl. 7, 8.  
Contains a description of the vegetation and a list of plants in the northern part of Chihli (Hopeh) province. Reviewed and list of plants republished in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **4**: 467-469. 1883.
- Möller, H.**  
1927. Die Laubmoose Kamtschatkas. *Hedwigia* **67**: 86-98.  
An enumeration of the moss collections of E. Hultén and others, none described as new.
- Moench, K.**  
1794-1802. *Methodus plantarum horti botanici et agri Marburgensis, a staminum situ describendi*. i-viii, 1-780, index [1-20]. 1794; suppl. i-iv, 1-328. 1802.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Mönkemeyer.**  
1886. *Spiraea astilboides*. *Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack)* **1**: 308-310. f. 73.  
Native of Japan.
- Mörner, C. T.**  
1923. Om *Rosa acicularis* Lindl., särskilt med hänsyn till förekomsten i vårt land. *Act. Hort. Berg.* **7**: 383-402.  
Includes references to eastern Asiatic forms.
- Moewus, F.**  
1932. *Volvocales—Literaturverzeichnis*. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl. Abt. I.* **49**: 369-412.  
A bibliography of literature from 1850-1931.
- Moldenke, H. N.**  
1932. A discussion of tautonyms. *Bull. Torrey Club* **59**: 139-156.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
1933. Nomenclatural notes. *Bull. Torrey Club* **60**: 55-59.  
Includes a critical note on *Callicarpa nudiflora* from China.
1934. A supplementary list of tautonyms and miscellaneous nomenclatural notes. *Torreya* **34**: 5-10.  
Includes *Pleuropterus cuspidatus* comb. nov. (*Polygonum cuspidatum* Sieb. & Zucc.), native of eastern Asia.
- 1935a. Additional notes on tautonyms. *Bull. Torrey Club* **62**: 227-230.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1935b. Nomenclatural and taxonomic notes. *Phytologia* **1**: 167-171.  
Includes changes in some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1936a. A monograph of the genus *Callicarpa* as it occurs in America and in cultivation. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **39**: 288-317; **40**: 38-131.  
Includes many species of Asiatic origin.
- 1936b. A monograph of the genus *Cornutia*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **40**: 153-205.  
In the list of excluded species the oriental species of *Hosta* Tratt. (Liliaceae), not *Hosta* Jacq. = *Cornutia* Plumier, are listed with one new name, *Hosta miquelii*, for an eastern Asiatic species.
- 1936c. A monograph of the genus *Priva*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **41**: 1-76.  
Includes three species of *Phryma* associated in literature with this non-eastern Asiatic genus in the "list of excluded species and varieties."
- Molgachev.** See Bitrikh, A. A., and Molgachev.
- Molisch, H.**  
1924-25. *Botanische Beobachtungen in Japan*. *Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ.* **IV**. **1**: 75-81. 1 f. 1924; **IV**. **1**: 97-188. 10 pl. 4 f. 1925.  
Consists of a series of critical papers under this main title, the titles of the separate parts being: I. Über Elaeoplasten bei *Botrychium ternatum* Sw. und *Ophioglossum vulgatum* L., pp. 75-79. f. 1; II. Über einen neuen Pflanzenfarbstoff bei *Clerodendron trichotomum* Thunb., pp. 79-81; III. Über das Leuchten des Schlachtviehfleisches in Sendai (Japan), pp. 97-103; IV. Über das massenhafte Vorkommen von Eiweisspindeln in einer *Vaucheria*, pp. 105-109. 1 pl.; V. *Mycoidea parasitica* Cunningham, eine parasitische und *Phycopeltis epiphyton* Millard, eine epiphyllische Alge in Japan, pp. 111-118. 1 pl.; VI. *Pseudoplasmodium aurantiacum* n. g. et n. sp., eine neue Acrasiee aus Japan, pp. 119-121. 1 pl.; VII. Über wachsliebende (cerophile) Pilze, pp. 123-134. 1 pl.; VIII. [Über] die Eisenorganismen in Japan, pp. 135-168. pl. 1-4. 4 f.; and IX. Über die Symbiose der beiden Lebermoose *Blasia pusilla* L. und *Cavicularia densa* St. mit *Nostoc*, pp. 169-188. pl. 1, 2.
1926. *Pflanzenbiologie in Japan, auf Grund eigener Beobachtungen*. 1-270. f. 1-84.  
A textbook.
1927. *Im Lande der aufgehenden Sonne*. i-xi, 1-421. f. 1-193.  
A general account of the author's trip to Japan with notes on the vegetation and on individual plants. Chapter 30 concerns "Gartenkunst und Gärtnerei in Japan."
- Molkenboer, J. H.**  
1843. *Beschrijving eener volledige vergroening van Primula sinensis* Lindl. *Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch.* **10**: 355-368. pl. 6, 7.  
See also Dozy, F., and Molkenboer, J. H.



**Molleson, M. I.**

1911. [Deux excursions en Mongolie au bassin du Khara-gol en été 1907 et 1908.] Trav. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Géogr. 11: 49-64.  
In Russian; includes some botanical notes on the species observed.

**Molliard, M.**

1900. Sur une nouvelle Phalloïdée, le *Lysurus Beauvaisi*. Rev. Gén. Bot. 12: 61-64. f. 4-6.  
Collected in Kwangsi province.  
1903. *Acer lanceolatum*, nouvelle espèce d'érable de la province chinoise du Kouang-si. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 50: 134-135. pl. 5.

**Momiyama, Y.**

- 1933a. *Alnus Yasha* Matsumura and *A. Sieboldiana* Matsumura. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 52-54. f. 1-3.  
A critical discussion in Japanese.  
1933b. On the bud of *Lespedeza Buergeri* Miq. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 129-130. 1 f.  
A critical note in Japanese.  
1933c. On the fruits of *Prunus japonica* and *P. glandulosa*. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 325-327. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese.  
1933d. Notes on the genus *Benzoin*. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 379-380.  
Critical notes in Japanese.  
1935a. Non-existence of *Vitis lantana* Roxburgh in Japan. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 5: 199-206. pl. 15.  
A discussion in Japanese.  
1935b. *Vites novae japonicae*. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 525-529.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of *Vitis kiusiana* and *V. kelungensis*, spp. nov. and notes on other species.  
1936. A new species of *Rosa* (Systylae) from Yakushima. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 578-579. f. 1.  
*R. yakushima* sp. nov.

**Momméja, R.**

1928. Le chrysanthème au Japon. Bull. Soc. Franco-Jap. 28: 25-47. 15 pl. 2 f.  
Includes data on taxonomy and cultivation of *Chrysanthemum*.

**Momot, J. G.**

- 1932a. Approbatsiâ soi v S.S.S.R. [Testing of the soy-bean in U.S.S.R.] 1-109. f. 1-26.  
Chiefly an agricultural work, but includes descriptions and critical notes on many Manchurian varieties without Latin names.  
1932b. Sorta soi i raiony ikh rasprostraneniâ [Species of the soya bean and the regions of their distribution]. In V. V. Talanov, Sorta zernovykh . . . 3: 3-195. f. 1-50. 2 maps.  
Chiefly agricultural, but includes descriptions of 13 Manchurian species and a bibliography.

**Moninger, M. M.**

1919. The isle of palms; sketches of Hainan. 1-153.  
Contains general notes on the vegetation.

**Monjuschko, V. A.**

1924. Fragmenta ad floram Veronicarum Asiaticarum. Not. Syst. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. 5: 114-123. 1 f.  
Contains *V. ornata* from Japan and *V. komarovii* from Manchuria, Korea, and elsewhere, spp. nov.

**Monnet, P. L.**

1911. Sur quelques *Erysimums* nouveaux et quelques localités nouvelles pour la flore de l'Asie orientale. Not. Syst. Lecomte 2: 240-243.  
Includes a few Chinese species. Republished in Monnet, P. L., 1922, pp. 201-203.  
1912a. Revision des *Erysimum* de l'Asie orientale du Muséum d'Histoire naturelle de Paris. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 59: 592-598, 648-654.  
Recognizes 10 species with full descriptions, synonymy, and an analytical key. Republished in Monnet, P. L., 1922, pp. 204-216.  
1912b. Les *Conringia* de l'Asie orientale. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 59: 749-754.  
Two species considered, one from Tibet. Republished in the next entry, pp. 217-220.

1922. Explorations botaniques. La Californie et les grands déserts Américains. Notes et études. 1-245. pl. 1-32.  
A posthumous work containing republications of several papers on eastern Asiatic plants, each paper listed separately in this bibliography.

**Montagne, C. (=J. F. C.)**

1842. Troisième centurie de plantes cellulaires exotiques nouvelles. Décades V, VI, VII et VIII. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 18: 241-282.  
Contains a description of *Sargassum polyporum* sp. nov. from Macao.  
1843. Quatrième centurie de plantes cellulaires exotiques nouvelles. Décades I-VI. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 19: 238-266.  
Includes *Marchantia diptera* sp. nov. from Japan.  
1844-46. Algues, lichens, hépatiques et mousses. In, Voyage autour du monde exécuté pendant les années 1836 et 1837 sur la Corvette La Bonite commandée par M. Vaillant . . . Botanique par M. Gaudichaud . . . Tome premier. Cryptogames cellulaires et vasculaires (Lycopodiées). . . i-xi, 1-314.  
Includes a few species from the vicinity of Macao. The other parts of this work do not contain eastern Asiatic species discussed taxonomically.  
1846-47a. Note sur quelques plantes cryptogames recueillies en Chine pendant le séjour qu'y fit notre ambassade, et communiquées par M. le docteur Ivan. Rev. Bot. Duchartre 2: 245-248.  
A list of two species of algae and five species of lichens, including *Sargassum ivanii* sp. nov.  
1846-47b. Un dernier mot sur le *Nostoc edule* de la Chine. Rev. Bot. Duchartre 2: 363-365.  
*Nostoc edule* sp. nov.

1856. Sylloge generum specierumque cryptogamarum quas in variis operibus descriptas iconibusque illustratas nunc ad diagnosim reductas, nonnullasque novas interjectas, ordine systematico disposuit. i-xxiv, 1-498.  
Includes descriptions of 1634 species from various parts of the world.

**Monteverde, N. A.**

- 1896-97. [Botanical atlas of Russian flora.] i-xxxii, 1-188, i-xiv. 80 pl. 508 f. 1896-97; ed. 2, i-xxxiv, 1-273, i-xvi. 80 pl. 735 f. 1898-99; ed. 3, 1-7, i-v, 1-354, i-xlvi. 1906; ed. 4, i-xii, i-liv, 1-395. 92 pl. 873 f. 1916.  
This work in Russian has not been seen. The first edition contains 459 species, the second 759 species, the third 501 species, and the fourth 529 species. It includes some from eastern Asia.

**Monteverde, N. A., and Hammermann, A. F.**

1927. [Die Sammlung turkestanischen Drogen in Museum des botanischen Hauptgartens zu Leningrad.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 26: 291-358.  
In Russian with a German résumé; contains a list of 284 species, including many from eastern Asia, with data on their origin and use. Latin and native names are given.

**Monteverde, N. A., and Palibin, J. W.**

1908. [List of 160 Tibet medicinal plants.] In the, Manual of Tibet Medicine translated from the Mongolian and Tibetan language by A. M. Pozdneev. 255-287.  
This work in Russian has not been seen.

**Moore, A. H.**

1907. Revision of the genus *Spilanthes*. Proc. Amer. Acad. 42: 521-569.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Gray Herb. n. ser. 33, 1907. The descriptions of new species are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 321-329. 1908.

**Moore, H. A.**

1926. The series Lapponicum [Rhododendron]. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 128-130.  
A general description. Most of the species are from China.

**Moore, P.**

1933. *Ribes laurifolium*. New Fl. & Silva 5: 200-202. 1 f.  
A description and drawing of this native of western China.



**Moore, S. Le M.**

1875. Description of some new Phanerogamia collected by Dr. Shearer, at Kiukiang, China. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **13**: 225-231. *pl.* 165.  
Includes many new species with an illustration of *Sheareria nana* sp. nov.
- 1877-1905. *Alabastra diversa*. I. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **15**: 239-298. 1877; (II) **16**: 129-138. *pl.* 196. 1878; (III) **18**: 1-8. 1880; (IV) **37**: 163-175. 1899; (XII) **43**: 137-150. *pl.* 471. 1905.  
Includes descriptions of miscellaneous new species and notes on others from eastern Asia.
1878. *Exochorda serratifolia*, S. Moore. *Hook. Icon. Pl.* **13**: 44. *pl.* 1255.  
New species from the province of "Chienshan", northern China.
- 1925a. *Alabastra diversa*—Part XXXV. 1. Some new or little known Acanthaceae from eastern Asia. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **63**: 166-170.  
Notes on *Gutzluffia* Hance and *G. henryi*, and a description of *G. forrestii* sp. nov., all from China.
- 1925b. Identification of Loureiro's specimens in the British Museum herbarium. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **63**: 245-256, 281-291.  
Consists of critical notes on his extant types, many from China.
1926. Notes from the British Museum herbarium. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **64**: 215-218.  
Includes *Aconitum ludlowii* from Tibet.
- See also Baker, J. G., and Moore, S. Le M.; and Deasy, H. H. P., 1901.
- Moore, S. LeM., and Burkill, I. H.**  
1906. *Swertia novam japonicam* ex affinitate *Swertiae* tetrapteris Maxim. descripsit. *Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal* n. ser. **2**: 329.  
*S. bissetii* sp. nov. from Yezo. The description is republished in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **8**: 242. 1910.
- Moore, S. LeM., and Tandy, G.**  
1927. Notes on two species of Loureiro's *Flora Cochinchinensis*. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **65**: 279-281.  
*Bemisia tectoria* and *Cycas uermis* with references to Chinese collections of the latter.
- Moore, T.**  
1855. New garden ferns. II. *Gard. Chron.* **1855**: 468-469. 2 f. (VI) 708-709. 2 f.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia, only those parts having such references here included. Reprinted in Smith, J., and Moore, T.
- 1857-62. Index filicum; a synopsis, with characters, of the genera, and an enumeration of the species of ferns, with synonyms, references. . . . i-cxii. 1-396. *pl.* 1-84.  
See Tagawa, M., 1936b for dates of publication.
1858. *Rhododendron Fortunei*. *Gard. Chron.* **1859**: 868.  
Native of China.
1860. *Woodwardia orientalis*. *Gard. Chron.* **1860**: 1152.  
Introduced from China by Fortune.
- 1861a. Double fringed Chinese primrose. *Primula praeinitens*, var. *atro-rosea plena*. *Floral Mag.* **1**: *pl.* 2.  
A horticultural form.
- 1861b. Fortune's primrose. *Primula Fortunei*. *Floral Mag.* **1**: *pl.* 7.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1861c. Crimson-feathered cock's-comb. *Celosia (crinata) coccinea*. *Floral Mag.* **1**: *pl.* 49.  
A garden form from China.
- 1863a. *Lastrea Standishii*, Moore. *Gard. Chron.* **1863**: 292-293.  
Native of Japan.
- 1863b. *Clematis Fortunei*, Moore. *Gard. Chron.* **1863**: 676. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
1864. Notice sur le *Deutzia crenata* Sieb. var. *flore pleno*. Introduction nouvelle de M. R. Fortune. *Hort. Belg.* **14**: 322-323. 1 *pl.*  
A general note.

1869. *Struthiopteris orientalis*. Hooker. *Gard. Chron.* **1869**: 498.  
Native of Japan.
1870. *Hydrangea Thunbergii*, Siebold. *Gard. Chron.* **1870**: 1699. f. 297.  
Native of Japan.
- 1871a. *Humata Tyermanii*. *Gard. Chron.* **1871**: 870-871. f. 178.  
Here described as new, as from the west coast of Africa, but is native of eastern Asia.
- 1871b. *Sophora japonica pendula*. *Gard. Chron.* **1871**: 1195. f. 273.  
Introduced from eastern Asia. A general note.
1875. *Polystichum lepidocaulon*. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **3**: 202. f. 36.  
Native of Japan.
1878. *Ligustrum sinense latifolium robustum*. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **10**: 752. f. 125.  
Native of China.
1880. *Spiraea astilboides*. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **14**: 114.  
Native of Japan.
- 1881a. *Polypodium Kramerii*. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **15**: 136.  
Native of Japan.
- 1881b. *Lastrea Maximowiczii*. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **15**: 626.  
Native of Japan.
1882. *Lastrea prolifica*. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **18**: 744-745.  
Native of Japan.
1883. *Osmunda japonica*, var. *corymbifera*. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. **19**: 466.  
Native of Japan.
- See also Houlston, J., and Moore, T.; Warner, R., Williams, B. S., and Moore, T.; and Smith, [J.], and Moore, T.
- Moore, T., and Jackman, G.**  
1872. The clematis as a garden flower, being descriptions of the hardy species and varieties of clematis or virgin's bower, with select and classified lists, . . . i-xii, 1-160. *pl.* 1-17.  
Includes many species from eastern Asia, chiefly horticultural. Reviewed in *Gard. Chron.* **1872**: 1425-1426. f. 315, 316. 1872.
- Moore, W. P.**  
1925a. *Epigaea asiatica*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **77**: 311.  
Native of Japan.
- 1925b. *Rhododendron megeratum*. *Gard. Chron.* III. **77**: 311.  
Native of Tibet.
1929. *Rhododendron* sp. (Forrest 21488). *Gard. Chron.* III. **85**: 277.  
A description of a specimen grown from seeds collected in Yunnan.
- Moquin-Tandon, A.**  
1840. *Chenopodearum monographica enumeratio*. i-xi, 1-182.  
Monographic.
- 1849a. *Salsolaceae*. In DC. *Prodr.* **13**<sup>2</sup>: 41-219.  
Monographic.
- 1849b. *Basellaceae*. In DC. *Prodr.* **13**<sup>2</sup>: 220-230.  
Monographic.
- 1849c. *Amarantaceae*. In DC. *Prodr.* **13**<sup>2</sup>: 231-424.  
Monographic.
- Mordant de Launay, J. C. M.**  
1816a. *Camellia japonica*. *Herb. Gén. Amat.* **1**: *pl.* 43.  
A single-flowered form.
- 1816b. *Camellia japonica*, var. *flore pleno rubro*. *Herb. Gén. Amat.* **1**: *pl.* 44.
- 1816c. *Camellia japonica*, var. *flore albo pleno*. *Herb. Gén. Amat.* **1**: *pl.* 45.
- 1816d. *Camellia japonica*, var. *flore pleno variegato*. *Herb. Gén. Amat.* **1**: *pl.* 46.
- 1816e. *Corchorus japonicus*, var. *flore pleno*. *Herb. Gén. Amat.* **1**: *pl.* 49.
- 1816f. *Rosa multiflora*. *Herb. Gén. Amat.* **1**: *pl.* 67.  
A double-flowered form.
- See also Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1816-27.

**Morel, F.**

1883. Variétés de l'*Evonymus japonicus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1883: 284-285.

Comments on André, E., 1883b.

1889. *Juniperus chinensis pendula*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 349-350.

Native of eastern Asia.

1903. A fine yellow clematis. (*Clematis tangutica*). Flora & Sylva 1: 35.

A general note.

1909. *Clematis mandshurica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 422-423. f. 178.

Native of Manchuria.

1916. *Lonicera pseudoproterantha* Pampanini. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1916-17: 24-27. f. 5.

Native of China.

**Moretti, G.**

1841. Prodrómo di una monografia delle specie del genere *Morus*. Giorn. Ist. Lombardo Sci. 1: 85-102.

A critical discussion and synopsis of 16 species without descriptions. Reprint, 1-22. 1842.

**Mori, Keiryō, and Matsuda, Sadahisa.**

1908. A list of plants collected in Shanghai and Hang-chow. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (107)-(111), (137)-(140), (173)-(177).

An enumeration with citations of literature.

1910. A list of plants collected in Shanghai and its vicinity. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: 308-312.

An annotated enumeration of a collection by Keiryō Mori in 1909.

**Mori Kunihiko.**

1933. On the determination of Formosan species of Aquifoliaceae, based on the morphological characters of the leaves. Sylva 4: 97-116. pl. 1-4.

A systematic treatment in Japanese, concerning 33 species of *Ilex* with keys. Reprint, 1-20. pl. 1-4.

1934. The Symplocaceae of Formosa. Sylva 5: 217-255. 3 f. Recognizes and describes 34 species of *Symplocos*. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ., no. 36.

1934-35. Materials to the arboreal flora of Formosa I. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 193-196. f. 1. 1934; (II) 26: 414-419. 1935.

Part I concerns 7 species and varieties of *Symplocos*, some new. The rest concerns miscellaneous species.

1935. Determination of the Formosan species of Simplicaceae [sic!] based on the morphological characters of the leaves [sic!]. Sylva 6: 12-35. pl. 1-5.

A systematic treatment in Japanese containing keys.

1936a. [Index to the genera of plants in the Japanese Empire. II.] Journ. Taihoku Soc. Agr. For. 1: 97-127, (III) 182-193, (IV) 303-315.

An alphabetical list of Latin and vernacular names. Part I has not been seen.

1936b. The Styracaceae of Taiwan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 432-444. f. 1-9, 476-484. f. 10-16.

A systematic treatment with Latin descriptions of all species.

1936c. A description of *Symplocos tarikensis* sp. nov. from Taiwan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 892-893. f. 1, 2.

Notes in Japanese with Latin description.

1936d. Determination of the Formosan species of Styracaceae based on the morphological characters of leaves. Journ. Taihoku Soc. Agr. For. 1: 66-76. pl. 1, 2.

In Japanese; concerns *Alniphyllum* spp. and *Styrax* spp.; includes a bibliography.

See Masamune, G., Mori, Kunihiko, and Suzuki, Sigeyosi; Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, and Mori, Kunihiko; and Masamune, G., Suzuki, Sigeyosi, and Mori, Kunihiko.

**Mori Tamezo.**

1922. An enumeration of plants hitherto known from Corea. 1-372, indexes 1-174. 5 pl.

Contains separate indexes to Latin, Japanese, and Chinese names, the introduction, contents, etc. paged separately.

1926. Czan-Peishan exploration. 1-222. 3 pl.

In Japanese. The botanical part is contributed by Mori. This work has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 669.

1927a. Two new plants from Mt. Hakuto. Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc. 4: 24.

*Draba paishanensis* and *Gentiana takahashii*, spp. nov., described in English.

1927b. On the flora of Mt. Hakuto. Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc. 4: 25-38. 8 f.

An ecological account in Japanese.

**Mori, Tamezo, and Kajiwarra, Umejiro.**

1927. A list of plants from Mt. Hakuto. Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc. 4: 39-54.

A systematic list of 509 species from this mountain on the frontier of Korea and Manchuria.

**Mori, Teijiro.**

1894. [Plants of Mt. Ena and adjacent mountains (Nagano-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (79)-(80).

A list of Latin and Japanese names.

1898. [Plants collected in Kyoto and vicinity.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: (247)-(249), (285), (358)-(359).

A list of Japanese names only.

**Morikawa, K.**

1928. *Torreya igaensis*, a new species of the genus *Torreya* and *Torreya macrosperma*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 42: 533-536. f. 1-3.

In Japanese and English.

See also Doi, Tochei, and Morikawa, K.

**Morimoto, T.** See Tatewaki, M., and Morimoto, T.

**Morison, R.**

1672. Plantarum Umbelliferarum distributio nova, per tabulas cognationis et affinitatis ex libro naturae observata & detecta. [i-viii], 1-91. pl. 1-12. diagr. 1-8.

For continuation see the next entry. For another edition see Morison, R., 1715.

1680-99. Plantarum historiae universalis Oxoniensis, pars secunda, seu Herbarum distributio nova, per tabulas cognationis & affinitatis ex libro naturae observata & detecta. [i-iv], 1-617. index [1-31. pl. 1-8, 1-24, 1-25, 1-31, 1-36, 1680; (pars tertia) [i-xviii], 1-657. index [1-9]. pl. 1-15, 1-37, 1-18, 1-22, 1-3, 1-31, 1-18, 1-7, 1-5, 1-10. 1699.

A pre-Linnaean work, the second part said to contain references to Japanese species (see bibliography in Koidzumi, Genichi, 1932a). For later edition see the next entry.

1715. Plantarum historia universalis Oxoniensis, seu Herbarum distributio nova, per tabulas cognationis & affinitatis ex libro naturae observata & detecta. 3 v. (1, [i-xviii], 1-91. pl. 1-12. diagr. 1-8; 2, 1-617. index [1-31. pl. 1-8, 1-24, 1-25, 1-31, 1-36; 3, [not seen].)

A posthumous edition of the two preceding works. For additional data on these works see Pritzels Thesaurus, no. 6464.

**Morita, Kentei.**

1927. [On *Fatsia papyrifera* in Formosa.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 21: [788-793].

Notes in Japanese on varieties and their cultivation.

**Morita, Shinkichi.** See Tamiya, H., and Morita, Shinkichi.

**Morong, T.**

1886. Naiadaceae in the Torrey Herbarium. Bull. Torrey Club 13: 153-162. pl. 59.

Includes a few species from eastern Asia.

**Morosoff, N., Voeikov, A. D., and Chepurkovsky, E. M.**

1927. [Some important bibliographical works concerning qualities of the nutritious soy-beans.] Bibliogr. Sborn. Bibl. Vost. Kit. Zhel. Dor. Nos. 1-6: 87-90.

In Russian; includes some papers on eastern Asiatic species.

**Morren, C.**

1833a. Notice sur un lis du Japon. 1-4. 1 pl.

*Lilium speciosum*.

1833b. *Lilium speciosum*. Hort. Belge 1: 20-21. pl. 1.

Native of Japan.

1833c. *Bignonia grandiflora*. Hort. Belge 1: 236-237. pl. 15.

Introduced from Japan.

1834a. *Clematis florida*. Hort. Belge 2: 140-141. pl. 38.

Native of Japan.

- 1834b. *Epimedium grandiflorum*, E. vichneum. Hort. Belge 2: 141-143. *pl.* 35.  
Native of Japan.
- 1934c. *Hemerocallis Dumortieri*. Hort. Belge 2: 195. *pl.* 13.  
Native of Japan.
- 1834d. *Thea sinensis* Linn. Hort. Belge 2: 249. *pl.* 18.  
Includes several new varieties.
- 1834e. *Lilium Broussartii*. Hort. Belge 1: 371-372. *pl.* 23.  
Native of Japan.
1835. Observations sur la flore du Japon. Bull. Acad. Sci. Brux. 2: 203-206.  
General notes, including Latin descriptions of various species and genera.
1836. *Paeonia Moutan*. Hort. Belge 3: 158-159. *pl.* 58.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1837a. *Clematis coerulea*. Hort. Belge 4: 130. *pl.* 78.  
Native of Japan.
- 1837b. *Sarcanthus teretifolius*. Hort. Belge 4: 185-186. *pl.* 81.  
Native of China.
- 1837c. *Lychnis Bungeana*. Hort. Belge 4: 363. *pl.* 91.  
Native of northern China.
- 1845a. *Clerodendron squamatum*. Vahl. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 1: 17-20. *pl.* 3.  
Native of Japan.
- 1845b. Biographie des Camellia. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 1: 36-47, 79-87, 168-176, 456-463.  
General notes on various species and horticultural forms.
- 1845c. Sur les plantes naines, à propos de la Flora Japonica de M.M. von Siebold et Zuccarini [Zuccarini]. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 1: 109-112.  
General notes.
- 1845d. *Azalea sinensis*, Lodd. var. *Bylsiana*. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 1: 278. *pl.* 27.  
Native of China.
- 1845e. *Lilium Brownii*, Hortul. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 1: 437-438. *pl.* 41.  
Native of China.
- 1846a. Nouvelles plantes de la Chine. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 2: 150-151.  
An abridged translation of Fortune, R., 1846d.
- 1846b. *Hoya variegata*. Sieb. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 2: 401-402. *pl.* 90.  
Native of Japan.
- 1846c. *Calystegia pubescens*, Lindl. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 2: 407-408. *pl.* 93.  
A garden form with double flowers, native of China.
- 1846d. *Arisaema ringens*, Schott. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 2: 447-448. *pl.* 97.  
Native of Japan.
- 1846e. *Hydrangea involucrata*, Zucc. et Sieb. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 2: 485-486. *pl.* 102.  
Native of Japan.
- 1846f. *Paulownia imperialis*, Zucc. et Sieb. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 2: 489-490. *pl.* 104.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847a. *Anemone japonica*, Zucc. et Sieb. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 3: 13-14. *pl.* 108.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847b. *Wisteria brachybotrys*, Zucc. et Sieb. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 3: 49-50. *pl.* 11.  
Native of Japan.
- 1847c. *Azalea sinensis* var. *macrantha*. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 3: 127-128. *pl.* 11.  
Native of China.
- 1847d. *Campanula nobilis*, Lindl. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 3: 171-172. *pl.* 11.  
Native of China.
- 1847e. *Clematis tubulosa*, Turczaninow. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 3: 211-212. *pl.* 135.  
Native of Mongolia.
- 1847f. *Forsythia viridissima*, Lindl. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 3: 373-374. *pl.* 11.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1848a. *Hoya picta*, Sieb. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 4: 367-368. *pl.* 11.  
Native of Japan.
- 1848b. *Jasminum nudiflorum* Lindl. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 4: 407-408. *pl.* 11.  
Native of China.
- 1848c. Notice sur les thuyas et particulièrement sur celui de Tartarie. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 4: 462-468.  
General descriptions of species of *Thuja*. See also Morren, C., 1849c.
- 1849a. *Scutellaria macrantha*, Fisch. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 5: 51-52. *pl.* 11.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1849b. *Lilium pumilum*, Dec. in Red. Lil. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 5: 251-252. *pl.* 11.  
Native of Dahuria.
- 1849c. Ueber Thua, besonders die Thua der Tatarei. Allg. Gartenz. 17: 189-191, 196-198.  
General data on *Thuja orientalis* translated from Morren, C., 1848c.
- 1851a. Les Dicentra ou Delytra, Fumariacées de pleine terre, avec un aperçu sur toute leur famille. Belg. Hort. 1: 77-85. *pl.* 11.  
Includes descriptions and synonymy of a few Chinese species.
- 1851b. Les souliers de la Vierge Marie des anciens ou les sabots de Vénus des modernes, monographie des cypripèdes. Belg. Hort. 1: 165-183. *pl.* 11.  
Includes descriptions, notes, and synonymy of several eastern Asiatic species of *Cypripedium*.
- 1851c. Le cognassier ou poirier du Japon et utilisation de ses fruits. Belg. Hort. 1: 260-263. *pl.* 1 f.  
A general and horticultural description.
- 1851d. Le Weigela rosea. Belg. Hort. 1: 377-379. *pl.* 1 f.  
A general description of this native of Japan.
- 1851e. Le Deutzia gracilis de Zuccarini. Belg. Hort. 1: 379-382.  
General and technical descriptions of the genus and of this species.
- 1853a. Notice sur le sainfoin de Sibérie (*Hedysarum sibiricum*), charmante plante de pleine terre et vivace. Belg. Hort. 3: 33-34. *pl.* 11.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1853b. Le cyprès funèbre ou pleureur, ou *Cupressus funebris* des botanistes. Belg. Hort. 3: 126-127. *pl.* 20.  
Native of China.
- 1853c. Le Ginkgo ou l'arbre aux quarante écus. Belg. Hort. 3: 293-295. *pl.* 44.  
*Ginkgo biloba* from eastern Asia.
- 1854a. Monographie des aquilèges. Belg. Hort. 4: 1-11. *pl.* 11.  
Includes some species of *Aquilegia* from eastern Asia.
- 1854b. Notice sur quelques épimèdes remarquables. Belg. Hort. 4: 33-36. *pl.* 11.  
Includes some species of *Epimedium* from eastern Asia.
- 1854c. La clématite de S. M. la reine Sophie des Pays-Bas. Belg. Hort. 4: 97-98. *pl.* 11.  
Includes *C. lanuginosa* from Ningpo.
- 1854d. L'azalée à fleurs crépus de la Chine. Belg. Hort. 4: 129. *pl.* 11.  
*Azalea crispiflora* from China.
- 1855a. L'abricotier mume du Japon, variété très précoce à fleurs de ronce, de von Siebold et de Vriese. Belg. Hort. 5: 30-32. *pl.* 11.  
*Armeniaca mume* var. *praecoxissima rubiflora* from Japan.
- 1855b. La spirée à grandes fleurs. *Spiraea grandiflora* du nord de la Chine. Belg. Hort. 5: 65-66. *pl.* 11.  
Native of China.
- 1855c. Notice sur le wang-shan-kwei des Chinois ou le *Skimmia japonica*, paraphrase d'un article de Harrison. Belg. Hort. 5: 105-109.  
General notes.
- 1856a. Revue des fougères nouvelles. Belg. Hort. 6: 139-144. *pl.* 36; 168-172, *pl.* 31; 232-236, *pl.* 47.  
Includes some species from eastern Asia.
- 1856b. *Spiraea Reevesiana*, Hort., var. flore pleno. Spirée de M. Reeves, variété à fleurs pleines. Belg. Hort. 6: 257-8. *pl.* 64.  
Native of China.

**Morren, C. (continued).**

1857. Notice sur le *Scutellaria macrantha* Fisch., ou scutellaire à grandes fleurs. Belg. Hort. 7: 161. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.

**Morren, C., and Decaisne, J.**

- 1834a. Observations sur la flore du Japon. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 2: 308-319. pl. 10, 11.  
Includes descriptions of various new species.
- 1834b. Observations sur la flore du Japon, suivies de la monographie du genre *Epimedium*. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 2: 347-361. pl. 13, 14.  
Reprint. 1-15. pl. 13-14. 1834.
1835. *Epimedium*. Bull. Acad. Sci. Brux. 2: 204-206.  
Establishes two sections with eastern Asiatic species.
1836. Observations sur quelques plantes du Japon. Bull. Acad. Sci. Brux. 3: 168-175.  
Contains descriptions of many new species. Reprint, 1-10. 1836.

**Morren, E.**

1856. Nouvelle variété de l'arbre aux quarante écus. *Salisburya adiantifolia*, var. *laciniata*. Belg. Hort. 6: 148-9. pl. 2.  
Introduced from eastern Asia. = *Ginkgo biloba*.
- 1855a. Notice sur le *Spiraea callosa*, Thunb., ou spirée rouge de la Chine. Belg. Hort. 8: 129-131. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1855b. Notice sur le *Spiraea Blumei* Hassk. ou spirée de Blume. Belg. Hort. 8: 131-132. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1855c. Addition à la notice sur le nouveau pêcher de la Chine à fleurs de *Camellia*. Belg. Hort. 8: 164-165. pl. 42.  
*Amygdalus camelliaeflora* from China.
- 1855d. Note sur le *Raphiolepis japonica*, Sieb. et Zucc. nouvel arbuste du Japon. Belg. Hort. 8: 321-322. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1860a. Description du *Sarcanthus teretifolius* Lindl., ou *Sarcanthus* à feuilles rondes. Belg. Hort. 10: 129. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
- 1860b. Note sur l'*Amaryllis* (*Lycoris*) *radiata* L'Hérit., ou *Amaryllis* rayonnante. Belg. Hort. 10: 130. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1863a. Notice sur le *Lilium auratum* Lindl., ou lis doré du Japon. Belg. Hort. 13: 33. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1863b. Notice sur les chrysanthèmes du Japon, *Chrysanthemum sinense*, var. *japonense*. Belg. Hort. 13: 225. pl. 12.  
A horticultural form.
1864. Notice sur le *Lychnis senno* des Japonais. Belg. Hort. 14: 162-163. 1 pl.  
A general note.
1865. Le *Dianthus cinnabatus* Lem. ou oeillet à pétales frisés. Introduit du Japon par MM. Jacob-Makoy et Cie., à Liège. Belg. Hort. 15: 161. 1 pl.  
A general note.
1866. L'*Azalea vittata* var. *Beali*. Belg. Hort. 16: 1-2. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
- 1867a. Deux notes au sujet de l'évolution spontanée des variétés. Belg. Hort. 17: 66-72. 1 pl.  
Includes a colored plate of *Aucuba japonica* var. *variegata*.
- 1867b. Duplication des fleurs et panachure du feuillage chez le *Kerria japonica* Dec. Belg. Hort. 17: 97-101. 1 pl.  
A general note.
- 1868a. Note sur le lis de Max Leichtlin. *Lilium Leichtlinii* D. Hook. Bot. Mag. 1867, tab. 5673. Belg. Hort. 18: 156-157. 1 pl.  
A general note.
- 1868b. Note sur l'épimède des alpes à fleurs rouges. *Epimedium alpinum* L., var. *rubrum*. Belg. Hort. 18: 199. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Japan.
1869. Notice sur le *Rhodotypos kerrioides* Sieb. et Zucc. Arbuste de pleine terre. Belg. Hort. 19: 224. pl. 16.  
A general discussion of this Japanese species.
1870. Notice sur le *Maackia amurensis* Rupr. et Max. ou *Maackia* de l'Amour. (*Cladrastis amurensis* Benth. et Hook.) Belg. Hort. 20: 301-304. pl. 18.  
A general description.

- 1871a. Le *Lonicera brachypoda* DC. var. *reticulata* ou chevre-feuille du Japon à feuilles réticulées. Famille des Caprifoliacées. Belg. Hort. 21: 59-60. pl. 5.  
A general description.

- 1871b. Notice sur la primevère du Japon. *Primula japonica*, Asa Gray. Belg. Hort. 21: 181-182. pl. 12.  
A general description.

- 1871c. Notice sur l'andromède du Japon. *Andromeda japonica* Thunb. Belg. Hort. 21: 272-273. pl. 19.  
A general description.

1872. Notice sur le *Thladiantha dubia*, Bunge, ou *Thladiantha* douteux. Belg. Hort. 22: 90-91. pl. 6.  
Native of eastern Asia.

1873. Notice sur le *Primula Sieboldi* Ed. Mn. var. *lilacina* ou primevère de Siebold. Syn. *Primula cortusoides* Linn. var. *grandiflora* auct. Belg. Hort. 23: 97-101. pl. 6.  
Native of Japan.

- 1877a. Note sur l'*Ampelopsis tricuspidata* Sieb. et Zucc. Syn. *Ampelopsis Veitchii* Hort. Belg. Hort. 27: 224-225. pl. 11.  
Native of Japan.

- 1877b. Note sur les clématites hybrides. Belg. Hort. 27: 257-262. pl. 13, 14.  
Includes notes on eastern Asiatic species of *Clematis*.

1879. *Torenia Fournieri* et *Torenia Baillonii*. Notice sur les *Torenia* et leur culture. Belg. Hort. 29: 21-30. pl. 1.  
Includes notes on eastern Asiatic species.

1833. Note sur le châlef à longue queue ou châlef comestible, *Elaeagnus longipes* A. Gray, et son introduction en Belgique. Belg. Hort. 33: 217-218. pl. 16.  
Native of Japan.

**[Morrison, B. Y.]**

- 1923-30. The gardener's pocket-book. Nat. Hort. Mag. 7: 29-34. 67-72. 1 f. 109-112. 7 f. 153-159. 4 f. 1928; 8: 26-44. 11 f. 77-94. 7 f. 124-146. 12 f. 166-184. 15 f. 1929; 9: 31-49. 13 f. 84-104. 11 f. 153-168. 11 f. 216-232. 10 f. 1930.

This is a series of small papers, containing horticultural notes and photographs of many eastern Asiatic species, contributed by various authors.

1933. *Styrax obassia* Sieb. et Zucc. Nat. Hort. Mag. 12: 271-272. 1 f.  
A general note on this Japanese and Korean species.

**Morrison, R. J.**

1844. A Chinese commercial guide, consisting of a collection of details and regulations respecting foreign trade with China. Ed. 2, i-viii, 1-280.

Contains many miscellaneous economic data on Chinese plants. For the 5th edition, see Williams, S. W., 1863.

**Morrison, W. B.**

- [1885?]. Remarks on the botany of south Manchuria. Great Brit. House Comm. Sess. Papers 80-1884-85 [C-4594]. Append. 3: 193-207.

A description and systematic enumeration of species based on the author's and other collections with special consideration of the medicinal plants. The exact date of publication is not given. For review see Peterm. Mitteil. 32: 91. 1886, and Just's Bot. Jahresb. 14<sup>2</sup>: 69.

**Morse, W. J.** See Piper, C. V., and Morse, W. J.**Morstatt, H.**

- 1921-36. Bibliographie der Pflanzenschutzliteratur. Die Jahre 1914-19. i-viii, 1-463. 1921; ditto 1920, 1-71. 1921; ditto 1921, 1-198. 1922; ditto 1922, i-vi, 1-162. 1923; ditto 1923, i-iv, 1-176. 1924; ditto 1924, i-iv, 1-226. 1925; ditto 1925, i-iv, 1-228. 1926; ditto 1926, i-iv, 1-231. 1927; ditto 1927, i-iv, 1-250. 1928; ditto 1928, i-iv, 1-251. 1929; ditto 1929, i-iv, 1-246. 1930; ditto 1930, i-iv, 1-245. 1931; ditto 1931, i-iv, 1-251. 1932; ditto 1932, i-iv, 1-259. 1933; ditto 1933, i-iv, 1-316. 1934; ditto 1934, i-iv, 1-302. 1935; ditto 1935, i-iv, 1-352. 1936.

A comprehensive bibliography of plant-protection.

**Motelay, L., and Vendryès, A.**

1882. Monographie des Isoëteae. Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 36: 309-404. pl. 8-17.

Contains full descriptions of the known species, including *I. japonica*. Reprint, 1-99, [i-iii]. pl. 1-10. 1884.

**Motte, J.**

1932. Le konnyaku du Japon. Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille IV. 10<sup>2</sup>: 1-22. f. 1-9.

*Amorphophallus rivieri* and its uses.

1933. Les Aleurites de la section *Dryandra*, à huiles de bois. Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille V. 1<sup>2</sup>: 5-35. 1 text map.  
A detailed consideration of *A. fordii*, *A. montana*, and *A. cordata*.
1934. Le funori, colle d'algues japonaise. Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille V. 2<sup>2</sup>: 5-24. f. 1-4. 1 text map.  
A description of the history, morphology, distribution, culture, collection, and uses of *Gloiopeltis* spp.
1935. *L'Aleurites cordata* au Japon. Agron. Colon. 24<sup>1</sup>: 183-193. f. 1-7. 1935; 24<sup>2</sup>: 7-15, 45-55. f. 9-12.  
General economic and botanical data.
- 1936a. *Castanea crenata*, Sieb. et Zucc. Esquisse d'un répertoire des variétés japonaises. Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille V. 4: 5-115. f. 1-4.  
In French with Japanese names. This seems also to have been published in Bull. Mais. Franco-Jap. 7<sup>1</sup>: (115 p.) 4 f. 1935 (not seen).
- 1936b. Plantes médicinales d'Extrême-Orient. II. Le Kikyo (*Platycodon grandiflorum* DC.). Bull. Mais. Franco-Jap. 7<sup>2</sup>: 1-21. 2 pl.  
Largely pharmacological.
- 1936c. Plantes médicinales d'Extrême-Orient. Le sanshô (*Xanthoxylum piperitum* DC.). Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille V. 4<sup>3</sup>: 1-32. pl. 1, 2.  
A general consideration; includes a bibliography of Japanese medicinal works.
- Mottet, S.**
1891. Quelques nouveaux lis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1891: 116-118.  
Mentions some eastern Asiatic species of *Lilium*.
- 1893a. *Incarvillea Delavayi*. Jardin 7: 58. f. 20.  
General notes with a republication of the original description.
- 1893b. Les primevères de Chine d'autrefois et d'aujourd'hui. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 65: 61-64. 1 pl. f. 18-23.  
General and horticultural notes.
- 1893c. Le platycodon de Maries. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1893: 396-397.  
A general and horticultural note on *Platycodon grandiflorum mariesii*.
- 1894a. *Mallotus japonicus*. Garden 45: 424.  
A translation of Mottet, S., 1894d.
- 1894b. *Caryopteris Mastacanthus*. Jardin 8: 23-24.  
A general description of this native of Japan.
- 1894c. Distinction des *Polygonum sachalinense* et *cuspidatum*. Jardin 8: 125.
- 1894d. *Mallotus japonicus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1894: 103-104. f. 32.  
Native of Japan. See also Mottet, S., 1894a.
- 1897a. Les *Funkia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1897: 114-116. f. 36-38.  
Descriptions of the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1897b. Les hémérocalles. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1897: 138-139. f. 52, 53.  
Includes descriptions of five species of *Hemerocallis* from eastern Asia.
- 1899a. Primevères de Chine à fleurs doubles. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1899: 94-95. 1 pl.  
A general discussion without Latin names.
- 1899b. *Lilium sutchuenense*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1899: 475-476. f. 204.  
A general description of this native of China and Tibet.
- 1899c. Les clématites à petites fleurs. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1899: 527-530. f. 227-230.  
A general discussion, including descriptions of a few species from eastern Asia.
- 1899d. Les *Corydalis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1899: 554-556. f. 234-237.  
Brief general notes including a few eastern Asiatic species.
1901. *Cerasus pendula*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1901: 352-354. f. 149, 150.  
Native of Japan.
- 1902a. *Clematis paniculata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1902: 86-87. f. 31.  
Native of Japan.
- 1902b. *Lonicera thibetica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1902: 448-450. f. 198-200.
- 1903a. *Lilium Henryi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1903: 231-233. 1 pl. f. 97, 98.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1903b. *Picea ajanensis* et *Picea Alcockiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1903: 339-342. f. 137-140.  
Both species are native of Japan, the former also of Siberia.
- 1903c. Les *Rehmannia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1903: 407-410. f. 162, 163.  
Includes *Rehmannia chinensis* and allied species.
- 1903d. *Thladiantha Oliveri*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1903: 472-474. f. 194.  
Native of China.
- 1903e. *Cunninghamia sinensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1903: 549-552. f. 232-234.
- 1904a. New *Corydalis*. Garden 65: 335.  
Brief notes on several recently described Chinese species.
- 1904b. *Gentiana scabra*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 34-35. f. 9.  
Native of China.
- 1904c. Les *Keteleeria*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 129-131. f. 52, 53.  
A synopsis of four Chinese species.
- 1904d. *Jasminum primulinum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 182-183. f. 72, 73.  
Native of China.
- 1904e. *Corydalis* nouveaux. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 189-190. f. 75.  
Includes various species recently introduced from China.
- 1904f. *Loropetalum chinense*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1904: 570-571. f. 233.  
Native of China.
- 1905a. *Chrysanthemum nipponicum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1905: 46-48. f. 13.  
Native of Japan.
- 1905b. *Iris japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1905: 175. f. 63.  
Chiefly horticultural notes.
- 1905c. *Iris tectorum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1905: 443-445. f. 183, 184.  
Native of Japan.
- 1905d. *Tricyrtis hirta*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1905: 461-462. f. 189.  
Native of Japan.
- 1905e. Hémérocalles nouvelles. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1905: 473-475. f. 195, 196.  
Includes full descriptions of *Hemerocallis thunbergii* and *H. cilirina*.
- 1906a. *Ampelopsis Henryana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1906: 201-202. f. 97.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1906b. Floraison du *Davidia involucrata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1906: 297-300. f. 124-126.  
A full description of this species from Szechwan.
- 1907a. *Astilbe Davidii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1907: 39-41. 1 pl. f. 9.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1907b. La campanule à grandes fleurs (*Platycodon grandiflorum*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1907: 88-89. 1 pl. f. 27.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1907c. Les *Corylopsis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1907: 402-405. f. 131-133.  
Considers and describes *C. spicata* and *C. pauciflora* from Japan.
- 1907d. *Coriaria terminalis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1907: 160-161. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1907e. *Lonicera syringantha*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1907: 281-282.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1907f. Chèvrefeuilles nouveaux. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1907: 298-300. f. 98.  
Includes various species of eastern Asiatic *Lonicera* with a full description and illustration of *L. giraldii* from Szechwan.



**Mottet, S. (continued).**

- 1907z. Fructification du *Davidia involuerata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1907: 321. f. 165.  
Includes a description of the fruit of this Chinese species.
- 1907h. *Plagiospermum sinense*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1907: 417-419. f. 155, 156.  
Includes a full description of the inflorescences and flowers of this Chinese species.
- 1907i. Floraison de l'*Ampelopsis Henryana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1907: 550-551. f. 185.  
Includes a full description of the inflorescences and flowers of this Chinese species.
- 1908a. *Les Rodgersia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1908: 14-16. f. 3.  
Largely horticultural; considers the Chinese species.
- 1908b. *Scabiosa japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1908: 91. f. 30.  
Native of Japan.
- 1908c. *Saxifraga tellimoides*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1908: 250-252. f. 93.  
Native of Japan.
- 1908d. *Rubus trifidus*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1908: 293-299. f. 111.  
Native of Japan.
- 1908e. *Saururus Loureiri*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1908: 394-395. f. 143.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1909a. *Rhododendron Augustinii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 18-19. f. 6.  
Native of China.
- 1909b. *Rhododendron rhombicum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 79-80. f. 28.  
Native of Japan.
- 1909c. *Artemisia lactiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 101-102. f. 37.  
Native of China.
- 1909d. *Senecio nouveaux*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 150-152. f. 56.  
Includes various species introduced from China.
- 1909e. *Eucommia ulmoides*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 226-228. f. 89, 90.  
Native of China.
- 1909f. *Viburnum Carlesii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 314-316. f. 126.  
Native of China.
- 1909g. *Lonicera pileata*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 376-377. f. 155, 156.  
Native of China.
- 1909h. *Ulmus parvifolia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 397-400. f. 167, 168.  
Native of China.
- 1909i. *Abutilon sinense*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1909: 450-453. 1 pl. f. 190.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1910a. *Astilbe grandis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1910: 31-33.  
Native of China.
- 1910b. Quelques *aconits nouveaux*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1910: 222-226. f. 88-90.  
Includes various species of *Aconitum* from China.
- 1910c. *Disanthus cercidifolia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1910: 362-364. f. 148.  
Native of Japan.
- 1910d. *Viburnum tomentosum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1910: 381-384. f. 153, 159.  
Native of Japan.
- 1910e. Quelques nouveaux *Rubus asiatiques*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1910: 412-414.  
Includes redescrptions of several of Focke's species from China.
- 1910f. *Pinus Armandi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1910: 423-426. f. 177-179.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1910g. Un nouveaux *Rehmannia à fleurs blanches* (R. Henryi). Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1910: 570-573. f. 241.  
Native of Shansi.
- 1911a. *Primula Cockburniana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1911: 178-180. f. 69.  
Native of China.
- 1911b. *Chaenomeles* (*Cydonia*) *Maulei*, var. *Sargentii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1911: 204-205. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1911c. *Viburnum rhytidophyllum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1911: 229-230. f. 89.  
Native of China.
- 1911d. *Primevères nouvelles*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1911: 465-468. f. 192, 193.  
Includes full redescrptions of several Chinese species.
- 1911e. *Populus lasiocarpa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1911: 564-565. f. 219.  
Native of China.
- 1912a. *Caesalpinia japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 60. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- 1912b. Deux nouveaux *rhododendrons*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 134-136. f. 45, 46.  
*Rhododendron racemosum* and *R. chartophyllum* from western China are redescrbed.
- 1912c. *Primula malacoides*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 156-158. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1912d. *Meconopsis Wallichii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 203-206. 1 pl. f. 63, 64.  
The above Indian species is illustrated by a colored plate. Several Chinese species are also discussed.
- 1912e. *Les Hamamelis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 320-321.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1912f. Un nouveau *Rhododendron*: *R. lacteum* Franch. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 375-377. 1 pl. f. 127.  
This Yunnan species is redescrbed and illustrated by a colored plate.
- 1912g. *Primevères nouvelles*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 488-491. f. 172-174.  
Includes redescrptions of several Chinese species.
- 1913a. *Zelkova Davidiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1913: 29-30. f. 6.  
Native of China.
- 1913b. *Clematis Armandi* et *C. Meyeniana* var. *heterophylla*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1913: 65-66. f. 18.  
Complete descriptions of these two Chinese species.
- 1913c. *Coriaria japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1913: 78-80. f. 25.  
Native of Japan.
- 1913d. *L'Iris Kaempferi*, ses variétés, son traitement. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1913: 132-134. 1 pl.  
Mainly horticultural notes with a colored plate of this native of Japan.
- 1913e. Un nouveau buisson ardent, le *Pyracantha crenulata* et sa variété *yunnanensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1913: 204-205. 1 pl. f. 69.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1913f. Une nouvelle *clématite* de la Chine, *Clematis montana* var. *Wilsonii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1913: 322-324. f. 119.  
A general note and redescrption of this variety from Hupeh.
- 1913g. Un des nouveaux *Viburnum* de la Chine (*Viburnum Davidii* Franch.). Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1913: 374-376. f. 128.  
A full description with extensive notes on this species from Szechwan.
- 1913h. *Aconitum volubile* var. *tenuisectum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1913: 445-448. f. 153.  
A full redescrption with extensive notes on this eastern Asiatic variety.
- 1914a. *Elsholtzia Stauntoni*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1914-15: 58-60. 1 pl. f. 13.  
Native of China. The plate is colored.
- 1914b. *Paeonia Veitchii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1914-15: 196-197. f. 59, 60.  
Native of central China.
- 1914c. *Rhododendron longistylum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1914-15: 232-234. f. 71, 72.  
Native of China.
- 1914d. *Rhododendron decorum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1914-15: 304-305. f. 98.  
Native of western China.

- 1914-17. Nouveaux rhododendrons asiatiques. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1914-15**: 322-326. 1 pl. f. 102; **1916-17**: 347-349. 1 pl. 367-369. 1 pl.  
Many species are listed from China, several fully described. The plates are colored.
- 1915a. Une nouvelle clématite, *Clematis alpina* var. *carunculosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1914-15**: 534-535. f. 162.  
Native of Korea.
- 1915b. *Deutzia longifolia* var. *Veitchii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1914-15**: 536-537. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan. The plate is colored.
- 1915c. Les *Thalictrum* asiatiques. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1914-15**: 567-569. 1 pl.  
*Thalictrum dipterocarpum* from western China is fully described and illustrated in color.
- 1915d. *Decaisnea Fargesii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1914-15**: 596.  
Native of China.
- 1916a. Nouveaux *Corylopsis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1916-17**: 64-66. f. 16.  
Lists various eastern Asiatic species. *C. willmottiae* is fully described.
- 1916b. Une spirée nouvelle: *S. Henryi*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1916-17**: 92-93. 1 pl.  
This native of western China is fully described.
- 1916c. Une nouveau chèvrefeuille (*Lonicera Delavayi*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1916-17**: 104-105. f. 21.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1916d. *Lilium regale*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1916-17**: 126-128. f. 25.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1916e. Un nouvel *Astilbe*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1916-17**: 188-189. 1 pl.  
*Astilbe taquetii* sp. nov. from Quelpart Isl.
1918. Nouveaux *Trollius*, *T. Ledebourii* et *T. pumilus* var. *yunnanensis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1918-19**: 102-103. 1 pl.  
The former from Siberia, the latter from Yunnan. The plate is colored.
- 1919a. *Neillia*, *Physocarpus* et *Stephanandra*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1918-19**: 236-238. f. 77.  
Includes full descriptions of *Neillia sinensis* from Hupeh and *Stephanandra tanakae* from Japan.
- 1919b. Nouveaux *Viburnum* de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1918-19**: 262-264. 1 pl.  
Brief descriptions of several Chinese species. The plate, representing in part *Cotoneaster henryana*, in part *Viburnum utile*, both from China, is colored.
- 1919c. Un nouveau *Schizophragma* (*S. integrifolium*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1918-19**: 275-278. f. 87, 88.  
Native of China.
- 1919d. *Paederia tomentosa*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1918-19**: 298-300. f. 95.  
Native of China.
- 1919e. Un nouveau *Chamaecyparis* (*Ch. formosensis*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1918-19**: 342-344. f. 105.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1920a. Une nouvelle rhubarbe. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1920**: 147-148. f. 53.  
*Rheum alexandrae* from China.
- 1920b. Un nouveau *Liquidambar*, *L. formosana* Hance. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1920**: 192-194. f. 55.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1921a. [Une importante collection de conifères avec leurs fruits provenant principalement du Pinetum des Barres.] Bull. Soc. Dendr. France **1921**: 36-43.  
In the "Compte rendu des séances" are included various Chinese species, with notes. No exact title is given.
- 1921b. A new fir from Korea (*Abies koreana*). Gard. Chron. III. **69**: 77. f. 34.
- 1921c. *Clematis Armandi grandiflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1921**: 276-278. f. 68.  
Native of China.
- 1922a. Un nouvel *Abies*: *L'Abies koreana* Wils. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1922**: 8-10. f. 1, 2.  
Native of Chosen.
- 1922b. *Lycoris aurea*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1922**: 51-52. f. 15.  
Native of China.
- 1922c. Nouveaux rhododendrons asiatiques. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1922**: 150-152. 1 pl. f. 50.  
Contains descriptions of four species and a colored plate of *R. sutchuenense* Franch.
- 1922d. Deux nouvelles clématites. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1922**: 213-215. 1 pl. f. 67.  
*Clematis montana rubens* and *C. spooneri* from China. The plate is colored. These are not the original descriptions.
- 1923a. Un nouveau Rhododendron de la Chine, *Rh. strigilloseum*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1923**: 279-280. f. 86.  
The original description is republished with additional notes.
- 1923b. Les arbustes à fruits d'automne décoratifs. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1923**: 390-391. 1 pl.  
Includes descriptions of *Clerodendron fargesii*, *Viburnum davidii*, and *Callicarpa gualanensis* from China. The plate is colored.
- 1923c. Les *Stuartia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1923**: 465-466. f. 143.  
Includes *S. pseudo-camellia* from Japan with an illustration.
- 1924a. Les rhododendrons à fleur de lis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1924**: 9-11. f. 1.  
Includes notes on many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1924b. *Helwingia rusciflora*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1924**: 62. f. 18.  
Native of Japan.
- 1924c. Les *Evodia*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1924**: 80-81. f. 25.  
Includes a description of *E. hupehensis* and notes on other eastern Asiatic species.
- 1924d. *Arundinaria nitida*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1924**: 159-160. f. 82.  
Native of China.
- 1924e. Un nouveau tilleul, *Tilia Oliveri* Szyszyłowicz. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1924**: 188-189. f. 76.  
Native of China. Includes a technical description.
- 1925a. Arbres et arbustes d'ornement de pleine terre. i-xii. 1-576. pl. 1-40. f. 1-235.  
Contains descriptions and illustrations of many species of eastern Asiatic origin.
- 1925b. Un nouveau *Pterocarya* (*P. Rehderiana*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1925**: 372-374. f. 143, 144.  
A description of a living plant of this Chinese species.
- 1926a. *Viburnum Davidii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1926**: 69-70. f. 20.  
A general note on this species, introduced from China.
- 1926b. Une belle clématite automnale (*C. Rehderiana*—*C. Buchaniana*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1926**: 93-94. f. 27.  
Native of western China.
- 1927a. Le pin de la Chine (*Pinus sinensis*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1927**: 376-378. f. 141, 142.  
Includes a technical description of *P. sinensis yunnanensis* Shaw.
- 1927b. Un nouveau *Buddleia* (*B. alternifolia*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1927**: 574-575. 1 pl. f. 220.  
Native of China. This is not the original description.
1929. Le pin de la Corée (*Pinus koraiensis*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1929**: 479-480. f. 102.  
A general description.
- Mouillefert, P.**  
1891-98. Traité des arbres et arbrisseaux forestiers, industriels et d'ornement cultivés ou exploités en Europe et plus particulièrement en France, donnant la description et l'utilisation de plus de 2400 espèces et 2000 variétés. 2 v. (1, i-xvi, 1-688; 2, 689-1403; atlas i-viii. pl. A-K. pl. 1-32 bis. pl. 1-144).  
Includes descriptions of many species from eastern Asia. For a critical note on the dates of issue of the 38 signatures see E. M. Tucker in Journ. Arn. Arb. 3: 227-229. 1922.
- Moulins, C. de.**  
1860. *L'Aralia dulcis* et le *Punica granatum*. Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux **23**: 157-158. 1 pl.  
Natives of Japan. Notes taken from a letter by C. de Paravey.

**Mowry, H.**

1931. Native and exotic palms of Florida. Bull. Univ. Florida Agr. Exp. Sta. **228**: 1-71. f. 1-96.

Includes notes and illustrations of four eastern Asiatic species.

See also Newell, W., Mowry H., and Barnette, R. M.

**Mowry, H., and Toy, L. R.**

1931. Miscellaneous tropical and subtropical Florida fruits. Bull. Univ. Florida Agr. Exp. Sta. **223**: 1-88. f. 1-74.

Contains descriptions of several fruits native of eastern Asia.

**Müller, C.**

1843. Ueber einen zu errichtenden Verein für Gartenbau in den Niederlanden. Bot. Zeit. **1**: 137-143.

Includes various species introduced from Japan.

1845. Synopsis Macromitrium hactenus cognitorum. Bot. Zeit. **3**: 521-526, 539-545.

Lists *Macromitrium japonicum* from Japan.

1855. Recensio generis Graminearum Zoysia. Bot. Zeit. **13**: 265-273.

Mentions *Z. japonica* and *Z. tenuifolia* from eastern Asia.

1864. Manipulus Muscorum novorum. Bot. Zeit. **22**: 339-342, 353-359.

Includes *Fissidens subgrandifrons* and *Trichostomum (Desmatodon) thomsonii* from Tibet. The succeeding part of this paper contains no reference to eastern Asia.

1896-98. Bryologia provinciae Schen-Si sinensis. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. **3**: 89-129, 1896; (II) n. ser. **4**: 245-276, 1897; (III) n. ser. **5**: 153-209, 1898.

A critical enumeration of 298 species collected by Giraldi in Shensi, most of them described as new. Part III has the addition to the title: "ex collectione Giraldiana."

1901a. Genera muscorum Frondosorum, classes Schistocarporum, Cleistocarporum, Stegocarporum complectentia, exceptis Orthotrichaceis et Pleurocarpis. i-vi, 1-474.

Includes the eastern Asiatic genera with descriptions in German, and notes on their distribution.

1901b. Vorarbeiten zu einer Monographie der Gattung Scapania Dum. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **1**: 593-614.

Includes several species from eastern Asia.

1905. Monographie der Lebermoosgattung Scapania Dum. Nov. Act. Akad. Leop. Carol. **83**: 1-312. pl. 1-52.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

See also Walpers, W. G., and Müller, C.

**Mueller, F. von.**

1880. Index perfectus Caroli Linnaei Species Plantarum, ad nempe earum primam editionem (Anno 1753). [il. 1-40.

An alphabetic index to Linnaeus' basic work of 1753.

**Müller, H.**

1915. Ailanthus glandulosa mit roten Blüten und roten Früchten. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **24**: 289-290.

A general note.

**Müller, J.\***

1863-65. Euphorbiaceae. Vorläufige Mittheilungen aus dem für De Candolle's Prodrum bestimmten Manuscript über diese Familie. Linnaea **32**: 1-126, 1863; **34**: 1-224, 1865.

Includes numerous Chinese and Japanese species.

1864. Neue Euphorbiaceen des Herbarium Hooker in Kew, auszugsweise vorläufig mitgetheilt aus dem Manuscript für De Candolle's Prodrum. Flora **47**: 481-487.

Includes *Cleidion ulmifolium* sp. nov. from the Liu Kiu Islands.

1865. Ueber Glochidion (Forst.). Flora **48**: 369-380, 385-391. Includes various eastern Asiatic species under the generic name, *Phyllanthus*.

1866. Euphorbiaceae. In DC. Prodr. **15**<sup>2</sup>: 189-1260.

Monographic. Exclusive of Suborder I, Euphorbieae, for which see Boissier, E., 1866b.

1869a. Buxaceae. In DC. Prodr. **16**<sup>1</sup>: 7-23.

Monographic.

1869b. Daphniphyllaceae. In DC. Prodr. **16**<sup>1</sup>: 1-6. Monographic.

1871. Umbellifera nova. In Van Heurck Obs. Bot. 207-209. *Bupleurum vanheurckii* sp. nov. from Chefoo.

1879. Lichenes Japonici a cl. Dr. Aug. Hénon prope fodinas metalligeras J. Kouno, in Prov. Tasma, in Japonia temperata subaustro-occidentali lecti. Flora **62**: 481-487.

A list of 30 species with notes, about 8 described as new. See also Hue, A. M., 1899.

1880-91. Lichenologische Beiträge. (X) Flora **63**: 17-24, 40-45, 1880; (XIV) **64**: 505-511, 1881; (XV) **65**: 316-322, 1882; (XIX) **67**: 299-306, 396-402, 1884; (XXXII) **72**: 505-508, 1889; (XXXIV) **74**: 107-113, (XXXV) 371-382, 1891.

Includes descriptions of various new species of lichens from China and Japan. See also Hue, A. M., 1899.

1891. Lichenes Miyoshiani in Japonia a cl. Miyoshi lecti et a cl. professore Yatabe communicati. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. **23**: 120-131.

A list of 127 species, including 28 new.

1892. Lichenes Yatabeani, in Japonia lecti et a cl. prof. Yatabe missi. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. **24**: 189-202.

Lists 119 species, including 19 new.

1893. Lichenes chinenses Henryani a cl. Dr. Aug. Henry, anno 1889, in China media lecti quos in herbario Kewensi determinavit. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **1**: 235-236.

A list of 24 species with citations of literature, none described as new.

Müller, K. = Müller, C.

**Müller, R.**

1880. Zur Nomenclatur von Dicytra. Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. **23**: 375.

A general note. For comment see Eichler, A. W., 1880.

**Müller, W.**

1929. Die Gattung Lycoris. Gartenflora **78**: 42-44. 1 f.

Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

**Müller-Beeck, F. G.**

1886. Verzeichniss der essbaren Pflanzen Japans. 1-18.

An enumeration of Latin and Japanese names with notes on uses, etc. For extracts see Anonymous, 1886d.

**Münter, J.**

1879. Beitrag zur Rhabarbarologie. Act. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. Amsterdam **1877**: 176-215.

Extensive critical notes on various species of *Rheum*, mostly from China.

**Mulligan, B. O.**

1928. Cotoneaster Dielsiana. Gard. Chron. III. **84**: 426. f. 197.

Native of western China.

1929. Iris ensata. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 461.

Native of Asia. A general description.

1930a. Elaeagnus macrophylla. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 6-7.

A general description.

1930b. Notes on Sarcococca. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 285-287. f. 118, 115-117.

Native of China and Himalaya. Includes notes and descriptions of all five species known and their varieties.

1930c. Primula Baileyana. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 191-192. f. 77. A general note on this native of Tibet.

1935a. Mahonia Bealei. Carr. and M. japonica, DC. Gard. Chron. III. **97**: 175. f. 71-74.

General notes.

1935b. Berberis calliantha, Mulligan. Gard. Chron. III. **97**: 394-395. f. 168, 169, 432.

Native of Tibet. See Comber, J., 1935.

1936a. Schima argentea Pritz. New Fl. & Silva **8**: 205-207. pl. 71.

A native of western China.

1936b. Sarcococca humilis (Stapf). New Fl. & Silva **8**: 271-272. f. 95, 96.

Native of western China.

**Munesada, T.**

1931. Pharmakognostisch-botanische Untersuchung über die japanische Droge "sho-ma". Journ. Pharm. Soc. Japan **51**: 623-631, 86-87. f. 1-4.

In Japanese and German; concerns *Cimicifuga foetida intermedia* and *Astilbe* spp.

\* This is Jean Müller of Aargau. It is commonly abbreviated as Muell.-Arg.

**Munro, W.**

1860. Characters of some new grasses collected at Hongkong and vicinity by Mr. Charles Wright in the North Pacific Exploring Expedition. *Proc. Amer. Acad.* 4: 362-363.  
Six new species described.

1861-62. On the identification of the grasses of Linnaeus's herbarium, now in possession of the Linnean Society of London. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* 6: 35-55.

Includes several eastern Asiatic species with various transfers.

1868. A monograph of the Bambusaceae, including descriptions of all the species. *Trans. Linn. Soc.* 26: 1-157. *pl.* 1-6.

1877. *Phragmites macer*, Munro. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 15: 350.

Native of Japan.

See also Fenzl, E. O., 1876; Gray, A., 1859a; and Henderson, G., and Hume, A. O., 1873.

**Munson, W. M.** See Bailey, L. H., and Munson, W. M.

**Murai, S.**

1930. *Iwate shokubutsushi*. [Florula of Iwate-ken.] 1-118.

This list in Japanese of 1533 ferns and phanerogams from Iwate province in northern Honshu has not been seen.

**Murakami, Mantaro.**

1904. [Common plants of Amakusa-gun (Kumamoto-ken), Higo Province. I.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 18: (66)-(69).

A list of Japanese names only.

**Murakami, Tetsutaro.**

1900. [Taraxacum officinale, Web. var. corniculatum Koch et Ziz.] *Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc.* no. 96: 1-9.

In Japanese; a list of Japanese species with notes.

**Murakoshi, M.**

1928. *Dai shokubutsu dzukan*. [Comprehensive illustrations of plants.] 1-1153, indexes 1-260, 1-60. *13 pl. many f.* 1928; ed. 2, 1932.

In Japanese with index to Latin names; contains descriptions of 4339 species. For ed. 3 see the next entry.

1935. *Nai-gwai shokubutsu genshoku dai dzukan*. (Iconographic encyclopaedia of botany.) Ed. 3. 13 v. (1, 1-117, 1-6. *pl.* 1-28. *f.* 1-109; 2, 1-148, 1-8. *pl.* 1-32. *f.* 1-191; 3, 1-156, 1-7. *pl.* 1-34. *f.* 1-183; 4, 1-2, 1-146, 1-7. *pl.* 1-30. *f.* 1-83; 5, 1-143, 1-7. *pl.* 1-29. *f.* 1-81; 6, 1-144, 1-8. *pl.* 1-29. *f.* 1-232; 7, 1-140, 1-8. *pl.* 1-33. *f.* 1-163; 8, 1-157, 1-10. *pl.* 1-32. *f.* 1-206; 9, 1-146, 1-8. *pl.* 1-32. *f.* 1-206; 10, 1-160, 1-8. *pl.* 1-32. *f.* 1-180; 11, 1-152, 1-9. *pl.* 1-31. *f.* 1-98; 12, 1-178, 1-10. *pl.* 1-32. *f.* 1-308; 13, (index) 1-447. *many f.* 1935).

In Japanese with Latin names and Latin and Japanese indexes. The tables of contents and some indexes are paged separately. For earlier editions see the preceding entry. The plates total 375 and the figures 2044. An excellent glossary of Japanese, Latin, German and English terms accompanies the index. It includes indigenous and introduced species.

See also Takayanagi, E., and Murakoshi, M.

**Muramatsu, S.**

1931. [On Rikinosuke Ishikawa's "Kyukoshoku-Dzukai"] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 7: (304)-(318). 9 f.

A review in Japanese of this modern famine herbal. See Ishikawa, Rikinosuke, 1898.

1932. [Noted products from plants in Akita, Prov. Ugo.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 8: (22)-(29). 6 f.

Notes in Japanese on 10 products from various plants.

**Murashkinski, K. E.**

1924. [Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Getreide-Fusariosen. 1. Die Gattung Fusarium an Getreide in Sibirien.] *Trudy Sibirsk. Sel'sk. Khoz. Akad.* 3: 87-120. *pl.* 1, 2.

In Russian; includes a few species from the Altai Mts.

1926a. [New fungi from eastern Asia.] *Mater. Mycol. Phytopath.* 5<sup>2</sup>: 3-6. *f.* 1-4.

In Russian with Latin descriptions of five new species from Siberia.

1926b. [New fungi from the Altai Mountains.] *Trudy Sibirsk. Sel'sk. Khoz. Akad.* 5: 33-36.

In Russian with Latin descriptions of 10 new species. Reprint, 1-3, 1925.

1927. *Listvennaia gubka*. [Larch sponge fungus.] 1-20. *f.* 1, 2.  
In Russian; includes a description of *Polyporus officinalis* Fr., occurring in the Yakutsk region, and notes on protection against this timber-destroying fungus.

**Murashkinski, K. E., and Ziling, M. K.**

1927-28. *Fungi nonnulli novi Asiatici*. *Trans. Siber. Inst. Agr. For.* 8: 25-27. *f.* 1-3, 1927; 9: 229-235. *f.* 1-7, 1928.

Descriptions of various species from southern Siberia and central Asia.

1928. [Contribution to the microflora of the Altai and Saian.] *Trans. Sibir. Inst. Agr. For.* 10: 361-389.

An enumeration of parasitic fungi and their hosts with Latin names, the discussion in Russian.

**Murata, K.**

1928. [Tablets written by Keisuke Itô about the plants of Mt. Komono, Prov. Ise (Shizuoka-ken).] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 5: (183)-(192). 4 f.

Includes a list of Japanese names of drug plants collected by Itô on this mountain.

**Muratova, V. S.**

1926a. [Areas of the geographical distribution of the most important representatives of the genus *Lathyrus* L. which are of agricultural value.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 16<sup>1</sup>: 89-98. 1 text map.

In Russian; includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1926b. Materials for the determination of the most important forage vetches (*Vicia* L.). *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 16<sup>1</sup>: 99-149. 1 map.

In Russian with English summary; includes eastern Asiatic species.

1931. Common beans (*Vicia faba* L.). *Suppl. Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 50: 1-298. *pl.* 1-3. *f.* 1-75A. 7 maps.

Monographic; includes the cultivated forms of eastern Asia.

**Muravieva, O. A.**

1928. [Übersicht der Gattung *Chamaerhodos* Bge.] *Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S.* 27: 30-52. *f.* 1-3. 1 map.

A revision in Russian with Latin descriptions of new species.

1936. [The genus *Sibbaldia* L. and its species.] *Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* Ser. I. 2: 217-241. *f.* 1-8.

In Russian with a German résumé; contains descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species, including *S. macropetala* sp. nov. from China.

**Murayama, Y.**

1926a. [On the so-called *Jashô-shi* in Japan. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 3: (181)-(183). 2 f.

Notes in Japanese on the identity and the old publications on *Selinum monnieri* L. occurring in Manchuria.

1926b. [On perfume plants, I.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 3: (212)-(213). 8 f.

Notes in Japanese. No. I concerns *Mosla punctata*. The continuation has not been seen.

**Murbeck, S.**

1892. Studien über Gentianen aus der Gruppe *Endotricha* Froel. *Act. Hort. Berg.* 2<sup>3</sup>: 1-28. 1 map.

Includes *Gentiana ajanensis* sp. nov. from eastern Asia.

1899. Zwei neue tibetanische Gentianen aus der Section *Comastoma* Wettst. *Oesterr. Bot. Zeit.* 49: 241-245. *f.* 1-5. *Gentiana hedinii* and *G. cordisepala*, spp. nov.

1915. Zur Morphologie und Systematik der Gattung *Alchemilla*. *Act. Univ. Lund. n. ser.* 11<sup>8</sup>: 1-17. *f.* 1-4.

A technical consideration of the sections.

1925. Monographie der Gattung *Celsia*. *Act. Univ. Lund. n. ser.* 22<sup>1</sup>: 1-239. *pl.* 1-16.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1933a. Monographie der Gattung *Verbascum*. *Act. Univ. Lund. n. ser.* 29<sup>2</sup>: 1-630. *pl.* 1-31. *f.* 1-11.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1933b. Die Gattung *Verbascum* L. *Pflanzenar.* 3: 83-84. map 71.

Includes distribution in eastern Asia.

1933c. Die Gattung *Celsia* L. *Pflanzenar.* 3: 85-86. map 72.

Includes distribution in eastern Asia.

**Murr, J.**

1904. Additamenta ad genus *Chenopodium*. Magyar Bot. Lap. 3: 37-39. pl. 1.  
Includes *C. tanakou* sp. nov. from Japan. Reprint, 1-3. pl. 1.

**Murray, A.**

1862. Monographie sketch of the conifers of Japan. Proc. Roy. Hort. Soc. Lond. 2: 265-292. f. 1-51, 347-357. f. 52-73, 409-432. f. 74-118, 496-512. f. 119-153, 633-652. f. 154-182, 719-725. f. 183-194.

For revision of this paper see the next entry.

1863. The pines and firs of Japan. Illustrated by upwards of 200 woodcuts. 1-123. f. 1-224.

A systematic treatment of the then known species. It is "Reprinted (with additions and corrections) from the Proceedings of the Royal Horticultural Society" (see the preceding entry).

**Murray, G.**

1889. On Boodlea, a new genus of Siphonocladaceae. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 25: 243-245. pl. 42.

Described from collections of the Challenger expedition in Japan.

See also Britten, J., and Murray, G.

**Murray, H., and others.**

1836. An historical and descriptive account of China; . . . 3 v.

Vol. 3 contains "Botany": Ch. 6: "General view of Chinese botany"; Ch. 7: "Fragments toward a flora of China, being a catalogue of Chinese plants, arranged according to the artificial system of Linnaeus"; Ch. 8: "Conspectus of the flora of China, as far as hitherto examined, with reference to the natural orders of which it affords examples, and the uses to which the most important plants are applied." The botany is doubtless to be credited to G. Burnett.

**Murray, J. A.**

1774. Caroli a Linné Systema vegetabilium, secundum classes, ordines, genera, species, cum characteribus et differentiis. Editio decima tertia accessionibus et emendationibus novissimis manu perillustris auctoris scriptis adornata a J. A. Murray. [i-iv], 1-844. 1774; Editio decima quarta praecedente longe auctior et correctior, i-xx. 1-987. [index 1-17]. 1784; editio decima quinta, 1-822. 1798.

Contains brief descriptions of the species then known. See Persoon, C. H., 1797; Roemer, J. J. and Schultes, J. A., 1817-20, and Sprengel, K., 1825-28.

1777. Observationes in stirpes nonnullas novas vel rariores horti botanici. Nov. Commentarii Soc. Sci. Götting. 7: 17-40. 7 pl.

Includes descriptions of *Asperugo divaricata*, *Cotyledon spinosa*, and *Brassica polymorpha*, spp. nov. from Siberia.

1778. Observationes botanicae in stirpes quasdam minus cognitae. Nov. Commentarii Soc. Sci. Götting. 8: 34-49. 5 pl.

Includes *Ranunculus plantaginifolius* sp. nov. from Siberia.

1782. De plantis aliquot minus cognitae nuperioris. H. R. B. proventus commentatio. Commentationes Soc. Sci. Götting. 4: 26-45. 4 pl.

Contains a description of *Scrofularia altaica* sp. nov.

1785. Observationes in stirpes quasdam recens detectas. Commentationes Soc. Sci. Götting. 6: 18-40. 6 pl.

Includes the original description of *Rhus smialata* sp. nov., native of eastern Asia.

**Murrill, W. A.**

- 1909a. Polyporaceae from Japan. Mycologia 1: 164-170.  
About 40 species are enumerated with descriptions of a few new ones.

- 1909b. A mushroom cultivated in Formosa. Mycologia 1: 274-275.

An unidentified species called "shiitake."

**Muschler, R.**

- 1907-08. Die Gattung *Coronopus* (L.) Gaertn. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 41: 111-147.

Includes *C. integrifolius*, occurring in Formosa.

**Musgrave, C. T.**

1935. Gentians. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 60: 331-392. 8 pl.

Chiefly horticultural notes on various species.

**N****N.**

1881. Ueber Lilien. Wien. Illustr. Gartzeit. 6: 510-512. f. 169.  
Contains notes and illustrations of *Lilium longiflorum formosense* from Taiwan.

- 1890a. *Cerasus pseudo-cerasus*. Garden 38: 276-277. pl. 771.  
Native of eastern Asia.

- 1890b. The umbrella pine (*Sciadopitys verticillata*). Garden 38: 499. 1 f.

A general note on this Japanese conifer.

- 1892a. The almonds. Garden 41: 485. 1 f.

Includes *Amygdalus davidiana* with an illustration.

- 1892b. The magnolias. Garden 42: 21-22. 1 f.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species of *Magnolia*.

- 1892c. The skimmias. Garden 42: 133. 1 f.

Natives of China and Japan. The illustration is of *Skimmia fragrans*.

**N., Jr., G.**

1868. The introduction of custard apple. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 172.

A brief historical note.

**N. K. G. (in Gard. Chron.) = Gould, N. K.****Nachod, O.**

- 1923-31. Bibliographie von Japan 1906-1926 enthaltend ein ausführliches Verzeichnis der Bücher und Aufsätze über Japan, die seit der Ausgabe des zweiten Bandes von Wenckstern "Bibliographie der Japanischen Empire" bis 1926 in europäischen Sprachen erschienen sind. 3 v. (1, i-xvi, 1-354; 2, 355-532. 1928; 3, i-xii, 1-410. 1931).

Contains 13595 entries. Nos. 7072 to 7175. 9319 to 9499, and 12529 to 12616 include botanical references. Vol. 3 bears the title: "Bibliography von Japan 1927-1929 mit Ergänzungen für die Jahre 1906-1926." This work has also been issued with an English preface under the title: Bibliography of the Japanese Empire, 1906-1926, being a classified list of the literature issued in European languages since the publication of Fr. von Wenckstern's Bibliography of the Japanese Empire up to the year 1926. The pagination and dates are identical.

**Nagai, T.**

1930. Bankwa dzucan. [Pictures of 1000 flowers.] 8 v. (1, 1-4. 1-43. pl. 1-128; 2, 1-4. 1-52. pl. 129-256; 3, 1-4. 1-46. pl. 257-384; 4, 1-4. 1-55. pl. 385-512; 5, 1-4. 1-43. pl. 513-640; 6, 1-4. 1-41. pl. 641-768; 7, 1-4. 1-38. pl. 769-996; 8, 1-4. 1-37. pl. 997-1024).

Contains colored illustrations of 1024 Japanese species. The title and text are in Japanese.

**Nagai, Isaburo.**

1923. Notes on the species hybrids in the genus *Mosla*. Jap. Journ. Bot. 1: 93-104. pl. 8, 9. f. 1-4.

Includes various reductions of eastern Asiatic species.

See also Itô, Seiya, Okamura, Kintaro, and Nagai, Isaburo.

**Nagai, Masaji.**

1931. Studies on the Japanese Saprolegniaceae. Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 32: 1-43. pl. 1-7.

Includes descriptions of several new species. For additional data see Nagai, Masaji, 1933a.

1932. On a new species of Sphacelaria. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 12: 142-147. 1 f.

*S. iridacophytica* sp. nov. from Japanese marine waters adjacent to Hokkaido.

- 1933a. Additional note on the Japanese Saprolegniaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 136-137. f. 1.

A description of *Thraustotheca clavata*; supplemental to Nagai, Masaji, 1931.

- 1933b. On a new species of Cymathaere from the Kurile Islands. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 9: 531-534. f. 1-5.

*C. fibrosa* sp. nov.

- 1933c. Meeressalgen aus Kamtschatka. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 12-19.

Notes on 16 species collected.

- 1935a. Die japanischen Formen von *Fucus evanescens* Ag. Jap. Journ. Bot. 7: 323-348. f. 1-14.

Consists of descriptions of 14 forms, including some from Japan, Sachalin, and Kamchatka. Reviewed by A. D. Sinova and key republished in Sovetsk. Bot. 1935<sup>6</sup>: 145-146.



- 1935b. On *Constantinia rosa-marina* (Gmel.) P. et R. and *C. subulifera*. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 780-783. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese; includes a bibliography.  
See also Miyabe, K., and Nagai, Masaji.
- Nagai, Masaji, and Shimamura, M.**  
1933. List of fungi collected in the island of Kunashiri, Kurile. Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. **25**: 71-89. f. 1-3.  
An enumeration in Japanese of 78 species with Latin description of *Uredo daphnes* sp. nov.
- Nagai, Yukio.** See Asuyama, H., Nagai, Yukio, and Nishikiori, T.
- Nagamachi, T.** See Kimura, Yûshirô. (and Nagamachi, T.).
- Naganishi, H.**  
1917. Three new species of yeasts. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: (107)-(115). f. 1-6.  
In Japanese.  
1921. [Studies of fermentation fungi.] [Rep. Centr. Res. Inst. S. Manch. Ry.] **6**: 145-224.  
In Japanese; concerns various species.  
1925. [Fungological studies on "kvass" of Manchuria.] [Rep. Cent. Res. Inst. S. Manch. Ry.] **10**: 425-452. 1 pl. 1 f.  
In Japanese; concerns the Saccharomycetes and other fungi of this acid Russian beverage, and contains some species designated as new, but without Latin descriptions.  
See also Saito, Kendô, and Naganishi, H.
- Nagano, K.**  
1892. [Local names of plants in Chikuzen Province (Fukuoka-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **6**: (369)-(371).  
A list of Japanese names only.  
1892-93. [Plants flowering during September in Kasuya-gun, Fukuoka-ken.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **6**: (420)-(428). 1892; **7**: (451)-(456) [sic!], (54)-(56). 1893.  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.  
1900. [On the distribution of plants in the central part of the Province of Chikuzen (Fukuoka-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **14**: (125)-(133), (153)-(163).  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- Naganuma, K.**  
1917-18. [On old Japanese names of plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **1**: (167)-(171). 1 f. (195)-(199). 1 f. 1917; **1**: (302)-(305). 1918; **2**: (12)-(13), (37)-(40). 2 f. 1918.  
Notes in Japanese only. Apparently incomplete but no other parts have been found.
- Nagaoka, E.** See Hino, Iwao, and Nagaoka, E.
- Nagasawa, S.**  
1898. [Botanical excursion to Mt. Iwate, Rikuchu Province (Iwate-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **12**: (384)-(387), (409)-(411).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- Nagata, "D."**  
[date?]. Japanese bamboo. 23 lvs. 10 pl.  
A booklet treating largely of the preparation of stems for commercial use, but including some botanical data, especially a colored plate showing stem characters. The cover bears the title: Japanese bamboo, compliments of D. Nagata, Kobe, Japan.
- Nagayama, K.**  
1927. Taiwan ni okeru mokuchikuzai no riyo. [Utilization of woods and bamboos in Formosa.]  
This work in Japanese, published by the Office of the Governor-General of Formosa, has not been seen.
- Nagel, K.**  
1914a. Studien über die Familie der Juglandaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **50**: 459-530. pl. 4. f. 1.  
Includes a discussion of the distribution in eastern Asia.  
1914b. Kartographische Darstellung der Verbreitung der Juglandaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **50**: 531. pl. 5, 6.  
Supplementary to the preceding reference.
- Nagy, L. von.**  
1876. Die Persimone. Wien. Obst. Gart. Zeit. **1**: 326-330. 1 f.  
A general and botanical description.  
1886. Drei japanische Pflanzen. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **11**: 7-11. 1 f.  
General notes on *Ginkgo biloba*, *Sciadopitys verticillata*, and *Citrus japonica*.
1888. *Rosa rugosa*. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **13**: 62-65.  
Native of Japan. A general description with notes on its cultivation.
1889. *Damnacanthus indicus* Gaertn. Gartenflora **38**: 359-360.  
A general note on this introduction from Japan.
1891. *Koelreuteria*. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **16**: 430-431.  
A general description with notes on several species, all from eastern Asia.
1892. *Koelreuteria paniculata* Laxm. Gartenflora **41**: 347-350. f. 75.  
A general note on this eastern Asiatic species.
- Naito, Takashi, and Kajiwar, Shigemori.**  
1934. A list of wild plants in Kagoshima Prefecture. Bull. Kagoshima Coll. Agr. For. 25th Anniv. **1**: 349-506.  
In Japanese. This is a special 25th anniversary volume issued in Nov. 1934.
- Nakada, N.** See Nakata, K., and Takimoto, S., 1923.
- Nakagawa, H.**  
1897-99. List of plants collected in Kumamoto Prefecture (Kyûshû) 1895-96. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **11**: 74-76. 1897; **12**: 7-8, 101-102. 1898; **13**: 10-11, 53-55, 107-110. 1899.  
A systematic list of Latin and Japanese names.
- Nakagi, M.**  
1924. [Theriotia lorifolia Card. from Simotsuke.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **38**: (48).  
A note in Japanese on a new locality for this species.
- Nakai, Sôzô.**  
1914. Taiwan zaimokushi. [Formosan trees.] Publ. Bur. Pl. Ind. (Formosa), no. 39.  
This work, probably in Japanese, has not been seen.  
1914-15. [Oaks growing in Taiwan. I.] Formosan Agr. Rev. **1914**: 436-438. 3 f. (II) [635-639. 6 f., (III) 728-730. 3 f., (IV) 829-831. 5 f., (V) 917-920. 5 f., (VI) 1021-1026. 3 f., (VII) 1109-1114. 7 f.] 1914; (VIII) **1915**: [117-118, (IX) 821-823. 1 f.] 1915.  
Descriptions in Japanese of all Formosan species of *Quercus*.
- Nakai, Takenoshin.**  
1907a. Ranunculaceae of Sachaline, collected by Mr. G. Nakahara. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **21**: 123-129.  
A systematic enumeration of 17 species with notes, none described as new.  
1907b. [On *Polygonum scandens* L. var. *dentato-alatum* Maxim.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **21**: (265)-(269).  
In Japanese with various notes and descriptions in Latin.  
1907c. [On the Japanese species of *Melampyrum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **21**: (329)-(334).  
In Japanese with a key and other notes in English.  
1908a. Plantae Imagawanae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: 51-54, 59-62, 77-80, 103-108.  
An annotated enumeration of plants collected in Chosen and Manchuria in 1905. No new species are described.  
1908b. Revisio *Epilobii Japonensis* in herbario nostri instituti servantur. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: 73-76, 81-85.  
Includes a few new species and varieties with a key.  
1908c. List of plants collected at Mt. Matinryōng. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: 179-182.  
Lists 56 species.  
1908d. [On the so-called *Polygonum japonicum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: (59)-(64).  
Critical notes in Japanese with a key in English.  
1908e. An observation on Japanese *Aconitum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: 127-140.  
A revision, including a key and various new species, varieties, forms, and transfers.  
1908f. [On the present distribution of *Melampyrum* in eastern Asia.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: (396)-(398).  
In Japanese.  
1908g. *Polygonaceae* Koreanae. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **23**: Art 11: 1-28. pl. 1.  
An enumeration with a key and descriptions of *Polygonum sagittatum sericeum* var. nov. and *P. glanduliferum* sp. nov. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **9**: 238. 1911.

## Nakai, Takenoshin (continued).

- 1909a. Revisio Melampyri Asiae orientalis. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: 5-10.  
Includes descriptions of old and new species, varieties, and forms.
- 1909b. Cornaceae in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: 35-45.  
A revision, including a few new species.
- 1909c. Aliquot novae plantae ex Asia orientali. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: 99-103.  
Contains descriptions of 14 species and keys to the Japanese, Korean, and Formosan species of *Geranium*, and to the Japanese species of *Galium*.
- 1909d. Plantae novae Asiaticae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: 185-192.  
Contains descriptions of 21 species in various genera.
- 1909e. [A key to Japanese species of Pedicularis.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (98)-(101).  
In Japanese; said to be translated from Miquel, Franchet, and Maximowicz in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.
- 1909f. [Some new plants from Saghalien.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (163).  
A short list of 11 new species of *Carex*, and two ferns by H. Léveillé and H. Christ.
- 1909g. [On the nomenclature of *Geranium hastatum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (203)-(205).  
In Japanese.
- 1909h. [Phalaenopsis in Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (205)-(207).  
In Japanese. The Formosan *Phalaenopsis* is a variety of *P. aphrodite* Reichb. fil.
- 1909i. On the wanderer's maples. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (210)-(211).  
Corrections of Anonymous, 1909d.
- 1909j. [Japanese Polygonaceae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (367)-(397). pl. 11, (411)-(430), (451)-(460). pl. 12.  
A historical review in Japanese and an analytical key to genera and species.
- 1909k. [Some noteworthy plants and corrections.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (441)-(446).  
Critical notes in Japanese on various species.
- 1909-11. Flora Koreana. Pars prima. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 26: Art. 1: 1-304. i-ii. pl. 1-15. 1909; (Pars secunda) 31: 1-573. pl. 1-20. 1911.
- 1910a. New Japanese Eriocaulon. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: 5-6.  
*E. matsumurae* sp. nov., and *E. miquelianum involucreatum* and *E. alpestre perpusillum*, new varieties.
- 1910b. [Lactuca albiflora (A. Gray) Maxim. should be considered a distinct species.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (267)-(268).  
In Japanese. See also Takeda, H., 1910d.
- 1910c. Aperçu sur la flore de Corée. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20<sup>2a</sup>: 227-228.  
A general description.
- 1911a. A preliminary note on [a] new genus of Campanulaceae found in Korea. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (160)-(162).  
A description in English of *Hanabusaya* Nakai gen. nov. based on *Symphyanthra asiatica* Nakai, with notes in Japanese.
- 1911b. [The difference between *Dracocephalum argunense* and *D. Ruyschianum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (188)-(190).  
In Japanese. These species are natives of eastern Asia.
- 1911c. [Notes on some plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (191)-(192).  
Miscellaneous critical notes on various species.
- 1911d. The systematic position of Japanese eriocaulones. [sic] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (209)-(221). f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese.
- 1911e. [On *Corydalis ochotensis* and two varieties.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (234)-(235).  
In Japanese. These occur in Japan.
- 1911f. [Occurrence of *Polygonum Bungeanum* Turcz. in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (319).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1911g. [A new species of *Drymotaenium* from Taiwan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (320).  
In Japanese. The specific name is not given.
- 1911h. *Eriocaulon novum Japonicum*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20: 139-140.  
*E. yoshinoi* sp. nov. from Bichu.
- 1911i. *Eriocaulon novum Japonicum*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 466.  
*E. atrum* sp. nov. from Owari.
- 1911j. [Japanese Ajuga.] Rigakka 9<sup>1</sup>: 13-18. 12 f.  
In Japanese. This serial has not been seen.
- 1911-35. Notulae ad plantas Japoniae et Koreae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: 52-64. 2 f. 148-152. (III) 223-225. 1911; (IV) 26: 91-105. f. 1, (V) 163-171. (VI) 247-250. (VII) 251-266. (VIII) 321-328. 1912; (IX) 27: 31-36. 1913; (X) 28: 57-64. 1914; (XI) 30: 140-148. (XII) 274-290. 1916; (XIII) 31: 3-30. (XIV) 97-112. (XV) 281-287. 1917; (XVI) 32: 28-37. (XVII) 103-110. (XVIII) 215-232. 1918; (XIX) 33: 1-11. (XX) 41-61. (XXI) 193-216. 1919; (XXII) 34: 35-54. (XXIII) 141-153. 1920; (XXIV) 35: 131-138. (XXV) 139-153. 1921; (XXVI) 36: 19-26. (XXVII) 61-73. (XXVIII) 117-128. 1922; (XXIX) 37: 1-17. (XXX) 69-82. 1923; (XXXI) 40: 161-171. (XXXII) 463-495. (XXXIII) 563-586. 1926; (XXXIV) 41: 501-522. 1927; (XXXV) 42: 1-26. (XXXVI) 451-479. 1928; (XXXVII) 43: 439-459. 1929; (XXXVIII) 44: 7-40. (XXXIX) 507-537. 1930; (XL) 45: 91-137. 1931; (XLI) 46: 37-67. (XLII) 603-632. 1 f. 1932; (XLIII) 47: 235-267. 1933; (XLIV) 48: 773-792. 1934; (XLV) 49: 345-351. (XLVI) 417-424. (XLVII) 497-504. (XLVIII) 579-587. 1935.  
These are abstracted and emended in Japanese in this serial as follows. (No. XXXII) 40: 502-510. 1926; (XXXIII) 40: 619-627. 1926; (XXXIV) 41: 528-529. 1927; (XXXV) 42: 58-67. 1928; (XXXVI) 42: 490-498. 1928; (XXXVII) 43: 491-499. 1929; (XXXVIII) 44: (XXXIX) 51-56. 1930; (XL) 45: 146-160. 1931; (XLI) 46: 89-100. (XLII) 651-655. 1932; (XLIII) 47: 313-321. 1933; (XLIV) 48: 859-864. 1934; (XLV) 49: 403-406. (XLVI) 473-476. (XLVII) 562-565. (XLVIII) 650-653. 1935. For corrections in part XXIII see Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1920c. The following keys are also included: *Artemisia* (Japanese species) 26: 98-105; *Astilbe* (Japanese species) 36: 122-123; *Chaenomeles* (Japanese species) 37: 71; *Cynoglossum* (Japanese species) 37: 4; *Eriophorum* (Korean species) 33: 4-5; *Geranium* (Japanese species) 26: 251-254; *Juniperus* (Japanese and Korean) 31: 20; *Macroclinidium* (Japanese species) 26: 248-249; *Melampyrum* (Korean species) 31: 106-107; *Miscanthus* (Korean and Japanese species) 31: 9-10; *Sasamorpha* 46: 43-45 (in Japanese, pp. 93-96).
- 1912a. Cyperaceae-Cyperinae Japonico-Coreanae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 185-207.  
A revision without new species.
- 1912b. De *Cirsio japonico* et *Coreano*: Tentamen systematis generis *Cirsii* praecipue in Japonia et in Corea crescentis. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 351-383.  
A revision of the genus *Cirsium*, including several new species.
- 1912c. Plantae Hattae, vel, Materiae ad floram Koreanam et Manshuricam. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 1-10.  
A systematic annotated enumeration of 94 species, including *Neillia uekii* sp. nov. from Korea.
- 1912d. [On *Cirsium japonicum* DC. and two varieties.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (26).  
Brief notes in Japanese.
- 1912e. [Locality of *Euphorbia sendaica* Makino.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (27).  
In Japanese.
- 1912f. [*Astilbe chinensis* (Maxim.) Franch. et Sav.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (27).  
A note in Japanese on its vernacular name.
- 1912g. [New locality of *Polygonum Reynoutria* Makino var. *humilis* Nakai.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (27).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1912h. Plantae Millsianae Koreanae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: 29-49.  
An enumeration of 215 species, including one new species and one new variety and many new records.
- 1912i. What is the "Engosaku"? Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (57)-(65).  
A consideration in Japanese of *Corydalis* spp. and their relatives.

- 1912j. [What is "Kokuseisō"?]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (93)-(94).  
In Japanese. This is considered to be *Ericaulon alpestre*.
- 1912k. [Miscellaneous notes on Chosen plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (111)-(115).  
In Japanese. None are described as new.
- 1912l. *Euphrasiae novae Japonicae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 11: 33-34.  
*E. matsumurae*, *E. yabeana*, *E. nummularia*, and *E. leveilleana*, spp. nov.
- 1912m. [Classification of Japanese Geranium. I.] Rigakkai 10<sup>4</sup>: 11-19; (II) 10<sup>5</sup>: 16-21. 16 f.  
In Japanese. This serial has not been seen.
- 1913a. Index plantarum Koreanarum ad floram Koreanam novarum. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: 128-132.  
A list of 132 names, including many new species. For continuation see Nakai, Takenoshin, 1914-15a.
- 1913b. De nonnullis Asparagis et Alliis Japonicis et Coreanis. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: 213-216.  
Notes and descriptions of 12 species, including five new.
- 1913c. *Cirsium novum Japonicum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: 261-263.  
Contains descriptions of 6 new species and varieties.
- 1913d. [On *Enkianthus japonicus*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (119)-(120).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1913e. [Actinidia in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (163)-(164).  
A synopsis in Japanese.
- 1913f. [The difference between *Oxalis corniculata* and *O. stricta*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (164).  
A brief note.
- 1913g. [On a variety of *Ranunculus pennsylvanicus*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (165).  
Considers *R. quelpaertensis* Lév. a distinct species; includes synonymy.
- 1913h. [Hostplants of *Cuscuta chinensis* and *C. japonica* var. *thyrsoides* in Chosen.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (165)-(166).  
A list in Japanese, the host-plant names mostly in characters only.
- 1913i. *Terauchia*, a new genus of Liliaceae found in Korea. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (441)-(443).  
Includes *T. anemarrhenaeifolia* sp. nov., the descriptions in Latin.
- 1913j. [Short remarks on Saishu (Quelpaert) ferns.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (513)-(514).  
An enumeration in Japanese with critical taxonomic notes, including various genera.
- 1914a. Saishu-to narabini Kwan-to shokubutsu hokoku-sho. [Flora of Saishu and Kwan Islands (Quelpaert).] i-ii, 1-156, 1. 1-35.  
In Japanese; contains 1317 species.
- 1914b. Chosen shokubutsu. [Corean plants.] 1-430. 536 f.  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1914c. [New species recently determined by Léveillé.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (26)-(28).  
A discussion in Japanese of some species described by H. Léveillé, including many reductions.
- 1914d. [The nomenclature of *Corydalis ternata*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (28)-(29).  
In Japanese.
- 1914e. Enumeratio specierum filicum in insula Quelpaert adhuc lectarum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: 65-104.  
An annotated enumeration of 139 species, belonging to various genera. None are described as new.
- 1914f. Short remarks on Japanese "Namikiso". (Both *Scutellaria galericulata* and *S. cordifolia* occur in Japan and they are distinct species.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (165)-(169).  
In Japanese.
- 1914g. Japanese Celtis. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (261)-(269). f. 1, 2.  
A revision in Japanese.
- 1914h. [The difference between *Viburnum bitchuense* and *V. Carlesii*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (295).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1914i. [The difference between *Pertya scandens* and *P. ovata*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (295)-(296).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1914j. [Adina Fauriei Lévl. = *Adina rubella* Hance.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (323).  
In Japanese.
- 1914k. Plantae novae Coreanae et Japonicae. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 13: 243-250. (II) 267-278.  
Miscellaneous new species.
- 1914l. [Corean pines.] Rigakkai 12<sup>1</sup>: 1-5.  
In Japanese. This serial has not been seen.
- 1914-15a. Plantae novae Japonicae et Coreanae. II. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: 301-315, (III) 326-334. 1914; (IV) 29: 1-13. 1915.  
Apparently a continuation of Nakai, Takenoshin, 1913a.
- 1914-15b. [New plants found in Japan and Chosen I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (517)-(520). 1914: (II) 29: (30)-(34), (III) (108)-(113). 1915.  
Notes in Japanese on 141 new and old species.
- 1915a. Chiisan shokubutsu Chosa hokoku-sho. [Flora of Chiisan.] 1-98. 1 pl. 1 map.  
In Japanese; enumerates 470 species found on this mountain in Korea. The introduction and other parts are pagged separately. Chiisan sometimes is spelled Chirisan.
- 1915b. Philadelphus Japonico-Coreanae [sic!]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 63-67.  
A revision, including 7 species, two described as new.
- 1915c. Synopsis specierum Koreanarum generis Saussureae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 189-210. pl. 9, 10.  
A revision, including several new species.
- 1915d. [On the nomenclature of *Cyperus Textori* Miq., and notes on Chinese species.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (58)-(59).  
In Japanese.
- 1915e. [Some species of Fagaceae in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (167)-(168).  
Historical notes in Japanese on three species.
- 1915f. [Spiraea nervosa and its allied species.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (226)-(228).  
In Japanese and Latin; contains descriptions of 7 species, including *S. yatabei* sp. nov.
- 1915g. [Some species of *Rhododendron* in Hanno.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (260)-(262).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1915-21. Praecursores ad floram sylvaticam Koreanam. I. Aceraceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 25-30, (II. Betulaceae) 35-47, (III. Fagaceae) 54-62, (IV. Spiraeaceae) 71-82, (V. Drupaceae) 133-147. 1 f. 1915; (VI. Pomaceae) 30: 15-33, (VII. Rosaceae) 217-242. 1916; (VIII. Ericaceae) 31: 235-252, (IX. Rhamnaceae) 269-278. 1917; (X. Oleaceae) 32: 113-133. 1918; (XI. Sargentaceae (= Vitaceae, etc.), Tiliaceae, Elaeocarpaceae) 35: 1-18. 1921.  
Systematic treatments with keys, notes, and descriptions of various new species. In some of the titles "Koreanam" is spelled "Coreanam".
- 1915-36. Flora sylvatica Koreana. Parts 1-21 (1, [i], 1-23. pl. 1-15. 1915; 2, [i-iii], 1-41. pl. 1-24. 1915; 3, 1-55. pl. 1-25. 21 f. 1917; 4, 1-29. pl. 1-15. 1916; 5, 1-45. pl. 1-27. 1916; 6, 1-63. pl. 1-29. f. 1-3. 1916; 7, 1-80. pl. 1-36. f. 1. 1918; 8, 1-64. pl. 1-26. 1919; 9, 1-36. pl. 1-15. f. 1. 1920; 10, 1-61. pl. 1-26. 1921; 11, 1-92, [i]. pl. 1-41. 1921; 12, 1-63. pl. 1-17. f. 1-5. 1922; 13, 1-46. pl. 1-13. 1923; 14, 1-2, 1-133. pl. 1-29. 1923; 15, 1-75. pl. 1-24. 1926; 16, 1-2, 1-92. pl. 1-29. 4 text maps. 1927; 17, i-ii, 1-94. pl. 1-22. 11 text maps. 1928; 18, i-ii, 1-218. pl. 1-52. 10 f. text maps 1-18. 1930; 19, [i-v], 1-131. pl. 1-41. 5 f. text maps 1-16. 1932; 20, [i-iv], 1-127. pl. 1-25. 2 f. 5 text maps. 1933; 21, [i-iv], 1-163. pl. 1-21. f. 1-3. 5 text maps. 1936.  
This work with Japanese and Latin descriptions and profuse literature citations contains treatments of the following families: Aceraceae, pt. 1; Alangiaceae (Cornaceae in part), pt. 17; Apocynaceae, pt. 14; Araliaceae, pt. 16; Ardisiaceae (Myrsinaceae in part) pt. 13; Aristolochiaceae, pt. 21; Bambusaceae, pt. 20; Berberidaceae, pt. 21; Betulaceae, pt. 2; Bignoniaceae, pt. 14; Boraginaceae, pt. 14; Caprifoliaceae, pt. 11; Chloranthaceae, pt. 18; Compositae, pt. 14; Cornaceae (see also Alangiaceae), pt. 16; Daphnaceae (= Thymelaeaceae), pt. 17; Diapensiaceae,

Nakai, Takenoshin (*continued*).

- pt. 13; Drupaceae (=Prunus and Prinsepia), pt. 5; Elaeagnaceae, pt. 17; Elaeocarpaceae, pt. 12; Empetraceae, pt. 21; Ericaceae, pt. 8; Fagaceae, pt. 13; Flacourtiaceae, pt. 17; Halesiaceae (=Styracaceae in part), pt. 13; Juglandaceae, pt. 20; Labiatae, pt. 14; Lardizabalaceae, pt. 21; Loganiaceae, pt. 14; Magnoliaceae, pt. 29; Malvaceae, pt. 21; Moraceae, pt. 19; Myricaceae, pt. 20; Myrsinaceae Ardisiaceae in part), pt. 13; Oleaceae, pt. 10; Piperaceae, pt. 18; Pittosporaceae, pt. 21; Pomaceae, pt. 6; Rhamnaceae, pt. 9; Rosaceae (see also Drupaceae and Spiraeaceae), pt. 5; Rubiaceae, pt. 14; Salicaceae, pt. 18; Saurimentaceae (=Vitaceae at least in part), pt. 12; Saxifragaceae, pt. 15; Scrophulariaceae, pt. 14; Solanaceae, pt. 14; Spiraeaceae (Rosaceae in part), pt. 4; Styracaceae (see Halesiaceae), pt. 13; Symplocaceae, pt. 13; Ternstroemiaceae, pt. 17; Thymelaeaceae in part (see Daphnaceae), pt. 17; Tiliaceae, pt. 12; Ulmaceae, pt. 19; Urticaceae, pt. 21; Verbenaceae, pt. 14; Vitaceae (see Saurimentaceae), pt. 12.
- 1916a. Kira-Chosen-san no engui-shokubutsu inu-byōbu ni tsuite. [On a garden plant, *Rodgersia tabularis*, indigenous in north Korea.] [Korean Bull.] 1916: 46-48. *pl. 1*. This paper has not been seen.
- 1916b. Roho no shokubutsu chosū. [Report on vegetation of Mt. Waigabon, northern Chosen.] [Chosen Bull.] Extra number: 1-39. 2 *pl. 7 f.* In Japanese. This paper, published in June, has not been seen.
- 1916c. [Zostera in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (57). A brief synopsis in Japanese with a key to four species.
- 1916d. Elacagnus Japoniae, Coreae et Formosae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 72-76. An enumeration of 17 species, including a key, three described as new.
- 1916e. [On the nomenclature of *Rhus ambigua* and *R. orientalis*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (205)-(206). Critical notes in Japanese. These are considered to be the same species.
- 1916f. [On *Lilium Hansonii* and its affinities.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (401)-(402). Gives differentiation in Japanese between this and *L. distichum*.
- 1916g. [Native fruits in Korea.] Rigakkai 13<sup>9</sup>: 10-15. In Japanese. This serial has not been seen.
- 1917a. Sagi-mine no shokubutsu chosa. [Investigation of the flora of Mt. Sagi-mine.] This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1917b. *Ligularia coreana*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 121-127. A revision with 9 species, three described as new.
- 1917c. *Sambuci Japonici et Coreani*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 210-214. A revision containing 6 species, including two new species and several transfers.
- 1917d. *Trigonotis Japonico-Coreanae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 215-218. A revision with six species, including *T. coreana* sp. nov.
- 1917e. *Aconitum* of Yezo, Saghaline and the Kuriles. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 219-231. An annotated enumeration, including *A. miyabei* sp. nov.
- 1917f. [Some Japanese and Korean plants remarkable for their distribution.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (103)-(104). Notes in Japanese on 8 species.
- 1917g. [New classification of *Cornus* and notes on two species.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (146)-(149). In Japanese.
- 1917h. [Native places of *Styphnolobium japonicum*, *Dier-villa coreensis*, *Hydrangea hortensis* and *Paulownia tomentosa*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (195)-(197). In Japanese.
- 1917i. [Uses of *Trichosanthes Kirilowii*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (331). A brief note in Japanese.
- 1917j. [On *Pyrus Calleryana* and its allied species.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (331)-(332). Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1918a. Florula of Mt. Paik-tu-san, or A scientific research on the plants growing over the regions of Mt. Paik-tu-san (or Mt. Chang-pei-shan), which elevates on the boundary of Corea. [i], 1-77. 3 *pl. many f. 1 map.* A detailed study in Japanese, including a list of 307 species of plants.
- 1918b. Kongo-san shokubutsu chosa-sho. Report on the vegetation of Diamond Mountains, Corea. i-ii, 1-204. 9 *pl. many f. 1 map.* An extensive floristic study in Japanese, published in Seoul, Korea, including detailed drawings of several plants, some in colors.
- 1918c. A new attempt to the classification of genus *Arabis* growing in Japan, Corea, Saghaline and the Kuriles. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: 233-248. A revision with 20 species, including several new.
- 1918d. [On *Arabis Boissieuana* sp. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (76). In Japanese. This species is considered distinct from *A. amplexicaulis*.
- 1918e. [On the nomenclature of *Sedum kamschaticum* Fisch.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (77). In Japanese.
- 1918f. [A new locality for *Trichomanes amabile*, Nakai.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (77)-(78). A brief note in Japanese.
- 1918g. [*Filipendula rufinervis* becomes *F. palmata*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (78). In Japanese.
- 1918h. Three additions to the Japanese flora. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (144)-(146). Notes in Japanese on *Lophatherum sinense*, *Lonicera praeflorens*, and *Chaenomeles cardinalis*, together with remarks on four distinct Japanese garden quinces.
- 1918i. [On the nomenclature of *Celtis Bungeana*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (176)-(178). In Japanese; a reduction of *C. jessoensis* to a synonym of *C. bungeana* with some Latin descriptions.
- 1918j. [On the *Cinnamomum scrobiculatum*, (Meisn.) Nakai nom. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (178). In Japanese. *C. pseudopedunculatum* is declared invalid.
- 1918k. [The author of *Brassica japonica*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (178)-(179). A brief note in Japanese.
- 1918l. [The difference between *Elaeocarpus decipiens* and *E. elliptica*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (179). A brief note in Japanese.
- 1918m. [The difference between *Schima boninensis* and *S. liukuensis*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (179). A brief note in Japanese.
- 1918n. [*Elaeagnus attenuata*, a synonym of *E. montana*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (179). A brief note in Japanese.
- 1919a. Report on the vegetation of the island Ooryongto or Dagelet Island, Corea. 1-87. *illustr. 1 folded map.* A description in Japanese of the vegetation, an enumeration of species, and numerous photographs.
- 1919b. Genus novum Oleacearum in Corea media inventum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: 153-154. *Abeliophyllum* gen. nov. with *A. distichum* sp. nov.
- 1919c. [On the sub-generic names, *Azalea*, *Euazalea*, *Pentanthra*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: (285)-(286). Notes in Japanese on subdivisions of *Rhododendron*.
- 1919d. [Siebold's cherry tree.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: (298). In Japanese; nomenclatural notes on species of *Cerasus* and *Prunus*.
- 1919e. [A new variety of *Cercidiphyllum japonicum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: (299). Notes in Japanese only on *C. japonicum magnificum* nom. nov., native of Nikko.
- 1919f. Taxaceae et Coniferae in flora Coreano-Manshurica novae. Journ. Jap. Bot. 2: 9-12. 1 *f.* A synopsis, including the new species, *Picea koraiensis* from Korea and *Pinus mukdensis* from Manchuria, described in Latin.



- 1920a. *Catalogus seminum et sporarum per annos 1919 et 1920 circa Tokyo et Nikko lectorum.* 1-39.  
This work contains a description of *Ophiopogon planiscapus* Nakai and other species and varieties. For other catalogues see Matsumura, Jinzo, and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1914-16; Miyoshi, Manabu, and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1923, and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1932a.
- 1920b. *Chosenia*, a new genus of Salicaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: 66-69.  
Includes *C. splendida* comb. nov. (*Salix splendida* Nakai).
- 1920c. [*Achyranthes rubrofusca* in Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (164).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1920d. [A new Liu-chiu plant, *Achyranthes mollicula*, a new name.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (164).  
A brief note in Japanese without a description.
- 1920e. [On the nomenclature of *Achyranthes japonica*, (Miq.) Nakai comb. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (164).  
Notes in Japanese, containing *A. bidentata japonica* Miq. raised to specific rank.
- 1920f. [*Nasturtium sublyratum* Nakai comb. nov. (*Cardamine sublyrata* Miq.)] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (164)-(165).  
A brief description in Japanese.
- 1920g. [*Lobelia sessilifolia*, Lambert var. *latifolia* var. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (183).  
A very brief description in Japanese.
- 1920h. [*Tilia Miyabei*, Jack var. *yessoana* Nakai n. var.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (183).  
In Japanese; considers *T. shirasawae* "sp. nov.", published previous to V. Engler's Monograph, as a synonym.
- 1920i. [Shrubby *Artemisia* of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (195)-(196).  
A brief note in Japanese on four species.
- 1920j. [On *Pinus Armandi* and *P. formosana*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (214)-(215).  
Notes in Japanese with a quotation from a letter in English from E. H. Wilson.
- 1920k. [On *Abeliophyllum distichum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (249)-(251).  
In Japanese; includes notes in English by E. H. Wilson and a list of related genera found in Japan and Chosen.
- 1920l. [On the nomenclature of *Rhododendron yedoense* and its variety *poukhanense*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (273)-(275).  
Notes chiefly in Japanese. The variety is a reduction of *R. poukhanense* Léveillé.
- 1920m. [On *Oxygraphis Kawakamii*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (295).  
Brief critical notes in Japanese.
- 1920n. [On the nomenclature of *Ranunculus acris* var. *japonicus*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (295)-(296).  
A critical note in Japanese.
- 1920o. *Chaenomeles eugenoides* Koidzumi.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (322).  
A brief description in Japanese.
- 1920p. [*Aconitum Zuccarini* Nakai.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (322)-(323).  
A brief nomenclatural note in Japanese.
- 1920q. [*Aconitum chinense* Siebold.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (323).  
A brief nomenclatural note in Japanese.
- 1920r. [The difference between *Aconitum membranaceum* and *A. volubile*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (323)-(324).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1920s. [*Rhododendron boninense* Nakai sp. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (324).  
The description is in Japanese only.
- 1920t. [*Lobelia boninense*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (324).  
A brief critical note in Japanese.
- 1920u. [The distribution of *Juniperus taxifolia*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (324)-(325).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1920v. [*Lilium tigrinum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (325).  
A brief note in Japanese, chiefly concerning the literature.
- 1920w. [*Vaccinium nikkoense* Nakai nom. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (325).  
A note in Japanese proposing this new name for *V. angustifolium* Komatsu.
- 1920-26. [The distribution and species of Chosen conifers.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **2**: (76)-(80). 4 f. 1920; **2**: (95)-(99). 3 f. 1921; **2**: (120)-(124). 4 f. 1922; **3**: (3)-(6). 1926.  
General notes in Japanese. Reprinted, 1926.
- 1921a. *Deutzia* in Japonia, Corea et Formosa indigena. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **35**: 81-96.  
A revision, including several new species, varieties, and forms.
- 1921b. *Labiatae Coreanae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **35**: 169-183. 191-205.  
A comprehensive enumeration, including several new species without a key.
- 1921c. [Notes on the classification of Japanese plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **35**: (96)-(99), (121)-(122).  
Miscellaneous critical notes.
- 1921d. Tentamen systematis Caprifoliacearum Japonicarum. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **42**: Art. 2: 1-139.  
Includes keys and descriptions of all species varieties and forms, including several new.
- 1922a. Trees and shrubs indigenous in Japan proper. 2 v. (1, 1-2. 1-5. 1-511. 1-9. 1-28. f. 1-272; 2, (never published)); revised and enlarged edition, 1-714. 1-13. 1-58. f. 1-323. 1927.  
In Japanese with Latin names. Vol. 1 contains Gamopetalae or Metachlamydeae. The introduction, contents, and indexes are paged separately. The second volume of the first edition was never published. No more volumes have been issued (October, 1932). For abstract and comments see Nakai, Takenoshin, 1924a. The second edition is revised and enlarged by Takenoshin Nakai and Genichi Koidzumi.
- 1922b. *Viola novae Japonicae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **36**: 29-39.  
Contains descriptions of 19 new species. For critical note see the next entry.
- 1922c. [Notes on Japanese violets. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **36**: (52)-(61), (II) (84)-(93), (III) (118)-(121).  
A critical revision in Japanese of *Viola*, the new species described in the preceding reference; contains a bibliography in the last part.
- 1922d. [The locality of *Rhododendron obtusum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **36**: (104).  
In Japanese; concerns two localities in Japan.
- 1922e. [On *Juniperus chinensis*, L. and *Viola boninensis* Nakai.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **36**: (104)-(105).  
Includes notes in Japanese on 6 other species of various genera.
- 1922f. [On the genus *Protomarattia*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **36**: (105)-(106).  
Critical notes in Japanese with reference to the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1922g. [On the Japanese roses belonging to the section *Systyleae*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **36**: (106)-(107).  
A synopsis of this section of *Rosa* in Japanese without Latin names.
- 1922h. [On the differences between *Diervilla amabilis*, D. *japonica*, D. *coracensis* and D. *florida*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **36**: (117)-(118).  
In Japanese.
- 1922i. [On *Scutellaria japonica*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **36**: (118).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1923a. Genera nova Rhamnacearum et Leguminosarum ex Asia orientali. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **37**: 29-34.  
*Berchemiella* gen. nov. (Rhamnaceae) with *B. wilsonii* and *B. berchemiaefolia* transferred from *Chaydaia*; and *Echinosophora* gen. nov. (Leguminosae) with *E. koreensis* comb. nov. (*Sophora koreensis*).
- 1923b. [*Carex tenuistachya* Nakai sp. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **37**: (63).  
Described in Japanese only.
- 1923c. [*Celastrus laucifolia* Nakai sp. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **37**: (68).  
Described in Japanese only.



Nakai, Takenoshin (*continued*).

- 1923d. [*Geranium eriostemos* var. *megalanthum* from Hon-do.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: (68).  
In Japanese; concerns distribution.
- 1923e. [*Vaccinium axillare* var. *platyanthum* Nakai var. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: (68).  
Described in Japanese only.
- 1923f. [Classification of Japanese *Cynoglossum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: (68)-(70).  
A synopsis in Japanese only, including descriptions of four new species.
- 1923g. [New section *Archelaecarpus* of the genus *Elaeocarpus*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: (70).  
In Japanese only.
- 1923h. [*Paramiopsis*, a new section of *Goodyera* containing *G. hachijoensis*, *G. boninensis* and *G. yakushimensis*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: (70).  
In Japanese only.
- 1923i. [*Achyranthes obtusifolia* and *A. aspera*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: (102).  
Nomenclatural notes in Japanese.
- 1923j. [*Pyrus Uematsuana* found in south Korea.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: (103).  
In Japanese.
- 1924a. Abstract from T. Nakai: "Trees and shrubs indigenous in Japan proper. Vol. I. (1922)." with additional remarks on some species. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: 25-35, 37-48.  
See Nakai, Takenoshin, 1922a.
- 1924b. *Parabenzoin*, genus novum *Lauracearum*. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 71: 1177-1182. 1 f.  
Contains *P. trilobum* and *P. praecox*, natives of Japan, transferred from *Benzoin*.
- 1924c. *Araliaceae imperii Japonici*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 5: 1-36.  
A revision. The recognized species are enumerated in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 137-142. 1926 and in Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 16: 144-145. 1926.
- 1924d. *Ehretiae quaedam novae asiaticae*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 5: 36-41.  
Includes the Chinese species.
- 1924e. *Raphiolepidis et Eriobotryae species sino-japonicae*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 5: 61-72.  
A revision.
- 1924f. Some new and noteworthy ligneous plants of eastern Asia. Journ. Arn. Arb. 5: 72-83.  
Critical notes on various new and old species.
- 1924-25. [Notes on eastern Asiatic plants I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: (153)-(156). (II) (179)-(181), (III) (229)-(231), (IV) (247)-(248), (V) (264)-(267), (VI) (299)-(301). 1924; (VII) 39: (31)-(33). 1925.  
Miscellaneous critical notes in Japanese on various species.
- 1925a. Critical notes of Japanese ferns with special references to allied species. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: 101-121, (II) 176-203.  
Includes various new species, varieties, and transfers.
- 1925b. Notes sur les violettes du Japon. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 72: 180-195.  
Critical notes on about 20 species.
- 1925c. Two new genera of *Bambusaceae*, with special remarks on the related genera growing in eastern Asia. Journ. Arn. Arb. 6: 145-153.  
*Pleioblastus* and *Indocalamus*, new genera with many transfers of these and related genera, all segregates of *Arundinaria*; includes a key to these genera.
- 1925d. Joseph Banks: *Icones selectae plantarum quas in Japonia collegit et delineavit Engelbertus Kaempfer*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 6: 186-188.  
An enumeration of the contents of this work with the original and revised nomenclature. See Kaempfer, E., 1791.
- 1926a. Miscellaneous notes on Japanese and Korean plants. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 145-149.  
Twenty species discussed in Japanese.
- 1926b. Notes on Japanese ferns III. or, Tentamen systematis *Hymenophyllacearum Japonicarum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 239-275.  
An annotated enumeration with keys and an index.
- 1926c. [The late Dr. R. Schlechter's contributions to the *Orchidaceae* of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 366-369.  
In Japanese; includes a list of Japanese species described by Schlechter.
- 1926d. Notes on Japanese ferns IV. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 371-400. f. 1, 2.  
Revisions of *Ophioglossaceae* and *Drymoglossum* in English with Japanese résumé.
- 1926e. Natural forest of *Buxus microphylla* on Koshozan, Fukuoka Prefecture. [Preserv. Natural Monuments (Japan)] Botany 7: 69-83. 4 illustr. 1 map.  
This paper has not been seen.
- 1926f. [*Trochodendron aralioides* Sieb. et Zucc. and *T. longifolium* Maxim.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (85)-(86). 1 f.  
A differentiation in Japanese.
- 1926g. *Tadervi no shinburiho*. [A new classification of Linnean *Polygonum*.] Rigakkai 24: 289-301.  
In Japanese. This serial has not been seen. For translation of the key and other notes see Steward, A. N., 1930a, p. 6.
- 1927a. Tsurushima Shiroyama chôsa hôkoku. [Vegetation of Mt. Tsurushima Shiroyama.] 1-29.  
This work in Japanese, published by Marquis Date, has not been seen.
- 1927b. Notes on Japanese ferns V, or, *Cyatheaceae* et *Danaeaceae imperii Japonici*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 64-78.  
Contains notes and descriptions of various old and new species.
- 1927c. Notes on Japanese ferns VI. *Osmundaceae*, *Schizaeaceae* & *Gleicheniaceae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 673-696.  
Consists of critical notes, transfers, keys, etc.
- 1927d. *Lespedeza* of Japan and Korea. [Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen.] 6: i-ii, 1-101. pl. 1-41. f. 1-29.  
A revision in Latin and Japanese, including new species and varieties. It is reviewed and a corrected (?) list of species is published in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 566-567. 1927. Reprinted without change of pagination.
- 1927e. *Morus alba* and its allies in the herbaria of Linnaeus, Thunberg and others. Journ. Arn. Arb. 8: 234-237.  
Mentions some early Chinese specimens.
- 1927f. [A comparison of the florulas of the Dagelet Island and the Daikokuzantô, which are isolated in the east and west of Korean Peninsula.] [Journ. Orient. Art. Sci.] 43: 214-227. 5 f. 1 map.  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1927g. [A lecture given on the occasion of the annual awards of medals and prizes by the Imperial Academy, on the result of investigations on the Korean flora.] [Journ. Orient. Art. Sci.] 43: 561-571.  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1928a. Report on the vegetation of Kamikôchi of the Province of Shinano [Nagano-ken]. 1-46. 36 illustr. 1 map.  
This work has not been seen.
- 1928b. Notes on Japanese ferns VII. (*Plagiogyriaceae*, *Cheilepodiaceae*, *Dipteridaceae* & *Polypodiaceae* I). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 42: 203-218. f. A-D.  
Contains notes and descriptions of various new and old genera and species with a résumé in Japanese, pp. 239-242.
- 1928c. The types of *Blechnum* & *Lomaria*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 42: 231-232.  
In Japanese.
- 1928d. *Violae ad floram Japonicam novae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 42: 556-566.  
Contains 19 species, including several new; abstracted in Japanese, pp. 591-595.
- 1928e. Une nouvelle systématique des *Salicacées* de Corée. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1928: 37-51.  
A translation by L. A. Dode from Nakai's manuscript, containing a critical arrangement with descriptions of several species.
- 1928f. The floras of Tsushima and Quelpaert as related to those of Japan and Korea. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 893-911.  
General in nature; lists the ligneous species.
- 1928g. The vegetation of Dagelet Island: Its formation and floral relationship with Korea and Japan. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Congr. Tokyo 911-914.  
General in nature.

- 1928h. [Plants of Bonin Islands. I.] *Rigakkai* **26**<sup>4</sup>: 1-10; (II) **26**<sup>5</sup>: 1-11.  
In Japanese. This serial has not been seen.
- 1928i. [General aspect of Korean alpine plants.] [*Sci. Knowledge*] **8**: 38-43. 15 f.  
This general account in Japanese has not been seen. It was reported by the author.
- 1929a. Notes on Japanese ferns VIII. Polypodiaceae II. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **43**: 1-12.  
Contains notes and descriptions of various old and new species. Abstracted in Japanese, pp. 49-55.
- 1929b. *Conspectus specierum Arisaematis Japonico-Koreanarum*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **43**: 524-540.  
A revision of *Arisaema*, containing 16 species, including several new. Abstracted in Japanese, pp. 563-572.
- 1929c. *Chaenomeles* in Japan. *Jap. Journ. Bot.* **4**: 327-334.  
A critical consideration of five species and several varieties with full synonymy.
- 1929d. [On Y. Okada's notes on *Parthenocissus tricuspidata*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **6**: (253)-(256). 2 f.  
A criticism in Japanese.
- 1929e. Chosen kankyô-hokudô no meizan Kanbôhō to sono shokubutsu. [Kanbôhō, a noted mountain in the Province of Kankyô-hokudô, north Korea, and its vegetation.] [*Pract. Hort.*] Extra no.: 25-32. 12 f.  
This paper, reported by the author, has not been seen.
- 1930a. Vegetation of Mt. Apoi in the Province of Hidaka, Hokkaido. 1-80. 17 photos. 1 map.  
This work has not been seen.
- 1930b. Report on the vegetation of Daisetsusan Mts. and their vicinities. 1-80. 36 illustr. 2 maps.  
This work has not been seen.
- 1930c. Obituary notice of Dr. Ernest Henry Wilson. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **44**: 617-620. 1 f.  
In Japanese; includes notes on Wilson's explorations in eastern Asia.
- 1930d. [The flora of Bonin Islands.] *Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan* **1**: 249-273. pl. 16-18.  
In Japanese; contains a list of 327 species and tabular discussion of distribution, etc.
- 1930e. [Korean Celtis.] [*Bull. For. Soc. Korea*] **59**: 19-23. 5 f.  
This serial has not been seen.
- 1930f. Chosen no shokubutsu-bunpu. [Plant distribution of Korea.] *Nihon Chiri Taikêi*, Chosen-hen [The Great Geographical Series of Japan, Korea], 280-288. 8 pl. 3 f.  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1931a. *Contributio ad cognitionem generis Saussureae Japonico-Koreanæ*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **45**: 513-524, 531-536.  
Critical notes and descriptions of various new species with transfers. Abstracted in Japanese, pp. 531-536.
- 1931b. On a new genus *Pleurosoriopsis* Fomin. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **45**: 536-537.  
Critical notes in Japanese on *P. makinoi*, the genus originally described in Fomin, A. W., 1930b.
- 1932a. *Catalogus seminum et sporarum*, 1932. 1-42.  
A list only.
- 1932b. *Hemerocallis japonica*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **46**: 111-123. 3 f.  
A revision of the Japanese species. Abstracted in Japanese, pp. 135-137.
- 1932c. [Report on the vegetation of Mt. Shiroyama in Kagoshima-ken.] [*Preserv. Natural Monuments (Japan)*] *Botany* **13**: 63-66. 5 illustr.  
This paper has not been seen.
- 1932d. Take to sasa. [Bamboos and Sasa.] [*Sci. Education*] **15**: 21-27. f. 1-3, 66-77.  
A critical discussion in Japanese and enumeration of bamboo genera and species with transfers in various genera.
1933. Notes on Japanese ferns IX. A new classification of Japanese *Aspidium*, with special view to the spores and connective cells. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **47**: 151-186. f. 1.  
This is abstracted in Japanese, pp. 210-223.
- 1933-35. *Bambusaceae* in Japan proper. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **9**: 5-34. f. 1-7, (II) **77**-95. f. 8-12, (III) **153**-168. f. 13-19, (IV), **215**-240. f. 20-32. 1933; (V) **10**: 197-219. f. 33-42, (VI) **269**-295. f. 43-56. 1934; (VII) **11**: 445-457. f. 57-60, (VIII) **531**-543. f. 61-67, (IX) **599**-622. f. 68-81. 1935.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese, with descriptions in Latin of new genera and species.
- 1934a. *Lycopodia Japonica*. I. Honzo **21**: 4-9. 1 f.  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1934b. Two kinds of cherries introduced from China. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **10**: 405-414. f. 1-9.  
Critical notes in Japanese on *Prunus pseudo-cerasus* Lindl. and *P. pauciflora* Bunge.
- 1934c. New woody plants of Jehol. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV: pt. **1**: 5-13. pl. 1-5. 1 f.  
Descriptions of various new species.
- 1934-36. *Novitates Bambusacearum in imperio Japonico recentissime detectæ*. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **10**: 547-581, (II) **741**-749. 1934; (III) **11**: 1-9. f. 1, 2, (IV) **75**-87. (V) **11**: 369-377, (VI) **805**-820. 1935; (VII) **12**: 221-223. 1936.  
Consists of Latin descriptions of new species with numerous transfers, etc.
- 1935a. The reason why *Struthiopteris* Haller should be the genetic name of *Blechnum* Spicant. and *Struthiopteris filicastrum* Allioni should not be used for *Matteuccia struthiopteris*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **49**: 316-317.  
A taxonomic discussion in Japanese.
- 1935b. *Boninofatsia oligocarpella* Nakai. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* **1**: 1-2. pl. 1.  
Native of the Bonin Islands.
- 1935c. *Boninofatsia Wilsonii* Nakai. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.* **1**: 3-4. pl. 2.  
Native of the Bonin Islands.
- 1935d. Some noticeable Japanese plants. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 147-156. 1 f.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of various new species and genera.
- 1935e. Species generis *Livistonæ* in imperio Japonico sponte nascentes. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 217-224. f. 1-4.  
A critical treatment, mostly in Japanese, recognizing *L. boninensis* sp. nov. and *L. subglobosa*, the first described in Latin.
- 1935f. The oldest specimen of *Prunus yedoensis* in the botanic garden of Tokyo Imperial University. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 341-346. f. 1-4.  
In Japanese.
- 1935g. *Acer pictum* Thunberg. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 440-442. f. 1, 2.  
A critical note in Japanese on this and related species.
- 1935h. [Notes on *Caloscordum*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 592-598. f. 1-6.  
In Japanese.
- 1935i. *Micromeles* is congeneric with *Sorbus*. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 664-666.  
In Japanese.
- 1935j. [A note on *Potentilla chinensis* var. *isomera*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 736-737.  
In Japanese.
- 1935k. [A brief note on *Cyperus nitens*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 737.  
In Japanese.
- 1935l. Species Jeholenses generis *Aconiti*, cum adnotationibus de speciebus affinitatis, nec non descriptionibus specierum et varietatum novarum in China boreali, Manchuria, et Korea detectarum. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV. Pt. **2**: 127-163. pl. 16-18. f. 18-23.  
A systematic treatment of *Aconitum* in Japanese and English, containing a key and descriptions of new species.
- 1935m. Species nova generis *Pini* in Jehol. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV. Pt. **2**: 164-166. pl. 19. f. 24, 25.  
*Pinus tokunagai* sp. nov.
- 1935-36+. *Tôa shokubutsu zuzetsu*. *Iconographia plantarum Asiae orientalis*. 1+ v. (I, 1-82. pl. 1-36. 1935-36) (incomplete).  
A series of drawings of miscellaneous species, some new, with descriptions in Japanese and English by various authors. Each entry forms a signed article and is entered separately in this bibliography.

**Nakai, Takenoshin** (*continued*).

- 1936a. *Mucuna japonica* Nakai. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 37-40, pl. 17.  
Native of Kyushu.
- 1936b. *Aconitum karadutense* Miyabe & Nakai. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 59-60, pl. 27.  
Native of southern Sakhalin.
- 1936c. *Arisaema Kishidai* Makino. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 65-66, pl. 30.  
Native of Hondo.
- 1936d. *Arisaema tosaense* Makino. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 67-68, pl. 31.  
Native of Shikoku and Hondo.
- 1936e. *Arisaema ovale* Nakai. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 69-70, pl. 32.  
Native of Hondo.
- 1936f. *Weigela* and its allies in Japan proper and Korea. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 1-17, f. 1-3. (II) 71-88, f. 4-8.  
A systematic treatment, including *Macrodactylis* nom. nov. for *Calyptrostigma*, *Weigelastrum* gen. nov., and various new species and varieties, and transfers, with summary in Japanese.
- 1936g. Subdivision of *Convallariaceae* Link. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 145-150.  
In Japanese; proposes many new families and gives a key in Japanese only to many new tribes and a list of 37 references.
- 1936h. [Specimens overlooked by Dr. Merrill and Dr. G. Koidzumi.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 217-218.  
Notes in Japanese with summary in English on Merrill, E. D., 1923, and Koidzumi, Genichi, 1934b.
- 1936i. *Kochreuteria paniculata*, *Hibiscus mutabilis*, and *Rosa suavis* (*R. acicularis*) are indigenous to Hondo. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 218-219.  
A note in Japanese.
- 1936j. Some Formosan blue-berries described by Hayata. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 377-379.  
Notes in Japanese on four species of *Vaccinium*, two transferred to *Agapites*.
- 1936k. Liliaceous plants with exposed seeds. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 773-783, f. 1-4.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of *Sansevieriaceae* and *Peliosanthaceae* proposed as new families based on *Sansevieria* and *Peliosanthes*.
- 1936l. *Corypha japonica* is not a valid name botanically. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 833-834, 1 f.  
In Japanese with republication of notes and illustration in Kittlitz, F. H. von, 1844-45.
- 1936m. *Clematis fusca* Turczaninow and *Clematis ianthina* Koehne. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 835-847, f. 1-3.  
In Japanese and English; includes a key to varieties, many new.
- 1936n. [The wild growth of *Enkianthus perulatus* in the Province of Idzu.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 893-897, f. C, D.  
In Japanese with enumeration in Latin of varieties, including *E. perulatus* var. *japonicus* (Hook. fil.) Nakai comb. nov.
- 1936o. [On the flowering of bamboo.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 897-898, 2 f.  
In Japanese; concerns *Sasa amagiensis* Makino and *Pleioblastus vaginatus*.
- 1936p. Conversation with Mr. McClure on bamboos. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 902-903.  
In Japanese; contains critical notes on various species.
- 1936q. *Angelica formosana* is distinct from *A. davurica*. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 903.  
A brief note in Japanese.
- See also Matsumura, Jinzo, and Nakai, Takenoshin; Miyabe, K., and Kudô, Yushun, 1930-32; Miyoshi, Manabu, and Nakai, Takenoshin; Takeda, H., and Nakai, Takenoshin; Tozawa, M., and Nakai, Takenoshin; and Thunberg, C. P., 1784.
- Nakai, Takenoshin, and Hara, Hiroshi.**  
1934. *Callianthemum novum Japonicum*. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 677-682, 1 f.  
In English with a Japanese résumé; concerns *C. hon-doense* sp. nov. (= *C. insigne* Ohwi).

**Nakai, Takenoshin, Honda, Masaji, and Kitagawa, Masao.**

1935. *Contributio ad cognitionem florae Manchuricae*. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV. Pt. 2: 1-187, illustr.  
A cover title for a series of papers by various authors, each entered separately in this bibliography; includes an index of species, pp. 177-187.
- Nakai, Takenoshin, Honda, Masaji, Satake, Y., and Kitagawa, M.**  
1936. Index florae Jeholenses cum appendice: Plantae novae vel minus cognitae ex Manchuria. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV. Pt. 4: 1-108, pl. 1-3.  
An enumeration of 924 species, including pteridophytes. For a list of the new species see the review in Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 268-270, 1936.
- Nakai, Takenoshin, and Kitagawa, Misao.**  
1934a. Plantae novae Jeholensis I. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV. Pt. 1: 1-71, pl. 1-20, f. 1-6.  
A covering title for two papers, here listed separately, containing descriptions in Latin and Japanese. For continuation see Honda, Masaji, 1935b and Kitagawa, Masao, 1935c.
- 1934b. New herbaceous plants of Jehol which were collected along the way from Chêng-tê to Hsing-lung, in Wu-ling-shan Mts., and at Chang-shan-yü. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV. Pt. 1: 14-67, 5 pl. plus pl. 6-30, 1 f.  
Descriptions of many new species.
- Nakai, Takenoshin, and Koidzumi, Genichi.** See Fedde, F., 1922; and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1922a.
- Nakai, Takenoshin, and Maekawa, Fumio.**  
1931. *Younia amagiensis* Nakai & F. Maekawa, a new species of *Younia*. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 7: 319-322, 2 f.  
Found in Idzu province.
1936. *Pareuxuris tosaensis* Nakai et F. Maekawa. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 21-24, pl. 11.  
New genus of *Triuridaceae* with *P. tosaensis* comb. nov. (*Sciaphila tosaensis*).
- Nakaji, M.**  
1914-16. [A list of bryophytes collected in San-in-do. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (36)-(37), 1914; (II) 30: (28), 1916.  
A list of Latin names.
- 1916a. [A list of fungi collected in Hoki and Idzumo provinces.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (102)-(103).  
Contains Latin and Japanese names.
- 1916b. [A list of lichens collected in San-in-do.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (209)-(210).  
A list of 43 Latin and Japanese names.
- Nakajima, Tomosuke.** See Nakata, K., Nakajima, Tomosuke, and Takimoto, S.
- Nakajima, Tomosuke, and Takimoto, Seito.**  
1924. [Die-back disease of pears.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 11: 415-421.  
A note in Japanese on *Phomopsis* sp.
- Nakajima, Yôzô.**  
1921a. [Habit of *Scilla japonica*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 35: (93)-(96), 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1921b. [On *Thesium chinense* and the ants living on its fruits.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 35: (120)-(121).  
In Japanese.
1927. [Plants at Akai, a marshy plain by Lake Inawashiro in province of Iwashiro (Fukushima-ken).] Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (92)-(94), 1 f.  
A brief general description in Japanese.
- Nakamura, Hisao.**  
1926. [On the spot-leaf disease of *Callistephus chinensis*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 13: 293-300, 1 pl.  
This paper is mentioned in Jap. Journ. Bot. 3: (62).
1931. Studies on septorioses of plants. III. On *Septoria callistephi* Gloyer pathogenic on the China aster. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 13: 23-32, pl. 3, f. 1, 2.  
For part I see Hemmi, T., and Nakamura, Hisao, 1927. For part II see Hemmi, T., and Kurata, S., 1931b.

1932. [An outline of the tobacco diseases in Japan. III.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **19**: 656.  
This paper in Japanese, mentioned in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **47**: 382, has not been seen.  
See also Hemmi, T., and Nakamura, Hisao.
- Nakamura, Masao.**  
1892. [Plants collected on Mt. Getsu (Yamagata-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **6**: (364)-(365), (384)-(385).  
A list of Japanese names only.  
1931. [What is the "Sanninjin" brought from the interior of Nikko?] Journ. Jap. Bot. **7**: (354)-(357), illustr.  
Notes in Japanese on *Codonopsis lanceolata* with an illustration of its roots.
- Nakamura, Tomeji.**  
1912. [On "Amadzura" (*Parthenocissus tricuspidata*).] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. **123**: 5-9.  
In Japanese.  
1913. [On the nomenclature of *Momordica charantia*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: (118)-(119).  
In Japanese; includes synonymy. The genus name is erroneously spelled *Monardica*.
- Nakamura, Yaroku.**  
1883. Ueber den anatomischen Bau des Holzes der wichtigsten japanischen Coniferen. Unters. Forstbot. Inst. München **3**: 17-46. pl. 2-5.
- Nakanishiki, K.**  
1905. [Mosses found in Kosheki-yama, Tosa Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **19**: (145)-(146).  
A list of 79 species determined by V. F. Brotherus.  
1905-06. [Hepaticae of Mt. Koya, Kii Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **19**: (266), 1905; **20**: (64), 1906.  
The determinations are by Stephani.  
1906. [A list of Musci found in Mt. Koya, Kii Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **20**: (64)-(65), (214)-(215).  
The determinations are by Stephani and Brotherus.  
1908. [Musci collected on Mt. Koya, Kii Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: (198).  
A list of Latin names.
- Nakano, H.**  
1910. [On the ecological distribution of plants along the river bank of the Middle Tone-gawa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **24**: (27)-(35).  
In Japanese. This river is between Chiba-ken and Ibaraki-ken.  
1911a. The vegetation of lakes and swamps in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **25**: 35-51. f. 1-6.  
Ecological. For continuations see Nakano, H., 1913a and 1916.  
1911b. On the variation of Japanese Trapa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **25**: (383)-(387).  
In Japanese.  
1912a. [Ecology and morphology of aquatic plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (115)-(116).  
General notes in Japanese.  
1912b. [Diatoms in the lakes and swamps of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **26**: (267)-(270).  
A list of Latin names, with descriptions of some new species.  
1913a. Recent studies of the vegetation of lakes and swamps in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: (347)-(348).  
A review of the progress of these studies. A continuation of Nakano, H., 1911a; see also Nakano, H., 1916.  
1913b. On *Anabaena spiralis* in Tokyo. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **27**: (390)-(391).  
In Japanese. Doubt is cast on the determination of this species.  
1913c. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Variationen von Trapa in Japan. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **50**: 440-458. pl. 1-3. f. 1, 2.  
Includes morphology, physiology, a key to varieties, notes, and literature.  
1916. The vegetation of lakes and swamps in Japan. III. Report—Lake Nojiri. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **30**: (31)-(50). f. 1-6.  
In Japanese. See also Nakano, H., 1911a and 1913a.
- 1917a. Über die Reinkultur der Chlorophyceen. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **31**: (51)-(70).  
In Japanese; includes *Chlamydomonas koishikavensis* and *Chlorosphaera putida*, spp. nov., and several new varieties.  
1917b. [Aegagropala sauteri Kuetz, a rare plant in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **1**: (137)-(139). 1 f.  
In Japanese.  
1919a. [Some green algae found on tortoise shells.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **33**: (13)-(15).  
In Japanese; concerns species of *Chaetomorpha* found in Japan and elsewhere.  
1919b. Ökologische Untersuchungen über die Schwimminseln in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **33**: (87)-(111). f. 1-6, (119)-(134). f. 7-11, (147)-(157).  
In Japanese with Latin names of plants and a bibliography.  
1921. Ökologische Untersuchungen der Schwimminseln in Japan. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **42**: Art. 3: 1-57. f. 1-22.  
1930. The community of *Rhacomitrium canaliculatum* Mitten on the summit of Mount Fuji. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **44**: 505-506.  
In Japanese.
- Nakao, M.**  
1933a. Notes on "Shao-hsing Hsiao-ting Ching-shih Chêng-lei Pei-chi Pên-ts'ao. [The ancient Chinese materia medica revised in the Sung Dynasty. Shao-hsing period (1131-1162).] Bull. Shanghai Sci. Inst. **2**: 1-96, index 1-13.  
A criticism in Japanese of Wang Chi-hsien, Chang Hsiao-chih, Tzu Yuan, and Kuo Shao-kung, 1159 (in Chinese appendix). For English abstract see Journ. Shanghai Sci. Inst. III. 1: 1-8, 1933.  
1933b. [Books on medicinal drugs in Korea. I.] Honzo **7**: 35-50; (II) **8**: 7-16.  
A bibliography in Japanese, the list including many botanical books.  
1933c. [Investigation of Chinese drugs in Työsen (Korea).] Bull. Shanghai Sci. Inst. **2**: 1-7.  
In Japanese. For abstract in English see Journ. Shanghai Sci. Inst. III. 1: 9.
- Nakao, M., and Kimura, Koichi.**  
1929-30. [Photographical catalogue of Chinese drugs with sketches and explanations.] Bull. Shanghai Sci. Inst. **1**: 1-103, (indexes) 1-4, 1-3, 1-5. pl. 1-69. 13 f. 1929; (II) **1**: 1-109, (indexes) 1, 1-2, 1-2, (summary) 1-8. pl. 70-99. 1930.  
In Japanese with English summary of the second part. Part I contains extra plates making a total of 79 plates. Part II has 64 plates. The botanical origin of the numerous drugs is given.
- Nakata, K.**  
1917. [A new strain of *Gloeosporium laeticolor*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **4**: 751.  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.  
1926. [On *Sclerotium Rolfsii* Sacc. Part III. Perfect form of the fungus and its genetic relationships. . . .] Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. **2**: 7-19. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with an English résumé.  
1927a. [A soft rot or hollow-stalk of tobacco and its casual organism.] [Agr. & Hort.] **2**: 11-16.  
This paper in Japanese, concerned with *Bacillus aroideae*, has not been seen.  
1927b. [Studies on *Sclerotium Rolfsii* Sacc. Part. 4. The size and shape of the sclerotia and their relation to the strains of the fungus.] Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. **3**: 169-189.  
In Japanese with English résumé.  
1927c. The tobacco wilt with special reference to the cause of the disease. Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. **1927**: 185-216.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; contains a bibliography, pp. 213-215. This is a bacterial disease.  
1930. Comparative studies of *Bact. sesami*, *Bact. solanacearum* and *Bact. sesamicola*. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **2**: 229-243. 1 pl.  
In Japanese with an English résumé. *B. sesamicola* is considered identical with *B. sesami*, the latter distinct from *B. solanacearum*.

- Nakata, K. (continued).**  
 1933. [Sclerotium blight of *Juncus*.] *Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan* 2: 552.  
 A brief note in Japanese.
- Nakata, K., Nakajima, Tomosuki, and Takimoto, S.**  
 1922. [Studies in the diseases of the sugar beet.] *Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen* 4: 1-118.  
 In Japanese; consists of notes, descriptions and illustrations of *Cercospora beticola*, *Phoma betae*, *Hypochnus centrifugus*, *Bacterium aptatum*, *B. tumefaciens*, *Colletotrichum omnivorum*, *Pseudomonas destructans*, *Corticium vagum*, and *Physarum cinereum* from Korea. This paper has not been seen.
1924. [Studies on angular leaf spot of cotton in Korea.] *Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen* 10: 1-21. *pl. 1, 2*.  
 In Japanese; concerns *Bacterium malvacearum*.
- Nakata, K., and Takimoto, S.**  
 1917. [Studies on the anthracnose of the cotton and its control.] *Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen* 1: 1-75. *pl. 1-4*.  
 In Japanese; concerns *Glomerella gossypii*.
- 1922a. [Studies on ginseng diseases in Chosen.] *Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen* 5: 1-51. *pl. 1-6*.  
 In Japanese.
- 1922b. [Studies of the injurious diseases of *Beta vulgaris* L.] *Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen* 6: 1-7, 1-118. *pl. 1-3, 1 map*.  
 In Japanese; includes a bibliography of 151 entries.
1923. Bacterial blight of *Hibiscus*. *Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan* 1: 13-19. 1 f.  
 In Japanese with English summary; contains *Bacterium hibisci* sp. nov. The first author's name was erroneously given as N. Nakada. The second author's name was given as K. Takimoto, which is the same as Takimoto, Seito.
1928. Diseases of cultivated plants in Korea. *Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen* 15: [i-ii], 1-2, 1-146, (index) 1-10. *pl. 1-33*.  
 In Japanese with an index of Latin names of organisms and transliterated vernacular names of host plants.
- Nakazawa, R.**  
 1911. [On *Aspergillus* of Awamori-koji.] *Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc.* 112: 26-32.  
 In Japanese.
1914. [On the "Schizosaccharomyceten".] *Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc.* 142: 1-22. 2 f.  
 In Japanese; describes some new species.
1916. [On the Awamori-koji fungus. II.] *Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc.* 1916: 867-876.  
 In Japanese; concerns *Aspergillus* and *Rhizopus delemar*.
1929. Taiwan-san nenkin mokuroku I. (A list of Formosan Mycetozoa.) *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 19: 16-20.  
 In transliterated Japanese with a list of Latin names.
1931. The rare Mycetozoa, *Minakatella longifila* G. Lister, was found in Formosa. *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 21: 191-192. 1 f.  
 Described in transliterated Japanese.
- Nambu, N.**  
 1904. [On the parasitic fungi collected in the vicinity of Tokyo.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 18: (1)-(3).  
 A list of Latin and Japanese names with notes in Japanese.
1906. [A list of some parasitic fungi.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (249)-(252).  
 A list of Japanese fungi determined by Hennings, Dietel, and Salmon with Latin and Japanese names.
1909. [On eight species of *Phragmidium* in Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 23: (309)-(311). f. 1-3.  
 These described in Japanese, none new.
- Namikawa, S.**  
 1906. Fresh water algae as an article of human food. *Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ.* 7: 123-124.  
 Concerns *Nostoc phylloderma* and *Prasiola japonica*.
- Nannfeldt, J. A.**  
 1924. Revisions des Verwandtschaftskreises von *Centella asiatica* (L.) Urb. *Svensk. Bot. Tidskr.* 18: 397-426. *pl. 6, 7, f. 1, 2*.  
 Considers 11 species, including *C. asiatica*, native of eastern Asia.
1929. Campanulaceae. In H. Smith. *Plantae sinenses. Act. Hort. Gothob.* 5: 13-32. *pl. 3-14, 1 f.*
1931. Some notes on the genus *Codonopsis* Wall. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* 16: 149-160. *pl. 227-230, f. 1*.  
 Includes descriptions of a few new species from western China and critical notes on others.
1932. Studien über die Morphologie und Systematik der nicht-Lichenisierten inoperculaten Discomyceten. *Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal* IV. 8: 1-368. *pl. 1-20, f. 1-47*.  
 Chiefly concerned with European species but includes a few others.
1936. Campanulaceae. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, *Symbolae sinicae*. 7: 1067-1081.  
 See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37.
- Nannizzi, A.**  
 1912. Il Fico della China. (*Ficus pumila* L.) *Vedetta Agr. Siena* 3<sup>25</sup>: —.  
 This serial has not been seen. See Cordier, L., 1904-24, suppl. fasc. 1, col. 1, no. 3428 and *Internat. Cat. Sci. Lit. Bot.* 12: 214. 1912.
1929. Alcuni micromiceti nuovi o rari della Siberia meridionale. *Atti Accad. Fisiocrit. Siena* X. 3: 959-963.  
 An annotated list of 36 species of Basidiomycetes, Ascomycetes, and Deuteromycetes from eastern Siberia and the Altai Mts., some described as new. Reviewed in *Biol. Abstr.* 7: no. 4182. 1933.
- Naumoff, N.**  
 1914a. Matériaux pour la flore mycologique de la Russie. *Fungi Usuriensis* I. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 30: 64-83. *pl. 1-5*.  
 A list with descriptions of new species.
- 1914b. Matériaux pour la flore mycologique de la Russie. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 30: 382-390. *pl. 20-23*.  
 Contains descriptions of a few new species from eastern Asia.
- Narita, S.**  
 1912. [Cryptotaenia canadensis DC. in Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 26: (45)-(46).  
 A brief note in Japanese.
1913. The Lardizabalaceae of Japan. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 51: 294-295.  
 Contains a key to the genera *Stauntonia* and *Akebia*, and to the four species and one variety of the latter, with literature citations.
- 1914-15. Notulae ad algas Japoniae. I. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 52: 324-327. 1914; (II) 53: 212-216. 1915.
1918. Enumeratio specierum Nemalionis et Helminthocladiace Japonicae. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 32: 189-193. *pl. 4, 1 f.*  
 Contains 7 species, including several new.
1936. Two new marine algae from the Japan Sea. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 50: 386-389. f. 1-4.  
*Castagnea ikonae* and *Helminthora nipponica*, spp. nov. Abstracted in Japanese, pp. 410-412.
- Nasarov, M. I. = Nazarov, M. I.**
- Nash, G. V.**  
 1911. The funkias or day-lilies. *Torreya* 11: 1-9.  
 A synopsis of this eastern Asiatic genus, all species transferred to the genus *Niobe*.
1916. *Clerodendron trichotomum*. *Addisonia* 1: 29. *pl. 15*.  
 Native of Japan.
- 1917a. *Benthamia japonica*. *Addisonia* 2: 5-6. *pl. 43*.  
 Native of Japan.
- 1917b. *Raphiolepis ovata*. *Addisonia* 2: 59. *pl. 70*.  
 Native of Korea and Japan.
- 1918a. *Euonymus alata*. *Addisonia* 3: 7-9. *pl. 84*.  
 Native of eastern Asia.
- 1918b. *Maackia amurensis* Buergeri. *Addisonia* 3: 13-14. *pl. 87*.  
 Native of Japan.
- 1918c. *Cornus officinalis*. *Addisonia* 3: 17-18. *pl. 89*.  
 Native of Japan.
- 1918d. *Hamamelis japonica*. *Addisonia* 3: 35-36. *pl. 98*.  
 Native of Japan.
- 1918e. *Callicarpa japonica*. *Addisonia* 3: 45. *pl. 103*.  
 Native of Japan.



- 1918f. *Ilex serrata argutidens*. Addisonia 3: 51. pl. 166.  
Native of Japan.
- 1918g. *Magnolia kobus*. Addisonia 3: 55-56. pl. 198.  
Native of Japan.
- 1918h. *Spiraea Thunbergii*. Addisonia 3: 63-64. pl. 112.  
Native of Japan.
- 1919a. *Celastrus articulatus*. Addisonia 4: 9-10. pl. 125.  
Native of Japan.
- 1919b. *Forsythia Fortunei*. Addisonia 4: 17-18. pl. 129.  
Native of China.
- 1919c. *Malus Halliana*. Addisonia 4: 27. pl. 134.  
Native of China.
- 1919d. *Elaeagnus multiflora*. Addisonia 4: 69-70. pl. 155.  
Native of Japan and China.
- 1919e. *Euonymus patens*. Addisonia 4: 75. pl. 155.  
Native of central China.
- 1920a. *Viburnum dilatatum*. Addisonia 5: 1-2. pl. 161.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1920b. *Amygdalus Davidiana*. Addisonia 5: 9-10. pl. 165.  
Native of China.
- 1920c. *Corylopsis spicata*. Addisonia 5: 19-20. pl. 170.  
Native of Japan.
- 1920d. *Viburnum Sieboldii*. Addisonia 5: 35-36. pl. 178.  
Native of Japan.
- 1920e. *Stephanandra Tanakae*. Addisonia 5: 37. pl. 179.  
Native of Japan.
- 1920f. *Clethra barbinervis*. Addisonia 5: 41. pl. 181.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1920g. *Pterostyrax hispida*. Addisonia 5: 59-60. pl. 190.  
Native of Japan.
- 1920h. *Koelreuteria paniculata*. Addisonia 5: 61-62. pl. 191.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1921i. *Pinus densiflora*. Addisonia 6: 27-28. pl. 206.  
Native of Japan.
- Natal'ina, O.**
- 1931a. *Polystigmella ussuriensis* nov. gen. et sp. Mater.  
Mycol. Phytopath. 8<sup>2</sup>: 161-164. 2 f.  
Described in Russian only.
- 1931b. [Preliminary report on a flax disease caused by  
*Phlyctaena linicola* S., found in the Far East during the  
summer of 1930.] Zashch. Rast. 8: 177-183. 3 f.  
This work in Russian, reviewed in Rev. Appl. Mycol.  
11: 45. 1932, has not been seen.
- Nathorst-Windahl, T.**
1924. Nyare asiatiska örter och deras värde för hortikulturen.  
[New Asiatic plants and their value for horticulture.]  
Act. Hort. Gothob. 1: 225-239. f. 1-5.  
In Swedish. The species are mostly from western China.
- Naudin, C.**
- 1849-52. *Melastomacearum quae in Musaeo Parisiensi continetur monographicae descriptionis et secundum affinitates distributionis tentamen*. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 12: 196-284. 1849; 13: 25-39, 126-159, 273-303, 347-362. pl. 5-8. 1849; 14: 53-76. pl. 4-7, 118-165. 1850; 15: 43-79. pl. 3, 4, 276-345. pl. 12-15. 1851; 16: 83-246. pl. 18, 24, 25. 1851; 17: 305-382. 1852; 18: 85-154. pl. 3-6, 257-294. 1852.  
Monographic; includes the few known eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-720. pl. 1-27. 1853.
- 1850a. Culture du Camellia. Climat qui convient à cet arbuste. Quelques notes relatives au climat de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 4: 105-110, 205-210.
- 1850b. Excursions horticoles à travers la Chine, la Mongolie et le Thibet; M. Huc et Gabet.—M. Jos. Hooker.—M. Fortune.—Arbre des dix mille images.—Camellia jaune.—Notice sur le voyageur anglais Moorcroft. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 4: 267-275.  
General notes on their explorations, observations, and introductions.
- 1850c. Le bananier de la Chine. Son importance comme plante économique; ses produits dans les îles de la Polynésie. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 4: 526-532.  
Concerns *Musa cavendishii*. The pages are erroneously given as 526-532, but should be 326-332.
1851. Revue du jardinage. Plantes nouvelles ou peu connues. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 5: 182-190.  
Brief notes and descriptions of various species, some from eastern Asia.
1852. Quelques mots au sujet du *Forsythia viridissima*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 6: 182-184.  
Native of China. Republished in Fl. Serr. Jard. 7: 257-258. 1852.
1853. Revue du jardinage. Plantes nouvellement introduites en horticulture; espèces variétés. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 10: 105-113.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species, none new.
- 1854a. Culture du *Gardenia Fortunei*, traduit du Gardener's Chronicle de 1853. Belg. Hort. 4: 100-102.  
A general note.
- 1854b. Revue du jardinage. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 321-329.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1855a. Les palmiers de la Chine en Angleterre. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 4: 15-19.  
Contains general notes.
- 1855b. *Clematis patens* (var. *Sophia*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 4: 461. pl. 24.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1855c. De chinesche igrname (*Dioscorea batatas*), harr wel slagen en hare tegenspoeden in Engeland en Frankrijk. [The Chinese "igname" (*Dioscorea batatas*) and their cultivated forms and adversities in England and France.] Tuinb. Fl. 2: 346-353.  
A discussion in Dutch.
1856. Nouvelles recherches sur les caractères spécifiques et les variétés des plantes du genre *Cucurbita*. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 6: 5-73. pl. 1-3.  
Contains *C. melanosperma* from eastern Asia. Reviewed by A. Gray in Amer. Journ. Sci. II. 24: 440-443. 1857.
1857. Le *Torreya grandis* de Fortune. Fl. Serr. Jard. 12: 153-156.  
A general note on this Chinese species.
1858. Quelques remarques au sujet de plantes de Chine récemment introduites en Europe, par M. Robert Fortune. Fl. Serr. Jard. 13: 115-116, 129-130.  
General notes on various species translated from the original in the Gard. Chron. 1860: 169-170. 1860. See Fortune, R., 1860.
- 1859a. Essais d'une monographie des espèces et des variétés du genre *Cucumis*. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 11: 5-87.  
Contains a few references to Chinese forms.
- 1859b. Revue des Cucurbitacées cultivées au Muséum en 1859. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 12: 79-164. pl. 8-10.  
Includes *Thladiantha dubia* from China.
1860. Le Yang-mai de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1860: 649-651.  
A general note, chiefly concerning its identity, considered to be probably *Myrica sapida*.
- 1861a. Explorations botaniques de John Veitch au Japon. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 67-69, 92-95, 116-117.  
Includes extracts from Veitch's letters, and a list of some of his introductions, republished from Gard. Chron.
- 1861b. Arrivée de nouvelles espèces de conifères du Japon en Angleterre. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 148-149.  
General descriptions of several species of *Pinus*, *Retinispora*, and *Veitchia* (= *Picea*).
- 1861c. Les climats et les produits de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 151-153.  
Includes botanical notes.
- 1861d. Sur le palmier du nord de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1861: 307-309.  
*Chamaecrops excelsa*.
- 1862a. Espèces et variétés nouvelles de Cucurbitacées cultivées au Muséum d'histoire naturelle, en 1860 et 1861. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 16: 154-199. pl. 1-4, 13 (f. B).  
Includes a few references to eastern Asiatic species.
- 1862b. Trois nouvelles plantes japonaises. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1862: 465-466.  
General notes on *Likum auratum*, *Lonicera auro-reticulata*, and *Amaranthus melancholicus*.

**Naudin, C. (continued).**

1863. Le Pinus Bungeana de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1863**: 372.

A general description.

1866a. Cucurbitacées nouvelles cultivées au Muséum d'histoire naturelle en 1863, 1864 et 1865. Ann. Sci. Nat. V. Bot. **5**: 1-43. pl. 1-6.

Contains four new species and transfers.

1866b. Cucurbitacées cultivées au Muséum d'histoire naturelle en 1866. Ann. Sci. Nat. V. Bot. **6**: 1-32.

Includes *Melothria cucumerina* sp. nov. from eastern China.

1869. L'orange du Japon ou kum-koutat. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1869**: 445-447.

*Citrus japonica*.

1873. Le Sou-li Koua de Veitch. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1873**: 58-59.

*Luffa veitchii* from China (apparently = *L. cylindrica*).

1875. Le Bambusa Simonii. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1875**: 355-356.

Introduced from Shanghai.

1880. Quelques remarques au sujet des plaqueminières (Diospyros) cultivés à l'air libre dans les jardins de l'Europe. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) II. **3**: 217-233. pl. 9-11.

Includes several eastern Asiatic species.

1885. Sur divers végétaux économiques. Bull. Soc. Acclim. IV. **2**: 138-141.

Includes notes on *Puccinia thunbergiana* from Japan, millet (*Panicum* sp.), and *Liquidambar formosana* from China.

1893. Plantes nouvelles de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1893**: 449-450.

Includes *Hibiscus lebeli* and *Cucurbita minima*, spp. nov.

See also Jacques, A., and Hérineq, F.

**Naumov, N. A.** See Gitman, L., and Boichenko, E.

**Navashin, M.** See Babcock, E. B., and Navashin, M.

**Naveau, R.**

1928. Mousses critiques. Rev. Bryol. n. ser. **1**: 38-40.

A list of herbarium names, including *Lescurea longipes* from Japan.

**Navello, J.**

1909. Actinidia chinensis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1909**: 473-474. f. 211.

**Nazarov, M. I.**

1934a. [Die Hauptvegetationstypen der Burjato-Mongolischen A.S.S.R. und deren Bedeutung als Futterquellen.] Bot. Zhurn. S.S.S.R. **19**: 33-58.

In Russian with a brief German résumé; includes a study of zonal distribution of vegetation.

1934b. [Kendyr in Siberia.] Trudy Instit. Nov. Lubiân. Syr'ia **5**: 20-25.

In Russian; includes data on distribution of *Apocynum venetum* in Siberia.

1935. [Aperçu sur la végétation de la région Okinsky dans le Sayan oriental.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obsheh. **67**: 54-87. f. 1-5.

A geobotanical survey in Russian with a brief German résumé.

**Nedrigailov, S. N.**

1928. [Les forêts du plateau Léna-Aldan et la région montagneuse Trans-Aldienne et de Verkhoyansk.] Mater. Comm. Étud. Iakoute **12**: i-vii, 1-468. f. 1-31. diagr. 1-55, 1-3. maps. 1-3.

In Russian with English résumé, pp. 433-454; includes a detailed study of various types of timber, data on distribution of the forests, and a list of the plants observed. The title here given is taken from the French table of contents.

1932a. [Forest vegetation and forest resources of the north-western part of Ia. A.S.S.R.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Iakutsk. A.S.S.R. **3**: 49-65. f. 1-5.

A description in Russian.

1932b. [Forest vegetation and forest resources of the western part of Ia. A.S.S.R.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Iakutsk. A.S.S.R. **3**: 67-72.

A description in Russian.

1932c. [Forest vegetation and resources of the complex of the forest regions of central part of Ia. A.S.S.R.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Iakutsk. A.S.S.R. **3**: 73-93. f. 1-3.

A description in Russian of the forest vegetation with data on its distribution.

1932d. [Forest vegetation and resources of the complex of the forest regions of Lena region of Ia. A.S.S.R.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Iakutsk. A.S.S.R. **3**: 95-102. f. 1-3.

A description in Russian.

1932e. [Forest vegetation and resources of the complex of the forest regions of southern part of Ia. A.S.S.R.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Iakutsk. A.S.S.R. **3**: 121-124.

A description in Russian.

**Nees von Esenbeck, C. G.**

1818. Synopsis specierum generis Asterum herbacearum, praemissis nonnullis de Asteribus in genere, eorum structura et evolutione naturali. 1-32.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1824. Novae plantarum species in Horto Botanico Bonniensi cultae. Syll. Pl. Nov. Ratisb. **1**: 1-6.

Includes *Leptochloa chinensis* sp. nov.

1828. J. V. Siebold's Nachrichten aus Japan. Flora **11**: 753-756.

General notes on his collections and work.

1831. Laurinae Indiae orientalis. In N. Wallich, Plantae Asiaticae rariorae. **2**: 58-76.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1832. Genera et species Asterearum. Recensuit, descriptionibus et annotationibus illustravit, synonyma emendavit. i-xiv, 1-309. (i).

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Republished with the same pagination in 1833.

1833. Zur Synonymik der in unsern Gärten cultivirten Laurinen mit nervigen Blättern (foliis trinerviis und triplinerviis). Allg. Gartenz. **1**: 89-92.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species of *Cinnamomum* and *Camphora*.

1834a. Cyperaceae Indicae praecipue juxta herbaria Wightii, Wallichii, Roylei et Lindleyi. In R. Wight, Contributions to the Botany of India. 69-129.

Includes a few references to Chinese species.

1834b. Uebersicht der Cyperaceengattungen. Linnaea **9**: 273-306.

Includes a few references to Chinese species.

1836. Systema Laurinarum. i-ix, 1-720.

Monographic.

1837. Monograph of the East Indian Solaneae. Trans. Linn. Soc. **17**: 37-82.

Includes *Verbascum*, *Celsia*, and *Isanthera* with several species from eastern Asia.

1843a. Cyperaceae. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 53-124b.

Includes some new species from Kwangtung. See Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a.

1843b. Gramineae. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 133-208.

Includes some new species from Kwangtung. See Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a.

1843c. Acanthaceae. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 381-383.

Includes three species from Kwangtung. See Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a.

1843d. Solanaceae. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 383-393.

Includes four species from Kwangtung, pp. 392-393. See Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a.

1847. Acanthaceae. In DC. Prodr. **11**: 46-519.

Monographic.

\* See also Gottsche, K. M., Lindenberg, J. B. W., and Nees von Esenbeck, C. G.; and Walker-Arnott, G. A., 1834.

**Nees von Esenbeck, T. F. L.**

1828-33. Plantae officinales, oder Sammlung officineller Pflanzen. Mit lithographirten Abbildungen von A. Henry, und Beschreibungen von M. F. Weyhe, J. W. Wolter and P. W. Funke. Fortgesetzt von Th. F. L. Nees von Esenbeck. pl. [1-432]. 1828; Erster Supplement-Band, pl. [1-120]. 1829-33.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. The plates are accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress.

- Nees von Esenbeck, T. F. L., and Ebermaier, C. H.**  
1830-32. Handbuch der medicinisch-pharmaceutischen Botanik nach den natürlichen Familien des Gewächstreiches bearbeitet. 3 v. (1, i-viii, 1-392. 1830; 2, i-v, 393-594. 1831; 3, i-viii, 1-602. 1832).  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Nekrassova, V. L.**  
1915-27. Saxifragaceae. In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Asiatskoi Rossii. 7: 1-51. f. 1-16. 1915; 11: 1-42. pl. 1-4. 5 maps. 1917; Act. Hort. Petrop. 39<sup>2</sup>: 219-237. 1927.  
In Russian; includes eastern Asiatic species.  
1925a. [The region of coniferous forests.] Bot.-Geogr. Sborn. "Rastit. S.S.S.R." 1925: 22-27.  
Includes data on the Far East. This paper in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 748, has not been seen.  
1925b. [Broad-leaved forests of the Far East.] Bot.-Geogr. Sborn. "Rastit. S.S.S.R." 1925: 47-52.  
This work in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 449, has not been seen.  
1925c. [The mountains of Siberia.] Bot.-Geogr. Sborn. "Rastit. S.S.S.R." 1925: 161-167.  
Includes data on the vegetation. This work in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 750, has not been seen.  
1927a. The genus Juglans in Turkestan. Bull. Appl. Bot. 13<sup>2</sup>: 303-360. 1 f. 1 text map.  
A survey in Russian with English résumé, containing data on distribution of species.  
1927b. Les Parnassia de la section Nectarotrilobus. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 74: 635-655. 1 f.  
Considers 23 species, including those of China and Japan.  
1929. Révision des Orchidacées de la Transbaikalie. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 76: 329-333.  
Botanical notes on various species.  
1930a. Zur geographischen Verbreitung von Chrysosplenium Sedakowii Turcz. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 29: 163-164.  
In Russian with German summary; includes a description of *C. sedakowii*, native of the Altai-Sayan Mts., and notes on its distribution.  
1930b. Review of the Juglandaceae in the U.S.S.R. Journ. Arn. Arb. 11: 1-7. pl. 19, 20.  
Includes botanical notes and data on distribution of some eastern Asiatic species.  
1932. [L'aire géographique et l'utilisation de Commelina communis L.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 30: 659-668. 1 text map.  
In Russian with French résumé; gives the detailed distribution of the species in eastern Asia.  
1933. [Revue des Araliacées de l'U.R.S.S.: leur distribution géographique et leur utilisation.] Sovetsk. Bot. 6: 82-100. f. 1.  
In Russian; includes descriptions of 7 eastern Asiatic species, synonymy, and keys.  
1934. [Plantes textiles chez les Aïnos, Ghilaks et Goldes.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1934<sup>6</sup>: 125-141. f. 1-5.  
In Russian; includes botanical notes and data on anatomy and use of *Urtica platyphylla*, *U. angustifolia*, *Ulmus montana laciniata*, *U. japonica*, and some other species, native of Sakhalin Isl.  
1935. [Urtica cannabina et son utilisation.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1935<sup>1</sup>: 118-124. f. 1-3.  
Includes botanical notes in Russian and data on distribution and use of this native of eastern Asia.  
See also Gammerman, A. F., Nekrassova, V. L., and Palibin, I. V.
- Nelmes, E.**  
1934. Cultivated plants and their introduction. I. Japan. New Fl. & Silva 6: 134-144, 205-212.  
A popular account of some plant explorers, beginning with Kaempfer, and their introductions.
- Nelmes, E., and Cuthbertson, W.**  
1931. Curtis's botanical magazine dedications, 1827-1927. Portraits and biographical notes. i-xxi, 1-400. illustr.  
Biographical sketches of the eminent botanists and horticulturalists to whom the Botanical Magazine has been dedicated. This includes the following, who were especially concerned with eastern Asiatic botany, as well as many others of lesser importance in this field: C. Ford, G. Forrest, A. Henry, and E. H. Wilson.
- Nelson, E. J.**  
1866. Pinaceae; being a handbook of the firs and pines. i-xix, 1-223.  
Contains general descriptions of a few eastern Asiatic species in cultivation in England. The author is given as Senilis, a pseudonym for E. J. Nelson.
- Nemoto, K.**  
1934. [Type specimens and museum herbarium.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. 5<sup>2</sup>: 14-15.  
Includes an alphabetical list of the type specimens with Latin and Japanese names.  
See also Makino, T., and Nemoto, K.
- Neriki, I., and Harada, S.**  
1890. Mokuso dzufu. [An illustrated monograph of Japanese forage plants.] 1-2. 1-56. 20 col. pl.  
Descriptions and excellent illustrations of species of Leguminosae and Gramineae; in Japanese without Latin names.
- Nessel, H.**  
1927. Der Loosbaum, ein dankbares Blütengehölz des Sommers. Clerodendron trichotomum Thbg. Gartenflora 76: 196-197. 2 f.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1934. Neue Lycopodien, die von allen schon bekannten Arten durch ihren Habitus ganz besonders abweichend und auffallend sind. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 36: 177-193. pl. 170-177.  
Includes the new varieties *Urostachys serratus sachalinensis* and *Lycopodium annotinum tenuifolium*, natives of Sakhalin and of Japan, respectively.  
1935a. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung Lycopodium. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 39: 61-71. pl. 189-194.  
A critical synopsis, including *Urostachys ihwangensis*, native of Kiangsi.  
1935b. A new Chinese Urostachys. Sinensia 6: 664.  
*U. ihwangensis* from Kiangsi.
- Nesterchuk, G. I.**  
1935. [Dahurian moonseed, Menispermum dahuricum DC.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. X. 2: 81-85. f. 1-5.  
In Russian with a brief English résumé.
- Nestler, C. G.**  
1816. Monographia de Potentilla praemissis nonnullis observationibus circa familiam Rosacearum. i-iv, 5-80. pl. 1-112.  
Monographic; includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Nestler, H.**  
1933. Beiträge zur systematischen Kenntnis der Gattung Linum. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 50<sup>2</sup>: 497-551. pl. 4-7. f. 1-111.  
Largely morphological, but includes a key to the species, some cultivated in eastern Asia.
- Neubert, W.**  
1849a. Ueber Paulownia imperialis. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1849: 173-176. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Japan. The generic name is misspelled as *Paulovina*.  
1849b. Anemone japonica. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1849: 303-304. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Japan.  
1851a. Deutzia gracilis, vera, Sieb. et Zucc. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1851: 144. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Japan.  
1851b. Ueber Aquilegia (mit Abbildung der Aquilegia jucunda Fisch. et Lallemand). Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1851: 204-208. 1 pl.  
1852a. Ueber Weigelia rosea. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1852: 75-77. 1 pl.  
Introduced from China.  
1852b. Ueber Dicytra- oder Dicentra-Arten. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1852: 106-111.  
*D. spectabilis* is illustrated.  
1854a. Wisteria oder Glycine sinensis. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1854: 86-89, 120-124.  
General considerations.  
1854b. Diervilla (Weigelia) amabilis. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1854: 173-174. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.

**Neubert, W. (continued).**

1855. *Amygdalus persica* var. *sinensis*. Neubert's Gart. Mag. **1855**: 270-271. 1 pl.  
A general note.
1859. *Fartugium grandis*. Neubert's Gart. Mag. **1859**: 369-370. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
1865. *Malus floribunda*. Deutsch. Mag. Gart. Blumenk. **1865**: 193-194. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1868a. *Iris chinensis* oder *fimbriata*. Neubert's Gart. Mag. **1868**: 129-130. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1868b. *Aucuba japonica*. Neubert's Gart. Mag. **1868**: 161-162. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
1870. *Wisteria* (*Glycine*) *macrobotrys*. Sieb. Neubert's Deutsch. Mag. Gart. **1870**: 7-S. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1872a. *Primula japonica*. A. Gray. Neubert's Gart. Mag. **1872**: 161-162. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1872b. *Rosa Regelia* (Linden et André). Neubert's Gart. Mag. **1872**: 225-226. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
1873. *Platycodon autumnale* DC. Neubert's Gart. Mag. **1873**: 277. 1 pl.  
Native of China.
1879. *Lilium tigrinum* flore pleno. Neubert's Gart. Mag. **1879**: 124-125. 1 pl.  
A garden form from eastern Asia.

**Neumann, L.**

- 1843a. Notice sur le *Paulownia imperialis*. Ann. Fl. Pom. **1842-43**: 173-183. 234-235. 383-384. pl. 21.  
Native of Japan.
- 1843b. *Paulownia impériale*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **5**: 290-291. 1 pl.  
Introduced from China. The plate is colored.
1844. *Paulownia imperialis* du Japon. Journ. Hort. Prat. [Belg.] **1**: 45-46. 1 pl.  
A general note.
1846. *Buddleia Lindleyana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) II. **5**: 201. pl. 11.  
Introduced from China.
1847. *Chirita sinensis* Lindley. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. **1**: 61. pl. 4.  
Introduced from China.
1848. *Podocarpus macrophylla* var. *Maki*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. **2**: 41-42. pl. 5.  
Introduced from Japan.
1850. *Chrysanthèmes de Chine*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. **4**: 7-9.  
Brief descriptions of 15 horticultural varieties.
1852. *Jasminum nudiflorum* (Lindley). Hort. Franc. **1852**: 49-52. pl. 7.  
Native of China.

**Neumayer, G.**

1875. Anleitung zu wissenschaftlichen Beobachtungen auf Reisen, mit besonderer Rücksicht auf die Bedürfnisse der kaiserlichen Marine . . . i-viii, 1-696. illustr. 3 maps.  
A collection of scientific papers on explorations, including some dealing with Asiatic plants. See Ascherson, P., 1871.

**Neustadt, M.**

1936. [De quelques questions que soulève l'étude des tourbières du Kamtschatka.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. **45**: 159-170. f. 1-5.  
In Russian with a French résumé.

**Neustroev, J. S.** See Lebedev, N. N., and Neustroev, J. S.**Nevski, S. A.**

- 1932a. [*Agropyrum strigosum* (M. B.) Boiss. nahestehende Arten und ihre Verbreitung.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. **30**: 489-508. f. 1-3.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1932b. [Über Arten der Gattung *Agropyrum* Gaertn. welche mit *A. longiaristatum* Boiss. verwechselt wurden.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. **30**: 508-517. f. 4.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1932c. [Zur Systematik der Gattung *Agropyrum* Gaertn.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. **30**: 607-635. f. 1-3.

- In Russian with German summary and Latin descriptions, including some species from eastern Siberia, Tibet, and the Tien Shan region.

- 1932d. [(Agrostological sketches. III). *Clinelymus* (Gris.) Nevski novum genus Graminearum.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. **30**: 637-652. f. 1-2.

- In Russian with German résumé and Latin descriptions. The genus is segregated from *Elymus* with 10 species, including *C. atratus* and *C. tangutorum*, spp. nov. from China.

1935. [Ein neuer Beitrag zur Systematik der Gattung *Colopodium* Trin.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **43**: 222-224.

- In Russian with a German résumé; a comparative study of *C. altaicum* and *C. leucoclepis* sp. nov., natives of Tien Shan.

- 1936a. [Verzeichniss der Gräser aus den Triben Lolieae, Nardeae, Leptureae und Hordeae der Flora der U.S.S.R.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. **2**: 33-90. f. 1-7.

- An enumeration in Russian, with a brief German résumé, of 187 species, including 36 new, some from eastern Asia.

- 1936b. [Was ist *Listera Savatieri* Maxim?] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. **2**: 107-120. f. 1-3.

- A taxonomic discussion in Russian with a brief German résumé, involving some species of *Listera* from the Far East.

**Newell, W., Mowry, H., and Barnette, R. M.**

1930. The tung-oil tree. Bull. Florida Agr. Exp. Sta. **221**: 1-63. f. 1-33.

- Includes notes on *Aleurites* spp. in China and Japan. This is an enlargement of Bulletin 171 (1924). It was revised by A. F. Camp and R. D. Dickey and published as Bulletin **280**: 1-67. f. 1-30. 1935.

**Newsy F. M.**

1898. [Bemerkungen über *Gentiana prostrata* (G. nutans), a genuina Herder.] Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb. **29**. Compt. Rend.: 6-10. 1 f.

- Critical notes in Russian with German résumé. P. 15 concerns this species collected in the Mongolian Altai Mts.

**Newton, H. K.** See Ahern, G. P., and Newton, H. K.**Nguyễn-công-Huan.**

1935. Essais d'acclimatation au Tonkin d'une Cypéracée comestible (*Heleocharis tuberosa* Schult.) Bull. Econ. Indochine **38**: 1023-1026. 1 f.

- Native of or extensively cultivated in China.

**Nicholson, G.**

1881. The Kew arboretum. The Maples I. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **15**: 10, (II) **42**. (III) **74**. f. 12, 13, (IV) **136-137**. f. 24, 25, (V) **172-173**. f. 29-31, (VI) **268**. f. 48, (VII) **299-300**, (VIII) **365**. f. 68, 69, (IX) **499**. f. 93, (X) **532**. f. 100, (XI) **564-565**. f. 105, 106, (XII) **725-726**. f. 132, (XIII) **788**. 1881; (XIV) n. ser. **16**: 75. f. 14, (XV) **136-137**. f. 30, 590. f. 113, 750.

- Includes descriptions and figures of many species of *Acer* from eastern Asia.

- 1882-83. The Kew arboretum. The oaks. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **17**: 227-228. 1882; **18**: 107. 1882; **19**: 597. 1883.

- Includes synonymy and short descriptions of several eastern Asiatic species of *Quercus*.

- 1883a. *Ailanthus glandulosa*. Garden **24**: 63-64. 2 f.  
A general description of this native of eastern Asia.

- 1883b. The sophoras. Garden **24**: 211-212. 2 f.  
Includes *Sophora japonica* from Japan and notes on varieties.

- 1883c. *Cladrastis amurensis*. Garden **24**: 264-265. 1 f.  
A general note on this native from the Amur region northward.

- 1883d. The zelkows. Garden **24**: 370-372. 6 f.  
Includes *Zelkova acuminata*, native of eastern Asia.

- 1883e. The magnolias (with a coloured illustration of *M. parviflora*). Garden **24**: 508-513. pl. 417. 3 f.  
Includes several eastern Asiatic species.



- 1884a. *Magnolia Soulangeana nigra*. Garden **25**: 276-277. pl. 434.  
A general description of this native of Japan.
- 1884b. The genus *Cercis*. Garden **25**: 347-348. 3 f.  
A general note; includes *C. chinensis*.
- 1884-87. The illustrated dictionary of gardening, a practical and scientific encyclopaedia of horticulture for gardeners and botanists. 4 v. and suppl. (1, i-vi, 1-514. pl. 1-9. f. 1-743. 1884-85; 2, i-vi, 1-544. pl. 1-6. f. 1-811. 1885-86; 3, i-vi, 1-537. pl. 1-5. f. 1-564. 1886-87; 4, i-vi, 1-250. pl. 1-4. f. 1-259. 1887; Suppl., 251-608. pl. 1-4. f. 1-63. 1887); Ed. 2, 4 v. and Suppl. 1887 (1, i-vi, 1-544. pl. 1-8. f. 1-743; 2, i-vi, 1-544. pl. 1-6. f. 1-811; 3, i-vi, 1-537. pl. 1-5. f. 1-564; 4, i-vi, 1-250. pl. 1-4. f. 1-259; Suppl., 251-608. pl. 1-4. f. 1-63).  
Contains numerous eastern Asiatic species. For supplement see Nicholson, G., 1900-01.
- 1885a. *Spiraea media*, var. *rotundifolia*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **23**: 283. f. 56.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1885b. New Japanese oak. (*Quercus serrata*). Garden **27**: 351. 1 f.  
A general description.
- 1885c. The umbrella pine. (*Sciadopitys verticillata*). Garden **28**: 204-205. 2 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885d. *Prunus triloba*. Garden **28**: 346-347. pl. 512.  
Native of Japan and China.
1886. *Azalea obtusa*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. **25**: 555. f. 126.  
Native of Japan.
- 1888a. *Stuartia pseudo-camellia*. Gard. Chron. III. **4**: 188. f. 22.  
Native of Japan.
- 1888b. *Caesalpinia japonica*. Gard. Chron. III. **4**: 513-514. f. 73.  
Native of Japan.
1892. The oleasters (with a coloured plate of *Elaeagnus parvifolia*). Garden **41**: 352-353. pl. 853.  
Includes a few Chinese species.
- 1893a. The stuartias (with a coloured plate of *S. pseudo-camellia*). Garden **43**: 172-173. pl. 899. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1893b. *Clerodendron trichotomum*. Garden **43**: 504-505. pl. 914.  
Native of Japan.
1895. The magnolias. Gard. Chron. III. **17**: 515-516. f. 72, 75.  
Includes extensive notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
1899. *Aegle sepiaria*. Gard. Chron. III. **27**: 269. f. 87.  
Native of eastern Asia. This species is *Poncirus* (*Citrus*) *trifoliata*.
- 1900-01. The "1900" supplement to the dictionary of gardening, a practical and scientific encyclopaedia of horticulture for gardeners and botanists. i-vi, 1-747. 2 pl. f. 1-772.  
Supplementary to Nicholson, G., 1884-87.
1902. *Platyosprion platycarpum*, Maxim. Gard. Chron. III. **32**: 259.  
Native of Japan.
- 1903a. *Magnolia*. Flora & Sylva **1**: 14-22. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Includes descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1903b. Notes on little-known trees and shrubs. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **28**: 52-56.  
General notes on various species, including some from eastern Asia. See also V., 1904.
- Nicholson, W. E.**  
1930. "Atlantic" hepatics in Yunnan. Ann. Bryol. **3**: 151-153.  
A discussion of the distribution of a few species.  
See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37.
- Nicholson, W. E., Herzog, T., and Verdoorn, F.**  
1930. Hepaticae. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, Symbolae sinicae. **5**: 1-60. f. 1-21.  
The authorship is divided as follows: T. Herzog—Marchantiales, pp. 1-6; W. E. Nicholson—Jungermanniales, Anacrogynae, pp. 7-9; W. E. Nicholson, F. Verdoorn, and T. Herzog—Jungermanniales, Acrogynae, pp. 9-35; F. Verdoorn—Lejeuneaceae, Frullantieae, pp. 36-43; T. Herzog—Lejeuneaceae, Lejeuneaceae, pp. 43-57; W. E. Nicholson—Anthocerotales, p. 57.
- Nie, Da-shu** (I, Ta-shu). See Wang, Chia-chi, and Nie, Da-shu; and Wang, Chu-chia, and Nie, Da-shu.
- Niedenzu, F.**  
1890. Über den anatomischen Bau der Laubblätter der Arbutoideae und Vaccinioideae in Beziehung zu ihrer systematischen Gruppierung und geographischen Verbreitung. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **11**: 134-263. pl. 3-6. f. 1, 2.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1915-24. Malpighiaceae palaeotropicae. Arb. Bot. Inst. Akad. Braunsb. **6**: 1-63. 1915; (II) Verz. Vorles. Akad. Braunsb. **1924**: 1-19. 1924.  
Includes records of eastern Asiatic species and descriptions of new ones in *Aspidopteryx* and *Hiptage*.
1926. Verzeichnis der Malpighiaceen-Sammlungen. I. Teil. Arb. Bot. Inst. Akad. Braunsb. **8**: 3-58.  
Includes citations of collections from China. The citation ends with the letter M, the remainder never published, but included in the author's monograph in the Pflanzenreich (see the next entry), according to a letter from the author, June, 1933.
1928. Malpighiaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **91**, **93**, **94** (IV. 141): 1-870. f. 1-48.  
Monographic.
- Niemetz, F. W.**  
1915. Über Wistarien (Glycinien). Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **24**: 290-291.  
General notes on several species.
- Nien, C. L.** See Yen, Chin-lan.
- Nieuhof, J.**  
1665a. Het gezantschap der Neerlandtsche Oost-Indische Compagnie, aan den grooten Tartarischen Cham, den tegenwoordigen keizer van China; waar in de gedenkwaardigste geschiedenissen, die onder het reizen door de Sineesche landtschappen, Quantung, Kiangsi, Nanking, Xantung en Peking, en aan het keizerlijke hof te Peking, sedert den jare 1655 tot 1657 . . . Amsterdam. 2 parts (1, [i-viii], 1-208; 2, 1-258, 1-9).  
An early explorer's account of his travels with chapters on the plants. Other editions were published in Amsterdam in 1675, 1681, and 1693. For French, German, Latin, and English editions see the succeeding entries.
- 1665b. L'ambassade de la Compagnie Orientale des Provinces Unies vers l'Empereur de la Chine, ou Grand Cam de Tartarie, faite par les Srs. Pierre de Goyer, et Jacob de Keyser; . . . Mis en français . . . par Jean le Carpentier. [i-xii], 1-290, 1-134. illustr.  
A French edition, published in Leyden, of the preceding entry. For abstract see Nieuhof, J., 1749.
1666. Die Gesantschaft der Ost-Indischen Gesellschaft in den Vereinigten Niederländern an den Tartarischen Cham und nummehr auch Sinischen Keyser verrichtet durch die Herren Peter de Gojern und Jacob Keisern. [i-iv], 1-444, [index i-xii]. illustr. 1666; another edition, [i-iv], 1-420, [index i-xii]. illustr. 1669.  
A German edition of Nieuhof, J., 1665a.
1668. Legatio Batavica ad magnum Tartariae Chamum Sungteium, modernum Sinae imperatorem; historiarum narratione, quae legatis in provinciis Quantung, Kiangsi, Nanking, Xantung, Peking, & aula imperatoria ab anno 1655 ad annum 1657 obtigerunt . . . Latinitate donata per Georgium Hornium. [i-ii], 1-184, 1-172, [index i-viii]. illustr.  
A Latin edition, published in Amsterdam, of Nieuhof, J., 1665a.
1673. An embassy from the East-India Company of the United Provinces to the Grand Tartar Cham, Emperor of China, with an appendix of several remarks taken out of Father Athanasius Kircher. Englished by John Ogilby. 431 pp. illustr. (not seen).  
An English edition, published in London, of Nieuhof, J., 1665a. For abstract see Nieuhof, J., 1811.
1749. Voyage de Pierre de Goyer et Jacob de Keyser, ambassadeurs de la Compagnie Hollandoise des Indes-Orientales, vers l'empereur de la Chine. In A. F. Prevost, Histoire générale des voyages. . . n. ed. **7**, 1-56. illustr.  
Consists of selected portions of Nieuhof, J., 1665b.



**Nieuhof, J. (continued).**

1811. The embassy of Peter de Goyer and Jacob de Keyzer to Peking. In J. Pinkerton. A general collection of the best and most interesting voyages and travels . . . 7, 236-270. 9 pl.

Consists of selected portions of Nieuhof, J., 1673.

**Nieuwland, J. A.**

1911. Boxelders, real and so-called. Amer. Midl. Nat. 2: 129-142.

Establishes *Crula* nov. gen. to include the Asiatic group of pinnately trifoliate species of *Acer*, with new names.

1912. New plants from various places. Amer. Midl. Nat. 2: 178-185.

Includes *Persicaria umurensis* sp. nov. from Manchuria.

**Niewerth, [A.]**

1875. Eine botanische Excursion im Monat August von Yedo nach Niko. Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens 17: 9-11.

General in nature. Yedo = Tokyo. Nikko is in Tochigi-ken.

**Niisima, Y.**

1911. Keimlinge der in Japan forstlich angebauten Laubhoelzer. Miyabe-Festschr. (3-46). pl. 25-28.

Contains a key in both German and Japanese to the seedlings, based on the cotyledons.

**Niisima, Y., and Kudô, Yushun.**

1922. Hokkaido Akan oyobi Noboribetsu genshirin chosa hokoku. [Reports on virgin forests in Akan and Noboribetsu in Hokkaido.]

This work in Japanese has not been seen.

**Nikitin, A. A.**

1934. Anatomie du bois de *Phellodendron amurense* Rupr. Sovetsk. Bot. 1934: 136-143. f. 1-5.

In Russian.

**Nikitin, S. A.**

1933. [Die Tragopogon-Arten der Gebirge Mittel-Asiens.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. 1: 191-201.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes *T. turkestanicum* sp. nov., native of Tien Shan.

**Nikitina, E. V.**

1927. Die Alpenmoore der linken Zuflüsse des Ujmenj, eines Nebenflusses der Bija. Trans. Tomsk State Univ. 79: 42-59. 1 map. 1 tab.

A description in Russian of the alpine flora of the northeastern Altai.

See also Sapozhnikov, V. V., and Nikitina, E. V.

**Nikolaeva, T. L.**

1933. [Genus *Merulius* in U.S.S.R.] Sovetsk. Bot. 5: 96-111. f. 1-12.

In Russian; includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species. A translation of this paper is on file in the library of the Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington.

**Nikolsky, P. N.**

1933. [Neue Flechten für die Flora Kamchatkas.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. II. 1: 261-262.

A brief note in Russian with a German résumé, recording five species new to Kamchatka.

**Niles, C. D.**

1925. A bibliographic study of Beauvois' *Agrostographie*. Contr. U. S. Nat. Herb. 24: 135-214.

See Beauvois, A. M. F. J. Palisot de, 1812.

**Nilov, V. I.** See also Wulff, E. V., and Nilov, V. I.**Nin, C. S.** See Jên, Ch'un-hsiu.**Nishida, Shozo.**

1912. On the distribution of plants on Mt. Makkarinupuri. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 4: 31-42.

In Japanese.

1913. A list of plants on Mt. Nakkari-Nupuri. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 4: 171-181.

A list of 261 species, the text in Japanese.

- 1918-19. On the distribution of plants in the Yubari Mountain Range. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 7: 71-92. 1918; 7: 136-177. 1919.

A list of 516 species under their Latin names. The text is in Japanese. This range is in Hokkaido.

**Nishida, Toji.**

1902. [Note on the fungi collected in Etchu Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (271)-(274).

A list of 30 species with Japanese and Latin names.

1907. Kankitsu biyogai ron. [Treatise on diseases of citrus trees.]

This work has not been seen. The 4th edition appeared in 1909.

1910. Kankitsu Byogai-hen. [On Citrus diseases.] 1-86. 1 pl. f. 1-17.

In Japanese. The text is compiled from Kankitsu, a monthly periodical, nos. 1-9 (not seen).

1911. [A contribution to the monograph of the parasitic Exoascaceae of Japan.] Miyabe-Festschr. 157-212. pl. 15-19.

In Japanese with English summary.

1914. Kankitsu-byogai to yobo. [Diseases of Citrus and their control.] 1-252. f. 1-41.

In Japanese.

1927. Lectures on parasitology of citrus fruits. Stud. Citrol. 1: 106-114.

In Japanese.

**Nishihara, K.**

- 1901a. [A botanical trip to Mt. Iwate (Iwate-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: (141)-(143), (160)-(162).

A list of Japanese names only.

- 1901b. [A list of plants collected in the vicinity of Ichinoseki, Rikuchiu (Iwate-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: (177)-(182).

Contains Japanese names only.

**Nishikado, Y.**

- 1917a. On *Dactylaria parasitans* Cav. (A preliminary note.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (1)-(15).

Detailed experimental data in Japanese, based on laboratory studies.

- 1917b. Studies on the rice blast fungus. I. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 1: 171-219. pl. 3, 4.

Includes *Piricularia setariae* and *P. zingiberi*, spp. nov.

1921. On a disease of the grape cluster caused by *Physalospora baccae* Cava. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 14: 20-42. 1 pl.

In Japanese with English summary.

1923. Über die durch *Physalospora* und *Coniothyrium* verursachten Krankheiten der Weintraube in Japan. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 2: 273-289.

1925. [An outline of the studies on *Helminthosporium* diseases of cereals in Japan.] Agr. Stud. 7: 163-193.

This work in Japanese has not been seen.

- 1926a. [Upon the leaf-spot disease of the maize.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 13: 276-279.

This paper in Japanese has not been seen.

- 1926b. Comparative studies on the *Helminthosporium* diseases of rice in the Pacific regions. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo, 2113.

An abstract of a paper presented at the congress.

- 1927a. Studies on the rice blast disease. Jap. Journ. Bot. 3: 239-244.

*Piricularia oryzae*.

- 1927b. Comparative studies on *Helminthosporium* diseases of rice in the Pacific regions. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 3: 425-440. pl. 33-37.

- 1928a. [Studies on the *Helminthosporium* diseases of Gramineae in Japan.] [Spec. Rep. Ohara Inst. Agr. Res.] 4: [i-iv, 1-384, i-xi]. pl. 1-62.

In Japanese with descriptions of new species in English. For summary see Nishikado, Y., 1929b.

- 1928b. Preliminary notes on a new *helminthosporiose* of wheat (*Triticum vulgare* Vill.). Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 89-98. pl. 1, 2.

*Helminthosporium tritici-vulgaris* sp. nov., described in Japanese with diagnosis and résumé in English. See also Nishikado, Y., 1929a.

- 1928c. Leaf blight of *Eragrostis major* Host. Caused by *Ophiobolus Kusanoi* n. sp., the ascigerous stage of a *Helminthosporium*. Jap. Journ. Bot. 4: 99-112. pl. 11-15.

- 1929a. Preliminary notes on yellow spot disease of wheat caused by *Helminthosporium tritici-vulgaris* Nishikado. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 4: 103-109. pl. 10-11.

A résumé in English of Nishikado, Y., 1928b.

- 1929b. Studies on the Helminthosporium diseases of Gramineae in Japan. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 4: 111-126. pl. 12-20.  
Includes descriptions of several new species in English; a summary of Nishikado, Y., 1928a.
- 1931-33. Vergleichende Untersuchungen über die durch *Lisea Fujikuroi* Saw. und *Gibberella moniliformis* (Sh.) Winel. verursachten Gramineenkrankheiten. (Vorläufige Mitteilung.) Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 5: 87-106. pl. 5-8. f. 1, 2. 1931; (Weitere, vergleichende Untersuchungen . . .) 5: 481-500. pl. 43-45. 1933.  
Includes a key, and descriptions of species, and bibliographies.
1932. Über zwei wirtschaftlich wichtige, parasitäre Gramineenpilze: *Lisea Fujikuroi* Sawada und *Gibberella moniliformis* Wineland. Zeitschr. Parasitenk. (Berlin) 4: 285-300. f. 1-4.  
Largely concerns experiments with these fungi in the laboratory.
1936. [The Japanese and Chinese names of the principal diseases of rice.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 4: 31-32.  
In Japanese.
- Nishikado, Y., and Ikata, Suehiko.**  
1934. A new disease of the wheat caused by *Cephalosporium gramineum* n. sp. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 3: 82-83.  
An abstract in Japanese of a paper presented to the society.
- Nishikado, Y., and Matsumoto, Hiroyoshi.**  
1929a. [Preliminary note of the studies of black-spot disease on Ulmus.] [Agr. & Hort. (Japan)] 4: 655-662. 8 f.  
The original has not been seen.
- 1929b. A new disease of elm, caused by *Gnomonia oharana* n. sp. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 4: 279-287. pl. 24-26.
1932. Studies on the "bakane" disease of rice. I. Agr. Res. (Japan) 19: 309-331, (II) 333-358.  
This paper in Japanese contains: I. Comparative studies of *Lisea fujikuroi* Sawada and *Gibberella moniliformis* Wineland; II. Results of inoculation experiments with the rice-bakanae-fungus and closely related species.
1936. On the smut disease of *Sagittaria trifolia* L. var. *sinensis* Makino caused by *Doassansiopsis horiana* (P. Henn.). Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 7: 415-427. pl. 19-23.
- Nishikado, Y.; Matsumoto, Hiroyoshi; and others.**  
1927-33. Hompo ni okeru shokubutsu byogai ni kansuru bunken mokuroku. [Index to the literature on plant diseases in Japan. (1911-1920).] Agr. Res. (Japan) 17: 395-468. 1932; (1921-25) 12: 91-159. 1928; (1926) 11: 132-168. 1927; (1927) 12: 160-189. 1928; (1928) 14: 470-505. 1930; (1929) 16: 196-237. 1930; (1930) 17: 352-392. 1931; (1931) 19: 469-504. 1932; (1932) 20: 377-421. 1933.  
An author-index in Japanese of the publications on the subject of plant pathology and mycology in Japan. The third author varies in different years.
- Nishikado, Y., Matsumoto, Hiroyoshi, and Yamauti, K.**  
1934a. Studies on a new Cephalosporium which causes the stripe disease of wheat. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 6: 275-306. pl. 9-15.  
*C. gramineum* Nishikado and Ikata sp. nov.
- 1934b. Comparative studies on two rice fungi; the foot-rot-fungus in India and the "bakanae"-fungus in Japan. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 6: 449-466.  
These are both considered to be *Gibberella fujikuroi*.
- Nishikado, Y., and Miyake, Chuichi.**  
1922. Studies on the helminthosporiose of the rice-plant. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 2: 133-195. pl. 3-9.  
Considers various species of *Helminthosporium*.
- 1924a. Morphological and physiological studies on a new Helminthosporium found on *Leptochloa chinensis* Nees. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 2: 473-490. pl. 22. f. 1-3.  
*Helminthosporium leptochloae* sp. nov.
- 1924b. Über ein neues Helminthosporium auf *Panicum Crus-Galli* L. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 2: 597-612. pl. 35.  
*Helminthosporium crus-galli* sp. nov.
- 1924c. [On a new Helminthosporium found on water grass (*Panicum Crus-Galli* L.).] Journ. Pl. Protect. 11: 18-25, 79-84.  
*H. crus-galli* sp. nov. described and discussed in Japanese.
- 1926a. Studies on two Helminthosporium diseases of maize. Agr. Res. (Japan). 8: (143)-(201). pl. 1, 2.  
Caused by *H. turcicum* Passer. and *H. maydis* sp. nov. The original of this work has not been seen. It is abstracted in Jap. Journ. Bot. 3: (35).
- 1926b. [On the Helminthosporium diseases of maize.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 13: 20-27.  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1926c. Studies on two Helminthosporium diseases of maize, caused by *Helminthosporium turcicum* Passerini and *Ophiobolus heterostrophus* Dreschler (=Helm. Maydis Nishikado et Miyake). Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 3: 221-266. pl. 2-7.
1928. [On the net-blotch disease of barley.] [Agr. & Hort. (Japan)] 3: 1003-1016. 3 pl.  
*Pyrenophora teres* (Diedicke) Dreschler.
- Nishikado, Y., and Yamauti, K.**  
1933-35. Contributions to the knowledge of the sap-stains of wood in Japan. I. Studies on *Ceratostomella ips* Rumbold, the cause of a blue stain of pine trees in western Japan. Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan 5: 501-535. pl. 46-57. 1933; (II. Studies on *Ceratostomella pini* Münch, the cause of a blue stain of pine trees.) 6: 467-490. pl. 17-21. 1934; (III. Studies on *Ceratostomella piceae* Münch, the cause of a blue stain of pine trees.) 6: 539-560. pl. 25-29. 1935.
1935. [On *Ceratostomella piceae* which causes blue stain of pine.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 3: 365-376. f. 1-5.  
In Japanese.
- Nishikawa, T.** See Okamura, Kintaro, and Nishikawa, T.
- Nishikiōri, T.** See Asuyama, H., Nagai, Yukio, and Nishikiōri, T.
- Nishimura, Makoto.**  
1922-26. Studies in *Plasmopara Halstedii*. Journ. Col. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 11: 185-210. pl. 1-6. f. 1-7. 1922; (II.) 17: 1-61. pl. 1-5. 1926.
- Nishimura, Torazo.**  
1903. [Manufacture of "funori" (seaweed glue) in the prefectures of Tokyo, Osaka, and Miye.] Journ. Imp. Fish. Bur. Tokyo 12<sup>3</sup>: (1-4, 1-122). illustr.  
In Japanese; mentions the plant sources.
- 1911-12. [The species of film-building yeasts on soya.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 111: 42-63. 1911; 113: 1-45. 1912.  
In Japanese.
- Nishizima, T.**  
1925. [On the vegetable "Kensai."] Journ. Hort. Assoc. Japan 1: 47-48. 4 f.  
A note in Japanese on *Amaranthus mangostanus*.
- Nitsche, W.**  
1907. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Daphne*. 1-34.  
Includes descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species; a doctoral dissertation, sometimes referred to as "Nitsche Diss."
- Nitschke, R.**  
1923. Die geographische Verbreitung der Gattung *Acalypha*. Bot. Archiv Mez 4: 277-317. 1 map.  
Includes the few known Chinese species.
- Niven, J. C.**  
1875. All the daffodils. Garden 7: 3-12. 27 f.  
General notes on the species of *Narcissus*, including *N. tazetta* of eastern Asia.
1876. The primroses. Garden 9: 101-108. 31 f.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Primula*.
- Niwa, T.**  
1930. On synonyms of the *Chrysanthemum* in China and Japan. Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 1930: 125-139, 155-185.  
In Japanese without Latin names.
1936. *Chrysanthemums* of Japan. i-vi, 1-2, 1-56, 1-4. pl. [1-4], 1-80, 1-20.  
Largely horticultural. The plates are colored and are accompanied by unpagged descriptive letterpress.

- Noda, M.**  
1932. [Irises growing in the great fields of Manchuria.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (242)-(247). 6 f.  
A discussion in Japanese of the author's collections.
- Noguchi, Akira.**  
1934a. Two new species of Meteoriaceae from Formosa. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 119-121. f. 1, 2.  
*Papillaria formosana* and *Chrysocladium robustum*, spp. nov.  
1934b. *Octoblepharum albidum* (L.) Hedw. occurs in Formosa. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 122-123. f. 1.  
1934-36. Contributions to the moss flora of Formosa. I. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 259-297. f. 1, (II) 469-473. f. 1-3. 1934; (III) 25: 63-68. pl. 4. 1935; (IV) 26: 34-43. f. 1-3, (V) 139-147. pl. 1. f. 1, 2. 1936.  
Notes and descriptions of various new and old species with a summary in Japanese.  
1935a. [On a species of Musci, *Eriopus japonicus* Card. et Thér.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 49: 402-403. f. 1.  
In Japanese with an English résumé. This species of Hepaticae is considered identical with *Lopholejeunea* sp.  
1935b. Icones of the Japanese Buxbaumiales. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 267-275. pl. 2. f. 1-4.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese, including *Buxbaumia*, *Diphyscium* (with *D. ryukyense* sp. nov.), and *Theridiaceae*.  
1936. Studies on the Japanese mosses of the orders Isobryales and Hookeriales. I. Journ. Sci. Hiroshima Univ. Ser. B. Div. 2. 3: 11-26. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-7.  
Critical notes and descriptions of new species in various genera.
- Noguchi, Rokuya.**  
1933a. *Tulostoma brumale* has been collected forty years ago. at the Prov. Shinano. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 344-347. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese.  
1933b. On *Polyporus dispansus* Lloyd. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 556-561. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with an English description and résumé.  
1934a. *Gyrocephalus rufus* (Jacquin) Brefeld, new to the Japanese fungous flora. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 119-122. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese.  
1934b. *Lenzites abietina* Fries and some of its allies. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 531-539. f. 1-6.  
In Japanese.
- Noguti, R.** = Noguchi, R.
- Nohara, S.**  
1910. [Some new Polyporaceae from Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (6)-(10). f. 1-6.  
Descriptions in Japanese of *Irpiciporus tanakae*, *I. japonicus*, *I. noharae*, *Coriellus kusanoi*, and *Daedalea kusanoi*, spp. nov.
- Nohl, V.**  
1915. Die Bambuseen auf der Insel Mainau. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 24: 96-103. pl. 16.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species. This island is in Lake Constance, Germany.
- Noiset, L.**  
1831. Primevère de la Chine (*Primula sinensis*, Hortul.; *Primula praenitens*, Ker. de la famille des Lysimachies de Jussieu.) Journ. Fl. Jard. 1831: 22-23. pl. 5.  
1833. Notice sur le Rhododendron arboretum et ses variétés. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 2: 217-220.  
Native of China and India.
- Nojima, T.**  
1926. [On a disease of soy-bean pods due to the parasitism of a *Fusarium* fungus.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 13: (10 pp.) 1 pl.  
This paper, mentioned in Jap. Journ. Bot. 3: (65), has not been seen.  
1929. [Studies on two different species of *Pestalozzia* parasitic on the leaves of *Diospyros Kaki* L.] Bull. Kagoshima Coll. Agr. For. 7: [307-340]. pl. 1. f. 1-5.  
In Japanese; concerns *P. diospyri* and *P. theae*.  
1931. Studien über *Polyporus japonicus* Fries. Forsch. Geb. Pflanzenkr. Univ. Kyoto 1: 177-191. pl. 6, 7. f. 1-4.  
In Japanese. A translation is deposited in the library of the U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington.
1933. Studies on *Polyporus Mikadoi* Lloyd and *Polyporus Patouillardii* Rick, causing the heart-rot of deciduous trees. Forsch. Geb. Pflanzenkr. Univ. Kyoto 2: 154-171. pl. 2, 3. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese with English summary, pp. 170-171.  
See also Hemmi, T., Hirayama, S., and Nojima, T.; and Hemmi, T., and Nojima, T.
- Nomura, H.**  
1897. A preliminary note on the cocoon fungus ("Uchikabi"). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 31-33.  
In English; concerns *Aspergillus glaucus* and *A. flavus*.  
1901a. Nagano-kenka ni okeru bareisho ekiabyo. [Potato-disease in Nagano-ken.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 18: 85-91. pl. 7.  
In Japanese; concerns *Phytophthora infestans*.  
1901b. Budo, kuwa, chaki no nekuchi. [White root-rots of the grape-vines, mulberry-tree and tea-plants.] Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 18: 93-103. pl. 8.  
In Japanese; concerns *Demotophora necatrix*.  
1904. Intorno alla ruggine del Rengasò (*Astragalus sinicus* L.) e a due nuovi micromiceti patogeni del Gelso. Att. Ist. Bot. Univ. Pavia II. 9: 37-38.  
Contains descriptions of the Japanese fungi *Coryneum mori*, *Phoma nipponia*, and *Tuberculina nomuriana*, spp. nov., the last described by Saccardo.  
1908. [Studies on the bacterial diseases of mulberry plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (213)-(218), (243)-(247).  
In Japanese.
- Nonaka, T.**  
1931. [Aromatic plants used for flavoring liquor.] Trop. Hort. 1: 365-369.  
In Japanese.
- Nordenskiöld, A. E. von.**  
1882-87. Vega Expeditionens vetenskapliga iakttagelser. Bearb. af deltagare i resan och andra forskare. 5 v. (1, 1-812. pl. 1-15. 1882; 2, 1-516. pl. 1-32. 1883; 3, 1-529. pl. 1-44. 1883; 4, 1-582. pl. 1-46. 1887; 5, 1-535. 1 fold. map. 8 fold. tab. 1887).  
The scientific papers concerned with eastern Asiatic botany and resulting from this expedition are listed separately in this bibliography.
- Nordhagen, R.**  
1916. *Ranunculus Cymbalaria* Pursh fundet i Norge. Nyt. Mag. Naturvid. 55: 119-145. 1 f.  
In Norwegian with English résumé; includes a description of this native of eastern Siberia.  
1935. Om *Arenaria humifusa* Wg. og dens betydning for utforskningen av Skandinavias eldste floraelement. Bergen Mus. Aarbok 1935: 1-183. pl. 1-11. f. 1-34.  
Includes reference to some eastern Asiatic species.
- Nordstedt, C. F. O.**  
1888. De algis et characeis. Act. Univ. Lund 25<sup>4</sup>: 1-41. pl. 1.  
Includes a few references to Asiatic Characeae.  
1896-1908. Index Desmidiacearum citationibus locupletissimus atque bibliographia. 1-310. 1896; Suppl. 1-149. 1908.  
An index to all binomials.
- Norman, C.**  
1922. On *Cotylonia*, a new genus of Umbelliferae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 60: 166-167. 1 f.  
Includes *C. bracteata* sp. nov. from western China.  
1929. Notes from the British Museum herbarium. New Chinese Umbelliferae. Journ. Bot. Brit. For. 67: 146-148.  
*Cryptotaeniopsis decipiens* from Yunnan, *C. viridis* from Szechwan, *Oenanthe caudata* from Szechwan and Hupeh, and *Torilis henryi* from Hupeh and elsewhere.
- Norton, J. B.**  
1916. Liliaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 1-13.  
Includes a key and an enumeration of the Chinese and Korean species of *Smilax*.
- Notcutt, R. C., and Notcutt, R. F.**  
1935. Flowering cherries. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. 60: 354-362. 6 pl.  
Largely concerns horticultural forms of some Japanese species of *Prunus*.

**Notcutt, R. F.**

1934. Some lilac species. *New Fl. & Silva* 7: 43-48. 2 pl.  
Chiefly horticultural notes; includes eastern Asiatic species.  
See also Notcutt, R. C., and Notcutt, R. F.

**Noter, R. de.**

1905. *Les Hemerocallis et Funkia*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1905: 388-391. f. 160-165.  
A brief synopsis of the two genera, largely horticultural.  
1909. *Anemonopsis macrophylla*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1909: 510. f. 225.  
Native of Japan.  
1911. *Les Clerodendron*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1911: 474-476.  
Includes several Chinese species.

**Nourrigat, E.**

1873. *Le murier du Japon (Morus japonica)*. *Bull. Soc. Acclim. II*. 10: 423-430.  
General considerations.

**Novogradnov, P. T.**

1925. [Ganalsk botanical excursion. (Sketch of the summer nature of the central alpine part of Kamtchatka).] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 57: 99-110. f. 1-4.  
In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.  
1929a. [Parmi les géants (voyage autour du volcan Kliutchevskoi à Kamtchatka).] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 61: 25-39. f. 1-7.  
Includes notes in Russian on the vegetation.  
1929b. [Les sources thermales de la vallée Bannaja à Kamtchatka.] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 61: 41-58. f. 1-6.  
In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.  
1929c. [Les thermes de Nalatcheva à Kamtchatka.] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 61: 285-297. f. 1-5.  
In Russian; includes a general sketch of the vegetation with two lists of the plants observed.  
1932. [Trip to the volcano Anaun in the middle range of Kamtchatka in 1929.] *Trans. Pacific Comm.* 3: 1-80. f. 1-11.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes an account of the author's travels with notes on the vegetation.

**Novopokrovskii, I. V.**

1909. [Transbaikalia. The valleys of the rivers Nerch, Kungga, Biely Urium and Ungurga.] *Predv. Otc. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest.* 1908: 45-56. 1 map.  
This work in Russian, listed in *Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand* 14: 568. 1914, has not been seen.  
1910. [Preliminary report on geo-botanical investigations in Transbaikalia.] *Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 39: 47-59.  
A description in Russian. This volume for 1908 was published in 1910.  
1912a. *Phytogeographische Untersuchungen in den Kreisen Nertschinsk und Tschita des Transbaikalgabietes*. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 48: 211-223.  
A description with a bibliography, pp. 222-223; a translation of the next entry.  
1912b. [Botanical and geographical explorations in the Nerchinsk and Chita districts of the Transbaikalia in 1908.] *Zemlevédénie* 19<sup>1-2</sup>: 63-79. f. 1-5. 1 map.  
Includes description of the vegetation, data on its distribution, and notes on various species observed. For German translation see the preceding entry.  
1913. [Notes sur les Astereae.]—*De Astereis notae systematicae. I. Generis Galatellae Cassini species Europaeae, Taurico-Caucasicae, Sibiricae et nonnullae Turkestanicae*. *Bull. Acad. Sci. Russ.* VI. 12: 2269-2283.  
In Russian; includes descriptions of *G. dahurica*, *G. fastigiata*, *G. villosa*, and *G. tatarica*, natives of eastern Siberia, and keys in Russian and Latin.  
1921. *De Astereis notae systematicae. II. Pseudolinosyris*, gen. nov. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Reip. Russe* 18<sup>1</sup>: 7-13.  
In Russian with a brief French résumé; includes *P. grimmii* and *P. capusi*, natives of Tien Shan, transferred from *Linosyris*.

**Novopokrovskii, J. = Novopokrovskii, I. V.****Novoselov, V. D.** See Iolson, L. M., and Novoselov, V. D.**Nuttall, T.**

1848. Descriptions of plants collected by William Gambell, M.D., in the Rocky Mountains and Upper California. *Journ. Acad. Sci. Philadelphia II*. 1: 149-189. pl. 22-24.  
Includes *Humulus aculeatus* sp. nov. from Canton.

**Nylander, W.**

1857. *Énumération générale des lichenes, avec l'indication sommaire de leur distribution géographique*. *Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg* 5: 85-146; supplément, 332-339.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1858. *Circa Stereocaula adhuc observationes quaedam*. *Flora* 41: 115-117.  
Mentions a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1858-63. *Synopsis methodica lichenum omnium hucusque cognitorum praemissa introductione lingua gallica tractata*. 2 v. (1, i-iv, 1-430. pl. 1-8. 1858-60; 2, 1-64, [1]. pl. 1. [1863]).  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species then known. Of volume 2 only the first fascicle was published; it bears the title: *Synopsis lichenum*. The plate is numbered i; in the text it is referred to as ix; and was issued after the author's death.  
1865. *Enumeratio synoptica Sticteorum*. *Flora* 48: 296-299.  
Includes *Stictia retigera* from eastern Siberia.  
1868. *Conspectus synopticus Sticteorum*. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Normandie II*. 2: 498-505.  
Includes *Ricasolia wrightii* from Japan.  
1886-87. *Addenda nova ad lichenographiam Europaeam. Continuatio quadragesima sexta*. *Flora* 69: 461-466. 1886; (*Continuatio quadragesima septima*) 70: 129-136. 1887.  
Includes under "observations" descriptions of 9 new species of lichens from western China.  
1890. *Lichenes Japoniae. Accedunt observationibus Lichenes insulae Labuan*. 1-122.  
Pp. 1 to 99 comprise a critical enumeration of 382 Japanese species, many described as new.  
1899. *Lichenes Ceylonenses et additamentum ad lichenes Japoniae*. *Act. Soc. Sci. Fenn.* 26<sup>10</sup>: 1-33.  
An enumeration of Almquist's collection, containing descriptions of a few new species.  
See also Hue, A. M., 1887.

**Nylander, W., and Crombie, J. M.**

1884. On a collection of exotic lichens made in eastern Asia by the late Dr. A. C. Maingay. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* 20: 48-69.  
Includes various species from China and Japan. The new species are described by Nylander.

## O

**O. S. (in Gard. Chron.) = Stapf, O.****Obata, Y.**

1909. [On *Nephelium Litchi* and *N. Longana*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 23: (467)-(470).  
Tokyo 23: (467)-(470). (= *Litchi chinensis* and *Euphoria longana*.)

**Oberehnstein, F. S.**

1920. A new Chinese lily. *Gard. Chron. III*. 68: 153.  
A comment on Grove, A., 1920b.

**O'Brien, J.**

1895. *Cleyera Fortunei*, Hook. f. *Gard. Chron. III*. 17: 10. f. 1.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1899. *Arundinaria nobilis*. *Gard. Chron. III*. 25: 2-3. f. 4.  
Probably native of China.  
1905. The genus *Cymbidium*, with a coloured plate of *C. Parishii* Sanderae. *Flora & Sylva* 3: 150-152. 1 pl.  
Includes the Chinese species.

**Ochiai, E.**

1926. [*Diachea leucopoda* Rost. found still in Tokyo.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 3: (298)-(300). 1 f.  
A note in Japanese. The name was originally published as *Trichia leucopodia* (= *Diachea leucopodia*).  
1928. [Three menispermaceous plants from Taiwan.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 5: (357)-(364). f. 1-11.  
Descriptions in Japanese of *Cocculus sarmentosus*, *Stephania tetrandra*, and *S. cephalantha*.  
1929. [A short note on *Cordyceps nutans*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 6: (42)-(43). 1 f.  
In Japanese.



**Ochse, J. J., and Bakhuizen van den Brink, R. C.**

1931. Vegetables of the Dutch East Indies (edible tubers, bulbs, rhizomes and spices included). i-xxvi. 1-1005. 1 pl. f. 1-463.

Includes notes on many species occurring in eastern Asia.

**Oda, T.**

1917. [*Heracleum lunatum* recently listed as an edible plant.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (199)-(202). 1 f. In Japanese.

**Odashima, K.**

1934. On the weeds in the farm of Taihoku imperial university. Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ. 38: 1-39.

A list of 224 species, the text in Japanese with English summary. Reprinted from "Tonami, vol. 2, no. 1, no. 2, 1934" (original not seen).

1935-36. Plantarum Formosanarum species novae determinationes. I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 7: 79-85. f. 1. 1935; (II) 8: 54-62. f. 2-4. 1936.

Critical notes on various new and old species.

**Ørsted, A. S.**

1860. Til Belysning af Slaegten Viturnum. Vid. Medd. Nat. Foren. Kjøbenhavn 1860: 267-305. pl. C. 7.

Enumerates the eastern Asiatic species then known. Reviewed in Bull. Soc. Bot. France 8: 482-490. 1861 with a republication of the key to genera and a list of the species with their geographic distribution.

1867. Bidrag til Egeslaegstens Systematik. [Contribution to the taxonomy of the oaks.] Vid. Medd. Nat. For. Kjøbenhavn 1866: 11-88. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-24.

A critical discussion of the divisions of the Cupuliferae (*Quercus*, *Lithocarpus*, *Pasania*, etc.) with mention of the species, some from eastern Asia.

**Östmark, J. P.**

1813. Dissertationem botanico-medicam, de Rubo. 1-12. 1 pl.

A Thunbergian dissertation; includes *Rubus chinensis*. Republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 413-424. 1 pl.

**Oestrup, E.**

1908. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Diatomeenflora des Kossogol-Beckens in der nordwestlichen Mongolei. Hedwigia 48: 74-100. pl. 1, 2.

Contains an annotated list of species, some described as new.

**Oettingen, H. von.**

1905. Plantae Ussurienses, quas cl. N. Desoulavy anno 1902 prope Chabarowsk legit, enumerat. Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 6: 79-87, 138-147. pl. 1, 2. 213-221. pl. 3.

An enumeration of 221 species, some described as new.

**Ōga, Ichiro = Ohga, Ichiro.****Ogasawara, T.**

1892-93. [Enumeration of plants of Shizuoka-ken.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (284)-(293), (334)-(338), (407)-(413). 1892; 7: (300)-(308). 1893.

A list of Latin and Japanese names.

**Ogata, M.**

1926a. [Concerning digestion by *Amorphophallus Konjac* and its flowering.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (87)-(89). 2 f. In Japanese.

1926b. [A short note on *Adoxa Moschatellina* L.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (188)-(189). 2 f. A description in Japanese.

1926c. [On *Cyperus Iwasakii* Makino similar to the papyrus in Egypt.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (260)-(264). 4 f. A description in Japanese with photographs of the plant in nature.

1927a. [*Diplazium lanceum* Presl and the variability of its fronds.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (20)-(22). 3 f. Notes in Japanese.

1927b. [A rare Formosan moss, *Endotrichella elegans* Fleisch.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (49)-(51). 2 f. A description in Japanese.

1927c. [*Brainea insignis* J. Smith, a curious fern that looks like *Cycas revoluta* Thunb.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (96)-(98). 2 f.

A description in Japanese.

1927d. Of the sori of *Dryopteris africana* C. Chr. and that of *Dryopteris idzuensis*. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (139)-(140). 2 f.

In Japanese.

1928. A fern new to the flora of Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (107)-(111). 1 f.

Critical nomenclatural notes in Japanese on a probable variety of *Hymenolepis spicata*.

1928-36. Icones Filicum Japoniae. 7 v. (1, [i-x], 1-3, [11]. pl. 1-50. 1928; 2, [i-ii], 1-2, [11]. pl. 51-100. 1929; 3, [i-ii], 1-41. pl. 101-150. 1930; 4, [i-ii], 1-31. pl. 151-200. 1931; 5, [i-ii], 1-31. pl. 201-250. 1933; 6, [i-ii], 1-41. pl. 251-300. 1935; 7: [i-ii], 1-3, [11]. pl. 301-350. 1936).

Plates accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress, the descriptions in Japanese, the explanation of plates in Japanese and English. For critical notes in Japanese see Hisauchi, K., 1929a.

1933. On *Polypodium Asahinae* M. Ogata. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 266-268. f. 1, 2.

A comparison in Japanese with *P. hirtellum*.

1935. Notes on Japanese ferns. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 28-38. f. 1-6.

In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of *Hymenolepis formosana*, *Dryopteris subreflexipinna*, *Coniogramme gracilis*, and *Schizaea kikuzatensis*, spp. nov.

**Ogawa, H.**

1904. [*Bidens tripartita*, a new medicinal plant.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. 145: 6-9. 1 pl.

In Japanese. This plant is said to be used to treat tuberculosis.

**Ognev, G. N.** See also Krasfuk, A. A., and Ognev, G. N.**O'Gorman, D. A.**

1893. Ginseng and its cultivation in Corea. Journ. Manchester Geogr. Soc. 9: 262-263.

General notes, largely economic.

**Oguma, Seiichi.**

1935. A list of Mycetozoa collected in Saitama Prefecture. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 295-296.

A list of 41 species, the introduction in Japanese.

**Ogura, Shimpei.**

1929. [On the name Totoki.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (214)-(221).

A historical discussion in Japanese of *Adenophora verticillata*.

**Ogura, Yudzuru.**

1925. On the structure and affinity of *Alsophila acaulis* Makino. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: (329)-(343). f. 1-5.

In Japanese; largely morphological.

1927. Comparative anatomy of Japanese Cyatheaceae. Journ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Tokyo III. Bot. 1: 141-350. f. 1-74.

1935a. Morphologische Beobachtungen der Gattung *Polypodium*. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 673-687. f. 1-6, (II) 741-760. f. 8-12.

In Japanese; includes a bibliography.

1935b. [On *Cycas revoluta* L.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. 67: 7-11. f. 1-8; (II) 68: 6-10. f. 9-17.

An anatomical study in Japanese.

**Ohara, K.**

1926. Über die Verwendung des Aschenbildes für die Erkennung japanischer Papierfasern. Oesterr. Bot. Zeit. 75: 153-157. f. 1.

Concerns use of spodiograms for identifying plant sources.

1931. Aschenbilder wichtiger Koniferenrinden Japans mit Rücksicht auf Systematik. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 14: 1-70. pl. 1-8. f. 1-6.

**Ohga, I.**

1921. Flora of Chienshan. Extracted from Light of Manchuria, no. 6: 14-45. 4 f.

A list with names in Latin, Japanese, and Chinese. The original, published in Dairen, has not been seen.

1923. Vegetation of Kwangtung leased territory [Manchuria]. 1-357.

This publication by the South Manchurian Railway Company has not been seen.

1926a. On the structure of some ancient, but still viable fruits of Indian lotus, with special reference to their prolonged dormancy. Jap. Journ. Bot. 3: 1-20. pl. 1. f. 1-8.

*Nelumbium speciosum*.



- 1926b. [*Iris ensata* Thunb. var. *chinensis* Maxim. and *Prunus tomentosa* Thunb. in Manchuria.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (290)-(292). 2 f.  
Notes in Japanese.
1927. On the age of the ancient fruit of the Indian lotus which is kept in the peat bed in south Manchuria. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 1-6. f. 1.
1929. [Two interesting things in Manchuria.] Amoeba 1<sup>1</sup>: 59-62. pl. 10, 11.  
Includes notes in Japanese on fossil seeds of lotus (*Nelumbium*).
1930. *Iris uniflora*. Amoeba 2<sup>1</sup>: 1-2. pl. 1.  
A description in Japanese and a colored plate.
1932. [Notes on plants north of Mukden.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 415-416.  
In Japanese; concerns distribution of some woody species in respect to temperature and humidity.
- Ohki, K.**
- 1925a. Species novae Polygonacearum Formosae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: 259-264.  
Contains descriptions of 9 new species of *Polygonum*.
- 1925b. On the determination of Japanese species of *Abies*, basing on the anatomical characters of the leaves. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: (124)-(129). f. 1-6.  
In Japanese with a brief résumé in English, p. 100.
- 1926a. Polygonaceae of the Island Iki. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 48-58.  
An enumeration of 19 species, including *Persicaria aestiva* sp. nov. and several transfers. This island lies between Japan and Korea.
- 1926b. [A simple method for determining the Japanese *Abies* species.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (214)-(216). 1 f.  
Notes and a key in Japanese, based on the cross sections of the leaves.
1927. On the polygonaceous plants of Manchuria. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 410-411.  
A preliminary list of 15 Latin names of Polygonaceae with notes in Japanese.
1932. On the systematic importance of spodiograms in the leaves of the Japanese Bambusaceae. Journ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Tokyo III. Bot. 4: 1-130. f. 1-43.  
A systematic treatment with keys.
1933. A new variety of *Buckleya* Joan Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 339-390. 1 f.  
In Japanese; concerns variety *tanigawaensis* var. nov. with a brief Latin diagnosis.
- 1934a. Additional note to the systematic importance of spodiograms in the leaves of Bambusaceae (I). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 48: 338-341. 1 f.  
In Japanese with English résumé.
- 1934b. On the spodiograms of the leaves of the genus *Shibataea* Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 42-45. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese; contains a key.
- Ohl, I. A.**
1922. De fungo novo in capsulis Polytrichi gracilis Dicks. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1: 46-48.  
In Russian with Latin diagnosis; includes *Stagonospora komarovii* sp. nov. from the Ussuri region.
- Ohl, I. A., and Domrachev, G. V.**
1933. [Soviet botanical literature published in 1930.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1: 92-127; (ditto for 1931) 3-4: 272-304; (ditto for 1932) 6: 148-192.  
A subject bibliography, including several works concerning eastern Asia.
- Ohl, L. A.** See Elenkin, A. A., and Ohl, L. A.
- Ohno, Naoo.**
1897. List of plants collected in Mt. Ontaké and Mt. Komagataké (Prov. Shinano) [Nagano-ken]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 65-68.  
A systematic list of Latin and Japanese names.
1900. [*Illicium anisatum* L. and *Illicium verum* Hooker.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: (41)-(42).  
Brief critical notes in Japanese.
1901. [*Hydrurus foetidus* found in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: (71)-(74).  
In Japanese.
1911. Beobachtungen an einer Süßwasser-Peridinee. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 32: Art. 2: 1-92. pl. 1.  
*Gymnodinium biciliatum* sp. nov. from Japan.
- Ohseko, Motoo.**
1933. Plant succession in relation to the "genya" (natural grass-land) management in Japan. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tokyo 33. Append.: 9-11.  
Ecological. See also the next entry.
1934. Plant succession in relation to the "genya" (natural grass-lands) management in Japan. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 1: 523-525.  
Ecological.
- Ohwi, Jisaburo.**
- 1930-31. Contributiones ad caricologiam Asiae orientalis. Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Univ. Ser. B. 5: 247-292. 1930; (Pars altera) Ser. B. 6: 239-270. 1931.  
Notes and descriptions of various new and old species of *Carex* from Japan and Korea.
- 1930-36. Symbolae ad floram Asiae orientalis. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: 565-573. 1930; (II) 45: 183-197. (III) 377-389. 1 f. 1931; (IV) Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 66-87. (V) 140-144. (VI) 297-305. 1932; (VII) 2: 25-36. (VIII) 102-108. (IX) 149-170. 1933; (X) 3: 81-87. 1934; (XI) 4: 30-34. (XII) 53-70. 1935; (XIII) 5: 51-57. (XIV) 179-188. 1936.  
Consists of notes and descriptions of various old and new species and varieties, and transfers.
1931. [Some new species and varieties of Japanese *Carex*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (163)-(168).  
Describes 24 species in Japanese only, mostly proposed as new.
1932. *Mitella* of Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 61-65.  
A revision in Latin and Japanese with a key and a description of *M. obconica* sp. nov.
- 1932-33. Florula Shikotanensis. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 34-55. (II) 111-131. 1932; (III) 2: 263-287. 1933.  
A systematic enumeration of species with descriptions of a few new varieties and transfers, the text in Japanese.
- 1932-34. [Notes on some species of *Carex*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 97-100. (II) 189-190. 1932; (III) 2: 140-142. 1933; (IV) 3: 165-167. (V) 198-199. 1934.  
Critical notes in Japanese.
1933. [Euphrasia in Taiwan.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 305-307.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of *E. pumilio*, *E. exilis*, *E. bilineata*, and *E. masamuneana*, spp. nov., and descriptions and notes on other species. For republications of the original descriptions see Ohwi, Jisaburo, 1934e.
- 1934a. [*Iris formosana* sp. nov.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 114-115. 1 f.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis.
- 1934b. *Smilacinae Japonicae*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 121-127. f. 1.  
A revision in Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *Smilacina hondoensis* sp. nov.
- 1934c. [A slender-leaved *Liriope*.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 201.  
Contains a Latin description of *Liriope angustissima* sp. nov.
- 1934d. *Carices Formosanae*. Jap. Journ. Bot. 7: 187-206.  
Critical notes on 60 species including *Carex apodostachya*, *C. brachyathera*, *C. hatusimana*, *C. trichosperma*, and *C. urelytra*, spp. nov.
- 1934e. *Euphrasiae novae Formosanae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 35: 43-44.  
Consists of Latin descriptions of new species originally published in Ohwi, Jisaburo, 1933.
- 1934f. *Plantae novae Japonicae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 36: 39-58.  
Descriptions of 47 new species in various families and genera.
- 1935a. *Sertum Japonicum*. I. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 41-44. (II) 230-233.  
Brief critical notes in Japanese on various species. Part 2 includes a key in Japanese to four species of *Elsholtzia*.
- 1935b. A list of the species of *Carex* growing in the northern Kuriles. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 404-410.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of several new species and varieties.

**Ohwi, Jisaburo** (*continued*).

- 1935c. The Japanese species of Botryopleuron. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 123-129.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese.
- 1935d. Megaleranthus, genus novum Ranunculacearum. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 130-131. 1 f.  
*M. sauciculifolia* sp. nov., native of Korea, described in Latin and Japanese.
- 1936a. [Pueraria in Formosa and the Liu Chiu Islands.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 61-63.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese recognizing three species, including *P. chinensis* (Benth.) Ohwi comb. nov.
- 1936b. [On the nomenclature of Carex brunnea Thunb.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 63-64.  
Notes in Japanese proposing "*C. nakiri* sp. nov."
- 1936c. Ponerorchis of Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 145-146.  
A critical note in Japanese with several transfers.
- 1936d. Corydalis remota Fisch. and its Japanese representatives. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 146-147.  
*C. turtschanovii* and *C. lineariloba* with the new variety *capillaris*.
- 1936e. [Notes on Minuartia.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 147-148.  
Notes in Japanese on *M. biflora* and *M. hondoensis*.
- 1936f. [Some of the places where U. Faurie collected.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 215.  
Notes in Japanese.
- 1936g. A revision of the Japanese species of Calamagrostis. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 225-242.  
In Japanese with English synopsis containing a few transfers.
- 1936h. Plantae novae Japonicae. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 327-335. f. 1, (II) 379-390. f. 2, 3, (III) 652-665.  
Critical notes on various species; some described as new.
- 1936i. Cyperaceae Japonicae. I. A synopsis of the Caricoideae of Japan, including the Kuriles, Sagahalin, Korea, and Formosa. Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Univ. Ser. B. 11: 229-530. pl. 6-15. f. 1-21.  
Monographic.
- See Miki, S., and Ohwi, Jisaburo.
- Ohwi, Jisaburo, and Yoshii, Ryomi.**
1934. [The rare plant Subularia aquatica L.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 200.  
In Japanese.

**Ohyuga** = Ōyuga.

**Oi, Jisaburo** = Ohwi, Jisaburo.

**Oka, Fuhō.**

- 1932-33. [Bibliographical notes on some old books dealing with materia medica (part concerning foods).] Honzo 1: 86-93; 2: 80-90; 3: 21-32; 5: 45-52. 1 f.; 6: 122-129. 1932; 9: 77-84; 10: 54-62; 11: 87-93; 12: 92-100. 1933.  
In Japanese.
1933. [Ranzania japonica Ito.] Honzo 10: [11]. 1 pl.  
A photographic reproduction of a cultivated specimen with description in Japanese of this plant (= *Yatabea japonica* Maxim.).

**Okabe, N.**

- 1932-35. Bacterial disease of plants occurring in Formosa. I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. Japan 4: 470-483. f. 1-5. 1932; (II) 5: 26-36. f. 1-3, (III) 157-166. f. 1-4. 1933; (IV) 6: 54-63. f. 1-3. 1934; (V) 7: 57-66. pl. 1, (VI) 219-227. 1 f. 1935.  
Taxonomic and pathogenic data on diseases of cultivated plants with descriptions of a few new species of *Bacterium*. Parts I-III are reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ., nos. 13, 16, 18, 24, 32 and 35.

**Okada, Kiichi** (or Okada, Yoshikazu).

1926. Cyrtopodium speciosum Rolfe var. albiflorum Makino. Journ. Jap. Bot. 3<sup>10</sup>: 1 pl.  
A photograph and brief description in Japanese.
- 1927a. [Anaphalis alpicola Makino, an alpine plant.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (105). 1 f.  
A brief description in Japanese.

1927b. Some more localities of Primula tosaensis Yatabe. Journ. Jap. Bot. 4: (148)-(149).  
In Japanese.

1929. Silene repens var. latifolia Turcz. Amoeba 1<sup>1</sup>: 19-21. pl. 1.

A description in Japanese with a colored plate.

1930a. [Empetrum nigrum Linn.] Amoeba 2<sup>1</sup>: 3-4. pl. 2. 2 f.

A comparison in Japanese with *Phyllodoce caerulea*.

1930b. [Plants collected in the high mountains of Tibet.] Amoeba 2<sup>1</sup>: 14-17. pl. 3, 4; 2<sup>2</sup>: 11-16. pl. 3, 4.

An enumeration in Japanese of collections made by Denjiro Hasegawa in 1929.

1932. The freshwater algae of Botel Tobago Island or Kotosho, Formosa. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 3: 36-62. pl. 2-5.

A systematic enumeration with descriptions of a few new species.

1934a. Preliminary notes on desmids in the northern Kurile Islands. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 4: 351-365.

An enumeration in English with introduction in Japanese.

1934b. The desmid-flora of the northern Kurile Islands. Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo) 30: 123-199. pl. 17-31. f. 1-10. 1 text map.

An enumeration with descriptive introduction and a bibliography.

1936a. Notes on Japanese desmids, with special reference to the newly found species. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 50: 79-85. pl. 1. f. 1, 2, (II) 255-259. pl. 3, (III) 313-317. pl. 4, (IV) 430-434. pl. 7. 1 f.

Abstracted in Japanese: (I) 116-118, (II) 293-294, (III) 354-356, (IV) 471-473.

1936b. Reports on some Japanese freshwater algae. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 272-278. f. 1-17, (II) 357-360. f. 1-8, (III) 679-682. f. 1-10.

Notes partly in Japanese on various species.

1936c. On a new Prasiola from Formosa. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 451-459. f. 1-9.

*P. formosana* sp. nov. described in Latin with discussion in Japanese; includes a short bibliography.

**Okada, Nobutoshi.**

1890. [Some remarks on Mr. Yamamoto's sketch of the History of botany in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>46</sup>: (34)-(35).

A criticism in Japanese of Yamamoto, Yorisuke, 1890.

**Okada, Yaichiro.**

1934. [The red stream.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 2: 690-696. f. 1-10.

In Japanese; concerns the plankton causing this phenomenon.

**Okada, Yonosuke.**

1924. On the so-called tundra-formation of north Saghalien. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: 76-83. f. 1-6.

Ecological.

1926a. On the northern limit of the distribution of Euryale ferox. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 423-424.

In Japanese.

1926b. [On the rhizome of Euryale ferox Salisb.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (257)-(260). 2 f.

A description of this species in Japanese.

1935. Study of Euryale ferox Salisb. VIII. Miscellany. Sci. Rep. Tōhoku Univ. 9: 455-459. pl. 2. 1 text map.

Contains data on distribution in Japan of fossil and living specimens.

**Okada, Yoshikazu.** See Okada, Kiichi.

**Okami, U.**

1906. [Notes on the flora of Chugoku.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (85)-(89).

In Japanese; notes and a list of plants.

**Okamoto, Hanjiro.** See Takahashi, Yoshinao, and Okamoto, Hanjiro.

**Okamoto, K.**

1931. Dianthus chinensis var. laciniatus. Gard. Chron. III 89: 393. f. 194, 198, 199.

A general note on this native of Japan.

**Okamoto, Yôhachirô.**

1925. [Obituary notice of the late Kawakami.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 105-106.  
In Japanese.

**Okamoto, Yuji.**

1929. A new species of *Ilex* in Yamato province. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 43: 71-72. f. A-K.  
*Ilex ellipsoidea*.

**Okamura, "Keien".**

1828. Keien chiku fu. [Keien's monograph of the bamboos.] 5 books (rebound in 1 v.) *illustr.*  
A manuscript work in Japanese, copied in 1841, containing descriptions and colored illustrations of all Japanese bamboos. "Keien" is the author's pen-name. See also Katayama, N., 1884.

**Okamura, Kintaro.**

- 1889a. [Cause of infection of Porphyra.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: (151)-(154). pl. 7.  
In Japanese without Latin names; concerns algae.  
1889b. [Tororo of Undaria pinnatifida.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: (308).  
In Japanese; a food made from the basal parts of this marine alga.  
1890a. [On Undaria pinnatifida Sur.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4: (45)-(48). pl. 2.  
Notes in Japanese.  
1890b. [The reproduction and species of the genus Ecklonia found in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4: [242]-[244]. pl. [9], 4: [275]-[276]. pl. [10].  
In Japanese.  
1891a. [On the reproduction of Laminaria japonica, Aresch.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (193)-(197). f. 1-3.  
In Japanese.  
1891b. [Algae from the Kurile Islands.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (408)-(409).  
Critical notes in Japanese on three species.  
1891c. [On the species of Alaria.] Journ. Fish. Soc. Japan 106: (85). pl. 1, 2.  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.  
1891d. [On Porphyra tenera Kjellm.] Journ. Fish. Soc. Japan 115: (64).  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.  
1891-1931. [Notes on some algae from Hokkaido.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (333)-(336). 1891; Journ. Fish. Soc. Japan 114: (584). 1931?  
In Japanese. The original of the second part has not been seen.  
1892a. *Ecklonia radicata* (Kjellm.) Okam. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (1)-(6). pl. 1.  
A description with notes in Japanese and English.  
1892b. Distribution of marine algae in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (56)-(60).  
In Japanese with Latin names.  
1892c. [Some marine algae from Fusanpo, Corea.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (117)-(119).  
In Japanese with a list of Latin names.  
1892d. *Ptilota dentata* sp. nov. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (149)-(152). pl. 4.  
Described in English and Japanese.  
1892e. [Algae from Prov. Rikuchu.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (258)-(260).  
Critical notes in Japanese on various species.  
1892f. [Algae collected in Prov. Boshu.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (392)-(397).  
In Japanese; an annotated list with Latin names.  
1892g. [On the algae from Prov. Rikutyu.] Journ. Fish. Soc. Japan 122: (444).  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.  
1892h. [On the algae from Prov. Bosyu.] Journ. Fish. Soc. Japan 126: (717); 127: (20).  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.  
1893a. [Notes on some Japanese algae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (7)-(8).  
In Japanese with Latin names.  
1893b. [A new locality of *Ecklonia radicata*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (30)-(31).  
A brief note in Japanese without Latin name.

- 1893c. [On the structure of *Martensia australis*, Harv.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (75)-(76). f. 1-3.  
In Japanese.

- 1893d. Contributions to the phycology of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (99)-(102). pl. 5.  
In English; consists of notes and descriptions of new and old species and varieties. For continuation see Okamura, Kintaro, 1895.

- 1893e. [Marine algae from Prov. Noto.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (110)-(113).  
In Japanese with a list of Latin names.

- 1893f. Tetraspores of *Desmia*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (321)-(322). 1 f.  
A description in English.

- 1893g. [*Acanthopeltis japonica*, Okamura.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (233)-(238).  
In Japanese with a description in German of *Acanthopeltis* gen. nov.

- 1893h. On the algae from Loo-Choo. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (369)-(376).  
A list and notes in Japanese on various species.

- 1894a. On the structure of *Cystoclonium armatum*, Harv. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (1)-(3). 1 f.  
A description in English.

- 1894b. [Marine algae of Tosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (489)-(495).  
An annotated list of Latin and Japanese names.

- 1894c. Neue japanische Florideen. Hedwigia 33: 190-201. pl. 10.  
Various species critically considered. For translation into Japanese of the description of *Gelidium subcostatum* see Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (22)-(25). 1895.

1895. New or little known algae from Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (445)-(455), 472-482. pl. 9.  
Notes and descriptions of four species, including two new; the first part in Japanese, the second in English. This is a continuation of Okamura, Kintaro, 1893d. For continuation see Okamura, Kintaro, 1896-99.

- 1896a. On Laminaria of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: 87-101. pl. 7.  
Contains notes and descriptions in English of several species, including *L. longipedalis* sp. nov.

- 1896b. [On eight new species of marine algae of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: (155)-(160). pl. 3.  
A summary in Japanese of part II of the next entry.

- 1896-99. Contribution to knowledge of the marine algae of Japan. II. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: 21-28, 33-40. pl. 3. 1896; (III) 13: 2-10. pl. 1, 35-43. 1899.  
A continuation of Okamura, Kintaro, 1895.

1897. On the algae from Ogasawara-jima (Bonin Islands). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: 1-17. pl. 1. f. A-D.  
An enumeration including three new species.

- 1900a. Kaiso-gaku hanron. [Introduction to the study of seaweeds.] 1-269. 11 pl. 36 f.  
For review see Okamura, Kintaro, 1902b.

- 1900b. On Microcladia and Carpophepharis. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 4-11. pl. 1.  
Contains descriptions and figures of *Microcladia glandulosa* Grev. (?), *Herpochondria corallinae* Falkenb., *Gloiothamnion schmitzianum* Reinbold, and *Carpophlepharis flaccida* Kütz.

- 1900-02. Nihon kaiso dzusetsu. Illustrations of the marine algae of Japan. v. (1, i-ii, (i)-(ii), 1-93, (1)-(128), (index). pl. 1-30).

- Issued in 6 fascicles; contains descriptions of many new genera and species in the Japanese and English text accompanying the plates. For continuation see Okamura, Kintaro, 1907-35-.

1901. [On the distribution of algae in Japan, in special relation with the origin of the Japan Sea.] Journ. Geogr. (Tokyo) 13: 535-542, 757-765.  
In Japanese without Latin names.

- 1902a. Nippon sorui mei-i. [A systematic list of Japanese algae.] i-vi, 1-276. 1902; ed. 2, 1-362. 1916 (not seen).  
In Japanese.

Okamura, Kintaro (*continued*).

- 1902b. Kaisogaku-hanron taisai-tuika. [General algology.] i, 1-101.  
In Japanese; consists of corrections and additions to Okamura, Kintaro, 1900a.
- 1903a. On the vegetative multiplication of *Chondria crassicaulis* Harv. and its systematic position. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 1-5.
- 1903b. Contents of the "Algae japonicae exsiccatae", fasciculus II. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 129-132.  
A list of species in the 2nd fascicle of a collection of specimens distributed with labels bearing this title.
- 1903c. [Two new genera of Japanese marine algae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (179)-(180).  
Additional notes in Japanese on *Implicaria reticulata* and *Botryophora occidentalis*.
- 1904a. Detection of *Hydrurus foetidus* in Prov. Shimano. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (15).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1904b. [Newly made Japanese character meaning plankton.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (15)-(16).  
In Japanese.
- 1907a. [On "akashiwo" appearing in the sea of Kisaradzu.] "Suisan-kenkyushi" [History of Japanese fisheries.] "II, no. 10. pl. 1-5. with f." No copy of this paper in Japanese, reported by the author, has been seen.
- 1907b. An annotated list of plankton microorganisms of the Japanese coast. Annot. Zool. Japan 6: 125-151. pl. 3-6.  
Includes several Cyanophyceae and Chlorophyceae; literature, pp. 141-144.
- 1907c. Some Chaetoceras and Peragallia of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: 89-106. pl. 3, 4, (111)-(137).  
An annotated enumeration in English and Japanese, including *Chaetoceras nanodenticulatum* sp. nov. and a bibliography, pp. 101-102.
- 1907-35+. Icones of Japanese algae. 7 v. (1, 1-258. pl. 1-50. 1907-09; 2, 1-191. pl. 51-100. 1909-12; 3, 1-218. pl. 101-150. 1913-15; 4, 1-205. pl. 151-200. 1916-23; 5, 1-203. pl. 201-250. 1923-25; 6, 1-96. pl. 251-300. 1-4, 1-2. 1929-32; 7, 1-60. pl. 301-355. 1933-35).  
A series in English and Japanese (probably still being published), including descriptions of many new species. The indexes in each volume are paged separately. This is a continuation of Okamura, Kintaro, 1900-02.
1909. Asakusa-nori. [Handbook on *Porphyra tenera* Kjellm.] illustr.  
This work in Japanese, reported by the author, concerning the culture and history of *Porphyra* products, has not been seen.
- 1911a. On "Akashiwo". Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (1)-(9). f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese. This is the marine alga *Gymnodinium* (Gymnodiniaceae).
- 1911b. On the Japanese names of *Ecklonia bicyclis* Kjellm. and *Ecklonia cava* Kjellm. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (378)-(383).  
In Japanese.
- 1911c. Some littoral diatoms of Japan. Rep. Imp. Fish. Inst. Tokyo 7: (155)-(194), 1-18. pl. 8-13.  
Includes descriptions of some new species. The Japanese pagination is also given as (1)-(40).
1912. Plankton organisms from Bonito fishing grounds. Rep. Imp. Bur. Fish. Sci. Invest. 1: 4-38. pl. 1-5. maps 1-3.  
A systematic enumeration, including algae and a bibliography.
- 1913a. On Chinese edible Nostoc (Fahtsai) identified by Prof. Setchell as *Nostoc commune* var. *flagelliforme*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (177)-(183). f. 1-12.  
A new variety described in Japanese and English.
- 1913b. On the marine algae of Chosen. Rep. Imp. Bur. Fish. Sci. Invest. 2: 17-30. pl. 6.  
Includes *Ecklonia stolonifera* sp. nov.
- 1914a. On the distribution of *Codium*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (1)-(5).  
A systematic annotated enumeration in Japanese, including some new names and transfers but no descriptions.
- 1914b. [Notes on some marine algae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (183)-(185).  
Chiefly a list in Japanese of the species on the eastern and western coasts of Korea.
- 1914c. [On *Ceramium rubrum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (233)-(234).  
A nomenclatural note in Japanese.
- 1915a. [On *Gelidium* in Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (57)-(58).  
Notes in Japanese on several species, one designated as new.
- 1915b. *Undaria* and its species. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 266-278. pl. 11.  
Contains *U. pinnatifida*, *U. undarioides*, and *U. peterseniana*.
- 1915-17. [Marine algae of eastern Chosen.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (28)-(29), (II) (205)-(207). 1915; (III) 31: (76)-(78). 1917.  
A list in Latin and Japanese.
- 1916a. History of phycology in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (1)-(24).  
In Japanese; contains an extensive bibliography, pp. (15)-(24).
- 1916b. [On *Laminaria japonica* and *Laminaria religiosa*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (348)-(350).  
In Japanese.
1917. [Origin of Japan Sea and the distribution of seaweeds.] Journ. Geogr. (Tokyo) 29<sup>nos</sup>: 77-80.  
In Japanese.
1920. [Notes on some marine algae from Amoy. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: (12)-(13).  
In Japanese with a list of Latin names. The continuation has not been found.
1924. [Recovering of littoral algae after the great earthquake.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: (22)-(23).  
In Japanese; mentions various species found.
- 1925a. [On *Sargassum giganteifolium* Yamada.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: (346).  
In Japanese. The species is native of Japan.
- 1925b. On the distribution of tropical algae in the Japan Sea. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: (387)-(388).  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1927a. Analytical key to the generic names of Japanese algae. Ed. 3, 1-47.  
In Japanese; concerns 162 genera of red, brown, and green algae with an explanation of technical terms. The first edition appeared in 1899, the second in 1915, the fourth in 1934. No copies have been seen, these data reported by the author.
- 1927b. On *Campylaeophora hypnaeoides* J. Ag. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 365-368. f. 1-12.  
A reduction to *Ceramium* sp. and notes on the method of reproduction of this alga in Japanese waters.
- 1927c. On the nature of the marine algae of Japan and the origin of the Japan Sea. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 588-592.
- 1927d. Report of the Biological Survey of Mutsu Bay. 4. Marine algae of Mutsu Bay and adjacent waters. I. Sci. Rep. Tohoku Univ. IV. 3: 1-17. 1927.  
A list of citations, including various new species. For part II see Yamada, Yukio, 1928b.
- 1928a. [On *Cystophyllum Turneri* Yendo.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (211)-(213). 1 f.  
A description in Japanese.
- 1928b. [Taste and identification.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (249)-(253). 4 f.  
A critical discussion in Japanese, concerning the marine algae *Ecklonia kurome*, *E. cava*, and *Eisenia bicyclis*.
- 1928c. On the distribution of marine algae in Japan. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo, 958-963. 1 f.  
General in nature.
- 1928d. Algae from Kamtschatka. Rec. Oceanogr. Works Jap. 1: 52-55. pl. 18-15. f. 1.  
Notes and descriptions of various species, including *Laminaria palmariformis* sp. nov.
1929. [Nereocystis Lütkeana secured at Nemuro, Hokkaido.] Amoeba 1<sup>2</sup>: 12-14.  
A note in Japanese.

- 1930a. Handbook of algology. 1-522. *f.* 1-555.  
This work in Japanese, reported by the author, has not been seen. Additions and corrections were published in 1934 as pp. 523-542. *f.* 586-599.
- 1930b. [New locality for *Coccophora Langsdorffii* in the Pacific.] *Amoeba* 2: 18.  
A note in Japanese on the occurrence of this species on the beach of Ichinomiya. Noto, Ishikawa-ken.
- 1930c. [A new fact found among seaweeds.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 7: (36)-(39). 3 *f.*  
A critical discussion in Japanese, restoring K. Rosenvinge's *Phyllophora brodiai*.
- 1930d. On the algae from the Island Hatidyo. *Rec. Oceanogr. Works Jap.* 2: 92-110. *pl.* 6-10.  
A list with descriptions of new species.
- 1931a. [Drifting of *Nereocystis*.] *Amoeba* 3: 2: 27.  
A note in Japanese on the finding of this California species on the shores of Japan.
- 1931b. On the marine algae from Kotosho (Botel Tobago). *Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan* 2: 95-122. *pl.* 10-12. *f.* 1.  
A critical enumeration of 92 species, a few described as new.
- 1932a. [Mr. Shirai and myself.] *Honzo* 2: 7-8.  
An obituary in Japanese.
- 1932b. [On *Echinocaulon* and *Gelidium*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 8: (174)-(178). 4 *f.*  
A historical discussion with descriptions in Japanese.
- 1932c. The distribution of marine algae in Pacific waters. *Rec. Oceanogr. Works Jap.* 4: 30-150.  
A tabulated list of 3794 species, 864 in the Japanese region and 182 in the China Sea region, with a bibliography.
1933. Notes on the algae collected at various districts of Japan. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 9: 481-489.  
In Japanese; consists chiefly of a list of species.
- 1934a. Short notes on Japanese marine algae. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 48: 883-888. 1 *f.*  
Notes on various species, none described as new.
- 1934b. [The marine alga *Gelidium corneum*.] *Honzo* 25: 20-22.  
Notes in Japanese on the botany and the manufacture of "isinglass" from this plant.
- 1934c. On *Gelidium* and *Pterocladia* of Japan. *Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo)* 29: 47-67. *pl.* 16-33.  
A systematic treatment with descriptions of new species and keys.
- 1934d. Notes on the algae collected near Namariyama, Pref. Wakayama. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 10: 149-166.  
In Japanese; contains a critical systematic enumeration.
- 1934e. On *Nemalion japonicum* Yendo et Narita. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 10: 582-585. 1 *f.*  
In Japanese.
- 1934f. Origin of coral-reef. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 10: 667-672. *f.* 1-5.  
In Japanese; concerns some of the marine algae involved.
- 1934g. The distribution of marine algae in Pacific waters. *Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada* 4: 3133-3144.  
A general consideration with an extensive bibliography.
- 1934h. Uses of algae in Japan. *Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada* 4: 3153-3161.  
A general consideration with a bibliography.
- 1934i. Notes on algae dredged from the Pacific coast of Tiba Prefecture. *Rec. Oceanogr. Works Jap.* 6: 13-18. *pl.* 7.  
An enumeration with notes, including *Rhodymenia cucurbitifolia* sp. nov.
- 1935a. Loose forms of normally attached algae. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 658-661. 1 *f.*  
In Japanese.
- 1935b. A list of algae collected by the late Dr. K. Shirai. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 849-853.  
In Japanese with a list of Latin names. This is Mitsutaro Shirai.
- [1935?]. *Nippon kaiso shi*. [Japanese marine algae.] 1-931. *illustr.* +.  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- [Date?] *Nihon so-rui mei i*. [A dictionary of Japanese marine algae.]  
An unidentified work in Japanese, published in Tokyo. See also Itô, Seiya, Okamura, Kintaro, and Nagai, Isaburo; Toni, G. B. de. and Okamura, Kintaro; and Yatabe, R., 1891-93b.
- Okamura, Kintaro, and Nishikawa, T.**  
1904. A list of the species of *Ceratium* in Japan. *Annot. Zool. Japon.* 5: 121-131. *pl.* 6.  
Includes descriptions of new species.
- Okamura, Kintaro, and Ōshima, Katsutarō.**  
1933. Life-history of *Coccophora Langsdorffii* (Turn.) Grev. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 47: 187-191. *f.* 1-10.  
Occurs in Japanese waters.
- Okamura, Kintaro, and Uyeda, Saburō.**  
1925. On *Laminaria angustata* Kjellm. and *L. longissima* Miyabe. *Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo)* 21: (20)-(25). *pl.* 1.  
Considers the second a synonym of the first. Reprint, 1-6. 1 *pl.* 1925.
- Okamura, Shutai.**  
1908a. Contributions to the study of Japanese Bryophyta. I. On two new genera of Musci. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 22: (65)-(68), 29-31, (99)-(103), 41-43. *pl.* 2, 3.  
In Japanese and English; contains *Orthomniopsis japonica* and *Okamuraea cristata* "n. gen." These descriptions are designated as supplemental to the original descriptions by Brotherus. See Brotherus, V. F., 1905-06b.
- 1908b. Contributions to the study of Japanese Bryophyta: II. On the Regeneration of the antheridial receptacle of *Marchantia*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 22: (140)-(143), (177)-(181).  
Includes various taxonomic notes in Japanese on *Marchantia*.
- 1908-18. [Bryological notes. I.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 22: (126)-(129), (II) (193)-(196), (229)-(231), (274)-(276). 2 *f.* (III) (424)-(428). 1908; (IV) 23: (39)-(42), (V) (70)-(74), (VI) (106)-(111), (VII) (323)-(325), (VIII) (360)-(363). 1909; (IX) 26: (270)-(273), (X) (294)-(298), (XI) (319)-(322). 1912; (XII) 27: (114)-(116). 1913; (XIII) 28: (31)-(36), (XIV) (100)-(103), (XV) (187)-(190). 1 *f.* (XVI) (326)-(330). *f.* 1, 2, (XVII) (330)-(333), (XVIII) (396)-(399), (XIX) (477)-(480). 1914. (XX) 30: (391)-(394). 1916; (XXI) 31: (98)-(101). *f.* 1-6. 1917; (XXII) 32: (334)-(336). 1918.  
Miscellaneous notes in Japanese.
1910. On a new species of Japanese *Archidium*. (Okamura, Shu.). *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: (368)-(372). 1 *f.*  
*Archidium japonicum* Broth.
- 1911a. Neue Beiträge zur Moosflora Japans. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 25: 30-34. *f.* 1, 2, 65-68. *f.* 3, (II) 134-144. *f.* 4-3, (III) 159-162. *pl.* 5.  
Contains notes and descriptions of various new genera and species.
- 1911b. On the Japanese saline-moss. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 25: (113)-(119).  
Critical notes in Japanese on *Dicranella saluginosa*.
- 1912-13. [Critical notes on Japanese genera of bryophytes. I.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 26: (362)-(366), (II) (416)-(419). 1912; (III) 27: (57)-(61), (IV) (120)-(123), (V) (168)-(170), (VI) (226)-(229), (VII) (268)-(270), (VIII) (303)-(305), (IX) (344)-(347), (X) (391)-(395), (XI) (423)-(428), (XII) (476)-(481), (XIII) (515)-(517), (XIV) (564)-(567). 1913.  
Notes on various genera.
1914. *Matsumuraea*, eine neue zu den Brachytheciaceen gehörende Laubmoosgattung (vorläufige Mitteilung). *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 28: (105)-(110).  
Includes *M. japonica* sp. nov., the new genus described in Latin, the new species only in Japanese.
- 1914-15. Über einige Arten von Bryophyten aus gewissen Seeböden in Japan. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 28: (407)-(413). 1914; (II) 29: 334-337. *f.* 1, 2. 1915.  
Notes and descriptions in Japanese of various species, including a few new.
1915. *Ishibaea*, novum Brachytheciacearum genus ex *Japonia*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 29: 186-188. *pl.* 8.  
Includes *I. japonica* Broth. & Okamura.



**Okamura, Shutai** (*continued*).

1915-16. *Contribuciones novae ad floram bryophyton Japonicam. Pars prima.* Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **36**: Art. 7: 1-51. *pl. 1-24*. 1915; (*Pars secunda*) **38**: Art. 4: 1-100. *f. 1-42*. 1916.

Includes many new species.

1917. [*Climacium japonicum* and its allies.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **1**: (163)-(166). *3 f.*

Critical notes in Japanese with a key to three species.

**Okanishi, T.**

1932. [Drugs commonly used in northern China.] Honzo **5**: 15-23.

Notes in Japanese with some references to the plant sources.

**Okayama, Tadashi.**

1933. Ecological survey of forest plants of Mt. Hassenzan. *Sylvia* **4**: 217-234. *2 f.*

In Japanese; contains various lists of plants. Reprint, 1-18. 1933.

**Oku, K.**

1904. [Preparation of Kizami-kombu (green-dyed *Laminaria*) in the prefecture of Osaka.] Journ. Imp. Fish. Bur. Tokyo **13**: 1-131. *illustr.*

In Japanese; largely economic without Latin names of plants used.

**Okubo, S.**

1887a. *Bulbophyllum drymoglossum*, Maxim. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **1**: [141]. *1 pl.*

A brief description in Japanese.

1887b. [Plants blooming from January to late April.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **1**: [43]-[47].

A list in Japanese with Latin names.

1887c. [On a trip to Idzu Islands.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **1**: [95-101]. *pl. 12*.

In Japanese; contains illustrations of *Martensia australis* Harv. (?).

1888a. *Schizophyllum commune* Fr. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **2**: [1].

In Japanese. This species is here designated as a "new name".

1888b. [The difference between *Scopolia japonica* and *Atropa belladonna*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **2**: [8-9, 32-34].

In Japanese.

1888c. [Plants of "Sulphur Islands," (Bonin Islands).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **2**: [63-67].

In Japanese with a list of species. See also the next entry.

1888d. On the plants of Sulphur Island. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **2**: 143-147.

Contains a systematic list of collections by S. Matsubara. This island is just south of the Bonin Islands. See also the preceding entry.

1891a. [*Boschniakia glabra*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **5**: (101)-(103).

A brief general description in Japanese.

1891b. [Plants from Sado (Niigata-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **5**: (38)-(44), (78)-(80), (112)-(114), (163)-(165), (247)-(250).

A systematic enumeration of Latin names, the title and introduction in Japanese.

1891c. [Notes on Japanese plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **5**: (421)-(422).

A list in Japanese of species of *Juncus* and *Luzula*.

1894. Classification of the hardy bamboos. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **8**: (216)-(219).

A synopsis in Japanese of Bean, W. J., 1894b.

1895a. Note on *Rhododendron macrostemon*, Maxim. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **9**: (39)-(40).

A critical note in English.

1895b. [Notes on Japanese mosses.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **9**: (182)-(183), (225)-(228), (309)-(311), (351)-(353).

In Japanese; contains descriptions of various genera.

**Okubo, S., Saida, K., and Someya, T.**

1901. *Shokubutsu gaku ji-i*. A glossary of the botanical terms. 1-269. *25 pl.*

An English-Japanese glossary. The indexes are paged separately.

**Okunuki, K.**

1931. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der rosafarbigen Sprosspilze. Jap. Journ. Bot. **5**: 235-322. *pl. 6. f. 1-22*.

Includes descriptions of 6 new species of *Torula* and one of *Pseudomonilia*.

**Okuyama, Haruki.** See Okuyama, Shunki.**Okuyama, Shunki** (= Okuyama, Haruki).

1934a. *Achyranthes japonica* Nakai and A. Fauriei Lév. et Vnt. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 261-266.

Critical notes in Japanese.

1934b. On staminodes of some species of genus *Achyranthes*. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 352-354. *f. 1-4*.

In Japanese; concerns four species.

1934c. [From our herbarium room.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **5**: 19. An enumeration of herbarium specimens in Japanese with Latin names.

1934d. [On the alpine plants of Japan.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **5**: 6-7. *1 f.*

Includes notes on some species of *Corydalis* and *Dryas octopetala asiatica*.

1934e. [One yeared matured "ego,"—*Styrax japonica*.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **5**: 21. *1 f.*

In Japanese. The title is from the English table of contents.

1934f. [The parasitic plant, *Pseudixus japonicus* Hayata.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **5**: 8-9. *2 f.*

In Japanese.

1935a. On Japanese *Majanthemum*. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 51-55. *f. 1-4*.

In Japanese. *M. bifolium* and *M. dilatatum* are recognized.

1935b. On *Scirpus orientalis* Ohwi and *S. radicans* Schkuhr. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 589-591. *f. 1, 2*.

Critical notes in Japanese.

1935c. A list of *Carex* collected in Ose. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 662-663.

In Japanese.

1935d. On the three Japanese *galiums*. Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 787-789. *f. 1-3*.

In Japanese; recognizes *Galium japonicum*, *G. trifloriforme*, and *G. shikokianum* (*Asperula trifida*).

1935e. [A new occurrence of *Epilobium hirsutum* in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **11**: 740. *1 f.*

In Japanese.

1935f. [A list of plants collected on Mt. Shibutu.] Nat. Sci. & Mus. **6**: 12-16. *2 f.*

A systematic enumeration of 91 Latin and Japanese names. This mountain is in Hokkaido.

1936a. Notes on some Japanese *solanums*. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 62-65. *1 f.*

Critical notes, mostly in Japanese.

1936b. Miscellaneous notes on the Japanese plants. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 188-190. *f. 1-3*, (II) 354-357.

Notes in Japanese on various species.

**Olbrich, S.**

1898. *Dendrologische Plauderei*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **7**: 93-99.

Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species. For the second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, **1**: 430-436. 1909.

**Olcott, H. S.**

1857. *Sorgho and Imphee*, the Chinese and African sugar canes; a treatise upon their origin, varieties and culture. i-xii, 1-350. *illustr.*; suppl., 1-38.

Largely agricultural.

**Oleinikova, V. M.**

1935. [Flax diseases in the most important regions of the flax industry in eastern Siberia.] Trudy Zashch. Rast. Vost. Sibir. **2**: 289-305. *1 diagn.*

In Russian; includes notes on 16 kinds of diseases of *Linum* and their causal organisms.

**Oliver, D.**

1861. The natural order *Aurantiaceae*, with a synopsis of the Indian species. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **5**: Suppl. **2**: 1-44.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1862. Note on Hamamelis and Loropetalum; with a description of a new Anisophyllea from Malacca. Trans. Linn. Soc. 23: 457-461. pl. 48. f. 1-3.  
Notes with a key to the unioyulate genera of Hamamelideae; considers 7 eastern Asiatic genera.
1865. Notes upon a few of the plants collected, chiefly near Nagasaki, Japan, and in the islands of the Korean Archipelago, in the years 1862-63, by Mr. Richard Oldham, late botanical collector attached to the Royal Gardens. Kew. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 9: 163-170.  
Critical notes on various old and new species in several genera and families.
- 1867a. Liquidambar formosana, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. 11: 14. pl. 1020.  
Native of Formosa.
1876. Lysidice rhodostegia, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. 12: 80-81. pl. 1192.  
Native of southern China.
- 1878a. Brachybotrys paridiformis, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. 13: 43. pl. 1254.  
A new species from southern Manchuria.
- 1878b. Saxifraga Rossii, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 13: 46. pl. 1258.  
A new species from Manchuria.
1879. Cardamine paradoxa, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. 13: 66-67. pl. 1285.  
Native of Kwangtung.
1880. Persea Nanmu, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 14: 10-11. pl. 1316.  
A new species from Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1883a. Erythrophloeum Fordii, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 15: 7-8. pl. 1409.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1883b. Gymnocladus chinensis, Baill. Hook. Icon. Pl. 15: 9-10. pl. 1412.  
Native of Kiangsi and Fukien.
- 1884a. Sonerila Fordii, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 15: 45-46. pl. 1457.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1884b. Gomphostemma chinense, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 15: 54. pl. 1468.  
A new species from Fukien and Kwangtung.
- 1886a. Plagiospermum sinense, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1526.  
A new genus from Manchuria.
- 1886b. Clematis leiocarpa, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1533.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1886c. Hypericum longistylum, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1534.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1886d. Itea ilicifolia, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1538.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1886e. Ilex Pernyi, Franch. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1539.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1886f. Neillia sinensis, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1540.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887a. Anemone Henryi, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1570.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887b. Speranskia Henryi, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1577.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887c. Erismanthus sinensis, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1578.  
A new species from Hainan.
- 1887d. Pittosporum pauciflorum, H. & A. var. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1579.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1887e. Chloranthus angustifolius, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1580.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887f. Beaumontia breviflora, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1582.  
A new species from Hainan.
- 1887g. Tiarella polyphylla, Don. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1584.  
Native of Japan, central China, and Himalaya.
- 1887h. Lonicera pileata, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1585.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887i. Triosteum sinuatum, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1586.  
Native of Manchuria.
- 1887j. Cupparis hainanensis, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1588.  
A new species from Hainan.
- 1887k. Rehmannia glutinosa, Lib. var. angulata, Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1589.  
A new variety from Hupeh.
- 1887l. Actinidia chinensis, Planchon. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1593.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1887m. Trupella sinensis, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1595.  
A new genus from Hupeh.
- 1887n. Meliosma squamulata, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1598.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1887o. Chimonanthus nitens, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 16: pl. 1600.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887p. Sageretia ferruginea, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1710.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887q. Eleutherococcus Henryi, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1711.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887r. Wendlandia (Sestinia) Henryi, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1712.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887s. Schizandra propinqua, Hk. f. et T. var. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1715.  
A new variety, sinensis, from Hupeh.
- 1887t. Petrocosmea sinensis, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1716.  
A new genus from Hupeh.
- 1887u. Nasturtium Henryi, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1719.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1887v. Phylloboea sinensis, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1721.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888a. Chelidonium lasiocarpum, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1739.  
A new species from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1888b. Decumaria sinensis, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1741.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888c. Hamamelis mollis, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1742.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888d. Polygonum amplexicaule, Don, var. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1743.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1888e. Chrysosplenium macrophyllum, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1744.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888f. Isopyrum Henryi, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1745.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888g. Cimicifuga calthaeifolia, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1746.  
A new species from Szechwan and Kansu.
- 1888h. Limacia sagittata, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1749.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888i. Abutilon sinense, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1750.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888j. Berberis (Mahonia) gracilipes, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1754.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1888k. Rhamnus heterophyllus, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1759.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1888l. Cocculus affinis, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 18: pl. 1760.  
A new species from Hupeh.

**Oliver, D. (continued).**

- 1888m. *Mappia pittosporoides*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1762.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888n. *Thalictrum ichangense*, Lec. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1765.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888o. *Thalictrum microgynum*, Lec. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1766.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888p. *Ribes pachysandroides*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1767.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1888q. *Derris Fordii*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1771.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1888r. *Sindoechites Henryi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1772.  
A new genus from Hupeh.
- 1888s. *Ischaemum angustifolium*, Hackel. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1773.  
A transfer of *Spodiopogon angustifolius* Trin., occurring in China and India.
- 1888t. *Alangium Faberi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1774.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1888u. *Campanumoca axillaris*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1775.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888v. *Parnassia Faberi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1778.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1888w. *Ilex macrocarpa*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1787.  
A new species from Hupeh and Kwangtung.
- 1888x. *Lindera fragrans*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1788.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1888y. *Primula Faberi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1789.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1888z. *Bauhinia Faberi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1790.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1888aa. *Cudrania triloba*, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. **18**: pl. 1792.  
Occurs in eastern and southern China.
- 1889a. *Sonerila peperomiaefolia*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1814.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1889b. *Rubus hupehensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1816.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1889c. *Holboellia cuneata*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1817.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1889d. *Cardamine paradoxa*, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1818.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1889e. *Clematis Henryi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1819.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1889f. *Emmenopterys Henryi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1823.  
A new genus from Hupeh.
- 1889g. *Ficus foveolata*, Wall. var. *Henryi*. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1824.  
A new variety from Hupeh.
- 1889h. *Ilex racemosa*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1863.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1889i. *Dioscorea rhipogonoides*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1868.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1889j. *Gymnotheca chinensis*, Decaisne. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1873.  
Native of Kwangtung, Hupeh, and Szechwan.
- 1889k. *Gmelina chinensis*, Benth. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1874.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1889l. *Poliathyrsis sinensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1885.  
A new genus from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1889m. *Tetracentron sinense*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1892.  
A new genus from Hupeh.
- 1889n. *Toricellia angulata*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1893.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1889o. *Cercis racemosa*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1894.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1889p. *Saruma Henryi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1895.  
A new genus from Hupeh.
- 1889q. *Dipteronia sinensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1898.  
A new genus from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1889r. *Erythrospermum hypoleucum*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1899.  
A new species from Szechwan, Hupeh, and Hunan.
- 1889s. *Natsiatum sinense*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **19**: pl. 1900.  
A new species from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1890a. *Tapiscia sinensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1928.  
A new genus from Szechwan.
- 1890b. *Fraxinus platypoda*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1929.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1890c. *Fraxinus retusa*, Champ. var. *Henryana*. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1930.  
A new variety from Szechwan.
- 1890d. *Sycopsis sinensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1931.  
A new species from Hupeh and Szechwan. For emended description see Hemsley, W. B., 1907n.
- 1890e. *Cephalotaxus Griffithii*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1933.  
Native of Szechwan and Hupeh.
- 1890f. *Schizophragma integrifolia*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1934.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1890g. *Calathodes palmata*, Hook. f. & Thom. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1935.  
Native of Hupeh. For corrections and synonymy see Sprague, T. A., 1923b.
- 1890h. *Fagus sylvatica*, L., var. *longipes*. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1936.  
A new variety from Hupeh.
- 1890i. *Dicentra macrantha*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1937.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1890j. *Cyclea racemosa*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1938.  
A new species from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1890k. *Populus lasiocarpa*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1943.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1890l. *Oreocharis Henryana*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1944.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1890m. *Apios macrantha*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1946.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1890-95. *Eucommia ulmoides*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1950, 1890; **24**: pl. 2361, 1895.  
A new genus from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1891a. *Manglietia Fordiana*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1953.  
A new species from Hongkong.
- 1891b. *Nauclea sinensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1956.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1891c. *Blumea balsamifera*, DC. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1957.  
Native of southern China, Formosa, and Hainan.
- 1891d. *Ligusticum sinense*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1958.  
A new species from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1891e. *Astragalus Henryi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1959.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1891f. *Mezoneuron sinense*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1960.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1891g. *Davidia involucreata*, Baill. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1961.  
Native of Tibet and Szechwan.
- 1891h. *Nyssa sinensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1964.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1891i. *Codonopsis tangshen*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. **20**: pl. 1966.  
A new species from Hupeh.

- 1891j. *Codonopsis Henryi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1967.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1891k. *Dalbergia hupeana*, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1968.  
Native of Hupeh, Chekiang, Kiangsu and Szechwan.  
See also Henry, A., 1903c.
- 1891l. *Arundinaria kurilensis*, Rupr. var. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1969.  
The variety *paniculata* from Japan and Sachalin.
- 1891m. *Metaplexis Hemsleyana*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1970.  
A transfer of *Holostemma sinensis* Hemsl., native of Hupeh.
- 1891n. *Henrya Augustiniana*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1971.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1891o. *Buddleia officinalis*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1972.  
Native of Shensi, Kansu, Hupeh, and Szechwan.
- 1891p. *Androsace Henryi*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1973.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1891q. *Inula racemosa*, Hook. f. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1975.  
Native of Hupeh and western Himalaya.
- 1891r. *Scaevola hainanensis*, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1979.  
Native of Hainan.
- 1891s. *Lysimachia Hemsleyana*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1980.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1891t. *Lysimachia rubiginosa*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1981.  
Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, and Hunan.
- 1891u. *Lysimachia paridiformis*, Franchet. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1982.  
Includes the variety *elliptica* Franch. from Kweichow, Hupeh, and Szechwan.
- 1891v. *Lysimachia Fordiana*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1983.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1891w. *Dipsacus asper*, Wall. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1984.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1891x. *Carpinus laxiflora*, Bl., var. *macrostachya*. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1989.  
A new variety from Hupeh.
- 1891y. *Phaenosperma globosa*, Munro. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1991.  
Native of Kiangsi and Hupeh.
- 1891z. *Podophyllum versipelle*, Hance. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1996.  
Native of Kwangtung, Hupeh, and Szechwan.
- 1891aa. *Angelica polymorpha*, Maxim. var. *sinensis*. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1999.  
A new variety from Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1892a. *Celastrus latifolius*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2206.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1892b. *Pertya sinensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2214.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1892c. *Lloydia ixiliroides*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2215.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1892d. *Lloydia tibetica*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2216.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1892e. *Polygonatum Prattii*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2217.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1892f. *Polygonatum Hookeri*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2218.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1892g. *Fritillaria lophophora*, Bur. et Franch. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2219.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1892h. *Thladiantha longifolia*, Cogn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2222.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1892i. *Thladiantha* ? *Henryi*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2223.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1892j. *Schizopepon dioicus*, Cogn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2224.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1892k. *Gynostemma cardiosperma*, Cogn. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2225.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1893a. *Braya uniflora*, Hook. f. et Thom. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2251.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1893b. *Bournea sinensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2254.  
A new genus from Kwangtung.
- 1893c. *Tretocarya sikkimensis*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2255.  
A transfer of *Anchusa sikkimensis* Clarke, occurring in Szechwan and Tibet.
- 1893d. *Actinocarya tibetica*, C. B. Clarke. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2256.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1893e. *Microula Benthami*, C. B. Clarke. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2257.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1893f. *Agropyrum Thoroldianum*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2262.  
A new species from Tibet.
- 1894a. *Phyllostachys heteroclada*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2288.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1894b. *Iris Thoroldi*, Baker. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2392.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1895a. *Circaea agrestis*, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2366.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1895b. *Didissandra longipes*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2379. (June).  
Native of Yunnan. The original description is cited as Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1895, ined., which was printed in June, 1895.
- 1895c. *Rhododendron Hancekii*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2381.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1895d. *Ophiopogon clavatus*, Wright. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2382.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1895e. *Brandisia racemosa*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2383. (June).  
Native of Yunnan. The original description is cited as Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1895, ined., which was printed in June, 1895.
- 1895f. *Jasminum primulinum*, Hemsl. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2384. (June).  
Native of Yunnan. The original description is cited as Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1895, ined., which was printed in June, 1895.
- 1895g. *Codonopsis convolvulacea*, Kurz. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2385.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1895h. *Stemona erecta*, Wright. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2389. (June).  
Native of Kiangsu. The original description is cited as Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1895, ined., which was printed in June, 1895.
- 1895i. *Oryzopsis obtusa*, Stapf. Hook. Icon. Pl. 24: pl. 2393.  
A new species from Hupeh.
- 1895j. *Ormosia Fordiana*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2422.  
A new species from Kwangtung.
- 1896a. *Pogostemon formosanus*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2440.  
A new species from Formosa.
- 1896b. *Stauranthera chiritaeflora*, Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2454.  
A new species from Yunnan.

- Oliver, D.** (*continued*).  
 1896c. *Lithospermum Hancockianum*. Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2457.  
 A new species from Yunnan.  
 1896d. *Elaeocarpus hainanensis*. Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2462.  
 A new species from Hainan.  
 1896e. *Pterygiella nigrescens*. Oliv. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2463.  
 A new genus from Yunnan.  
 1896f. *Gironniera nitida*. Benth. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2459.  
 Native of Hongkong.
- Oliver, F. W.**  
 1888. On the structure, development and affinities of *Trapella*. Oliv., a new genus of Pedaliaceae. Ann. Bot. 2: 75-115. pl. 5-9. f. 7.  
 Native of China.  
 1889. On a new form of *Trapella sinensis*. Ann. Bot. 3: 134.  
 Based on specimens from Hupeh, the form unnamed.
- Olivier, H.**  
 1898. Un lichen de Hong-Kong. Monde des Pl. 7: 82-83.  
 A record of the occurrence of *Usnea scabrosa*.  
 1904-14. Lichens du Kouy-Tchéou. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 14: 193-196. 1904; Monde des Pl. II. 1914: 34-35. 1914.  
 An enumeration of collections by E. Bodinier, J. Cavalerie, J. Esquirol, and L. Martin.  
 See also Patouillard, N., and Olivier, H.
- Omori, J.**  
 1896a. Some remarks on Mr. Takahashi's paper on the identity of *Ustilago virens* Cooke and *Ustilaginoides Oryzae* Brefeld. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: 29-31.  
 See Takahashi, Yoshinuo, 1896.  
 1896b. [Researches on the origin of Japanese saké-yeast.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: (368)-(380), (397)-(405), 101-103.  
 In Japanese with English résumé, pp. 101-103; includes *Sphacelotheca virens* = *Ustilago virens* Cooke.  
 1896c. [Rot-disease of *Wasabia pungens*.] Kampo [Official Gazette] 1896: no. 3763: 310.  
 In Japanese; concerns *Bacillus alliriae* Omori. This work has not been seen.  
 See also Yamada, Gentaro, and Omori, J.
- Onno, M.** [Max Onno].  
 1932. Geographische-morphologische Studien über *Aster alpinus* L. und verwandte Arten. Bibl. Bot. 26<sup>100</sup>: i-viii, 1-83. pl. 1-7. maps 1-6. f. 1-5.  
 Occurs in eastern Asia.
- Ono, Motoyoshi.** See Makino, T., 1928c; and Tanaka, Yoshio, and Ono, Motoyoshi.
- Ono, Naoe** = Ohno, Naoe.
- Ono, Shiro.**  
 1930-31. Nôgaku bunker mokuroku. [Bibliography of agricultural science in Japan.] 2 v. (1, 1-3, 1-2, 1-8, 1-695. 1930; 2, 1-2, 1-8, 1-578. 1931).  
 A Japanese bibliography, containing many botanical papers.
- Ono, S., and Yamada, Kinji.**  
 1921. Taiwan sotokufu shokusanakyoku ringyo shiken-jo shokubutsu mokuroku. [A list of plants in the Experiment Station of Forestry, Formosan Government.]  
 This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- Onuma, Fusaji.** See Togashi, K., and Onuma, Fusaji.
- Onuma, Kôhê.**  
 1892. [Notes on useful plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (159)-(169).  
 Miscellaneous notes in Japanese.  
 1909. [Recent new species and varieties.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (481)-(483).  
 Notes in Japanese with a list of new species from Japan, especially of *Ribes* and *Taraxacum*, described in various recent works.  
 1926. [Short notes on useful plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (264)-(267). 1 f.  
 Brief descriptions in Japanese of various species.  
 See also Iwasaki, Tsunemasa, 1828.
- Oppenheimer, H. C.**  
 1934. Kultur-Pflanzen: Name, Heimat, Nutzung, Chromosomen-Zahl, botanische und technische Charakteristika. In Tabulae biologicae periodicae. 3: 349-394.  
 A tabular arrangement of data. This work, edited by W. Junk, is issued by C. Oppenheimer and L. Pincussen.
- Orishimo, Y.**  
 1910. On the genetic connection between *Coleosporium* on *Aster scaber* and *Peridermium Pini-densiflorae*, P. Henn. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: 1-5.  
 Contains a description of *Coleosporium pini-asteris* sp. nov., the data based on experiments.
- Orlov, A. A.**  
 1923. [The geographical centre of origin and the area of cultivation of durum wheat, *Triticum durum* Desf.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 13<sup>1</sup>: 369-459.  
 In Russian with English summary; includes data on the distribution in eastern Asia and a bibliography containing 120 entries.
- Orr, M. Y.**  
 1914. *Aeschynanthus chorisepala*, Orr. A new Chinese species; with an account of fissuring of its leaves. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 223-225. pl. 144.  
 1933a. A new Chinese silver fir. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 18: 1-5. pl. 236. f. 1.  
*Abies georgei* sp. nov. from Yunnan.  
 1933b. Taiwan in Burma—a new record. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 18: 6.  
 An extension of range of this genus formerly attributed to Formosa and Yunnan.  
 1933c. Plantae Chineses Forrestianae: Coniferae. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 18: 119-158. pl. 240-242.  
 A comprehensive critical enumeration. See also the next entry.  
 1935. Plantae Chineses Forrestianae: Coniferae. Two additions and a correction. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 18: 275-276.  
 Adds *Pinus yunnanensis* and *Juniperus squamata* with a note on *Abies georgei* as a supplement to the previous entry. Revised in Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 89: 11-13. 1935.
- Ortgies, E.**  
 1859a. *Spiraea Reevesiana* Lindl. var. fl. pleno. Gartenflora 8: 97-98. pl. 252.  
 Introduced from China.  
 1859b. *Senecio Farfugium* C. H. Sch. Gartenflora 8: 161-162. pl. 257.  
 Native of eastern Asia.  
 1859c. *Aerides odoratorum* [sic!] Lour. var. majus. Gartenflora 8: 321-322. pl. 273.  
 Introduced from southern China.  
 1860. *Polygonum cuspidatum* Sieb. et Zucc. (P. Sieboldii Hort. non Meisner). Gartenflora 9: 152-153. pl. 291. 1 f.  
 Native of eastern Asia.  
 1876. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Weissstannen-Arten. Gartenflora 25: 131-136. pl. 866.  
 Includes the then known eastern Asiatic species of *Abies*.  
 See also Regel, E., and others, 1867-92.
- Osbeck, P.**  
 1757. Dagbok Öfwer en Ostindisk Resa. Åren 1750, 1751, 1752. Med Anmärkningar Uti Naturkunnigheten, främmande Folkslags Språk, Seder, Hushållning, m.m. På Fleras Åstundan. i-iv, 1-376, index [i-xvii]. pl. 1-12.  
 Contains descriptions of various new species from Kwangtung. For critical review see Merrill, E. D., 1916b. For German and English translations see the next two entries.  
 1765. Herrn Peter Osbeck Pastors zu Hasslôf und Woxtorp, der Königl. Schwedischen Akademie zu Stockholm und der Kön. Gesellschaft zu Upsala, Mitgliebes, Reise nach Ostindien und China. Nebst O. Torens Reise nach Surat und C. G. Ekebergs Nachricht von der Landwirthschaft der Chineser. i-xxiv, 1-552, index [1-26]. pl. 1-13.  
 A German translation by J. G. Georgi from the Swedish edition. See the preceding entry.  
 1771. A voyage to China and the East Indies, by Peter Osbeck, rector of Hasloef and Woxtorp, member of the Academy of Stockholm, and of the Society of Upsal. To-



- gether with a Voyage to Suratte, by Olof Toreen, Chaplain of the Gothic Lion, East Indiaman, and an account of Chinese husbandry, by Captain Charles Augustus Eckberg. Translated from the German by John Reinhold Forster, F. A. S., to which are added a fauna and flora sinensis. 2 v. (1, i-v, i-xx, 1-396. *pl.* 1-13; 2, 1-367, [index and errata 1-32]).
- An English translation from the German edition of Osbeck's work. This is the work that is cited in Index Kewensis for new binomials as "Osbeck Iter". The binomials were actually published in the original Swedish edition of 1757. See also Makino, T.. 1929ff, and Roberts, W.. 1898.
- Osborn, A.**
1910. *Berberis dictyophylla*. Gard. Chron. III. 47: 18. Native of Yunnan.
- 1911a. A new *Osmanthus* (O. Delavayi). Garden 75: 178. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of western China.
- 1911b. A little-known Japanese shrub (*Stachyurus praecox*). Garden 75: 204. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1911c. *Enkianthus campanulatus*. Garden 75: 287. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1911d. *Clerodendron trichotomum*. Garden 75: 447-448. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of eastern Asia.
- 1912a. *Caryopteris Mastacanthus*. Garden 76: 24. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of eastern Asia.
- 1912b. The Japanese umbrella pine (*Sciadopitys verticillata*). Garden 76: 144. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1912c. Chinese brambles. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 147-148. f. 61-63, 165-167. f. 68-70.  
General descriptions of various Chinese species of *Rubus*.
- 1912d. *Dipteronia sinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 52: 6.  
A general note.
1913. *Rosa sertata*. Rolfe. Gard. Chron. III. 54: 166. f. 63. Native of western China.
- 1914a. The witch hazels (*Hamamelis*). Garden 78: 45. 2 f.  
General notes on the various species.
- 1914b. Some uncommon alders. Garden 78: 193. 2 f.  
Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Alnus*.
- 1914c. The newer Chinese rhododendrons. Garden 78: 304, 316. 2 f.  
General notes on a few species.
- 1914d. A new Chinese clematis (*Clematis grata grandidentata*). Garden 78: 392. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1914e. A fragrant guelder rose (*Viburnum Carlesii*). Garden 78: 413. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1914f. A November flowering plantain lily. Garden 78: 584. f. 1.  
A general note on *Funkia tardiflora*.
1915. *Pyracantha*. Gard. Chron. III. 57: 101-102. 1 pl.  
Includes *P. angustifolia* and *P. crenulata* from western China, the latter illustrated, the plate in color.
- 1916a. *Viburnum lobophyllum*. Gard. Chron. III. 60: 193. Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1916b. Roses from China. Garden 80: 517. 1 pl. 1 f.  
General notes on various species.
1917. *Phellodendron sachalinense*. Gard. Chron. III. 62: 186. f. 71.  
Native of northeastern Asia.
1918. *Acanthopanax leucorrhizum*. Gard. Chron. III. 64: 176. f. 68.  
Native of central China.
- 1919a. *Rhododendron oleifolium*, Franchet. Gard. Chron. III. 65: 317. f. 157.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1919b. *Pyracantha Gibbsii* var. *yunnanensis*. Garden 83: 138-139. 1 f.  
General notes on this variety and allied forms.
- 1919c. *Pterostyrax hispidum* (syn. *Halesia hispida*). Garden 83: 486. 1 f.  
General notes on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1919d. A new Chinese crab apple (*Pyrus transitoria* var. *toringoides*). Garden 83: 522. 1 f.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1920a. *Cornus Kousa*. Gard. Chron. III. 68: 43. f. 21.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1920b. *Smilax megalantha*. Gard. Chron. III. 68: 251. f. 116.  
Native of western China.
- 1920c. Chinese rhododendrons. Garden 84: 270-271. 2 f.  
General notes on various species.
- 1920d. Three *Rhododendron* species new to cultivation. Garden 84: 324. 3 f.  
General notes on *Rhododendron souliei*, *R. sargentianum*, and *R. prattii*.
- 1922a. *Dipelta floribunda*. Gard. Chron. III. 71: 321. f. 175.  
Native of western China.
- 1922b. *Rhododendron discolor*. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 19. f. 10.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1922c. *Styrax Hemsleyanum*. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 35. f. 17.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1922d. *Spiraea Henryi*. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 67. f. 29.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1922e. *Berberis polyantha*. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 263. f. 105.  
Native of western China.
- 1922f. *Acer griseum*. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 284. f. 102.  
Native of western China.
- 1922g. *Cornus Kousa* var. *chinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 310.  
Native of China.
- 1922h. *Pseudolarix Fortunei*. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 321. f. 129.  
Native of China.
- 1923a. *Sciadopitys verticillata*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 59. f. 28.  
Native of Japan.
- 1923b. *Pyrus toringoides*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 89. f. 42.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1923c. *Rhododendron praeteritum*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 143. f. 67.  
Native of western China.
- 1923d. *Rhododendron praeevernum*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 159. f. 74.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1923e. *Rhododendron sutchuenense*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 171. f. 78.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1923f. *Cladrastis sinensis*, Hemsley. Gard. Chron. III. 74: 70. f. 27.  
Native of China.
- 1923g. The genus *Cotoneaster*. Garden 87: 27-29. 4 f. 42-43. 2 f.  
Notes on some cultivated species.
- 1923h. The small-leaved rhododendrons. Garden 87: 107-108. 2 f.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1923i. The small or scaly-leaved ever-green rhododendrons. Garden 87: 207-208. 1 f.  
Notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1923j. The lilacs, species and varieties. Garden 87: 301-302. 3 f.  
Includes notes on some Chinese species in cultivation.
- 1923k. Some *Clematis* species. Garden 87: 339-341. 3 f.  
Includes notes on some Chinese species in cultivation.
- 1923l. Chinese rhododendrons. Some interesting and distinct kinds. Garden 87: 565-566. 2 pl.  
Notes on 11 species.
- 1923m. The witch hazels. Garden 87: 660-661. 3 f.  
Includes notes on the eastern Asiatic species of *Hamamelis*.
- 1924a. *Alnus firma*. Gard. Chron. III. 75: 255. f. 106.  
Native of Japan.
- 1924b. *Carpinus japonica*. Gard. Chron. III. 75: 359. f. 155.  
Native of Japan.
- 1924c. The alders. Gard. Chron. III. 76: 355-356. f. 130.  
Includes notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Alnus*.

Osborn, A. (*continued*).

- 1924d. *Lonicera pileata* var. *yunnanensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 76: 369-370. f. 134.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1924e. The willows. Gard. Chron. III. 76: 390. f. 325-326.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species of *Salix*.
- 1924f. *Viburnums*—the Asiatic species. Garden 88: 221-223. 3 f.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1924g. New and rare Chinese shrubs. Garden 88: 532-533. 3 f.  
Includes data on several species.
- 1925a. *Juglans cathayensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 77: 203. f. 82.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1925b. The wild clematises. Gard. Chron. III. 77: 253-254. f. 104.  
Includes data regarding several eastern Asiatic species of *Clematis*.
- 1925c. *Phyllodoce*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 27. f. 13, 14.  
Includes *Phyllodoce nipponica* of Japan.
- 1925d. *Buddleia alternifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 27-28. f. 12.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1925e. *Ailanthus glandulosa*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 207. f. 32.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1925f. *Rhododendron rubiginosum*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 227. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- 1925g. *Pyrus yunnanensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 227. f. 90.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1925h. *Aralia chinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 266. f. 107.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1925i. The *evodias*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 429. f. 176.  
Includes general notes on several Chinese species of *Evodia*.
- 1925j. *Hydrangea paniculata*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 447. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1925k. *Decaisnea Fargesii*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 480. f. 167.  
Native of western China.
- 1925l. *Rhododendron orthocladum*. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 480. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
1926. *Stachyurus*. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 229. f. 113.  
Includes data on the species of eastern Asia.
- 1927a. *Rhododendron Mackenzianum*. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 193. f. 94.  
Native of the mountains of the Burma-China boundary.
- 1927b. *Prunus yedoensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 235. f. 133.  
Native of Japan.
- 1927c. *Rhododendron leptothrium*. Gard. Chron. III. 81: 352. f. 168.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1927d. *Stuartia*. Gard. Chron. III. 82: 187-188. f. 81, 82.  
Includes general notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1929a. *Paulownia Fargesii*, Franchet. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 46. f. 20.  
Native of western China.
- 1929b. *Rosa omeiensis* and *R. sericea*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 183. f. 87, 88.  
These two species compared, the former from western China, the latter from the Himalayan region.
- 1929c. *Emmenopterys Henryi*, Oliver. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 267. f. 130.  
Native of western China.
- 1929d. *Sophora japonica*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 302.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929e. *Salix Matsudana*, Koidz. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 307. f. 147.  
Native of northern China, Chosen, and Manchuria.
- 1929f. The *meliosmas*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 346-348. f. 159-161.  
Includes general descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species.

- 1929g. The *dauidias*. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 501. f. 231.  
General notes on the various proposed species.
- 1930a. The tree coryluses. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 106. f. 43, 43.  
Includes *Corylus chinensis*, *C. heterophylla*, and *C. tibetica* from China.
- 1930b. *Gleditschia japonica*, Miquel. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 189. f. 75.  
A general note, including remarks on other species.
- 1930c. *Liquidambar*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 307. f. 126.  
Includes *Liquidambar formosana* from eastern Asia.
- 1930d. *Rhododendron chasmanthoides*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 405.  
Native of Yunnan and Tibet; a general note with an enumeration of collections by G. Forrest.
- 1930e. *Rhododendron cephalanthoides*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 453. f. 155.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1930f. *Stewartia koreana*, Nakai. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 135. f. 50.  
A general note on this native of Korea.
- 1930g. Ernest Henry Wilson. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1930: 498-499.  
An obituary notice with notes on his contributions to Chinese botany.
- 1931a. The genus *Celastrus*. Gard. Chron. III. 90: 196. 1 pl.  
Includes brief data on some Chinese species.
- 1931b. The *keteleerias*. Gard. Chron. III. 90: 327. f. 134.  
Two Chinese species recognized.
- Ōshima, Katsutarō. See Okamura, Kintaro, and Ōshima, Katsutarō.
- Ōshima, Kintaro. See Miyabe, K., Yanagawa, S., and Ōshima, Kintaro.
- Ōshima, Masamichi.
1914. [A list of plants and animals collected in Toen, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [229-236].  
In Japanese; includes lists of some aquatic seed plants, ferns, fungi, and mosses with their Latin names.
1915. [Formosan species of *Gelidium*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 5: [55].  
In Japanese; lists three species, including *G. pacificum* Okam. sp. nov. without description.
- Oshurkov, V. A.
1906. [Account of the trip made in the summer of 1902 to the western Sayans and the western part of the Tannu-Ola range.] Zapisk. Krasnoïarsk. Pod'otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 1: 1-180.  
In Russian; contains a list of 118 species of plants from this region in Mongolia, determined by P. N. Krylov.
- Ostenfeld, C. H.
1902. *Ranunculaceae* collected by Ove Paulsen during the Danish expedition to Asia Media in 1898-1899. Vid. Medd. Nat. Foren. Kjöbenhavn 1901: 309-321. f. 1.  
A systematic enumeration of 33 species including some from eastern Asia.
1907. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Algenflora des Kossogol-Beckens in der nordwestlichen Mongolei, mit spezieller Berücksichtigung des Phytoplanktons. Hedwigia 46: 365-420. pl. 9.  
Includes lists of species with critical notes.
1915. On the geographical distribution of the sea-grasses. A preliminary communication. Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria 27: 179-190.  
Includes distribution in eastern Asiatic waters.
1922. Botany. In Sven Hedin, Southern Tibet: Discoveries in former times compared with my own researches in 1906-1908. 6<sup>3</sup>: i-x, 1-195. pl. 1-11. f. 1-6.  
A cover-title for a series of papers by various authors, each listed separately in this bibliography. See V. F. Brotherus and N. Bryhn, S. Hedin, F. Husted, C. H. Ostenfeld, and O. Paulsen, and H. von Wille.
1927. Meeresgräser I. Marine Hydrocharitaceae. Pflanzenar. 1: 35-38. maps 21-24, (II. Marine Potamogetonaceae) 46-50. maps 34-39.  
Concerns distribution.

**Ostenfeld, C. H., and Paulsen, O.**

1922. A list of flowering plants from inner Asia, collected by Dr. Sven Hedin, determined by various authors and compiled by C. H. Ostenfeld and O. Paulsen. In Sven Hedin, Southern Tibet: Discoveries in former times compared with my own researches 1906-1908. 6<sup>3</sup>: 25-100. *pl.* 1-8. *f.* 1-6.

A critical enumeration with descriptions of new species, including collections from Tibet.

**Ostenfeld, C. H., and Syrach-Larsen, C.**

1930a. The species of the genus *Larix* and their geographical distribution. Biol. Medd. Dansk. Vid. 9<sup>2</sup>: 1-107. *f.* 1-35. *text maps* 1-8.

A revision; extensively reviewed and key republished in Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1930: 63-72. 1930.

1930b. *Larix* Miller. Pflanzenar. 2: 59-63. *maps* 62-64. Concerns distribution.

**Osten-Sacken, F. von, and Ruprecht, F. J.**

1869. Sertum Tianschanicum. Botanische Ergebnisse einer Reise in Mittleren Tian-Schan. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 14<sup>4</sup>: 1-74.

A general description of the regions visited and their vegetation with a critical enumeration of plants collected, many described as new. Reprint, 1-71. [*f. map?*] 1869.

**Ōta, U.**

1931a. [A floating islet of Inoza in Shingu, Kii province (Wakayama-ken).] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (256)-(261). 3 *f.* A description in Japanese with a list of plants, the names mostly in Japanese only.

1931b. [Ipomoea Pes-Caprae in the province of Kii.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (388)-(392). 3 *f.* Notes in Japanese.

**Otake, S.**

1913. [Species of *Lactuca* of drug value.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 3: [201-206].

In Japanese; includes a list of Latin and Japanese names of 18 species.

**Ōtani, Hironao.** See Kawai, K., and Ōtani, Hironao.**Ōtani, Shigeru.**

1932. [Botanizing at Kawaguchi at the northern foot of Mt. Fuji (Yamanashi-ken).] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (137)-(144). 5 *f.*

General notes in Japanese.

**Otero, J. J., and Cook, M. T.**

1934. Partial bibliography of virus diseases of plants. Journ. Agr. Univ. Puerto Rico 28: 1-410.

Includes numerous papers on virus diseases of eastern Asiatic species.

**Ōtsuki, T.**

1931. [On *Amorphophallus Konjac* and *A. kiusianus*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (76)-(87). 7 *f.*

Detailed descriptions in Japanese with anatomical and habit illustrations.

**Otto, E.**

1862. Bemerkungen über seltene oder schön blühende Pflanzen, die im botanischen Garten zu Hamburg zur Blüthe gekommen sind. Hamburg. Gart. Blumenzeit. 18: 60-63. Includes *Didymopanax papyrifera* (Aralia, Hook.)

1863. Die Seidelbast oder Daphne-Arten unserer Gärten. Hamburg. Gart. Blumenzeit. 19: 23-26.

Includes general notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Otto, F.**

1820. Plantae rariores quae in Horto regio Berolinensi a mense ianuario ad ultimum maium anni 1819 floruerunt. Horae Phys. Berol. 27-38.

Includes *Turnera elegans* from "Japonia, Brasilia et in Insula Trinitatis," Japonia probably being an error.

1833. Cultur und Beschreibung der Funkia undulata Nob. (Hemerocallis undulata Siebold ined.). Allg. Gartenz. 1: 119.

Native of Japan.

1834. Nachricht von einer neuen monocotyledonischen Pflanze, Plectogyne variegata Link. Allg. Gartenz. 2: 265-266.

Native of Japan. Includes a technical description.

1837. Kurze Beschreibung einiger interessanten Gewächshauspflanzen. Allg. Gartenz. 5: 395-398.

Includes a general description of *Litchi chinensis* (here called *Dimocarpus litchi* Lour.), native of southern China.

1851. Ueber die Jasmin-Arten. Allg. Gartenz. 19: 1-3.

A list of species known in cultivation in Europe, including some from China.

See also Guimpel, F., Otto, F., and Hayne, F. G.; and Link, H. F., and Otto, F.

**Otto, F., and Dietrich, A.**

1837. Einiges über Spiraeaceen nebst Beschreibung einer neuen Gattung: *Hoteia japonica* Sieboldt. Allg. Gartenz. 5: 210-212.

*Hoteia* gen. nov. with *H. japonica*, comb. nov. (*Spiraea japonica* Makoy).

1841. Ueber die Leptospermum-Arten, welche im hiesigen botanischen Garten kultivirt werden. Allg. Gartenz. 9: 209-210, 217-219, 225-227, 233-236, 241-243, 249-251, 257-261.

Includes *Baeckea frutescens* from China, p. 258.

**Ottolander, J. W.**

1874. New Japanese evergreen oaks. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 1: 726.

Brief descriptions of 12 species and varieties from eastern Asia.

**Ou, Shih-huang.**

1935a. Notes on Dothideales from China. Sinensia 6: 1-8.

Notes and descriptions of genera and species, none new.

1935b. Supplementary notes on Thelephoraceae from China. Sinensia 6: 108-117.

Descriptions of several species, none new.

1936. Supplement notes on Ascomycetes from China. II. Sinensia 7: 194-211. *f.* 1-4.

An enumeration with description of some new species; apparently a continuation of Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1935b.

**Ouchi, T.**

1932. On the determination of Formosan species of Lauraceae, based on the morphological characters of the leaves. Sylvia 3: 125-156. *pl.* 1-9.

A systematic treatment in Japanese, containing 12 genera and all known Formosan species with keys. Reprint, 1-32.

**Oudemans, C. A. J. A.**

1865-67. Neerland's Plantentuin. Afbeeldingen en beschrijvingen van Sierplanten voor Tuin en Kamer. [Netherlands gardens. Illustrations and descriptions of ornamental plants for the garden and house.] 3 v. (1, 1-58, [1-4]. *pl.* 1-18. 1865; 2, 1-133. *pl.* 1-36. 1866; 3, 1-156. *pl.* 37-54. 1867).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1867. Violaceae. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 3: 67-78.

Includes *Viola kunawarensis*, occurring in Tibet.

1868a. Posing om Cycas inermis Lour. haren rang als soort te doen herwinnen. Vers. Med. Akad. Amsterdam II. 2: 245-257. *pl.* 1-3.

In Dutch. For French issue see the next entry. For supplement see Oudemans, C. A. J. A., 1869.

1868b. Encore un mot sur le Cycas inermis Lour. Arch. Néerl. 3: 255-259.

Critical notes on this species, probably from eastern Asia. See also the preceding entry.

1869. Nog een enkel woord over Cycas inermis Lour. Vers. Med. Akad. Amsterdam II. 3: 136-140.

In Dutch. Supplemental to Oudemans, C. A. J. A., 1868a.

**Ovczinnikov, P. N.**

1922a. Androsace Olgae Ovczinn. n. sp. (Sect. Chamaejasme Koch). Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 3: 103-104. Native of the Altai Mts.

1922b. De Ranunculo auricoma et Ranunculo cassubico auct. fl. Sibir. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 3: 49-56.

In Russian with Latin descriptions; establishes two new species, *R. monophyllus* and *R. anadyriensis*, from eastern Asia.

1932. [Einige Bemerkungen über Androsace septentrionalis L. und nahestehenden Rassen.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 30: 369-376.

A taxonomic discussion in Russian with German résumé; includes *A. fedschenkoii* sp. nov. from Altai Mts.

**Ovczinnikov, P. N. (continued).**

1935. *Ranunculus Meinshauseni* de l'Asie Centrale. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 44: 267-269.

A taxonomic discussion in Russian, concerning three closely allied species, *R. platyspermus*, *R. meinshauseni*, and *R. regelianus* sp. nov., the latter from Tien Shan.

**Ovsiannikov, V. F.**

1924. [Lectures on dendrology. Part. 1—Coniferae.] i-xvi, 1-165. *Illustr.*

In Russian; includes descriptions and notes on distribution of some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1925a. Listvennye porody. Posobie dlia uchashchikhsia i lesnykh spetsialistov. [Deciduous trees. Manual for the students and foresters.] 1-296. 74 f.

This work in Russian, containing eastern Asiatic species, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 731.

- 1925b. Artificial culture and acclimatization of forest species of the Far East. Bull. Appl. Bot. 14<sup>4</sup>: 193-226.

In Russian with English summary; includes coniferous and deciduous trees and shrubs of eastern Siberia, China, and Japan with mostly horticultural notes.

1926. Les forêts du Japon. Esquisse de l'état contemporain de l'économie forestière en Japon. Mém. Univ. Extrême-Orient IV. 2: 1-65. 9 f.

A description in Russian with a French résumé and a systematic list of species.

- 1929a. [Our cedar pines.] Zapisk. Vladiv. Otd. Gosud. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 20<sup>2</sup>: 71-116. f. 1-18.

In Russian; a study of *Pinus cembra*, *P. korajensis*, and *P. pumila*, natives of eastern Siberia and Manchuria.

- 1929b. [A description of the woody vegetation of the valley of the river Kamchatka, based on the AKO forest expedition of 1928.] Zapisk. Vladiv. Otd. Gosud. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 19: 9-40. f. 1-18.

In Russian; includes a list of 71 species.

**Owaki, M.**

1909. On the origin of cereals. Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo [1]<sup>23</sup>: [4-15].

In Japanese.

**Owatari, T.**

- 1895a. [Plants collected in Mt. Asama, Shinano Province (Nagano-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (139)-(143).

A general account in Japanese.

- 1895b. [Plants collected in Izu (Shizuoka-ken) and Sagami (Kanagawa-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (250)-(252).

In Japanese without Latin names.

- 1897a. Botanical excursion to Taiwan (Formosa). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (89)-(94), (126)-(132). f. 1, (173)-(184). f. 2, 3, (291)-(296), (317)-(321), (357)-(363).

A general account in Japanese.

- 1897b. On the distribution of *Euphorbia tirucalli*, L. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (201)-(206). pl. 3.

In Japanese with a résumé in English; concerns its occurrence in Formosa and Africa.

- 1897c. [On two Japanese *Oplismeni*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (211)-(213).

Notes in Japanese on *O. burmanni* and its var. *pilosus*.

- 1897d. [On the vegetation of Mt. Ontake (Nagano-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (309)-(311).

A general account in Japanese with notes on a few species of plants.

- 1898a. [Notes on the economic botany of Formosa (Taiwan).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: (251)-(255). 2 f.

Notes in Japanese on various species.

- 1898b. [A botanical excursion to Formosa.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: (74)-(76), (105)-(108), (140)-(143), (181)-(182).

Consists of letters in Japanese with botanical observations.

**Owi, Jisaburo = Ohwi, Jisaburo.****Orner, A. N.**

1926. Les lichens du Transbaical, collectés en 1916 par G. G. Kanewskij. Ukrainian Bot. Rev. 3: 1-10.

An enumeration of 29 species in Russian with French résumé and a Latin description of *Cladonia kanewskii* sp. nov.

1928. [New and rare lichens for the U.S.S.R.] Ukrainian Bot. Rev. 4: 51-55.

In Ukrainian with German résumé; includes four species, native of eastern Siberia and the Ussuri region.

1929. Über Ramalina Rjabushinskii Sav. Bull. Bot. Gard. Kiev 9: 82-86. 2 f.

In German with Ukrainian summary. Native of the Ussuri region and Kamchatka.

1930. Neue und wenig bekannte Flechtenarten in der U.S.S.R. Bull. Bot. Gard. Kiev 11: 56-68.

In Ukrainian with German summary; includes some eastern Asiatic lichens.

1933. [Species lichenum novae ex Asia.] Journ. Cycle Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine 2<sup>7-8</sup>: 167-172.

In Ukrainian with Latin descriptions of 6 species and varieties from Siberia and Tibet.

**Oyuga, Z.**

1910. [List of lichens and mosses of Shinano.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (229)-(232).

The determinations are by Miyoshi and Okamura with Latin names only.

1912. [A list of bryophytes in the Province of Shinano.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (368)-(369).

In Japanese with Latin names.

**P****P., A.**

1877. *Macleaya* (Bocconia) cordata. Garden 12: 203. 1 f.

A general note on this Chinese species.

**P., H.**

1890. *Lilium Browni*. Garden 38: 173-174. 1 f.

A general note, casting doubt on its Japanese or Chinese origin.

1901. Lilies of recent years. Garden 60: 42-43, 62. 11 f.

Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

- 1902a. Lily notes. Garden 61: 93-94.

Includes extracts from Henry, A., 1901.

- 1902b. Skimmias. Garden 61: 240.

Includes brief notes on eastern Asiatic species.

1903. *Aspidistra lurida*. Garden 64: 29. 1 f.

Native of China.

- 1904a. *Lilium japonicum*. Garden 65: 20.

Native of Japan.

- 1904b. *Ilex crenata*. Garden 65: 55-56.

Native of Japan.

- 1904c. *Eurya latifolia variegata*. Garden 65: 132.

Native of eastern Asia.

- 1904d. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*. Garden 65: 286.

Native of northern China and northward.

1905. A new lily (*Lilium sutchuenense*). Garden 68: 88.

Native of Szechwan.

1906. *Lilium Brownii* and its varieties. Garden 69: 234-235. pl. 1297.

Includes general notes on this Chinese species. The plate is in color.

1907. Primrose-flowered jessamine (*Jasminum primulinum*). Garden 71: 270. pl. 1326.

Native of China. The plate is colored.

**P., S. W.**

1923. Two early-flowering Chinese rhododendrons. Garden 87: 159-160. 1 f.

*R. sutchuenense* and *R. calophytum*.

**Page, L. See Wenckstern, F. von, 1895.****Pai, Yin-yüan.**

- 1934a. Notes on Chinese *Mimulus*. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 117-124.

In English and Latin with Chinese summary. Three species are recognized with *M. szechuanensis* sp. nov.

- 1934b. Notes on some *Pedicularis* from Kirin. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 125-132. pl. 7.

In English and Latin with Chinese summary. Notes on four species, including *Pedicularis pubescens* sp. nov.

- 1934c. Preliminary notes on Scrophulariaceae in China. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 181-226.  
Critical notes on various species, none described as new, based on specimens in two institutions in Peiping.
- 1935a. Notes on Paulownia in China. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 42-62. pl. 12.  
Includes descriptions of *P. fortunei tsinlingensis* var. nov., and *P. shensiensis* sp. nov. with notes on *P. thyrsoides* Rehd.
- 1935b. An enumeration of plants collected from Shensi during 1934. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 243-293.  
A systematic enumeration, none described as new.
- Paillieux, A.**  
1880. Le soya, sa composition chimique, ses variétés, sa culture, et ses usages. Bull. Soc. Acclim. III. 7: 414-471. 538-596.  
Includes many references to its occurrence in China with other data.
- 1883a. Note sur le miôga (*Amomum Miôga* Thunb.) (Fam. des Zingibéracées). Belg. Hort. 33: 240-242.  
An extract from Paillieux, A., 1883c.
- 1883b. Culture expérimentale des plantes Chinoises. Bull. Soc. Acclim. III. 10: 21-34.  
Includes notes on the origin and introduction of various cultivated plants from China.
- 1883c. Nouvelle composition de pickles. Bull. Soc. Acclim. III. 10: 235-246.  
Contains notes on *Allium fistulosum*, *Amomum miôga*, and *Stachys affinis* (a misidentification of *S. tuberifera*) from China and Japan. See also Paillieux, A., 1883a.
- 1883d. Le daikon ou radis du Japon (*Raphanus sativus* L., var.). Journ. Soc. Centr. Hort. France III. 5: 59-64.  
Notes largely horticultural.
- 1887a. Le *Stachys* dans le commerce. Bull. Soc. Acclim. IV. 4: 225-227.  
Contains a few references to *Stachys tuberifera* (called *S. affinis*) in Japan.
- 1887b. . . Rectifie la dénomination spécifique du *Stachys affinis*. . . Bull. Soc. Acclim. IV. 4: 394.  
A brief note correcting the determination of this species in Paillieux, A., and Bois, D., 1884 and earlier works to *S. tuberifera* Naudin. No exact title is given.
1889. Sur l'igname plante du Japon (*Dioscorea japonica*) et le gongoulou du Kashmir. Rev. Sci. Nat. Appl. IV. 6: 194-198.  
General data, largely concerning its cultivation.
- Paillieux, A., and Bois, D.**  
1884. Le potager d'un curieux, histoire, culture et usages de 100 plantes comestibles exotiques peu connues ou inconnues. Bull. Soc. Acclim. IV. 1: 44-75, 131-158, 259-288, 363-391, 465-492, 570-598, 653-678, 728-747, 824-847, 896-913, 945-962.  
Includes various species from China and Japan. Reprint, 1-294. 1885, this considered to be edition 2. For edition 3 and 4 see Paillieux, A., and Bois, D., 1899, and 1927 respectively. For corrections see Paillieux, A., 1887b. Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a, vol. 2, p. 1060, gives the date of the second edition as 1892.
1888. Les plantes aquatiques alimentaires. Bull. Soc. Acclim. IV. 5: 782-793, 924-929, 1028-1035, 1102-1108.  
Includes several Chinese species. Reprint, 1-31. 1888.
1892. Lis comestibles. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Autun 4: 284-296. f. 7-11.  
Includes notes on various edible species of Liliaceae from China and Japan. Reprint, 1-15. f. 7-11. 1892.
1899. Le potager d'un curieux histoire, culture & usages de 250 plantes comestibles peu connues ou inconnues. i-xvi, 1-678. f. 1-82.  
Includes various species from China and Japan. This is edition 3 of Paillieux, A., and Bois, D., 1884.
- Palacký, J. B.**  
1889. Ueber die Grenzen der tropischen Flora in China. Sitzungsber. Böhm. Ges. Wiss. Math. Nat. Cl. 1888: 208-210.  
A brief general review of the flora of China.
1897. Zur Flora von Centralasien. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 47: 361-367, 400-405.  
Gives numerous data on the numbers of species in various genera in western China.
- Palchevsky, N. A.**  
1891. Bol'ezni kul'turnykh zlakov Tuzhno-Ussuriiskago kraia. [Diseases of the cultivated plants of the southern-Ussuri region.] i-iv, 1-79, 1-43. 5 pl. 1 map.  
This work in Russian, including a list of native plants affected by parasitic and saprophytic fungi and a list of weeds, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 749.  
See also Takoa, K.
- Palézieux, P. de.**  
1899. Anatomisch-systematische Untersuchung des Blattes der Melastomaceen mit Ausschluss der Triben: Microlicieen, Tibouchineen, Miconieen. Bull. Herb. Boiss 7: Append. 5: 1-83. pl. 1-3.  
Includes many Chinese species.
- Palibin, J. W.**  
1895. Plantae Sinico-Mongolicae in itinere Chinganensi anno 1891 collectae. Act. Hort. Petrop. 14: 103-145.  
An enumeration of 284 species from Mongolia and Chihli including several new.
- 1898-1901. Conspectus florum Koreae (Pars prima: Ranunculaceae-Campanulaceae). Act. Hort. Petrop. 17: 1-128. pl. 1-4. 1898; (Pars II. Ericaceae-Salicaceae) 18: 147-198. 1900; (Pars III. Orchidaceae-Filices. Supplementum) 19: 101-151. 1901.  
See also Palibin, J. W., and others. 1900.
1899. Revisio generis *Enkianthus* Lour. Script. Bot. Hort. Univ. Petrop. 15: 1-18.  
Monographic; includes 9 species from eastern Asia, the key and descriptions in Latin, the introduction in Russian.
- 1901a. [Bretschneideria—a new genus of the flora of China.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 2: 22-23.  
A general description in Russian of this genus and of *B. sinensis* Hemsl., the original description published elsewhere.
- 1901b. [To the memory of K. I. Maximowicz.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 2: 119-126. 1 f.  
An obituary in Russian with a bibliography of his works, many concerning eastern Asia.
- 1901c. E. Bretschneider. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. [1]: 163-173. portr.  
A brief biographical sketch in Russian with a bibliography of Bretschneider's works on the botany of China.
- 1901d. [A preliminary report on an expedition to eastern Mongolia and to the walled parts of China.] Izv. Russ. Geogr. Obshch. 37: 1-57. 1 fold. map.  
A description in Russian with general notes on various species.
- 1902-06. Matériaux pour le flore de la Transbaïkalie. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour. Soc. Russ. Géogr. 5<sup>1</sup>: 12-21. 1902; 6<sup>2</sup>: 24-41. 1904; 8<sup>3</sup>: 25-30. 1906.  
In Russian; a discussion and systematic enumeration of plants collected on various expeditions.
- 1902-09. Matériaux pour se servir de la flore de Mongolie septentrionale. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Géogr. 4<sup>1</sup>: 15-41. 1902; 6<sup>1</sup>: 42-49. 1903; 6<sup>2</sup>: 42-51. 1904; 8<sup>3</sup>: 31-54. 1906; 9<sup>2</sup>: 15-34. 1909.  
In Russian; consists of several systematic treatments of the plants of various parts of northern Mongolia with geobotanical data.
- 1903a. [Materials for a flora of the Kwangtung Peninsula (Liao Tung).] Act. Hort. Petrop. 21: 199-231.  
In Russian; includes an enumeration of 206 species in the Liao Tung region. Briefly reviewed in Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. V. 3: 878. 1909.
- 1903b. Une notice sur la racine Houchir. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Géogr. 6<sup>1</sup>: 7-20.  
In Russian; concerns *Glycyrrhiza uralensis*, native of Mongolia and Manchuria. For republication see the next entry.
- 1903c. [Some words on Asiatic licorice.] Věstn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. 1903: 47-52.  
A republication in condensed form of the preceding entry. This work in Russian, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 147, has not been seen.
1904. Quelques mots sur le nénuphar de la Chine (*Nelumbo nucifera* Gaertn.) et sa portée économique. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 4: 60-66.



**Palibin, J. W. (continued).**

1905. Notes sur la végétation des steppes mongoliennes entre Ourga et Kalgan. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Géogr. 7: 24-56.  
In Russian; includes a list of plants collected in eastern Mongolia by D. K. Zabolotny, pp. 39-56.
1906. Quelques espèces nouvelles de la flore chinoise. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 6: 15-22.  
Contains the new species *Gueldenstaedtia henryi* from Hupeh and Szechwan, *Seseli luscipitilifolium* from northern China, and *Anotis chrysotricha*, *Picris popowii*, and *Dioscorea hypoglaucula* from Fukien.
- 1908a. [Botanical collections of the Okhotsk-Kamchatka Expedition of Prof. K. I. Bogdanovich.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 9: 87-95.  
General notes in Russian with a list of 98 species.
- 1908b. Nouveaux Astragalus et Oxytropis de la Mongolie occidentale. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 157-161. pl. 3, 4.  
Based on collections of G. E. Grum-Grzhimailo.
- 1908c. Note sur le genre *Stimpsonia* C. Wright. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 162.  
A redetermination of *Primula veronicoides* Petitmengin as *S. chamaedryoides* C. Wright. See Petitmengin, M., 1908c.
- 1909a. [F. B. Schmidt as a botanist and a geologist, 1832-1908.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 10: 146-161. portr.  
An obituary with a bibliography of his works, some concerning eastern Asia.
- 1909b. Pflanzengeographische Notizen. II: *Ruppia maritima* L. in südöstlichen Sibirien. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 9: 157-159.  
In Russian with a German summary.
- 1910a. [New data on the flora of the Kwangtung Peninsula.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 7: 181-192.  
A historical description in Russian, an enumeration, and notes on a collection of plants from Dairen.
- 1910b. Sur la sous-section *Baicalia* Bge. du genre *Oxytropis* DC. et une nouvelle espèce de ce groupe. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 2: 17-21. f. 1, 2.  
Mentions various Chinese species.
1914. [Céréales spontanées des Mongoles.] Zapisk. Sta. Ispyt. Sîm. Bot. Sad. Petr. Vel. 2: 1-16. 4 f.  
In Russian with French résumé; concerns *Arundo villosa* and *Elymus giganteus*.
1915. Les Convolvulacées nouvelles ou rares de l'Asie Centrale. Journ. Russe Bot. 1915: 23-30.  
In French with a very brief Russian résumé and a Latin description of *Cuscuta* (§*Monogynella*) *tian-shanica* sp. nov.
- 1923a. [The tea-plant from the botanical and the economical point of view.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 18: 3-16. 1 f.  
In Russian with English summary.
- 1928b. [Une nouvelle Saussurea de Mongolie.] Journ. Soc. Bot. Russie 13: 109-111. 1 f.  
*S. dorogostaiskii* sp. nov. described in Latin with notes in Russian.
- See also Gammerman, A. F., Nekrassova, V. L., and Palibin, J. W.; Stukov, G. A., 1910; Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimailo, M. E.; and Monteverde, N. A., and Palibin, J. W.

**Palibin, J. W., and Galvjal, M.**

1911. Les astragales nutritifs de la flore sino-mongolienne. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Géogr. 11: 6-26.  
In Russian; consists of chemical analyses and descriptions with a key to five species of *Astragalus*.

**Palibin, J. W., and others.**

1900. [Climate, flora and fauna of Korea.] In Opisaniie Korei. [Description of Korea.] 1: 170-215; Suppl., 114 —.  
A general description in Russian. The supplement contains a systematic list of species, compiled from Palibin, J. W., 1898-1901. This work is published by the Russian Treasury Department. The authors are not given, but in the introduction Palibin and the professors of the University of St. Petersburg are acknowledged. It has been reviewed under the author, V. P. Vasiliev, but this name is not mentioned in the original.

**Palisot de Beauvois, A. M. F. J. = Beauvois, A. M. F. J.**  
Palisot de.**Palla, E.**

1909. Neue Cyperaceen. V. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 59: 186-194. pl. 3.  
Includes *Rhynchospora coreana*, *R. breviseta*, *Scirpus coreanus*, *Eriophorum coreanum*, *Fimbristylis crassispica*, and *Chlorocyperus franchetii*, spp. nov. from Korea and Japan.
1910. Cyperaceae Sino-Coreanae & Japonicae. Monde des Pl. II. 12: 39-40.  
A list of 44 species collected by Faurie and Chanut with several new species indicated as *nomen nudum*.

**Pallas, P. S.**

- 1771-76. Reise durch verschiedene Provinzen des russischen Reiches. 3 v. (1, [i-viii], 1-504. 13 pl. 1771; 2, [i-iv], 1-744. 34 pl. 1773; 3, i-xx. 1-760, [i-xxv]. 51 pl. 1776); another edition 3 v. (1, 1-334. 1-52. pl. A-O. 1776; 2, 1-164, 1-51, [1-5]. pl. I, II, pl. A-Z. 1777; 3, 1-488, 1-80, index [1-24]. pl. A-Z, Aa-Nn. 1778).  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species.
1781. Enumeratio plantarum quae in horto viri illustris atque excell. D<sup>ni</sup>. Procopii a Demidovi... Moscauae vigent. i-xxxii, 1-163. frontisp. pl. 1, 2.  
In Latin and Russian; includes a list of 2224 species, and a description of *Doronicum altaicum* Pall. sp. nov. This was a private garden in Moscow.
1783. Descriptiones plantarum Sibiriae peculiarium. Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 1779: 247-272. pl. 7-15.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species, especially from the Altai.
- 1784-88. Flora Rossica, seu Stirpium imperii Rossici per Europam et Asiam indigenarum descriptiones et icones. 1 v. (1<sup>i</sup>, i-viii, 1-80. pl. 1-50. 1784; 1<sup>2</sup>, 1-114. pl. 51-100. 1788); ed. 2 [without plates] 1 v. (1<sup>i</sup>, i-xxii, 1-191. 1789; 1<sup>2</sup>, 1-229. 1790).  
In Latin with additional Russian names; includes many eastern Asiatic species. Pritzel's Thesaurus mentions vol. 2, part 1. 1815, but this has not been seen. For Russian edition see the next entry.
1786. Opisaniie rastenii Rossiiskago Gosudarstva s ikh izobrazheniiami po Vysochaishemu povelieniiu i na izhdive-nii Eia Imperatorskago Velichestva izdannoe. S rukopis-nago sochineniia perevel Vasilii Zuev. [Description of the plants of the Russian Empire with illustrations, published by His Majesty's order and expense. Translated by V. Zuev.] i-vi, 1-204. 50 pl. 1786; ed. 2, i-vi, 1-233. 1792.  
This enlarged and modified Russian edition of the preceding entry has not been seen.
1793. Novae species plantarum descriptae. Nov. Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop. 7: 353-360. pl. 8-12.  
Includes *Amygdalus pedunculata* from Transbaikalia.
1794. [Über die im russischen Reiche wildwachsende Seiden-pflanzen.] Trudy Vol'n. Econom. Obshch. "49: 116-123. 2 pl. 1794".  
A description in Russian of 6 species of *Apocynum*, *Cynanchum*, and *Vincetoxicum* with distribution in European Russia and Siberia. This paper has not been seen. For German summary see the next entry.
1795. Kurzer Bericht über die im russischen Reiche wildwach-sende Seidenpflanzen. Preisschr. Abh. Frey. Ökonom. Ges. St. Petersburg. 1: 162-165.  
A German summary of the preceding.
1797. Plantae novae ex herbario et schedis defuncti botanici Johannis Sievers. Nov. Act. Acad. Petrop. Math. Phys. 10: 369-382. pl. 6-11.  
Contains descriptions of 10 new species from central Asia, some occurring in Mongolia and China.
1800. Species Astragalarum descriptae et iconibus coloratis illustratae cum appendice. i-viii, 1-124. pl. 1-91. 20A-20D, 43B, 58B, 60B, 70B.  
Contains many species now found in China, the appendix including three species of *Robinia*, and 6 of *Sophora*.
1803. Illustrationes plantarum imperfecte vel nondum cogni-tarum, cum centuria iconum. 1-68. pl. 1-59.  
A folio size, monographic description of 55 species of Salsolaceae, including a few eastern Asiatic species. For additional data see Pritzel's Thesaurus, no. 6908.
- See also Schangin, P. I., 1793.

- Palmer, T. C.**  
1927. A Chinese Isoetes. Amer. Fern. Journ. 17: 111-113. pl. 6.  
*Isoetes sinensis* sp. nov. from Anhwei.
- Palmgren, V.** See Wenckstern, F. von, 1907.
- Pam, A.**  
1928. *Jasminum primulinum*. Gard. Chron. III. 84: 326. f. 153.  
Native of Yunnan.
- Pampaloni, L.**  
1895. Notizie sul frutto di *Aucuba japonica* Thunb. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 2: 257-261.
- Pampanini, R.**  
1907a. *Astragalus alopecuroides* Linneo (em. Pampanini). Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 14: 327-431. pl. 8-13. f. 1-5.  
Includes some species from the Altai Mts. Reprint, 1-155. pl. 8-13. f. 1-5. Reviewed in Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 12: 70-71. 1911.  
1907b. Un manipolo di piante nuove. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 14: 591-607.  
Contains a description of *Caragana sericea* sp. nov. from Shansi, the description republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 400. 1910.  
1909a. A proposito della "Vitis Henryana" Hemsl. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 34: 112-113.  
A brief review of this species native of central China.  
1909b. Il *Celastrus angulata* Maxim. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 34: 225-227. f. 7.  
A description with notes on its cultivation.  
1910. Piante nuove del Yunnan (China). Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 17: 5-32. f. 1-8.  
Contains descriptions of various new species and new varieties of Leguminosae.  
1910-15. Le piante vascolari raccolte dal Rev. P. C. Silvestri nell' Hu-peh durante gli anni 1904-1907. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 17: 223-298. f. 1-7, 391-432. f. 8-14, 669-735. f. 15-19. 1910; 18: 80-143. f. 20-23, 161-223. f. 24, 25. 1 map. 1911; (ditto for 1910-13) 22: 249-296. f. 1-8. 1915.  
An enumeration with critical notes and descriptions of new species and varieties. Vol. 18, pp. 101-143, bears the heading "Piante vascolari raccolte negli anni 1909-1910". The last part is marked "continua" but no more parts appeared in this periodical.  
1911a. Alcune piante legnose della China nuove ed ornamentali. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 36: 213-219. f. 15-17.  
Contains descriptions of *Acer pavolinii*, *Celtis biondii*, *Cercis glabra*, *Magnolia biondii*, *Osmanthus venosus*, and *Paulownia silvestrii*, originally described in Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital.  
1911b. Le varietà "latisetata" Engl. e "gigantea" Pamp. dell' "Arisaema consanguineum" Schott. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 36: 224-228. f. 21.  
Natives of China and the Himalaya. Includes notes on allied species.  
1911c. La "Kolkwitzia amabilis," Graebn. e le sue varietà "tomentosa" Pamp. e "calycina" Pamp. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 36: 235-240. f. 22, 23.  
Notes and emended descriptions of this Chinese species and its varieties.  
1915. La *Magnolia Sprengeri* Pamp. e la *Magnolia aulacosperma* Rehder et Wilson. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 40: 99-102.  
A critical comparison of these central China species.  
1915-16. Le magnolie. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 40: 127-134, 151-154, 170-173, 181-184, 199-202, 213-218, 229-234. 1915; 41: 6-8. pl. 1, 2, 23-26. pl. 3, 4, 40-45. f. 1, 58-62. pl. 8, 77-78, 101-107, 122-125, 135-141, 151-157, 167-173, 183-189. 1916.  
A revision with descriptions of all species and varieties in Italian.  
1927-32. Materiali per lo studio delle Artemisie asiatiche. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 34: 632-713. 1927; (II) 36: 375-388. 1929; (III) 38: 19-35. 1932.  
An enumeration with notes, citation of specimens, etc.  
1927-33. Quarto contributo alla conoscenza dell' "Artemisia Verlotorum" Lamotte. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 34: 171-181. f. 1-10. 1927; (quinto contributo . . . ) 36: 305-347. f. 1-100. 4 maps. 1930; (sesto contributo . . . ) 37: 262-267. f. 1-4. 1930; (settimo ed ultimo . . . ) 40: 183-224. pl. 6-8. f. 1-19. 1933.
- Contains descriptions of some new varieties and forms from China with some keys. Many of the descriptions in the 5th part are republished in Pampanini, R. 1931a and 1931b. The first three parts of this series contain no references to eastern Asia.
- 1930a. La flora del Caracorum. In his. Raccolte di piante e di animali. Spedizione Italiana de' Filippi nell' Himalaia, Caracorum e Turkestan Cinese (1913-1914). Ser. II. 10: 1-255. pl. 1-7. f. 1-32.  
A critical consideration in Italian of 756 species, some described as new, with statistics, history of exploration, and a bibliography.
- 1930b. The artemisias of eastern Asia. Abstr. Fifth Internat. Bot. Congr. Cambridge, 321-322.  
An abstract of a paper presented to the congress concerning the taxonomic groups and geographical distribution.
- 1931a. *Artemisia*. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. Act. Hort. Gothob. 6: 67-78.  
An enumeration of 33 species and varieties with republication of the original descriptions of many new ones, mostly published in Pampanini, R., 1927-33.
- 1931b. *Artemisiae chinenses* a Dre. H. Smith anno 1924 lectae. Act. Hort. Gothob. 6: 79-83.  
An enumeration of 17 species and varieties with republication of the original descriptions of several new ones originally published in Pampanini, R., 1927-33.
- Panchenko, M. E.**  
1921. Sornafu rastitel'nost' i sposoby bor'by s neiu (po dannym opyta v Amurskoj oblasti). [Weeds and methods of controlling them (based on experiments in the Amur region).] 1-20.  
This work in Russian, listed in Komarov, V. L. 1923a, no. 752, has not been seen.  
1922. Zhen'-shen'. [Panax ginseng.] 1-10.  
This work in Russian, listed in Marakuev, A. V., 1932, no. 99, has not been seen.
- Pangalo, K. I.**  
1930a. [Water-melons of the northern hemisphere.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 23: 41-54. 1 pl. f. 1-18.  
A monograph in Russian, including the eastern Asiatic species.  
1930b. [Critical survey of the principal literature on the systematics, geography and origin of cultivated and partly wild growing melons.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 23: 397-442. f. 1-18.  
In Russian; contains a bibliography.
- 1930c. [Chinese melons.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 23: 545-560. f. 1-11.  
In Russian with an English summary.
- Panshin, A. J.**  
1933. Comparative anatomy of the woods of the Meliaceae, sub-family Swietenioideae. Amer. Journ. Bot. 20: 638-668. pl. 37-48.  
Includes some Chinese species.
- Panzer, G. F. W.** See Christmann, G. F., and Panzer, G. F. W.
- Paravey, C. de.**  
1836a. Notes sur la flore de la Chine. Echo Mond. Sav. 3. Sci. Nat.: 74, 79.  
A discussion of the introduction of plants from China.  
1836b. Sur les rhubarbes citées et figurées dans les livres chinois. Echo Mond. Sav. 3. Sci. Nat.: 86-87. 1 f.  
A general account of *Rheum officinale* in some old Chinese books.  
1848. Recherches relatives à une plante inconnue de la Chine. Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 15: 255-258. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Fukien, the species name not known, probably belonging to the Menispermaceae.  
1860. Recherches sur le népenthès des Grecs dans les livres botaniques chinois. Ann. Philos. Chrét. V. 1: 350-355.  
Concerns the botanical identity of the Chinese names of plants used to alleviate chagrin, these considered as *Iris* sp., *Hemerocallis* sp., or related plants.
- Pardé, L. [G. C.]**  
1906. Arboretum national des Barres. Énumération des végétaux ligneux indigènes et exotiques qui y sont cultivés avec l'indication de leurs pays d'origine, de leurs synonymes, des caractères qui permettent de distinguer facilement les espèces le plus souvent confondues et la discussion de

**Pardé, L. [G. C.] (continued).**

leurs exigences et de leurs qualités comme essences forestières dans nos pays. 1-397; atlas, 1-20. *pl. 1-24. diagr. 1-21.*  
Includes various species from China and Japan.

1911-12. Conifères. Essais de tableaux dichotomiques pour la détermination des espèces. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1911: 7-12. 1911; 1912: 23-27, 47-56. 1912.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.

1912-14. Iconographie des conifères fructifiant en France. 6 pts., 30 lvs. *pl. 1-22.*  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1921. L'arboiretum de Pezanin. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1921: 62-75.  
Lists various Chinese species and includes a full description of *Abies koreana*.

1924. Trois espèces du genre *Picea* à réunir en une seule. Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 50: 22-23.  
Discusses Chinese species of *Picea*, suggesting the reduction of *P. adscendens*, *P. sargentiana*, and possibly *P. brachytyla* to synonyms of *P. complanata*.

**Paris, E. G.**

1893-97. Index bryologicus, sive, Enumeratio muscorum hucusque cognitorum adjunctis synonymia distributioneque geographica locupletissimis. Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 46: 1-334. 1893; 49: 1-334. 1895; 50: 1-256. 1896; 51: 1-416. 1897.

A systematic enumeration, including the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, i-vi, 1-1379. 1894-98. For supplement see the next entry. For the second edition see Paris, E. G., 1903-06.

1900. Index bryologicus . . . Supplementum primum. 1-334.  
1901. Muscinées de Quang Tcheou Wan. Rev. Bryol. 28: 37-38.

A short list, including descriptions of two new species.

1902a. Musci japonici à R. P. Faurie anno 1900 lecti. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 2: 918-933, 988-993.

1902b. Muscinées de l'Asie orientale française. Rev. Bryol. 29: 93-97.

Includes data, in the form of a footnote, on mosses from Tsushima with various *nomina nuda*.

1903-06. Index bryologicus, sive, Enumeratio muscorum ad diem ultimam anni 1900 cognitorum adjunctis synonymia distributioneque geographica locupletissimis. Editio secunda 4 v. (1, 1-334, 1903-04; 2, 1-375. 1904; 3, 1-400. 1904-05; 4, 1-368. 1905; 5, 1-160. [1-31]. 1 map. 1906.)  
For edition 1 see Paris, E. G., 1893-97.

1904. Quelques nouvelles pleurocarpes japonaises et tonkinoises. Rev. Bryol. 31: 56-65, 93-95.

Includes descriptions of about 20 new species of mosses from Japan. For continuation of this series see the next entry.

1906-11. Muscinées de l'Asie orientale et de l'Indo-Chine (3<sup>e</sup> article). Rev. Bryol. 33: 25-27, (4<sup>e</sup> article) 54-55. 1906; (5<sup>e</sup> article) 34: 29-33, (6<sup>e</sup> article) 41-49. 1907; (7<sup>e</sup> article) 35: 40-55, (8<sup>e</sup> article) 125-129. 1908; (9<sup>e</sup> article) 36: 8-13, (10<sup>e</sup> article) 88-91. 1909; (11<sup>e</sup> article) 37: 1-4. 1910; (12<sup>e</sup> article) 38: 53-60. 1911.

Consists of lists with descriptions of new species, many from eastern Asia. For the first and second papers of this series, see the preceding entry.

**Parker, E. H.**

1881-82. A short journey in Sz Ch'uan. China Rev. 9: 259-276, 325-341. 1881; 10: 19-40, 159-185, 289-307, 365-384. 1881-82; 11: 15-32. 1882.

A general account of the author's trip with observations on the vegetation. The title varies slightly, the last being: A journey in North Sz Ch'uan. For reprint with additions, see Parker, E. H., 1891a.

1883. Sz Ch'uan plants. China Rev. 11: 339-342.

Lists of plants collected by the author in 1880-81 in Szechwan with Latin and Chinese names, the determinations by H. F. Hance.

1884a. A journey in Chekiang. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. 19: 27-53.

A traveler's description with incidental notes on the vegetation.

1884b. A journey in Fukien. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. 19: 54-74. 1 map.

A traveler's description with incidental notes on the vegetation.

1884c. A journey from Fuchow to Wenchow through central Fukien. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. 19: 75-93.  
A traveler's description with incidental notes on the vegetation.

1886. Canton plants. China Rev. 15: 104-119.

A list of English, Latin, and Cantonese names with characters, these also romanized. A revision and republication of a list first published in the Hongkong China Mail from June 11 to Sept. 11. 1878 (not seen). For criticism see Playfair, G. M. H., 1886-87, and Bullock, T. L., 1887.

1891a. Up the Yangtze. 1-308, i-vi. 6 maps.

A republication in book form of Parker, E. H., 1881-82.

1891b. Report on the trade of Kiungchow for the year 1890. Great Brit. House Comm. Sess. Papers 85—1890-91 [C-6205-129]: 1-13.

Includes notes on an expedition up the Pochung river, Hainan Island, with a few notes on the vegetation.

See also Ford, C., 1892-93.

**Parker, R. N.**

1931. Piptanthus in the Himalaya. Indian For. 57: 381-382.

A criticism of the identification of species in Stapf, O., 1931d. *P. leiocarpus* is a synonym of *P. laburnifolius* in so far as the latter is based on *Thermopsis laburnifolia*. The eastern Himalayan species of *Piptanthus* is still without a name.

**Parkin, J.**

1921. Eucommia ulmoides, the tu-chung of the Chinese. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1921: 177-185.

A discussion of its botany and uses.

1935. Eucommia ulmoides. Gard. Chon. III. 97: 26.  
Largely abstracted from the preceding.

**Parlatore, P.**

1844. Monografia delle Fumariee. i-x. 1-110. 1 pl.  
The eastern Asiatic species included.

1863. Coniferas novas nonnullas descripsit. 1-4.

Includes *Juniperus conferta* sp. nov. from Japan.

1868a. Gnetaceae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 347-360.  
Monographic.

1868b. Coniferae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 361-521.  
Monographic.

**Parmentier, P.**

1895. Histoire des Magnoliacées. Bull. Sci. France & Belg. 27: 159-331. *pl. 27.*

Monographic, largely from the anatomical standpoint, with a map showing their distribution. See also Gagnepain, F., 1929.

1897. Recherches anatomiques et taxonomiques sur les rosiers. Ann. Sci. Nat. VIII. Bot. 6: 1-175. *pl. 1-8. 2 f.*  
Includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species.

**Parsons, S. D.**

1878. Magnolia Halleana. Garden 13: 572. 1 pl.

Native of Japan, here proposed as new. (= *Magnolia stellata*.)

**Partanskii, M. M.**

1929. [Climatical conditions of Russian part of Sakhalin Island.] Zapisk. Vladiv. Otd. Gosud. Russk. Geogr. Obsch. 20: 117-164.

In Russian; includes a brief sketch of the vegetation, pp. 119-121.

**Pascher, A.**

1906. Tres novae species asiaticae generis Gageae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 2: 57-59.

*G. terraccianoana* from Manchuria and *G. japonica* and *G. vaginata* from Japan.

1907. Conspectus Gagearum Asiae. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. 19: 353-375.

Includes all species of *Gagea* known from Asia.

1909a. Atropanthe, eine neue Gattung der Solanaceen. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 59: 329-331. 1 f.

Includes *A. sinensis* sp. nov. from Hupeh and Szechwan.

- 1909b. Species novae generis *Physochlainae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 166-167.  
Includes *P. dahurica*, *P. lanosa*, and *P. macrocalyx* from China, Mongolia, and Tibet.
- 1909c. Zwei neue Arten der Gattung *Anisodus* (Solanaceae). Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 226-227.  
Includes *A. mariae* from China.
1910. Der Aufbau des Sprosses bei *Przewalskia tangutica* Maximowicz. (Kleine Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Solanaceen Nr. 1.) Flora 100: 295-304. f. 1-4.  
Chiefly morphological notes on this native of China.
- Pashkevich, V. V.**  
1894. Kul'tura lekarstvennykh rastenii. [Cultivation of the medicinal plants.] i-vi, 1-108, index i-xiv. f. 1-40.  
In Russian; includes some eastern Asiatic species.
1929. [The present state of the question as to the origin of the multifariousness of wild and cultivated forms of the apple trees.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 22<sup>3</sup>: 553-584.  
Includes botanical notes in Russian and data on distribution of various eastern Asiatic species.
- Pashkevich, V. V., and Sigov, A.**  
1928. [The wild forms of apple trees of Chingan.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 18<sup>4</sup>: 127-184. f. 1-26.  
In Russian with a brief English résumé; contains descriptions of 26 wild forms of *Pyrus malus* with a key. This is an amplification of the work by Popova, G., and Popov, M. G., 1925.
- Pasquale, B.**  
1901. Sulla *Rodgersia aesculifolia* Bat. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 26: 172-174.  
Native of China.
- Passecker, F.**  
1933. Kulturversuche mit dem japanischen Shiitake oder Pasaniapilz. Gartenbauwiss. 8: 359-364. f. 1-3.  
Concerns *Cortinellus shiitake*.
- Patouillard, N.**  
1886a. Champignons parasites des phanérogames exotiques. Rev. Mycol. 8: 80-85. pl. 58.  
Includes descriptions of various new species from China and Japan.
- 1886b. Quelques champignons de la Chine récoltés par M. l'Abbé Delavay dans la province du Yunnan. Rev. Mycol. 8: 179-182. pl. 59.  
A list with descriptions of new species. For continuation see Patouillard, N., 1890.
1887. Contribution à l'étude des champignons extra-européens. Bull. Soc. Mycol. [France] 3: 119-131. pl. 10, 11, 16.  
Includes some Japanese species.
- 1888-89. Fragments mycologiques. Journ. de Bot. 2: 146-151. pl. 5, f. 1-5, 216-218. 4 f. 1888; 3: 256-259. 1889.  
Includes various new species from Yunnan.
1889. Le genre *Ganoderma*. [Bull.] Soc. Mycol. France 5: 64-80. pl. 10, 11.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
1890. Quelques champignons de la Chine récoltés par M. l'Abbé Delavay. Rev. Mycol. 12: 133-136. pl. 107 bis.  
A list of 37 species, several described as new; a continuation of Patouillard, N., 1886b.
1892. Phlyctospora maculata, nouveau Gastéromycète de la Chine occidentale. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 8: 189-190.  
Collected in Szechwan.
- 1893a. Quelques champignons du Thibet. Journ. de Bot. 7: 343-344.  
A list, including four new species.
- 1893b. Quelques champignons asiatiques nouveaux ou peu connus. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 1: 300-303.  
Includes *Aecidium litseae* sp. nov. from Japan.
1895. Énumération des champignons récoltés par les RR.PP. Farges et Soulié, dans le Tibet oriental et le Su-tchuen. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 11: 196-199. pl. 13.  
A list with a few new species.
1902. Descriptions de quelques champignons extra-européens. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 18: 299bis-304bis. pl. 14.  
Includes descriptions of *Eutypella scoparioides* sp. nov. from Japan and *Pharcidia cupularis* Pat. from Yunnan.
1907. Champignons du Kouy-Tchéou. Monde des Pl. II. 9: 31.  
A list of 16 species.  
See also Hariot, P., and Patouillard, N.
- Patouillard, N., and Hariot, P.**  
1905. Fungorum novorum. Decas prima. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 21: 84-86.  
Includes descriptions of *Puccinia polygoni-sachalinensis* from Japan and *P. delavayana* from Yunnan.
- Patouillard, N., and Olivier, H.**  
1907. Champignons et lichens chinois. Monde des Pl. II. 9: 23.  
A list of 20 species from Kweichow.
- Patschke, W.**  
1913. Über die extratropischen ostasiatischen Coniferen und ihre Bedeutung für die pflanzengeographische Gliederung Ostasiens. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 48: 626-776. pl. 8. f. 1-4.  
A detailed discussion by geographical areas; includes a key to species. pp. 763-776.
- Patterson, F. W., and Charles, V. K.**  
1910. Some fungous diseases of economic importance I. Miscellaneous diseases. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull. 171: 1-14.  
Includes descriptions of *Loculistroma* gen. nov. with *L. bambusae* sp. nov., native of China, causing a witches-broom disease.
- Paulsen, O.** See Ostenfeld, C. H., and Paulsen, O.
- Paulson, R.**  
1928. Lichens from Yunnan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 66: 313-319. pl. 587.  
A list of collections by J. W. and C. J. Gregory in 1922 with descriptions of many new species.
- Pauthier, G.**  
1864. Notice sur le Mou-sou (luzerne chinoise) traduite du Chinois. Rev. Orient. Alger. Colon. n. sér. 18: 77-80.  
Translations from the "Chih wu ming shih t'u k'ao" by Wu Ch'i-chun. 1848 (see Chinese appendix), concerning a variety of *Medicago sativa*. The original work is here called "Tchi we ming p'as thou khao", the French transliteration of the above.
- Pavlov, N. V.**  
1925a. [Khangai and southern Gobi. (Preliminary report.)] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obsheh. 57: 111-140.  
In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.
- 1925b. [Types and productivity of the forage meadows of Khangai region of Mongolia. (Preliminary report.)] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obsheh. 57: 141-168.  
In Russian; includes data on the zonal distribution of the vegetation with notes on various species.
- 1926a. [Die Potentillen von Umgebung der Stadt Urga in Sammlungen des Mongolischen Museums.] Bull. Jard. Bot. U.R.S.S. 25: 41-46.  
A systematic enumeration in Russian of 11 species with *P. tanacetifolia longicalyx* var. nov.
- 1926b. [Scientific results of the Mongolian expedition.] Dnev. S'ezd. Bot. Moskv. 1926: 138-139.  
In Russian; concerns the zonal distribution of the vegetation.
- 1929a. Materials on the flora of northern and central Mongolia brought by the botanical expeditions in 1924 and 1926. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. 38: 1-153. f. 1-10.  
In English with Russian résumé; includes a systematic enumeration of 950 species, some described as new.
- 1929b. [Introduction to the study of the vegetation of the Hanghai highland.] Matér. Comm. Étude. Rép. Mong. Touva & Bour. Mong. 2: 1-72. pl. 1-3. maps 1-3.  
A study in Russian with English résumé of the distribution of plant associations. Vol. 2 bears the subtitle: [Preliminary report of the botanical expedition to Mongolia in 1926].
- 1933a. De specie nova generis *Avenastrum* ex Jakutia. Anim. Syst. Herb. Tomsk. 1933<sup>5</sup>-6: 1-2.  
In Russian with Latin diagnosis of *A. krylovii* sp. nov.
- 1933b. [Die Kautschukenthaltende Flora von Boroldai und Talass-Alatau-gebirgen.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. 42: 121-153. f. 1-7. 1 text map.  
In Russian with German résumé; contains a systematic list of 101 species and descriptions of several species, including 8 new ones, some occurring in western Tien Shan.



**Pavlov, N. V. (continued).**

- 1933c. Syreitschikovia, genus novum Compositarum ex Asia Media. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 31: 192.  
Includes *S. tenuifolia* and *S. spinulosa*, transfers from *Serratula*, natives of Russian Dzungaria and Tien Shan.

1934a. [Bemerkung über die neuen und wenig bekannten Arten der Gattung *Epilobium* in Mittel-Asien.] Wiss. Ber. Mosk. Staatsuniv. 2: 325-330.

In Russian with German summary; includes some new species.

1934b. [Les forêts de bouleaux du littoral occidental du Kamtchatka.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. 45: 129-133.  
A general discussion in Russian with French résumé.

**Pavlov, N. V., and Lipschitz, S. J.**

1934. [Esquisse des éléments floristiques du Syrdaria Karatau.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1934: 13-42.

In Russian; includes data on the distribution of various plants in western Tien Shan.

**Pavlova, N. M.**

1927. [A survey of the literature on the genus *Ribes*.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 17: 463-513. f. 1-7.

In Russian with an extensive bibliography.

1934. [Classification of the species of red currant on a genetical basis.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII. 2: 87-119. f. 1-12.

In Russian with an English résumé; includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species.

1935. Kryzhovnik. [The gooseberry.] 1-119. f. 1-35.

In Russian; includes a description of *Grossularia acicularis*, native of the Sayan and Altai Mountains, and mentions other Asiatic species.

**Pavolini, A. F.**

1907. Una nuova specie di "*Clematis*" da pien'aria. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 32: 285-286.

Contains a description of *Clematis biondiana* sp. nov. from Hupeh, this republished in Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 15: 401. 1908.

1908. Contributo alla flora dell' Hu-pé. Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital. n. ser. 15: 391-443.

A list with descriptions of a few new species and varieties. For republication see the next entry.

1911. Plantae novae ex Hupeh Chinae a P. Silvestri adlatae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 317-318.

A republication of the descriptions of five species and varieties originally published in the preceding entry.

**Pax, F.**

1885-86. Monographie der Gattung *Acer*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 6: 287-374. pl. 5. 1885; 7: 177-263. 1885-86.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. For additions see Pax, F., 1889b.

1889a. Monographische Übersicht über die Arten der Gattung *Primula*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 10: 75-241.

1889b. Nachträge und Ergänzungen zu der Monographie der Gattung *Acer*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 11: 72-83.

Includes a few species and varieties from Japan. For critical notes see Dippel, L., 1893.

1889c. *Acer Henryi*, Pax. Hook. Icon. Pl. 19: pl. 1896.

A new species from Hupeh.

1889d. *Acer tenellum*, Pax. Hook. Icon. Pl. 19: pl. 1897.

A new species from Szechwan. Includes an enumeration with several new species of *Acer* from A. Henry's collections in central China.

1892a. Über *Strophanthus* mit Berücksichtigung der Stammpflanzen des "*Semen Strophanthi*." Bot. Jahrb. Engler 15: 362-386. pl. 10, 11.

Includes *S. divergens* from southern China.

1892b. Über einen interessanten, neu eingeführten Ahorn, *A. nikoense*. Gartenflora 41: 149-153. f. 29.

A general note on this Japanese species of *Acer*.

1910a. Verbreitung und Entwicklung der *Jatrophaeae*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 45: Beibl. 103: 10-21.

A general discussion of this group of Euphorbiaceae, containing species occurring in southern China.

1910b. Euphorbiaceae—*Jatrophaeae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 42 (IV. 147): 1-148. f. 1-45.

Monographic.

1910c. Euphorbiaceae—*Adrianeae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 44 (IV. 147. II): 1-111. f. 1-35.

Monographic.

1911a. Euphorbiaceae—*Cluytieae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 47 (IV. 147. III): 1-124. f. 1-35.

Monographic.

1911b. *Cardamine Limprichtiana* Pax n. sp. Jahresb. Schles. Ges. Vaterl. Kult. 89: 27.

Native of Chekiang. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 13: 412-413. 1914.

1912a. Euphorbiaceae—*Gelonieae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 52 (IV. 147. IV): 1-41. f. 1-11.

Monographic.

1912b. Euphorbiaceae—*Hippomaneae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 52 (IV. 147. V): 1-319. f. 1-58.

Monographic.

1912c. Euphorbiaceae—*Acalypheae*—*Chrozophorinae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 57 (IV. 147. VI): 1-142. f. 1-25.

Monographic.

1914. Euphorbiaceae—*Acalypheae*—*Mercurialinae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 63 (IV. 147. VII): 1-473. f. 1-67.

Monographic.

1915. Eine neue chinesische *Primel*. Jahresb. Schles. Ges. Vaterl. Kult. 93: 1.

*Primula cicutariifolia* sp. nov. from Chekiang. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 18: 288. 1922.

1921. Beiträge zur Flora von China und Ost-Tibet. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 17: 93-99, (II) 193-197.

Consists of 29 new species of *Primulaceae*, four of *Ericaceae*, and two of *Papaveraceae*.

1922. Aufzählung der von Dr. Limpricht in Ostasien gesammelten Pflanzen, in W. Limpricht Botanische Reise. . . Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 12: 298-515.

An enumeration, assembled by F. Pax, including many new species. The different families are dealt with by various authors, enumerated in part at the beginning, and including: F. Brieger, G. Gruning, K. Hoffmann, J. Krause, A. von Lingelsheim, Kurt Meyer, F. Pax, H. Winkler, and others. For supplement see Limpricht, W., 1922a and 1922b.

1926. Die Verbreitung der Gattung *Sapium*. Pflanzenar. 1: 21. map 13.

Includes *S. sebiferum* with distribution in China.

1926-27. *Acer* L. I. Gesamtareal der Gattung *Acer* und einiger Sektionen.—Verbreitung einiger Sektionen der Gattung *Acer* zur Tertiärzeit. Pflanzenar. 1: [8-9]. maps 4, 5. 1926; (II) 1: 45-46. maps 31-33. 1927.

1927. *Buxaceae*. Pflanzenar. 1: 82. map 70.

Concerns distribution.

1928. *Hippocastanaceae* DC. Pflanzenar. 2: 8. map 8.

Concerns distribution.

See also Hehn, V., 1870; and Engler, A., Pax, F., and Graebner, P.

**Pax, F., and Hoffmann, K.**

1919a. Euphorbiaceae—*Acalypheae*—*Plukenetinae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 68 (IV. 147. IX): 1-108. f. 1-24.

Monographic.

1919b. Euphorbiaceae—*Acalypheae*—*Ricininae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 68 (IV. 147. XI): 112-134. f. 26-29.

Monographic.

1919c. Euphorbiaceae—*Dalechampiaeae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 68 (IV. 147. XII): 1-59. f. 1-9.

Monographic.

1919d. Euphorbiaceae—*Additamentum* VI. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 68 (IV. 147. XIV): 1-81.

Monographic.

1922. Euphorbiaceae—*Phyllanthoideae*—*Phyllanthaeae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 81 (VI. 147. XV): 1-349. f. 1-26.

Monographic.

1924. Euphorbiaceae—*Crotonoideae*—*Acalypheae*—*Acalypinae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 85 (IV. 147. XVI, XVII): 1-231. f. 1-5.

Monographic.

**Pax, F., and Knuth, R.**

1905. *Primulaceae*. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 22 (IV. 237): 1-386. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-75.

Monographic.



**Paxton, J.**

1834. History and culture of the Chinese Chrysanthemum. Hort. Reg. 3: 469-480.  
Largely horticultural with some botanical notes. For German translation of pp. 469-472 see the next entry.
- 1835a. Geschichte und Cultur des chinesischen Chrysanthemum. Allg. Gartenz. 3: 53-56.  
Largely horticultural with a few botanical notes; a translation of the preceding entry.
- 1835b. Azalea Danielsiana. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 1: 129. 1 pl.  
Native of China. The plate is labelled *Azalea indica danielsiae*.
1836. Lychnis grandiflora. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 2: 1. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1837a. Musa Cavendishii. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 3: 51-52. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Introduced from China.
- 1837b. Musa coccinea; or, scarlet-flowered plantain tree. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 3: 61-62. 1 f.  
Introduced from China.
- 1838a. Agrostemma Bungeana. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 4: 7-8. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Native of the Altai region.
- 1838b. Renanthera coccinea. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 4: 49-51. 1 pl.  
Native of southeastern China and Indo-China.
- 1838c. Clematis Sieboldii. Paxton's Bot. Mag. 4: 147. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1838d. Clematis coerulea. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 4: 193. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1838e. Lilium speciosum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 5: 1-2. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1838f. Aconitum chinense. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 5: 3-4. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1838g. Hemerocallis Sieboldii. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 5: 25-26. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1838h. Epimedium violaceum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 5: 123-124. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1838i. Enkianthus reticulatus. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 5: 127-128. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1838j. Epimedium macranthum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 5: 151-152. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1838k. Lilium lancifolium roseum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 5: 267-268. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
1839. Lilium aurantiacum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 6: 127-128. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
1840. Wistaria consequana. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 7: 127-128. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1841a. Lilium speciosum; var. album. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 8: 127-128. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1841b. Daphne japonica. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 8: 175-176. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1843a. Paulownia imperialis. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 10: 7-8. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1843b. Campanula grandis. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 10: 31-32. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1843c. Scutellaria japonica. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 10: 123-124. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1843d. Lilium testaceum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 10: 221-222. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
1846. Hydrangea japonica. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 12: 199-200. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.

- 1847a. Platycodon grandiflorum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 13: 7-8. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1847b. Dracocephalum grandiflorum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 13: 51-52. 1 pl.  
Native of the Altai region and Siberia.
- 1847c. Calystegia pubescens. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 13: 243-244. 1 pl.  
A double-flowered garden form. native of China.
- 1848a. Buddleya Lindleyana. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 14: 5-6. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1848b. Anemone japonica. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 14: 25-26. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1848c. Clematis tubulosa. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 14: 31-32. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Native of northern China.
- 1848d. Pterostigma grandiflorum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 14: 74. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Hongkong.
- 1848e. Chirita sinensis. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 14: 243-244. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1848f. Weigela rosea. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 14: 247-250. 1 pl.  
Native of Korea.
- 1849a. On the cultivation of the lee-chee, longan, and rambutan as fruit trees. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 15: 84-88. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on the two Chinese species, *Litchi chinensis* and *Euphoria longana*.
- 1849b. Dielytra spectabilis. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 15: 127-128. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Native of northeastern China.
- 1849c. Jasminum nudiflorum. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 15: 173-175. 1 pl.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1849d. Indigofera decora. Paxton's Mag. Bot. 16: 291. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Shanghai.
- See also Lindley, J., and Paxton, J.

**Payne, C. H.**

1890. A brief history of the Chrysanthemum. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 12: 115-121.  
Largely horticultural.
1917. The Chrysanthemum. Trans. Japan Soc. London 15: 26-43. 8 pl.  
A general discussion of its history, folk-lore, cultivation, etc.
1918. The Chrysanthemum in China. Gard. Chron. III. 64: 233-234.  
Chiefly concerns the history of the horticultural forms.

**Pearson, H. H. W.**

1900. Cochlearia Hobsoni, Pearson. Hook. Icon. Pl. 27: pl. 2643.  
A new species from Tibet.
1929. Gnetales. i-vii, 1-194. pl. 1-3. f. 1-90.  
A monographic work, including information on the Asiatic species, especially of *Ephedra*.
- See also Hemsley, W. B., and Pearson, H. H. W.

**Pearson, R. S., and Brown, H. P.**

1932. Commercial timbers of India, their distribution, supplies, anatomical structure, physical and mechanical properties and uses. 2 v. (1, i-xiv, 1-548. pl. 1-182; 2, i-ix, 549-1150).  
A comprehensive work, containing data on many species occurring also in eastern Asia.

**Pegova, A. A.** See Vasiliev, V. F., Pegova, A. A., and Pukova, V. I.**P'ei, Chien.**

1931. Phytogeography of Chinese Verbenaceae. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 6<sup>5</sup>: 35-38.  
An abstract from his work on this family.
- 1932a. Additional notes on Chinese verbenaceous plants. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 7: 205-213. pl. 1.  
Additions to the next entry; contains no new species.

**P'ei, Chien** (*continued*).

1932b. The Verbenaceae of China. Mem. Sci. Soc. China 12: 1-193. *pl.* 1-33.

A revision, including many new species, giving special attention to the Lévillé species. See also the preceding entry.

1932c. Enumeration of the verbenaceous plants collected by R. C. Ching and Y. Tsiang. Sinensia 2: 65-77. *f.* 1, 2.

Includes *Vitex kwichowensis* sp. nov.

1932-36. The vascular plants of Nanking. I. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 8: 77-98. 1932; (II) 8: 280-297. *f.* 20, 21. 1933; (III) 9: 44-57. 1933; (IV) 9: 141-188. *f.* 16. 1934; (V) 10: 35-67. 1935; (VI) 10: 172-206. *f.* 19, 20. 1936.

A preliminary enumeration, including descriptions of a few new species.

1933. Notes on Anemone from Szechuen. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 9: 1-7. *f.* 1, 2.

An enumeration with descriptions of new species, notes, and citations of literature and specimens.

1934a. Notes on the genus *Gymnotheca* of the family Saururaceae. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 9: 109-112. *f.* 11.

Critical notes with *G. involucreta* sp. nov.

1934b. A new Clematis from Kweichow. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 9: 305-306. *f.* 20.

*C. kwichowensis* sp. nov.

1934c. General description of the flora and vegetation of Nanking. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3163-3168.

General in nature.

1935a. Notes on Pinellia of China. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 10: 1-3. *f.* 1.

Notes on four species, including *P. peltata* sp. nov.

1935b. Chloranthus of China. Sinensia 6: 665-688. *f.* 1-9.

Includes *C. hainanensis* and *C. multistachys*, spp. nov.

1935c. A discussion on the allied species of Clematis Armandi Fr. Sinensia 6: 388-390. *f.* 1.

Concerns *C. armandi* and *C. biondiana*.

1936a. [Illustrated account of Chinese medicinal plants. I.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 20: 480-493. *f.* 1-5.

Part I is a systematic treatment in Chinese of *Pinellia*.

1936b. New and noteworthy clematites from southern and southwestern China. Sinensia 7: 471-476. *f.* 1.

Notes on 14 species, including *C. laxipaniculata* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

**Peirce, A. S.**

1936. Anatomical interrelationships of the Taxodiaceae. Trop. Woods 46: 1-15. *f.* 1-12.

Includes the eastern Asiatic genera with keys based on wood anatomy and with a bibliography.

**Pellegrin, F.**

1925. Peranthe Craib et Oreocharis Benth., Gesneraceae du Yunnan. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 72: 872-873.

A nomenclatural discussion.

**Pelletan, J.**

1888-89. Les diatomées. Histoire naturelle, préparation, classification & description des principales espèces. 2 v. (1, i-xiii, 1-322. *pl.* 1-5. *f.* 1-265. 1888; 2, i-viii, 1-364. *pl.* 6-10. *f.* 266-464. 1889).

A monograph, including some eastern Asiatic species and an extensive bibliography.

**Pelliot, P., and Hagerty, M. J.**

1923. Han yen-chih's Chii Lu (Monograph on the oranges of Wenchou, Chekiang). T'oung Pao [II.] 22: 63-96.

An English translation by M. J. Hagerty of Han Yen-chih, 1178 (see Chinese appendix) with introduction in French by P. Pelliot.

**Pellon y Rodriguez, J.**

1859. Extraits d'un mémoire sur les plantes saccharines appelées sorgho de Chine, Holcus saccharatus africain et tartare. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 6: 63-83, 123-131.

Concerns history, classification and varieties, cultivation, etc.; translated from the Spanish.

**Pendleton, R. L.**

1933. A reconnaissance of soil survey of a portion of Kwangtung Province. Soil Bull. (Peiping) 6: i-vii, 1-224, 1-50. *pl.* 1-52. 1 fold. map.

In English with Chinese summary; contains data on the vegetation.

1934. Philippine experience in reforestation with ipil-ipil (*Leucaena glauca*) and its application to conditions in Kwangtung Province, China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 13: 211-224. *pl.* 20-28.

**Pendleton, R. L., Ch'ang, Lung-ch'ing, Ch'en, Wei, and Hou, Kuang-chiung.**

1932. Soil survey of the Salachi area, Suiyuan Province, China. Soil Bull. (Peiping) 4: [i], 1-42, 1-28. *pl.* 1-8. 1 fold. map.

In English with Chinese summary; contains data on the vegetation.

1933. Soil survey of the Tatung area, Shansi Province, China. Soil Bull. (Peiping) 5: [i], 1-42, 1-21. *pl.* 1-10. 1 fold. map.

In English with Chinese summary; contains data on the vegetation.

**P'eng, Shih-fang, Wang, Lieh, and Ch'en, Ying-huang.**

1934. Po-wu tzu-tien. [Dictionary of natural history.] 1-2, 1-13. 1-326. 1-68. 1-4. 1-4, 1-112.

In Chinese with alphabetical index of Latin and English names and their Chinese equivalents; published by [Chung Hwa Book Co.], Shanghai.

**Penhallow, D. P.**

1884. Notes on the trees and shrubs of northern Japan. Ann. Rep. Montreal Hort. Soc. 9: 13-51.

Botanical, economic, and horticultural notes on species, systematically arranged.

**Penkovsky, V. M.**

1901. [Cultivated and wild growing trees and shrubs of European Russia, Caucasus and Siberia with extensive descriptions of 800 species and with notes on the propagation of most of them.] 5 parts (1, 1-6, 1-138, i-vi; 2, 1-225, i-xi; 3, 1-82, i-vi; 4, 1-130, i-vi; 5, 1-211, i-xiii).

A monographic work in Russian, reported to include some eastern Asiatic species. This work has not been seen.

**Pennell, F. W.**

1916. Commelina communis. Addisonia 1: 39-40. *pl.* 20.

Native of Eastern Asia.

1928. Mazus japonicus. Addisonia 13: 25-26. *pl.* 429.

Native of eastern Asia; the illustration, however, is of *M. reptans* N.E. Br.

1934. Castilleja in Alaska and northwestern Canada. Proc. Acad. Philadelphia 86: 517-540. *text maps* 1-6. 1 *f.*

Includes *C. pallida*, occurring in eastern Asia, with citations of specimens and descriptions of some new subspecies.

**Pénzes, A.**

1936. [Notes on Bromus.] Bot. Közlem. 33: 98-138. *f.* 1-15.

In Hungarian with an English résumé; includes descriptions of *B. japonicus* and its varieties, some new.

**Pépin, [P. D.]**

1831. Bignone à grandes fleurs (*Bignonia grandiflora*, Thunb.). Journ. Fl. Jard. 146-149. *pl.* 28.

Native of China.

1838. Note sur le Pê-tsaie ou Chou chinois, Brassica sinensis Linn. Ann. Soc. Hort. Paris 23: 105-107.

For translation see the next entry.

1839. Bemerkungen über den Pe-Tsaie oder chinesischen Kohl, Brassica chinensis. Allg. Gartenz. 7: 6-7.

A translation of the preceding entry.

1844a. Note sur le Thuya à branches en cordes, Thuya orientalis, var. flagelliformis Jacques. Ann. Fl. Pom. II. 2: 175-177.

A general note on this Chinese variety.

1844b. Thuya d'orient à branches filiformes. Thuya orientalis flagelliformis. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 5: 530-531.

A general note on this native of China.

1845. Urginie du Japon. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 6: 301-302. 1 *pl.* *Urginia japonica* = *Ornithogalum japonicum* = *Scilla japonica*. The plate is colored.

1851. Deutzia gracilis, Sieb. et Zucc. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 5: 41-42.

A critical note.

1853a. L'Ampelgonum sinense et le Lamium maculatum. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 2: 321-323.

- 1853b. *Ligustrum ovalifolium*, Lamk. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 2: 161-163.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Japan.
1855. Culture et propagation de l'igname du Japon (*Dioscorea japonica*, Thunb.). Belg. Hort. 5: 123-128. pl. 19, 20.  
General notes.
1859. Note sur le *Sophora japonica* ou Wei-hwa des Japonais. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1859: 446-447.
1860. *Thuya orientalis flagelliformis*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1860: 538-539.  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1862a. Sur les *Spiraea Fortunei* et *Douglasii*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1862: 16-17.  
A general note.
- 1862b. Sur les plantes de la Chine et du Japon. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1862: 329-330.  
Lists many important economic and ornamental species introduced into Europe from eastern Asia.
- Peragallo, H.**  
1891. Monographie du genre *Pleurosigma* et des genres alliés. 1-35, index [1-3]. pl. 1-10.  
Includes *P. japonicum* and *P. sinense*. This paper was issued as a supplement to "Le diatomiste", as follows: pp. 1-16. pl. 1-5, with no. 4 (March, 1891); pp. 17-35. pl. 6-10, with no. 5 (June, 1891).
1892. Monographie du genre *Rhizosolenia* et de quelques genres voisins. Le Diatomiste 1: 79-82. pl. 13-15, 99-117. pl. 17, 18.  
Includes mention of collections from Hongkong.
- Peragallo, H., and Peragallo, M.** See also Tempère, J., Peragallo, H., and Peragallo, M.
- Perdrigeat, C. A.**  
1900. Anatomie comparée des Polygonées et ses rapports avec la morphologie et la classification. Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 55: 1-91. pl. 1-3.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species of Polygonaceae.
- Peretolchin, S.**  
1903. Recherches physico-géographiques du lac de Kossogol. Trudy Obsheh. Est-Ispyt. Univ. Kazan 38: 1-55, i-iii. 7 pl. 2 maps.  
In Russian; includes a list of 81 species collected near this lake in Mongolia.
- Perez Arbeláez, E.**  
1928. Die natürliche Gruppe der Davalliaceen (Sm.) Kfs., unter Berücksichtigung der Anatomie und Entwicklungsgeschichte ihres Sporophyten. Bot. Abh. Goebel 14: 1-96. f. 1-85.  
Includes taxonomic data on some eastern Asiatic genera and species.
- Perfilieff, J. A.**  
1912. [Notes on *Anemone altaica* Fisch.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 13: 112-114. f. 6.  
In Russian.
- Perkins, J.**  
1901-02. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Styracaceae. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 31: 478-488.  
The Asiatic species of *Styrax* are treated on pp. 482-487 with a key and descriptions of 7 new species. It also includes *Alniphyllum macranthum* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
1907. Styracaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 30 (IV. 241): 1-111. f. 1-18.  
Monographic.
1910. Neue Styracaceae aus Ostasien. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 82-84.  
*Styrax hayataianus* from Formosa and *S. duclouxii* with its var. *yunnanensis* from Yunnan.
- Perlova, R. L.**  
1932. [On the variability of *Galeopsis tetrahit*.] Trav. Inst. Sci. Nat. Peterhof 8: 225-241. f. 1-3.  
Partly based on material from eastern Siberia. Reviewed in Biol. Abstr. 8: no. 12016. 1934.
- Perny, P.**  
1859. Chine. Province de Kouy-Tcheou. Rev. Orient. Algér. Colon. n. sér. 9: 330-337.  
A general description with observations on the vegetation.
- 1869-72. Dictionnaire Français-Latin-Chinois de la langue mandarine parlée. [i-iii], 1-3. 1-459, appendices I-XIX.  
The last appendix concerns "Histoire naturelle" and contains an alphabetic index of French and Latin names with the Chinese equivalents in characters and transliteration (French system) and an alphabetic romanized index.
- Perrédés, P. E. F.**  
1902. The anatomy of the stem of *Derris uliginosa*. Benth., an eastern fish poison. Proc. Amer. Pharm. Assoc. 50: 321-332. pl. 1-9.  
Contains also general botanical data. Reprint, 1-10. pl. 1-9.
- Perrone, P.**  
1931. La nêfle du Japon. Rev. Agr. Afr. Nord. 29: 372-376.  
Largely concerns the cultivation of *Eriobotrya japonica* in Africa, but contains a discussion of varieties.
- Perrot, E., and Gatin, C. L.**  
1911. Les algues marines utiles et en particulier, les algues alimentaires d'Extrême-Orient. Ann. Inst. Océanogr. 3: 1-101. pl. 1-10. f. 1-12.  
A comprehensive treatment, containing morphological, chemical, botanical, and economic data, and a bibliography, pp. 89-91.
- Perrot, E., and Hurrier, P.**  
1907. Matière médicale et pharmacopée sino-annamites. 1-287. f. 1-21.  
Contains much information on the medicinal uses of Chinese plants with separate indexes in Chinese, Japanese, Latin, Annamese, etc.
- Perrot, E., and Vilmorin, [J. M.] P. [L.] de.**  
1904. Du ginseng et en particulier du ginseng de Corée et de Mandchourie. I. Bull. Sci. Pharm. 10: 129-141. pl. 5. f. 2-4, (II) 200-218. f. 1-5.  
Chiefly concerns the drug from *Panax ginseng*. Part I has the subtitle: Des différentes drogues connues sous le nom de ginseng. Part II has the subtitle only: Le ginseng de Corée et de Mandchourie. There is a bibliography, pp. 217-218.
- Perry, F. A.**  
1930. The story of the "Meen Keah" or Tibetan nut of Kowchow Fu. China Journ. 13: 245-246.  
Legendary data on this tree, *Pahudia xylocarpa*. See also Tsiang, Ying, 1931.
- Perry, M. C., and Hawks, F. L.**  
1856. Narrative of the expedition of an American squadron to the China seas and Japan performed in the years 1852, 1853 and 1854, under the command of Commodore M. C. Perry, United States Navy, by order of the government of the United States, compiled from the original notes and journals of Commodore Perry—his officers, at his request, and under his supervision by Francis L. Hawks. 3 v. illustr.  
Contains several papers on the plants collected on this expedition. See Gray, A., 1856, Boott, F., 1856, Sullivant, W. S., 1856, Harvey, W. H., 1856, and Fahs, C. F., 1856.
- Persoon, C. H.**  
1797. Caroli a Linné Systema vegetabilium secundum classes ordines, genera, species cum characteribus et differentiis. Editio decima quinta quae ipsa est recognitionis a Io. Andrea Murray institutae tertia procurata ab C. H. Persoon. i-xv, 1-1026, index [1-20].  
Contains brief descriptions of the species then known. See also Murray, J. A., 1774.
1801. Synopsis methodica fungorum; sistens, Enumerationem omnium hucusque detectarum specierum, cum brevibus descriptionibus nec non synonymis et observationibus selectis. i-xxx, 1-706, [index i-xxviii]. pl. 1-5.  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species, according to Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a, p. 275.
- 1805-07. Synopsis plantarum, seu Enchiridium botanicum, complectens enumerationem systematicam specierum hucusque cognitarum. 2 v. (1, i-xii, 1-546. 1805; 2, 1-657. 1806-07).  
Includes the then known species.
- 1817-21. Species plantarum, seu Enchiridium botanicum, complectens enumerationem systematicam specierum hucusque cognitarum. 5 v. (1, i-vii, 1-832. 1817; 2, 1-477. 1819; 3, 1-464. 1819; 4, 1-455, i-xii. 1821; 5, 1-436. 1821).  
Contains the then known species.

**Petch, T.**

1914. The genera *Hypocrella* and *Aschersonia*. Ann. Bot. Gard. Peradeniya 5: 521-537.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1921. Studies in entomogenous fungi: II.—The genera *Hypocrella* and *Aschersonia*. Ann. Bot. Gard. Peradeniya 7: 167-278. pl. 3-5.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1931-35. Notes on entomogenous fungi. Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 16: 55-75. f. 1-4. 1931; 16: 209-245. f. 1-S. 1932; 18: 43-75. 1933; 19: 161-194. f. 1-7. 1935.

Includes notes on *Isaria cosmopsultriac*, *I. nigra*, and *Corcyrops sobolife* n. natives of Japan, and *Spicaria uraneae* from Formosa.

**Pételot, A.**

1929a. Elements de botanique indochinoise. 1-205, i-xii. pl. 1-41.

A text book, including many references to eastern Asiatic plants.

1929b. La botanique en Indochine. Bibliographie. Bull. Econ. Indochine 32: 537-632.

A systematically arranged bibliography, including "Flores et catalogues, mélanges et géographie botanique, phanérogames, ptéridophytes, muscinées, champignons, algues, et lichens".

See also Crevost, C., and Pételot, A.

**Peter, Elfriede (née Stibal).** See Stibal, E., 1936b.

**Petermann, A.**

1875. N. Sewerzow's Erforschung des Thian-Schan-Gebirgs-Systems 1867. Nebst kartographischer Darstellung desselben Gebietes und der Seezone des Balkasch-Alakul und Siebenstromlands nach den originalen und offiziellen russischen Aufnahmen von A. Petermann. Peterm. Mittheil. Ergänzungsh. 42: i-vi, 1-50. 1 fold. map. 1875; 43: 1-102. 1 fold map. 1875.

See Sévertsev, N. A., 1873.

**Petermann, W. L.**

1840. In codicem botanicum Linnaeanum index alphabeticus generum, specierum et synonymorum omnium completissimus. Composuit atque edidit Wilhelm Ludwig Petermann. i-iv, 1-202.

This work forms the index of Richter, H. E., 1835-40.

**Peters, C.**

1906a. *Astilbe Davidi* Hort. *Astilbe chinensis* Maxim. var. *Davidi* Franchet in *Plantae Davidianae* I. 121. 1884. *Gartenflora* 55: 1. pl. 1546.

Native of Mongolia.

1906b. *Rehmannia angulata* Hemsl. *Gartenflora* 55: 57. pl. 1547.

Native of central China.

**Peters, E. J.**

1882. *Thladiantha dubia* Bunge. *Gart. Zeit.* (Wittmack) 1: 371-373.

Native of northern China.

1883. *Kadsura*. Wien. *Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 8: 203-205.

Notes and descriptions of some cultivated species from eastern Asia and elsewhere.

1901. *Anemone japonica*. Wien. *Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 26: 338-340.

A general and horticultural note.

1902. *Die Sonnencypresse* (*Chamaecyparis obtusa* S. et Z.). Wien. *Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 27: 14-16.

A general and horticultural description.

**Peterson, D.**

1936. *Stellaria-Studien*. Zur Zytologie, Genetik, Ökologie und Systematik der Gattung *Stellaria*, insbesondere der Media-Gruppe. Bot. Not. 1936: 281-419. f. 1-38.

In German with an English summary; based partly on eastern Asiatic material.

**Peterson, J. V.** See Kjellman, F. R., and Petersen, J. V.

**Petiaev, S. I.**

1930a. [The camphor tree.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 24: 327-332. f. 1-29. 4 text maps.

Botanical notes in Russian with an English summary and an extensive bibliography.

1930b. [New exotic Cucurbitaceae and the possibility of growing them in Sukhum.] Subtrop. 2<sup>3-4</sup>: 106-111. 3 f.

In Russian; includes *Benincasa cerifera* and *Momordica charantia*, occurring in eastern Asia.

1931a. Aleurites—tung trees and their cultivation on the Caucasian Black Sea coast. Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 26: 3-76. f. 1-23.

In Russian with English summary; includes notes on the eastern Asiatic species and an extensive bibliography.

1931b. [Prospective cultures of the camphor tree on the Black Sea coast of the Caucasus.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. 2<sup>9</sup>: 21-29. f. 1, 2.

In Russian with an English summary; includes descriptions of three varieties of *Cinnamomum camphora*, native of Japan and China, and notes on their cultivation.

1932. [Aleurites Fordi mymosoe-tung-oil-tree and Aleurites cordata-Japan-oil-tree.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. 3<sup>12</sup>: 27-39. f. 1-5.

In Russian; includes short descriptions of these species, with notes on their distribution, cultivation, and use.

1934. [Tung-oil tree—the leading industrial culture of U.S.S.R.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. 1934<sup>1-2</sup>: 133-184. f. 1-18.

In Russian with an English résumé; includes descriptions of *Aleurites cordata*, native of Japan, and *A. fordii* and *A. montana*, natives of China, and data on their distribution and cultivation in eastern Asia and in the Black Sea coast region. This article is erroneously accompanied by an English summary which belongs to another article by the same author. The correct summary is printed on a separate unnumbered page.

**Petit, P.**

1880. Diatomées recoltées sur les huîtres de Ningpo et de Nimrod-Sound (Chine). Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg 23: 202-208. pl. 3.

A discussion with a list and descriptions of five new species. Reprint, 1-7. pl. 1. 1881.

**Petitmengin, M.**

1906. Notes sur la flore asiatique. Monde des Pl. II. 8: 30. Includes a note on *Acer lanceolatum* Moll. and its occurrence in China.

1907a. Primulaceae Wilsonianae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 17: 215-219. 3 f.

A republication of descriptions of *Primula dielsii*, *P. lecomtei*, and *P. veitchiana*, originally published in [Bonati, G., and Petitmengin, M.], 1907.

1907b. Primulacées chinoises de l'herbier de l'Académie Internationale de Géographie Botanique. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 17: 220-225.

A list.

1907c. Contributions à l'étude des Primulacées sino-japonaises. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 7: 521-534. f. 1-5.

Descriptions of 11 new species with a list of those in the Boissier Herbarium.

1907d. Sur quelques nouvelles primevères. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 7: 961-964. f. 1-4.

*Primula willmottiae*, *P. multicaulis*, *P. biondiana*, and *P. gagnepainii*, spp. nov. from western China.

1907e. Sur quelques primevères et androsaces chinoises. Bull. Soc. Sci. Nancy III. 8<sup>1</sup>: 8-19. 9 f.

Contains descriptions of three old and four new species. The descriptions of *Primula begoniiformis*, *P. esquirolii*, and *P. hemsleyi*, spp. nov., are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 239-240. 1911, and of *Androsace aurata* sp. nov. in the same serial, p. 334.

1907f. Nouveaux *Lysimachia* de Chine. Monde des Pl. II. 9: 30-31.

Three new species described. The descriptions are republished in the next entry.

1907g. *Lysimachia* genus novis speciebus chinensibus auctum. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 317-318.

A republication of the descriptions of three species originally published in the preceding entry.

1908a. *Primula Cavaleriei* n. sp. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 18: 256.

Native of Kweichow.

1908b. Revue critique des Primulacées asiatiques. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 18: 334-338.

Contains various reductions and other critical data.

- 1908c. Sur une primevère monocarpique du Japon. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 107-108. 1 f.  
*Primula veronicoides* sp. nov. from the Liu Kiu Islands, with notes on the group Monocarpicae Franch. For reduction of this species see Palibin, J. W., 1908c.
- 1908d. Primulaceae novae sinenses. (Collections du Muséum de Paris. R.R.P.P. Ducloux, Musset et Soulié.) Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 363-370.  
 Contains descriptions of 12 new species and varieties of *Primula* and *Androsace* and an enumeration of some other Primulaceae, mostly collected by Soulié and Ducloux in western China and Tibet.
- 1908e. A propos des *Primula penduliflora* (Franchet) Ptg. et *P. polyphylla* (Franchet) Ptg. Monde des Pl. II. 10: 6.  
 Native of Yunnan. Critical notes and descriptions, these republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 543-544. 1911.
- 1908f. Diagnoses d'espèces nouvelles de primevères. Monde des Pl. II. 10: 7.  
*Primula delicata*, *P. duclouxii*, and *P. speluncicola*, spp. nov. from Yunnan. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 5: 252-253. 1908.
- Petiver, J.**  
 1702. An account of Mr. Sam Brown, his sixth book of East India plants, with their names, virtues, description, etc. Philos. Trans. London 23: 1055-1065.  
 Contains descriptions of about 70 species of Chinese plants.
- 1702-09. Gazophylacii naturae et artis decades X, in quibus animalia, quadrupedes, aves, pisces, reptilia, insecta, vegetabilia, item fossilia, corpora marina et stirpes minerales e terra eruta, lapides figura insignes, descriptionibus brevibus et iconibus illustrantur. Hisce annexa erit suppellex antiquaria. . . . 2 v. (1, (Decas I-V) 1-81. pl. 1-50. 1702-04; 2, (Decas VI-X) 1-12. pl. 51-100. 1709).  
 Contains illustrations of some eastern Asiatic species. Vol. 2 bears the subtitle: A classical and topical catalogue of all the things figured in the five decades, or first volume of the Gazophylacium naturae et artis, 81-94. 1706.
- 1703a. A description of some coralls, and other curious submarines lately sent to James Petiver, Apothecary and fellow of the Royal Society, from the Philippine Isles by the Reverend George Joseph Camel; as also an account of some plants from Chusan, an island on the coast of China; collected by Mr. James Cuninghame, Chyrurgeon, F. R. S. Philos. Trans. (London) 23: 1419-1429.
- 1703b. The eighth book of East India plants, sent from Fort St. George to Mr. James Petiver, Apothecary and F. R. S., with his remarks on them. Philos. Trans. (London) 23: 1450-1460.  
 Mentions some plants received from China.
1704. Plantae rariores Chineses, Madraspatanae & Africanæ. In J. Ray, Historiæ Plantarum 3. Appendix: 233.  
 A list of 21 species under the heading "Stirpes Emuyacæ", all or mostly from China, apparently from Amoy.
1712. Some further account of divers rare plants, lately observed in several curious gardens about London. . . . Philos. Trans. London 27: 416-426.  
 Includes *Shunda chinensis*, *Rhus chinensis*, and *Abelmosch chusanensis*.
- Petrak, See Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1920-26.**
- Petrak, F.**  
 1928-34. Mykologische Beiträge zur Flora von Sibirien. Hedwigia 68: 203-241. 1928; (II) 74: 30-78. 1934.  
 Consists of descriptions of new genera and species from the Altai region and eastern Siberia.
- Petrak, F., and Sydow, H.**  
 1924. Kritisch-systematische Original-Untersuchungen über Pyrenomyzeten, Sphaeropsiden und Melanconieen. Ann. Mycol. 22: 318-386.  
 Includes a few references to eastern Asiatic or Japanese species.
- 1926-27. Die Gattungen der Pyrenomyzeten, Sphaeropsiden und Melanconieen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 42: 1-551.  
 Monographic for the groups indicated, but direct references to eastern Asiatic species are not noted.
1936. Ein kleiner Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Pilzflora Japans. Ann. Mycol. 34: 237-251.  
 Contains descriptions of 9 new species.
- Petrov, A. V. See Petrova, V. V., and Petrov, A. V.**
- Petrov, V. A.**  
 1928a. De Bistortella, subgenere novo generis Bistorta Adans. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 27: 220-233. 1 f.  
 Six species recognized with a key and descriptions, mostly from China.
- 1928b. Callitriche florae asiaticae novae vel minus cognitae. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 27: 353-362.  
 Five new species described, including *C. oryzetorum* from Kwangtung and *C. fallax* from Kamchatka and Japan.
1930. Flora Iakutiae. fasc. I. Pteridophyta—Poaceae. i-xii. 1-221. f. 1-75.  
 A general descriptive flora in Russian of this Siberian province, issued by the Academy of Science U.S.S.R., edited by V. L. Komarov. No more parts have been seen.
1935. Revisio critica specierum Convolvuli generis in vicinis florae U.S.S.R. sponte nascentium. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. 44: 132-150. f. 1-8.  
 Includes a key and descriptions of the species of *Convolvulus* with some from eastern Asia.
- Petrova, V. V., and Petrov, A. V.**  
 1935. [Contribution à la flore du littoral oriental de l'île Sakhalin.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 67: 725-736. f. 1-6.  
 Includes an annotated systematic enumeration in Russian of 45 species.
- Petrovsky, V.**  
 1913. [Technical properties of the important timber trees of the southern half of the Maritime Province.] Mitt. Forst. Inst. St. Petersburg. 24: 265-284.  
 In Russian; consists of data on the properties of various kinds of wood.
- Petrovsky, A.**  
 1876. Note sur le gin-seng ou gen-chen. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 50: 204-209. pl. 4.  
 A morphological study of *Panax quinquefolia*, based on a specimen from the Ussuri region.
- Petts, A.**  
 1929. Buddleia alternifolia. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 181.  
 Native of Yunnan.
- Petunnikov, A.**  
 1900a. Abies Semenowii Fedcz. Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 1: 60-63.  
 In Russian. This species, native of Tien Shan, is reduced to *A. sibirica*.
- 1900b. Androsace lactiflora Pall. and *A. maxima* L. Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 1: 63-65.  
 A taxonomic discussion in Russian, establishing *A. maxima* var. *sibirica* var. nov.
- Petyaev, S. I., or Petyaev, S. J. = Petiaev, S. I.**
- Petzold, E., and Kirchner, G.**  
 1864. Arboretum Muscaviense. Über die Entstehung und Anlage des Arboretum Sr. königlichen Hoheit des Prinzen Friedrich der Niederlande zu Muskau, nebst einem beschreibenden Verzeichniss der sämtlichen, in demselben cultivierten Holzarten. Ein Beitrag zur Dendrologie der deutschen Gärten. i-vi, 1-830. 1 pl.  
 Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Pevtsov, M. V.**  
 1892-96. Trudy Tibetskoi ekspeditsii 1889-1890. [Works of the expedition to Tibet 1889-1890.] 3 parts.  
 An account in Russian by various authors. Only pt. 3 includes botanical data. See Roborovskii, V. I., and Kozlov, P. K., 1896.
- Pfeiffer, H.**  
 1925. Vorarbeiten zur systematischen Monographie der Cyperaceae-Mapanieae. Bot. Archiv. Mez 12: 446-472. pl. 1-5. f. 1.  
 Includes full synonymy of all species.
1929. Decas Cyperacearum criticarum vel emendatarum. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 26: 256-263.  
 Includes *Scleria sinensis* comb. nov. (*Homalostachys sinensis*).



**Pfeiffer, H. (continued).**

1931. Deas Cyperacearum criticarum vel emendatarum. III. (Genera dubia vel emendata). *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 29: 171-186.

Includes *Remirea maritima* var. *pedunculata* from south-eastern China.

1936. Über die Standorte der *Remirea maritima* und ihrer altweltlichen Varietät. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 39: 187-192. pl. 295.

Includes citations of distribution in eastern Asia.

**Pfeiffer, L.**

- 1870-73. *Synonymia botanica locupletissima generum, sectionum vel subgenerum ad finem anni 1858 promulgatorum. In forma conspectus systematici totius regni vegetabilis schemati Endlicheriano adaptati. Vollständige Synonymik der bis zum Ende des Jahres 1858 publizierten botanischen Gattungen, UnterGattungen und Abtheilungen. Zugleich. Systematische Uebersicht des ganzen Gewächsreiches mit den neueren Bereicherungen und Berichtigungen nach Endlicher's Schema zusammengestellt.* i-viii. 1-672. 1870; Suppl. primum. 1-45. 1874.

Lists the then recognized genera with their synonyms.

- 1873-74. *Nomenclator botanicus. Nominum ad finem anni 1858 publici juris factorum. classes, ordines, tribus, familias, divisiones genera, subgenera vel sectiones designantium enumeratio alphabetica. Adjectis auctoribus, temporibus, locis systematicis apud varios, notis literariis atque etymologicis et synonymis.* 2 v. (1, Pars prior. 1-808. 1873; 2, Pars altera. 809-1876. 1874; 2, Pars prior. 1-760. 1874; 2, Pars altera. 761-1697. 1874).

**Pfeiffer, N. E.**

1922. *Monograph of the Isoetaceae.* *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 9: 79-232. pl. 12-19.

Includes *Isoetes japonica* from Japan.

**Pfützer, E.**

1894. Beiträge zur Systematik der Orchidaceen. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 19: 1-42.

Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species in the genera *Cypripedium* and *Paphiopedilum*.

1898. *Magnolia hypoleuca* Sieb. & Zucc. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 7: 3-4.

A general note on this Japanese species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 350-351. 1909.

1902. Über die Gattungsunterschiede von *Arundinaria* Michx. *Thamnocalamus* Munro und *Phyllostachys* Sieb. et Zucc. in nicht blühendem Zustand. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 11: 94-96.

Includes notes on several eastern Asiatic species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1899-1902: 473-476. 1910.

1903. *Orchidaceae-Pleionandrae.* In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 12 (IV. 50): 1-132. f. 1-41.

Monographic.

1905. Die in Deutschland kultivierten winterharten *Phyllostachys*-Formen. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 14: 53-64 4 f.

Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1907. Die in Deutschland kultivierten *Arundinaria*-Arten. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 16: 221-223.

A key, including some eastern Asiatic species.

**Pfützer, E., and Kränzlin, F.**

1907. *Orchidaceae-Monandreae-Coelogyninae.* In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 32 (IV. 50. II. B. 7): 1-169. f. 1-54.

Monographic.

**Pfizmaier, A.**

1866. Die Sprache in den botanischen Werken der Japaner. *Sitzungsb. Akad. Wiss. Philos. Hist. (Wien)* 51: 513-588.

Consists of notes on various plants mentioned in Japanese works with their Latin and Chinese equivalent names, and includes characters published in Japanese, these romanized and translated into German. Reprint, 1-78. 1866.

1874. *Denkwürdigkeiten von der Früchten China's.* *Sitzungsb. Akad. Wiss. Phil. Hist. (Wien)* 78: 195-282.

A discussion of various edible plants, including their Chinese names in character.

**Philippe, M.**

1864. Sur l'Eucalyptus globulus et l'Hovenia dulcis. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* II. 1: 196-199.

A general note, the second native of Japan.

**Phillips, G. A.**

1933. *Delphiniums, their history and cultivation.* 1-256. 18 pl. 18 f.

A work primarily for gardeners, but with data on the many eastern Asiatic species.

**Piccone, A.**

1889. *Nuove alghe del viaggio di circumnavigazione della "Vettor Pisani."* *Mem. Accad. Lincei Sci. Fis. Mat. Nat.* IV. 6: 9-63.

An enumeration of the algae collected on this world voyage, including five species from Amoy. Reprint, 1-57. 1889.

**Pickering, C.**

- 1863-76. *The geographical distribution of animals and plants.* 2 pts. [1: 167, [1-44]. 1863; 2: 1-524. 4 maps. 1876.

Includes various data on eastern Asiatic species. Part 1 "The history of the introduction of domestic plants and animals" formed volume 15 of the *Wilkes United States Exploring Expedition reports*. The subtitle of part 2 is: "Plants in their wild state."

1879. *Chronological history of plants: man's record of his own existence illustrated through their names, uses, and companionship.* i-xvi, 1-1222. *frontisp.*

Contains many compiled data on the introduction of numerous eastern Asiatic plants with economic notes.

**Pidoplitschka, N.**

1932. [Sur la flore des myxomycètes de l'Ukraine.] *Journ. Cycle Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine* 1932<sup>3-4</sup>: 69-102.

In Ukrainian with an extensive French résumé, pp. 93-102; a systematic enumeration of 67 species, including *Comatricha longa*, native of Japan.

**Pieper, R.**

1869. Die japanische Hortensien. Eine monographische Skizze. *Wochenschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* 12: 1-4.

Six species of *Hydrangea* considered.

**Pierre, L.**

- 1879-1907. *Flore forestière de la Cochinchine.* 5 v. (1, pl. 1-96. 1879-83; 2, pl. 97-169. 1885-88; 3, pl. 170-256. 1888-91; 4, pl. 257-332. 1892-95; 5, pl. 333-400. 1895-99; Register, [1-14]. 1907).

A set of plates, illustrating forest plants, the plates accompanied by descriptive letterpress. It is issued in 26 fascicles, the last giving the dates of issue and an index.

- 1890-91. *Notes botaniques Sapotacées.* 1-68.

An unfinished work, including a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Pieters, A. J.**

1934. *The little book of lespedeza.* 1-94. *frontisp. f.* 1-29.

A popular account of the introduction into the United States and spread in cultivation of some species of *Lespedeza*, especially of *L. stipulacea*, called Korean lespedeza.

**Pieters, A. J., and Van Eseltine, G. P.**

1924. *Korean Lespedeza: A new forage crop.* *U. S. Dept. Agr. Dept. Circ.* 317: 1-14. f. 1-11.

Concerns *Lespedeza stipulacea* with a key separating this from *L. striata*.

**Pigott, F. T.**

1896. *The garden of Japan. A years diary of its flowers; with four pictures by Alfred East.* Ed. 2, 1-60. 7 pl. 12 f.

Phenological observations and notes on various species. The first edition has not been seen.

**Pike, A. V.**

1936. *Osteomeles Schwerinae.* *Gard. Chron.* III. 99: 59.

A horticultural note.

**Pilát, A.**

1930. *Monographie der europäischen Stereaceen.* *Hedwigia* 70: 10-132. pl. 1-3. 1 f.

This work is based partly on specimens collected in the Sayan Mts. in Mongolia and in the Altai Mts. and contains data on distribution in eastern Asia.

- 1932a. Über eine neue *Hymenochaete*-Art aus dem sibirisch-mongolischen Gebirge Sajany: *Hymenochaete murashkin-skyi* sp. n. *Hedwigia* 71: 322-327. f. 1-3.

- 1932b. Über eine neue Aleurodiscus-Art aus den Sajany-Gebirge (Aleurodiscus sajanensis [Mur.] Pilát). *Hedwigia* 71: 328-331. f. 1-3.
- 1932-37. Additamenta ad floram Sibiriae Asiaeque orientalis mycologicam. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 48: 1-52. pl. 1-8. f. 1-8. 1932; (II) 49: 256-339. pl. 12-25. 21 f. 1934; (III) 51: 351-426. pl. 9-11. f. 1-10. 1936; (IV) 52: 305-336. pl. 3-9. f. 1-39. 1937.  
Part 1 contains descriptions of many new species of Polyporaceae, part 2 mostly Basidiomycetes.
1933. Nemecomyces g. n. Agaricinearum ochrosporicarum genus novum Mongolicum. *Ann. Mycol.* 31: 51-55.  
Includes *N. mongolicus* sp. nov.
1936. Revision der tropischen Lentinus-Arten aus dem Herbar des Botanischen Museums in Berlin-Dahlem. *Ann. Mycol.* 34: 108-140.  
Includes *L. lepideus* and *L. substrigosus*, spp. nov. from Japan.
- Pilger, R.**  
1903. Taxaceae. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 18 (IV. 5): 1-124. f. 1-24.  
Monographic.
- 1916a. Kritische Übersicht über die neuere Literatur betreffend die Familie der Taxaceae. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 54: 1-43.  
A general discussion with a supplement, "Nachträge zur Systematik der Taxaceae", pp. 35-43, containing various new species and transfers, including *Amentotaxus* gen. nov.
- 1916b. Die Taxales. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 25: 1-28. pl. 1-10.  
A morphological and taxonomic review, including various eastern Asiatic species with their synonymy.
1921. *Agrostis* Schneideri, A. taliensis, *Danthonia* Schneideri spec. nov. aus China. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 17: 130-131.  
All from Yunnan.
1922. Die Arten der *Plantago* major-Gruppe in Ostasien. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 8: 104-116.  
Includes a key to 10 species, and descriptions of three new species, and several new varieties.
1924. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Plantago*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 20: 12-16.  
Includes a reduction of *P. camtschatica* to *P. depressa* subsp. *camtschatica*.
- 1928a. Über *Chamaeraphis* R. Br. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 10: 207-210.  
*Pseudoraphis*, including *P. aspera* from southern China, is segregated from *Chamaeraphis* as a genus.
- 1928b. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Plantago*. VIII. Weitere Bemerkungen über die altweltlichen Arten der Sektion *Leucopsyllium* Decne. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 24: 317-322.  
Includes a few references to eastern Asiatic species. The earlier parts contain no references to eastern Asia.
- 1931a. Die Gattung *Juniperus* L. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 43: 255-269. pl. 29-32. f. 1-5.  
Includes informal treatment of species in sections, including those from eastern Asia.
- 1931b. Bemerkungen zu *Panicum* und verwandten Gattungen. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 11: 237-247.  
Includes *Phaenosperma* of eastern Asia.
1933. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Plantago*. IX. Bemerkungen zu *Plantago maritima* L. und Verwandten. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 34: 147-166.  
Includes *P. maritima* var. *salsa*, native of Transbaikalia.
1937. Plantaginaceae. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* 102 (IV. 269): 1-466. f. 1-45.  
Monographic.
- Pinelle, J.**  
1911. *Clerodendron Fargesii*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1911: 522-523. f. 206, 207.  
Native of China.
1913. *Zanthoxylum planispinum* Sieb. et Zucc. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1913: 17. f. 6.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
1914. *Ehretia macrophylla*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1914-15: 173-176. f. 60, 61.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1920a. *Berberis Wilsonae* Hemsl. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1920: 8-10. f. 1, 2.
- 1920b. *Berberis subcaulialata* C. K. Schneider. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1920: 28-29. f. 5, 6.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1920c. *Prerocarya stenoptera*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1920: 91-92. f. 22.  
Native of China.
- 1920d. *Lonicera Maackii* Ruprecht. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1920: 122-123. f. 30, 31.  
Native of northern China.
- Pinkerton, J.** See Kaempfer, E., 1728.
- Piper, C. V.**  
1908. The search for new leguminous forage crops. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Yearb.* 1908: 245-260. pl. 9-15.  
A general discussion with notes and illustrations of many plants from eastern Asia.
1912. Agricultural varieties of the cowpea and immediately related species. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull.* 229: 1-160. pl. 1-12.  
Contains a few notes on the Japanese species *Dolichos umbellatus* or *D. unguiculatus* or *Vigna unguiculata*.
1914. The name of the soy bean; a chapter in its botanical history. *Journ. Amer. Soc. Agron.* 6: 75-84.  
Concerns the history of the Latin name; accepts *Soja* *maz* as proper.
- 1915a. The bonavist, lablab, or hyacinth bean. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Bull.* 318: 1-15. pl. 1, 2.  
Concerns *Dolichos lablab*, native of India, with nomenclatural data on various botanical names based on varieties grown in China and Japan.
- 1915b. *Andropogon halepensis* and *Andropogon sorghum*. *Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington* 28: 25-43.  
Records *A. halepensis propinquus* from Kwangtung.
1917. The cowhage and related species. *Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington* 30: 51-62.  
A systematic treatment of *Stizolobium*, including *S. venulosum* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
1920. Kudzu [*Pueraria Thunbergiana*]. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Dept. Circ.* 89: 1-7. f. 1, 2.  
Largely agricultural, but includes brief botanical notes.
- Piper, C. V., and Morse, W. J.**  
1910. The soy bean; history, varieties, and field studies. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull.* 197: 1-84. pl. 1-8.  
Concerns the botany and cultivation of *Glycine soja*.
1914. Five oriental species of beans. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Bull.* 119: 1-32. pl. 1-7.  
*Phaseolus angularis*, *P. calcaratus*, *P. aureus*, *P. mungo*, and *P. aconitifolius*, mostly from eastern Asia.
1923. The soybean. i-xv, 1-329. f. 1-84.  
A monographic treatment of *Glycine maz* (*Soja maz*).
- Piper, C. V., and Tracy, S. M.**  
1910. The Florida velvet bean and related plants. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull.* 179: 1-26. pl. 1-7.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic forms of *Stizolobium*, including *S. hassjoo* sp. nov. from Japan, with a discussion of the existing botanical confusion. See also Tracy, S. M., and Coe, H. S., 1918.
- Pirotta, A.**  
1902. *Larix Kaempferi*. *Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort.* 27: 15-16.  
A general description.
- Pirotta, R.**  
1887. Sul genere *Keteleria* di Carrière (*Abies Fortunei* Murr.). *Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort.* 12: 269-274.  
Contains a key to the Abietineae.
- Pitard, J.**  
1902a. Rapports et classification des Ternstroemiées et des Théées. *Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 57. *Compt. Rend.*: 1-111.  
An outline of the genera of the Ternstroemiaceae and Theaceae, including those of eastern Asia.
- 1902b. Sur un genre nouveau de Ternstroemiées. *Nabiasodendron*, synonym: *Gordonia* (pro parte) Ellis et auctorum. *Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 57. *Compt. Rend.*: liv-lvi.  
Includes some transfers of eastern Asiatic species.

## Planchon, J. E.

- 1847-48. Sur la famille des Linées. Lond. Journ. Bot. 6: 588-603. 1 fold. diagr. 1847; 7: 165-186, 473-501, 507-523. 1848.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species of Linaceae.
- 1848a. Sur la famille des Droséracées. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 9: 79-99. 1 fold. tab. 185-207, 285-309. pl. 5, 6.  
Includes all species then known.
- 1848b. Sur les Ulmées (Ulmacées et Celtidées de quelques auteurs) considérées comme tribu de la famille des Urticées. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 10: 244-341.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1849a. Clematis florida var. Sieboldii. Fl. Serr. Jard. 5: pl. 287.  
Native of Japan.
- 1849b. Cydonia (Chaenomeles) japonica var. umbilicata. Fl. Serr. Jard. 5: pl. 510-512.  
Native of Japan.
- 1850a. Cephalotaxus Fortunei. Fl. Serr. Jard. 6: 51-53. pl. 555.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1850b. Prodrum monographiae ordinis Connaracearum. Linnaea 23: 411-442.  
Includes the very few known Chinese species.
- 1851a. Rhodoleia Championi. Fl. Serr. Jard. 6: 87-88. pl. 561.  
Native of southeastern China.
- 1851b. Deutzia gracilis. Fl. Serr. Jard. 6: 243-244. pl. 611.  
Native of Japan.
- 1851c. Trachelospermum jasminoides. Fl. Serr. Jard. 6: 263-264. pl. 615.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1851d. Lilium venustum. Fl. Serr. Jard. 7: 33. pl. 657.  
Native of Japan.
- 1851e. Skimmia japonica, Thunb. Fl. Serr. Jard. 7: 39-40. 1 f.  
A general note.
- 1852a. Musa coccinea. Fl. Serr. Jard. 7: 213-214. pl. 722-725.  
Native of Cochin-China and China.
- 1852b. Jasminum nudiflorum. Fl. Serr. Jard. 8: 31-32. pl. 762.  
Native of China.
- 1852c. Euryale ferox (indica). Fl. Serr. Jard. 8: 79-83. pl. 778, 779.  
Native of eastern Asia. For German translation see Planchon, J. E., 1853a.
- 1852d. Aralia? papyrifera. Nouveaux détails sur l'origine du papier de Chine. Fl. Serr. Jard. 8: 153-155. pl. 806, 807.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1853a. Ueber Euryale ferox Roxb. (Anneslia spinosa Roxb.; Euryale ferox Salisb.?). Allg. Gartenz. 21: 228-229, 234-236.  
A translation from Planchon, J. E., 1852c.
- 1853b. Études sur les Nymphéacées. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 19: 17-63.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic references.
- 1853c. Clematis lanuginosa. Fl. Serr. Jard. 8: 165. pl. 811.  
Native of China.
- 1853d. Trapa bicornis, Lin. fil. Fl. Serr. Jard. 8: 169-170. pl. 812.  
Native of China.
- 1853e. Abelia uniflora. Fl. Serr. Jard. 8: 203-204. pl. 824.  
Native of China. Includes notes on various other eastern Asiatic species.
- 1853f. Cercis japonica. Fl. Serr. Jard. 8: 269. pl. 849.  
Native of Japan.
- 1853g. Abies jezoensis. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 7. pl. 858.  
Native of Japan.
- 1853h. Clerodendron Bungei. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 17-18. pl. 863-864.  
Native of northern China.
- 1853i. Spiraea Fortunei. Spiraea callosa, Hort. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 35-36. pl. 871.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1853j. Lilium odorum. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 53-54. pl. 876, 877.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1853k. Wistaria brachybotrys. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 61-62. pl. 880.  
Native of Japan.
- 1853l. Sur l'histoire botanique et horticole des plantes dites azalées de l'Inde. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 75-83. pl. 885-888.  
A synopsis of 25 species of *Rhododendron*, including some from China described as new. Published also in Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 42-49, 61-68. 1854. For republication see Planchon, J. E., 1883a.
- 1853m. Ilex cornuta. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 99-100. pl. 895.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1853n. Énumération succincte des espèces de la famille des Nymphéacées. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 10: 62-68.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1854a. Campanumaea lanceolata. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 179. pl. 927.  
Native of Japan.
- 1854b. Gentiana Fortunei. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 231. pl. 947.  
Native of northern China.
- 1854c. Spiraea grandiflora, Hook. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 247. pl. 954.  
Native of China.
- 1854d. Clematis patens, var. monstrosa. Fl. Serr. Jard. 9: 265. pl. 960.  
A horticultural form from Japan.
- 1854-55a. Affinités et synonymie de quelques genres nouveaux ou peu connus. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 2: 256-266. 1854; 3: 292-296. 1855.  
Includes *Malaisia scandens* from Canton.
- 1854-55b. Amygdalus Persica, var. sinensis. Hort. flore albo semi-pleno et flore rubro semi-pleno. Fl. Serr. Jard. 10: 1-3. pl. 969.  
A garden form.
- 1854-55c. Lychnis grandiflora. Fl. Serr. Jard. 10: 27-28. pl. 979.  
Native of Japan.
- 1854-55d. Lychnis Sieboldii, var. Houtt. Fl. Serr. Jard. 10: 31. pl. 980.  
A general note on this Japanese species.
- 1854-55e. Calystegia dahurica, Hort. van Houtt. (vix auct.). Fl. Serr. Jard. 10: 245-246. pl. 1075.  
Native of northern Asia.
- 1856a. Spiraea Reevesiana, hort. var. flore pleno. Fl. Serr. Jard. 11: 45. pl. 1097.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1856b. Rehmannia glutinosa, Libosch. Fl. Serr. Jard. 11: 125-126. pl. 1134.  
Native of northern China.
- 1856c. Clematis lanuginosa, Lindl., var. pallida, Hort. Fl. Serr. Jard. 11: 207-208. pl. 1176, 1177.  
Native of China.
- 1857a. Farugium grande, Lindl. Fl. Serr. Jard. 12: 11-12. pl. 1187.  
Native of China.
- 1857b. Aralia? papyrifera, Hook. Fl. Serr. Jard. 12: 37-38. pl. 1201.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1857c. Lilium sinicum, Lindl. Fl. Serr. Jard. 12: 49-50. pl. 1206.  
Native of China.
- 1862-65. Maximowiczia chinensis Rupr. Fl. Serr. Jard. 15: 173-175. pl. 1594.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1872a. Sur l'orme épineux des Chinois (Hemiptelea Davidii Planch.). Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris) 74: 131-132.  
A description.
- 1872b. Sur la distribution géographique des Ulmidées ou Ulmées proprement dites. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. (Paris) 74: 1495-1499.  
Contains notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
1873. Ulmaceae. In DC. Prodr. 17: 151-210.  
Monographic.
- 1877a. Adiantum caudatum, L. Fl. Serr. Jard. 22: 51-53. pl. 2298.  
Native of tropical Asia, extending to China.
- 1877b. Lilium elegans Thunb., var. citrinum, Baker. (Lilium venustum citrinum, Hortulan.) Fl. Serr. Jard. 22: 101-104. pl. 2319.  
Native of Japan.

- 1877c. *Platyodon grandiflorum*. Alph. DC. Fl. Serr. Jard. 22: 141-142. pl. 2332.  
Native of eastern and northern Asia.
- 1877d. *Cimicifuga japonica*. Thunb. (sub. *Actaea*). *Pityrospasma acerinum*. Sieb. et Zucc. Fl. Serr. Jard. 22: 197-200. pl. 2363.  
Native of Japan.
- 1877e. *Trachycarpus excelsus*, Wendl. (*Chamaerops excelsa* et *Chamaerops Fortunei*, Auct.) Fl. Serr. Jard. 22: 207-214. pl. 2363.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1883a. Histoire botanique et horticole des plantes dites azalées de l'Inde. Fl. Serr. Jard. 23: 230-340.  
A republication with this different title of Planchon, J. E., 18531.
- 1883b. Sur quelques espèces de vigne (vrais *Vitis*) de l'Asie orientale. Vigne Amer. 7: 181-189.  
Concerns 7 species from eastern Asia.
- 1884a. Les vignes japonaises de M. H. Degron. Vigne Amer. 8: 280-287, 302-306.  
Selections from Degron's letters written on his mission to investigate the Japanese viticulture.
- 1844b. Les vignes des tropiques du genre *Ampelocissus*, considérées au point de vue pratique. Vigne Amer. 8: 370-381.  
Contains critical notes on some species occurring in China. The subsequent parts do not concern eastern Asia.
- 1887a. Monographie des Ampélidées vraies. In DC. Monog. Phan. 5: 305-654.  
Monographic.
- 1887b. Esquisse de la monographie des Ampélidées. Vigne Amer. 11: 163-171, 263-269.  
Critical taxonomic notes with an arrangement of the species of *Vitis* in series.  
See also Decaisne, J., and Planchon, J. E.
- Planchon, J. E., and Triana, J.**  
1860-62. Mémoire sur la famille des Guttifères. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 13: 306-376. pl. 15, 16, 1860; 14: 226-367. pl. 15-18, 1860; 15: 240-319, 1861; 16: 263-308, 1862.  
Includes the few species known from southeastern China.  
Reprint, i-iv, 1-336. pl. 1-6, 1862.
- Planchon, J. E., and Van Houtte, L.**  
1854. Rose jaune-aurore à fleur double de Fortune, ou rose Wang-jang-ve. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 41-42. 1 pl.  
Introduced from cultivation in China. In Rehder, A., 1927a this is *Rosa odorata* var. *pseudindica*.
- Planchon, L.**  
1907. Recherches sur les Erythrophleum et en particulier sur l'*E. Coumunga* H. Bn. Ann. Mus. Colon. Marseille II. 5: 161-304. f. 1-107.  
Includes *E. fordii* of Kwangtung with photographic reproductions of two herbarium sheets representing it.
- Planta, A. de.**  
1889. Note sur la composition des tubercules de Crosne du Japon (*Stachys tuberifera*). Rev. Gén. Bot. 1: 85-87. f. 6.
- Playfair, G. M. H.**  
1886. Ginger in China. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser. 20: 91.  
Concerns identity of the plant without decision on the name.  
1886-87. Mr. Parker's Canton plants. China Rev. 15: 178-179.  
Comments and corrections of Parker, E. H., 1886.  
See also Anonymous, 1897a, and Hosie, A., 1897.
- Plotnikov, N.**  
1925. [Results of the studies of weeds grown in the southern part of the Altai government in 1924.] Trudy Sibirsk. Sels'k. Khoz. Akad. 4: 191-208. 1 diagr.  
General notes in Russian.  
1926. [Materials for the zonal study of weeds growing in southern Altai.] Trudy Sibirsk. Sels'k. Khoz. Akad. 64: 1-26.  
Notes in Russian on various species and their zonal distribution. Reviewed in Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 196: 235, 1928.
- Plucker, T.**  
1872. Aperçu de la flore de l'Amour d'après les Primitiae Florae Amurensis de M. C. Maximowicz. Belg. Hort. 22: 152-163.  
General notes based on Maximowicz, C. J., 1859c.
- Plukenet, L.**  
1691-96. Opera omnia botanica, in sex tomos divisa. 1, Phytographia, sive Stirpium illustriorum et minus cognitarum icones, tabulis aeneis summa diligentia elaboratae, quarum unaquaeq. titulis descriptoriis ex notis suis propriis et characteristicis desumptis insignita, ab aliis ejusdem sortis facile discriminatur. pl. 1-120. 1691; 2, Phytographia, Pars III. pl. 121-250. 1692; 3, Phytographiae, Pars IV. pl. 251-328. 1696; 4, Almagestum botanicum, sive Phytographiae Plucnetianae Onomasticon, methodo synthetica digestum, exhibens stirpium exoticarum rariorum novarumque nomina, quae descriptionis locum supplere possunt. Cui (ad ampliandum regnum vegetabilium) accessere plantae circiter 50 suis nominibus similiter insignitae, quae nullibi nisi in hoc opere (sex fere plantarum chiliadas complectente) memorantur. Adjiciuntur, et aliquot novarum plantarum icones. 1-402. 1696; 5, Almagesti botanici mantissa plantarum novissime detectarum ultra millenarium numerum complectens. 1-191. pl. 251-350. 1700; 6, Amaltheum botanicum, i.e. stirpium indicarum alterum, copiae cornu, millenas ad minimum et bis centum diversas species novas et indictas nominatim comprehendens, quarum sexcenae et insuper selectis iconibus aeneisque tabulis illustrantur. 1-214. pl. 351-354. 1705.  
Contains some eastern Asiatic species. Another edition in 4 volumes was issued in 1769 with pagination and plates as in the original edition. For dates on Plukenet's "Phytographia" see Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 21: 213, 1883.
- Podedimova, E. G.**  
1928. [Monographische Bearbeitung der Moehringia trinervia (L.) Clairv.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 27: 193-214. f. 1-3. 1 map.  
Three varieties recognized, including the eastern Asiatic forms.  
1929. Der Polymorphismus von *Stellaria media* (L.) Cyr. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 28: 559-591. 8 f.  
Includes descriptions of several new species of *Stellaria* from eastern Asia.  
1932. [Mongolian expedition. Botanical detachment, eastern section.] Eksp. Akad. Nauk 1931: 87-92. f. 70-74.  
A preliminary report in Russian with notes on the vegetation.  
1933. [Preliminary botanical investigation of south-eastern Mongolia.] Trudy Mong. Kom. 9: 1-66. f. 1-26.  
In Russian with an English résumé, pp. 60-66; includes a description of the vegetation and data on its distribution with notes on various species and an index of Mongolian names of the plants observed.  
1935. Rastitel'nost' tsentral'noi chasti Mongol'skogo Altaia. [The vegetation of the central part of the Mongolian Altai.] Trudy Mong. Kom. 19: 1-77. f. 1-20.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes a general survey of the vegetation and an annotated list of 393 species.
- Podpěra, J.**  
1922. Studien über den Formenkreis der *Cortusa* Matthioli L. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 39<sup>2</sup>: 276-287.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic forms.  
1923. [Geobotanical analysis of the plant areas in the steppes adjacent to the Ural Mountains.] Publ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Masaryk 27: 1-68.  
In Czech with an English summary. Pp. 39-45 deal with "The Asiatic component of the steppes and deserts" and include various eastern Asiatic species.  
1929. Musci insulae Rossicae prope Vladivostok. Ad bryophytorum Orientis Extremi cognitionem additamentum. Publ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Masaryk 116: 1-40. f. 1-16.  
Includes descriptions of 20 new species and 18 new varieties. For criticism see Lazarenko, A. S., 1935.
- Poellnitz, K. von.**  
1932. *Claytonia* Gronov. und *Montia* Michx. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 30: 279-325.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.

**Poellnitz, K. von** (*continued*).

1933. Zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Talinum* Adans. (Portulacaceae). Bericht Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **51**: 112-127.  
Records *T. paniculatum* from Yunnan.

1934a. Monographie der Gattung *Talinum* Adans. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **35**: 1-34.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1934b. Versuch einer Monographie der Gattung *Portulaca* L. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **37**: 240-320.  
Recognizes 104 species

**Pohle, R.**

1914. Novye i kriticheskie vidy i formy aziatskikh Draba. [New and critical species and forms of Asiatic Draba.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand **14**: 464-474.

In Russian with French résumé; includes *D. ussuriensis* sp. nov. from Primorsk region and *D. ladygini* sp. nov. from China.

1925. Drabae Asiaticae. Systematik und Geographie nord- und mittelasiatischer Draben. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. **32**: 1-225.

A monographic work, including some eastern Asiatic species.

**Pořarkova, A. I.**

1928. Ribes Warszewiczii Jancz. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.S.S.R. **27**: 628-634. 1 f.

Extensive notes in Russian with English summary on this species from Siberia.

1933a. [Neue und wenig bekannte Arten der Gattung Acer L.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. **1**: 143-155. f. 1-6.

In Russian with German résumé; includes *A. subintegrum* sp. nov., native of Japan.

1933b. [Botanico-geographical survey of the maples in U.S.S.R. in connection with the history of the whole genus Acer L.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. **1**: 225-374. f. 1-35. pl. 1-14.

In Russian with an extensive English résumé, pp. 367-374; includes descriptions of many eastern Asiatic species, keys, synonymy, and tables of distribution.

1935. [Contribution to the taxonomy of the representatives of the genus *Lonicera* L. from Middle Asia.] Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S. **20**: 144-155. f. 1-4.

In Russian with brief English summary and Latin diagnoses of three new species.

1936. [Kritische Uebersicht der in der U.S.S.R. vorkommenden Arten der Gattungen Ribes L. und Grossularia Mill.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. **2**: 153-216. f. 1-17.

In Russian with a German résumé; contains keys and descriptions of many eastern Asiatic species, including *R. pallidiflorum*, *R. altissimum*, and *R. komarovii*, spp. nov.

See also Popov, M. G., 1929b.

**Poiret, J. L. M.** See Lamarck, J. B. A. P. M. de, 1783-1817 and 1791-1823.

**Poisson, H.**

1913. Note sur l'identification d'un bois trouvé dans une sépulture antique. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **60**: 515-518. pl. 14.

Contains a list of Asiatic species of *Populus*, 10 credited to China.

See Caille, O., and Poisson, H.

**Poiteau, A.**

1829. Azalées de l'Inde. Ann. Inst. Hort. Fromont **1**: 102-104.

Includes *Azalea punicea* and *A. sinensis* from China with notes on other species. Republished in Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1**: 66-69. 1829.

1836. Nouvelles variétés de la pivoine de la Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **3**: 261-263.

Three varieties of *Paeonia sinensis* described.

1839a. Ueber Paeonia arborea. Allg. Gartenz. **7**: 309-311, 315-317.

Notes largely horticultural, a translation of the next entry.

1839b. Revue des pivoines ligneuses. Ann. Soc. Hort. Paris **24**: 330-341.

A review of the cultivated woody species of *Paeonia*, including several from China. See the previous entry.

See Risso, A., and Poiteau, A.

**Pojarkowa, A. I.** See Pořarkova, A. I.

**Pokorny, A.**

1851. Einige Notizen über Paulownia imperialis. Oesterr. Bot. Wochenbl. **1**: 184-185.

**Pokrovskaja-Reverdatto, L.** See Krylov, P. N., 1927-33.

**Pokrovskii, G. A.** See Spigel, M. G., and Pokrovskii, G. A.

**Polder, L. van de.**

1891. Paulownia imperialis in Japan. Tijdschr. Nederl. Maatsch. Bevord. Nijverh. **1891**: 34-36.

This work, listed in Wenckstern, F., 1895, p. 234, has not been seen.

1894. De cultuur der Bamboe in Japan. Bull. Kol. Mus. Haarlem **7**: 1-42. 20 pl.

In Dutch with only transliterated Japanese names. Published also in the unidentified serial, listed in the Bradley Bibliography **3**: 315. 1915, as Ind. Mercureur (1894).

**Polřakov, I. S.**

1883. [A trip to Sakhalin in 1881-1882.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obsch. **19**. Suppl.: 1-111. 1 map.

A description in Russian with brief general notes on the vegetation.

1884. [Report on the exploration of Saghalien Island, South Ussuri and Japan.] Zapisk. Akad. Nauk (St. Pétersb.) **48**: Suppl. **6**: 1-61.

A general account in Russian of the author's travels with notes on the vegetation.

**Polřakov, P. P.**

1929. [Types of deciduous forests of Chakass (eastern Kuznetsky Alatau).] Trans. Sibir. Inst. Agr. For. **12**: 261-291. pl. 1-3.

Ecological data in Russian.

1931. [Notiz über die Hochgebirgsform der Abies sibirica Ledeb. im Altaigebirge.] Journ. Soc. Bot. Russ. **16**: 473-478. f. 1-4.

In Russian with German résumé, the form designated as *oecol. f. alpina*.

1934a. [Kurze Übersicht der Vegetation der nordöstlichen Ausläufer des Cholsunsk Beckens im Altai. [Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. III. Fasc. **1**: 251-272. f. 1-7.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes a study of the zonal distribution of the vegetation with notes on various species.

1934b. [Aperçu botanico-géographique du bassin de Kouznetzk, de Salair et de la zone occidentale bordant l'Avant Salair.] **1-64. 3 f. 1 map. 6 tables.**

This work in Russian, concerning the region of the northern Altai Mts. and reviewed in Sovetsk. Bot. **1935**: 111-112, has not been seen.

1934c. [Geobotanical sketches of Kouznetzk basin, Salair ridge and its western foothills. Materials of Kouznetzk-Barnaul soil expedition of 1931. Part 1.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Ser. Sibirsk. **13**: 1-63. f. 1-3. 1 text map.

In Russian.

**Polynov, B. B.**

1911. [A geographical description of the soil of the Tyrminski mountain taiga.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Pochv. Izsl. **1909**: 1-54. pl. 1-8. 1 map.

In Russian; contains notes on the distribution of plants of this region in Amur.

1925. [Analyses du sols.] In, Comptes rendus des expéditions pour l'exploration du Nord de la Mongolie rattachées à l'expédition Mongolo-Tibétaine de P. K. Kozlov. **41-50. 1 pl. 1 f.**

In Russian; includes two lists of plants collected in the Bogdo-Ula region.

**Polynov, B. B., and Krascheninnikov, H. M.**

1926. [Physico-geographical and soil-botanical exploration in the region of the basin of Ueber-Djargalante river and the upper course of the Ara-Djargalante.] In "Northern Mongolia. Part 1 Preliminary report on explorations of geological, geo-chemical and soil-botanical expeditions of 1926." **85-163. pl. 1-6. f. 1-4. 2 maps.**



- In Russian; includes a general description of the vegetation of the region and data on the distribution and Latin descriptions of *Betula hippolytii*, *Potentilla mongolica*, *Bromus pavlovii*, *Agrostis mongolica*, and *Poa ciliatiflora*, spp. nov., natives of Mongolia.
- Polynov, B. B., and Lisovsky, V. I.**  
1930. [Bodengeographische Beobachtungen im Gebiete der nordostlichen Gobi.] Mater. Com. Etud. Rep. Mong. Touva & Bour. Mong. 9: 1-74. pl. 1-4. f. 1-17.  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes data on the vegetation of the region and its distribution. Vol. 9 has the subtitle: [Preliminary report on soil-geographical expedition to North Mongolia in 1921].
- Pondaven, L.**  
1901. Le thé comme plante d'ornement. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1901: 196-197. f. 73.  
*Thea sinensis* from China.
- Pong, S. M.** (= P'ang Hsin-min). See Wu, Y. C., Wong, K. K., and Pong, S. M.
- Ponomarev, D. S.**  
1902. [Siberian cedar and its economic importance for Transbaikalia.] L'ésoprom. Věstn. 41-44: 717-720. 737-740, 757-761, 777-782. 12 f.  
Includes notes in Russian on various forms of *Pinus cembra* L. and their uses.  
1904. Kratkoe opisaniye Petrovskoi l'ésnoi dachi Nерchinskogo okruga. [Brief description of Petrovsk forestry of Nерchinsk district (Transbaikalia).] 1-51. 10 f.  
Contains mostly economic data but includes a general description of the vegetation with notes on 15 species. This work in Russian, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 688, has not been seen.
- Pontén, J. P.**  
1798. De Hydrocotyle. 1-8. 1 pl.  
A Thunbergian dissertation, containing eastern Asiatic species. Republished in Thunberg Diss. Acad. 2: 410-418. 1 pl. 1800.
- Popenoe, W.**  
1920. Manual of tropical and subtropical fruits, excluding the banana, coconut, pineapple, citrus fruits, olive, and fig. i-xv, 1-474. pl. 1-24. f. 1-62.  
Discusses many eastern Asiatic fruits, especially *Litchi chinensis*.
- Poplavskaya, G. I.**  
1912. [Materials for the study of the vegetation of the north-eastern part of Transbaikalia. Phyto-sociological survey.] Trudy Amur. Eksped. Part 16. Bot. Izsl. 1910: 1-63. 5 pl. 1 map.  
This paper in Russian has not been seen.  
1913. [Explorations in Verkhneudinsk district.] Predv. Otch. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1913: 79-100.  
This work in Russian, listed in Komarov, V. L., 1922, p. 94, has not been seen. The district is in Transbaikalia.  
1914a. [Materials for the study of sedges of Transbaikalia.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 12: 166-215. pl. 16.  
An enumeration with notes in Russian on 61 species, many occurring in northern China.  
1914b. [On the question of the influence of Lake Baikal on the neighboring vegetation.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1914<sup>2</sup>: 133-142.  
An ecological discussion in Russian, with a description of *Sanguisorba baicalensis* sp. nov., and critical notes on other species.  
1916a. [On the northern border land of Selengi-Dauria (geobotanical sketch).] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 15: i-iv, 1-119. f. 1-4.  
Includes a general account in Russian of the flora of the region with notes on many species observed.  
1916b. [Quelques mots sur les mauvaises herbes du bord méridional du lac Baikal.] Zapisk. Sta. Ispyt. S'ém. Sad. Petr. Vel. 3: 179-191.  
Ecological notes in Russian with a French résumé.  
See also Sukachev, V. N., and Poplavskaya, G. I.
- Popov** [initials unknown]. See Matveev, Z. N., and Popov.
- Popov, M.**  
1904. [Sur la flore du pays l'Oussouriisk.] "Sadovod., Rostov-Don" 3: 256-290.  
In Russian with French summary; includes mainly shrubs and trees. The original has not been seen.
- Popov, M. G.**  
1924. Labiatae novae vel criticae Turkestanicae. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. 5: 153-156.  
Includes *Scutellaria adsurgens* sp. nov. from southwestern Tien Shan.  
1925-26. Generis Zygothyli species asiaticae. Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. 11: 105-125. pl. 4, 5. 1925; 12: 109-126. pl. 6, 7. 1926.  
Monographic; recognizes 31 species.  
1926. Fragmenta monographiae Astragalorum Asiae Mediae. Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. 14: 127-144. pl. 1.  
Nine new species described from Tien Shan.  
1927. A sketch of the history of development of the flora of Middle Asia. Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. 15: 240-292. 2 maps.  
In Russian with an English summary.  
1929a. [The genus Cicer and its species. (Essay of a geographical and morphological monograph.)] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 21<sup>1</sup>: 1-240. f. 1-48.  
In Russian with Latin descriptions and English summary. Chapter 9 consists of a systematic conspectus, containing some Tibetan species.  
1929b. [Wild growing fruit trees and shrubs of Asia Media.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 22<sup>3</sup>: 241-483. f. 1-115.  
An account in Russian with English summary of the occurrence and distribution of various species, including some natives of Tien Shan. This work was prepared with the assistance of K. F. Kostina and A. I. Pofarkova.  
1931a. [Heliotropioideae of the Asiatic part of the U.S.S.R.] Act. Hort. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 42: 210-247.  
In Russian with Latin diagnoses of new species and notes on other species of *Tournefortia* and *Heliotropium*, many from eastern Asia.  
1931b. [Between Mongolia and Iran. (The main botanico-geographical features of Sinkiang, the westernmost province of China, according to the author's own investigations in 1929 and to literary data on the country.)] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 26<sup>3</sup>: 45-84. f. 1-22.  
In Russian and English.  
1935. Plantae novae vel criticae in montibus Alatau transiliensis (Tianschan orientalis), prope opp. Alma-Ata collectae. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. 44: 125-131.  
In Russian with Latin diagnoses; includes descriptions of 10 new species.  
See also Popova, G., and Popov, M. G.; and Anonymous, 1935.
- Popov, M. G. (and others).**  
1923-24 + ? Opredelel' rastenii okrestnostei Tashkenta. [Key for the plants of the vicinity of Tashkent.] 2 parts (incomplete) (1, 1-80. 24 pl. 1923; 2, 81-160. 34 pl. 1924).  
In Russian. More than two fascicles may have been published, as five were announced in the preface.
- Popov, M. G. and Wedensky, A. I.**  
1923. Stachyopsis genus novum Labiatarum. Trans. Sci. Soc. Turkest. 1: 119-122. 1 pl.  
In Russian with Latin diagnosis. Native of central Tien Shan.
- Popov, V. M.**  
1927. [Agronomo-botanical explorations in Amur region in the past.] Proizv. Sily Daln. Vost. 3: 337-353.  
In Russian; includes data on the explorers and their travels.
- Popova, G., and Popov, M. G.**  
1925. [The wild apple tree in the valley of Tchimgan (western Tianschan).] Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. 11: 99-103. pl. 3.  
In Russian with English summary; general notes on polymorphism of the wild forms of *Pyrus malus*. See also Pashkevich, I., and Sigov, A.
- Poretskii, A. S.**  
1935. [En mémoire de I. K. Schischkin (1897-1934).] Sovetsk. Bot. 1935<sup>3</sup>: 105-108. portr.  
An obituary note with a bibliography of works of this explorer of the Far East.

**Porter, R. H.**

1926a. Some plant pathological problems of China. *China Journ. Sci. Arts* 5: 35-40.

1926b. A preliminary report of surveys for plant diseases in east China. U. S. Dept. Agr. Pl. Disease Rep. Suppl. 46: 153-166. 1 f.

Notes on some diseases of cultivated plants.

1928. Some aspects of plant pathology in China. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Congr. Tokyo, 2091-2097.

General in nature.

**Porterfield, W. M.**

1922. References to the algae in the Chinese classics. Bull. Torrey Club 49: 297-300. f. 1.

Concerns *Nostoc*, *Laminaria*, and *Hydrodictyon*.

1922-24. Tree talks. St. John's Echo 34: 30-32, 60-63, 126-129, 165-167. 1922; 35: 43-46, 96-99, 118-122, 167-169. 1923; 36: 20-23, 68-70, 134-137, 212-216. 1924.

A general discussion of local trees.

1923. The trees and shrubs of St. John's University campus. *China Journ. Sci. Arts* 1: 494-499. 3 pl.

A discussion with a systematic list, including Chinese names and a bibliography. See also Porterfield, W. M., 1926a.

1925a. The giant bamboo in China. *China Journ. Sci. Arts* 3: 113. 1 pl.

A letter concerning the nomenclature of *Dendrocalamus giganteus*.

1925b. What is bamboo? *China Journ. Sci. Arts* 3: 153-158. 2 pl.

Includes remarks on Chinese species.

1925c. The square bamboo. A preliminary study of *Phyllostachys quadrangularis*. *China Journ. Sci. Arts* 3: 333-336. 1 pl.

Based on studies at Shanghai.

1925d. A further account of *Phyllostachys quadrangularis*. *Chin. Rec.* 56: 43-45.

Notes chiefly historical.

1926a. Additional trees and shrubs of St. John's University campus. *China Journ. Sci. Arts* 4: 304-306. 1 f.

1926b. Bamboo and its uses in China. *Chinese Econ. Month.* 3: 45-49, 97-100. 3 f. 132-138, 184-190. 1 f. 219-226. 3 f. 266-272. 5 f. 298-305. 3 f.

Chiefly economic but with some botanical notes, Latin names, and a bibliography. Republished without date as Book Ser. Chinese Gov't. Bur. Econ. Inf. 2: [i], 1-77. *illustr.*

1927. The identification of some of Shanghai's commonest deciduous trees by their twigs and leaf-scars. *China Journ.* 7: 249-252, 301-305. 20 pl.

A popular account.

1931. Bamboos in China. A survey of the morphological characters that distinguish species. *Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.* 62: 41-56. 6 pl.

A discussion with a list of known species and their distribution, a bibliography, and a list of vernacular names of commercial bamboos.

1932. The flora of the Shanghai area. *China Journ.* 16: 287-292.

A general description.

1932-33. Lawn and roadside plants of Shanghai. *China Journ.* 16: 32-40. f. 1-6, 95-100. f. 7-12, 140-145. f. 13-18, 197-204. f. 19-25. 1932; 17: 136-142. f. 26-31, 238-244. f. 32-39, 305-314. f. 40-50. 1932; 19: 82-90. f. 51-58, 145-151. f. 59-66, 259-267. f. 67-75. 1933.

Popular notes on some common plants.

1933a. Wayside plants and weeds of Shanghai. i-xxx, 1-232. f. 1-115.

A popular manual with a key, and an illustration, a brief description and references for each species. Seventy-five of the drawings and descriptions are taken from the preceding reference.

1933b. Bamboo, the universal provider. *Sci. Monthly* 36: 176-183. 9 f.

A general discussion, the data largely economic.

1935. Two hardy bamboos of east China. *Torreya* 35: 33-36. 1 f.

General descriptions of *Arundinaria nitida* and *Phyllostachys nidularia*.

**Post, C. G. van der.**

1869. Énumération synonymique des genres et des espèces de la famille des Cycadées. *Illustr. Hort.* 16: 96.

A brief synopsis of the Cycadaceae taken from van der Post's *Nieuwe Bijdragen tot de Kennis der Cycadeën*, 1869.

**Postels, A., and Ruprecht, F. J.**

1840. Illustrationes algarum in itinere circa orbem jussu Imperatoris Nicolai I. atque auspiciis navarchi Friderici Lütke annis 1826, 1827, 1828 et 1829 celoce Seniavin exsecuto in Oceano Pacifico, imprimis septemtrionali ad littora Rossica Asiatico-Americana collectarum. i-vi, 1-30, i-iv, 1-24. pl. 1-40.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species. The text accompanying the plates is in Russian in the first pagination, in Latin in second.

**Potania, G. N.**

1881-83. [Sketch of the northwestern Mongolia. Results of the expedition performed in the years 1876 and 1877 by order of the Imperial Russian Geographical Society.] 4 v. (1, i-xvi, 1-425. 4 pl. 1 map. 1881; 2, 1-5, 1-181, 1-87, 1-2. 26 pl. 1881; 3, i-x, 1-372. 4 pl. 1 map. 1883; 4, 1-15, 1-1026. 26 pl. 1883).

In Russian. Vols. 1 and 3 include notes on various eastern Asiatic species. Vols. 2 and 4 mostly contain ethnographic data. This work in Russian has not been seen.

1885. [Reports on his expedition.] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 21: 86-93, 242-248, 357-360, 444-448, 576-579. 2 fold. maps.

Consists of letters in Russian written during 1884-85 from various points on the author's last journey, from Peking to Lanchow, Kansu, describing the vegetation. Reviewed in *Nature* (London) 32: 135. 1885.

1893. Tangutsko-Tibetskaiâ okraina Kitaiâ, i tseñtral'naia Mongoliâ, puteshestvie G. N. Potanina 1884-1886. [The Tangut-Tibet border region of China and central Mongolia.] 2 v. (1, i-xviii, 1-567, i-xviii. *illustr.*; 2, i-xii, 1-437, i-xix. *illustr.*).

A traveller's description in Russian with a list of the vernacular names of plants in vol. 2, pp. 395-407, alphabetically arranged by their Latin names.

1899. [Sketch of a journey to Szechuan and the eastern frontier of Tibet in 1892-1893.] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 35: 363-418. pl. 1-6. 2 maps.

In Russian; includes scattered notes on the vegetation. For additions see Bretschneider, E. V., 1899.

**Potier de la Varde, R.**

1918. Sur trois mousses inédites de la Chine. *Rev. Gén. Bot.* 30: 346-354. f. 1-3.

A list of about 20 species from China, three described as new.

1922. Récoltes bryologiques en Asie Orientale. *Rev. Bryol.* 49: 28-31. 1 pl.

Includes a few species from Yunnan.

**Povarnitsyn, V. A.**

1926. Badan (*Bergenia crassifolia* Fritsch.) i usloviâ ego proizrastaniâ na Baikale. [Die *Bergenia crassifolia* und deren Vegetationsbedingungen am Baikalsee.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 25: 218-222.

In Russian with a German summary.

1932a. [The forests of Lena-Aldan water ridge along the Sanyakhtah path.] *Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Iakutsk. A.S.S.R.* 3: 103-119. f. 1-3. 1 diag. 1 map.

A description in Russian.

1932b. [Forests of the Aldan River valley between the rivers Tommot and Notora.] *Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Iakutsk. A.S.S.R.* 3: 125-154. f. 1-7. 1 map.

A description in Russian of forest vegetation with data on its distribution.

1933a. [Buriat-Mongolian expedition. Northern Baikal region. Soil-botanical detachment.] *Eksp. Akad. Nauk* 1932: 249-258. 5 f.

In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.

1933b. [The forests of the Aldan River valley between the town Tommot and the mouth of the Uchur River.] *Trudy Inst. Izuch. Lesa* 1: 155-231. f. 1-17. 1 map.

A phytogeographical survey in Russian.

1934. [Forests and reforestation in the basin of Belaya River in the eastern Sayan Mountains. Angara forest expedition. Part 2.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Ser. Sibirsk. 7: 1-219. f. 1-48. 1 map. tables 1-84.  
In Russian; includes botanical notes and data on zonal distribution of the vegetation.  
See also Sukachev, V. N., Vasiliev, J. J., and Povarnitsyn, V. A.
- Pozdniĕv, A.**  
1908. Uchebnik Tibetsoĭ meditsiny. [Text book of the medicine of Tibet.] i-viii, 1-425.  
In Mongolian and Russian; includes a list of the medicinal plants with names in Tibetan, Mongolian, Russian, and Latin. This work has not been seen.
- Pozdniĕv, D. M.**  
1897. Opisanie Man'chzhurii. [Description of Manchuria.] 2 v. (1, i-v, 1-620, iii-vi; 2, —).  
Chapter V, pp. 161-213, concerns the plants of Manchuria. Vol. 2 consists of many separately paged parts with tables, charts, etc., containing supplementary data and including a list of plants in Manchuria compiled from various sources. Published by the Ministerstvo Finansov [Ministry of Finance].
- Praeger, R. L.**  
1916. A preliminary list of the species of Sedum in cultivation. Gard. Chron. III. 60: 92-93.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.  
1917a. Some new species of Sedum. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 55: 38-44.  
Includes 6 new species, certainly or probably from eastern Asia.  
1917b. On the affinities of Sedum Praegerianum, W. W. Sm., with a tentative classification of the section Rhodiola. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 27: 107-119. pl. 2-4.  
1918-19. Notes of Sedum. II. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 56: 149-152. 1918; (III) 57: 49-58. 1919.  
Includes 7 new species or varieties from China and Japan and notes on several others.  
1919. On the species of Sedum collected in China by L. H. Bailey in 1917. Proc. Irish Acad. 35<sup>B</sup>: 1-8. pl. 1-3.  
Includes descriptions of 3 new species from Honan, Kiangsi, and Hupeh.  
1921a. An account of the genus Sedum as found in cultivation. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 46: 1-314. f. 1-185.  
A monograph of the cultivated forms, containing descriptions and numerous data on the eastern Asiatic species.  
1921b. Some Asiatic sedums in the Edinburgh herbarium; with supplementary notes from Kew and the British Museum. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 13: 67-101. pl. 170-179. 1 f.  
Includes 11 new species besides new varieties and transfers and notes on many other species, mostly from western China.
- Prain, D.**  
1889. Noviciae Indicae. I. Additional species of Pedicularis. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 58<sup>2</sup>: 255-278.  
Includes some Chinese species. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 1-26.  
1890a. The species of Pedicularis of the Indian Empire and its frontiers. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta 3: 1-196. pl. 1-37, 1 map.  
Includes some species from Tibet and western China.  
1890b. Noviciae Indicae. III. Some additional species of Labiatae. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 59<sup>2</sup>: 294-318.  
Includes references to a few Chinese species. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 29-53.  
1890c. Note on Lo-Kao, the Chinese green-dye, yielded by various species of Rhamnus. Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India n. ser. 8: 278-281.  
Concerns *R. davuricus*, *R. tinctorius*, and *R. sp.* from China. Republished in Prain, D., 1894a, pp. 89-92.  
1891. An account of the genus Gomphostemma Wall. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta 3: i-ii, 227-271, index [i]. pl. 75-106.  
Monographic; includes the few species known from China. Reviewed and key republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 15. Lit.: 94-97. 1893.
- 1892a. Pedicularis cranolopha, Maxim. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2205.  
Native of Szechwan. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1901a, p. 413. pl. 2208.  
1892b. Pedicularis rhynchodonta, Bur. et Franch. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2209.  
Native of Szechwan. Contains a description of *Rhynchodontae*, a new series. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1901a, p. 414. pl. 2209.  
1892c. Pedicularis Hemsleyana, Prain. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2210.  
A new species from Szechwan. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1901a, pp. 415-416. pl. 2210.  
1892d. Phtheirospermum tenuisectum, Bur. et Franch. Hook. Icon. Pl. 23: pl. 2211.  
Native of Tibet and Szechwan. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1901a, pp. 416-417. pl. 2211.  
1893a. Two species of Pedicularis. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 62<sup>2</sup>: 7-9. pl. 1, 2.  
Contains description of *P. flaccida* sp. nov. from Szechwan. Page 9 was replaced in the next number of this journal. Republished in Prain, D., 1894a, pp. 250-252. pl. 1.  
1893b. Noviciae Indicae. VI. A review of the genus Colquhounia. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 62<sup>2</sup>: 30-38.  
Includes the Chinese species. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 61-69.  
1894a. Mémoires and memoranda, chiefly botanical. i-vii, 1-419.  
Consists of reprints from periodicals, 1887-1893, those concerning eastern Asia listed under the original publication in this bibliography.  
1894b. Noviciae Indicae. VIII. Some additional species of Convolvulaceae. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 63<sup>2</sup>: 83-115.  
Includes a few Chinese species. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 72-104.  
1895a. A revision of the genus Chelidonium. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 3: 570-587.  
Includes 6 species from China. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1901a, pp. 39-56.  
1895b. Le genre Microtoena. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 42: 417-427.  
Monographic; recognizes six species, mostly from China. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1901a, pp. 57-67.  
1895c. Noviciae Indicae. IX. Some additional Papaveraceae. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 64<sup>2</sup>: 303-327.  
Includes various Chinese species of *Meconopsis*. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 105-129.  
1896a. Noviciae Indicae. X. Some additional Fumariaceae. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 65<sup>2</sup>: 10-41.  
Includes references to a few Chinese species. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 130-161.  
1896b. Noviciae Indicae. XI. Two additional species of Lagotis. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 65<sup>2</sup>: 57-66. pl. 1, 2.  
A synopsis of 13 species with a key, including those of China and Tibet. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 162-171.  
1897. Noviciae Indicae. XV. Some additional Leguminosae. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 66<sup>2</sup>: 347-518.  
Includes a few references to eastern Asiatic species. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 181-352.  
1900. A list of the Asiatic species of Ormosia. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 69<sup>2</sup>: 175-186.  
Includes the known Chinese species with *O. henryi* and *O. yunnanensis*, spp. nov. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1901a, pp. 385-396. For additional data see also Prain, D., 1904d.  
1901a. Botanical notes and papers, i-x, 1-437. illustr.  
Consists of reprints from periodicals, 1894-1901, those concerning eastern Asia listed under the original publication in this bibliography.  
1901b. Noviciae Indicae. XVIII. The Asiatic species of Dalbergia. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 70<sup>2</sup>: 39-65.  
A critical consideration of 74 species, including those of China. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 365-391.  
1903. Noviciae Indicae. XX. Some additional Scrophulariaceae. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 72<sup>2</sup>: 11-23.  
Includes a critical note on *Lindenbergia macrostachya* of Martaban, Siam, and China. Reprinted in Prain, D., 1905a, pp. 393-405.

Prain, D. (*continued*).

- 1904a. The species of *Dalbergia* of south-eastern Asia. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta 10: i-iii. 1-114. pl. 1-91.  
Monographie; includes the Chinese species.
- 1904b. Some new plants from eastern Asia. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 73: 14-21.  
Includes *E. pichia* Prain sp. nov. from Formosa and the new genus *Nosma* with *N. prunelloides* comb. nov. (*Mesona prunelloides*) from Kwangtung.
- 1904c. Notes on the Roxburghiaceae, with a description of a new species of *Stemona*. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 73: 39-44.  
Contains a revision of *Stemona*, including the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1904d. The Asiatic species of *Ormosia*. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 73: 45-46.  
Includes notes on *O. striata* and *O. yunnanensis* from western China, additional to Prain, D. 1900.
- 1905a. Noviciae Indicae, some additional species of Indian plants. I-XXIV. i-xxviii. 1-428. *illustr.*  
A collection of reprints of the author's papers published in the Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal, part 2, vols. 55-73. 1889-1904, bearing also the original pagination and containing many plates. Each paper concerning eastern Asia is entered separately in this bibliography. The introduction was published in London in 1905.
- 1905b. The species of *Meconopsis*. Gard. Chron. III. 37: 369-370. f. 157.  
A general discussion.
- 1906a. A review of the genera *Meconopsis* and *Cathecartia*. Ann. Bot. 20: 323-370. pl. 24, 25.  
The descriptions of new species are republished in Prain, D., 1907b.
- 1906b. The genus *Ceratostigma*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 44: 4-8.  
A revision, including a key and descriptions of *C. ulicinum* sp. nov. from Tibet and *C. minus* sp. nov. from China.
- 1907a. *Meconopsis punicea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8119.  
Native of Tibet and western China.
- 1907b. *Meconopsis*. Papaveracearum genus, speciebus nonnullis novis aucta. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 217-221.  
A republication of the descriptions originally published in Prain, D., 1906a.
- 1907c. A new *Meconopsis* from Yunnan. Trans. Bot. Soc. Edinburgh 23: 257-258. pl. 2.  
*M. speciosa*. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 143. 1911.
- 1908a. *Codonopsis convolvulacea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8178.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1908b. *Rheum inopinatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8190.  
A new species from Tibet. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 174. 1909.
1914. *Meconopsis rudis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8568.  
Native of western China.
- 1915a. *Meconopsis Prattii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 141: pl. 8619.  
Native of Szechwan and Kansu.
- 1915b. *Meconopsis Forrestii*. Prain. Hook. Icon. Pl. 31: pl. 3034.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1915c. *Meconopsis concinna*. Prain. Hook. Icon. Pl. 31: pl. 3035.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1915d. *Meconopsis venusta*. Prain. Hook. Icon. Pl. 31: pl. 3036.  
A new species from Yunnan.
- 1915e. Some additional species of *Meconopsis*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1915: 129-177. 2 pl.  
A monographic study, including keys, descriptions of 8 new species, and detailed notes.
- 1918a. The genus *Chrozophora*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1918: 49-120.  
Mentions *C. mollissima* occurring in China as an "excluded species."
- 1918b. A new *Meconopsis* from Yunnan. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1918: 211-213.  
*M. compta* from southeastern Tibet.

See also Kew. Royal Botanic Garden. Staff of. 1893-1933; and King, G., Duthie, J. F., and Prain, D.

## Prain, D., and Baker, E. [G.]

1902. Notes on *Indigofera*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 40: 60-67, 136-144.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

## Prain, D., and Burkill, I. H.

1904. On *Dioscorea birmanica*, a new species from Burma and two allied species. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 73: 153-187.  
Includes *D. yunnanensis* sp. nov. For republication see Prain, D., and Burkill, J. H., 1905b.
- 1905a. On *Dioscorea deltoidea*, Wall., *Dioscorea quinqueloba*, Thunb., and their allies. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 73: Suppl.: 1-11.  
Includes 8 species from China and Japan. For republication of new species see the next entry.
- 1905b. *Dioscoreae generis species novae septem*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 1: 59-64.  
A republication of the descriptions of the new species, including four from eastern Asia, originally published in Prain, D., and Burkill, J. H., 1904 and 1905a.
1908. *Dioscorearum novarum descriptiones quaedam*. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal. n. ser. 4: 447-457.  
Includes 10 new species from China.
1914. A synopsis of the *dioscoreas* of the Old World, Africa excluded, with descriptions of new species and of varieties. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal n. ser. 10: 5-41.  
Recognizes 107 species with a key, synonymy, notes, and many descriptions of new species.
1925. *Diagnoses specierum novarum generis Dioscoreae*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1925: 53-66.  
New species and nomenclatural changes.
1926. *Ad Dioscorearum orientalium historiam commentarii*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1926: 118-120.  
Synonymy and changes of name of many species, including several from eastern Asia.
- 1931-33. *Dioscoreae novae Asiaticae*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1931: 425-427. 1931: 240-246. 1933.  
Includes descriptions of *Dioscorea chingü*, *D. esquiroli*, and *D. simulans*, spp. nov. from Kwangsi and Kweichow.
- Prantl, K.
- 1875-81. *Untersuchungen zur Morphologie der Gefässkryptogamen*. 2 v. (1, i-vi, 1-73. pl. 1-6. 1875; 2, i-vi, 1-161. pl. 1-8. 1881).  
Contains eastern Asiatic species of ferns. Vol. 1 concerns Hymenophyllaceae; vol. 2 concerns Schizaeaceae.
1881. *Vorläufige Mittheilung über die Morphologie, Anatomie und Systematik der Schizaeaceen*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 2: 297-303.  
Contains an introduction and a synopsis of genera and species, including the eastern Asiatic species of *Lygodium*.
1882. *Die Farngattungen Crytogramme und Pellaea*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 3: 403-430.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.
1883. *Systematische Übersicht der Ophioglosseae*. Bericht Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 1: 348-353.  
A synoptical key, including the eastern Asiatic species.
1884. *Beiträge zur Systematik der Ophioglosseae*. Jahrb. Bot. Gart. Berlin 3: 297-350. pl. 7, 8.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.
1887. *Beiträge zur Morphologie und Systematik der Ranunculaceen*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 9: 225-273.  
Includes data on their morphology and anatomy, and keys to the genera and species.
1892. *Das System der Farne*. Arb. Bot. Gart. Breslau 1: 1-38.  
Contains a revision of *Microlepia* with several species from eastern Asia, illustrating the author's system. This work was never completed.
- See also Engler, A., and Prantl, K.
- Prassolov, L. I.
1927. [Soils of south Transbaikalia.] Mater. Osob. Komit. Soizm. & Avton. Resp. Ser. Buriat.-Mong. 12: 1-422. pl. 1-19. f. 1-7. 3 maps.  
In Russian with an English résumé; mostly podological but includes notes on vegetation and a bibliography, pp. 12-22.



**Prat, H.**

1936. La systématique des Graminées. Ann. Sci. Nat. X. Bot. 18: 165-258. f. 1-29.

A discussion and review of the history of their classification as based on morphology and on histology, but with data on distribution.

**Prein, J.**

1884. Spisok rastenii, sobrannykh v 1883g. v nĕkotoirykh mĕstnostiaĭkh Eniseiskoi gubernii. Catalogus plantarum in gubernii Enisejensis nonnullis locis collectarum. 1-28.

A systematic enumeration in Russian, including various species collected in the Sayan Mts.

1890. [Materials on the flora of Balagansk region of Irkutsk Province.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 21<sup>4</sup>: 1-19.

In Russian; includes a list of 329 species.

1891. [Contribution to the flora of Eniseisk and Tomsk governments.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 22: 1-23.

Contains an enumeration of 293 species, including some natives of the Altai Mountains. This work in Russian, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 698, has not been seen.

1892a. Verzeichniss der in Witim-Olekma-Lande im Jahre 1891 von Kirilow gesammelten Pflanzen. Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 23<sup>2</sup>: 15-22.

An enumeration in Russian of 116 species, none described as new. This may be considered as a supplement to Glehn, P., 1876.

1892b. [Preliminary report on botanical investigations of Balagansk region and the vicinity of Irkutsk.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 23<sup>2</sup>: 23-40.

In Russian; includes a list of collected plants. This volume has not been seen.

1892c. [Zur Frage ueber das Verschwinden der "Schwimmenden Wassernuss" Trapa natans L.] in Sibirien. Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 23<sup>4</sup>: 42-52.

In Russian; concerns its occurrence and distribution.

1894a. Beitrag zur Erkenntnis der Flora der Insel Olchon im Baikal. (Aus forläuf. Mitteilungen ueber s. botanisch. Forschungen im Sommer 1892.) Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 25<sup>1</sup>: 29-53.

In Russian; a general account of the flora with critical notes and an enumeration of 155 species observed.

1894b. [A list of plants, collected in the vicinity of the village Maltinskoe, Irkutsk region, on the river Belaya.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 25<sup>2-3</sup>: 80-101.

An enumeration in Russian with critical notes.

1898a. [Materials for the flora of the popular medicinal plants of eastern Siberia.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 29<sup>1</sup>: 1-8.

Notes in Russian on 30 species and their uses. This volume has not been seen.

1898b. [Materials for a flora of the Yakutsk region.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 29<sup>2</sup>: 102-107.

In Russian; includes 114 species. This volume has not been seen.

1898c. [Materials for the flora of Irkutsk region. An enumeration of plants collected near the village of Olkhinskoe of Irkutsk region.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 28<sup>4</sup>: 191-225.

An enumeration in Russian of 424 species.

1904. [Enumeration of the plants collected in the valley of Chorma River in Summer of 1902.] Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 1: 78-87.

A list of 142 plants collected in Irkutsk region with critical notes in Russian. This volume has not been seen.

**Preobrazhensky, G. A.**

1921. Generis Silene L. species novae Turkestanicae. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 29-31.

Includes *S. fedtschenkoana* sp. nov. native of western Tien Shan.

1923. [Note on an overlooked plant of the Japanese flora.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 4: 91-92.

*Dianthus ellipticus* Turcz. redescribed in Russian.

**Presl, K. B.**

1833-34. Repertorium botanicae systematicae. Excerpta e scriptoribus botanicis, contentia diagnoses generum et specierum novarum aut melius distinctarum, indicationes

iconum, generum et specierum jam cognitarum et adnotationes succinctas, botanicae systematicae spectantes sistenta supplementum continuum Prodromi systematis naturalis Candollei, systematis vegetabilium Schultesii et Sprengelii. I. viii, 1-385.

Contains republications of the original descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species. This is a serial of which only one volume was published.

1836. Prodromus monographiae Lobeliacearum. Abh. Böhm. Ges. Wiss. n. ser. 4<sup>9</sup>: 1-52.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1837. Tentamen pteridographiae, seu Genera filicacearum praesertim juxta venarum decursum et distributionem exposita. Abh. Böhm. Ges. Wiss. n. ser. 5<sup>12</sup>: 1-290. pl. 1-12.

A general treatment. Apparently each article in this volume was published and paged separately, this being bound as the third one. The separate was published in 1836.

1843. Hymenophyllaceae. Eine botanische Abhandlung. Abh. Böhm. Ges. Wiss. V. 3: 93-162. pl. 1-12.

Contains descriptions of all genera with an enumeration of species, many from eastern Asia. Reprint, 1-70. pl. 1-12. 1843.

1845. Supplementum tentaminis pteridographiae, continens genera et species ordinum dictorum Marattiaceae, Ophioglossaceae, Osmundaceae, Schizaeaceae et Lygodiaceae. Abh. Böhm. Ges. Wiss. V. 4: 261-380.

Contains a few references to Chinese and Japanese species. Reprint, 1-120. 1845.

1851. Epimeliae botanicae. Abh. Böhm. Ges. Wiss. V. 6: 361-624. pl. 1-15.

Descriptions of various ferns and seed plants, including some eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-264. pl. 1-15. 1851. The title page date of the reprint is 1849, the fascicle cover (back), 1851. For data on date of issue see Bull. Torrey Club 32: 590 (footnote). 1906.

**Preston, F. G.**

1921. *Ilex integra*. Gard. Chron. III. 69: 15. f. 7.

Native of eastern Asia.

1924. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*. Bunge. Gard. Chron. III. 76: 78. f. 28, 29.

Native of northeastern Asia.

1925. *Jasminum Beesianum*. Gard. Chron. III. 77: 131-132. f. 52.

Native of Szechwan.

**Preudhomme de Borre, C. F. P. A.**

1856. Procédé employé en Chine pour parfumer le thé. Belg. Hort. 6: 301-304.

A translation of a letter from R. Fortune, containing general notes on flowers of various species so used by the Chinese.

**Prévost, A. F.** See Kaempfer, E., 1729b.**Price, M. P., and Simpson, N. D.**

1913. An account of the plants collected by Mr. M. P. Price on the Carruthers-Miller-Price expedition through north-west Mongolia and Chinese Dzungaria in 1910. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 41: 385-456. pl. 20-23.

Consists of a general description, pp. 385-398 and an enumeration of the plants by N. D. Simpson, pp. 399-454.

**Price, W. R.**

1931a. *Lilium formosanum*. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 70. Historical and botanical notes.

1931b. On the distribution of *Pseudolarix Fortunei*, the golden larch. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1931: 67-68.

Contains records of its occurrence in China.

1932. On the flora of Taitan Island, Amoy. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 11: 419-422.

A list of species collected in 1912 with ecological notes on sand colonization.

1936. The lilies of Formosa. Lily Year Book 1936: 26-29.

General notes on four species with data on their distribution.

**Printz, H.**

1915. Contributiones ad floram Asiae interioris pertinentes. Die Chlorophyceen des südlichen Sibiriens und des Uriankailandes. Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift. 1915<sup>4</sup>: i-xviii, 1-52. pl. 1-7. 1 map.

A critical enumeration with descriptions of new species. For continuation see Kaalaas, B., 1919.



**Printz, H. (continued).**

1917. Some vascular plants from Saghalin collected by Dr. Ludv. Münscherhjeltn in 1914. *Norske Vid. Selsk. Skrift.* 1916<sup>o</sup>: 1-16. *pl. 1-4*.

An enumeration with notes and a few descriptions.

1921. The vegetation of the Siberian-Mongolian frontiers (the Sayansk region). i-iii, 1-458. *pl. 1-16. f. 1-115. 3 maps.* A detailed study.

**Pritzl, G. A.**

1842. *Anemonarum revisio*. *Linnaea* 15: 561-608. *pl. 1-6*.

A revision of *Anemone*, including the eastern Asiatic species then known. Reprint, 1-142. *pl. 1-5. 1842*.

1847-51. *Thesaurus literaturae botanicae, omnium gentium inde a rerum botanicarum initii ad nostra usque tempora, quindecim millia operum recensens*. i-viii, 1-547. 1847-51; ed. 2, 1-576. 1872.

A fundamental reference work for early botanical literature. An exact reprint of the second edition by the "Brandstettersche obdruck" process was issued in 1924.

1855. *Iconum botanicarum index locupletissimus*. An alphabetical register of upwards of eighty-six thousand representations of phanerogamic plants and ferns compiled from botanical and horticultural publications of the XVIII<sup>th</sup> and XIX<sup>th</sup> centuries for scientific and practical use. i-xxxii, 1-1184. 1855; ed. 2, 2 v. (1, i-xxxii, 1-1184. 1861; 2, i-xiv, 1-298. 1866).

Edition 2 bears the subtitle: *Verzeichniss der Abbildungen sichtbar blühender Pflanzen und Farnkräuter aus der botanischen und Gartenliteratur des XVIII und XIX Jahrhunderts in alphabetischer Folge zusammengestellt*. This subtitle was repudiated by the author. Vol. 1 of this second edition is identical with the first edition, the new material being incorporated in vol. 2. See Stapf, O., 1929-31.

**Prochanov, J. I. = Prokhanoff, J. I.****Prodan, I.**

1925-26. *Contributiuni la flora Siberiei*. *Bull. Inf. Jard. Bot. Univ. Cluj* 5: 42-45. 1925; 6: 103-124. *pl. 1-7. 1926*.

An enumeration of a collection of F. Szeewald with descriptions of a few new species. The German summary, pp. 116-124, bears the title: *Beiträge zur Flora von Sibirien*.

**Prodoehl, A.**

1922. *Oryzae monographice describuntur*. *Bot. Archiv. Mez* 1: 211-224, 231-256.

Includes the few known Chinese species of *Leersia*, *Oryza*, and *Zizania*.

**Prokhanoff, J. I.**

1924. *Novae species Ruborum chinensium et japonicorum*. *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross.* 5: 54-56.

Contains *Rubus nigricaulis* sp. nov. from Yunnan and *R. tschonoskii* sp. nov. from Japan and elsewhere.

1926-27. [Les euphorbes de Mongolie et du pays des Tanguts.] *Bull. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.* 20: 1367-1384. 1926; 21: 195-214. *f. 1-5. 1927*.

A critical consideration of 27 species of *Euphorbia*, several described as new, the text in Russian. The second part of the paper is a taxonomic treatment in Latin. The above title is from the French table of contents.

1930. [Species novae e herbario horti botanici 1. *Euphorbiae novae*, 2. *Allia nova*.] *Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S.* 29: 550-569. *f. 1-6*.

In Russian and Latin; includes eastern Asiatic species of *Allium* and *Euphorbia*.

1931. [A contribution to the knowledge of the cultivated alliums of China and Japan.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 24<sup>2</sup>: 123-188. *f. 1-17*.

In Russian with an English résumé.

1933a. *Conspectus systematicus Tithymalorum Asiae Mediae*. A systematical review of the spurge of Middle Asia. 1-241. *f. 1-70. maps 1-46*.

A monographic treatment in Russian, with keys and diagnoses in Latin. It is published by the Rubber and Gutta Percha Institute (Vsesoiuznyi nauchno-issledovatel'skii institut kauchuka i guttaperchi).

1933b. *Species novae Tithymali generis a steppe Tshuiensi*. *Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk.* 1933<sup>2-4</sup>: 1-2.

*T. tshuiensis* sp. nov. from the Altai Mts. described in Latin.

**Prokhanoff, J. I., and Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P.**

1929. [Preliminary report of the work accomplished during the summer 1926 in northern Mongolia.] *Mater. Comm. Etud. Rep. Mong. Touva & Bour. Mong.* 2: 73-131. *pl. 1-6*.

Largely ecological data in Russian with a short English summary. Vol. 2 bears the subtitle: [Preliminary report of the botanical expedition to Mongolia in 1926].

**Prokhorov, N. I.**

1913. [Materials of meteorological stations on the studies of the climate, soils and vegetation of the Amur government 1900-1910.] *Trudy Amur. Eksped.* 14: 1-688. *maps*.

In Russian; contains ecological data and an index of plants named by O. I. Kuzeneva. Critically reviewed by V. I. Komarov in *Act. Hort. Univ. Jurjev.* 15: 45-49. 1914. This work has not been seen.

See Brotherus, V. F., Kuzeneva, O., and Prokhorov, N.

**Prokhorova, O. A., and Lebedev, I. M.**

1932. *Dushistye rastenija Altaia i ikh efirnye masla*. *Iuzhno Sibirskaja flornicheskaia ekspeditsiia Akademii Nauk S.S.S.R.* 1931. [Fragrant plants of the Altai Mountains and their essential oils. South Siberian floristical expedition of the Academy of Science U.S.S.R. 1931.] *Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Ser. Sibirsk.* 3: 1-75. *f. 1-24*.

This work in Russian, listed in *Sovetsk. Bot.* 1933<sup>o</sup>: 185, has not been seen.

**Pronville, A. de.**

1824. *Monographie du genre rosier*, traduite de l'anglais de M. J. Lindley, avec des notes de M. I. Joffrin, et des changements importants, suivie d'un appendice sur les roses cultivées dans les jardins de Paris et environs. i-viii, 1-182.

Contains references to Chinese species. For English translation see Lindley, J., 1820.

**Proshkina-Lavrenko, A. I., and Roll, J. V.**

1927. [Preliminary notes on the microflora of the Kozenni Gorez River near the city of Slaviansk.] *Nauk. Zap. Biol.* 1927: 115-129. *3 f.*

Includes *Scenedesmus quadricauda arcuata* var. nov. and enumerates 118 species. This city is near Vladivostok.

**Provasi, T.**

1923. *Cecidii dell' "herbarium chinense-japonicum" dell' Istituto Botanico Fiorentino*. *Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Soc. Ital.* n. ser. 30: 94-120. *pl. 2, 3. f. 1-3*.

**Prudhomme, E.**

1935. *Le bananier et son exploitation*. i-viii, 1-578. *illustr.* Includes Chinese species.

**Przhevalski, N. M.**

1870. *Puteshestvie v Ussurijskom kraie 1867-1869 g.* [Travels in the Ussuri region.] i-ii, i-iii, 1-297, 1-58. *1 fold. map*.

A general description in Russian, containing notes on the vegetation.

1876. *Mongolia, the Tangut country and the solitudes of northern Tibet*; being a narrative of three years' travel in eastern High Asia. Translated by E. D. Morgan, with introduction and notes by Colonel H. Yule. 2 v. (1, i-li, 1-287. *11 pl. 3 maps*; 2, i-xii, 1-320. *14 pl.*).

A general explorer's account with incidental botanical notes. For German translation see the next entry.

1881. *Reisen in der Mongolei im Gebiet der Tanguten und den wüsten Nordtibets in den Jahren 1870 bis 1873*. i-xiv, 1-538. *10 pl. 14 f. 1 fold. map*.

A German translation from the Russian with additional notes by A. Kohn; contains general notes and illustrations of various plants.

1883. *Iz Zaisana cherez Khami v Tibet i na verkhov'ia Zheltoi Riiki*. (Tret'e puteshestvie v Tsentral'noi Azii.) [From Zaisan through Khami to Tibet and the headwaters of the Yellow River. (Third expedition through central Asia.)]. i-iv, i-ii, 1-473. *2 maps. 118 illustr.*

A general account in Russian with descriptions of the vegetation observed in various areas in chapters 15 and 16. The scientific results are summarized on pp. 467-469. For German translation see the next entry.

1884. *Reisen in Tibet und am oberen Lauf des Gelben Flusses in den Jahren 1879 bis 1880*; aus dem Russischen frei in das Deutsche übertragen und mit Anmerkungen versehen von Stein Nordheim. i-xiv, 1-281. *16 pl. many f. 1 fold. map*.

A German translation of the preceding entry.

1888. Ot Kiakhty na istoki Zheltoi Rieki, izsledovanie sievernoi okrainy Tibeta i put' cherez Lob-nor po basseinu Tarima. [From Kiakhta to the headwaters of the Yellow River; exploration of the northern borderline of Tibet, and the journey through Lobnor along the basin of the river Tarim.] i-iii, 1-536. 29 illustr. 3 maps.  
The author's account in Russian of his fourth expedition, with general descriptions of the vegetation.
- Pucci, A.**  
1896. *Pteris serrulata* var. *voluta*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 21: 152. 1 pl.  
A general note on this native of China.  
1897a. *Xanthoceras sorbifolia*, Bunge. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 22: 56. 1 pl.  
A brief description accompanying the reproduction of a painting of this Mongolian species.  
1897b. *Le Weigelia*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 22: 249-250.  
A general description of this Chinese genus.  
1898. *Deutzia corymbiflora*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 23: 252-254. pl. 8.  
A general note on this native of China.  
1899. *Lonicere cespugliose*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 24: 285-290.  
A review of some cultivated species of *Lonicera*.  
1899-1900. *Dei bambù*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 24: 302-311. 1899; 25: 14-20. 1900.  
A review of some species of bamboos cultivated in Italy.  
1900. *I Cotoneaster*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 25: 49-55.  
A review of some cultivated species.  
1902. *Musa Wilsonii*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 27: 366-367.  
A general description of this native of Yunnan.  
1906a. *Prunus triloba*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 31: 73-75.  
A general description of this native of China, the data largely taken from other periodicals.  
1906b. *Il genere Musa*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 31: 235-240, 268-275, 296-301.  
A synopsis, containing the eastern Asiatic species.  
1906c. *Le primole chinesi*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 31: 326-331.  
Concerns Chinese species of *Primula*.  
1907. *Le veigelia*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 32: 250-260.  
Concerns *Weigelia* with a list of cultivated varieties and notes on the original species, some from China and Japan.  
1914. *Nuovi "Berberis"*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 39: 83-86.  
A review of some species previously described.
- Puddle, F. C.**  
1926a. Chinese barberries. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 41. f. 19.  
Includes *Berberis subcaulialata* of western China.  
1926b. *Gentiana detousa*. Gard. Chron. III. 80: 326.  
Native of western China. "*Detousa*" is an error for *detonsa*.
- Pugsley, H. W.**  
1936. Enumeration of the species of *Euphrasia* L. Sect. *Semicalcaratae* Benth. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 74: 273-288. pl. 611.  
A critical discussion and conspectus, including the eastern Asiatic species.
- Pulliat, V.**  
1882. *Vitis Thunbergii* (syn. *V. ficifolia*, Bunge). Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1882: 221-222. f. 49.  
Native of Japan.
- Pupkova, V. I.** See also Vasiliev, V. F., Pegova, A. A., and Pupkova, V. I.
- Purdom, W.**  
1912. *Aesculus chinensis* in China. Gard. Chron. III. 52: 346. f. 150-152.  
A consideration of the species as it grows near Peking.  
1913. Plant-collecting in China by Mr. Purdom. Gard. Chron. III. 54: 229-231. f. 82-85.  
General notes on the vegetation of western Kansu and the Tibetan border.
- Purpus, A.**  
1896. Seltene oder kritische Gehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 5: 20-23.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1: 169-171. 1909.
1899. [Besprechung einiger neuer Gehölze.] Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 8: 42-43.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species, without true title. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 2: 50-51. 1910.
1901. Neue, seltene oder kritische Gehölze unter Vorlage frischer Zweige. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 10: 39-43.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 2: 301-304. 1910.
1902. Dendrologische Mitteilungen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 11: 68-69.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 2: 447-449. 1910.
1903. *Plagiospermum sinense* Oliver. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 12: 1-2. 1 pl.  
A general note. The plate is colored.
1907. Neue, seltene und interessante Gehölze unter Vorführung lebenden Materials. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 16: 61-65.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1914a. *Viburnum Carlesii* Hemsl. Ein prachtvoller Blütenstrauch aus Korea. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 9: 102-103. f. 42.  
A general description.
- 1914b. *Boehmeria nivea* Hook. et Arn. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 9: 129-130. f. 56.  
A general description of this native of China and Japan.
1922. Die holzigen Lianen und ihre Verwendung im Garten und Park. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 32: 147-170.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- Purpus, J. A.**  
1927. *Aster likiangensis* Franch. Eine neue, schönblühende chinesische Staudenaster. Gartenflora 76: 98-99. 1 f.  
Native of western China.
- Pursh, F.**  
1814. Flora Americae septentrionalis; or A systematic arrangement and descriptions of the plants of North America, containing, besides what have been described by preceding authors, many new and rare species, collected during twelve years' travels and residence in that country. i-xxxvi, 1-751. pl. 1-24.  
Contains the original description of *Sedum chinense* Pursh. Republished without changes in 1816.
- Putterlick, A.**  
1839. Synopsis Pittosporarum. 1-30.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Puydt, E. de.**  
1880. Les orchidées, histoire iconographique, organographie, classification, géographie, collections, commerce, emploi, culture avec une revue descriptive des espèces cultivées en Europe. i-viii, 1-348. pl. 1-50. f. 1-237.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species with general descriptions and colored plates.
- Pynaert, C.**  
1895. *L'Eulalia japonica* Trin. var. *gracillima* univittata. Rev. Hort. Belge 21: 179-180. f. 31.  
A general description. Syn. *Miscanthus japonicus* var. *gracillima* univittata.  
1906. *Vitis Henryana*. Rev. Hort. Belge 32: 213. 2 f.  
Native of Hupeh.
- Pynaert, E.**  
1859. Le *Setaria japonica* ou grand millet du Japon. Fl. Serr. Jard. 14: 7. 1 f.  
A general note.  
1875a. *Spiraea palmata* Thunb. Rev. Hort. Belge 1: 73. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.  
1875b. Le *Mahonia Bealii*. Rev. Hort. Belge 1: 156-157. f. 41.  
Native of eastern China.  
1878. Le *Spiraea palmata elegans* Hort. Rev. Hort. Belge 4: 7-8. 1 pl.  
Claimed to be a hybrid between *Spiraea palmata* and *Hoteia japonica*.  
1880. *Magnolia stellata*. Rev. Hort. Belge 6: 243. f. 26.  
Native of Japan.  
1881. Les érables du Japon. *Acer polymorphum* Sieb. et Z. Illustr. Hort. 28: 139-140. pl. 430.  
Three garden forms from Japan illustrated.

**Pynaert, E. (continued).**

- 1885a. *Andromeda (Pieris) japonica*. Rev. Hort. Belge 11: 109. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885b. *Les Skimmia*. Rev. Hort. Belge 11: 253-254. 1 pl.  
Includes notes on eastern Asiatic species.
- 1892a. *Le Rohdea japonica*. Rev. Hort. Belge 18: 31-32.  
A general description.
- 1892b. *Amygdalopsis Lindleyi*. Rev. Hort. Belge 18: 132-133. 1 pl.  
A general description of this species introduced from China.
1894. *Curex japonica marginata variegata*. Rev. Hort. Belge 20: S. f. 2.  
A brief description.

**Pynaert, L.**

- 1897-98. *Les bambous rustiques*. Rev. Hort. Belge 23: 267-271. f. 48-50. 1897: 24: 18-22. f. 7-9. 1898.  
General notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
1898. *Les Arundinaria Michx.* Rev. Hort. Belge 24: 54-59. f. 14, 15.  
Includes data on various eastern Asiatic species.

**Q****Quihou, A.**

1869. Note sur quelques plantes nouvelles ou peu connues, cultivées au Jardin d'acclimatation. Bull. Soc. Aclim. II. 6: 470-476. f. 1-3.  
Contains general descriptions of *Rhododendron degrouianum*, *Tetranthera thuyssii*, *T. picta*, and *Eurya jacquemartii* and a list of species collected in Japan by Degron.

**Quin, C. W.**

1877. The new rhubarb. Garden 11: 467-468. 1 f.  
A general note on *Rheum officinale* from China.
1878. Dye plants. Garden 14: 29. f. 1-4.  
Includes general notes on *Rhamnus utilis*, and *Polygonum tinctorium* of China, both illustrated.

**R**

R. D. (in Gard. Chron.) = Dean, R.

R. E. A. (in Gard. Chron.) = Arnold, R. E.

R. F. (in Gard. Chron.) = Findlay, R.

**R., J.**

- 1852a. Fortune's chinesische Rosen. Allg. Gartenz. 20: 381-382.  
General notes translated from the next entry.
- 1852b. Fortune's Chinese roses. Gard. Chron. 1852: 436-437.  
Descriptions of 7 species of *Rosa* without Latin names.  
For German translation see the preceding entry.

R. K. (in Gard. Chron.) = Keen, R.

**Rabenhorst, L.**

1873. Chinesische Flechten in der Umgegend von Saison, Hongkong, Wampoa, Shanghai u.s.w. gesammelt im J. 1871-72 von Rudolph Rabenhorst fil., bestimmt von Dr. v. Krempelhuber in München. Flora 56: 286-287.  
A list with a few *nomina nuda*, the descriptions given in Krempelhuber, A. von, 1873.

**Rabotnov, T. A.**

- 1933a. [Calamagrostis Langsdorffii Trin. in Zentral-Jakutien und sein Bedeutung als Futtergras.] Bot. Zhurn. S.S.S.R. 18: 407-411.  
Ecological data in Russian with German summary.
- 1933b. [Fungus fairy rings in Yakoutia.] Priroda 22<sup>7</sup>: 61.  
A note in Russian on rings, composed of *Lepiota*, *Marasmius*, *Lycoperdon*, and other species.
- 1934a. [La flore de la Yakoutie, comme source de nouvelles plantes fourragères.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1934<sup>4</sup>: 84-89.  
In Russian; includes notes on various species of forage plants.
- 1934b. [Nostoc commune L. dans la couverture des sol salants de la Yakoutie.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1934<sup>2</sup>: 107-108.  
In Russian; includes data on the distribution of this species in the central part of the Yakutsk region.

1935a. [Die natürlichen Regionen des südlichen Teils der Autonomen Sozialistischen Soviet Republik Jakutien (JASSR).] Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S. 20: 177-210. f. 1-10.  
In Russian with German summary.

1935b. "Sibik'e" (*Equisetum variegatum* et *E. scirpoides*). Priroda 24<sup>7</sup>: 48-51.  
Ecological notes on these two natives of Yakutsk region.

1936a. [Forests of Betula ermani Cham. in southern Yakutia.] Priroda 25<sup>4</sup>: 96-97.  
Ecological sketch in Russian.

1936b. [Observations écologiques sur les lichens de la Yakoutie méridionale.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1936<sup>6</sup>: 149-153.  
In Russian.

Rach, L. See Regel, E., Rach, L., and Herder, F. von.

**Radde, G.**

1857. [Lake Baikal. Extract from the report of the naturalist G. Radde on his travel around the lake made in the summer of 1855.] Viestn. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 21<sup>2</sup>. Izsl. Mat.: 107-156.  
A description in Russian of the vegetation.

1858. [Dauro-Mongolian border of Transbaikalia.] Viestn. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 22. Izsl. Mat.: 117-142.  
Includes notes in Russian on the vegetation and agriculture of this region.

1860. Besteigung des Munku-Sardyk am Nordende des Kosogol. Peterm. Mittheil. 1860: 482-484.  
An account of this expedition to Mongolia with notes on the vegetation.

1860-61. Vorlesungen über Sibirien und das Amur-land. Peterm. Mittheil. 1860: 257-263, 386-394. 1860; 1861: 261-268. 1861.  
A general description with botanical references.

1861a. Berichte über Reisen im Süden von Ost-Sibirien im Aufträge der Kaiserlichen Russischen Geographischen Gesellschaft ausgeführt in den Jahren 1855 bis incl. 1859. Beitr. Pflanzenk. Russ. Reich. 23: i-xxii, 1-719; atlas, 2 maps. 11 pl.  
A diary-account, containing many notes on the flora. The atlas has not been seen.

1861b. Entwurf eines physikalisch-geographischen Gesamtbildes der südlichen Grenzgebiete von Ost-Sibirien. Peterm. Mittheil. 1861: 449-457. pl. 16.  
A geographical survey with botanical references.

1861c. [Travels in south-eastern Siberia made on the errand of the Russian Geographical Society in 1855-1859.] Zapisk. Russ. Geogr. Obshch. 4. Izsl. Mat.: 1-78. 1 map.  
An account in Russian of a journey to the mouth of the Ussuri River, including a physico-geographical sketch of the region with notes on the vegetation.

See also Michie, A., Radde, G., and Maack, R.

**Radde-Fomina, O.**

1929. Beiträge zur Systematik der Gattung Carpinus in der U.S.S.R. Mem. Sci. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. Ukraine 15: 51-107. pl. 1-8.  
A systematic review in Ukrainian with German résumé, including *C. cordata* var. *winkleri* var. nov. from the Far East. Reviewed in Biol. Abstr. 10: no. 6797. 1936.

1932a. Zur Systematik einiger Acer Arten aus dem Turkestan. Journ. Cycle Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine 1932<sup>3-4</sup>: 39-59. f. 1-7.  
In Ukrainian with German résumé; includes *A. semenovii* and *A. pseudolaetum*, natives of Tien Shan.

1932b. [Zur Frage nach der technischen Bedeutung und Verbreitung von Bergeia crassifolia.] Journ. Cycle Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine 1932<sup>3-4</sup>: 127-132. 2 f.  
In Ukrainian; includes a description of this species, native of the Altai Mountains.

1932c. Kurze Systematik der Gattung Carpinus L. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 44: 31-33.  
A synopsis of sections, species, varieties, and forms with very brief descriptions.

**Radlkofer, L.**

1878. Ueber Sapindus und damit in Zusammenhang stehende Pflanzen. Sitzungsber. Math. Phys. Akad. Wiss. München 9: 221-408.  
Monographic; includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1879. Ueber Cupania und damit verwandte Pflanzen. Sitzungs-  
sb. Math. Phys. Akad. Wiss. München 9: 457-678.  
Includes incidental critical notes on some eastern Asiatic  
species.
- 1890a. Conspectus tribuum generumque Sapindacearum. 1-  
23.  
A republication of part of the next entry.
- 1890b. Über die Gliederung der Sapindaceen. Sitzungs-  
sb. Math. Phys. Akad. Wiss. München 20: 105-379.  
Monographic; includes many eastern Asiatic genera. It  
is extensively reviewed and abstracted by Niedenzu and  
the key to tribes are republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 12.  
Lit.: 78-80. 1890. The "Conspectus tribuum Sapindacearum",  
pp. 215-220, was reprinted separately. See the pre-  
ceding entry.
1908. Über die Gattung Allophylus und die Ordnung ihrer  
Arten. Sitzungs-  
sb. Math. Phys. Akad. Wiss. München 38: 201-240.  
Consists mainly of a conspectus of species, including  
"species asiaticae".
- 1931-34. Sapindaceae I. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 98a (IV.  
165): 1-320. f. 1-6. 1931; (II) 98b: 321-640. f. 7-18. 1932;  
(III) 98c: 641-800. f. 14-18. 1932; (IV) 98d: 801-960. f.  
19-24. 1932; (V) 98e: 961-1114. f. 25-30. 1933; (VI) 98f:  
1115-1274. f. 31-37. 1933; (VII) 98g: 1275-1434. f. 38-44.  
1933; (VIII) 98h: 1435-1539. f. 45, 46. 1934.  
Monographic.
- Räsänen [Rezenen], V.**  
1927. De Usnea nova in Sibiria inventa. Anim. Syst. Herb.  
Univ. Tomsk. 1927: 1.  
*Usnea sibirica* sp. nov. from the Altai Mts. and Mon-  
golia.
- Raeschel, E. A.**  
1797. Nomenclator botanicus. Omnes plantas ab illustr.  
Carolo a Linné descriptas alisque botanicis temporis re-  
centioris detectas enumerans. ed. 3, i-xii, 1-414.  
Lists the binomials then known; includes a few new  
binomials proposed for some of Loureiro's Chinese species.  
The first and second editions have not been seen. There is  
no indication that these contain new binomials.
- Raffeneau-Delile, A.** See Redouté, P. J., 1802-16.
- Raffill, C. P.**  
1904. Loropetalum chinense. Gard. Chron. III. 35: 150.  
Native of China.
1905. Abelia uniflora. Gard. Chron. III. 37: 323. f. 135.  
Native of Japan and eastern China.
1909. Viburnum Carlesii. Gard. Chron. III. 45: 341. f. 148.  
Native of eastern Asia.
1912. Rhododendron Augustinii and R. Fargesii. Gard.  
Chron. III. 52: 4. f. 3, 4.  
Both from western China.
1913. Rhododendron concinnum. Gard. Chron. III. 53: 341.  
f. 144.  
Native of western China.
- Rafinesque, C. S.**  
1836-38a. New flora and botany of North America, being a  
supplemental flora to the various floras and botanical works  
of Michaux, Muhlenberg, . . . 4 v. (1, 1-100. 1836; 2, 1-96.  
1837; 3, 1-96. 1838; 4, 1-112. 1838).  
Contains a few names based on Japanese binomials.  
The volume dates on the wrappers and title pages are all  
1836; for the corrected dates of issue see J. H. Barnhart's  
discussion in Torreya 7: 181. 1907.
- 1836-38b. Flora telluriana, introd. et classific. ad mantissa  
synoptica 2000 nova genera plantarum vel nov. ord. et  
spec. in orbis tellurianum. Determ. coll. inv. obs. et descr.  
ann. 1796-1836. 4 v. (1, 1-101, [1]. 1837; 2, 1-112. 1837;  
3, 1-100. 1837; 4, 1-135. 1838).  
Contains rather numerous new generic names and new  
binomials based on species originally described from east-  
ern Asia. All title pages and fascicle covers bear the date  
1836. The corrected dates of issue are those given by J. H.  
Barnhart in Torreya 7: 182. 1907.
1838. Sylva telluriana mantis. synopt. New genera and  
species of trees and shrubs of North America, and other  
regions of the earth, omitted or mistaken by the botanical  
authors and compilers, or not properly classified, now re-  
duced by their natural affinities to the proper natural orders  
and tribes. Being a supplement to the Flora telluriana.  
1-184.  
Contains a number of new generic names and new bi-  
nomials appertaining to eastern Asia, based on published  
descriptions of Thunberg, Loureiro, and other authors.
1840. Autikon botanikon. Icones plantarum select. nov. vel  
rariorum, pleumque Americana, interdum African. Europ.  
Asiat. Oceanic. &c. Centur. XXV. Botanical illustrations  
by select specimens or self figures in 25 centuries of 2500  
plants, trees, shrubs, vines, lilies, grasses, ferns &c. chiefly  
new or rare, doubtful or interesting, from North America  
and some other regions; with accounts of the undescribed  
notes, synonyms, localities &c. First part, cent. I to V  
(the best botanical figures are the objects themselves).  
1-200.  
Contains some new genera and new species from Japan,  
Siberia, and China. It was intended to include 2500 species,  
but the work closed with entry 1500, the "illustrations"  
being the plants themselves.
- Raikova, I. A.**  
1919. Kendyr [Apocynum sibiricum Pall.]. Mater. Izuch.  
Estest. Proizv. Sil Ross. 23: 1-35. f. 1-6.  
Native of Transbaikalia.
- Raitschenko, A. (= Raichenko, A. A.)**  
1906. Note sur l'algue cyanophycée Nostoc pruniforme  
Agardh. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour  
Soc. Russ. Géogr. 8: 55-63. f. 1-4.  
Critical notes in Russian on this species collected in  
Lake Kossogol, northern Mongolia, by P. S. Mikhno.
- Rakhmanova, S.**  
1933. Studies on plankton of the Tartar Strait. Bull. Far  
East. Branch. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 1933: 135-137.  
In Russian with English summary.
- Ramasawami, M. S.** See also Smith, W. W., Banerji, S. C.,  
and Ramaswami, M. S.
- Ramatuelle, M. de.**  
1792. Description de la camomille à grandes fleurs. Journ.  
Hist. Nat. (Paris) 2: 233-250.  
Contains a descriptive account of *Chrysanthemum mori-*  
*folium* sp. nov. from China.
- Rant, A.**  
1929. De Javaansche gebergteflora als bewijs van een vroe-  
gere verbinding van Java met het vasteland van Azië.  
[The Javanese mountain flora as evidence of a previous  
connection with the continent of Asia.] Nat. Tijdschr.  
Nederl. Ind. 89: 441-468.  
In Dutch; includes a systematic list of genera and some  
species with data on their distribution through Asia.
- Rapaics, R.**  
1907. A sisakvirágnemzetség rendszere. Systema Aconiti  
generis. Növ. Közlem. 6: 136-176.  
A revision in Hungarian with Latin descriptions; includes  
the eastern Asiatic species.
1908. A sisakvirágnemzetség növényföldrajza. (Die Pflanzen-  
geographie der Gattung Aconitum). Növ. Közlem. 7: 124-131.  
1 text map. 1908; Növ. Közlem. 7. Beibl.: 21-28.  
In Hungarian with German translation in the Beiblatt;  
includes distribution in eastern Asia. Briefly reviewed in  
Bot. Jahrb. Engler 44. Lit.: 16. 1909.
1909. Az Aquilegia-génusz. (De genere Aquilegia.) Bot.  
Közlem. 8: 117-136. (32)-(38).  
A revision in Hungarian with key in Latin and a sum-  
mary in French in the Beiblatt (though not so designated);  
includes the eastern Asiatic species. Briefly reviewed in  
Bot. Jahrb. Engler 44. Lit.: 37. 1910.
- Rassadina, K. A.**  
1929. Une nouvelle espèce d'Umbilicaria de Sibérie Umbili-  
caria pertusa sp. n. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S.  
1929A: 348-350. f. 1, 2.  
In Russian with Latin diagnosis. The species occurs at  
Lake Baikal and in Dahuria.
1936. [Lichenologische Übersicht der Ufer des Baikal-Sees.]  
Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 3: 625-  
662. f. 1-4.  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes a general  
survey and a systematic enumeration of 129 species and  
varieties.



**Rattray, J.**

1888a. A revision of the genus *Aulacodiscus* Ehrh. Journ. Roy. Micros. Soc. 1888: 337-352. pl. 5-7.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1888b. A revision of the genus *Auliscus* Ehrh. and of some allied genera. Journ. Roy. Micros. Soc. 1888: 861-920. pl. 12-16.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1889. A revision of the genus *Coscinodiscus* Ehrh. and of some allied genera. Proc. Roy. Soc. Edinburgh 16: 449-692. 3 pl.  
Cites specimens collected in eastern Asiatic waters. Reviewed in Nuov. Not. 1890: 50. 1890.

1890. A revision of the genus *Actinocyclus*. Journ. Quek. Club 1890: 137-212. pl. 11, 12. 1 tabl.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed in Nuov. Not. 1890: 237-238. 1890.

**Ratzburg, J. T. C.** See Hayne, F. G., (Brandt, J. F., and Ratzburg, J. T. C.)

**Ray, J.**

1686-1704. *Historia plantarum, species hactenus editas aliasque insuper multas noviter inventas atque descriptas complectens. In qua agitur primo de plantis in genere, earumque partibus, accidentibus et differentiis. . . 3 v. (1, [i-xxii], 1-953. 1686; 2, [i-vi], 955-1944. indexes [1-35]. 1688; 3, i-ix, 1-666, 1-135, 1-112, 225-253, index [1-6]. 1704).*  
A pre-Linnaean work, containing important references to eastern Asiatic plants. Vol. 3 bears the title: *Historiae plantarum tomus tertius qui est supplementum duorum praecedentium: species omnes vel omissas, vel post volumina illa evulgata editas. . . In the second part of the pagination of vol. 3 is contained: Historiae plantarum liber vigesimus quartus: qui est dendrologiae, sive historiae arborum atque fruticum primus. The third set of pagination contains: Appendix: Herbarium aliarumque stirpium in insula Luzone Philippinarum . . . , pp. 1-96.*

**Raymond-Hamet = Hamet, R.**

**Read, B. E.**

1922. A trip through the hills of Chihli, China. Pharm. Journ. (London) 109: 580-583. 2 f.  
A general description of the vegetation, both cultivated and wild.

1923a. Botanical, chemical and pharmacological reference list to Chinese materia medica. i-v, 1-38.  
A list arranged according to the romanized Chinese names with characters, botanical references, and chemical and pharmaceutical references; contains important bibliographies, pp. iii-v.

1923b. Toxicology in China. China Med. Journ. 37: 481-492.  
Contains lists of various poisonous and drug plants.

1924. The materia medica of China. Trans. Fifth Congr. Far East. Assoc. Trop. Med. Singapore 1923: 903-914.  
Contains a few miscellaneous botanical notes.

1925. Inner Mongolia: China's northern flowery kingdom. Pharm. Journ. (London) 115: 570-573. 3 f.  
An account of the author's trip, including paragraphs on the flora and crops.

1926-27. Chinese medicinal plants. Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. 14: xxxv-xliii. f. 1-4.  
A lecture and general discussion of Chinese botany with remarks on several species of medicinal value.

1928a. The export of Chinese mahuang . . . and its alkaloids, Ephedrine and Pseudoephedrine. Chinese Econ. Month. 3: 817-823. 1 pl. 1 f.  
Chiefly economic, but contains a few botanical notes on *Ephedra*.

[1928]b. Ephedrine: A review of more recent botanical researches, alkaloidal content of the crude drug and experiments with ephedrine and pseudo-ephedrine to elucidate their action. Trans. Seventh Congr. Far East. Assoc. Trop. Med. British Ind. 1927: 537-542. pl. 1920. 1 f.

1929. Contributions to natural history from the cultural contacts of East and West. Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. 41: 57-76. 3 f.  
Contains notes on the dates of introduction of economic plants and a bibliography.

1930. *Ephedra*. Part II. The botany of mahuang, abstracted from the work of J. C. Liu with additional notes from Stapf, Meyers, Groff and others. 1-29. 2 pl. 14 f. 2 text maps.

Concerns *Ephedra* spp. This constitutes the author's *Flora sinensis*, Ser. B. vol. 24, no. 1. For *Flora sinensis*, Ser. A, see Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1927.

1936. Chinese medicinal plants from the Pên ts'ao kang mu . . . A. D. 1596. 3rd edition of a botanical, chemical and pharmacological reference list. i-xvi, 1-389.

Includes a bibliography, pp. xi-xiii. For edition 2 see Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1927. For the Pên ts'ao kang mu see Li, Shih-chên. 1590 (in Chinese appendix).

See also Liu, J. C., and Read, B. E.

**Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C.**

1925. Chinese materia medica. The importance of botanical identity. Trans. Sixth Congr. Tokyo, Far East. Assoc. Trop. Med. 1: 987-999. 4 pl.

Concerns the identity of "Lang tang" = *Hyoscyamus niger*, and "Ti-huang" = *Rehmannia glutinosa* and *R. lutea*; includes a list of identifications of some drugs listed as unidentified in Stuart, G. A., 1911.

1927. *Flora sinensis*. Series A. Volume 1. *Plantae medicinalis sinensis*. Second edition Bibliography of Chinese medicinal plants, from the Pên ts'ao kang mu, 1596 A. D. i-xi, 1-106.

An enumeration of Chinese medicinal plants in Li Shih-chên, 1590 (see Chinese appendix), with Latin and Chinese names, and botanical, chemical, and pharmaceutical references, and a bibliography on Chinese materia medica, pp. x-xi. For *Flora sinensis*, Ser. B see Read, B. E., 1930. For third edition see Read, B. E., 1936.

1928a. Chinese botanical sources of ephedrine and pseudoephedrine. Journ. Amer. Pharm. Assoc. 17: 339-344.

Contains descriptions of *Ephedra equisetina* Bunge and *E. sinica* Stapf. "spec. nov.", but this is not the original diagnosis, for which see Stapf, O., 1927g.

1928b. A review of the scientific work done on Chinese materia medica. Nat. Med. Journ. China 14: 312-330.

A historical account with data on the progress of botanical study and on the principal botanists.

**Réaumont, G.**

1906. Les Holboellia de la Chine centrale. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: 451-461. f. 1-4.

Seven species admitted, three described as new.

**Recenti, A.**

1905. Piante della Cina di recente introduzione. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 30: 77-86.

A general account of recent introductions.

1934. "Lilium regale" Wilson. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 59: 124. pl. 5.

Chiefly horticultural.

**Rechinger, K.**

1913. Botanische und zoologische Ergebnisse einer wissenschaftlichen Forschungsreise nach den Samoainseln, dem Neuguinea-Archipel und den Salomonsinseln von März bis Dezember 1905. V. Teil. Bearbeitung der Musci, Pteridophytae und Siphonogamae . . . von Ceylon, Hawaii und Hongkong, . . . Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. (Wien) 89: 443-708. pl. 1-9. f. 1-32.

The fourth section of Part V consists of "Pteridophytae und Siphonogamae von Hongkong und Kanton", pp. 642-651, (reprint pp. 200-209) none described as new.

1914. Das Algenherbarium von A. Grunow. Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. (Wien) 28: 348-354.

A list of collectors represented in the herbarium with mention of regions where they collected, including some localities in eastern Asia.

**Rechinger, K. H., fl.**

1932. Vorarbeiten zu einer Monographie der Gattung *Rumex* I. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 492: 1-132. pl. 1-3. maps 1-4.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1934-35. Beiträge zur Kenntnis von *Rumex* Sect. *Lapathum* IV. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 33: 353-363. 1934; (V) 38: 49-55. 1935.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.



**Record, S. J.**

1925. The Chinese "Pau Hoi." *Trop. Woods* 3: 1.  
A brief note on *Cinnamomum* sp. or *Machilus thunbergii*. See also Henry, A., 1926c; and Kanehira, R., 1927.  
1928. More about the Chinese "Pau-Hoi." *Trop. Woods* 13: 5-6.

Additions to Kanehira, R., 1927.

See Ahern, G. P., and Newton, H. K., 1928.

**Reder, E.**

1872. *Primula japonica* Asa Gray. *Gartenflora* 21: 195. pl. 729.  
Native of Japan.

**Redesdale.** See Freeman-Mitford, A. B., 1903.

**Redgrove, H. S.**

1933. Spices and condiments. i-xviii, 1-361. f. 1-42.  
Chiefly economic notes on many plants, including some from eastern Asia, with a bibliography.

**Redouté, P. J.**

- 1802-16. *Les Liliacées*. 8 v. (1, pl. 1-60. 1802; 2, pl. 61-120. 1805; 3, pl. 121-180. 1807; 4, pl. 181-240. 1808; 5, pl. 241-300. 1809; 6, pl. 301-360. 1812; 7, pl. 361-420. 1813; 8, pl. 421-486. 1816).

Includes various eastern Asiatic species. The text of vols. 1-4 is by A. P. de Candolle, of vols. 5-6 by F. de la Roche, of vols. 7-8 by A. Raffeneau-Delile. Each plate is accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress.

- 1817-24. *Les roses*. 3 v. (1, 1-156. pl. 1-58. 1817; 2, 1-122. pl. 1-59. 1819-21; 3, 1-125. pl. 1-54. 1821-24).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1827. *Choix des plus belles fleurs, prises dans différentes familles du règne végétal, et de quelques branches des plus beaux fruits groupées quelquefois, et souvent animées par des insectes et des papillons, gravées, imprimées en couleur et retouchées au pinceau avec un soin qui doit répondre de leur perfection. Dédié à LLAA.RR. les Princesses Louise et Marie d'Orléans*. 1-17. pl. 1-144.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Reed, G. M.**

1928. Japanese and Siberian irises. *Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard.* 29: 235-238.

General notes on introduced species of *Iris*.

1929. One hundred Japanese irises—more or less. *Bull. Amer. Iris Soc.* 32: 4-12. 2 f.

Concerns the classification of horticultural varieties. No scientific names are applied.

1930. Report on a trip to Japan and to the northwestern United States. *Brooklyn Bot. Gard. Rec.* 19: 257-268. f. 1-7.

The main purpose of this trip was to study the Japanese species of *Iris*.

1931. The iris of Japan. *Bull. Amer. Iris Soc.* 40: 3-48. f. 1-24.

Mainly concerns their cultivation.

**Reed, G. M., and Matsuki, B.**

1932. Translation of the explanatory text of Doctor Manabu Miyoshi's illustrated album of Hana-Shōbu. *Bull. Amer. Iris Soc.* 44: 3-29. f. 1-6. *portr.*

Descriptions and notes on many cultivated varieties of *Iris* translated from Manabu Miyoshi, 1921.

**Rees, C. C.**

1917. The rusts occurring on the genus *Fritillaria*. *Amer. Journ. Bot.* 4: 368-373. f. 1-3.

Includes *Uromyces mirae* on *F. kamtschatscensis* in Japan.

**Reeves, J.**

1822. Names of plants which flower or blossom in each month of the year at Canton, in China. In R. Morrison, A dictionary of the Chinese language in three parts . . . Part III. 172-174.

Contains Latin and Chinese names, the latter in characters and transliteration.

**Regel, A.**

1879. Expedition über die Kokkamyr-Hochebene zum Bogdo-Gebirge und durch die Gebirge östlich u. nördlich vom Sairam-See bis zu den Quellen der Borotala und des Chorgos, und von da zurück zum Sairam, und dann längs der Borotala nach Osten bis über die chinesische Grenze zum Borborogussum. *Gartenflora* 28: 40-48. pl. 965.

Includes notes on the plants observed, some by E. Regel.

1901. [Horticulture in the south-eastern Ussuri region.] *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1901: 21-28.

An extensive review in Russian of Abaza, K. V., 1900. This work, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 735, has not been seen.

1905. Das ostasiatische Küstenland zu Beginn des Jahres 1904. *Geogr. Zeitschr.* 2: 51-55.

A description of the coastal regions, especially from Japan northward, with general botanical references.

**Regel, C.**

1930. *Cornus* L. Section *Arctocrania* Endl. *Pflanzenar.* 2: 70-71. map 69.

Concerns distribution.

1935. Über *Lathyrus maritimus* (L.) Bigelow. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 38: 56-59.

Native of Sachalin and Kamchatka.

**Regel, E.**

1852. Neue Pflanzen abgebildet oder beschrieben in anderen Zeitschriften. *Gartenflora* 1: 24-29, 51-53, 86-93, 117-123, 147-151, 182-184, 209-212, 243-248, 277-281, 318-321.

A translation into German of complete or abbreviated descriptions from various other periodicals, including those of a number of eastern Asiatic species.

- 1852-53. Neue Pflanzen. *Gartenflora* 1: 332-339, 360-367. 1852; 2: 22-26, 48-53, 82-83, 119-122, 154-157. 1853.

A translation into German of complete or abbreviated descriptions from periodical literature, including those of some species from eastern Asia.

- 1853-67. Neue Zierpflanzen. *Gartenflora* 2: 184-189, 244-248, 276-280, 310-314, 341-349. 1853; 3: 28-34, 57-61, 95-100, 127-131, 160-164, 199-200, 234-238, 262-266, 299-302, 372-380. 1854; 4: 61-68, 203-210, 323-327. 1855; 6: 80-93, 179-193, 283-287, 308-312, 346-352, 377-384. 1857; 7: 54-57, 89-92, 187-191, 221-225, 285-288, 314-322. 1858; 8: 16-20, 51-54, 83-85, 111-118, 143-152. 1859; 9: 19-21, 97-108. 1860; 10: 20-29, 53-61, 211-212. 1861; 11: 68-80. 1862; 12: 19-24, 49-57, 97-103, 164-171, 190-195, 221-222, 259-264. 1863; 13: 17-21, 51-52, 84-91, 150-154, 242-247, 279-280, 341-343, 369-370. 1864; 14: 61-62, 213-215, 305-307, 332-336. 1865; 15: 23-27, 209-213, 340-343. 1866; 16: 17-18, 52-56, 151-155, 210-213, 273-275. 1867.

Consists of abbreviated German translations of original descriptions from periodical literature, including those of many eastern Asiatic species. For continuation see Regel, E., and others, 1867-92.

1854. *Thea chinensis* Sims. var. *floribunda*. *Gartenflora* 3: 77-83. pl. 81.

Native of eastern Asia.

1855. Die Igname Batate (*Dioscorea Batatas* Dne.). *Gartenflora* 4: 115-118. 1 f.

Native of eastern Asia.

1856. *Clerodendron Kaempferi* Fisch. *Gartenflora* 5: 353-354. pl. 178.

Introduced from Japan.

- 1856-59. Bemerkungen über neue und seltene Pflanzen des Petersburger Botanischen Gartens. *Gartenflora* 5: 327-332, 363-368. 1856; 7: 249-254. 1858; 8: 12-16, 81-83. 1859.

Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species. The title varies slightly. See also Regel, E., 1860h.

- 1857a. *Lagerströmia indica* L. *Gartenflora* 6: 129-130. pl. 191.

- 1857b. Vegetations-Skizzen des Amurlandes, gesammelt von dem Reisenden des Kaiserl. Botanischen Gartens zu St. Petersburg, Herrn Maximowicz; nebst Bemerkungen über die von demselben eingesendeten Bäume und Sträucher vom director E. Regel. *Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.* 15: 211-238.

A description with special mention of many species. Republished in *Mél. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.* 2: 475-512. 1857, and in *Arch. Wiss. Kunde Russland* 17: 148-190. 1858.

- 1857c. *Calyptrastigma Middendorffiana* C. A. M. *Gartenflora* 6: 3-4. pl. 183.

Native of eastern Siberia.

- 1857d. *Trollius altaicus* Ledeb. *Gartenflora* 6: 66. pl. 188.

A brief general note.

- 1858a. Neue und prächtige Varietäten von *Dianthus chinensis*. *Gartenflora* 7: 7-9. pl. 218, 219.

Largely concerns horticultural forms.

## Regel, E. (continued).

- 1855b. Im Botanischen Garten zu Petersburg geprüfte neuere und ältere Pflanzen. *Gartenflora* 7: 43-52.  
Brief general notes on various species, including *Hordeum hexastichon* L. var. *mandshuricum* and *Spiraea confusa* Rgl. et Kornicke, native of Transbaikalia.
- 1855c. Neue Pflanzen des Petersburger Botanischen Gartens. *Gartenflora* 7: 303-310.  
Includes *Lespedeza biflora* Turcz., native of Transbaikalia.
- 1855d. Botanische Nachrichten vom Amur-Lande. *Gartenflora* 7: 364-365.  
A brief report on the travels and collections of Radde in the Amur region with notes on various species.
1859. *Rhynchospermum jasminoides* Lindl. *Gartenflora* 8: 194-195. *pl.* 251. *f.* 2.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1860a. *Potentilla glabra* Lodd. *Gartenflora* 9: 3-4. *pl.* 278.  
Native of Transbaikalia.
- 1860b. *Potentilla fruticosa* L. var. *tenuifolia* Lehm. *Gartenflora* 9: 4. *pl.* 278.  
Native of eastern Siberia.
- 1860c. *Lilium tenuifolium* Fisch. *Gartenflora* 9: 80. *pl.* 284. *f.* 1.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1860d. *Lilium pulchellum* Fisch. *Gartenflora* 9: 81-82. *pl.* 284. *f.* 2.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1860e. 1. *Aquilegia glandulosa* Fisch. 2. *Aquilegia glandulosa* Fisch. var. *jucunda*. 3. *Aquilegia sibirica* Lam. *Gartenflora* 9: 149-151. *pl.* 289.  
Occur in the Altai mountains. See also Regel, E., 1860p.
- 1860f. *Musa coccinea* Roxb. *Gartenflora* 9: 87-88.  
Introduced from China.
- 1860g. *Cookia punctata* Retz. *Gartenflora* 9: 151-152. *pl.* 290.  
Native of southern China.
- 1860h. Bemerkungen über Pflanzen des Kaiserl. Botanischen Gartens in St. Petersburg. *Gartenflora* 9: 157-162.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species. This is apparently a continuation of Regel, E., 1856-59.
- 1860i. *Polemonium pulchellum* Bunge. *Gartenflora* 9: 189-190. *pl.* 292.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1860j. *Sedum Ewersii* Ledeb. *Gartenflora* 9: 229. *pl.* 295.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1860k. *Orobis lathyroides* L. *Gartenflora* 9: 269. *pl.* 298.  
Native of northern Asia.
- 1860l. *Lespedeza bicolor* Turcz. *Gartenflora* 9: 269-271. *pl.* 299.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1860m. *Celastrus crispulus* Rgl. *Celastrus punctatus* Thbg. *Gartenflora* 9: 407-408. *pl.* 312.  
*Celastrus crispulus* sp. nov. from China and *C. punctatus* Thunb. from Japan and China.
- 1860n. *Orobis lathyroides* L. *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 3-4. *pl.* 24.  
A general description in Russian of this native of the Altai region and Baikalia.
- 1860o. *Lespedeza bicolor* Turcz. *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 4-6. *pl.* 25.  
A general description in Russian of this native of Siberia.
- 1860p. [*Aquilegia glandulosa* Fisch., *A. glandulosa* var. *jucunda*, and *A. sibirica* Lam.] *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 4-7. *pl.* 15.  
A general description in Russian of this native of eastern Asia. See also Regel, E., 1860e.
- 1860q. *Calophaca Hovenii* Schrenk. *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 6-7. *pl.* 13.  
A general description in Russian of this native of eastern Asia.
- 1860r. *Cookia punctata* Retz. *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 8-9. *pl.* 16.  
A general description in Russian of this native of southern China.
- 1860s. *Polygonum cuspidatum* Sieb. & Zucc. (P. Sieboldii Hort. non Meisner). *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 9-12. *pl.* 17. *f.* 1.  
A general description in Russian of this native of Japan.
- 1860t. *Lilium pulchellum* Fisch. *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 24-26. *pl.* 1.  
A general description in Russian of this native of Dahuria and the Amur region.
- 1860u. *Lilium tenuifolium* Fisch. *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 23-24. *pl.* 10.  
Native of eastern Asia. A general description in Russian.
- 1860v. *Sedum Ewersii* Ledeb. *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 30-31. *pl.* 21.  
Native of the Altai. A general description in Russian.
- 1860w. *Spiraea Pallasii* Rgl. et Tiling. *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1860<sup>s</sup>: 31-32.  
Native of northeastern Siberia. A general description in Russian.
- 1860x. *Catalogus plantarum quae in horto Aksakoviano coluntur.* i-vi, 1-148.  
A list, including various eastern Asiatic species and some *nomen nuda*, as *Eugenia chinensis*.
- 1861a. *Monographia Betulacearum hucusque cognitarum.* 1-129. *pl.* 1-14.  
A reprint of Regel, E., 1861p.
- 1861b. Uebersicht der Arten der Gattung *Thalictrum*, welche im russischen Reiche und den angrenzenden Ländern wachsen. *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 34<sup>1</sup>: 14-63. *3 pl.*  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1861c. *Arisaema praecox* De Vriese. *Gartenflora* 10: 1-3. *pl.* 313.  
Native of Japan.
- 1861d. *Dracocephalum Ruyschiana* L. *Gartenflora* 10: 38. *pl.* 317.  
Native of eastern Siberia.
- 1861e. *Iris setosa* Pall. *Gartenflora* 10: 117. *pl.* 322.  
Native of eastern Siberia.
- 1861f. *Papaver alpinum* L. var. *nudicaule* Fisch. Mey. *Gartenflora* 10: 118. *pl.* 323.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1861g. *Caragana jubata* Poir. *Gartenflora* 10: 233-234. *pl.* 331.  
Native of the Altai region.
- 1861h. *Leontice altaica* Pall. *Gartenflora* 10: 265-266. *pl.* 334.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1861i. *Caragana microphylla* Lam., var. *intermedia* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 10: 269-270. *pl.* 336.  
Native of Asia.
- 1861j. *Vitis vinifera* L. var. *amurensis* Rupr. *Gartenflora* 10: 312-313. *pl.* 339.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1861k. *Clematis aethusaefolia* Turcz., var. *latisecta* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 10: 342. *pl.* 342.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1861l. *Corydalis aurea* Willd.  $\beta$  *speciosa*. *Gartenflora* 10: 373-374. *pl.* 343.  
Native of eastern Siberia.
- 1861m. *Delphinium Maackianum* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 10: 374. *pl.* 344.  
Native of the Ussuri region.
- 1861n. *Pyrus ussuriensis* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 10: 374-375. *pl.* 345.  
Native of the Ussuri region.
- 1861o. *Caragana frutescens* L. *Gartenflora* 10: 409-410. *pl.* 348.  
Extends to Dzungaria.
- 1861p. *Monographische Bearbeitung der Betulaceen.* *Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 13: 59-187. *pl.* 4-17.  
Monographic. For reprint with Latin title, see Regel, E., 1861a.
- 1861q. [*Dracocephalum Ruyschiana* L.] *Viestn. Ross. Obsheh. Sad.* 1861: 63-64. *pl.* 43.  
A general description in Russian of this species occurring from Europe to eastern Siberia.

- 1861r. [*Iris setosa*.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 196-197. *pl.* 48.  
A general description in Russian of this species and *I. sibirica*, both from eastern Asia.
- 1861s. [*Papaver alpinum* L. var. *nudicaule* Fisch. & Mey.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 197-198. *pl.* 49.  
A general description in Russian. Occurs from the Altai Mts. eastward.
- 1861t. [*Caragana jubata* Poir.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 392-393. *pl.* 57.  
A general description in Russian of this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1861u. [*Leontice altaica* Pall.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 440-441. *pl.* 60.  
A general description in Russian.
- 1861v. [*Caragana microphylla* Lam. var. *intermedia* Rgl.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 444-446. *pl.* 62.  
A general description in Russian of this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1861w. [*Vitis vinifera* L. var. *amurensis* Rupr.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 490-493. *pl.* 65.  
Notes in Russian on this variety, native of the Amur and Ussuri regions.
- 1861x. [*Clematis aethusaefolia*.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 545. *pl.* 68.  
A description in Russian of this native of the Amur and Ussuri regions.
- 1861y. [*Corydalis aurea* Willd.  $\beta$  *speciosa*, of the Fumariaceae.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 592-593. *pl.* 69.  
A general account in Russian of this Amur form, compared with American forms.
- 1861z. [*Delphinium Maackianum* Rgl.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 593. *pl.* 70.  
A brief note in Russian on this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1861aa. [*The Ussurian pear*, *Pyrus ussuriensis* Maxim.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 594. *pl.* 71.  
A brief note in Russian on this eastern Siberian species.
- 1861bb. [*Caragana frutescens*.] Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1861**: 655-656. *pl.* 74.  
A description in Russian of this eastern Asiatic species.
- 1861cc. Tentamen florae Ussuriensis, oder Versuch einer Flora des Ussuri-Gebietes. Nach den von Herrn R. Maack gesammelten Pflanzen bearbeitet. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. 4\*: i-xiii, 1-228. *pl.* 1-12.  
A systematic enumeration of 643 species, including cryptogams, with many new, the text in Russian with Latin descriptions. Republished as: Opyt flory Ussurijskoi strany, sostavl. po materialam, sobrannym R. Maakom, E. Regel, i-xvi, 228. *pl.* 1-12. 1862.
- 1861-62. Aufzählung der von Radde in Baikalien, Dahurien und am Amur sowie der vom Herrn von Stubendorff auf seiner Reise durch Sibirien nach Kamtschatka, und der von Rieder, Kussmisscheff und anderen in Kamtschatka gesammelten Pflanzen. I. Abtheilung, Dicotyledoneae, Polypetalae. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **34**: 1-211. *pl.* 1-5, 458-578. *pl.* 10, 11. 1861; **35**: 214-328. *pl.* 8, 9. 1862.  
An enumeration of collections. The reprints of this constitute vol. 1 of Regel, E., 1861-84. The part in vol. 35<sup>1</sup> bears the slightly different title: Aufzählung der von Radde in Baikalien, Dahurien und am Amur sowie der vom Herrn von Stubendorff auf seiner Reise durch Sibirien nach Kamtschatka, von Sensinoff, Sossnin, Scharipoff und anderen in Dahurien und Ostsibirien, und der von Rieder, Kussmisscheff und anderen in Kamtschatka und dem Russischen Nordamerika gesammelten Pflanzen.
- 1861-84. Reisen in den Süden von Ost-Sibirien im Auftrage der kaiserlichen russischen geographischen Gesellschaft ausgeführt in den Jahren 1855-1859 durch G. Radde. Botanische Abtheilung. Nachträge zur Flora der Gebiete des russischen Reichs östlich vom Altai bis Kamtschatka und Sitka, nach den von G. Radde, Stubendorff, Sensinoff, Rieder und andern gesammelten Pflanzen. 4 v. (1, 1-447. *pl.* 1-9. 1861-62; 2 (never published); 3: 1-46. *pl.* 1-3. 1864; 3<sup>2</sup>: 1-134. 1867; 3<sup>3</sup>: 1-53. 1869; 3<sup>4</sup>: 1-73. 1870; 4<sup>1</sup>: 1-304. 1873; 4<sup>2</sup>: 1-122. 1884).  
Vol. 1 was written by E. Regel, the remainder by F. von Herder. Vol. 1 is a reprint of Regel, E., 1861-62. Vol. 3 is a reprint of Herder, F. von, 1864-87. Vol. 4<sup>1</sup> is a reprint of Herder, F. von, 1873 (Lobeliaceae, Campanulaceae, etc.). Vol. 4<sup>2</sup> is a reprint of a part of Herder, F. von, 1864-87.
- 1862a. *Lilium spectabile* Link. Gartenflora **11**: 1-2. *pl.* 349. *f.* 1, 2.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1862b. *Lilium testaceum* Lindl. B. *Isabellinum* Knze. Gartenflora **11**: 2-3. *pl.* 349. *f.* 3.  
Native of Japan.
- 1862c. *Rosa pimpinellifolia* L. Gartenflora **11**: 49-50. *pl.* 352.  
Native of eastern Siberia.
- 1862d. *Clerodendron Lindleyi* Dne. Gartenflora **11**: 50-51. *pl.* 353.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1862e. *Chelidonium uniflorum* Sieb. et Zucc. Gartenflora **11**: 89-90. *pl.* 355.  
Native of Japan.
- 1862f. *Imperata sacchariflora* Maxim. Gartenflora **11**: 92. *pl.* 357.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1862g. *Polygonatum roseum* Ledeb. Gartenflora **11**: 137. *pl.* 358.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1862h. *Sedum Selskianum* Rgl. et Maack. Gartenflora **11**: 169. *pl.* 361.  
Native of the Ussuri region. For revision see Gartenflora **30**: 22.
- 1862i. Die kleinen sibirischen Aepfel. *Pyrus baccata* L. et *Pyrus prunifolia* Willd. Gartenflora **11**: 201-203. *pl.* 364.  
Native of northeastern Asia. These species are now placed in *Malus*.
- 1862j. *Crataegus pinnatifida* Bnge. Gartenflora **11**: 204-205. *pl.* 366.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1862k. *Panax sessiliflorum* Rupr. et Maxim. Gartenflora **11**: 233-239. *pl.* 369.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1862l. *Deutzia parviflora* Bnge. B. *amurensis* Rgl. Gartenflora **11**: 278-279. *pl.* 370. *f.* 4-12.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1862m. *Galatella Meyendorffii* Rgl. et Maack. Gartenflora **11**: 279-280. *pl.* 371.  
Native of the Ussuri region.
- 1862n. *Monochoria Korsakowii* Rgl. et Maack. Gartenflora **11**: 312-313. *pl.* 374.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1862o. *Panax quinquefolium* L. var. *Ginseng* Rgl. et Maack. Gartenflora **11**: 314-315. *pl.* 375.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1862p. *Maximowiczia chinensis* Rupr. Gartenflora **11**: 406. *pl.* 382. *f.* 2, 3.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1862q. *Viburnum burejaeticum* Rgl. et Herd. Gartenflora **11**: 407-409. *pl.* 384.  
Native of the Amur region and northern China.
- 1862r. *Lilium spectabile* (Link.). Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 10-11. *pl.* 75.  
Native of southern Siberia. A general description in Russian.
- 1862s. *Clerodendron Lindleyi* Dne. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 54-55. *pl.* 79.  
Native of China. A general description in Russian.
- 1862t. *Chelidonium uniflorum* Sieb. & Zucc. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 98-99. *pl.* 81.  
Native of Japan. A general description in Russian.
- 1862u. *Imperata sacchariflora* Maxim. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 102-103. *pl.* 83.  
Native of Amur. A general description in Russian.
- 1862v. *Polygonatum roseum* Ledeb. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 153. *pl.* 84.  
Native of the Altai. A general description in Russian.
- 1862w. *Sedum Selskianum* Rgl. et Maack. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 200. *pl.* 87.  
Native of Ussuri. A general description in Russian.

Regel, E. (*continued*).

- 1862x. *Pyrus baccata* L. et *Pyrus prunifolia* Willd. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 247-250. *pl. 90*.  
Native of southeastern Siberia. A general description in Russian. These species are now put in *Malus*.
- 1862y. *Crataegus pinnatifida* Bunge. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 251. *pl. 92*.  
Native of Manchuria and Amur. A general description in Russian.
- 1862z. *Panax sessiliflorum* Rupr. et Maack. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 290-292. *pl. 95*.  
Native of Amur. A general description in Russian.
- 1862aa. *Deutzia parviflora* Bnge. var. *amurensis* Rgl. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 340-341. *pl. 96*.  
Native of Amur. A general description in Russian.
- 1862bb. *Galatella Meyendorffii* Rgl. et Maack. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 341-342. *pl. 97*.  
Native of eastern Siberia. A general description in Russian.
- 1862cc. *Monochoria Korsakowii* Rgl. et Maack. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 392-394. *pl. 100*.  
Native of eastern Siberia. A general description in Russian.
- 1862dd. *Panax quinquefolium* L. var. *Ginseng* Rgl. et Maack. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 394-395. *pl. 101*.  
Native of China. A general description in Russian.
- 1862ee. *Maximowiczia chinensis* Rupr. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 405-406. *pl. 108*.  
Native of northern China and Manchuria. A general description in Russian.
- 1862ff. *Viburnum burejaeticum* Rgl. et Herd. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1862**: 407-408. *pl. 110*.  
Native of China and Manchuria. A general description in Russian.
- 1863a. *Hoteia Thunbergii* Sieb. et Zucc. Gartenflora **12**: 34-35. *pl. 389*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1863b. *Eleutherococcus senticosus* Maxim. Gartenflora **12**: 84-85. *pl. 393*.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1863c. *Ligustrina amurensis* Rupr. Gartenflora **12**: 115-116. *pl. 396*.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1863d. *Oreopanax Brownii* Witte. (A. [Aralia] Mitsde Sieb. et Zucc.?) Gartenflora **12**: 146-147. *pl. 399*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1863e. *Sedum Rhodiola* D. C. var. *lanceolatum* Rgl. et Tiling. Gartenflora **12**: 210-211. *pl. 408. f. 4, 5*.  
Native of Siberia.
- 1863f. *Lobelia sessilifolia* Lamb. Gartenflora **12**: 82-83. *pl. 392*.  
Native of eastern Siberia, the Amur, and the Ussuri region.
- 1863g. *Senecio flammeus* Turcz. Gartenflora **12**: 113-114. *pl. 394*.  
Native of Dauria and the Amur region.
- 1863h. *Trollius asiaticus* L.  $\gamma$  affinis. Gartenflora **12**: 209.  
Native of eastern Siberia.
- 1863i. *Lonicera chrysantha* Turcz. Gartenflora **12**: 211-212. *pl. 404*.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1863j. *Hedysarum sibiricum* Poir. Gartenflora **12**: 242. *pl. 406. f. 2-4*.  
Native of Siberia.
- 1863k. *Potentilla fruticosa* L. var. *floribunda*. Gartenflora **12**: 242-243. *pl. 406. f. 5*.  
Native of Siberia.
- 1863l. *Daphne altaica* Pall. Gartenflora **12**: 273. *pl. 409. f. 1, 2*.  
Native of the Altai region.
- 1863m. *Cypripedium macranthum* Sw. Gartenflora **12**: 274. *pl. 409. f. 3, 4*.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1863n. *Fatsia japonica* Thbrg. Gartenflora **12**: 371-372. *pl. 420*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1863o. *Hoteia Thunbergii* Sieb. et Zucc. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1863**: 48-49. *pl. 115*.  
Native of Japan, China, and the Ussuri region. A general description in Russian.
- 1863p. *Eleutherococcus senticosus* Maxim. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1863**: 79-80. *pl. 119*.  
Native of Amur and northern China. A general description in Russian.
- 1863q. *Ligustrina amurensis* Rupr. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1863**: 130-131. *pl. 122*.  
Native of northern China and adjacent Siberia. A general description in Russian.
- 1863r. *Lonicera chrysantha* Turcz. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1863**: 215-216. *pl. 130*.  
Native of Amur. A general description in Russian.
- 1863s. *Daphne altaica* Pall. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1863**: 268. *pl. 135*.  
Native of southern Siberia and northern China. A general description in Russian.
- 1863t. *Cypripedium macranthum* Sw. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1863**: 269-270. *pl. 135*.  
Native of northern China and adjacent Siberia. A general description in Russian.
- 1863u. *Arabis japonica* Rgl. et Herd. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1863**: 276-277. *pl. 140*.  
Native of Japan. A general description in Russian.
- 1863v. *Fatsia japonica* Thbrg. Viestn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. **1863**: 288-289. *pl. 146*.  
Native of Japan. A general description in Russian.
- 1864a. *Vitis Thunbergii* Sieb. et Zucc. Gartenflora **13**: 34-35. *pl. 424. f. 3, 4*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1864b. *Heteropappus decipiens* Maxim. Gartenflora **13**: 35-36. *pl. 425*.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1864c. *Buntblättrige Pflanzen Japans*. Gartenflora **13**: 37-39.  
General notes on various species.
- 1864d. *Polygonum sachalinense* F. Schmidt. Gartenflora **13**: 68. *pl. 429*.  
Native of Sachalin.
- 1864e. *Aralia racemosa* L. var. *sachalinensis*. Gartenflora **13**: 100-101. *pl. 432*.  
Native of Sachalin.
- 1864f. *Asarum albivenium* Rgl. Gartenflora **13**: 195-196. *pl. 440*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1864g. *Iris laevigata* Fisch. Gartenflora **13**: 198. *pl. 442. f. 1*.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1864h. *Clematis fusca* Turcz. var. *mandschurica* Rgl. et violacea Maxim. Gartenflora **13**: 355-356. *pl. 455*.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1865a. *Lilium pumilum* Redouté. Gartenflora **14**: 65-66. *pl. 463. f. 1*.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1865b. *Polygonum Maximowiczii* Rgl. Gartenflora **14**: 99-100. *pl. 468*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1865c. *Corydalis longiflora* Pers. Gartenflora **14**: 195-196. *pl. 476*.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1865d. *Corydalis bracteata* Steph. Gartenflora **14**: 196. *pl. 476*.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1865e. *Lilium avenaceum* Fisch. Gartenflora **14**: 290-292. *pl. 485*.  
Native from Japan and northward.
- 1865f. *Cardiandra alternifolia* Sieb. et Zucc. Gartenflora **14**: 292-293. *pl. 486*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1865g. *Euchresta japonica* Hook. fil. Gartenflora **14**: 321-322. *pl. 487*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1865h. *Spiraea amurensis* Maxim. Gartenflora **14**: 324-325. *pl. 489*.  
Native of the Amur region.

- 1865i. *Bambusa aureo-striata* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 14: 362. *pl.* 490. *f.* 3, 4.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1865j. *Bambusa argenteo-striata* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 14: 363. *pl.* 490. *f.* 5.  
Introduced from China.
- 1865k. *Ardisia hortorum* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 14: 363-364. *pl.* 491.  
Native of Japan.
- 1865l. *Erythrochaete palmatifida* Sieb. et Zucc. *Gartenflora* 14: 365-366. *pl.* 492.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866a. Die Gattung *Pleuroplitis* und *Andropogon productus*. *Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.* 10: 364-379. 1 *pl.*  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species, some described as new. Reprinted in *Mél. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.* 5: 741-762. 1 *pl.* 1866.
- 1866b. Bemerkungen ueber die Gattungen *Betula* und *Alnus* nebst Beschreibung einiger neuen Arten. *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 38<sup>2</sup>: 388-434. *pl.* 6-8.  
Includes *Betula maximowiczii* Regel and *B. corylifolia* Regel and Maxim., spp. nov. from Japan, and *B. mandshurica* Regel sp. nov. from Manchuria. Reprint, 1-47. *pl.* 6-8. 1866.
- 1866c. *Daphne jezoensis* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 15: 34-35. *pl.* 496. *f.* 1-3.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866d. *Artemisia Stelleriana* Besser. *Gartenflora* 15: 36-37. *pl.* 498.  
Native of Sachalin.
- 1866e. *Daphne Genkwa* Sieb. et Zucc. *Gartenflora* 15: 65.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866f. *Hemerocallis fulva* L. var. *Kwanso*. *Gartenflora* 15: 66. *pl.* 500.  
A double-flowered garden form, introduced from Japan.
- 1866g. *Rhodotypus kerrioides* Sieb. et Zucc. *Gartenflora* 15: 130. *pl.* 505. *f.* 2, 3.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866h. *Iris chinensis* Curt. *Gartenflora* 15: 194. *pl.* 511. *f.* 2, 3.  
Introduced from China.
- 1866i. *Hypericum patulum* Thbrg. *Gartenflora* 15: 195-196. *pl.* 513. *f.* 1, 2.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866j. *Sedum japonicum* Sieb. *Gartenflora* 15: 196. *pl.* 513. *f.* 3, 4.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866k. *Platycrater arguta* Sieb. et Zucc. *Gartenflora* 15: 229. *pl.* 516.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866l. *Evonymus japonicus* Thbrg. und dessen Abarten. *Gartenflora* 15: 260-261.  
General notes on the species and its varieties.
- 1866m. *Hydrangea japonica* Sieb. et Zucc., var. *macrosepala*. *Gartenflora* 15: 289-291. *pl.* 520.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866n. *Hydrangea stellata* Sieb. et Zucc., var. *prolifera*. *Gartenflora* 15: 291. *pl.* 521.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866o. *Hemerocallis Middendorffii* Trautv. et Mey. *Gartenflora* 15: 292. *pl.* 522.  
Native of eastern Siberia and Japan.
- 1866p. *Calypso borealis* Salsb. *Gartenflora* 15: 321-322. *pl.* 523.  
Native of eastern Siberia.
- 1866q. *Bletia hyacinthina* R. Br. fol. albo-striatis. *Gartenflora* 15: 354-355. *pl.* 527.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866r. *Sedum Maximowiczii* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 15: 355-356. *pl.* 528.  
Native of Japan.
- 1866s. *Plantae hortenses*. *Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* 1865: 42-53.  
Includes descriptions of *Oeceoclades falcata*, *Betula bhojpattra* and varieties and *Potentilla pennsylvanica hypoleuca* from Japan.
- 1867a. *Hydrangea paniculata* Sieb., var. *floribunda*. *Gartenflora* 16: 2-3. *pl.* 530.  
Native of Japan.
- 1867b. *Ampelopsis serjaniaefolia* Bunge. *Gartenflora* 16: 3-4. *pl.* 531.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1867c. *Goodyera velutina* Maxim. und *Goodyera macrantha* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 16: 36-39. *pl.* 533.  
Both from Japan. See also Lindley, J., 1867.
- 1867d. *Azalea mollis* Blume. B. *glabrior*. *Gartenflora* 16: 239. *pl.* 556.  
Native of Japan.
- 1867e. *Annotationes botanicae*. *Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* 1866: 73-108.  
Includes a description of *Lactuca japonica* sp. nov. and critical notes on some other eastern Asiatic species.
- 1868a. *Betulaceae*. In *DC. Prodr.* 16<sup>2</sup>: 161-189.  
Monographic.
- 1868b. *Damnacanthus major* S. u. Z. *Gartenflora* 17: 35-36. *pl.* 570.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868c. *Styrax japonicum* Sieb. et Zucc. *Gartenflora* 17: 193. *pl.* 583.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868d. *Rhododendron* (*Azalea*) *rhombicum* Miq. *Gartenflora* 17: 225-226. *pl.* 586.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868e. *Rubus crataegifolius* Bnge. *Gartenflora* 17: 259-260. *pl.* 591.  
Native from northern China northward.
- 1868f. *Lilium Maximowiczii* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 17: 322. *pl.* 596.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868g. *Lonicera Maximowiczii* Rupr. *Gartenflora* 17: 322-323. *pl.* 597.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1868h. *Lilium speciosum* Thbrg. var. *Kaempferi*. *Gartenflora* 17: 354. *pl.* 599.  
Native of Japan.
- 1869a. *Tripterygium* Hook. *Gartenflora* 18: 105-106. *pl.* 612.  
*Tripterygium wilfordii* from Japan.
- 1869b. *Tricyrtis macropoda* Miq. *Gartenflora* 18: 129-130. *pl.* 613.  
Native of Japan.
- 1869c. *Lysimachia clethroides* Duby. *Gartenflora* 18: 163-164. *pl.* 618.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1869d. *Lonicera tatarica* L. und Abarten. *Gartenflora* 18: 258. *pl.* 627.  
Native of the Altai Mountains and Transbaikalia.
- 1869e. *Calanthe Sieboldi* Dne. *Gartenflora* 18: 354-355. *pl.* 635.  
Native of Japan.
- 1870a. *Lonicera Ruprechtiana* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 19: 68. *pl.* 645.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1870b. *Lilium tigrinum* Gawl.  $\beta$ . *flore pleno*. *Gartenflora* 19: 97. *pl.* 646.  
Native of China.
- 1870c. *Atragene alpina* L. *Gartenflora* 19: 129-130. *pl.* 649.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic forms.
- 1870d. *Atragene macropetala* Ledeb. *Gartenflora* 19: 131-132. *pl.* 651.  
Native of Manchuria.
- 1870e. *Clethra barbinervis* Sieb. et Zucc. *Gartenflora* 19: 163. *pl.* 654.  
Native of Japan.
- 1870f. *Primula villosa* Jacq. *Gartenflora* 19: 195-203. *pl.* 656. *f.* 3.  
Includes general notes on various other eastern Asiatic species.
- 1870g. *Clematis stans* Sieb. et Zucc. *Gartenflora* 19: 203-204. *pl.* 657.  
Native of Japan.



Regel, E. (continued).

- 1870h. *Lilium Mammowiczii* Rgl. *β. tigrinum*. *Gartenflora* 19: 290. *pl. 664. f. 4.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1870i. *Rhododendron semibarbatum* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 19: 292. *pl. 666.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1870-S2. Russkaja dendrologiâ ili perechislenie i opisanie drevesnykh porod i mnogoljetnikh vûshchikhsja rastenij vynosjashchikh klimat srednei Rossii na vozdukhie, ikh razvedenie, dostoinstvo, upotreblenie v sadakh, v tekhnike i proch. [Russian dendrology, or The enumeration of the woody and perennial climbing plants which are hardy in the open in central Russia, their propagation, quality, utilization, etc.]  
A manual in Russian, including many eastern Asiatic species. Issued in 6 parts, 1870-S2. Parts 1-5 contain pp. 1-473. *f. 1-100.* 1870-79. Part 6 has not been seen. For second (German?) edition see Regel, E., 1883-S9.
- 1871a. Revisio specierum *Crataegorum*, *Dracaenarum*, *Horkellarum*, *Laricum* et *Azalearum*. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* 1: 101-164.  
Includes the Chinese and Japanese species then known of *Crataegus*, *Larix*, and *Azalea*. Reprint, 1-64. 1871.
- 1871b. Bemerkungen und Untersuchungen über die Arten der Gattung *Larix*. *Gartenflora* 20: 99-107. *pl. 684, 685.*  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1871c. *Rodgersia podophylla* Asa Gray. *Gartenflora* 20: 355-356. *pl. 708.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1872a. *Sedum spectabile* Boreau und *S. albo-roseum* Baker. *Gartenflora* 21: 1-4. *pl. 709.*  
*S. roseo-album* from Japan.
- 1872b. *Trichosanthes japonica* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 21: 35-36. *pl. 714.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1872c. *Iris tectorum* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 21: 65-66. *pl. 716.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1872d. *Epimedium concinnum* Vatke. *Gartenflora* 21: 165. *pl. 726.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1872e. Über Pflanzen, welche im Petersburger Garten blühen. *Gartenflora* 21: 232-241.  
Includes general notes on various Japanese species.
- 1872f. *Lilium dahuricum* Gawl. *Gartenflora* 21: 294-296. *pl. 740.*  
Includes also data on other eastern Asiatic species.
- 1872g. Observations sur les espèces du genre *Larix* ou mélèze. *Hort. Belg.* 22: 96-106. *pl. 7-10.*  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1872h. [Larix.] Viestn. Ross. Obsch. Sad. 1872: 231-236. *pl. 1, 2.*  
A synopsis in Russian, including the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1873a. Animadversiones de plantis vivis nonnullis Horti Botanici Imperialis Petropolitani. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* 2: 305-326.  
Includes a few species of *Berberis*, *Cotoneaster*, *Lilium*, etc. from Japan and China. Reprint, 1-22. 1873.
- 1873b. Conspectus specierum generis *Vitis*, regiones Americae borealis, Chinae borealis et Japoniae habitantium. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* 2: 389-399.  
A key with enumeration and descriptions of species. Reprint, 1-11. 1873.
- 1873c. *Saururus Loureiri* Dne. *Gartenflora* 22: 100-101. *pl. 756.*  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1873d. Die ächten *Vitis*-Arten Nordamerikas und des Ostens und Südens Asiens, welche im nördlichen Deutschland im freien Lande aushalten. *Gartenflora* 22: 194-206. *pl. 765.*  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1873e. Die *Funkia*-Arten der Garten. *Gartenflora* 22: 235-236.  
General notes on four species and various varieties.
- 1873-76. Descriptiones plantarum novarum [et minus cognitarum] in regionibus Turkestanicis a cl. viris Fedjenko Korolkow, Kuschakewicz et Krause collectis cum adnotationibus ad plantas vivas in horto Imperiali botanico Petropolitano cultas. Fasciculus I. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* 2: 403-457. 1873; (Fasciculus II) 3: 99-168. 1874; (Fasciculus III) 3: 251-297. 1875; (Fasciculus IV) 4: 275-340. 1876.  
Fasc. II contains (pp. 127-152): "Primulae species imperium rossicum Mandshuriamque habitantes." Fasc. III contains no references to eastern Asia. Fasc. IV contains: I. Cycadearum generum specierumque revisio; II. Generis Evonymi species florum Rossicam incolentes; III. Rhamni species imperium Rossicum incolentes. Each part contains references to eastern Asiatic plants.
- 1874a. *Allium* adhuc cognitorum monographia. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* 3: 1-266.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species of *Allium*. Reprint, 1-266. 1875.
- 1874b. Übersicht und Beschreibung der Arten der Gattung *Berberis* mit ungetheilten abfallenden Blättern, welche in Nordamerika, Europa, Nordafrika und in Mittelasien und Japan heimisch oder in unseren Garten cultivirt sind. *Gartenflora* 23: 171-179.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
- 1874c. *Rheum palmatum* L., var. *tanguticum* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 23: 305-306. *f. 1.*  
Native of northwestern China.
- 1875a. *Tulipa sylvestris* L. γ *tricolor* Ledeb. *Gartenflora* 24: 99-100. *pl. 827.*  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1875b. *Rosa rugosa* Thbrg., var. *purpurea plena* oder Kaiserin des Nordens. *Gartenflora* 24: 321-323. *pl. 846.*  
A garden form, the species from Japan.
- 1875c. *Eupatorium Kirilowi* Turcz. *Gartenflora* 24: 354. *pl. 860.*  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1876a. Cycadearum generum specierumque revisio. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* 4: 273-320.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-48. 1876.
- 1876b. *Dracocephalum altaianse* Laxm. *Gartenflora* 25: 33. *pl. 855.*  
Native of the Altai Mountains and Transbaikalia.
- 1876c. Die Cycadeen, deren Gattungen und Arten. *Gartenflora* 25: 47-51.  
Includes *Cycas revoluta* from eastern Asia.
- 1876d. *Aucuba japonica* Thbrg., var. *concolor*. *Gartenflora* 25: 67. *pl. 859.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1876e. Die *Funkia*-Arten der Gärten und deren Formen. *Gartenflora* 25: 161-163. *pl. 867.*  
Four species and several varieties recognized.
- 1876f. *Delphinium Pylzowi* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 25: 289-290. *pl. 879.*  
Native of Kansu.
- 1876g. *Meconopsis quintuplinervia* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 25: 291-292. *pl. 880. f. b-d.*  
Native of Kansu.
- 1876h. *Lilium concolor* Salisb. ε. *luteum*. *Gartenflora* 25: 353-354. *pl. 885.*  
Native of Japan.
- 1876i. *Allium stramineum* Rgl. *Gartenflora* 25: 355. *pl. 886. f. 1 [a-c].*  
Native of Manchuria.
- 1876j. *Syneilesis aconitifolia* Maxim. *Gartenflora* 25: 356-357. *pl. 887.*  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1876k. Turkestanische flora. . . [Flora of Turkestan composed by E. Regel after the materials collected by O. A. Fedtschenko, Karelin et Kirilov, Kaulbars, Korolkow, Krause, Kuschakewicz, Potanin, Semenov, Severtsov, Scharnhorst, Schrenk, etc. Part I. Primulaceae et Liliaceae.] *Izv. Obsch. Estestv. Antrop. Etnogr. Mosk. Univ. Geogr. Otd.* 21: 1-164. *pl. 1-22.*  
In Russian; includes several species from Tien Shan. This constitutes vol. 3, fasc. 12 of Fedtschenko, A. P., 1874-99.
- 1877a. Plantarum in Horto Botanico Imperiali Petropolitano cultarum descriptiones. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* 5: 266-272.  
Includes *Lilium concolor* from China.

- 1877b. *Torenia exappendiculata* Rgl. *Gartenflora* **26**: 34-35. *pl. 892*.  
Native of southern China.
- 1877c. *Rhododendron parvifolium* Adams. *Gartenflora* **26**: 163-164. *pl. 902*.  
Native of the Baikal region.
- 1877d. *Orithya uniflora* Don. *Gartenflora* **26**: 194. *pl. 909*.  
A general note on this native of the Altai Mts.
- 1877e. *Glaucium leptopodium* Maxim. *Gartenflora* **26**: 322. *pl. 919*.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1878a. *Tentamen Rosarum monographiae*. Act. Hort. Petrop. **5**: 285-395.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species of *Rosa*.
- 1878b. *Rubus crataegifolius* Bnge. *Gartenflora* **27**: 1-2. *pl. 924*.  
Native of northern China and northward.
- 1878c. *Asarum Thunbergi* A. Br. *Gartenflora* **27**: 34. *pl. 928*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1878d. *Primula nivalis* Pall. *Gartenflora* **27**: 65-67. *pl. 930*.  
A consideration of two varieties, native of the Tien Shan.
- 1878e. *Tulpia altaica* Pall. *Gartenflora* **27**: 194. *pl. 942*.  
A general note. For complete description see E. Regel. 1873-76.
- 1878f. [*Primula nivalis* Pall.] Viestn. Ross. Obsch. Sad. **1878**: 50-51. *2 pl.*  
Notes in Russian on this species occurring in eastern Asia.
- 1878g. [*Primula nivalis* Pall. var. *longifolia* et *turkestanica*.] Viestn. Ross. Obsch. Sad. **1878**: 226-227. *1 pl.*  
A description in Russian of this Siberian species.
- 1879a. *Descriptiones plantarum novarum et minus cognitarum*. Fasciculus VII. Act. Hort. Petrop. **6**: 287-403.  
Pp. 295-303 contain: *Plantarum centroasiaticarum* in Horto Botanico Imperiali Petropolitano culturarum descriptiones. It consists of descriptions of many species, including a few from Mongolia and Tien Shan.
- 1879b. *Cortusa Matthioli* L. var. *grandiflora*. *Gartenflora* **28**: 2. *pl. 961*.  
Native of the Tien Shan.
- 1879c. *Glaucium squamigerum* Kar. et Kir. *Gartenflora* **28**: 129. *pl. 972*.  
Native of southern Altai and the Tien Shan.
- 1879d. *Orithya oxypetala* Knth. *Gartenflora* **28**: 290. *pl. 987*.  
Native of southern Altai.
- 1880a. *Iris laevigata* Fisch., var. *Kaempferi*. *Gartenflora* **29**: 65-67. *pl. 1003*.  
Native of Japan. Three garden forms are illustrated.
- 1880b. *Gentiana algida* Pall. *Gartenflora* **29**: 98-99. *pl. 1006*.  
Native of eastern Siberia.
- 1880c. *Umbilicus platyphyllus* Schrenk. *Gartenflora* **29**: 100-101. *pl. 998*.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1880d. *Iris ensata* Thbrg., var. *chinensis*. *Gartenflora* **29**: 161-162. *pl. 1011*.  
Native of northern China.
- 1880e. *Iris Bloudowi* Ledeb. *Gartenflora* **29**: 228-229. *pl. 1020*. *f. 2*.  
Native of the Altai Mountains and Transbaikalia.
1881. *Rosa rugosa* Thbrg. a. *typica* Rgl. *Gartenflora* **30**: 197-198. *pl. 1049*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1882a. *Incarvillea compacta* Maxim. *Gartenflora* **31**: 1-3. *pl. 1068*.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1882b. *Veratrum Maackii* Rgl. *Gartenflora* **31**: 5-6. *pl. 1070*.  
Native of the Amur region.
- 1882c. *Musa sinensis* Sweet. *Gartenflora* **31**: 26-27. *1 f.*  
A general note.
- 1882d. *Viola altaica* Pall. *Gartenflora* **31**: 33-34. *pl. 1071*.  
A general description.
- 1882e. *Sedum Rhodiola* DC. var. *linifolia* Rgl. *Gartenflora* **31**: 129-130. *pl. 1080*.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1882f. *Citrus japonica* Thbrg. *Gartenflora* **31**: 292. *pl. 1097*.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1882g. *Lonicera hispida* Pall. *Gartenflora* **31**: 323-324. *pl. 1100*.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1882h. *Descriptiones plantarum novarum rariorumque a cl. Olga Fedtschenko in Turkestanica nec non in Kokania lectarum*. Izv. Obsch. Estestv. Antrop. Etnogr. Mosk. Univ. Geogr. Otd. **34**: 1-89.  
Includes several species from the Tien Shan. This is part of Fedtschenko, A. P., 1874-99.
- 1882i. [*Sciadopitys verticillata*.] Viestn. Sad. Plod. Ogor. **1882**: 393. *1 pl.*  
A brief note in Russian on this Japanese species.
- 1883a. *Umbilicus Lieveni*. Ledeb. *Gartenflora* **32**: 131-132. *pl. 1117*.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1883b. *Echinosperrum marginatum* Lehm.  $\beta$  *macranthum*. *Gartenflora* **32**: 161-162. *pl. 1119*.  
Native of the Altai Mountains.
- 1883c. *Hedysarum multijugum* Maxim. *Gartenflora* **32**: 193-194. *pl. 1122*.  
Native of Kansu and southern Mongolia.
- 1883d. *Lathyrus Davidi* Hance. *Gartenflora* **32**: 230-231. *pl. 1127*.  
Native of northern China and of Japan.
- 1883e. *Ueber Aralia (Tetrapanax) papyrifera* Hook. *Gartenflora* **32**: 69-70.  
A general note on this native of Formosa.
- 1883-89. *Russische Dendrologie, oder Aufzählung und Beschreibung derjenigen Holzarten und perennirenden Schlingpflanzen, welche das Klima des nördlichen, mittleren und südlichen Russlands aushalten*. . . ed. 2 (1, 67. *illustr.* 1883; 2, 69-194. 1889).  
This German edition of Regel, E., 1870-82 has not been seen. For review see Bot. Centralbl. **15**: 22-23. 1883; **38**: 542. 1889.
1884. *Lilium superbum* L. a. *typicum*. *Gartenflora* **33**: 291. *pl. 1169*. *f. d-f*.  
Native of Japan.
1885. [Description and cultivation of primulas of European gardens.] Viestn. Sad. Plod. Ogor. **1885**: 568-575. 632-645. *17 f.*  
Brief descriptions with synonymy and a key, including 10 species, native of Siberia. This work in Russian, listed in Litvinov, D. I. 1909a, no. 762, has not been seen.
- 1886a. *Monographia generis Eremostachys*. 1-48. *pl. 1-9*.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1886b. *Spiraea bullata* Maxim. *Gartenflora* **35**: 65-66. *pl. 1215*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1886c. *Rhododendron yedoense* Maxim. und Rh. *ledifolium* Sweet var. *plena purpurea*. *Gartenflora* **35**: 565-566. *pl. 1233*.  
The first species is native of Japan.
1887. *Allii species Asiae Centralis in Asia Media a Turcomania desertisque Aralensibus et Caspicis usque ad Mongoliam crescentes*. Act. Hort. Petrop. **10**: 279-362. *pl. 1-8*.  
Briefly reviewed and species enumerated in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **10**. Lit.: 45. 1889. Reprint, 1-88. *pl. 1-8*. 1887.
1888. *Sciadopitys verticillata* Sieb. et Zucc. *Gartenflora* **37**: 437-438. *f. 101*.  
Native of Japan.
1889. *Descriptiones et emendationes plantarum in horto imperiali botanico Petropolitano culturarum*. Act. Hort. Petrop. **10**: 685-698.  
Includes *Allium kansuense* sp. nov. from China. Reprint, 1-14. 1889.
- 1890a. *Reven' nastoishchii i reven' ogorodnyi, kul'tura i upotreblenie ikh v Rossii*. [Wild growing and cultivated rhubarb, its cultivation and use in Russia.] 1-15. *3 f.*  
In Russian; includes a description of *Rheum palmatum tanguticum*, native of Tibet. This work in Russian, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 762a, has not been seen.
- 1890b. *Allium kansuense* und *Allium cyaneum*. *Gartenflora* **39**: 113-114. *pl. 1317*.  
Both from Kansu.

**Regel, E. (continued).**

1891a. *Descriptiones et animadversiones plantarum nonnullarum in Horto Imperiali Botanico statu vivo examinatorum*. Act. Hort. Petrop. 11: 471-478. 1 f.  
Includes a description of *Rubus xanthocarpus* collected in Kansu and Szechwan.

1891b. C. J. Maximowicz. *Gartenflora* 40: 147-151.

Biographical; contains data on his work on the flora of eastern Asia and a bibliography of his works.

1891c. [K. I. Maximowicz.] *Věstn. Sad. Plod. Ogor.* 1891: 160-164.

An obituary in Russian.

1900. Über die Gattung *Incarvillea*, insbesondere *Incarvillea compacta* Maximowicz. *Gartenflora* 49: 449-451. pl. 1479.

Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.

See also Fischer, F. E. L. and Meyer, C. A. 1846; Maack, R. 1861; Maximowicz, C. J., 1861b and 1870b; Regel, A., 1879; Trautvetter, E. R. von, Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., and Winkler, C.; and Maack, R. 1861.

**Regel, E., and Herder, F. von.**

1859-65. *Annotationes botanicae*. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1858: 23-53. 1859; 1860: 23-52. 1860; 1861: 36-53. 1861; 1863: 25-40. 1863; 1864: 21-23. 1864; 1864: suppl. 13-23. 1865.

Includes the original descriptions of various species from Japan, and of a few from China with critical notes on others.

1861. *Conspectus specierum generis Aconiti*, quae in flora Rossica et in regionibus adjacentibus inveniuntur. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1861: 40-47.

Includes a few references to eastern Asiatic species and varieties. Republished in *Ann. Sci. Nat.* IV. Bot. 16: 144-153. 1862.

1864-69. *Enumeratio plantarum in regionibus cis-et transiensibus a cl. Semenowio 1857 collectarum*. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 37<sup>1</sup>: 333-425. pl. 8. 1864; 39<sup>1</sup>: 527-571. pl. 12. 1866; 39<sup>2</sup>: 1-115. pl. 1. 1866; 40<sup>1</sup>: 1-22. pl. 1. 1867; 40<sup>2</sup>: 124-190. pl. 6. 1867; 41<sup>1</sup>: 59-113. pl. 8. 375-459. 1868; 41<sup>2</sup>: 269-310. 1869.

A critical enumeration of 1234 species from this central Asiatic region, some described as new. Reprint, 1-43. pl. 8. 1864; (II) 1-159. pl. 12, 13. 1866; (III) 1-55. pl. 1, 6. 1868; (IV) 1-177. pl. 8. 1869.

**Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., Herder, F. von, and Glehn, P. von.**

1868-70. *Annotationes botanicae*. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1867: 25-37. 1868; 1868: 77-93. 1868: Suppl.: 10-34. 1870.

Contains descriptions of *Lilium maximowiczii*, *Calanthe sieboldii*, *Asarum viridiflorum*, and *Epimedium ikariso* from Japan and critical notes on some other eastern Asiatic species.

**Regel, E., Rach, L. and Herder, F.**

1859a. Verzeichniss der von Herrn Paullowsky und Herrn von Stubendorf in den Jahren 1857 und 1858 zwischen Jakutzk und Ajan gesammelten Pflanzen; ein Beitrag zur Flora Ost-Sibiriens. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1859<sup>1</sup>: 204-237.

An enumeration of 333 species.

1859b. *Annotationes botanicae*. Ind. Sem. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1858: 23-53.

Includes a full description of *Pyrus sieboldii* (*Sorbus toringo*) [= *Malus sieboldii*] from Japan.

**Regel, E., and Tiling, H.**

1858. *Flora Ajanensis*. Aufzählung der in der Umgegend von Ajan wildwachsenden Phanerogamen und höheren Cryptogamen, nebst Beschreibung einiger neuer Arten und Beleuchtung anderer verwandter Pflanzen. 1-128, index i-ix.

Published also in *Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 11: 1-128, i-ix. 1859, under a slightly different title.

**Regel, E., and others.**

1867-92. *Neue oder empfehlenswerthe Zierpflanzen*. *Gartenflora* 16: 333-390. 1867; 17: 83-86, 117-120, 244-246, 277-278, 305-309, 340-345. 1868; 18: 19-23, 112-115, 179-183, 380-383. 1869; 19: 113-121, 242-251. 1870; 20: 40-44, 84-93, 209-215, 371-376. 1871; 21: 20-26, 184-188, 241-246. 1872; 22: 147-153, 178-183, 279-286. 1873; 23: 18-22, 53-61, 278-285, 307-314, 337-345. 1874; 24: 149-155, 369-380. 1875;

25: 17-25, 119-125, 274-283, 312-317. 1876; 26: 53-59, 174-186. 1877; 27: 114-124, 178-186, 207-217, 241-252, 374-385. 1878; 28: 19-30, 51-60, 116-124, 206-211, 276-285. 1879; 29: 21-27, 86-91, 152-157, 177-180, 216-222, 339-347, 375-382. 1880; 30: 19-27, 242-254, 277-286, 370-378. 1881; 31: 336-343. 1882; 32: 17-24, 51-58, 82-89, 145-153, 213-219, 277-286, 338-348. 1883; 33: 307-312, 338-348, 364-375. 1884; 34: 54-60, 147-151, 309-314. 1885; 35: 211-218, 355-360, 581-582, 640-648, 667-669. 1886; 36: 70-73, 127-131, 362-363, 610-613. 1887; 37: 217-218, 264-266, 537-538. 1888; 39: 340-341, 589-593. 1890; 41: 106-109. 1892.

Consists of abbreviated German translations of original descriptions from various periodicals, including those of many eastern Asiatic species; a continuation of Regel, E., 1853-67. The collaborators are E. Ender, E. Ortgies, G. Reuthe, A. Senoner, A., and B. Stein.

**Regel, R. E.**

1911. [Dwarf Siberian cedar (*Pinus pumila*) from Kamtschatka and north of Kamtschatka.] *Bull. Angew. Bot.* 4: 42-45. f. 199-201.

In Russian; includes an illustration of *P. cembra*.

1912. [*Pinus pumila* Rgl. aus Kamtschatka]. *Bull. Angew. Bot.* 5: 60-65. pl. 44.

In Russian and German.

**Rehder, A.**

1891. Über Dimorphismus bei *Forsythia*. *Gartenflora* 40: 395-400. f. 82.

General notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1894-1901. *Einige neuere oder weniger bekannte Gehölze*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 3: 42-45. 1894; 10: 111-117. 1901.

Includes critical notes on various eastern Asiatic species. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 78-81. 1909; 1899-1902: 374-380. 1910.

1902-13. [*Berberis Sieboldii* and other plants.] In C. S. Sargent, *Trees and shrubs*; . . . 1-2: pl. 1-200.

Includes descriptions and plates of many eastern Asiatic species. See Sargent, C. S., 1902-13.

1903. *Synopsis of the genus Lonicera*. *Rep. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 14: 27-232. pl. 1-20.

A revision, containing 157 species.

1903-15. *Einige neuere oder kritische Gehölze*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 12: 115-126. 1903; 17: 157-163. 1908; 19: 248-254. 1910; 21: 183-195. 1912; 22: 254-265. 1913; 23: 257-263. 1914; 24: 213-228. 1915.

Includes critical notes on various eastern Asiatic species, some described as new.

1904. The pseudo-monoclinism of *Chionanthus virginica*. *Rhodora* 6: 18-20. f. 1-4.

Discusses also *Chionanthus retusa* of eastern Asia.

1905a. *Nonnullae species novae generis Acer*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 1: 5-8.

Consists of republication of the descriptions originally published in Sargent, C. S., 1902-13.

1905b. *Acer tetramerum* Pax var. *lobulatum* Rehder, nov. var. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 1: 174-175.

A republication of the original description in Veitch, J. H., 1904b.

1905c. The maples of eastern continental Asia. In C. S. Sargent, *Trees and shrubs*. 1: 175-181.

A conspectus and enumeration of species of *Acer*.

1907. *Einige neuere oder seltenere Gehölze*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 16: 69-76.

Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1908a. The New England species of *Psedera*. *Rhodora* 10: 24-29.

*Psedera* is accepted in place of *Parthenocissus* and *Psedera tricuspidata* is proposed for the eastern Asiatic *Parthenocissus* (*Ampelopsis*) *tricuspidata*.

1908b. The viburnums of eastern Asia. In C. S. Sargent, *Trees and shrubs*. 2: 105-116.

A conspectus and enumeration. The descriptions of new species are republished in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* 9: 179-186. 1911.

1909a. *Neue Einführungen aus China*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 18: 292-294.

A tabulated generically arranged list of seeds secured by E. H. Wilson.

- 1909b. *Lonicerae generis species varietatesque asiaticae novae vel recentius alio loco ab auctore descriptae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 6: 269-276.  
Sixteen new species and varieties, mostly from Tibet, China, and Korea.
- 1911a. *Cardiandra* Sieb. and Zucc. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 24.
- 1911b. *Schizophragma* Sieb. & Zucc. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 41-43.  
Includes all the Chinese and Korean species.
- 1911c. *Dichroa* Lour. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 43-44.
- 1911d. *Itea* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 44.
- 1911e. *Sorbaria* A. Br. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 47-48.
- 1911f. *Aceraceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 83-98.
- 1911g. *Lonicera*. In C. K. Schneider, *Illustriertes Handbuch der Laubholzkunde*. . . 2: 681-745. f. 436-466.  
Includes nearly all eastern Asiatic species. See Schneider, C. K., 1904-12.
- 1911-12a. *Deutzia* Thunb. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 6-24, 146-150.  
A synopsis of the Chinese species with a key and descriptions of many new species.
- 1911-12b. *Hydrangea* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 25-41, 150-151.  
Includes a synopsis of the Chinese species with a key and descriptions of several new species.
- 1911-12c. *Caprifoliaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 106-144, 306-312.  
Includes a synopsis with a key and an enumeration of species of the genus *Abelia*, pp. 122-129.
- 1911-18. The Bradley bibliography. A guide to the literature of the woody plants of the world published before the beginning of the twentieth century. Compiled at the Arnold Arboretum of Harvard University under the direction of Charles Sprague Sargent. 5 v. (1, i-xii, 1-566. 1911; 2, i-vi, 1-926. 1912; 3, i-x, 1-806. 1915; 4, i-xiii, 1-539. 1914; 5, i-xxxii, 1-1008. 1918).  
Contains titles of all publications on woody plants including books, pamphlets, and articles in periodicals, and an extensive subject index. Issued as Publications of the Arnold Arboretum, no. 3.
- 1912a. *Pilostegia* Hook. f. & Thoms. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 151.
- 1912b. *Decumaria* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 152.
- 1912c. *Ribes* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 152-153.
- 1912d. *Stachyuraceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 287-288.
- 1912e. *Styracaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 289-296.
- 1912f. *Forsythia*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 302.
- 1912g. *Bignoniaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 303-305.
- 1913a. [*Rosaceae*.] *Neillia* G. Don. In Sarg. Wils. 1: 434-437.
- 1913b. *Stephanandra* Sieb. & Zucc. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 437.
- 1913c. *Spiraea* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 438-455.
- 1913d. *Sibiraea* Maxim. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 455-456.
- 1913e. *Exochorda* Lindl. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 456-457.
- 1913f. *Hippocastanaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 498-500.
- 1913g. *Scrophulariaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 573-578.
- 1915a. *Rosaceae*. Subfam. *Pomoideae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 263-300.  
Includes keys and enumeration of the eastern Asiatic species of *Sorbus* (except subgen. *Aucuparia*) and *Malus*.
- 1915b. *Dilleniaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 378-389.
- 1915c. *Guttiferae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 402-405.
- 1915d. *Tamaricaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 406-407.
- 1915e. *Elaeagnaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 409-417.
- 1915f. Synopsis of the Chinese species of *Pyrus*. Proc. Amer. Acad. 50: 225-241.  
Includes several new species, combinations, etc.
- 1916a. *Thymelaeaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 530-551.  
Includes keys and enumerations of the Chinese species of *Wikstroemia* and *Daphne*.
- 1916b. *Alangiaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 552-554.
- 1916c. *Cornaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 569-579.
- 1916d. *Myrsinaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 580-585.
- 1916e. *Symplocaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 593-599.
- 1916f. *Oleaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 600-616.  
Includes *Ligustrum*, *Osmanthus*, *Chionanthus*, and *Jasminum*.
- 1916g. *Caprifoliaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 617-619.
- 1916h. *Dioscoreaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 14.
- 1916i. *Chloranthaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 15.
- 1916j. *Verbenaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 366-379.
- 1916k. *Labiatae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 380-384.
- 1916l. *Gesneraceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 387-389.
1917. The genus *Fraxinus* in New Mexico and Arizona. Proc. Amer. Acad. 53: 197-212.  
In a footnote, p. 202, *Fraxinus lingelsheimii* Rehd. is published for a Yunnan species (*F. velutina* Lingelsh. non Torr.).
- 1919-33. New species varieties and combinations from the herbarium and collections of the Arnold Arboretum. Journ. Arn. Arb. 1: 44-60, 121-146, 191-210, 254-263. 1919-20; 2: 42-62, 121-128, 174-180. 1920-21; 3: 11-51, 207-224. 1921-22; 4: 107-116, 246-253. 1923; 5: 49-59, 235-242. 1924; 6: 201-208. 1925; 7: 22-37, 145-149, 239-244. 1926; 9: 29-31. 1928; 10: 132-136. 1929; 11: 153-168. 1930; 12: 59-78. 1 f. 1931; 13: 337-341. 1932; 14: 199-222. f. 1-9, 345-350. pl. 74. 1933.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1920a. *Tetraplasia*, a new genus of *Rubiaceae*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 1: 190-191.  
Includes *T. biflora* sp. nov. from the Liu Kiu Islands.
- 1920b. The American and Asiatic species of *Sassafras*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 1: 242-245.  
Includes *S. tzumu* Hemsl. from China and *S. randaiense* (Hay.) Rehd. from Formosa. *Pseudosassafras* Lecomte is reduced to *Sassafras*. See Lecomte, H., 1912.
- 1920c. Die Einführung von *Cercidiphyllum japonicum*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 29: 316-317.  
Native of Japan.
1922. Two new Asiatic poplars. Journ. Arn. Arb. 3: 225-227.  
*Populus purdomii* from Shensi and *P. koreana*.
1923. A new Chinese *Osmanthus*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 14: 20.  
*O. forrestii* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1923-26. Enumeration of the ligneous plants of northern China. Journ. Arn. Arb. 4: 117-192. 1923; (II) 5: 137-224. 1924; (III) 7: 151-227. 1 pl. 1926.  
Contains *Ginkgoaceae* to *Sapindaceae*; discontinued.
1924. *Forsythia viridissima* var. *koreana*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 5: 134-135.
1926. *Monimopetalum*, a new genus of *Celastraceae*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 7: 233-234.  
Contains *M. chinense* sp. nov. from Anhwei.
- 1927a. Manual of cultivated trees and shrubs. i-xxxvii, 1-930.  
Contains descriptions of many Chinese plants.
- 1927b. A new poplar (*Populus pilosa*) from the eastern Altai Mountains. Amer. Mus. Novit. 292: 1-8. f. 1-3.  
Includes notes by R. W. Chaney on the distribution and habitat of this species, occurring in Mongolia.
- 1927c. *Potsia grandiflora*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 8: 68.  
A note on the publication of this name in two publications at almost the same time.
- 1927d. Neuere und seltene Gehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 38: 34-47.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
1928. Description of the genus [*Syringa*] and its sections with a key to the species. In S. D. McKelvey, The lilac. 7-14.  
See McKelvey, S. D., 1928.
- 1929a. Two new rhododendrons of the *Tsutsutsi* section. Journ. Arn. Arb. 10: 182-184.  
Includes *R. simsii mesembrinum* var. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1929b. Zur Nomenklatur der *Magnolia denudata* und *M. liliflora* Desrouss. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 41: 342-346. pl. 31, 32.  
Natives of China.
- 1929-37. Notes on the ligneous plants described by H. Léveillé from eastern Asia. Journ. Arn. Arb. 10: 108-132, 184-196. 1929; 12: 275-281. 1931; 13: 299-332. 1932; 14: 223-252. 1933; 15: 1-27, 91-117, 267-326. 1934; 16: 311-340. 1935; 17: 53-82, 316-340. 1936; 18: 26-53, 206-257, 278-321. 1937.  
Redeterminations of many of Léveillé's plants in the herbarium of the Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh. The author's new reductions of species in volume 13 are listed



**Rehder, A. (continued)**

- in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 12: 177-178. 1932. For partial republication see Fedde, F., 1922-34. The last part, completing the series, includes a comprehensive index to all binomials cited, with reductions of Lévillé's species.
- 1930a. Ernest Henry Wilson. Journ. Arn. Arb. 11: 181-192. part.
- An obituary with references to his work on Chinese botany, and list of his publications. For possible Chinese translation see Rehder, A., 1933.
- 1930b. Zur Nomenklatur der *Magnolia kobus* DC. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 42: 40-41.
- Contains full synonymy and a discussion of this native of Japan.
- 1932a. Zur Geschichte der Gehölzeinführungen nach Nordamerika. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 44: 114-122.
- Historical notes, with references to the introduction of plants from China and Japan. For English translation see Rehder, A., 1935c. A manuscript translation by B. Y. Morrison is filed in the Library of the Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington.
- 1932b. *Rhododendron minutiflorum*, Hu. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 283.
- Originally described in Journ. Arn. Arb. 12: 155. 1931 from specimens collected in Kwangsi province.
1933. [A biographical sketch of E. H. Wilson.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 17: 1095-1103.
- In Chinese; a translation by Chin T'ang, possibly of Rehder, A., 1930a.
- 1935a. *Handeliidendron*, a new genus of Sapindaceae. Journ. Arn. Arb. 16: 65-67. pl. 119. f. 1.
- Contains the Kweichow species, *H. bodinieri* comb. nov. (*Sideroxylon bodinieri* Lévillé).
- 1935b. *Huodendron*, a new genus of Styracaceae. Journ. Arn. Arb. 16: 341-346. pl. 151, 152. f. 1.
- Contains three species, natives of Tibet, Yunnan, Burma, Tonkin, and Kwangtung transferred from *Styrax*.
- 1935c. On the history of the introduction of woody plants into North America. Nat. Hort. Mag. 15: 245-257. 4 f.
- A translation by E. M. Tucker of Rehder, A., 1932a, revised by the author.
- 1936a. *Burretiodendron*, a new genus of Tiliaceae. Journ. Arn. Arb. 17: 47-49. pl. 173.
- Includes *B. esquirolii* comb. nov. (*Pentace esquirolii* Lévillé).
- 1936b. Ernest Henry Wilson (1876-1930). Proc. Amer. Acad. 70: 602-604.
- A biographical sketch.
- 1936c. *Macaranga Henryi* (Pax & Hoffm.) Rehd. Sunyatsenia 3: 240-242.
- A transfer of *Mallotus henryi*.
- See also Diels, L., Ulbrich, E., Knuth, R., and Rehder, A.; Harms, H., and Rehder, A.; Hubbard, F. T., and Rehder, A.; Loesener, T., and Rehder, A.; Stevenson, J. B., 1930; and Wilson, E. H., and Rehder, A.
- Rehder, A., and Kobuski, C. E.**
1933. An enumeration of the herbaceous plants collected by J. F. Rock for the Arnold Arboretum. Journ. Arn. Arb. 14: 1-52.
- Contains collector's numbers 12131 to 15095. For an enumeration of the ligneous plants see Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1928-32.
- Rehder, A., Weatherby, C. A., Mansfeld, R., and Green, M. L.**
1935. Conservation of later generic homonyms. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1935: 341-344.
- A critical list of proposed *genera conservanda*, including many eastern Asiatic genera. For supplement see Mansfeld, R., 1935.
- Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H.**
- 1912a. *Cotoneaster* Med. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 154-177.
- 1912b. *Photinia* Lindl. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 184-192.
- 1912c. *Stranvaesia* Lindl. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 192-193.
- 1912d. *Eriobotrya* Lindl. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 193-195.
- 1913a. *Trochodendraceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 313-315.
- 1913b. *Cercidiphyllaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 316-317.
- 1913c. *Ranunculaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 318-343.
- 1913d. *Lardizabalaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 344-352.
- 1913e. *Menispermaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 357-390.
- 1913f. *Magnoliaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 391-418.
- Includes a key and an enumeration of the Asiatic species of *Magnolia*.
- 1913g. *Calycanthaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 419-420.
- 1913h. *Hamamelidaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 421-432.
- 1913i. *Clethraceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 501-502.
- 1913j. *Ericaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 503-562.
- 1913k. *Loganiaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 563-572.
- 1914a. *Ginkgoaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 1-2.
- 1914b. *Taxaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 3-9.
- 1914c. *Pinaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 10-62.
- 1914d. *Zygophyllaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 120.
- 1914e. *Rutaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 121-151.
- The specimens of *Phellodendron* are determined by C. S. Sargent, those of *Citrus* and *Poncirus* by W. T. Swingle.
- 1914f. *Simarubaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 152-154.
- 1914g. *Burseraceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 155.
- 1914h. *Meliaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 156-159.
- 1914i. *Polygalaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 160-162.
- 1914j. *Buxaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 163-169.
- Includes a key and an enumeration of the species of *Buxus*, subgenus *Eubuxus*.
- 1914k. *Coriariaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 170-171.
- 1914l. *Anacardiaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 172-184.
- 1914m. *Staphyleaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 185-189.
- 1914n. *Icacinaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 190.
- 1914o. *Sapindaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 191-194.
- 1914p. *Sabiaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 195-208.
- 1915a. [Rosaceae.] Subfam. Rosoideae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 300-345.
- Includes keys and an enumeration of the Chinese species of *Rosa*.
- 1915b. *Celastraceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 346-359.
- Includes a key and an enumeration of the Chinese and Japanese species of *Celastrus*.
- 1915c. *Elaeocarpaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 360-362.
- 1915d. *Tiliaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 363-372.
- 1915e. *Malvaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 373-375.
- 1915f. *Sterculiaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 376-377.
- 1915g. *Theaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 390-401.
- 1915h. *Passifloraceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 408.
- 1915i. *Lythraceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 418.
- 1915j. *Punicaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 419.
- 1915k. *Myrtaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 420.
- 1915l. *Melastomataceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 421-422.
- 1916a. *Juglandaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 180-188.
- 1916b. *Fagaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 190-237.
- 1916c. *Aristolochiaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 323-324.
- 1916d. *Pittosporaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 326-330.
- 1916e. *Leguminosae*. *Wistaria*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 509-515.
- 1916f. *Ebenaceae*. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 587-592.
1919. New woody plants from the Bonin Islands. Journ. Arn. Arb. 1: 115-121.
- Eight new species and new names.
1927. An enumeration of the ligneous plants of Anhwei. Journ. Arn. Arb. 8: 87-129, 150-199, 238-240.
- Ginkgoaceae* to *Caprifoliaceae*.
- 1928-32. Enumeration of the ligneous plants collected by J. F. Rock on the Arnold Arboretum expedition to northwestern China and northeastern Tibet. Journ. Arn. Arb. 9: 4-27, 37-125. pl. 12, 13. 1928; 13: 385-409. 1932.
- Includes various new species. The part in vol. 13, which is by A. Rehder and C. E. Kobuski contains citations of Rock specimens collected in Szechwan and Yunnan in 1928-29. For herbaceous plants see Rehder, A., and Kobuski, C. E., 1933.



**Rehm, H.**

1903. Ascomyceten-Studien I. *Hedwigia* 42. Beibl.: 172-176.  
Includes *Gloniella chinicola* and *Gloniopsis regia*, spp. nov., native of China.

**Rehmann, J.**

1811. Beschreibung einer Thibetanischen Handapotheke. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Arzneykunde des Orients. 1-54.  
This work has not been seen. See Pritzel's Thesaurus. no. 7477.

**Rehnelt, F.**

1903. *Rhododendron racemosum* Franch. und var. *rigidum*. *Gartenflora* 57: 561-562. pl. 1577. f. 67, 68.  
Native of Yunnan.

**Rehnelt, F.**

1896. *Idesia polycarpa* Maxim. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 5: 76-77.  
A general note. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 223-224. 1909.

**Reichard, J. J.**

- 1779-80. Caroli a Linné systema plantarum secundum classes, ordines, genera, species cum characteribus differentiis, nominibus trivialibus, synonymis selectis, et locis natalibus. Editio novissima novis plantis ac emendationibus ab ipso auctore sparsim evulgatis adaucta. 4 v. (1, i-xxxii, 1-778. 1779; 2, 1-674. 1779; 3, 1-972. 1780; 4, [i-vi], 1-662. [index 1-75]. 1780.)

Contains descriptions of the then known species. This is the work referred to by Willdenow and by Pritzel as edition 5 of Linnaeus' species plantarum. It consists of the "Systema vegetabilium", "Species plantarum" and the "Mantissa" 1, and 2 combined in one work.

**Reichardt, H. W.**

1870. Fungi, Hepaticae et Musci frondosi. In E. Fenzl. Reise der österreichischen Fregatte Novara. . . . Botanischer Theil. Erster Band. 131-196. pl. 20-36.  
Includes some species from eastern Asia.

**Reichenbach, H. G. (fl.).**

1845. Notiz über einige Orchideen der Göringschen Sammlung japanischer Pflanzen. *Bot. Zeit.* 3: 333-335.  
Includes *Maxillaria göringii*, *Habenaria sagittifera*, and *Cephalanthera platycheile*, spp. nov.

- 1849-1877. Orchidographische Beiträge. *Linnaea* 22: 859-867. 1849; 25: 225-232. 1852; 41: 17-98. 1877.

Includes some species from China and Japan.

- 1855a. Orchideae Hongkongenses a cl. Hance et cl. Seemann lectae. *Bonplandia* 3: 249-250.

An enumeration of 23 species.

- 1855b. Generis *Pachystomatis* Bl. sciagraphia. *Bonplandia* 3: 250-251.

Includes *Pachystoma chinense* sp. nov.

- 1858-1900. Xenia orchidacea. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Orchideen. 3 v. (1, i-x, 1-246. pl. 1-100. 1858; 2, i-vii, 1-232. pl. 101-200. 1874; 3, i-vi, 1-192. pl. 201-300. 1900.)

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. The last volume, pp. 231 to 300, was completed by F. Kränzlin.

1863. *Aërides japonicum* Lindl. Rehb. fil. *Hamb. Gart. Zeit.* 19: 210-211.

A new species, native of Japan.

1868. *Loureiros* Orchideen Gattungen. *Flora* 51: 52-53.

Contains many reductions based on an examination of Loureiro's actual specimens.

1877. *Dendrobium* (Stachyobium) *Stricklandianum*. n. sp. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. 7: 749-750.  
Native of Japan.

- 1878a. Orchidaceae Wilkesianae indeseptae. In his, *Otia botanica Hamburgensia*. 50-56.

Includes *Gymnadenia lepida* sp. nov. from the Liu Kiu Islands. Republished in Reichenbach, *Xenia Orchidacea* 3: 27-32. 1878.

- 1878b. Ad Orchidographiam Japonicam Symbolae. *Bot. Zeit.* 36: 74-76.

Lists 7 species, including *Dactylostalix ringens*, *Rhamphidia japonica*, and *Platanthera minor*, spp. nov.

- 1880a. *Liparis formosana*, n. sp. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. 13: 394.

Native of Formosa.

- 1880b. *Habenaria radiata*, Miq. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. 14: 102.  
Native of Japan.

- 1882a. *Phaius Tankervilleae* (Rehb.) fol. var. *Mariesii*. *Gard. Chron.* n. ser. 17: 588.

Native of eastern Asia.

- 1882b. *Aërides japonicum* Lind. & Rehb. f. *Illustr. Hort.* 29: 139-140. pl. 431.

Native of Japan.

1886. *Orcindeae* describuntur. *Flora* 69: 547-562.

Includes *Cypripedium elegans* sp. nov. from Tibet.

**Reichenbach, H. G. L.**

1820. *Monographia generis Aconiti*, iconibus omnium specierum coloratis illustrata, latine et germanice elaborata. i-iv. 1-100. pl. A, 1-13.

Monographic.

- 1821-26. *Icones et descriptiones plantarum cultarum et colendarum addita colendi ratione*. *Magazin der aesthetischen Botanik, oder Abbildung und Beschreibung der für Gartenkultur empfehlenswerthen Gewächse, nebst Angabe ihrer Erziehung*. pl. 1-96.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. The plates are accompanied by about 200 pages of unnumbered descriptive letterpress in German and Latin. The title page is dated 1822.

- 1823-27. *Illustratio specierum Aconiti generis, additis Delphinii quibusdam*. [Neue Bearbeitung der Arten der Gattung Aconitum und einiger Delphinien.] [1-152]. pl. 1-72.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. The plates are accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress.

- 1823-32. *Iconographia botanica, seu Plantae criticae*. *Icones plantarum rariorum et minus rite cognitarum, indigenarum exoticarumque, iconographia et suppl. inprimis ad opera Willdenowii, Schkuhrii, Personii, Roemerii et Schultesii, delineatae, et cum commentario succincto editae*. 10 v. (1, 1-98. pl. 1-100. 1823; 2, 1-96. pl. 101-200. 1824; 3, 1-92. pl. 201-300. 1825; 4, 1-88. pl. 301-400. 1826; 5, 1-68. index 1-20. pl. 401-500. 1827; 6, i-iv, 1-34. 1-28. pl. 501-600. 1828; 7, 1-50. pl. 601-700. 1829; 8, 1-38. pl. 701-800. 1830; 9, 1-43. pl. 801-900. 1831; 10, 1-42. pl. 901-1000. 1832).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1824. *Hortus botanicus horticorum vivorum siccorumque novitates illustrans*. 1-44. pl. 1-60.

Contains descriptions and illustrations of a few species from Dahuria and Siberia. If more of this work has been published it has not been identified. The author is given as L. Reichenbach, but this is probably an error for H. G. L. Reichenbach.

- 1827-30. *Iconographia botanica exotica, sive Hortus botanicus, imagines plantarum imprimis extra Europam inventarum colligens; cum commentario succincto editus*. 3 v. (1, 1-72. i-xx. pl. 1-100. 1827; 2, 1-36. i-xvi. pl. 101-200. 1828; 3, i-xvi, 1-18. pl. 201-250. 1830).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1834-36. *Flora exotica. Die Prachtpflanzen des Auslandes, mit naturgetreuen Abbildungen; herausgegeben von einer Gesellschaft von Gartenfreunden in Brüssel, mit erläuterndem Text, und Anleitung zur Kultur*. 5 v. (1, 1-58. 72 pl. 1834; 2, 1-48. 72 pl. 1834; 3, 1-52. 72 pl. 1835; 4, 1-46. 72 pl. 1835; 5, 1-50. 72 pl. 1836).

A set of 360 colored plates with text in German; includes many eastern Asiatic species.

**Reid, E. M., and Chandler, M. E. J.**

1933. The London clay flora. i-viii, 1-561. pl. 1-33. f. 1-17.

A palaeobotanical work containing the transfer of *Platycarya strobilacea*, native of China and Japan, to *Petrophiloides*, and critical nomenclatural notes on other eastern Asiatic genera of living plants related to fossil forms, especially *Togon*.

**Reimer, F. C.**

1925. Blight resistance in pears and characteristics of pear species and stock. *Bull. Oregon Agr. Exp. Sta.* 214: 1-99. f. 1-36.

Contains botanical notes on various eastern Asiatic species of *Pyrus*.

**Reimers, H.**

- 1931a. Ein Beitrag zur Moosflora von Korea. *Hedwigia* 70: 359-373. f. 1-4.

An enumeration, containing both Hepaticae and Musci.

**Reimers, H. (continued).**

- 1931b. Beiträge zur Moosflora Chinas. I. *Hedwigia* **71**: 1-77. f. 1-25.

Contains historical data on bryophyte collecting in China, a bibliography, and a critical enumeration of specimens of liverworts and mosses with descriptions of new species and varieties.

**Reimers, H., and Sakurai, Kyuichi.**

1931. Beiträge zur Moosflora Japans. I. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **64**: 537-560. pl. 19-22.

An enumeration of the Japanese and Korean collections of Sakurai, including descriptions of various new species and forms.

**Rein, J. J.**

1873. *Natürwissenschaftliche Reisestudien in Japan*. Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völkerk. Ostasiens **1**: 51-60; **1**: 21-29. Includes some general notes on the vegetation.

1876. Reise von Tokio nach Kioto in Japan. *Verh. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin* **3**: 51-52, 60-66.

A general description with references to the flora.

1877. [Notes on some Japanese plants.] *Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* **20**: 217-230.

A talk without exact title, based on Franchet, A., and Savatier, L., 1875-79.

1879. Der Fuji-no-yama und seine Besteigung. *Peterm. Mittheil.* **25**: 365-376. 2 text maps.

A description of Mt. Fuji, Shizuoka-ken, with a general account of the vegetation.

1880. Der Nakasendo in Japan nach eigenen Beobachtungen und Studien im Anschluss an die Itineraraufnahme von E. Knipping. . . *Peterm. Mittheil. Ergänzungsh.* **59**: 1-38. pl. 1-5.

A description of the vegetation. Reprint, 1-38. pl. 1-5. 1880.

1882. Das japanische Kunstgewerbe. *Oesterr. Monatsschr. Orient.* **1882**: 52-53, 68-70.

A detailed description of the production of lacquer from *Rhus vernicifera* with some botanical notes. This is part of a series of papers on Japanese industries.

1884. Japan: travels and research undertaken at the cost of the Prussian government. i-xi, 1-543. 20 pl. 2 fold. maps.

Translated from the German of Rein, J. J., 1905, containing: The flora of the Japanese Islands, pp. 135-174.

1889. The industries of Japan, together with an account of its agriculture, forestry, arts, and commerce, from travels and researches undertaken at the cost of the Prussian government. i-xii, 1-570. 24 pl. 20 f. 3 fold. maps.

Pp. 3-288 concern "agriculture and forestry" and contain many references to the cultivated and wild plants.

1905. Japan nach Reisen und Studien im Auftrage der königl. preussischen Regierung dargestellt. Ed. 2, i-xiv, 1-749. pl. 1-36. 4 fold. maps.

Contains: "Die Flora der japanischen Inseln," pp. 188-243, a general discussion. The first edition (1881) has not been seen. For English translation see Rein, J. J., 1884. For critical review and notes on the flora of Japan see Maximowicz, C. J., 1881a.

**Reinbold, T.**

1895. Gloiothamnion Schmitzianum eine neue Ceramiaceae aus dem japanischen Meere. *Hedwigia* **34**: 205-209. pl. 3.

**Reinecke.**

1857. Der heilige und braunblüthige Anisstrauch, *Illicium religiosum* Sieb. et floridanum L. *Berl. Allg. Gartenz.* **1857**: 82-84.

A discussion of these Chinese species.

**Reinhardt, L. V.** See Meyer, K. I., ("Meyer, Const.") and Reinhardt, L. V.**Reinking, O. A.**

1919. Diseases of economic plants in southern China. *Philippine Agr.* **8**: 109-135. pl. 1-3.

Notes on many species based on the author's observations in 1919.

1921. Citrus diseases of the Philippines, southern China, Indo-China and Siam. *Philippine Agr.* **9**: 121-179. pl. 1-14. An enumeration with notes.

See also Wollenweber, H. W., and Reinking, O. A.

**Reinking, O. A., and Groff, G. W.**

1921. The Kao Pan seedless Siamese pummelo and its culture. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* **19**: 339-437. pl. 1-16. f. 1.

Includes data on this variety of *Citrus maxima* in cultivation in southern China.

**Rein-Marburg.**

1877. Ueber japanische Gewächse. *Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat.* **20**: 217-230.

General notes on various species of plants.

**Reisner, J. H.**

1921. Chinese forestry in 1919-20. *Amer. For.* **27**: 656-659. 8 f.

A general account.

**Renard, A. le.**

1905. Recherches anatomiques sur la tige et la feuille des Sabiacées. *Journ. de Bot.* **21**: 290-332.

Includes many Chinese species of *Sabia* and *Meliosma*.

**Renard, E.**

1856. Note sur les bambous de la Chine, sur les jones et rotins de la Malaisie et des Philippines en usage dans le commerce. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* **3**: 253-255.

Brief economic notes.

1875. Note sur une nouvelle espèce de bambou et sur des objets fabriqués avec ce végétal. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* **III**. **2**: 153-161.

Largely concerns the products made from bamboo in Osaka, Japan.

See also Hedde, I., Renard, E., Haussmann, A., and Rondot, N.

**Renault, F.**

- 1906-07. Causerie sur les Harpidia. *Rev. Bryol.* **33**: 89-100. 1906; **34**: 7-14. 1907.

Includes references to one Japanese species.

**Renault, F., and Cardot, J.**

1902. Musci exotici novi vel minus cogniti. X. *Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg.* **41**. Mém.: 7-148.

Includes descriptions of some new species of mosses from China.

**Rendle, A. B.**

1899. A systematic revision of the genus *Najas*. *Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II*. **5**: 379-436. pl. 39-42.

Consists of an introduction, a systematic account with keys, and a list of species and synonyms, including numerous varieties. For additions see Rendle, A. B., 1900b.

- 1900a. New plants from Central Asia. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **38**: 428-430.

Includes *Polygonum tibeticum* and *Festuca deasyi*, spp. nov. and records of other species.

- 1900b. Supplementary notes on the genus *Najas*. *Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II*. **5**: 437-444.

Additions to Rendle, A. B., 1899.

- 1901a. Notes on *Trillium*. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **39**: 321-335. pl. 426.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

- 1901b. Naiadaceae. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* **7** (IV. 12): 1-21. f. 1-5.

Monographic.

1902. New Chinese plants. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **40**: 310-311. pl. 441B.

*Calanthe masuca sinensis* var. nov., *Hetaeria cristata minor* var. nov., and *Burmanna dalzielii* sp. nov. from collections by J. M. Dalziel in southern China.

1906. New monocotyledons from China and Tibet. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **44**: 41-46. pl. 476.

Ten new species of *Aletris*, *Allium*, *Fritillaria*, and *Juncus*, mostly from the collections of Father Hugh (Scallan) in north central China and Younghusband in Tibet.

1908. *Poa szechuensis*, nom. nov. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **46**: 173.

A change of name from *P. gracillima* Rendle.

1914. Gramineae. Tribus Bambuseae. In *Sarg. Pl. Wils.* **2**: 63-65.

1920. *Poa omeiensis*, comb. nov. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **58**: 25.

A new name for *Poa gracillima* Rendle.

1930. Augustine Henry (1857-1930). *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **68**: 148-149.

An obituary notice with notes on his work on Chinese botany.

1931. Ernest Henry Wilson (1876-1930). Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **69**: 18-20.  
An obituary notice with references to his work on Chinese botany.  
See also Chase, A., and Rendle, A. B.; Deasy, H. H. P., 1901; and Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a.
- Renouard, fils, A.**  
1882. Culture et décortication de la ramie en France. Ann. Agron. **8**: 100-118.  
Includes brief botanical notes on *Boehmeria* spp., native of China.
- Rettig, E.**  
1894. Habituelle Unterschiede der Geschlechter bei Ginkgo biloba L. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **3**: 52-56.  
General notes. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 88-92. 1909.
- Retzius, A. J.**  
1779-91. Observationes botanicae, sex fasciculis comprehensae. Quibus accedunt Johannis Gerardi Koenig. Descriptiones Monandrarum et Epidendrorum in India Orientali factae. 6 v. (1, 1-38. frontisp. pl. 1-2. 1779; 2, 1-28. pl. 1-5. 1781; 3, 1-76. pl. 1-3. 1783; 4, 1-30. pl. 1-3. 1786; 5, 1-32. pl. 1-3. 1789; 6, 1-67. pl. 1-3. 1791).  
Contains the original descriptions of some species from eastern Asia and notes on others.
- Reuter, G. F.**  
1847. Orobanchaceae. In DC. Prodr. **11**: 1-45.  
Monographic.
- Reuthe, G.**  
1889. Lilium cordifolium Thunb. Gartenflora **38**: 467-468.  
Native of Japan.  
1891. Flora der Insel Formosa. Neubert's Deutsch. Gart. Mag. **44**: 199-201.  
A general account, translated from letters written in English.  
See also Regel, E., and others, 1867-92.
- Reverdatto, L. F.**  
1926. [Materialien zur Erforschung der Natur des am Abakan liegenden Gebietes.] Trans. Tomsk Univ. **77**: 35-78.  
A description of the region and an enumeration in Russian of 447 species of the Abakan River region on the border of Mongolia north of the Altai Mountains; none described as new.
- Reverdatto, V. W. (= Reverdatto, V. V.)**  
1925. Die Vegetationszonen der Abakaner Steppe. Trans. Tomsk Univ. **75**: 254-276.  
In Russian; includes notes on the flora of the Abakan River region on the border of Mongolia.  
1927-28. [Materials for the knowledge of Siberian species of the genus Festuca L.] Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1927<sup>2</sup>: 1-5. 1927; (II) 1928<sup>3-4</sup>: 1-13. 1928.  
In Russian; includes some species from the Altai Mts.  
1928. Die Steppen am Abakan und die Irrigationsgelände im System des Abakanflusses. Trans. Tomsk Univ. **81**: 159-277. 3 maps. 5 f.  
A geo-botanical survey in Russian of the Abakan River region on the border of Mongolia.  
1931a. Rastitel'nost' Sibiri. [Vegetation of Siberia.] [1-2], 1-174.  
This work in Russian has not been seen. It is listed in Sovetsk. Bot. 1933<sup>3-4</sup>: 288.  
1931b. [La végétation de Sibérie, essai de partage en divisions naturelles.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obsch. **63**: 43-70.  
A discussion in Russian. For French summary see Reverdatto, V. W., 1933b. For German translation see Reverdatto, V. W., 1932.  
1931c. [Die morphologie der "Flecktundra" des arktischen und des alpinen Gebietes Sibiriens.] Mitt. Tomsk. Abt. Russ. Bot. Ges. **3**: 101-112. f. 1-8.  
An ecological description in Russian with German résumé and a bibliography, p. 110; includes the Altai Mts.  
1932. Die Vegetation des Sibirski Krai. (Versuch einer Gliederung in kleine Einheitung—"Mikrorayonierung".) Bot. Archiv Mez **34**: 419-461.  
For Russian edition see Reverdatto, V. W., 1931b.  
1933a. Species nova generis Poa e montibus Sajanensibus. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1933<sup>3-4</sup>: 2-3. 1 pl.  
Latin and Russian descriptions of *P. mariae* sp. nov.
- 1933b. La végétation de la Sibérie d'après un travail récent. Ann. Géogr. **42**: 162-174.  
A French summary by G. Jorré of Reverdatto, V. W., 1931b.
- Reverdatto, V. W., and Kalniz, W.**  
1927. Über die Federstipen (des Zyklus Stipa pennata L.) der sibirischen Steppen. Trans. Tomsk Univ. **77**: 293-300.  
In Russian; includes many species occurring in the Altai Mts.
- Revon, M.**  
1905. La végétation au Japon. Ann. Géogr. **14**: 52-63.  
A general account without Latin names.
- Rezenen, V.** See Räsänen, V.
- Reznik, A.**  
1932. Documents sur le genre Oriza. Rev. Bot. Appl. **12**: 949-961.  
A French résumé with a translation of the key based on Roshevitz, R. I., 1931.
- Rhodes, M.** See St. John-Brooks, S., and Rhodes, M.
- Rhodin, C. T.**  
1923? Notes on the flora and the re-forestation possibilities of the province of Chekiang. i-viii, 1-46, 1-34, 1-14. f. 1-19. 3 maps. 1 diagr.  
In English and Chinese; includes a geobotanical survey, notes on various species, and a list of families and species observed. It is published by the Shanghai Chinese-Foreign Famine Relief Committee without date of publication, the preface date being 1923.
- Riäbova, T. O.**  
1935. [Wildgrowing fodder plants of the spotted deer.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. **14**: 175-177.  
Notes in Russian on various species.
- Richard, A.**  
1820. Monographie du genre Hydrocotyle. Ann. Sci. Phys. **4**: 145-225. pl. 50-67.  
Includes the doubtful species *H. sinensis* Linn. Reprint, 1-86. pl. 50-67. 1820.  
1823. Monographie de la famille des Elaeagnées. Mém. Soc. Hist. Nat. Paris **1**: 375-408. pl. 24, 25.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-34. pl. 24, 25. 1823.  
1834. Mémoire sur la famille des Rubiacées, contenant la description générale de cette famille et les caractères des genres qui la composent. Mém. Soc. Hist. Nat. Paris **5**: 81-304. pl. 11-25.  
Contains incidental mention of some eastern Asiatic species. The reading date is July 7, 1829. The date on the title page of the Mémoires is 1834, this part probably being issued before then. Reprint, i-iv, 1-224. pl. 1-15. 1829, the introduction dated Dec. 1, 1830.
- Richard (du Cantal).**  
1855. Note sur l'igname de la Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **2**: 271-274.  
Concerns *Dioscorea batatas* in China and its importation into France.
- Richard, L. C.**  
1807. Commentatio de Convallaria japonica, Linn., novum genus constituenta. Praemissis nonnullis circa plantas Liliaceas observationibus. Neu. Journ. Bot. Schrad. **2**<sup>1</sup>: 1-10. pl. 1. (f. A.)  
*Phleggea japonica* described and illustrated.  
1826. Commentatio botanica de Conifereis et Cycadeis, characteres genericos singulorum utriusque familiae et figuris analyticis eximie ab autore ipso ad naturam delineatis ornatos complectens. Opus posthumum ab Achille Richard, filio, perfectum et in lucem editum. i-xv, 1-212. pl. 1-29.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.  
See also Michaux, A., 1803.
- Richardson, D.**  
1906. Larix leptolepis. Gard. Chron. III. **40**: 290. f. 118.  
Native of Japan.
- Richter, A.**  
1894a. Über die Cortusa des Pariser und Kewer Herbariums und über ein interessantes Glied der chinesischen Flora (Cortusa pekinensis. A. Richt., pro var.). Bot. Centralbl. **60**: 173-174.  
An abstract of the next entry.

**Richter, A. (continued).**

1894b. A Párisi és Kew-i herbarium Cortusáiró, valamint a Cortusa pekinensis. A. Richt. pro var. [Bemerkungen über die Cortusa-Arten des Pariser und Kew-er herbariums und die Cortusa pekinensis A. Richt. pro var.] Termész. Füzetek. 17: 130-136. f. 1-3.

In Hungarian with a description of *Cortusa matthioli* var. *pekinensis* var. nov. in Latin. See also the preceding entry.

**Richter, H. E.**

1835-40. Caroli Linnaei, systema, genera, species plantarum, uno volumine, editio critica, adstricta, conferta sive Codex botanicus Linnaeanus textum Linnaeanum integrum ex omnibus Systematis, Generum, Specierum plantarum editionibus, mantissis, additamentis selectumque ex ceteris ejus botanicis libris digestum, collatum, contractum, cum plena editionum discrepantia exhibens. In usum botanicorum practicum, edidit brevique adnotatione explicavit Hermannus Eberhardus Richter. i-xxxii. 1-1102. 1835; index (by W. L. Petermann). i-iv. 1-202. 1840.

Consists of a republication of all the Linnaean descriptions, including those species of eastern Asia known to him. For title of index see Petermann, W. L., 1840.

**Ricker, P. L.**

1917. New names in *Amygdalus*. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington 30: 17-18.

Includes transfers of various species and varieties from *Prunus*, including many from eastern Asia.

1918. A synopsis of the Chinese and Formosan species of *Albizia*. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 8: 242-246.

An enumeration, including a key, transfers, and a description of *A. henryi* sp. nov.

See also Mann, A., 1907; and McKee, R., and Ricker, P. L.

**Ridley, H. N.**

1887. A monograph of the genus *Liparis*. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 22: 244-297.

Consists of an introduction, a key, and an enumeration with descriptions of many new species.

1888. A revision of the genera *Microstylis* and *Malaxis*. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 24: 308-351.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed and key to *Microstylis* republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 11. Lit.: 9-13. 1890.

1919. The cultivated arundinas. Orchid. Rev. 27: 46-47.

Includes *Arundina chinensis*.

1922-25. The flora of the Malay Peninsula. 5 v. (1, i-xxxv, 1-918. f. 1-75. 1922; 2, i-vi, 1-672. f. 76-131. 1923; 3, i-vi, 1-405. f. 132-159. 1924; 4, i-v, 1-383. f. 160-209. 1924; 5, i-v, 1-470. f. 210-229. 1925).

A comprehensive flora of this area, containing many species in common with eastern Asia.

1927. The genus *Argostemma*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 65: 25-32.

Mentions the few Chinese species, none new from China.

1934. *Firmiana* and *Erythropsis*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1934: 214-217.

Rejects *F. simplex* as the oldest name for *F. plataniifolia* on the basis that the Linnaean description of *Hibiscus simplex* does not apply to *Firmiana*.

**Riecke, U.**

1855. *Dioscorea batatas* (Duc.). Yams-Batate, Chinesische Batate. Neubert's Gart. Mag. 1855: 177-190. 1 pl.

General considerations in German translated from the French. "Duc." is an error for Dne.=Decaisne.

**Riek, R.**

1935. Systematische und pflanzengeographische Untersuchungen in der Veronica-Sektion *Chamaedrys* Griseb. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 79: i-viii, 1-68. pl. 1-16.

Includes *V. laza*, native of Tibet, China, and Japan.

**Rietz, G. E. du.**

1924-25. Flechtensystematischen Studien IV. Bot. Not. 1924: 329-342. 1924; (V) 1925: 1-16. 1925.

Contains some eastern Asiatic species.

1926a. Vorarbeiten zu einer "Synopsis Lichenum". I. Die Gattungen *Alectoria*, *Oropogon* und *Cornicularia*. Arkiv för Bot. 20A<sup>11</sup>: 1-43. pl. 1, 2.

Includes *Alectoria asiatica* sp. nov. from Szechwan.

1926b. Om släktena *Evernia* Ach., *Letharia* (Th. Fr.) Zahlbr. emend. Dr. och *Usnea* Ach. subgenus *Neuropogon* (Nees et Flot.) Jatta. Svensk Bot. Tidskr. 20: 89-93.

Includes *Usnea smithii*, *U. zahlbruckneri*, and *U. reticulata*, spp. nov. from Szechwan.

1929. The lichens of the Swedish Kamtchatka-expedition. Arkiv för Bot. 22A<sup>12</sup>: 1-25. pl. 1, 2.

A list of 102 species with critical notes and descriptions of new species.

1931. Two new species of *Euphrasia* from the Philippines and their phytogeographical significance. Svensk Bot. Tidskr. 25: 500-542. f. 1-11.

Includes a discussion and illustrations of two Formosan species.

**Rifznichenko, V.**

1910. [On the geography of the forests in the south-western Altai.] Lifs. Zhurn. 40: 1164-1167.

In Russian.

**Rikli, M.**

1914. Über *Cassiope tetragona* (L.) D. Don. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 50. Suppl.: 268-277. pl. 6. f. 1, 2.

The map, pl. 6, shows *C. lycopodioides* and *C. stelleriana* occurring in Japan, and *C. selaginoides* in western China. Bibliography, p. 277.

**Rinaldi, Z.**

1930-32. Le prune ornementali. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 55: 16-19. 2 f. 36-41. 1 f. 56-60. 1 f. 1930; 55: 21-27. 1 f. 45-48. 1 f. 63-67. 2 f. 1931; 57: 105-108. 1 f. 1932.

A botanical and horticultural treatment in Italian of the ornamental varieties of *Prunus*, *Amygdalus*, *Cerasus*, etc.

**Risso, A.**

1813. Mémoire sur l'histoire naturelle des orangers, bigaradiers, limettiers, cédratiers, limoniers ou citronniers, cultivés dans le département des Alpes-Maritimes. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 20: 169-212. pl. 1, 2, 401-431.

Includes treatment of some species of eastern Asiatic origin.

**Risso, A., and Poiteau, A.**

1818. Histoire naturelle des orangers. 1-280. pl. 1-109.

Considers very numerous horticultural forms of *Citrus*.

**Rivière, A.**

1863. Culture de l'*Aralia* (*Didymopanax*) *papyrifera*. Hort. Belg. 13: 36.

Native of Formosa.

**Rivière, A., André, E., and Roze, E.**

1867-68. Les fougères; choix des espèces les plus remarquables pour la décoration des serres, parcs, jardins et salons; précédé de leur histoire botanique et horticole. 2 v. (1, i-x, 1-286. pl. 1-75. 112 f. 1867; 2, 1-242. pl. 1-80. many f. 1868).

Contains some Chinese and Japanese species. In vol. 2, pp. 213-232, is a historical and horticultural treatment of *Selaginella* with a key.

**Rivière, A., and Rivière, C.**

1878a. Les bambous, végétation, culture, multiplication en Europe, en Algérie, et généralement dans tout le bassin Méditerranéen nord de l'Afrique, Maroc, Tunisie, Égypte. 1-364, [errata i]. f. 1-62.

Includes many eastern Asiatic species. Extensively reviewed with possible additions by E. O. Fenzl in Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 3: 337-343. f. 9, 10. 1879; 4: 130-134. f. 9, 10, 278-281, 303-307. f. 11, 12, 369-372, 393-402. f. 13-15. 1880.

1878b. Les bambous. Bull. Soc. Aclim. 25: 221-253. f. 1, 290-322. f. 2, 3, 392-421. f. 4, 5, 460-478. f. 6-9, 501-526. f. 10-13, 597-645. f. 14-20, 666-721. f. 21-37, 758-828. f. 38-62.

Includes horticultural data and a "Description des espèces connues" with many eastern Asiatic species.

**Rivière, C.** See the two preceding references.

**Rivoire, P.**

1928. Le chrysanthème en Chine au dix-septième siècle. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1928: 211-213.

A review of a translation under the title: "Miroir des fleurs" of Ch'en, Hao-tzu, 1688 (in Chinese appendix). The original translation has not been seen.

1934. L'igname de Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1934: 163-164. f. 72, 73.

General notes on the bulblets of *Dioscorea batatas*.



- Roberts, F. M.**  
1932. Western travellers to China. i-iii. 1-178 *frontisp. 2 text maps*.  
Includes notes on some botanical explorers.
- Roberts, W.**  
1898. Osbeck's "China". Gard. Chron. III. 23: 241.  
Notes on Osbeck. P. 1771.
- Robinson, B. L.**  
1910. Spermatophytes, new or reclassified, chiefly Rubiaceae and Gentianaceae. Proc. Amer. Acad. 45: 394-412.  
Includes *Tarenna mollissima*, based on *Cupia mollissima* of southern China. Reprinted in Contr. Gray Herb. n. ser. 38, 1910.  
1911. (On the classification of certain Eupatorieae): III. On some hitherto undescribed or misplaced Compositae. Proc. Amer. Acad. 47: 206-216.  
Includes *Saussurea baicalensis*, based on *Liatris baicalensis*. Reprinted in Contr. Gray. Herb. n. ser. 39, 1911.  
1913. Revisions of *Alomia*, *Ageratum*, and *Oxylobus*. Proc. Amer. Acad. 49: 438-491.  
Includes *Ageratum conyzoides* from China.  
1934. *Mikania scandens* and its near relatives. Contr. Gray Herb. 104: 55-71.  
Contains notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- Robinson, C. B.** See Roxburgh. W., 1814b.
- Roborovskii, V. I.**  
1890. [News of the Tibet expedition of the society.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 26: 74-84, 300-324, 460-470.  
A letter in Russian, giving a general description of the vegetation observed.  
1892. [Excursion to Tibet and Kashgaria.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 28: 253-288.  
A general account in Russian with notes on the vegetation observed on this Russian Geographical Society's expedition.
- Roborovskii, V. I., and Kozlov, P. K.**  
1896. Ekskursii v storonu ot putei Tibetskoj' ekspeditsii. [Excursions aside of the main route of the Tibet expedition.] In M. V. Pevtsov, Trudy Tibetskoj' ekspeditsii 1889-1890. Part 3: i-vii, 1-127. *maps. 1-6*.  
In Russian; includes scattered notes on the vegetation.
- Robsahm, O. A.**  
1813. Dissertatio. geographiam plantarum cultarum adumbrans. 1-10.  
A Thunbergian dissertation; includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Robyns, W.**  
1924. Revision of the genus *Sphaeranthus*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1924: 177-199. *f. 1-4*.  
Contains a key and descriptions, including *S. indica* occurring in China, and a brief bibliography.
- Roche, F. de la.** See Redouté, P. J., 1802-16.
- Rock, J. F.**  
1925. The land of the yellow lama. Nat. Geogr. Mag. 47: 447-491. 40 *illustr.*  
A general account of the territory botanically explored, 1922-1924.  
1930. Seeking the mountains of mystery. Nat. Geogr. Mag. 57: 131-185. 55 *illustr.*  
A popular account of the author's trip in 1927-30 to the Amnyi Machen mountains, eastern Tibet.  
1931. Konka Risumgongba, holy mountain of the outlaws. Nat. Geogr. Mag. 60: 1-65. *illustr.*  
A popular account of exploration with notes on the flora and illustrations of some plants.  
See also Sargent, C. S., 1925-26 and Wilson, E. H., 1927b.
- Rockhill, W. W.**  
1894. Diary of a journey through Mongolia and Tibet in 1891 and 1892. i-xx, 1-413. *illustr. 1 map*.  
The Appendix III. pp. 380-385, contains a republication of Hemsley, W. B., 1894d.
- Rodigas, D.**  
1858. L'horticulture en Chine. Hort. Belg. 8: 163-173.  
General notes.
- Rodigas, E.**  
1861a. Extraits de la correspondance de M. J. G. Veitch, botaniste voyageur au Japon. Fl. Serr. Jard. 14: 17-22, (continued as: La végétation du Japon) 26-30, 64-68, (and as: La Japon—voyage de M. J. G. Veitch) 84-86.  
Translated excerpts from Veitch, J. G., 1860-62.  
1861b. Robert Fortune au Japon. Fl. Serr. Jard. 14: 36-38.  
Notes on his trip to Japan.  
1861c. *Sciadopitys verticillata* Zucc. Fl. Serr. Jard. 14: 241-254. *pl. 1433-1486*.  
Native of Japan.  
1875. La campanule à grandes fleurs. (*Platycodon grandiflorum* A. de C.) Rev. Hort. Belge 1: 241-243. 1 *pl.*  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1882a. *Persica vulgaris* Mill. var. nectarine peach (pêche nectarine) Th. Rivers. Illustr. Hort. 29: 12-14. *pl. 440*.  
Introduced from China.  
1882b. *Le Juncus zebrius* Hort. W. Bull. Rev. Hort. Belge 8: 37. 1 *pl.*  
Native of Japan.  
1885. *Primula sinensis* Lindl. var. *Primevère de Chine*, variété remarquable. Illustr. Hort. 32: 44. *pl. 551*.  
Native of China.  
1886. *Dimorphanthus mandshuricus* Maxim. var. *foliis varieg.* *Aralia de Mandchourie à feuilles panachées*. Illustr. Hort. 33: 141-142. *pl. 609*.  
Native of the Amur region.  
1887. *Rhapis Kwamwonzick* Sieb. (*Chamaerops Kwanwortzick* Hort.). Illustr. Hort. 34: 39. *pl. 13*.  
Native of Japan.  
1889. Un légume recommandable, le *Stachys affinis* Bunge ou épiaire tubéreux. Illustr. Hort. 36: 87-88. 1 *f.*  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Rodin, L. E.**  
1933a. [Eine neue Art *Taraxacum* L.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. 1: 187-189. *f. 1*.  
In Russian with German résumé; a description of *T. kok-saghyz* sp. nov. from the Tien Shan.  
1933b. [Botanisch-geographische Uebersicht des Lepinsk Gebiets im Dsungarei Ala-Tau.] Izv. Soc. Russ. Geogr. 65: 296-319.  
In Russian with German summary.  
1933c. *Chondrilla articulata*. Species nova Tian-Schan montium Turkestanicae Rossicae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 34: 136.  
1934a. Materialien zur Kenntnis der Wälder des Tian-Schan. Die Fichtenwälder des Nordabhanges im Dshungarischen Alatau. Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. III. Fasc. 1: 272-300. *f. 1-3*.  
In Russian with a German résumé; a study of distribution of *Picea* forests, establishing five types of "Piceetum."  
1934b. [Materialien für Kenntnis der Wälder des Tianschan. Die Piceeta des Ketmen-Tau.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 66: 121-145. *f. 1-5*.  
In Russian with a German résumé; establishes three ecological groups, "Piceeta fruticosa, P. herbosa, and P. muscosa."
- Rodriguez, L.**  
1934. *Hémodoracées nouvelles d'Indochine*. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) ser. II. 6: 95-97.  
Includes *Ophiopogon stenophyllus* Rodr. (*Peliosanthes stenophylla* Merr.), originally described from Kwangtung.
- Roebrich, O.**  
1915. Sur l'origine botanique des riz cultivés. Compt. Rend. Assoc. Franç. 43me Sess. Havre, 479-487.  
Chiefly concerns wild African species, but mentions their relationship to the Chinese and Japanese species.
- Roemer, J. J., and Schultes, J. A.**  
1817-30. Caroli a Linné Systema vegetabilium secundum classes, ordines, genera, species, cum characteribus, differentiis et synonymiis. Editio nova, speciebus inde ab editione XV detectis aucta et locupletata. 7 v. (1, i-xxxvii, 1-642. 1817; 2, i-viii, 1-964. 1817; 3, i-vi, 1-584. 1818; 4, i-lx, 1-888. 1819; 5, i-viii, i-iii, 1-632, corrigenda [1-6]. 1819; 6, i-viii, i-lxx, 1-852, corrigenda [1-5]. 1820; 7<sup>1</sup>, i-xliii, 1-755. 1829; 7<sup>2</sup>, i-iv, xlv-cvii. 755-1815. 1830); ed. nov., 1-323. 1820; Mantissae in volumina I-III curantur Joseph August Schultes et Julius Hermann Schultes, filius. 3 v.



**Roemer, J. J., and Schultes, J. A. (continued).**

1822-27 (1, i-vi, 1-386. 1822; 2, 1-388, [errata 1-4]. 1824; 3, 1-717, [errata 1-2]. 1827).

Contains descriptions of all known species. See also Murray, J. A., 1774.

**Roemer, M. J.**

1846-47. *Familiarum naturalium regni vegetabilis synopses monographicae, seu Enumeratio omnium plantarum hucusque detectarum secundum ordines naturales, genera et species digestarum, additis diagnosibus, synonymis novarumque vel minus cognitarum descriptionibus.* 4 v. (1, *Hesperides*) i-xii, 1-151, 1846; 2, (*Peponiferarum*) pars 1, i-x, 1-222. 1846; (*Prospect*) 1-22. 1846; 3, (*Rosiflorae*) i-viii, 1-249. 1847; 4, (*Ensatae*) i-vi, 1-314. 1847).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Rogers, C. C. [=Coltman-Rogers, C.]**

1919-26. *Abies Forrestii*. Gard. Chron. III. 65: 150-151. 1919; 80: 427. f. 191. 1926.

Native of western China.

1920. *Conifers and their characteristics.* i-xiii, 1-333. 4 pl. 2 f.

A non-technical "summarized table of the chief characteristics of conifers" including the eastern Asiatic species.

**Rohrbach, P.**

1867. *Conspectus systematicus specierum generis Silenes (Heliospermatis atque Elisanthos generibus exclusis).* Ann. Sci. Nat. V. Bot. 8: 369-382.

An enumeration of 288 species, including a few from eastern Asia.

1868. *Monographie der Gattung Silene.* i-viii, 1-249. pl. 1, 2.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. See also Williams, F. N., 1896.

1869. *Synopsis der Lychnideen.* Linnaea 36: 170-270.

Includes various references to eastern Asiatic species of Caryophyllaceae.

1870-73. *Beiträge zur Systematik der Caryophyllinen.* Linnaea 36: 651-690. 1870; 37: 183-312. 1871-73.

Part 2, pp. 664-690, is entitled: *Silenaceae sinensi-japonicae*, and comprises a synopsis of the species then known.

**Rohweder, H.**

1934. *Beiträge zur Systematik und Phylogenie des Genus Dianthus unter Berücksichtigung der karyologischen Verhältnisse.* Bot. Jahrb. Engler 66: 249-368. pl. 1-3. f. 1-55.

Includes a taxonomic discussion of *D. sinensis* and its close relation to *D. neglectus*.

**Rolfe, R. A.**

1882. *New Formosan plants.* Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 20: 358-359.

Contains notes on *Breynia patens* and descriptions of the new species *Ardisia formosana*, *Callicarpa formosana*, and *Dioscorea swinhoei*. For reduction of the last see op. cit. 21: 247. 1883.

1886a. A revision of the genus *Phalaenopsis*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 26: 168-170, 212. f. 43, 276-277. f. 56-58, 372.

Recognizes 34 species, including *P. amabilis* recorded from China. Translated into French and republished in Rolfe, R. A., 1886-87.

1886b. *Eria Fordii*, Rolfe n. sp. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 26: 584. Native of Hongkong.

1886-87. *Révision du Phalaenopsis.* Orchidophile 1886: 287-293, 318-322, 359-362, 391-395. 1886; 1887: 25-29. 1887.

A translation of Rolfe, R. A., 1886a.

1887. *Pogonia Fordii*. Gard. Chron. III. 1: 670-671.

Native of Hongkong.

1889. *Cypripedium margaritaceum*, Franch. in "L'Orchidophile," VII., p. 363, with a colored plate and a woodcut. Gard. Chron. III. 5: 43.

Native of Yunnan.

1895. *Habenaria rhodochela*. Orchid Rev. 3: 242.

A general note on this native of Kwangtung.

1896a. *Hand list of orchids cultivated in the Royal Gardens [Kew].* 1-225.

Includes several binomials as *nomina nuda* for Chinese species.

1896b. *Habenaria polytricha*, Rolfe. Hook. Icon. Pl. 25: pl. 2496.

A new species from Formosa.

1896c. The *Cypripedium* group. Orchid Rev. 4: 327-334, 363-367.

Includes keys to the known species of *Phragmipedium* and *Paphiopedilum*.

1903a. *Orchids of China.* Orchid Rev. 11: 103.

A brief summary of the 78 genera and 270 species then known.

1903b. The genus *Pleione*. Orchid Rev. 11: 289-292.

A brief summary of the known species, including new combinations.

1904a. *Coelogyne venusta*. Gard. Chron. III. 35: 259.

Native of Yunnan, here described as new.

1904b. *Cymbidium Wilsoni*. Orchid Rev. 12: 79.

A general note on this native of Yunnan.

1904c. *Cymbidium nipponicum*. Orchid Rev. 12: 303.

A general note on its synonymy.

1905a. On a new Chinese rose: *R. sorbiflora*, Focke, n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. 37: 227. f. 96.

Native of central China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 123. 1907.

1905b. *Cypripedium tibeticum*. Orchid Rev. 13: 194-195.

A brief note.

1906a. *Eulophia nuda*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 132: pl. 8057.

Native of Yunnan and India.

1906b. *Cypripedium tibeticum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 132: pl. 8070.

Native of eastern Tibet and western China.

1906c. *Pleione yunnanensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 132: pl. 8106.

Native of Yunnan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 169. 1907.

1906d. *Pleione yunnanensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 115.

Native of Yunnan.

1906e. *Dendrobium Wilsoni*, Rolfe, n. sp. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 185.

1906-17. *Pleione yunnanensis*. Orchid Rev. 14: 81-82. f. 10. 1906; 25: 88. f. 13. 1917.

A general note.

1908a. *Potentilla concolor*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8180.

A new species from Yunnan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 173. 1909.

1908b. *Cypripedium debile*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8183.

Native of China and Japan.

1908c. *Cypripedium Thunbergii*. Orchid Rev. 16: 186-187.

A general note on this native of Japan.

1909a. *Rubus Koehneanus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 135: pl. 8246.

Native of Japan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 8: 335. 1910.

1909b. *Coelogyne venusta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 135: pl. 8262.

Native of Yunnan.

1911a. *Cypripedium speciosum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 137: pl. 8386.

Native of Japan.

1911b. *Hancockia uniflora*, Rolfe. Hook. Icon. Pl. 30: pl. 2945.

Native of Yunnan.

1911c. *Cypripedium Thunbergii*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1911: 205-208.

A historical discussion with differentiation and description of *C. speciosum* sp. nov. from Japan.

1912a. *Styrax Wilsonii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 138: pl. 8444.

A new species from China.

1912b. *Rosa omeiensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 138: pl. 8471.

Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.

1912c. Our note book. Orchid Rev. 20: 1-3.

On page 2 *Cordula* Raf. is accepted in place of *Paphiopedilum*, and over 40 transfers are made, including the eastern Asiatic species.

1912d. *Mischobulbum scapigerum*. Orchid Rev. 20: 127. Lists the known species, including *M. cordifolium* Schltr. of Formosa.

1912e. *Aërides japonicum*. Orchid Rev. 20: 174.

A general note.

1912f. *Cypripedium Franchetii*. Orchid Rev. 20: 358-359. f. 49.

A general note on this native of Hupeh and Szechwan.

- 1913a. *Rosa sertata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **139**: pl. 8478.  
A new species from China.
- 1913b. *Plantae chinenses Forrestianae*: Enumeration and description of species of Orchideae. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **8**: 19-29. pl. 9-12.  
Includes descriptions of 11 new species and notes on 24 others.
- 1913c. Chinese cypripediums. Orchid Rev. **21**: 80-83. f. 21, 22.  
General notes.
- 1914a. *Rosa corymbulosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8566.  
A new species from western China.
- 1914b. *Rosa setipoda*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8569.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1914c. *Echinopanax horridus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8572.  
Native of Japan and western North America.
- 1914d. *Pleione pogonioides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8588.  
Native of China.
- 1914e. *Pleione pogonioides*. Orchid Rev. **22**: 108.  
A general note on this Chinese species.
- 1915a. *Fatsia japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **141**: pl. 8638.  
Native of Japan.
- 1915b. *Rosa floribunda*. Gard. Chron. III. **58**: 210. f. 70.  
Native of western China.
- 1916a. *Rosa Davidii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **142**: pl. 8679.  
Native of Szechwan and eastern Tibet.
- 1916b. *Rosa cerasocarpa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **142**: pl. 8688.  
Native of central China.
- 1916c. Some recent Chinese roses. Gard. Chron. III. **60**: 37.  
General notes on several species.
- 1917a. *Rubus illecebrosus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8704.  
Native of Japan.
- 1917b. *Oresitrophe rupifraga*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8726.  
Native of Chihli.
- 1917c. *Pleione Pricei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8729.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1917d. Siberian cypripediums. Orchid Rev. **25**: 124-126.  
General notes, including the Chinese ranges of several species.
- 1919a. *Liparis macrantha*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8797.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1919b. *Calanthe tricarinata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8803.  
Occurs from northern India to western China and Japan.
- 1919c. *Rosa Moyesii*, var. *rosea*. Gard. Chron. III. **65**: 134.  
Native of western China.
1920. *Rosa Rubus*, Lévl. and Van. Gard. Chron. III. **68**: 59.  
Native of western China.
- See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34.
- Roll, J. V.**
1925. [Contribution à l'étude de la flore des algues de l'U.R.S.S. Genre *Micrasterias* Ag.] Arch. Russ. Protist. **4**: 235-253. pl. 5-14.  
In Russian with a brief French résumé; includes descriptions of some species from Siberia and *M. apiculata* from Japan.
1935. [Contribution to the problem on the algal flora in the U.S.S.R.] Journ. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine **6**: 3-23. f. 1-34. 1 table.  
In Ukrainian with Russian and English summaries; concerns 22 species of *Penium* (Desmidiaceae), some from eastern Asia.
1936. [La flore des algues de l'U.R.S.S.] Journ. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine **10**(18): 1-41. f. 1-5.  
In Ukrainian with Russian and French summaries; includes 9 species of the genus *Xanthidium* and 11 species of *Arthrodesmus* with some natives of eastern Siberia.
- See also Proshkina-Lavrenko, A. I., and Roll, J. V.
- Romanet du Caillaud, F.**
1881. Graines de deux espèces de vignes chinoises découvertes en 1872 par M. l'abbé Armand David dans la province de Chen-si. Compt. Rend. Acad. Paris **92**: 1096-1097.  
A general non-descriptive note on *Spinovitis davidi* and *Vitis romaneti*.
1882. Des deux vignes chinoises, *Spinovitis Davidi* et *Vitis Romaneti*. Bull. Soc. Acclim. III. **9**: 384-388.  
Consists of notes on their origin, fruits, acclimatization, etc. Additional notes mentioned are given on p. 361.
1885. Des vignes chinoises et spécialement des vignes du Chen-si. Vigne Amer. **9**: 247-251, 278-287.  
Descriptions and notes on various species.
1888. À propos des vignes chinoises. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1888**: 558-559.  
*Vitis davidi* and *V. romaneti* from China.
- Römpf, H.**
1928. Die Verwandtschafts-verhältnisse in der Gattung *Veronica*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. **50**: [i-ii], 1-172.  
Consists of an introduction and a systematic enumeration with keys and descriptions of all species, including those of eastern Asia.
- Rondot, N.**
- 1847a. Catalogue des graines de plantes potagères cultivées au jardin de Fah Ti, sur la rive droite du fleuve Tchou-Kiang, près Canton. Séanc. & Trav. Acad. Reims **6**: 15-17, 505-508.  
An annotated list.
- 1847b. Notice sur quelques plantes textiles de Chine. Séanc. & Trav. Acad. Reims **6**: 49-53.  
Concerns *Urtica nivea* and *Sida* or *Corchorus* sp.
1849. Account of the cultivation of hemp, and the manufacture of grasscloth. Chin. Repos. **18**: 209-216.  
An abridged translation of a paper first appearing in French in Séanc. & Trav. Acad. Reims **6**: 15-17, 505-508. 1847 (not seen).
- 1858a. Notice du vert de Chine et de la teinture en vert chez les chinois, suivie d'une étude des propriétés chimiques et tinctoriales du Lo-Kao, par M. J. Persoz, et de recherches sur la matière colorante des Nerpruns indigènes, par M. A.-F. Michel. 1-207. pl. 1, 2, 3 pl.  
*Rhamnus utilis* and *R. chlorophorus* illustrated and described. Contains 3 sample specimens. For translation see Rondot, H., 1859-61.
- 1858b. Sur diverses plantes tinctoriales de Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **5**: 206-210.  
General notes on various dye plants, some mentioned by Latin names.
- 1858c. Note sur les propriétés tinctoriales des boutons de fleurs du *Sophora japonica* ou hoai-hoa des Chinois. Bull. Soc. Acclim. **5**: 325-335.  
Botanical and economic notes, some derived from Chinese literature.
- 1859-61. The green dye of China and green dyeing of the Chinese; by Monsieur Natalis Rondot, with sundry papers on the same subject by other authors. Journ. Agr. Hort. Soc. India **10**: 275-338. 1859; **11**: 139-178. 1861.  
A translation by H. Cope of part of Rondot, N., 1858a.
- 1885-87. L'art de la soie. Les soies. 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-484. 1885; 2, 1-604. illustr. 1887).  
Contains many data on the mulberry and other trees on which silkworms feed.
- See also Hedde, I., Renard, E., Haussmann, A., and Rondot, N.
- Ronniger, K.**
1931. Eine unbeschriebene Thymus-Art aus Ostasien. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 96.  
*T. mandschuricus* sp. nov. from Manchuria.
1934. Labiatae-Thymus L. In, *Plantae sinenses a Dre. H. Smith annis 1921-1922 et 1924 lectae*. Act. Hort. Gothob. **9**: 99-100.  
An enumeration of three species with *T. mongolicus*, a change of *T. serpyllum* var. *mongolicus*.
- Rosanova, M. A.** See Rozanova, M. A.
- Roschevitz, R. J.** = Roshevitz, R. I.
- Roscoe, W.**
1807. A new arrangement of the plants of the Monandrian class usually called Scitamineae. Trans. Linn. Soc. **8**: 330-357. pl. 20.  
Includes *Alpinia chinensis*.

**Roscoe, W. (continued).**

1828. Monandrian plants of the order Scitamineae, chiefly drawn from living specimens in the botanic garden at Liverpool. Arranged according to the system of Linnaeus with descriptions and observations. [1-137]. *pl. 1-112*.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Rosenbluth, R.**

1912. Forests and timber trade of the Chinese Empire. For. Quart. **10**: 647-672. *1 map*.  
A description of the forest areas with economic data on uses of timbers, etc.

**Rosendahl, C. O.**

1914. A revision of the genus *Mitella* with a discussion of geographical distribution and relationships. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **50**. Suppl.: 375-397. *table 8. f. 1-9*.  
Contains descriptions of all species in English, except *M. pauciflora* sp. nov. from Japan in Latin.

**Rosenheim, P., and Stoker, F.**

1936. Bulbous plants for the alpine house II. New Fl. & Silva **8**: 246-254. *pl. 87, 88*. 1936; (III) **9**: 20-24. *pl. 5*. 1936.  
Includes references to various eastern Asiatic species and data on their distribution.

**Rosenstock, E.**

1913. Filices Extremi Orientis novae. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **13**: 120-127. (II) 129-135.  
Thirty-nine new species, varieties, and forms from Kweichow, Yunnan, and Japan.  
1915. Filices Formosanae novae à cl. P<sup>e</sup>. U. Faurie anno 1914 collectae. Hedwigia **56**: 333-348.  
Thirty-nine new species and varieties are described.  
1917. Filices palaeotropicae novae herbarii Lugduno-Batavi. Med. Rijks Herb. Leiden **31**: 1-8.  
Includes *Angiopteris lygodifolia* sp. nov., possibly from Japan.

**Rosenthal, A. C.**

1880. Daimyo-Birne aus Japan. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **5**: 233-234. *1 pl.*  
*Pyrus mikado*. The plate is colored.

**Rosenthal, D. A.**

1862. Synopsis plantarum diaphoricarum. Systematische Uebersicht der Heil-, Nutz- und Giftpflanzen aller Länder. i-xxvi, 1-1359, [1-3].  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.

**Rosenthal, K.**

1919. Daphniphyllaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **68** (IV. 147a): 1-16. *f. 1*.  
Monographic.

**Rosenvinge, J. L. A. K.** See [Warming, E.], 1911.**Roshevitz, R. I. (=Roshevitz, R. J.).**

1909. Conspectus Graminearum Turkestanicae. Act. Hort. Petrop. **28**: 407-425.  
In Russian; includes some species from Tien Shan and Pamir.  
1911. [On *Calamagrostis anthoxanthoides* (Munro) Rgl. and *C. laguroides* Rgl.] Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. **11**: 56-57.  
In Russian with a German résumé. These are native of Tien Shan and the Pamir.  
1912. *Poa sibirica* Roshev. (sp. nov.). Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. **12**: 121-123.  
1912-24. Gramineae. I. In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Asiatskoï Rossii. [Flora of Asiatic Russia.] **2**, 1-44. *pl. 1-6*. 1912; (II) **6**, 45-106. *f. 8-26*. 1914; (III) **12**, 107-191. *pl. 7-12*. *f. 27-30*. 1916; (IV) In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Rossica a Horto Botanico Petropolitano. Series I. Flora Rossica Asiatica. **2**, 193-234. 1924.  
A monographic work in Russian, including eastern Asiatic species.  
1914. *Koeleria Askoldensis* Roschew. (nov. spec.) (sectio *Caespitosae*). Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **13**: 84.  
Native of Askold Island near Vladivostok.  
1920. *Stipae novae Asiae Centralis*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **1**: 1-4.  
Includes *Stipa przewalskyi* sp. nov. from Kansu and Mongolia.  
1921. *Melicae novae Tibeticae*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **2**: 25-28.  
*M. przewalskyi* sp. nov. from Kansu and *M. tibetica* sp. nov. from Tibet.

- 1922a. Note sur le *Trisetum sibiricum* Rupr., une espèce oubliée. Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe **21**: 88-91. *1 map*.

*T. sibiricum* is maintained as a distinct species for the eastern Asiatic form erroneously placed under *T. flavescens*.

- 1922b. *Trisetum nova Asiatica*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **3**: 85-90. *1 map*.

In Russian with Latin diagnoses; includes *T. altaicum* sp. nov. from the Altai Mts.

- 1922c. *Poa novae Sibiricae*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **3**: 91-92.

*P. pseudoabbreviata* and *P. irtutica*, spp. nov. from eastern Siberia.

- 1923a. [Que représente l'*Elymus excelsus* Turcz.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **4**: 137-138.

In Russian with a French résumé. This species, occurring in eastern Asia, is here considered a variety of *E. dahuricus*.

- 1923b. *Elymus nutans* Griseb. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **4**: 162-164.

In Russian with a French résumé. This is native of Tibet and northwestern China.

- 1924a. *Stipae novae Asiaticae*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **5**: 11-14.

Contains *S. himalaica* sp. nov. from Tibet, and *S. klemenzi*, *S. potanini*, and *S. gobica*, spp. nov. from Mongolia.

- 1924b. *Species novae graminum ex Siberia et Oriente Extremo*. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. **5**: 150-152.

Includes *Agropyrum confusum* sp. nov. from Siberia, Mongolia, and Kamchatka.

- 1927a. Gramineae Rossicae Asiaticae. IV. Act. Hort. Petrop. **39**: 175-218.

Includes a description in Russian of several eastern Asiatic species.

- 1927b. [La péninsule Kamchatka comme centre local d'indémisme du genre *Poa*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. U.R.S.S. **26**: 285-287.

In Russian with a French résumé; includes *P. komarovi* sp. nov.

- 1928a. Gramina nova. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. **27**: 96-99. *1 f.*

Includes *Avena mongolica* and *A. tibetica*, spp. nov.

- 1928b. [Ueber einen neuen Vertreter der Gattung *Timouria*.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. **27**: 353-355.

In Russian with a German résumé. *Psammochloa mongolica* Hitch. is reduced to *Timouria mongolica* Roshev. See also the next entry.

- 1928c. A new representative of the grass genus *Timouria* from Mongolia. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. **18**: 502.

*T. mongolica*, a transfer of *Psammochloa mongolica*. See also the preceding reference.

- 1929a. Gramineae. In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Transbaicalica. 42-104. *f. 34-78*.

A systematic treatment in Russian.

- 1929b. *Species novae graminum ex Transbaicalia*. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. **28**: 379-385.

Includes descriptions of various new species from eastern and southern Siberia.

1931. [A contribution to the knowledge of rice.] Bull. Appl. Bot. **27**: 3-133. *f. 1-84. 1 fold. table*.

In Russian with an English summary; includes eastern Asiatic species. For a French summary see Reznik, A., 1932.

1932. Gramineae novae. III. Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. **30**: 293-304, (III) 771-782.

Includes descriptions of some new species from Mongolia and eastern Siberia.

1936. [Neue Gräser, IV.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. **2**: 91-101. *1 f.*

In Russian with Latin diagnoses and a brief German résumé; includes *Echinochloa caudata*, *Calamagrostis poplavuskae*, and *Poa argunensis*, spp. nov. from eastern Asia. See also Fedtschenko, B. A., Sukachev, V. N., and Roshevitz, R. J.; and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1929.

**Rosny, L. de.**

1872. Botanique du Nippon. Aperçu de quelques ouvrages japonais relatifs à l'étude des plantes, accompagné de

- notices traduites pour la première fois sur les textes originaux. Mém. Athén. Orient. 1: 123-132. *pl.* 15-17.  
Contains romanized extracts from Japanese, concerning *Ligularia kaempferi*, *Ligustrum japonicum*, *L. ibota*, and some other species, with French translations and critical notes.
1883. Catalogue de la bibliothèque japonaise de [A. E. von] Nordenskiöld, coordonné, revu, annoté et publié par Léon de Rosny. i-xxiv, 1-359.  
Contains works on botany, pp. 64-66, and on agriculture and horticulture, pp. 67-82, many included also in this bibliography.
- Rostafinskiy, J. T.**  
1874-75. *Sluzowce* (Mycetozoa) monographia. Pamiet. Towarz. Nauk Scislych w Paryżu 5<sup>4</sup>: 1-215. 1874; 6<sup>1</sup>: 216-432. *pl.* 1-13. 1875.  
Monographic.  
1876. Dodatek I do monografii *Sluzowców*. Pamiet. Towarz. Nauk Scislych w Paryżu 8<sup>4</sup>: 1-42. 1 *pl.*  
Includes a few records from eastern Asia; supplementary to the preceding reference.
- Roster, G.**  
1915. Di una nuova specie di "Trachycarpus" il Tr. caespitosa Becc. n. sp. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 40: 164-166.  
Received from cultivation in California, probably originally from China.
- Roth, A. W. (=Roth, A. G.)**  
1790. Observationes plantarum. Bot. Mag. Roem. & Ust. 4<sup>10</sup>: 14-26.  
Contains *Polygonum emarginatum* sp. nov. described from plants grown from seeds supposed to have originated in China.  
1821. Novae plantarum species praesertim Indiae Orientalis ex collectione Doct. Benj. Heynii. cum descriptionibus et observationibus. i-iv, 1-411, [1].  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
- Roth, G.**  
1911a. Die aussereuropäischen Laubmoose. 1 v. (1, i-x, 1-331. *pl.* 1-33).  
Only one volume was published with three Nachträge, only the first containing descriptions of eastern Asiatic species.  
1911b. Übersicht über die Gattung Calymperes. Hedwigia 51: 122-134.  
Includes the known species of China and Japan.
- Rothe, R.**  
1903. Magnolia stellata Max. Gartenflora 52: 409-410. *f.* 57.  
Native of Japan.
- Rothe, W.**  
1915. Über die Gattung Marsdenia R. Br. und die Stammpflanze der Condurangorinde. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 52: 354-434. *f.* 1-15.  
The discussion of geographical distribution includes eastern Asia. The Old World species are not included in the enumeration and keys.
- Rothert, W. A.**  
1910. Übersicht der Sparganien des Russischen Reiches (zugleich Europa's). Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 11: 11-32.  
A revision, recognizing 8 species, some from eastern Asia.  
1913. Sparganiaceae. In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Asiatskoï Rossii. 1: 17-37. *pl.* 1, 2.  
In Russian; includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- Rothschild, L. N. de.**  
1930. Forrest, Rook and Kingdon Ward rhododendrons in cultivation in Great Britain and Ireland. 1-100.  
A booklet without title page, the introductory remarks signed by L. N. de Rothschild. It consists of numerically arranged lists of species, the numbers being the field numbers of seeds sent in by these collectors. Published also in Year Book Rhod. Assoc. 1931: 153-248. 1931.  
1931. Rhododendron species. Year Book Rhod. Assoc. 1931: 20-124.  
An alphabetical list of *Rhododendron* species with habit descriptions taken largely from Stevenson, J. B., 1930.
- Rottboell, C. F.**  
1773. Descriptionum et iconum rariorum et pro maxima parte novas plantas illustrantium liber primus. [i-vii], 1-72. *pl.* 1-21. 1773; new ed. (identical), 1786.  
Includes a description of *Cyperus ira*, based on a specimen from China.
- Rouhard, R.**  
1908. Stachyurus praecox. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1908: 86-88. *f.* 28, 29.  
Native of Japan.
- Roumeguère, C.**  
1880. Fungi in reg. div. Australiae et Asiae a Jul. Remy collecti 1863-1866. Rev. Mycol. 2: 152-153.  
Includes a few species from the Gobi region.
- Rousselon.**  
1846. Caprier acuminé, Capparis acuminata. Ann. Fl. Pom. 1845-46: 372-373. *pl.* 47.  
Apparently from China.
- Roux, C.** See Liou, Ho, and Roux, C.
- Roxburgh, W.**  
1795-1819. Plants of the coast of Coromandel; selected from drawings and descriptions, presented to the Hon. Court of Directors of the East India Company. 3 v. (1, i-vi, 1-68. *pl.* 1-100. 1795; 2, 1-56. *pl.* 101-200. 1798; 3, 1-98. *pl.* 201-300. 1819).  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1814a. A catalogue of plants, described by Dr. Roxburgh, in his MSS. Flora Indica but not yet introduced into the Botanical Garden. 77-105.  
A list, including a few species from eastern Asia, the pagination is continuous with that of the Hortus Bengalensis, with which it is sometimes bound. It is dated 1813, but certainly did not appear until the Hortus Bengalensis was issued in 1814.  
1814b. Hortus Bengalensis, or A catalogue of the plants growing in the Honourable East India Company's Botanic Garden at Calcutta. i-v, i-xii, 1-76.  
A list of species including some from eastern Asia, following the Linnaean system, most of the new binomials being *nomina nuda*. For a list of the *nomina nuda*, validated by subsequent publication in G. Don, General History . . . see Kew, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1925. For a list of the binomials validly published in the original work by citation of earlier references, see C. B. Robinson, Roxburgh's Hortus Bengalensis. Philippine Journ. Sci. Bot. 7: 411-419. 1912.  
1820-24. Flora Indica; or Descriptions of Indian plants. 2 v. (1, 1-7, 1-493. 1820; 2, 1-5, i-v, 1-588. 1824); ed. 2, 3 v. 1832 (1, 1-741; 2, [i-vi], 1-691; 3, i-viii, 1-875); ed. 3, 1-763, i-lxiv. 1874.  
Contains many new species from China. The title page of the first edition states that this work is "edited by William Carey, D. D. to which are added descriptions of plants more recently discovered by Nathaniel Wallich." It is commonly referred to as Roxburgh's Flora Indica, ed. Carey. The edition of 1832 was not edited by Carey. The edition of 1874 was reprinted *literatim* from the edition of 1832.
- Roy, J., and Bisset, J. P.**  
1886. Notes on Japanese desmids. No. I. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 24: 193-196, 237-242. *pl.* 268.  
The plate is misprinted "269."
- Royle, J. F.**  
1839-40. Illustrations of the botany and other branches of the natural history of the Himalayan Mountains and of the flora of Cashmere. 2 v. (1, i-viii, [i-viii], iii-lxxviii, [i-ii], 1-472; 2, [i-iv], *frontisp.* *pl.* 1-100).  
Includes species occurring in adjacent Tibet. For dates of issue see p. lxxx and Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1933: 383. 1933.
- Rozanov, B. S.**  
1935. [Hovenia dulcis Thunb.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. XI. 2: 133-152. *f.* 1-4. 1 *text map*.  
A study in Russian with an English résumé of literature and herbarium material of this native of China and Japan.
- Rozanova, M. A.**  
1927. [A survey of the literature on the genus Rubus.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 17<sup>4</sup>: 391-462. *f.* 1-3.  
In Russian with an extensive bibliography.



**Rozanova, M. A. (continued).**

1932. [New small fruits and their prospects in U.S.S.R.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. A. 1: 79-92. f. 1-5.

Short descriptions and notes in Russian on various introduced berries, including some eastern Asiatic species.

1934a. [Contribution to the question of geographical and ecological variation of characters as shown in the instances of several representatives of the genera *Rubus* and *Fragaria*.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII. 2: 35-85. f. 1-7.

In Russian with an English résumé, pp. 80-85; a study, based partly on eastern Asiatic specimens.

1934b. [A survey of the literature on the genera *Vaccinium* L. and *Oxycoccus* (Tourn.) Hill.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII. 2: 121-186. f. 1-16.

A monographic work in Russian concerning taxonomy, distribution, ecology, anatomy, and biology of these genera with a brief English résumé and an extensive bibliography, pp. 173-186.

**Roze, E.**

1900a. *L'Uredo Chrysanthemi*, parasite du *Chrysanthemum indicum* L. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 16: 76-80.

*Uredo chrysanthemi* sp. nov.

1900b. Note complémentaire sur *L'Uredo Chrysanthemi*. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 16: 81-87.

1900c. Le *Puccinia Chrysanthemi*, cause de la Rouille du *Chrysanthemum indicum* L. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 16: 88-93. f. 1, 2.

*Puccinia chrysanthemi* sp. nov.

See also Rivière, A., André, E., and Roze, E.

**Rubtsov, G. A.**

1931. Grusha. [Pear.] 1-414. f. 1-211.

In Russian; mostly horticultural, but includes botanical data on the eastern Asiatic species of *Pyrus* without Latin names.

**Rudnev, A.**

1900. Burih-khan-ula. Izv. Vost. Sibir. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obsch. 31<sup>1-2</sup>: 26-41.

A description in Russian of the journey on Burih-khan-ula Mountain in Transbaikalia, including an enumeration of 29 species observed. This volume has not been seen.

**Rudolph, J.**

1912. *Anemonopsis macrophylla*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1912: 80.

Native of Japan.

**Rudolph, J. H.**

1805. Description of the Altai winter-onion, "Butun," in its relation to agriculture and medicine. Trudy Vol'n. Econom. Obsch. "57: 313-319. 1805."

In Russian; concerns *Allium altaicum* Pall. This paper has not been seen.

1809a. Descriptio botanica novae speciei *Myosotidis*. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1: 349-354. pl. 11.

*Myosotis ciliata* sp. nov., native of Transbaikalia.

1809b. Descriptio botanica novae speciei *Fumariae*. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1: 379-383. pl. 19.

*Fumaria peregrina* sp. nov., native of eastern Siberia and Mongolia.

1811. Dissertatio exhibens novissimas plantas Sibiriae orientalis. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 4: 339-349. pl. 1, 2.

Includes *Sedum cyaneum*, *Campanula expansa*, and *Pedicularis longiflora*, spp. nov. from Siberia, Dahuria, and Baikal.

**Rudolph, L.**

1852. Atlas der Pflanzengeographie über alle Theile der Erde, für Freunde und Lehrer der Botanik und Geographie, nach den neusten und besten Quellen entworfen und gezeichnet. (i-vi), 9 lvs. pl. 1-9.

**Ruhland, W.**

1903. Eriocaulaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 13 (IV. 30): 1-294. f. 1-40.

Monographic.

1914. Zur geographischen Verbreitung der Eriocaulaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 50. Suppl.: 363-374.

A general discussion.

1930. Neue Eriocaulon-Arten aus China. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 10: 1040-1044.

Six new species from Kiangsi, Kwangtung, Kwangsi, and Chekiang.

**Rumphius, G. E. (=Rumpf, G. E.).**

1741-50. Herbarium Amboinense; plurimas compectens arbores, frutices, herbas, plantas terrestres & aquaticas, quae in Amboina et adjacentibus reperiuntur insulis, . . . nunc primum in lucem edidit., & in latinum sermonem vertit Joannes Burmannus. 6 v. (1, 1-200. pl. 1-82. 1741; 2, 1-270. pl. 1-87. 1741; 3, 1-218. pl. 1-141. 1743; 4, 1-154. pl. 1-82. 1743; 5, 1-492. pl. 1-184. 1747; 6, 1-256. pl. 1-90. 1750).

Contains references to a few Chinese plants. There are other editions. For critical data see Hasskarl, J. C., 1866a, and Merrill, E. D., 1917a. For continuation see Rumphius, G. E., 1755.

1755. Herbarii Amboinensis auctuarium, reliquas compectens arbores, frutices, ac plantas, quae in Amboina, et adjacentibus demum repertae sunt insulis. . . 1-74, index [1-20]. pl. 1-30.

This is sometimes cited with the preceding reference as 7 (auctuarium), . . . It contains the index to that work.

**Ruprecht, J. B.**

1833. Ueber das *Chrysanthemum indicum*, seine Geschichte, Bestimmung und Pflege. Ein botanisch-praktischer Versuch. 1-211.

**Ruprecht, F. J.**

1838. Tentamen Agrostographiae universalis, exhibens characteres ordinum, generumque, dispositionem naturalem cum distributione geographica, adjectis tabulis analyticis. 1-48.

This work, listed in Pritzel's Thesaurus, no. 7914, has not been seen.

1840. Bambuseas monographice exponit. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 3. Bot.: 91-165. pl. 1-18.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. "Reprint," 1-75. pl. 1-18. 1839 [sic!].

1845. Distributio cryptogamarum vascularium in Imperio Rossico. Beitr. Pflanzenk. Russ. Reich. 3: 1-56.

Includes some northern Chinese species.

1851. Tange des Ochotskischen Meeres. In A. T. Middendorff, Reise in den äussersten Norden und Osten Sibiriens während der Jahre 1843 und 1844. . . Band 1: Theil 2: Lieferung 2: 191-435. pl. 9-18.

A systematic treatment of the algae, containing many eastern Asiatic species.

1852. Neue oder unvollständig bekannte Pflanzen aus dem nördlichen Theile des Stillen Oceans. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sér. VI. Sci. Nat. 7: 57-82. pl. 1-8.

Contains descriptions of 6 species, including *Postelsia palmaeformis*, native of Kamchatka.

1853. Chup-Tatt, ein neues im russischen Reiche wildwachsendes Bambusrohr. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 8: 121-126.

Includes a description of *Arundinaria kurilensis* sp. nov. Republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1: 26-32. 1853.

1856. Einige Worte über die Gattung *Calyptristigma*. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 14: 93-94.

A note on the taxonomy of this genus from eastern Siberia. Republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 2: 404-405. 1858.

1856-59. Die ersten botanischen Nachrichten über das Amurland. Erste Abtheilung. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 15: 120-144. 1 pl. 1856; 15: 209-211, (Zweite Abtheilung) 257-267, 353-383. 1857.

A cover title for two other papers, Maximowicz, C. J., 1856 and Maack, R., 1857, edited, and with an introduction and descriptions of *Maximowiczia* gen. nov. and *Maackia* gen. nov. by Ruprecht.

1858. Revision der Umbelliferen aus Kamtschatka. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 17: 106-108.

Republished in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 3: 25-28.

1859. This is apparently preliminary to Ruprecht, F. J., 1859b.

1859a. Decas plantarum Amurensium, sive Tabulae botanicae X ex itineraio D. Maack seorsum editae a F. J. Ruprecht. [i-ii]. pl. 1-10.

A folio work, consisting of 10 plates, representing various species, with explanation.

1859b. Revision der Umbelliferen aus Kamtschatka. Beitr. Pflanzenk. Russ. Reich. 11: 1-30.

See Ruprecht, F. J., 1858.



- 1859c. Bemerkungen über einige Arten der Gattung *Botrychium*. Beitr. Pflanzenk. Russ. Reich. **11**: 31-43. 1 pl.  
Includes *B. crassinervium* sp. nov. from eastern Siberia.  
Republished in more condensed form in Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **17**: 47-48. 1861 and in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **3**: 22-24. 1861.
- 1859d. Bericht über das Werk des Herrn C. J. Maximowicz: Primitiae florae Amurensis. Beitr. Pflanzenk. Russ. Reich. **11**: 45-89.  
A review of Maximowicz, C. J., 1859c.
1864. Zur Geschichte der Museen der kaiserl. Akademie der Wissenschaften. I. Das botanische Museum. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **7**: Suppl. **2**: 1-10.  
Contains notes on the eastern Asiatic collections. This was also published in Russian (see op. cit. **16**: Suppl. **1**: 20. 1871).
1865. Materialy dlia istorii Imperatorskoï Akademii Nauk po chasti botaniki. [History of the Imperial Academy of Sciences, section of botany.] Zapisk. Akad. Nauk (St. Pétersb.) **1**: Suppl. **3**: 1-35.  
In Russian; contains data on the collections from eastern Asia.
- See also Osten-Sacken, F. von, and Ruprecht, F. J.; Postels, A., and Ruprecht, F. J.; Trinius, C. B., and Ruprecht, F. J.; and Maack, R., and Ruprecht, F. J.
- Rusakov, L. F.**  
1925. [Aus den Untersuchungen über Getreideste im Amurschen Gouvernement.] Morbi Plant. **14**: 128-136.  
An investigation in Russian with a German résumé of a cereal disease caused by *Puccinia triticea* and *P. graminis* f. *tritici*.
1927. [Rust of the grains and its control in the Far East, on the basis of investigations in 1925.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. **3**: 181-211.  
In Russian; caused by *Puccinia graminis* f. *tritici* and *P. triticea*. Published also in Mater. Mycol. Phytopath. **6**: 96-122. 1927.
- Rusanov, F. N.**  
1933a. [Zur Systematik von *Apocynum venetum* L. s. I.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. **1**: 165-168.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes *A. scabrum* and *A. lancifolium*, spp. nov. from Mongolia and northern China.
- 1933b. [The wild Kender in Eurasia.] Trudy Inst. Nov. Lubian. Syr'ia **7**: 1-112. pl. 1, 2. 1 map. f. 1-17.  
In Russian; contains morphological, ecological, phyto-geographical, and systematic data on *Apocynum sibiricum* (Pall.) Rus., *A. scabrum* sp. nov. of Turkestan, and *A. lancifolium* sp. nov. of northern China, Siberia, etc.
- Ruse, C.**  
1927. *Euonymus japonicus*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 403.  
Native of Japan.
- Rusk, H. M.**  
1922. *Lilium Warleyense*. Addisonia **7**: 57-58. pl. 253.  
Native of central China.
- Russaleev, A. P.**  
1934. [Survey of the literature on *Hippophae rhamnoides* L.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VIII. **2**: 199-211. f. 1-3.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes descriptions of this species and its varieties, natives of eastern Asia, and data on their distribution and use.
- Russell, J. L.**  
1933. Clematis. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. **58**: 380-386. 8 pl.  
Chiefly horticultural notes on various species, including some from eastern Asia.
- Russell, P.**  
1928. Japanese flowering cherries. U. S. Dept. Agr. Circ. **31**: 1-8. pl. 1-5.  
Botanical and horticultural notes on several species of *Prunus*.
- 1931a. *Prunus serrulata* Lindl. Variety Kwanzan. Oriental cherry. Nat. Hort. Mag. **10**: 46-48. 1 f.  
A general description of this Japanese variety.
- 1931b. *Syringa yunnanensis* Franchet. Yunnan lilac. Nat. Hort. Mag. **10**: 52-54. 1 f.  
A general description. The figure is on p. 57.
- 1931c. *Prunus serrulata* Lindl. Variety Ichiyo. Oriental cherry. Nat. Hort. Mag. **10**: 144-146. 1 f.  
A general and nomenclatural note.
- 1931d. *Prunus serrulata* Lindl. Oriental cherry. Variety Mikuruma-gaeshi. Nat. Hort. Mag. **10**: 218-220. 1 f.  
A general description of this Japanese variety.
- 1931e. *Prunus Sargentii* Rehder. Sargent cherry. Nat. Hort. Mag. **10**: 277-278.  
A general note on this Japanese species.
- 1932a. *Prunus serrulata* Lindl. Oriental cherry. Variety Shogetsu. Nat. Hort. Mag. **11**: 64-67. 1 f.  
A general description of this Japanese variety.
- 1932b. *Prunus serrulata* Lindl. Oriental cherry. Variety Fukurokuju. Nat. Hort. Mag. **11**: 150-151. 1 f.  
A general description of this Japanese variety.
1933. *Prunus serrulata* Lindl. Oriental cherry. Variety Ohnanden. Nat. Hort. Mag. **12**: 68-70. 1 f.  
A description and photograph of this horticultural variety.
1934. The oriental cherries. U. S. Dept. Agr. Circ. **313**: 1-72. f. 1-32.  
Descriptions and discussions of species.
- Russell, W.**  
1934. Les Aleurites producteurs d'huiles. Rev. Bot. Appl. **14**: 335-337.  
A survey of economic species with a bibliography of 26 entries.
- Ryabov, I. N.** See Kostina, K., and Ryabov, I. N.
- Ryan, T.**  
1905. *Pittosporum*. Flora & Sylva **3**: 225-226.  
Includes *P. tobira* from eastern Asia.
- Rydberg, P. A.**  
1900. Studies on the Rocky Mountain flora. II. Bull. Torr. Club **27**: 528-538.  
Includes *Stenanthella sachalinensis* comb. nov. (*Stenanthium sachalinense* F. Schmidt).
1901. The North American twinflowers. Torreya **1**: 52-54.  
Includes a brief synopsis of *Linnaea*, including the eastern Asiatic species.
- Rye, R. W.**  
1929. *Lilium philippinense* var. *formosanum*. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 63. f. 32, 33.  
A general note on this native of Formosa.

## S

- S. A.** (in Gard. Chron. and in Garden) = Arnott, S.
- S. A. S.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Skan, S. A.
- S., C.**  
1927a. An interesting Japanese cherry. Garden **91**: 219. 1 f. *Prunus yedoensis*.
- 1927b. A decorative lilac—*Syringa palibiniana*. Garden **91**: 594. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- S., J.**  
1888. Funkias. Gard. Chron. III. **4**: 152. f. 17.  
A discussion of several eastern Asiatic species with figure of *F. grandiflora*.
- S., R. H.**  
1901. Landbau und Obstarten in China. (Beiträge zur Kenntniss des chinesischen Cultur.) Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **26**: 185-192.  
A general historical discussion of various important plants.
- S. W. D.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Dance, S. W.
- Sabine, J.**  
1817. An account of seven double herbaceous paeonies, now cultivated in England, (with a figure of *Paeonia albiflora* fragrans). Trans. Hort. Soc. London **2**: 273-281. pl. 18.  
Treats of the horticultural forms.
- 1822a. Account of the *Rosa Banksiae*, or Lady Banks's rose. Trans. Hort. Soc. London **4**: 170-175.  
General notes on this Chinese species.

**Sabine, J. (continued).**

- 1822b. Account and description of the varieties of Chinese chrysanthemums which at present are cultivated in England; with observations on the difference between the *Chrysanthemum Indicum* of Linnaeus and those plants. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* 4: 326-354. *pl. 12-14*.

General notes, largely on the horticultural forms.

- 1822c. Observations on the *Chrysanthemum Indicum* of Linnaeus. *Trans. Linn. Soc.* 13: 561-578.  
Introduced from China.

- 1824a. Further account of Chinese chrysanthemums; with descriptions of several new varieties. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* 5: 149-162. *1 pl.*

Treats of the horticultural forms.

- 1824b. Account and description of five new Chinese chrysanthemums; with some observations on the treatment of all the kinds at present cultivated in England, and on other circumstances relating to the varieties generally. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* 5: 412-428. *2 pl.*

Treats of the horticultural forms.

1825. On the generic and specific characters of the *Chrysanthemum Indicum* of Linnaeus, and of the plants called Chinese chrysanthemums. *Trans. Linn. Soc.* 14: 142-147.

- 1826a. Account of several new Chinese and Indian chrysanthemums, with additional observations on the species and varieties, and on the management of the plants in gardens. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* 6: 322-359. *2 pl.*

Treats of the horticultural forms.

- 1826b. On *Glycine sinensis*. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* 6: 460-464.

Extensive general notes.

- 1826c. On the *Paeonia moutan*, or tree paeony, and its varieties. *Trans. Hort. Soc. London* 6: 465-492. *1 pl.*

Treats of the horticultural forms.

**Sabir, C. de.**

1861. Le fleuve Amour, histoire, géographie, ethnographie. i-vi, 1-160. *pl. 1-16. 1 map.*

Pp. 159-160 contain a "Catalogue des plantes (genres ou espèces nouvelles) découvertes dans le bassin du fleuve Amour", consisting of a list of names of those described elsewhere by Maximowicz and Ruprecht.

**Sabourin, L.**

1928. Un rhododendron précoce: Le *Rhododendron moupinense* Franchet. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1928: 244-245. *f. 96*.  
A general and botanical description of this native of Szechwan.

- 1929a. Le *Buddleia Fallowiana* et sa variété alba. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1929: 418-420. *f. 167*.

A general and botanical description of this native of China.

- 1929b. Le *Cornus Kousa* Buerger (*Benthania japonica* Sieb. et Zucc.). *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1929: 542-545. *f. 211, 212*.

A general and botanical description of this native of eastern Asia.

- 1930a. Le *Prunus subhirtella autumnalis*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1930: 82-84. *f. 46*.

A general description of this Japanese species.

- 1930b. Quelques beaux *Forsythia*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1930: 206-207. *1 pl.*

General notes on various cultivated varieties.

**Saccardo, P. A.**

- 1882-1931. *Sylloge fungorum omnium hucusque cognitorum*. 25 v. (1, i-xix, 1-766 [error for 768]. 1882; 2, 1-813, i-lxix, 1-77. 1883; 3, 1-860. 1884; 4, 1-807, [1-3]. 1886; additamenta, 1-4, i-iv, 1-484. 1886; 5, 1-1146. 1887; 6, 1-928. 1888; 7, 1-498. i-xxx. 1888; 7<sup>2</sup>, 449 bis-882, xxxi-lxx. 1888; 8, i-xvi, 1-1143. 1889; 9, 1-1141. 1891; 10, i-xxx, 1-964. 1892; 11, [i-vii], 1-753. 1895; 12, i-ix, 1-1053. 1897; 13, i-vii, 1-1340. 1898; 14, [i-iv], 1-1316. 1899; 15, i-viii, 1-455. 1901; 16, [i-v], 1-1291. 1902; 17, i-cvii, 1-991. 1905; 18, i-vii, 1-838. [1]. 1906; 19, i-xi, 1-1158. 1910; 20, 1-1310. 1911; 21, i-xv, 1-928. 1912; 22, [i-iii], 1-1612. 1913; 23, i-xxxii, 1-1026. *portr.* 1925; 24<sup>1</sup>, 1-704. 1926; 24<sup>2</sup>, 705-1438. 1928; 25, 1-1093. 1931).

Consists of compiled descriptions of genera and species from all parts of the world. The *Additamenta* to vols. 1-4 is missing in many sets. Reprints of an appendix to vol. 11, published first in *Hedwigia* 35: i-l. 1896, are included in

some sets, bound with that volume. This work was carried out with the assistance of numerous workers. Apparently the first 22 volumes were edited by Saccardo himself, sometimes in collaboration with others. After his death vols. 23-25 were edited by A. Trotter with the assistance of collaborators.

1893. *Fungilli novi Europaei et Asiatici*. *Grevillea* 21: 65-69. *pl. 184*.

Includes a few new species from southeastern Siberia.

- 1912-13. *Notae mycologicae* XIV. *Ann. Mycol.* 10: 310-322. 1912; (XV) 11: 14-21, (XVI) 312-325. 1913.

Contains descriptions of a few species from Japan.

1921. *Fungi sinensis aliquot a cl. Prof. Otto A. Reinking collecti et communicati*. *Philippine Journ. Sci.* 18: 595-605.  
A list with new species.

**Sadebeck, R.**

1886. [Vorlegung einiger pflanzenreicher Rohstoffe aus Neuschwang (China).] *Bericht. Ges. Bot. Hamburg* 2: 54.

A short note on some economic plants without exact title.

**Safford, W. E.**

1912. *Desmos*, the proper generic name for the so-called unonas of the Old World. *Bull. Torrey Club* 39: 501-508.  
Contains *Desmos chinensis* in southeastern Asia.

1921. Synopsis of the genus *Datura*. *Journ. Washington Acad. Sci.* 11: 173-189. *f. 1-3*.

Includes *Datura ferox* L., native of China.

**Safronov, M.**

1901. [Barley species cultivated in Russia and the methods of cultivation.] *Zapisk. Novo-Aleksandriisk. Inst. Sel'sk. Khoz. L'osov.* 14: 11-204. *pl. 1, 2*.

In Russian. Pp. 122-134 concern Siberian species of *Hordeum*.

**Sagot, P.**

1887. Les différentes espèces dans le genre *Musa* (bananier), leur groupement naturel, courtes indications sur les caractères distinctifs de chacune et sur l'intérêt alimentaire ou ornemental de plusieurs. *Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France* III. 9: 238-249, 285-305.

General in nature.

**Sagra, R. de la.**

- 1869a. Description et culture de l'ortie de la Chine, précédé d'une notice sur les diverses plantes qui portent ce nom, leur usages et leur introduction en Europe. 1-63.

This work, concerned with *Urtica nivea*, has not been seen. It is reviewed in *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 17. *Rev. Bibl.*: 14-15. 1870.

- 1869b. Notice sur l'ortie de la Chine (*Urtica utilis*), sa culture, sa multiplication, les premières préparations de son écorce, son rendement, ses qualités et ses avantages. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* II. 6: 196-204, 305-316.

**Sahut, F. G.**

1858. Les glycines. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1858: 146-148.

Includes general notes on some Chinese species.

**Saïda, K.**

1887. [Occurrence of *Batrachospermum* in Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 1<sup>8</sup>: [51]-[53]. *pl. [8]*.

In Japanese.

1889. [On *Kandelia Rheedei*, Hooker.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 3: [389-392]. *pl. 14, 15*.

A general description in Japanese.

- 1893a. [Japanese *Elaeagnaceae*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 7: (325)-(326).

In Japanese; a key to the genera.

- 1893b. [Japanese *Camellia*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 7: (389)-(390).

Notes in Japanese on 7 miscellaneous genera.

1895. [On Japanese *Pinaceae*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 9: (17)-(19).

In Japanese; a key to the genera.

1896. *Dai-Nihon futsu shokubutsu shi*. [Common plants of Japan.] 1-618.

A systematic manual in Japanese with Latin names; adapted from Engler and Prantl and intended as a high school text.

See also Okubo, S., Saïda, K., and Someya, T.

**Saida, K., and Satô, Reisuke.**

1917. Saishin dzusetsu naigai shokubutsu-shi. [New general iconography of plants.] Ed. 2, 1-1798, index 1-132. f. 1-2666. In Japanese, in part adapted from Engler's works (Natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien?), hence includes many non-Japanese plants. The indexes are paged separately.

**Saint-Germain, J. J. de.**

1784. Manuel des végétaux, ou, Catalogue latin et françois, de toutes les plantes, arbres & arbrisseaux connus sur le globe de la terre jusqu'à ce jour, rangés selon le système de Linné, par classes, ordres, genres & espèces, avec les endroits où ils croissent; les plantes des environs de Paris y sont spécialement indiquées, avec une table françoise. i-xl, 1-378, [i-ii].  
A list of names.

**St. John, H.** See Hultén, E., and St. John, H.**St. John-Brooks, R., and Rhodes, M.**

1935. A list of fungi, etc., maintained in the national collection of type cultures, 1935. Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. **19**: 315-330.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**St. Paul, U. von.**

- 1898a. Rhododendron mucronulatum Turczaninov. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **7**: 1-2. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Korea. The plate is colored. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1892-1898**: 349-350. 1909.  
1898b. Neuere oder wenig verbreitete Gehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **7**: 58-65.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1892-1898**: 395-402. 1909.  
1899. Berberis Thunbergii. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **8**: 1-2. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan, the plate in color. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 1-2. 1910 (no plate).  
1900. Disanthus cercidifolia, Maximowicz. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **9**: 1-2. 2 pl.  
A republication of the original description, with additional notes, one of the plates in color. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 149-150. 1910 (no plates).  
1901a. Incarvillea Delavayi. Gartenflora **50**: 432. f. 66.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1901b. Ergebnisse der Anbauversuche mit fremdländischen Holzarten in den Preussischen Forsten. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **10**: 19-34. 1 f.  
Includes notes on *Chamaecyparis obtusa*, *Cercidiphyllum japonicum*, and *Magnolia hypoleuca*, all from Japan. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 281-296. 1 f. 1910.  
1901c. Kleine Mitteilungen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **10**: 65-69. 1 f.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 327-331. 1 f. 1910.  
1909a. Notizen über einige brauchbare Bäume und Gehölze, hauptsächlich aus Japan. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. ed. 2, **1892-98**: 9-18.  
Miscellaneous brief notes on numerous species. The first edition of this paper was published in 1893 (not seen).  
1909b. Dendrologische Mitteilungen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. ed. 2, **1892-1898**: 306-309. 1 f.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species. The first edition of this paper was published in 1897 (not seen).  
1910. Ueber Prunus Pseudocerasus. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. ed. 2, **1899-1902**: 52.  
Native of Japan; a general note. This is republished with a new title from the first edition of this serial, no. **8**: 44-46. 1899.  
See also Graebener, L., and St. Paul, U. von.

**Saint-Yves, A.**

1924. Festucarum varietates novae (subgen. Eu-Festuca). Bull. Soc. Bot. France **71**: 28-43. f. 1-8, 119-135. f. 9-16.  
Includes *Festuca ovina fargesii* St. Y. from Szechwan, *F. ovina coreana* St. Y. from Korea, and *F. ovina dahurica* from Dahuria and Manchuria.  
1927. Tentamen claves analyticae Festucarum veteris orbis (subgen. Eu-festucarum) ad subspecies, multas varietates

et nonnullas subvarietates usque ducentes. Rev. Bret. Bot. **1927**<sup>2</sup>: 1-124. f. 1-175.

A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.

1928. Contribution à l'étude des Festuca (subgen. Eu-festuca) de l'Orient, Asie et région méditerranéenne voisine. Candollea **3**: 321-466. f. 1-67.

A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.

1930. Aperçu sur la distribution géographique des Festuca (subgen. Eu-Festuca). Candollea **4**: 146-165.

Contains references to some eastern Asiatic species.

1931. Contribution à l'étude des Avena sect. Avenastrum (Eurasie et région méditerranéenne). Candollea **4**: 353-504. pl. 4. f. 1-40.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1932. Festucae novae et loci novi Festucarum jam cognitarum (subgen. Eu-Festuca). Candollea **5**: 101-141. f. 1-5.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Saito, Hidesaku.**

1931. Studies on a new leaf-spot disease of Petunia violacea Lindl. caused by Cercosporina petuniae n. sp. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **3**: 271-282. 1 pl.  
In Japanese with an English summary and diagnosis of the new species.

**Saito, Kendô.**

1902. [On the Japanese Mucorineae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **16**: (67)-(71).  
Critical notes in Japanese.  
1904a. [Two new species of Rhizopus found in "Shokoshu" (Shao-shin) wine in China.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **18**: (235)-(237).  
*R. chinensis* and *R. tritici*, spp. nov. described in Japanese only. Shao-shin is in Chekiang.  
1904b. Eine neue Art der "Chinesischen Hefe". Centralbl. Bakt. II. **13**: 153-161. pl. 1, 2.  
Concerns *Rhizopus chinensis* and *R. tritici*, spp. nov. with discussions and descriptions in German only.  
1904c. Tieghemella japonica sp. nov. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **19**: Article **19**: 1-8. 1 pl.  
1904-23. Untersuchungen über die atmosphärischen Pilzkeime. I Mitteilung. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo **18**: Article **5**: 1-57. pl. 1-5. 1904; (II Mitteilung) **23**: Article **15**: 1-78. pl. 1, 2. 1908; (III Mitteilung) Jap. Journ. Bot. **1**: 54. pl. 1-3. 1923.  
Includes descriptions of various new species. For addition see Saito, Kendô, 1906.  
1905a. [Chinese Koji-fungus in Kobe. (Preliminary report).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **19**: (1)-(3).  
In Japanese only; includes a description of *Rhizopus oligosporus* sp. nov.  
1905b. Actinocephalum japonicum nov. gen. et nov. spec. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **19**: 36-38. pl. 3.  
In German. This organism was found in a sake-brewery in Japan.  
1905c. Rhizopus oligosporus, ein neuer technischer Pilz Chinas. Centralbl. Bakt. Abt. II. **14**: 623-627. 1 pl.  
In German only.  
1906. Nachtrag zu der Abhandlung "Untersuchungen über die atmosphärischen Pilzkeime, I." Bot. Mag. Tokyo **20**: 57-63. f. 1-5.  
In German; includes *Aspergillus japonicus* sp. nov.; additions to Saito, Kendô, 1904-23.  
1907. [On fungi of eastern Asia, useful in fermentation.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **21**: (60)-(70).  
Notes in Japanese on various species of fungi.  
1908. Notes on some Formosan fermentation organisms. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **22**: 4-13.  
In English; includes *Monascus purpureus* Went., *Rhizopus oligosporus*, and *Chlamydomucor cryzae*.  
1909. [Aspergillus in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **23**: (328)-(329).  
In Japanese with a list of Latin names.  
1911-12. Technisch wichtige estasiatische Pilze. Mikrokosmos **5**: 145-150.  
A systematic enumeration of various species of Ascomycetes, Phycomycetes, and Fungi Imperfecti with notes.

**Saito, Kendô** (*continued*).

1916. [Fungus flora developing in the exuding sap.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (53)-(54).  
Critical notes in Japanese.

1917. [Molds found in Chinese soy-sauce.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (197).  
In Japanese with Latin names.

1921. [Fermentation studies of Koryo-chu (wine).] [Rep. Centr. Res. Inst. S. Manch. Ry.] 6: 1-143.

In Japanese; concerns the fungi isolated from this Japanese wine, some species designated as new, but without Latin descriptions.

1923. Beschreibung von zwei neuen Hefearten, nebst Bemerkungen über die Sporenbildung bei *Torulaspota* Delbrücki, Lindner. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: 63-66. f. 1-3.

*Zygosaccharomyces mongolicus* sp. nov. from sour milk from Mongolia and *Torulaspota fermentati* sp. nov. from Manchurian sorghum.

**Saito, Kendô, and Naganishi, H.**

1915. Eine neue Art von *Cunninghamella*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 284-286. pl. 12.

*Cunninghamella mandshurica* sp. nov. from Manchuria.

**Sakaguchi, S.**

1930. [New plants found in prov. Kii (Wakayama-ken).] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (56)-(62). 1 f.

An enumeration of Latin and Japanese names with notes, and a portrait of the author.

**Sakai, T.**

1935. [Brief notes on *Micropolypodium* Okuboi, *Calamagrostis scaberrima* and *Tillaea aquatica*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 862-863. 1 f.

In Japanese.

**Sakamoto, M.**

1934. [Turmeric. I.] Trop. Hort. 4: 390-397. 5 f.

In Japanese; includes botanical notes on *Curcuma longa*.

**Sakanishi, S.**

1930. The magic holly in Japanese literature. Journ. Amer. Orient. Soc. 55: 444-450.

Concerns folklore associated with *Osmanthus ilicifolius*.

**Sakita, S.** See Endo, Sigeru, and Sakita, S.**Sakurai, Kyuichi.**

1932-36. Beobachtungen über japanische Moosflora. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 375-384, (II) 496-509, (III) 737-750. 1932; (IV) 47: 331-346, (V) 733-747. 1933; (VI) 48: 383-399. 1934; (VII) 49: 126-144, (VIII) 679-686. f. 1, 2, (IX) 765-772. f. 3-7, (X) 843-846. f. 8. 1935; (XIa) 50: 260-267. f. 1-5, (XIb) 308-313. f. 6-10, (XIc) 370-374. f. 11-13, (XIId) 514-520. f. 1-6. 1936.

Consists of descriptions of new species. Part V contains a key to the Japanese species of *Fissidens*. Parts VIII-IX are abstracted in Japanese, op. cit. 49: 738-739. 1935.

1936. Neue und seltene *Fissidens*-Arten in Nippon. Ann. Bryol. 39: 3-8. f. 2.

Nine new species from Kiushiu and Honshiu.

See also Reimers, H., and Sakurai, Kyuichi.

**Sakurai, Motoi.**

1917. On the sclerotium diseases of rice-plants. Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 1917: 873-931. f. 1-25.

In Japanese; concerns *Hypochnus* spp. and *Sclerotium* spp.

**Sakurai, Yoshijiro.**

1930. Brief description of Citrus cultivated in Formosa. Stud. Citrol. 4: 32-45.

In Japanese with a brief English summary and a tabulation of Latin names.

1934. [Enumeration of species of Citrus exhibited by the Tokyo Fruit Association.] Trop. Hort. 4: 482-487.

An annotated enumeration in Japanese with Latin names of 41 species and varieties.

**Salisbury, R. A.**

1796. *Prodromus stirpium in horto ad Chapel Allerton vigentium*. i-viii, 1-422.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1805-08. The *Paradisus Londinensis*: containing plants cultivated in the vicinity of the metropolis. The descriptions

by Rich. Anthony Salisbury; the figures by Wm. Hooker. 2 v. (1, pl. 1-70. 1805-06; 2, pl. 71-177. 1807-08).

Discusses some eastern Asiatic species. The title page dates are 1806 and 1807.

1807. The characters of several genera in the natural order of Coniferae: with remarks on their stigmata, and cotyledons. Trans. Linn. Soc. 8: 308-317. pl. 15.

Includes *Belis jaculifolia* gen. nov. et nov. sp. from Chekiang (= *Cunninghamia lanceolata*).

1812. On the cultivation of rare plants, especially such as have been introduced since the death of Mr. Philip Miller. Trans. Hort. Soc. London 1: 261-366.

Includes a few species from eastern Asia.

1817. On the coniferous plants of Kaempfer. Quart. Journ. Sci. Lit. Arts (London) 2: 309-314.

Comments on species in Kaempfer, E., 1712.

**Sallier, J.**

1885. *Calystegia pubescens*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1885: 431. Native of Japan.

1887. *Vanda concolor* Blume syn. *V. Roxburghi unicolor* Hook., *Vanda stella*. Collection du Val. Orchidophile 1887: 144-145. 1 pl.

Said to be native of China.

1888. *Koelreuteria paniculata*. Jardin 2: 59.

A brief general note.

1896a. *Musa japonica*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 21: 152-155.

General and horticultural notes taken from the next reference.

1896b. Un bananier rustique—*Musa japonica*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1896: 202-204. f. 72.

A general description. See also the preceding entry.

**Salmon, E. S.**

1898. A revision of the genus *Symbplepharis*, Montagne. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 33: 486-501. pl. 25, 26.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1900a. A new species of *Uncinula* from Japan. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 38: 426-427.

*U. septata* on leaves of *Quercus glandulifera*.

1900b. On some mosses from China and Japan. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 34: 449-474. pl. 17.

Mostly from the collections of Ford, Faber, and Henry. Includes several new species and a bibliography.

1900c. A monograph of the Erysiphaceae. Mem. Torrey Club 9: 1-292. pl. 1-9.

1900-02. Bryological notes. Rev. Bryol. 27: 85-87. 1900; 28: 51-52. 1901; Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 39: 339-341, 357-365. pl. 427. 1901; 40: 1-9. pl. 429. 1902.

Includes notes on a few Japanese and Chinese species.

1900-02. The Erysiphaceae of Japan. I. Bull. Torrey Club 27: 437-450. pl. 26. 1900; (II) Ann. Mycol. 3: 241-256. 1905; 6: 1-16. 1908.

A list with critical notes and a bibliography.

1901. *Oreoweisia laxifolia* (Hook. f.) Par. Index Bryol. Rev. Bryol. 28: 19-21. pl. 1.

Recorded from Yunnan.

1902. Supplementary notes on the Erysiphaceae. Bull. Torrey Club 29: 1-22, 83-109, 181-210. pl. 9-11.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Salomon, C.**

1874a. Die Familie der Anacardiaceen. Gartenflora 23: 10-12. Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1874b. Die Arten der Gattung *Pirus* und *Sorbus*. Ein Beitrag zur Nomenclatur der Gehölze. Gartenflora 23: 328-333, 357-361.

An enumeration.

1883. Nomenclator der Gefässkryptogamen, oder Alphabetische Aufzählung der Gattungen und Arten der bekannten Gefässkryptogamen mit ihren Synonymen u. ihrer geographischen Verbreitung. i-x, 1-385.

Includes eastern Asiatic species. Reviewed in Bot. Zeit. 41: 606-607. 1883; Bot. Jahrb. Engler 5. Lit.: 10. 1884; and Bot. Centralbl. 18: 99-100. 1884.

1887. Die Palmen nebst ihren Gattungen und Arten für Gewächshaus- und Zimmer-Kultur. [i-vi], 1-184. f. 1-22.

Discusses several species from eastern Asia.



**Salvoza, F. M.**

1936. Rhizophora. Nat. & Appl. Sci. Bull. Univ. Philippines 5: 179-237. pl. 1-9. 1 map. f. 1-3.

Monographic; recognizes 8 species and several varieties, two occurring in Formosa and the Liu Kiu Islands.

**Samoilova, T. V.**

1936. [Bio-phenological observations on trees and shrubs in the basin of river Suputinka.] Trudy Gornotaezhn. Sta. Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. 1: 133-161. 1 table. 5 diagr.

In Russian with an English résumé; concerns 85 species of this district of the S. Ussuri region.

**Sampson, H. C.**

1936. Cultivated crop plants of the British Empire and of the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan (tropical and sub-tropical); based on information which has been supplied by the departments of agriculture concerned. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. Add. Ser. 12: i-viii, 1-251.

Includes notes on a few Chinese plants.

**Sampson, T. \***

1868a. The China pine. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 52-53. A general note on *Pinus sinensis*.

1868b. Cotton in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 2: 74. A brief historical note.

1869a. The fung tree. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 4-7. Notes on *Liquidambar formosana*.

1869b. Chinese figs. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 18-22. A discussion of various species of *Ficus*, based on observations and on Chinese literature. See also Mayers, W. F., 1869.

1869c. Grapes in China. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 50-54.

A discussion of the introduction of species of *Vitis*, largely based on Chinese literature.

1869d. The banyan or yung tree. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 72-73. Notes on *Ficus retusa*.

1869e. The P'u-ti tree. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 100-105. 1 f.

A discussion of *Ficus religiosa* based largely on translations from Chinese works.

1869f. Tea. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 110-111. Largely translations from Chinese works.

1869g. Palm trees. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 3: 115-117, 129-134, 147-150, 170-172.

General notes on Chinese species, many translated from Chinese works.

**Samuelsson, G.**

1926. Helobiae und Lemnaceae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. Act. Hort. Gothob. 2: 83-85.

A list with notes on species of *Potamogeton*, *Zannichellia*, *Najas*, *Triglochin*, *Alisma*, *Hydrilla*, *Vallisneria*, *Spirodela*, and *Lemna*.

1927. Juncaceae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. Act. Hort. Gothob. 3: 65-71.

A systematic treatment of H. Smith's collections.

1929. Polygonaceae. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, Symbolae sinicae. 7: 166-188.

An enumeration of Handel-Mazzetti's collections with descriptions of new species.

1930. Polygonaceae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. Act. Hort. Gothob. 5: 1-11. pl. 1, 2.

A systematic treatment of H. Smith's collections.

1932. Die Arten der Gattung *Alisma* L. Arkiv för Bot. 24A<sup>3,7</sup>: 1-46. pl. 1-6. f. 1-3.

Six species and several varieties recognized, including *A. variflorum* sp. nov. from Japan.

1933. *Alisma* L. Pflanzenar. 3: 88-90. maps 73-75. Includes distribution in eastern Asia.

1935. A new species of *Polygonum* from Fukien Province, China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 14: 299-300.

*Polygonum opacum* sp. nov.

1936. Die chinesischen Arten der Gattung *Rheum*. Svensk Bot. Tidskr. 30: 697-721. pl. 8-11. f. 1, 2.

*Rheum subacaule*, *R. yunnanense*, *R. glabricaulis*, *R. micranthum*, and *R. likiangense*, spp. nov.

See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37.

**Sand, A. W. W.**

1926. A study of *Pogoniris* varieties. Mem. Agr. Exp. Sta. Cornell 100: 1-159. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-62.

Includes the keys and descriptions of several eastern Asiatic species and horticultural varieties.

**Sande Lacoste, C. M. van der.**

1857. Synopsis Hepaticarum Javanicarum, adjectis quibusdam speciebus Hepaticarum novis extra-Javanicis. Verh. Akad. Wetensch. Amsterdam 5: 1-112. pl. 1-22.

Includes *Madotheca japonica* sp. nov. from Japan.

1864. Hepaticae. Jungermannieae Archipelagi Indici, adiectis quibusdam speciebus japonicis. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 1: 287-312. pl. 8.

1868. Musci et Hepaticae. In Miquel, Prolusio florae Japonicae. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 3: 209.

Includes *Cyathodium japonicum* Lindb. mss. = *Marchantia japonica* Thunb.

**Sandford, E.**

1882. A manual of exotic ferns & Selaginella comprising descriptions of over one thousand species and varieties, and upwards of six hundred synonyms; also notes on their history, culture, and management. 1-286.

Includes many species from eastern Asia.

**Sandstede, H.**

1932. Cladoniaceae A. Zahlbr. I. Pflanzenar. 3: 63-71. maps 51-60.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Sá Nogueira, A. C. de.**

1933. Catálogo descritivo de 380 espécies botânicas da colônia de Macau. 1-138.

A list with extensive notes, the local names in both Chinese characters and transliterated.

**Sapiëgin, A. A.**

1903. [Sur le genre *Ceratophyllum*.] Trudy Obshch. Ispytat. Priro. Khar'kof Univ. 37: 309-318. 1 pl.

A systematic treatment in Russian.

1909. [Zur Moosflora Gouv. Irkutsk.] Mém. Soc. Nat. Nouv. Russ. (Odessa) 34: 125-128.

A systematic enumeration in Russian.

**Sapiëhin, A. = Sapiëgin, A. A.****Sapozhnikov, V. V.**

1897. [In Altai. A diary of the travel of 1895.] Trans. Tomsk Univ. 11<sup>2</sup>: 1-127. pl. 1-40. 3 maps.

In Russian; an account and enumeration with critical notes of 415 species collected in the Altai Mts.

1901. [Katun river and its sources. Travels of 1897-99.] Trans. Tomsk Univ. 18<sup>[2]</sup>: i-vii, 1-272, 1-15. pl. 1-40. 3 maps.

A geo-botanical survey in Russian with French résumé; includes a general description of the flora of the Altai Mts., a list of the alpine plants, and a systematic enumeration of 811 species.

1904-07. [A sketch of Semirech'e. I.] Trans. Tomsk Univ. 26: i-viii, 1-144. f. 1-53. 1 map. 1904; (II) 28<sup>[1]</sup>: i-iii, 1-107. pl. 1-44. 1907.

Descriptions in Russian with notes on the flora. Part I concerns the steppes of Dzungaria, Issyk-kul, and the central Tien Shan. Part II concerns the Dzungarian Alatau and an excursion into the Zailiisk Alatau.

1907. [A journey to southwestern Altai and the regions bordering Mongolia in 1905.] Trans. Tomsk Univ. 28<sup>[2]</sup>: 1-10.

In Russian; includes botanical notes on the species observed.

1911. [L'Altai Mongolien aux sources de l'Irtych et du Kobdo.] Trans. Tomsk Univ. 44: i-xvi, 1-408, 1-8. f. 1-87. 3 maps.

A description in Russian with a French résumé; contains a sketch of the vegetation and a systematic enumeration of 722 species.

1923. [New *Oxytropis* of Semirechiye.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 4: 129-137.

Twelve species described, including four from Tien Shan.

\* A number of Sampson's "Botanical writings" in Notes & Quer. China & Jap. for 1867-1871 have been photostated, along with a biographical sketch by E. Bretschneider, and a few copies are deposited in the library of the U. S. Department of Agriculture, Lingnan University, and possibly elsewhere.



- Sapozhnikov, V. V. (continued).**  
 1926. Puti po russkomu Altaiu. [The routes of the Russian Altai.] Ed. 2, 1-166. pl. 1-80. 5 maps.  
 In Russian; chiefly geographical, but includes a short sketch of the flora of the region and notes on the vegetation. The first edition of this work has not been seen.
- Sapozhnikov, V. V., and Nikitina, E. V.**  
 1926. New species of Compositae from Semirechye. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. U.S.S.R. 6: 31-32.  
 Includes *Serratula tianschanica* sp. nov.
- Sapozhnikov, V. V., and Schischkin, B. K.**  
 1918. [Vegetation of the Zaisan district.] 1-375. 1 map.  
 In Russian; concerns the flora of the southern Altai Mts. This work has not been seen.
- Sargent, C. S.**  
 1886. [Syringa japonica.] Gard. Chron. n. ser. 25: 560. f. 123.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1888a. Photinia villosa. Gard. & For. 1: 67. f. 12.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1888b. Notes upon lilacs. Gard. & For. 1: 220-222. f. 39.  
 A synopsis of 11 species of *Syringa*, mostly from eastern Asia.  
 1888c. Rhododendron brachycarpum. Gard. & For. 1: 292. f. 46.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1888d. Magnolia hypoleuca. Gard. & For. 1: 304. f. 49.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1888e. Spiraea pubescens. Gard. & For. 1: 330. f. 52.  
 Native of northern China.  
 1888f. Deutzia parviflora. Gard. & For. 1: 363. f. 57.  
 Native of northern China.  
 1888g. Koelreuteria bipinnata. Gard. & For. 1: 376-377.  
 Native of Yunnan.  
 1888h. Syringa pubescens. Gard. & For. 1: 414. f. 67.  
 Native of northern China.  
 1888i. Elaeagnus longipes. Gard. & For. 1: 499-500. f. 73.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1888j. Syringa villosa. Gard. & For. 1: 520-521. f. 83.  
 Native of northern China.  
 1888-89. Notes from the Arnold Arboretum. Gard. & For. 1: 165-166. 1888; 2: 237-238. 1889.  
 Contains descriptive notes on some eastern Asiatic species. For critical notes see Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a.  
 1889a. Scientific papers of Asa Gray. 2 v. (1, i-viii, 1-397; 2, i-iv, 1-503).  
 A compilation of Gray's papers, including several on eastern Asia, these listed separately in this bibliography.  
 1889b. Berberis Thunbergii. Gard. & For. 2: 52. f. 90.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1889c. Syringa Japonica. Gard. & For. 2: 291-292. f. 114, 115.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1889d. Viburnum Sieboldii. Gard. & For. 2: 556. f. 145.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1890a. Hydrangea vestita var. pubescens. Gard. & For. 3: 16. f. 9.  
 Native of northern China.  
 1890b. Syringa Pekinensis. Gard. & For. 3: 164. f. 30.  
 Native of northern China.  
 1890c. Berberis Sieboldii. Gard. & For. 3: 248. f. 38.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1890d. Rosa multiflora. Gard. & For. 3: 404-406. f. 51.  
 Native of China.  
 1890e. Rosa Watsoniana. Gard. & For. 3: 476. f. 59.  
 Native of China or Japan.  
 1890f. Celastrus articulata. Gard. & For. 3: 551. f. 73.  
 Native of China and Japan.  
 1890g. Clematis paniculata. Gard. & For. 3: 620-621. f. 82.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1891a. The fruit of Akebia quinata. Gard. & For. 4: 136. f. 25.  
 Native of China.  
 1891b. Viburnum dilatatum. Gard. & For. 4: 148-149. f. 28.  
 Native of China and Japan.  
 1891c. The Japanese Hamamelis. Gard. & For. 4: 256. f. 45.  
*Hamamelis japonica* from Japan.
- 1891d. The Japanese Photinia. Gard. & For. 4: 376. f. 62.  
*Photinia villosa* from Japan and China.  
 1891e. Rosa Wichuraiana. Gard. & For. 4: 570. f. 89.  
 Native of China.  
 1891f. Viburnum tomentosum. Gard. & For. 4: 593. f. 93, 94.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1892a. Symplocos crataegoides. Gard. & For. 5: 90. f. 15.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1892b. Clematis brevicaudata. Gard. & For. 5: 138-139. f. 22.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1892c. Menispermum Dauricum. Gard. & For. 5: 234. f. 42.  
 Native of China.
- 1893a. Notes on the forest flora of Japan. I. Gard. & For. 6: 26-28, (II) 38-39, (III) 51-52, (IV) 64-65. f. 11, 12, (V) 75-76. f. 13, (VI) 88-89, (VII) 111-112. f. 19, (VIII) 121-122, (IX) 142-144. f. 24, (X) 153-156. f. 26, (XI) 162-163. f. 27, (XII) 193-194. f. 31, (XIII) 213-214. f. 33, (XIV) 233-234. f. 36, (XV) 253-254, (XVI) 273-274, (XVII) 292-293. f. 42, (XVIII) 323-324. f. 49, (XIX) 342-344. f. 53, (XX) 363-364. f. 56, (XXI) 383-385. f. 58, (XXII) 403-404, (XXIII) 442-443. f. 66, (XXIV) 473-474, (XXV) 493-495. f. 73, (XXVI) 524-526. f. 76, (XXVII) 532-533.  
 A description of the vegetation with excellent figures of many species. For separate republication with additional illustrations, all listed, see Sargent, C. S., 1894a. See also Sargent, C. S., 1893c and 1893d.  
 1893b. Fraxinus rhynchophylla. Gard. & For. 6: 484. f. 70.  
 Native of northern Japan.  
 1893c. Japanese hollies. Garden 43: 285-286.  
 An enumeration with descriptions of various species of *Ilex*; republished from part VIII of Sargent, C. S., 1893a.  
 1893d. The Japanese hornbeams. Garden 44: 276.  
 Contains descriptions of three species of *Carpinus*; republished from part XX of Sargent, C. S., 1893a.  
 1894a. Forest flora of Japan. Notes on the forest flora of Japan. i-vii, 1-93. pl. 1-26.  
 A republication of Sargent, C. S., 1893a, with additional illustrations. For discussion and corrections see Bessey, C. E., 1895. Reviewed in Gard. Chron. III. 17: 325-326. 1895.  
 1894b. Fraxinus Bungeana. Gard. & For. 7: 4-6. f. 1.  
 Native of northern China.  
 1894c. Pyrus Tschonoskii. Gard. & For. 7: 54-55. f. 9.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1894d. Pyrus Miyabei. Gard. & For. 7: 84-86. f. 19.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1894e. Cercidiphyllum Japonicum. Gard. & For. 7: 104-105. f. 21, 22.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1894f. Pyrus betulifolia. Gard. & For. 7: 224-226. f. 39.  
 Native of northern China.  
 1894g. Deutzia discolor, var. purpurascens. Gard. & For. 7: 284. f. 48.  
 Native of China.  
 1894h. Spiraea bracteata. Gard. & For. 7: 304. f. 50.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1894i. The fringe trees. Gard. & For. 7: 325-326. f. 52, 53.  
 Includes the Chinese species *Chionanthus retusa*.  
 1894j. Spiraea longigemma. Gard. & For. 7: 344-345. f. 56.  
 Native of Kansu.  
 1895a. Carpinus cordata. Gard. & For. 8: 294-296. f. 41.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1895b. Philadelphus Falconeri. Gard. & For. 8: 494-495. f. 68.  
 Native of eastern Asia.  
 1896a. Stuartia pseudo-camellia. Gard. & For. 9: 34-36. f. 4.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1896b. Rhododendron mucronulatum. Gard. & For. 9: 64. f. 7.  
 Native of northern and eastern Asia.  
 1896c. Viburnum erosum. Gard. & For. 9: 84. f. 9.  
 Native of eastern Asia.  
 1896d. Diervilla Japonica. Gard. & For. 9: 404. f. 53.  
 Native of Japan.

- 1896e. *Rhododendron mucronulatum*. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 420.  
Native of northern China.
- 1896f. *Rhamnus crenata*. Gard. & For. 9: 424. f. 56.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897a. *Lonicera gracilipes*. Gard. & For. 10: 266. f. 34.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897b. *Coriaria Japonica*. Gard. & For. 10: 342-344. f. 46.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897c. *Hydrangea paniculata*. Gard. & For. 10: 362-363. f. 47.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897d. *Rhus trichocarpa*. Gard. & For. 10: 384. f. 49.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897e. *Prunus pseudocerasus*. Gard. & For. 10: 462. f. 53.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897f. *Alnus tinctoria*. Gard. & For. 10: 472. f. 59.  
Native of Japan.
- 1897g. Notes on cultivated conifers. XI. Gard. & For. 10: 490-491. f. 62, 63.  
Includes *Tsuga Araragi* and *T. diversifolia* of Japan, both illustrated.
- 1897h. *Prunus Davidiana*. Gard. & For. 10: 503. f. 64.  
Native of China.
- 1902-13. Trees and shrubs; illustrations of new or little known ligneous plants, prepared chiefly from material at the Arnold Arboretum of Harvard University. 2 v. (1, 1-217. pl. 1-100. 1902-05; 2, 1-278. pl. 101-200. 1907-13).  
Includes many Chinese species. The descriptions of new species of *Acer* are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 1: 5-8. 1905. All species are listed in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 34. Lit.: 18-19. 1904.
- 1911-17. Plantae Wilsonianae. An enumeration of the woody plants collected in western China for the Arnold Arboretum of Harvard University during the years 1907, 1908, and 1910 by E. H. Wilson. 3 v. (1, i-x, 1-611. 1911-13; 2, i-vi, 1-661. 1914-16; 3, i-x, 1-666. 1916-17).  
A composite work by various authors, consisting of an enumeration with descriptions of many new species, primarily from the collections of E. H. Wilson, but including many others. It includes also enumerations, frequently with keys, of all of the eastern Asiatic or Chinese species of various families, genera, or groups. Vol. 3, pp. 421-666, contains corrections and additions to vol. 1-3, numerical lists of cited specimens, and an index. Each author's contributions are listed separately in this bibliography, as "in Sarg. Pl. Wils." A facsimile reprint by the Tri-Union Book Co., Peiping, was issued in 1936.
1912. *Crataegus* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 178-183.
1913. [A comparison of eastern Asiatic and eastern North American woody plants.] In E. H. Wilson, A naturalist in western China. 1: xvii-xxvii.  
This forms the introduction to Wilson's work. The genera common to the two regions are listed by families. For Chinese translation see the next entry.
1920. [A comparison of the woody species of China and America.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 5: 478-491, 623-638.  
A Chinese translation by H. H. Hu of the preceding entry.
- 1925-26. The Arnold Arboretum expedition to north central Asia. Journ. Arn. Arb. 6: 213-216. 1925; 7: 68-70. 245-246. 1926.  
Excerpts from letters of J. F. Rock. For continuation see Wilson, E. H., 1927b.
- See also Wilson, E. H., 1913a; Wilson, E. H., and Rehder, A., 1921; and Wilson, E. H., and Sargent, C. S.
- Sasaki, Chōjun.**  
1904. [On *Citrus medica* L.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. 151: 1-15. 1 f.  
Botanical and horticultural notes in Japanese.
- Sasaki, Kiichi.**  
1931. [Local names of some plants in the Kunohe, Isawa, and Esashi districts, prov. Rikuchu (Iwate-ken).] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (261)-(265). 1 f.  
Notes in Japanese without Latin names.
- Sasaki, Mitsuo.**  
1936. On the anthracnose of adzuki bean in Hokkaido. Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta. 36: 53-77, (1-2).  
In Japanese with English résumé. The causal organism is *Colletotrichum phaseolorum*.
- Sasaki, Syun'iti.**  
1912a. [List of plants in Shichiseisan (mountain).] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 2. Suppl.: [1-9].  
A list of Japanese names only.
- 1912b. [Plants of Kojurin forest, Formosa.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 2: [40-50]. pl. 2.  
In Japanese with a description and illustration of man-groves (*Rhizophora* spp.).
- 1912c. [On a species new to Formosa.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 2: [77-78].  
Notes in Japanese on *Mitrastemon kawa-sasakii*.
1913. [On important plants in Kototo Island, Formosa.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 3: [35-43].  
In Japanese with Latin names. For additional data, see Sasaki, Syun'iti, 1918b.
1915. [On the Formosan name of *Ficus Wrightiana* and *F. retusa*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 5: [47-48].  
Notes in Japanese.
- 1916a. [On the vernacular names of Formosan banyan trees.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (83)-(84).  
In Japanese; considers *Ficus wrightiana* and *F. retusa*.
- 1916b. [The species of *Ficus* in Formosa.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1916: [117-120. 5 f. 202-205. 6 f. 282-286. 2 f.]  
A synopsis in Japanese.
- 1916c. [*Prunus macrophylla* in Formosa.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [42-43].  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1916d. [*Caesalpinia* in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [104-105].  
A synopsis in Japanese.
- 1916e. [A new locality of *Mitrastemon kawa-sasakii* Hayata (Rafflesiaceae) in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [157].  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1916f. [On *Cunninghamia sinensis*, C. Konishii, *Pseudo-tsuga japonica* and *P. Wilsoniana*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [255-260].  
Descriptions in Japanese.
- 1916g. [*Heptapleurum arooricolum* Hayata, a "new species" from Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [265].  
A brief general description in Japanese.
- 1918a. [On Chinese drug plants displayed at the Taichu (Taiwan) educational exhibition, especially those from Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7: [143-152].  
A list of Latin, Japanese, and native names.
- 1918b. [Additions to the list of the plants of Kokoto Island.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [19-24].  
Additions to Sasaki, Syun'iti, 1913.
- 1918c. [On forest plants in Gaogan, Toen and near Taihei Mountain, and Takoro, Guren in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [91-119].  
A list of Latin and Japanese names, the introduction in Japanese.
- 1919a. Taiwan yakuyo shokubutsu chosa hokokushu. [Official report on the medical plants of Formosa.] Publ. Bur. Pl. Ind. (Formosa) no. 226.  
This work, probably in Japanese, has not been seen.
- 1919b. [Plants used by the natives of Taiwan to counteract snake poison.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 9: [29-59].  
Notes in Japanese on 57 species with Latin names.
1920. [Plants growing in the shrines in Keelung.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 11: [108-114].  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
1921. [The distribution of forest plants in the Koshun Peninsula, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 11: [1-38].  
In Japanese with a list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1922a. "Studies on the forest zones of Mt. Morrison range (Formosa)". [Rep. Dept. For. Res. Inst. Formosa] 1: 1-108. 8 pl. 1 map.  
This work, reviewed in Just's Bot. Jahresh. 53<sup>2</sup>: 715, has not been seen.

Sasaki, Syun'iti (*continued*).

- 1922b. [On the Taiwan cherry trees.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 12: [44-45].  
A general note in Japanese on *Prunus* spp.
- 1922c. [On *Acronychia laurifolia* and *Glycosmis cochinchinensis* in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 12: [71-72].  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1923a. [*Kandelia Rheedii* is disappearing from the Taiwan flora.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 13: [37-39].  
In Japanese.
- 1923b. [Plant zones on Mt. Morrison and ecological observations on its plants.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 13: [121-174].  
In Japanese with lists of Latin and Japanese names. Mt. Morrison = Nüitakayama.
- 1923c. [On the nomenclature of *Imperata arundinacea*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 13: [180].  
A brief note in Japanese on this species in Japan and its variety, *koenigii*, in Formosa.
- 1924a. Koyo Taiwan minkan yakuyo shokubutsu-shi. [A manual of the medicinal plants of Formosa.]  
This work in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1924b. [Why the Taiwan flora is peculiar.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 13: [104-112].  
In Japanese.
- 1924c. [The differentiation of *Pasaniopsis Junghuhni* and *Quercus uraiana*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 14<sup>73</sup>: [59].  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1924d. [On the so-called *Canavalia lineata*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 14<sup>73</sup>: [59-60].  
In Japanese.
- 1924e. [Nomenclatural changes in *Alpinia*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 14<sup>74</sup>: [83-86].  
A transfer to *Languas* of species formerly considered to belong to *Alpinia*, with literature citations of original descriptions.
- 1925a. [On the nomenclature of *Polypodium argutum*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 79.  
A brief note in Japanese with full citation of literature and synonymy.
- 1925b. [On the nomenclature of *Polypodium oligolepidum*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 101-102.  
A brief note in Japanese with citation of literature and synonymy.
- 1925c. [On the nomenclature of *Humata parvipinnula*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 102.  
A transfer of *Davallia parvipinnula*.
- 1925d. [On the nomenclature of *Cunninghamia lanceolata* Hook.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 184-200.  
Mostly in Japanese; contains synonymy, citations, and notes on this and related species in English.
1928. List of plants of Formosa. i-xxvi, 1-8, 1-562.  
A systematically arranged list of Latin and Japanese names with indexes. The preface is in English and Japanese.
- 1928-36. Miscellaneous contributions to the flora of Formosa. I. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 18: 164-179, (II) 209-218, (III) 329-338. 1928; (IV) 19: 212-224, (V) 409-414. 1 f. (VI) 479-485. 1929; (VII) 20: 163-170. 1930; (VIII) 21: 112-118. f. 1-8, (IX) 147-156. f. 1-3, (X) 221-226, (XI) 249-253. 1931; (XII) 26: 59-66, (XIII) 127-138. 1936.  
In Japanese and English; includes descriptions of various new species.
- 1929a. Conifers and taxads distributed in the Far East. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 19: 3-12.  
In Japanese; contains a table showing the occurrence of species in Formosa, Japan, Hokkaido, Manchuria, and China proper.
- 1929b. [A *Phomopsis* of soy bean.] Ann. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen 4: 1-31. f. A-K.  
In Japanese only.
- 1930a. [On the geographical distribution of Formosan plants.]  
This paper in Japanese, reported published in the Nippon Chiri Taikei (Taiwan-hen) [Japanese encyclopaedia of economic geography (Formosa)], pp. 245-255, has not been seen.

1930b. A catalogue of the Government Herbarium. [Rep. Res. Inst. Formosa] 9: [i-vii], 1-592.

A list of all species represented with some new combinations, citations of collectors, collectors' numbers, and localities. According to the review in the Bot. Mag. Tokyo 45: 261. 1931, this was published in May, 1931.

1931. [Formosan *Chionanthus*.] Trop. Hort. 1: 21-24. 1 f.  
A review in Japanese of the species occurring in Formosa.

1932. Notes on the flora of Kôto-sho. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 3: 24-35. f. 1-8.

An ecological description in Japanese.

1933. [The forest on the sea-shore of Garanbi and its features.] [Rep. Dendr. Soc. Formosa] 85: —.

A description in Japanese. The original has not been seen. Reprint, 1-13. 1933.

1934. A preliminary note on the flora of Syô-Kôto-syo (Little Bittel Tobago Island). Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 416-428.

A list with notes, the text in Japanese.

[Date?].a. [On the forest of Mt. Nanko-taizan.] [Rep. Dendr. Soc. Formosa] 31; 32; 33.

A description in Japanese with lists of species and their occurrence in the area. The original has not been seen. Reprint, 1-56 (no date).

[Date?].b. [On the Formosan bamboos.] [Rep. Dendr. Soc. Formosa] 81: —.

Notes in Japanese on 18 species. The original has not been seen. Reprint, 1-15 (no date).

[Date?].c. [Useful trees indigenous or commonly cultivated in Formosa.] [Rep. Dendr. Soc. Formosa] 85: —.

Notes in Japanese with Latin names. The original has not been seen. Reprint, 1-16 (no date).

See also Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, Syun'iti; Kawakami, K., and Sasaki, Syun'iti; Kudô, Yushun, and Sasaki, Syun'iti; and Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Sasaki, Syun'iti.

## Sasaki, Takashi.

1926. On *Oryza minuta* Presl and its relation to cultivated varieties of rice. Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 1926: 141-154. f. 1-3.

In Japanese with English résumé; considers that the Japanese varieties are not related to this Philippine and Bornean species.

See also Kudô, Yushun, and Sasaki, Takashi.

## Sasaoka, H.

1910-16. [List of mosses for Etchu Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (197)-(198). 1910; (II) 28: (191). 1914; (III) 30: (82)-(83). 1916.

A list of determinations by S. Okamura.

1913-15. [Musci in the Province of Ise.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (475)-(476). 1913; (II) 29: (302)-(303). 1915.

A list of 130 species with Latin names.

1915-18. [Additions to the mosses of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 5: [55-56]. 1915; 8: [135]. 1918.

Twenty-three species, some designated as new but without descriptions, additional to Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1914e. See also Sasaoka, H., 1920-28.

1917. [New Japanese names of mosses.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 1: (119)-(120).

In Japanese. A continuation of Sasaoka, H., 1914.

1919. [Lichens of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [179-181].

In Japanese with a list of Latin names.

1920-28. [Additions to the mosses of Taiwan. I.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [285]. 1920; (II) 11: [75-76]. 1920; (III) [not positively identified]; (IV) 18: 131-133. 1928.

Notes in Japanese on determinations by Brotherus. Possibly part III is Sasaoka, H., 1923a. See also Sasaoka, H., 1915-18.

1921. [On some new species of Musci.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 35: (68-69).

In Japanese; a list of species from Japan, Formosa, and the Philippine Islands, previously described by the author and corrected by V. F. Brotherus.

1921-25. [Notes on Musci. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 35: (272)-(273). 1921; (II) 38: (273)-(274). 1924; (III) 39: (155)-(157). (IV) (219)-(221). 1925.

In Japanese; includes descriptions of various new species.

- 1928a. [Corrections of Taiwan mosses. I.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **18**: 78-83.  
Notes in Japanese on various species.
- 1928b. [A list of Taiwan mosses. I.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **18**: 180-193, (II) 248-252, (III) 359-366, (IV) 414-423.  
A list of Latin and Japanese names of species recorded in literature as occurring in Formosa.
- 1928-31. [Some bryological notes. I.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **2**: (54)-(55). 1919; (II) **5**: (242)-(245), (III) (336)-(337). 1928; (V) **6**: (75)-(79). 1 f. 1929; (VII) **7**: (92)-(95). 1 f. 1931.  
Brief critical notes in Japanese on various species. The first part has not been seen. The fourth part apparently was never published.
1929. [Local names of plants in Toyama, Prov. Etchû. I.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **6**: (79).  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1933a. [Catalogue of the Bryales of Korea.] Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc. **16**: 23-33.  
An alphabetical list of Latin with Japanese names.
- 1933b. On some new moss species named by Dr. Sakurai. Journ. Jap. Bot. **9**: 206-207.  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1933-34. Original descriptions of mosses collected in Japan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **9**: 445-449. 1933; (II) **10**: 171-174, (III) 528-531. 1934.  
Descriptions in Latin of various new species.
- Sata, Tyôsyun.**  
1934a. An enumeration of Formosan Ficus. I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. **6**: 17-28, (II) 195-200.  
In English with Japanese summary; includes descriptions of some new species and a key, pp. 195-198.
- 1934b. Systematic status of the genus Ficus. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 343-351.  
A critical consideration in English with recommended changes in the sub-groups and mention of the Japanese species in each. This is offered as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 34.
- Satake, Y.**  
1931-32. Systematic and anatomical studies on the Japanese Juncaceae. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **45**: 235-249. f. 1-4, (II) 446-453. f. 1-7. 1931; (III) **46**: 639-649. f. 1-3. 1932.  
In Japanese.
- 1931-33. Systematic and anatomical studies on some Japanese plants. I. Journ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Tokyo III. Bot. **32**: 485-513. f. 1-11. 1931; (II) **4**: 131-223. pl. 1-4. 1933.  
Part I contains: 1. Systematic importance of sporodograms in the Urticales, and 2. Systematic anatomy of *Hakonechloa macra* Makino. Part II contains an "Enumeration of the Japanese Juncaceae with synoptical keys" (*Juncus*, *Luzula*) and "Distribution of the Juncaceae in Japan and in neighboring regions." For part III see Satake, Y., 1934d.
1933. On *Rubus kisoensis* Nakai. Journ. Jap. Bot. **9**: 501-505. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese.
- 1933-34. Icones of the Japanese Juncaceae. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **9**: 286-297. f. 1-12. (II) 370-379. f. 13-17, (III) 417-423. f. 18-21. 1933; (IV) **10**: 38-42. f. 22, 23. 1934.  
A revision in Japanese.
- 1934a. On the systematic importance of the course of vascular bundles in the cone scales of the Japanese Taxodiaceae (preliminary report). Bot. Mag. Tokyo **48**: 186-202. f. 1-4.  
In Japanese with English résumé; concerns *Sciadopitys*, *Cryptomeria*, *Cunninghamia*, *Taiwania*, and their families.
- 1934b. Systematic importance of the epidermal elements in the leaves of the Japanese Selaginellaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **48**: 259-278. f. 1-12.  
In Japanese with English summary.
- 1934c. On the systematic importance of the vascular course in the cone scales of the Japanese Pinaceae, comprising the genera *Abies*, *Tsuga*, *Larix*, *Pinus* and *Picea*. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 703-716. f. 1-74, (II) 794-808. f. 75-131.  
Morphological data in Japanese with systematic significance.
- 1934d. Systematic and anatomical studies on some Japanese plants. III. Selaginellaceae, with special reference to the epidermal elements of leaves. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **24**: 350-385. f. 1-19.  
Twenty-four species systematically arranged with a key based on microscopic and macroscopic vegetative characters. This is a continuation of Satake, Y., 1931-33.
- 1934e. [On the systematic anatomy of the leaves of Japanese *Abies* species.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) **2**: 869-877. f. 1-5.  
In Japanese.
1935. Comparative anatomy of the leaves of *Pinus Tokunagai* and *Pinus tabulaeformis*. Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV. Pt. **2**: 167-169. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese.
- 1936a. The Japanese species of *Boehmeria* and their distribution. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **50**: 641-646, (II) 688-694.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese.
- 1936b. *Hemerocallis exilis* Satake. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. **1**: 27-28. pl. 13.  
A new hybrid from Japan.
- 1936c. *Juncus oligocephalus* Satake et Ohwi. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. **1**: 55-56. pl. 25.  
Native of the Kurile Islands and Hokkaido.
- 1936d. *Boehmeria japonica*. Journ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Tokyo III. Bot. **4**: 467-542. f. 1-54.  
A detailed systematic treatment.
- 1936e. Trivial notes in Japanese plants. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 88-91, (II) 575-577. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnoses of various new species.
- See also Hayata, B., and Satake, Y.; and Nakai, Takenoshin, Honda, Masaji, Satake, Y., and Kitagawa, M.
- Satô, H.** See Takahashi, Teizo, and Satô, H.
- Satô, Jumpê.**  
1929. [A list of local Chinese names of Manchurian and Mongolian plants.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **6**: (159)-(167).  
Contains also Latin and Japanese names.
1934. Itto-cho Wuchumuchin shokubutsu chosa hokoku. Preliminary report on the flora of the Wuchumuchin region [Manchuria].  
This work, published in Port Arthur and mentioned in Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **3**: 174. 1934, has not been seen.
- Satô, Kansei.**  
1936. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Farn-Verteilung in der Kagoshima-Präfektur. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 823-828. f. 1-4.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *Plagiogyria yakushimensis* sp. nov.
- Satô, Kiyooki.**  
1931a. [Distribution of local names of *Polygonum Reynoutria* in Okayama prefecture.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **7**: (208)-(218). 3 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1931b. [Local names for *Stellaria media* in Nippon.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **7**: (346)-(354). 3 f.  
In Japanese.
1932. [Peach, Japanese plum and sand pear growing spontaneously in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**: (88)-(95). 2 f.  
A general description with notes in Japanese on the cultivation and wild occurrence of *Prunus persica* var. *subspontanea*, *P. salicina* var. *subspontanea*, and *Pirus* sp., originally introduced from China.
- Satô, Kojiro.**  
1918. [The principal wild vegetables found in Tsugaru (Aomori-ken) and Akita.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **1**: (259)-(264). 1 f. (286)-(289). 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- Satô, Masami** (= "Sato, M. M.")  
1932. [Sea-weeds found in the Yamagata prefecture.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**: (129)-(135). 4 f.  
A systematic enumeration with notes in Japanese.
- 1933a. [Materials for a lichen flora of Bonin Islands. I.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**: (388)-(391). 1 f. (II) 470-475. 2 f.  
In Japanese with English description of *Coenogonium boninense* sp. nov. in part I. Part II includes three species of Collemaceae.
- 1933b. Notes on some Japanese lichens determined by Dr. Edv. A. Wainio. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **9**: 67-75. f. 1-7, (II) 142-144. f. 8-11, (III) 211-214. f. 12-16, (IV) 271-276. f. 17-20, (V) 339-343.  
In Japanese.



**Satô, Masami** (*continued*).

- 1933c. Recollections of excursion to Saghalien. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 9: 406-413. f. 1-7, (II) 462-468. f. 8-12, (III) 539-546. f. 13-18.  
Observations in Japanese on various cryptogams.
- 1933-35. A bibliographical monograph on Japanese lichens. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 47: 223-226, (II) 322-326, (III) 390-394, (IV) 466-471. 1933; (V) 48: 210-215. 1934; (VI) 49: 172-174. 1935.  
Contains a Japanese abstract of each entry.
- 1934a. History of lichenology in Japan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 107-112. f. 1-4, (II) 192-195. f. 5-7.  
In Japanese.
- 1934b. Lichens collected on Mt. Hakkôda [Aomori-ken]. Res. Bull. Saito Ho-on Kai Mus. 4: (32 p.) 1 pl. 8 f.  
This work, reviewed in Rev. Bryol. 9: 166. 1936, has not been seen.
- 1934-36. Studies on the lichens of Japan. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 17-22. f. 1-5, (II) 424-430. f. 6, (III) 687-693. f. 7-9, (IV) 749-754. f. 10-13. 1934; (V) 11: 238-244. f. 14-16, (VI) 314-318. f. 17-20, (VII) 634-638. f. 21-23, (VIII) 695-701, (IX) 772-779. f. 24-26. 1935; (X) 12: 47-49. f. 27, 28. 1936.  
In English and Japanese; contains descriptions of various new species.
1935. Lichens collected by Dr. Y. Okada in Russian Saghalien. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 49: 648-650.  
An enumeration in Japanese of 10 species.
- 1936a. Notes on the lichen flora of Tisima or the Kuriles. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 50: 610-617. 1 text map.  
A systematic treatment; abstracted in Japanese, pp. 648-649.
- 1936b. [Prasiola japonica Yatabe recently found in Mt. Ari in Formosa.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 144.  
A note in Japanese.
- 1936c. [Notes on lichens on Hôrai Island. I.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 298-305. f. 1-8, (II) 364-374. f. 9-20.  
In Japanese; includes miscellaneous notes on U. Faurie's visit to Formosa. Hôrai is an old poetical name.
- 1936d. Enumeratio lichenum Ins. Formosae. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 426-432. f. 1, 2. (II) 569-575. f. 3.  
In English with Japanese summary.

**Satô, Reisuke.** See Saida, K., and Satô, Reisuke.

**Satow, E.**

1899. The cultivation of bamboos in Japan. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan 27: 1-127, i-vii. 20 pl.  
Horticultural and botanical notes. The plates are colored. For extensive review, see Ball, J. D., 1900.  
See also Dickins, F. V., and Satow, E.

**Satsyperova, E. A.**

1917. Lekarstvennyia rasteniia v Rossii. [Medicinal plants of Russia.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Suppl. 17: 1-32.  
In Russian; includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Sauerbeck, F.** See Jäger, A., 1870-80.

**Saunders, A. P.**

1931. Some Asiatic peonies. New Fl. & Silva 3: 234-243. f. 83-85; 4: 56-61. f. 24.  
General notes on various species.

**Saunders, R.**

1800. Some account of the vegetable and mineral productions of Bootan and Tibet. In S. Turner, An account of an embassy to the court of the Teshoo Lama in Tibet; containing a narrative of a journey through Bootan, and part of Tibet. 385-416.  
No botanical names are used. A German edition, translated by Sprengel, was published in 1801.

**Saunders, S.**

1934. A portfolio of peony species. Nat. Hort. Mag. 1934: 213-233. 21 f.  
Photographs of cultivated species of *Paeonia*, many from eastern Asia.

**Savari, A. I.**

- 1923a. [Wheat in Primorsk region.] Primor'e (Khoz.) 80-86.  
In Russian; includes data on the classification of cultivated species and varieties.
- 1923b. [Fusarium of cultivated plants in Primorsk.] Primor'e (Khoz.) 152-169.  
In Russian; includes descriptions of the disease on various cultivated plants with methods of prevention.

**Savatier, L.**

1873. Livres Kwa-wi traduits du japonais avec l'aide de M. Saba. 1-155.  
For the original edition see Shimada, Mochifusa in Japanese appendix. In this translation the Latin binomials are given as far as they are known.
1874. On the increase of the flora of Japan. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan 2: 232-243.  
Notes on the recent additions.
1875. Sur les Mutisiacées du Japon. Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völk. Ostasiens 17: 36-39.  
A summary of the Japanese species.  
See also Franchet, A., and Savatier, L.; and Iinuma, Y., 1856.

**Saverkin, A. P.**

1931. [Geobotanical characteristics of Posiet district of south Primorsk region.] Nauch. Arkh. Dal'n. Vost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. 1931: 200-215.  
This work in Russian, listed in Marakuev, A. V., 1932, no. 116, has not been seen.
- 1936a. [The inversion in pheno-geographical development of plants in the Far Eastern region.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 16: 81-99.  
In Russian with an English résumé.
- 1936b. [The natural fodder resources of the littoral part of the Far Eastern region.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 17: 31-64.  
In Russian with an English summary; includes data on geobotanical and industrial characteristics of the region.  
See also Branke, Ů. V., and Saverkin, A. P.

**Savich, I. N.**

1928. [Experimental cultivation of soy beans in the Maritime Province.] Manch. Monit. 1928: 70-83.  
In Russian; mostly agricultural, but contains descriptions of some Manchurian species.
- 1929a. [On the classification of soy beans.] Manch. Monit. 1929: 20-34. 4 pl. tables 1-7.  
In Russian with an English summary.
- 1929b. [Soya beans in Primorsk region.] Zapisk. Vladiv. Otd. Gosud. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 21: 161-219. 4 f.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes a taxonomic and morphological study and a bibliography.

**Savicz, L. I.**

1915. [Matériaux pour la flore des lichens du gouv. Tomsk.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 15: 315-323.  
In Russian with a brief French résumé; contains a systematic annotated enumeration of 45 species, including *Parmelia ullophyllodes*, native of eastern Siberia and Mongolia.
1917. Note sur une nouvelle espèce des mousses—*Thuidium Komarovii* L. Savicz (sp. nov.), trouvée dans la Sibérie orientale du sud. Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 17: 77-88. 1 pl. f. 1-5.  
In Russian with French summary.
- 1922a. [A critical review of new literature concerning the mosses of Russia (1921-1922).] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe 21: 144-152.  
In Russian; includes an extensive critical review, pp. 144-150, of Semenov, B. S., 1921.
- 1922b. De specie nova e Haplohyemenio Doz. et Molk. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1: 97-102.  
In Russian with a Latin diagnosis of *H. flagelliforme* sp. nov. from the Ussuri region.
1923. Enumeratio Muscorum Austro-Ussuriensium. Act. Hort. Petrop. 39: 129-160.  
An enumeration in Russian with a brief German résumé of 73 species with a bibliography, pp. 158-159.
1932. [Flore des sphaignes de Kamtschatka.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 30: 415-487. pl. 1-7.  
In Russian with a French résumé; recognizes 27 species with a key, synonymy, and a bibliography.
1933. [Dicranum robustum Blytt. auf Sachalin.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 1: 243-246. f. 1.  
In Russian with a German résumé.



1935. [Zur Moosflora Kamtschatkas.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 2: 257-296.  
In Russian with an extensive German résumé; includes descriptions of several species of Funariaceae, Aulacomniaceae, Clmaciaceae, Rhytidiaceae, and Polytrichaceae with keys and distribution.
1936. [Materiaux sur la flore des mousses de l'île de Sakhaline.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 19: 67-88.  
In Russian with a French résumé; lists 103 species with notes.  
See also Brotherus, V. F., and Savicz, L.
- Savicz, L. I., and Savicz, V. P.**  
1927. Bryotheca Rossica. Regionibus confinibus completa. Eddidit Hortus Botanicus Principalis U.S.S.R. Decas I (1926). Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 26: 78-80.  
Includes *Ricciocarpus natans*, native of Transbaicalia.
- Savicz, V. M.**  
1931. [Natural vegetative resources of the Far Eastern region and their importance for the Union.] Sovetsk. Aziia 1931<sup>9-10</sup>: 39-46. 3 f.  
In Russian; includes a general sketch of the vegetation with notes on various species and their uses.  
1932. [Prospects of the plant industry in the struggle for the conquest of the Far Eastern Region.] Viestn. Dal'nevost Otd. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. 1-2: 61-76. 1 map.  
A general descriptive and historical account of the vegetation; in Russian with extensive English summary.
- Savicz, V. P.**  
1911a. Flechten im Amur- und Amgun-Gebiete von W. A. Rubinski 1910 gesammelt. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 11: 74-81.  
A list of 27 species with notes.  
1911b. Flechten im Anadyr-Gebiete (Sibirien) 1903-07 von N. Sokolnikow gesammelt. Bull. Jard. Bot. St. Pétersb. 11: 82-90.  
A list of 16 species with notes.  
1914a. [Algologische Excursion nach den Avatscha Bucht im Mai 1909.] In Expedition à Kamtschatka . . . 2: 449-472, (résumé) 593-594. f. 1-7.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes an account of the excursion with notes on various species observed. See Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others, 1912-14.  
1914b. [Neue Flechten aus Kamtschatka.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 14: 111-128.  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes Latin descriptions of 18 new species and varieties.  
1914c. [The lichens of Tobolsk gouvernement collected by B. N. Gorodkov in 1911 and 1913.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. Petrograd 12: 155-165.  
A systematic annotated enumeration in Russian of 47 species, including *Peltigera scabrosa*, native of the Far East, and *Leptogium caesium*, native of Kamchatka.  
1915. [Remarque sur les lichens de la région Jakoutsk.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 15: 99-104. f. 1, 2.  
In Russian with French résumé; includes an enumeration of 10 species, including *Placodium asperum* sp. nov. and a key.  
1916. [Liste des lichens recueillis au gouv. de Tobolsk en 1914 par M.-r. B. N. Gorodkoff.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 16: 101-111.  
In Russian with a brief French résumé; contains an enumeration of 72 species, including *Usnea barbata*, native of Yakutsk and Primorsk regions, and *Ramalina dilacerata*, native of Kamchatka.  
1922a. Variolaria Kamczatica Sav. sp. nova. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1: 10-13.  
In Russian with Latin summary; includes a key for the determination of species of *Variolaria* Ach.  
1922b. De Umbilicariaceis e Kamczatka notula. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1: 102-109.  
In Russian; includes an enumeration of 9 species and a key for determination of species of *Gyrophora*.  
1922c. De Sphaerophoraceis e Kamczatka notula. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1: 109-110.  
In Russian; includes descriptions of *Sphaerophorus globosus* and *S. fragilis*.
- 1922d. De Peltigeraceis e Kamczatka notula. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 1: 161-176.  
In Russian with a brief Latin résumé; includes keys to *Peltigera*, *Nephroma*, and *Solorina* and descriptions of the species.  
1923a. De Thamnoliaceis e Kamczatka notula. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 47-48.  
In Russian with brief Latin résumé; includes a description of *Thamnoha vermicularis*.  
1923b. Stereocaulacearum e Kamczatka descriptio. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 161-175.  
In Russian with Latin résumé; includes keys to *Stereocaulon* Schreb. and *Phyllocaulon* Wain. and descriptions of the species.  
1923c. De Diploschistaceis e Kamczatka notula. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 176.  
Includes descriptions of *D. scruposus* and its three varieties.  
1923d. De lichene Cetraria Richardsonii Hook. notula. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 189-191. 1 map.  
A note in Russian on the distribution of this species in western and eastern Siberia.  
1924. Die Cladonien Kamtschatkas. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 19: 337-372. 1 map.  
A systematic annotated enumeration of 37 species with citations of specimens, some described as new.  
1926-35. Lichenotheca Rossica. Regionibus confinibus completa. Eddidit Hortus Botanicus Principalis U.S.S.R. Decas II. (1926). Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. U.S.S.R. 4: 34-37. 1926; (Decas III. 1930) Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 29: 193-196. 1930; (Decas IV. 1935) Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 2: 533-536. 1935.  
Contains a few eastern Asiatic species and forms, some described as new.  
1930. De Pyrenidiaceis e Kamczatka notula. Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. 29: 99-100. 1 text map.  
*Coriscium viride*.  
1933. [Einige Flechten der Schantar-Inseln (Ochotskisches Meer).] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 1: 259.  
A short note in Russian, listing four species.  
1935. [Die von den Jakutischen Expedition der Akademie der Wissenschaften der U.S.S.R. gesammelten Flechten.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 2: 317-320.  
Lists 40 species.  
1936. (Zur Flechtenflora Tophalarias.) Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. 3: 597-602.  
In Russian with a German résumé; the region is on the southeastern slopes of the central Sayan Mts.  
See also Elenkin, A. A., and Savicz, V. P.; and Savicz, L. I., and Savicz, V. P.
- Sawada, Kaneyoshi.**  
1902-12. [Studies on plant diseases in Formosa.] Spec. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa 2: [1-129]. pl. 1-14. 1902; 3: 1-140. pl. 1-9. 1912.  
In Japanese; concerns diseases, chiefly of cultivated plants, none described as new.  
1907. [Notes on the plants of Morioka and its vicinity (Iwate-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (220)-(222).  
Critical notes on various species in Japanese with Latin names.  
1909. [Frullania in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: (178)-(183). pl. 4, 5.  
A key in Japanese with Latin names.  
1911a. [On Kawakamia colocasiae, a disease of taro.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa [1]: [49].  
A brief critical note in Japanese.  
1911b. [Native names of plants in Taito, Formosa.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa [1]: [95-96].  
A list of Japanese and native names only.  
1912a. On Helicobasidium Tanakae Miyabe. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (101)-(105). 2 f.  
A critical note in Japanese.  
1912b. Hypochnus on cultivated plants in Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (125)-(138). 1 f. (177)-(193). 3 f.  
Includes lists and discussions of species.

**Sawada, Kaneyoshi** (*continued*).

- 1912c. On the "Koyaku-byō" of the mulberry tree. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 26: (307)-(311). 1 f.  
In Japanese. This is a fungus disease, the species not accurately determined, resembling *Septobasidium pedicellatum*.
- 1912d. [Studies on the rot of rice plants.] *Spec. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa* 3: 1-84. pl. 1-10.  
In Japanese; contains notes on various species. *Achlya prolifer* (Nees) de Bary is the causal organism. See Weston, W. H., 1923.
- 1913a. *Uromyces hyalosporus* Sawada sp. nov. causing the disease to the shoots of *Acacia confusa* Merrill. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 27: 16-20. 1 f.  
Occurs in Formosa.
- 1913b. [Diseases of tea plants in Formosa.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 3: [1-18].  
Notes in Japanese on 14 species with some Latin names.
- 1913c. Is the genus *Cystotheca* to be retained or not? *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 5: 204-214.  
In Japanese.
- 1914a. Notes on the species of *Bremia*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 28: (74)-(84). f. 1-3, (132)-(141). f. 6, 7.  
An annotated enumeration of 67 species, including several new, the descriptions only in Japanese.
- 1914b. Some remarkable parasitic fungi on insects found in Japan. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 28: (270)-(281). f. 1-3, (307)-(314). f. 4-6.  
Notes and descriptions in Japanese of many new and old species.
- 1914c. [The Erysiphaceae studied from its conidial stage.] *Spec. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa* 9: [1-93]. pl. 1-3.  
In Japanese.
- 1914d. [The fungi parasitic on scale insects found in Formosa.] *Spec. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa* 9: [103-149]. pl. 4-7.  
In Japanese.
- 1914e. [Mosses of Formosa.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 4<sup>14</sup>. Suppl.: [1-8].  
A list of Latin names only. For additions see Sasaoka, H., 1915-18.
- 1914-31. [Formosan fungi I.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 4: [71-75, (II) 133-139, (III) 178-184, (IV) 210-217]. 1914; (V) 5: [14-19, (VI) 78-85]. 1915; (VII) 6: [27-35, (VIII) 77-84, (IX) 125-135, (X) 174-180, (XI) 241-255]. 1916; (XII) 7: [1-9, (XIII) 48-54, (XIV) 128-135]. 1917; (XV) 8: [11-18, (XVI) 47-54, (XVII) 171-177]. 1918; (XVIII) 9: [1-9, (XIX) 59-70, (XX) 131-139]. 1919; (XXI) 10: [263-270]. 1920; (XXII) 11: [38-44, (XXIII) 86-94]. 1921; (XXIV) 12: [77 bis-84]. 1922; (XXV) 15: 81-88, (XXVI) 201-207. 1925; (XXVII) 19: 31-38. 1929; (XXVIII) 21: 227-235, (XXIX) 330-338. 1931.  
Notes in Japanese on many species. For continuation see Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1934-36.
- 1916a. [On *Kawakamia cyperi* (Miyabe & Ideta) Miyabe.] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* 1916: [536-547]. 1 pl.  
A description and bibliography in Japanese.
- 1916b. [On *Pachyma cocos* Fries, a Chinese drug.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 6: [157-158].  
Notes in Japanese, chiefly chemical.
- 1916c. [The Taiwan "hoteiso" is not *Eichhornia paniculata* Spreng.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 6: [158-159].  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1916d. [On *Fomes semitostus* Berk.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 6: [159-160].  
A note in Japanese on the protection of rubber trees against this pest.
- 1917a. [*Helicobasidium mompa* and its treatment in Taiwan.] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* 1917: [609-619]. 1 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1917b. Blast of rice plant and its relation to the infective crops and weeds, with the description of five species of *Dactylaria*. *Spec. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa* 16: [1-102]. pl. 1, 2. 7 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1918a. [Diseases of poppy in Formosa.] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* 1918: [437-453].  
*Helminthosporium* spp. on *Papaver* sp.(?).
- 1918b. [Obituary notice of Urbain Faurie.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 7<sup>23</sup>. Suppl.: [1-14].  
In Japanese; includes notes on his botanical work in Japan and Formosa.
- 1918c. A new rust-fungus parasitic on the cultivated rose. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 7: 36-40. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese with English description of *Kuehneola rosae* sp. nov.
- 1918d. [Mushrooms of Formosa.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 8: [59-60].  
A list of 15 species with Latin and Japanese names. For additions see Horikawa, Y., 1918.
- 1918e. [Pink disease of citrus caused by *Corticium Zimmermannii* Sacc. & Syd.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 8: [153-155].  
In Japanese. This disease occurs in Formosa.
- 1919a. [A new *Phytophthora* disease of *Lepironia mucronata* Rich.] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* 1919: [8-14].  
*P. lepiromae* described in Japanese only.
- 1919b. [Wild grasses eaten by the Ami natives of Formosa.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 9: [79].  
A brief note in Japanese without Latin names.
- 1919c. [*Abrus precatorius*.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 9: [127-128].  
A general note in Japanese.
- 1919d. [*Argemone mexicana* L.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 9: [128-129].  
A brief note in Japanese on its occurrence in Formosa.
- 1919e. [Wild plants used by the natives of Formosa.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 9: [150-151].  
Notes in Japanese on various species without Latin names.
- 1919-33. Descriptive catalogue of the Formosan fungi. *Spec. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa* 19: [1-695, 1-40, 1-45, 1-22]. pl. [1-14]. 1919; (II) Rep. Dept. Agr. Gov't. Res. Inst. Formosa 2: [1-173]. pl. 1-7. 1922; (III) 27: 1-62. pl. 1-4. 1927; (IV) 33: 1-123. pl. 1-4. 1928; (V) 51: 1-131. pl. 1-5. 1931; (VI) 61: [i-iii], 1-99, 1-3, 1-6, 1-7. pl. 1, 2. 1933.  
In Japanese. The indexes are paged separately.
- 1920a. [Piper Betle L.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 10: [120-121].  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1920b. [*Cassia occidentalis* L.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 10: [215].  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1920c. [Changes in nomenclature of Formosan plants.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 10: [237].  
Consists of changes in part XXIII of Nakai, Takenoshin, 1911-35.
- 1922a. [On the *Loranthus* and *Viscum* parasites of Citrus trees in Formosa.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 12: [45].  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1922b. [A key to the Formosan species of *Solanum*.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 12: [64-65].  
In Japanese with Latin names.
- 1922c. [Canton fungi.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 12: [76].  
A brief note in Japanese on *Sphaerophragmium acaciae*, *Gloeosporium lebbek*, and *Cercospora henningsii*.
1927. On the systematic investigation of Erysiphe in Formosa. Rep. Dept. Agr. Gov't. Res. Inst. Formosa 24: 1-55. pl. 1-3.  
In Japanese.
- 1927-30. Lecture on parasitology of Citrus fruits and trees. *Stud. Citrol.* 1<sup>2</sup>: 92-106. 1927; 2: 101-115, 257-276. 1928; 3<sup>2</sup>: 248-267. 1930.  
In Japanese; includes descriptions of some new species and a bibliography, 2: 113-115, 272-276.
- 1928a. On the wilt disease of camphor-tree. [Rep. Dendr. Soc. Formosa] 30: 26-36. 1 pl.  
In Japanese; concerns *Fomes lamaensis*. The original paper has not been seen. The entry is here based on the review in *Jap. Journ. Bot.* 4: (71). 1929.

- 1928b. [On the Latin name of red rust of onions.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **18**: 148-163.  
A description and notes in Japanese on *Puccinia alii* (DC.) Rud. with an extensive list of synonyms and references. This is a European disease found in Formosa.
1929. [Onion rust fungus, *Puccinia Porri* in Japan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **19**: 180-185.  
In Japanese; contains a bibliography, pp. 184-185.
1930. On the systematic investigation of Phyllactinia in Formosa. Rep. Dept. Agr. Gov't. Res. Inst. Formosa **49**: 1-95. *pl. 1-7*.  
In Japanese; includes alphabetically arranged lists of host plants of *P. corylea* and *Ovulariopsis* throughout the world.
1931. List of fungi found in Formosa. [i], 1-103.  
A pocket check list, the species arranged alphabetically under their Latin names with Japanese equivalents in some cases. Pp. 33-92 contain a host index; pp. 93-103, an index to romanized Japanese names.
1933. Notes on Japanese species of Colus. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. **4**: 166-173. *2 f.*  
Critical data in Japanese, concerning *C. schellenbergiae* and *C. pentagonus*.
- 1934-36. Materials of the Formosan fungi (30). Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **24**: 123-129, (31) 298-307, (32) 450-460. 1934; (33) **25**: 42-52, (34) 132-139, (35) 176-183, (36) 232-239, (37) 255-260, (38) 331-338, (39) 420-427. 1935; (40) **26**: 262-268. 1936.  
This is a continuation of Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1914-31.
1935. On *Lysurus Mokusin* (Cibot) Fr. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. **7**: 48-56. *1 f.*  
A critical study in Japanese with full synonymy.
1936. [Phytophthora blight of cinchona seedlings occurring in Formosa caused by *P. cinchonae* Saw. n. sp.] Formosan Agr. Rev. **354**: 326-346. *1 f.*  
In Japanese only; contains a bibliography.  
See also Itô, Seiya, and Sawada, Kaneyoshi; and Miyabe, K., and Sawada, Kaneyoshi.
- Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Ch'ên, Ch'i-ch'ang.**  
1926. [A disease of *Antirrhinum majus* caused by *Phythyum spinosum* Sawada sp. nov.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **16**: 199-212.  
In Japanese. The disease occurs in Formosa.
- Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Kurosawa, Gompei.**  
1925a. [On the causal organism of Citrus scab. (Preliminary report).] Bull. Dept. Agr. Formosa **24**: [1-23]. *pl. 1, 2*.  
A discussion in Japanese of *Ovularia citri* Br. & Farn.  
1925b. [The causal fungus of Citrus scab.] Formosan Agr. Rev. **19**: [42-59].  
*Cladosporium citri* Mass. described in Japanese.
- Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Sasaki, Syun'iti.**  
1922. [Plants of the Paracel Archipelago.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **12**: [89-90].  
A list of 28 species collected by Y. Ono on Drummond, Money, Lovell, Duncan, and Lincoln islands, April 1922.
- Sawada, Kenkichi** = Sawada, Kaneyoshi.
- Sawada, Komajirô.**  
1887. [On *Caesalpinia bonducella*, Roxb. in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **1**: [761-771].  
Notes and description in Japanese.
- 1889-1901. [Plants employed in medicine in the Japanese pharmacopoeia.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **3**: [159-162, 205-209, 279-284, 313-314, 366-369, 396-399, 437-440]. 1889; **4**: [26-30, 51-55, 94-98, 131-134, 175-179, 216-220, 258-262, 282-286, 322-325, 366-369, 406-409, 459-463]. 1890; **5**: (8)-(12), (44)-(48), (80)-(85), (114)-(120), (160)-(163), (189)-(193), (218)-(222), (250)-(256), (284)-(289), (320)-(323), (357)-(360), (404)-(408). 1891; **6**: (14)-(18), (91)-(95), (119)-(122), (171)-(174), (187)-(191), (217)-(220), (255)-(258), (281)-(284), (311)-(315), (349)-(352), (388)-(392), (416)-(420). 1892; **7**: (441)-(444) [sic!], (3)-(8), (41)-(43), (71)-(75), (105)-(107), (136)-(139), (180)-(185), (229)-(233), (255)-(259), (287)-(291), (341)-(344), (377)-(379). 1893; **8**: (15)-(18), (62)-(64), (104)-(107), (152)-(156), (202)-(206), (235)-(238), (283)-(288), (343)-(344), (364)-(367), (406)-(409), (454)-(458), (497)-(499). 1894; **9**: (19)-(22), (66)-(67), (106)-(107), (144)-(147), (172)-(175), (246)-(250), (285)-(290), (328)-(331), (376)-(378), (417)-(421), (455)-(458). 1895; **10**: (41)-(44), (74)-(76), (125)-(127), (152)-(155), (181)-(184), (225)-(227), (258)-(261), (292)-(295), (336)-(339). 1896; **11**: (7)-(8), (43)-(45), (132)-(134), (213)-(216), (296)-(299), (321)-(325), (336)-(339). 1897; **12**: (53)-(56), (122)-(125), (189)-(191), (293)-(298). 1898; **13**: (3)-(6), (107)-(110), (237)-(239), (292)-(295). 1899; **15**: (46)-(49). 1901.  
In Japanese; critical notes on various species.
- 1891a. [Remarks on pepper.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **5**: (371)-(375).  
In Japanese; concerns *Piper nigrum*.
- 1891b. [On *Piper longum*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **5**: (403)-(404).  
In Japanese.
- Sawada, T.**  
1926a. [A very admirable azalea: *Rhododendron wadanum* Makino var. *leucanthum* Makino.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **3**: (293)-(295).  
General notes in Japanese.
- 1926b. [*Eupatorium urticaefolium* Reich. of the United States recently naturalized in Hakone.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **3**: (242)-(243). *1 f.*  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1927a. [Is the present scientific name for *Ashitakajakoso* quite correct?] Journ. Jap. Bot. **4**: (17)-(20).  
Critical notes in Japanese on *Chelonopsis yagiharana*.
- 1927b. [Was *Otaksa* a Japanese name of *Azizai* at the time of Siebold?] Journ. Jap. Bot. **4**: (43)-(46). *2 f.*  
In Japanese; concerns *Hydranga otaksa*.
- 1927c. [Is *Prunus yedoensis* Matsum. a hybrid?] Journ. Jap. Bot. **4**: (66)-(71). *2 f.*  
A critical discussion in Japanese with extracts from several western publications.
- 1927d. [What is Hakone-Yadake?] Journ. Jap. Bot. **4**: (98)-(99).  
A brief note in Japanese on *Sasa hisauchi* Makino.
- 1928a. [Identification of the seeds of the important forest trees native of Korea. Coniferae.] Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen **8**: 1-6, [1-2], 1-133. *3 fold. charts. pl. 1-9*.  
In Japanese.
- 1928b. [An interpretation of "Kousa" in *Cornus Kousa* Bueg.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**: (26)-(28). *1 f.*  
Nomenclatural and historical notes in Japanese.
- 1928c. [Whence is originated *Rajania quinata*, a conditional synonym of *Akebia quinata*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **5**: (153)-(157). *2 f.*  
A historic discussion in Japanese.
1932. [On Houttuyn's "Houtkunde".] Journ. Jap. Bot. **8**: (284)-(293). *f. 1-8*.  
A discussion in Japanese of Houttuyn, M., 1791.
1934. *Orchis Chondradenia* Makino pro synonymo novo. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 77-79. *1 f.*  
Critical data in Japanese.
- 1934-36. *Plantae Hakonenses Sawadanae*. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 772-777. *f. 1-11*. 1934; (II) **11**: 117-123. *f. 12-16*, (III) 522-525. *f. 17-20*, (IV) 711-713. *f. 21-23*. 1935; (V) **12**: 50-53, *f. 24-29*. 1936.  
Critical notes in Japanese on various species collected by the author in this region in Kanagawa-ken.
- Schaeffer, J.**  
1933-34. *Russula*—monographie. Ann. Mycol. **31**: 305-516. *pl. 26, 27*. 1933; **32**: 141-243. *pl. 1-4*. 1934.
- Schaffner, J. H.**  
1930. Geographic distribution of the species of *Equisetum* in relation to their phylogeny. Amer. Fern Journ. **20**: 89-106.  
Contains references to the eastern Asiatic species.
1931. Studies of *Equiseta* in European herbaria. Amer. Fern Journ. **21**: 90-102. *pl. 9*.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1932-33. Diagnostic key to the species of *Equisetum*. Amer. Fern Journ. **22**: 69-75. 1932; **22**: 122-128. 1933.  
Intended for identification of specimens with and without cones; includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Schagin, P. I.**

1793. Beschreibung einer merkwürdigen mineralogisch botanischen Reise im höchsten Altaischen Gebürge. Neue Nord. Beytr. 6: 27-118. 1 map.  
An account of the author's journey, with notes on 225 species. The introduction is written by P. S. Pallas.

**Schauer, J. C.**

- 1843a. Aurantaceae Corr. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 311.  
Includes *Murraya exotica* from Macao.  
1843b. Myrtaceae R. Br. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 331-336.  
Includes several species from Kwangtung.  
1843c. Apocynaceae R. Br. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 361-363.  
Includes *Tabernaemontana divaricata* and *Lochnera rosea* cultivated in Macao, and *Schistocodon* gen. nov. and *S. meyenii* sp. nov. from Kwangtung.  
1843d. Asclepiadeae R. Br. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 363-365.  
Includes *Gymnema sylvestre* and *Pergularia odoratissima* from Kwangtung.  
1843e. Bignoniaceae R. Br. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 366-367.  
Includes *Tecoma radicans* cultivated in Macao.  
1843f. Monocotyledoneae (exclusis Glumaceis). In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 425-450. pl. 12, 13.  
Includes several species from China.  
1847. Verbenaceae. In DC. Prodr. 11: 522-700.  
Monographic.

**Scheidweiler, M.**

1846. Lis à fleurs Nankin. *Lilium testaceum*. Journ. Hort. Prat. [Belg.] 3: 289. 1 pl.  
Introduced from Japan.  
1847. Statice Fortunei. Journ. Hort. Prat. [Belg.] 4: 65. 1 pl.  
Introduced from China by Fortune.  
1848a. Chirita sinensis, Lindl. Journ. Hort. Prat. [Belg.] 5: 1-2. 1 pl.  
Introduced from China by Fortune.  
1848b. La Chine horticole. Journ. Hort. Prat. [Belg.] 5: 170-173.  
General notes compiled from Fortune's published data.

**Schelle, E.**

1909. *Acanthopanax acerifolius* = *Acanthopanax ricinifolius*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 18: 289.  
A general note.  
1912. Neue, seltene und interessante Gehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 21: 219-22.  
Brief notes on various species, including some from eastern Asia.  
1915. Dendrologische Mitteilungen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 24: 79-85. pl. 8, 9.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.  
1920. Mitteilungen über Koniferen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 29: 37-52.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species and varieties. The discussion is arranged alphabetically by species and geographically.

See also Beissner, L., Schelle, E., and Zabel, H.

**Schellenberg, G.**

1910. Beiträge zur vergleichenden Anatomie und zur Systematik der Connaraceen. Mitt. Bot. Mus. Univ. Zurich 50: 1-158.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. See also the next entry.  
1911. Connaraceae novae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 10: 243-248.  
A republication of the diagnoses of new species in the preceding reference, including *Santalodes microphyllum* comb. nov. (*Rourea microphylla*) of southern China.  
1928. Connaraceae R. Brown. Pflanzenar. 2: 5-7. maps 6, 7.  
Concerns distribution.

**Schenck, H.** See Karsten, G., and Schenck, H.**Schenk, A.**

1850. Ueber die Mutterpflanze der chinesischen Galläpfel. Flora 33: 289-292.  
*Rhus semialata* Murr.

**Scheutz, N. J.**

1870. Prodomus monographiae Georum. Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal. III. 7<sup>s</sup>: 1-69.  
Includes the then known eastern Asiatic species of *Geum*.

**Schiemann, E.**

1932. Entstehung der Kulturpflanzen. In E. Bauer and M. Hartmann, Handbuch der Vererbungswissenschaft. 3 (Lief. 15), i-x, 1-377. f. 1-96. 1 fold. chart.  
Contains data on various plants introduced from eastern Asia.

**Schiffner, V.**

1894. Revision der Gattungen Bryopteris, Thysananthus, Ptychanthus und Phragmicoma im Herbarium des Berliner Museums. Hedwigia 33: 170-189. pl. 7-9.  
Contains a few references to Japanese species.  
1896. Cryptogamae Karoanae Dahuricae. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 46: 137-139.  
A supplement to Freyn, J., 1895-96.  
1899. Ueber einige Hepaticae aus Japan. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 49: 385-395.  
A list of 31 species with notes, five described as new.  
1900. Hepaticae. In O. Warburg, Monsunia 1: 39-41.  
Includes *Marchantia diptera* from Japan.  
1901. Einige Untersuchungen über die Gattung Makinoa. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 51: 82-89. pl. 2.  
*M. crispata* from Japan.  
1908. Bryologische Fragmente. XLVI. Chomiocarpon quadratus neu für China. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 58: 10.  
Native of Kansu.  
1929. Über epiphyll Lebermoose aus Japan nebst einigen Beobachtungen über Rhizoiden, Elateren und Brutkörper. Ann. Bryol. 2: 87-106. f. 1-8.  
Includes several new species.  
1936. Untersuchungen über einige Frullania-Arten. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 85: 17-29. f. 1.  
Includes critical notes on *F. jackii* and *F. japonica*, occurring in eastern Asia.  
See also Dixon, H. N., Schiffner, V., and Verdoorn, F.

**Schimizu.** See Shimizu.**Schindler, A. K.**

1905. Halorrhagaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 23 (IV. 225): 1-133. f. 1-36.  
Monographic.  
1911-12. Lespedezae novae et criticae I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 514-523. 1911; (II) 10: 404-406. 1912.  
Eleven new species from China.  
1912a. Botanische Streifzüge in den Bergen von Ost-China. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 46: Beibl. 106: 51-64. pl. 1-4. 1 f.  
Includes *Thesium glabrum* sp. nov. from Honan and *Rubus schindleri* sp. nov. from Kiangsi.  
1912b. Kummerowia Schindler novum genus Leguminosarum. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 10: 403-404.  
Segregated from *Lespedeza*.  
1912c. Das Genus Campylotropis. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 11: 338-347, 424-431.  
Includes many Chinese species.  
1913a. Einige Bemerkungen über Lespedeza Michx. und ihre nächsten Verwandten. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 49: 570-658. f. 1, 2.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species with full descriptions and citations, but no keys. It is reviewed under the same title with republication of new combinations in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 14: 199-200. 1915.  
1913b. Plantae chinenses Forrestianae. Description of new species of Lespedeza. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 11-13. pl. 6-8.  
*L. balfouriana*, *L. jeddeana*, and *L. forrestii*.  
1914. Two new Leguminosae. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 26: 285-286.  
Includes *Campylotropis howellii* sp. nov. from Yunnan. See also Craib, W. G., 1914g.  
1916. Desmodiinae novae. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 54: 51-68.  
Includes new eastern Asiatic species of *Desmodium* and *Campylotropis*.  
1924. Über einige kleine Gattungen aus der Verwandtschaft von Desmodium Desv. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 20: 266-286.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.  
1925-27. Desmodii generumque affinium species et combinationes novae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 21: 1-21. 1925; (II) 22: 250-288. 1926; (III) 23: 353-362. 1927.  
Includes several new species from China.



1926. Two new Leguminosae. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 15: 131-132.  
*Desmodium brownii* and *D. forrestii* from China.
1928. Die Desmodiinen in der botanischen Literatur nach Linné. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 49: 1-371.  
Includes all listed or described eastern Asiatic species considered by various authors up to 1928.
- Schingnitz von Böselager, A.**  
1936. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Sphacelaria cirrosa. Hedwigia 75: 285-290. f. 1.  
Includes *S. japonica*.
- Schinz, H.**  
1891. Potamogeton javanicus Hassk. und dessen Synonyme. Bericht. Schweiz. Bot. Ges. 1: 52-61.  
The species extends to Formosa, Korea, and Japan.  
1892. Nachtrag zur geographischen Verbreitung des Potamogeton javanicus Hassk. Bericht. Schweiz. Bot. Ges. 2: 75-76.  
Shantung is included in other extensions of range.
- Schipezinskii, N. (=Shipezinsky, N. V.).**  
1912. [The forms of Anemone narcissiflora L.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 13: 85-103. maps 1, 2.  
In Russian; includes the eastern Asiatic forms.  
1914. [Vegetation of the western part of southern Ussuri region.] Predv. Otn. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1913: 225-233.  
This ecological description in Russian has not been seen. For notice see Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 1078.  
1918. [Note sur Erodium tataricum Willd.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe 18<sup>2</sup>: 14-16.  
In Russian with French résumé; includes a Latin diagnosis of this species collected in the foothills of the Sayan Mts.  
1920. [New species of Asiatic plants.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 17: 1-3.  
Includes *Paeonia bifurcata* sp. nov. from Szechwan.  
1921a. [A synopsis of the genus Paeonia (Tourn.) L.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 41-47.  
In Russian; contains a list with analytical key to 21 species, including those from China.  
1921b. [New Russian species of the genus Caltha.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 2: 165-172. 1 map.  
Includes *C. fistulosa* sp. nov., occurring from Sakhalin to Japan, and *C. membranacea*, a new status of *C. palustris* var. *membranacea* Turcz., occurring from Siberia to Japan.  
1923a. Generis Trollii species novae restituendae. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 4: 9-15.  
Contains several new species of *Trollius* from eastern Asia.  
1923b. [On some species of the genus Eranthis Salisb.] Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop. 4: 55-56.  
In Russian; includes a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1924a. Ueber die geographische Verbreitung und den genetische Zusammenhang der Arten der Gattung Trollius. Bull. Jard. Bot. Rep. Russe 23: 55-74.  
Fourteen species are recognized.  
1924b. Ranunculacearum novitates. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. 5: 52-54.  
Contains *Asteropyrum hederaceifolium* sp. nov. from Szechwan and several transfers in *Parqualegia* and *Semiqualegia*.
- Schirnhöfer, P. G.**  
1881. Philipp Franz Freiherr von Siebold. Lebensskizze aus Anlass der Errichtung eines Denkmals für denselben entworfen. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. 6: 226-233.  
An obituary with notes on his contributions to the botany of eastern Asia.
- Schischkin, B. K.**  
1909. Materialy k florë Uriankhaiskoi zemli. [Materials for the flora of the Uriankhaisk region.] i-iii, 1-24.  
Description of the flora of this region in the Sayan Mts., including a list of 306 species. This work has not been seen. It is reviewed in Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 12: 72. 1911.
1914. Ocherki Uriankhaiskogo kraia. [Sketches of the Uriankhaisk region.] 1-327. 8 f. 1 map.  
This work in Russian, containing botanical data on this Siberian region, has not been seen.
1926. Contributiones novae ad floram Turkestanicae. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. U.S.S.R. 6: 46-52.  
In Russian with Latin diagnoses; includes a description of *Cerastium pusillum* Ser., native of the Altai region and Mongolia.
- 1927a. [Results of the study of the vegetation of Siberia for 200 years.] In, First Congress for research study of Siberia: 186-194.  
This work in Russian, listed in Gribanovskii, N. N., 1932, no. 167, has not been seen.
- 1927b. [Une nouvelle espèce du genre Aquilegia L.] Mém. Bot. Borodine, 305-306. 1 pl.  
A description in Latin of *A. borodini* sp. nov., native of the Sayan Mts.
- 1928a. [On the taxonomy of the genus Agropyrum Gaertn. in Altai.] Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1928<sup>2</sup>: 1-3.  
In Russian with Latin descriptions of *A. pubescens* comb. nov. (*Triticum pubescens* Trin.) and of *A. krylovianum* sp. nov.
- 1928b. [Bergenia crassifolia im Altai.] Dnev. S'ezd. Bot. Leningr. 1928: 318.  
In Russian.
- 1930a. Species nova generis Atropis L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1929<sup>3</sup>: 1-2.  
*Atropis roshevitsiana* sp. nov. from northwest Mongolia, described in Latin and Russian.
- 1930b. Una species nova generis Minuartia L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1930<sup>1</sup>: 1-3.  
*Minuartia kryloviana* sp. nov., native of the Altai Mts., described in Latin with Russian notes.
- 1931a. Una species nova generis Arenariae L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1930<sup>5-6</sup>: 3.  
*Arenaria asiatica* sp. nov., native of the Altai Mts., described in Latin with notes in Russian.
- 1931b. Species nova generis Melandryum Roehle. Journ. Soc. Bot. Russ. 16: 83-84. 1 f.  
*M. soczavaeanum* sp. nov. from the Anadyr region, eastern Siberia.
- 1931c. [Über im Sommer 1927 im Altai gefundene Pflanzen.] Mitt. Tomsk. Abt. Russ. Bot. Ges. 3: 113-120.  
Critical notes in Russian with German summary, concerning 20 species, including *Caragana komarovii* sp. nov. to be described elsewhere.
- 1932a. Species novae Altaicae generum Astragalus L. et Oxytropis DC. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1932<sup>7-8</sup>: 3-5.  
*A. aksaiicus* and *O. alpestris*, described in Latin with Russian notes, both from the southeastern Altai.
- 1932b. De quibusdam plantis novis Asiae Mediae e familia Caryophyllacearum. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 24: 31-41. f. 1-7.  
Descriptions in Latin with critical notes in Russian on 7 new species; includes *Melandryum fedtschenkoanum* comb. nov. (*Silene fedtschenkoana*) and *Gypsophila capituliflora* from Tien Shan.
1936. [Neue Arten der Fam. Caryophyllaceae in der Flora der U.S.S.R.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. 2: 133-150. f. 1-5.  
In Russian; includes *Cerastium transchanicum* and *Silene obovata*, spp. nov., natives of Tien Shan.
1937. [Some new species of the fam. Caryophyllaceae.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. 3: 167-188. f. 1-3. "1936."  
In Russian with a very brief English résumé; includes *Arenaria mongolica* and *A. turkestanica* from Tien Shan. See also Krylov, P. N., 1927-33; Krylov, P. N., and Schischkin, B. K.; and Sapozhnikov, V. V., and Schischkin, B. K.
- Schischkin, B. K., and Sergievskaja, L.**  
1928. Carex nova Asiatica. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1928<sup>6</sup>: 1-3.  
A Latin description of *C. kryloviana* sp. nov. from the Altai Mts. with notes in Russian.



**Schischkin, B. K., and Sergievskaja, L. (continued).**

1931. [P. N. Krylow and seine wissenschaftliche Tätigkeit.] Mit. Tomsk. Abt. Russ. Bot. Ges. 3: 1-16. 1 pl.

An account in Russian with a German summary and a bibliography in Russian. Krylow traveled in northern China.

1932. Species nova Asiatica generis Lotus L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Tomsk 1932<sup>7-8</sup>: 5-6.

Latin and Russian descriptions of *L. krylovii* sp. nov., native of the Altai Mts.

**Schischkin, B. K., and Steinberg, E.**

1932. [South Siberian floristic expedition.] Eksp. Akad. Nauk 1932: 121-136. f. 98-101.

In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.

**Schischkin, B. K., and Sumnevich, G.**

1928. De speciebus nonnullis Sibiricis generis Gageae L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1928<sup>2</sup>: 1-5.

Consists of Latin descriptions of 8 new species and varieties with notes in Russian.

**Schischkin, I. K.**

1923a. [Notulae ad floram Austro-Ussuriensem.] Act. Hort. Petrop. 39: 161-174.

In Russian with a Latin summary; includes critical notes on 36 species of the southern Ussuri region.

1923b. Suchanskaia botanicheskaia ekspeditsiia. [The Suchan Botanical Expedition.] Primor'e (Prim.) 88-100.

An account in Russian of this expedition into the southern Ussuri region along the Suchan railroad with descriptions of the vegetation.

1923c. [Weed flora of the flax-fields around Nikol'sk-Ussuriisk of the Primorsk government.] Primor'e (Khoz.) 170-181.

An ecological description in Russian with lists of species.

1927a. [Types of the meadow vegetation of the region of Khanka Lake and their economic importance.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. 3: 121-145. 1 f. 2 maps.

A study in Russian of the distribution of plant associations.

1927b. [Weed successions of the crops and process of rehabilitating of fallows in southern Primorsk region.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. 3: 213-229.

In Russian.

1928. Materials of the land flora of the Shantar Islands. Bull. Pacific Sci. Fish. Res. Sta. 2<sup>4</sup>: 1-48.

In Russian with English summary; a description of the flora of these islands in the Okhotsk Sea and a systematic enumeration of species.

1929. [Badan (Bergenia) of the Pacific.] Ekon. Zhizn' Dal'n. Vost. 1929: 48-50.

This work in Russian listed in Sovetsk. Bot. 1935<sup>3</sup>: 108, has not been seen.

1930. [Contributions to the flora of the basin of Iman River. (Far East, Khabarovsk region).] Zapisk. Vladiv. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 22<sup>2</sup>: 5-173. 1 map.

In Russian; includes a systematic annotated enumeration of 928 species and data on the explorers of this region in Ussuri and their travels.

1933a. [Zur Kenntnis der Olga-Lärche (Larix olgensis A. Henry).] Bot. Zhurn. S.S.S.R. 18: 162-210. 1 text map.

A detailed discussion in Russian with German summary, concerning this species of eastern Siberia.

1933b. [The pine in the south Ussuri District.] Bull. Far East. Branch. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 1933<sup>1-3</sup>: 29-42. f. 1. 1 text map.

A historical and ecological description in Russian with English summary.

1934. [Lubarski larch (Larix Lubarskii Suk.) in the Ussuri region.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 9: 59-73. 1 map.

In Russian with English summary.

1935. [Microbiota decussata Kom. as an element of the vegetation cover of the Ussuri region.] Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot. 1: 227-243. f. 1, 2.

An ecological study in Russian with an English résumé.

1936a. [Contribution to the knowledge of flora from Olsky Isle in the Taouisky Bay of the Okhotsk Sea.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 18: 109-123.

An enumeration in Russian with brief English résumé. No new species are described.

1936b. [Materials on the flora of Karaguinsky isle.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 20: 93-114. 1 map.

An enumeration in Russian with brief English summary. This island is in the Behring Sea near Kamchatka.

**Schkuhr, C.**

1801-06. Beschreibung und Abbildung der theils bekannten, theils noch nicht beschriebenen Arten von Riedgräsern nach eigenen Beobachtungen und vergrößerter Darstellung der kleinsten Theile. 1-128. pl. 1-54. 1801; Nachtrag, oder die zweite Hälfte der Riedgräser. i-xii, 1-94. pl. 55-93. 1806.

Concerns *Cyperaceae*, including some eastern Asiatic species. For supplement see Kunze, G., 1840-50.

1804-09. Vier und zwanzigste Klasse des Linnéischen Pflanzensystems oder Kryptogamische Gewächse. Erster Band mit zweyhundert und neunzehn ausgemalten Kupfertafeln enthält ausser den sämtlichen Farnkräutern Deutschlands noch eine grosse Anzahl anderer aus allen Welttheilen, welche noch nicht, oder zum Theil unvollkommen, auch nur in seltenen Werken abgebildet sind. i-xiv, 1-212. pl. 1-219. portr.

Fasc. 1, pp. 1-40. pl. 1-33?, was published in 1804 (erroneously cited in the index as 1806). For supplement see Kunze, G., 1840-51.

**Schlagintweit-Sakünlinski, H. von.**

1876a. Bericht über Anlage des Herbariums während der Reisen nebst Erläuterung der topographischen Angaben. Abh. Bayer. Akad. Wiss. Math. Phys. 12<sup>2</sup>: 133-196.

Includes a general report on the botanical part of the expedition to central Asia including Tibet, the species not enumerated.

1876b. Klimatischer Charakter der pflanzengeographischen Regionen Hochasiens mit vergleichenden Daten über die angrenzenden Gebiete. Abh. Bayer. Akad. Wiss. Math. Phys. 12<sup>3</sup>: 197-243.

Includes Tibet; consists of meteorological data.

1878. Die neuen Compositen des Herbarium Schlagintweit und ihre Verbreitung, nach Bearbeitung der Familie von Dr. F. W. Klatt. Sitzungs. Math. Phys. Akad. Wiss. München 8: 73-98.

Includes various new Compositae from Tibet.

1881. Die Compositae des Herbarium Schlagintweit aus Hochasien und südlichen indischen Gebieten. Sitzungs. Math. Phys. Akad. Wiss. München 11: 57-62.

A summary of species in this herbarium, none described as new.

**Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von.**

1851. Ueber die Stellarien und Arenarien Arten, welche in der Willdenowschen Pflanzensammlung aufbewahrt werden. Ges. Naturf. Freund. Berlin Mag. 7: 190-213.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1853. Bemerkungen über die Gattung Hemerocallis und deren Arten. Abh. Naturf. Ges. Halle 1<sup>3</sup>: 1-18.

Includes descriptions and notes on several species of eastern Asiatic origin.

1854a. Ueber eine neue Mahonia, nebst Bemerkungen über einige ältere. Bot. Zeit. 12: 651-656.

Includes *Berberis japonica* and *B. bealii*.

1854b. Die Gattungen Paspalum und Panicum nach Steudel's Synopsis plant. Glumac., nebst einem Verzeichnisse der Namen der Arten und der Synonyme von Paspalum nach Kunth und Steudel. Linnaea 26: 256-284.

Includes references to a few Chinese and Japanese species.

1855. Betrachtungen über die Zwergmandeln und die Gattung Amygdalus überhaupt. Abh. Naturf. Ges. Halle 2: 1-30.

Includes historical and critical notes on several eastern Asiatic species.

1856. Corollarium observationum in plantis hortenses Halae Saxonum anno MDCCCLV et jam prius cultas instituta- rum a Schlechtendalio. Linnaea 27: 473-552.

Includes a description of *Aspidium sieboldii* Van Houtt from Japan.

1857. Elaeagnaceae. In DC. Prodr. 14: 606-616.

Monographic. For supplement see the next entry.

1859-60. Elaeagnacearum in Candollei prodromo (vol. XIV) expositarum adumbratio. Linnaea 30: 304-386.

A supplement to the preceding entry.

1860. Geschichte der Gattung *Zizania*. *Linnaea* **30**: 714-729.  
Mentions *Z. latifolia* from eastern Asia.
- 1861a. Betrachtungen über *Hoplismenus*. *Linnaea* **31**: 263-313.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species of *Oplismenus*, here mostly recorded under *Panicum*, pp. 276-285.
- 1861b. Ueber *Setaria* P. B. *Linnaea* **31**: 387-509.
1863. Supplementum I ad *Elaeagnacearum* adumbrationem. *Linnaea* **32**: 294-304.  
Includes *Hippophaë tibetana* sp. nov.; supplemental to Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1857.
- 1864-65. Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Coniferen. *Linnaea* **33**: 339-400. *pl.* 1, 2, 693-705.  
Contains some references to eastern Asiatic species.
- Schlechter, R.**
1900. Monographie der *Podochilinae*. *Mém. Herb. Boiss.* **21**: 1-78.  
Includes *Podochilus cornutus* and *Thelasis elongata*, native of Hongkong.
1906. Neue Orchidaceen der Flora des Monsun-Gebietes. *Bull. Herb. Boiss.* **II**, **6**: 295-310, 453-472.  
Includes *Liparis uchiyamae* and *Luisia liukiensis*, spp. nov. from Oshima Island, Liu Kiu Archipelago, and *Platyclinis formosana* from Formosa.
- 1906-24. Orchidaceae novae et criticae. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* (III) **2**: 166-171. 1906; (IV) **3**: 15-20. 1906. (XVI-XVII) **9**: 21-32, (XX) 281-287, (XXIII-XXIV) 428-439. 1910-11; (XXXVII) **12**: 104-109. 1913; (LXV) **16**: 353-358. 1920; (LXXV-LXXVI) **19**: 372-383. 1924; (LXXVII) **20**: 378-384. 1924.  
Includes many new species, combinations, and varieties from China.
1910. Neue und interessante Garten-Orchideen. *Orchis* **4**: 105-109.  
Includes *Eria goldschmidtiana* sp. nov. from Formosa.
- 1911a. Die Polychondreae (Neottiinae Pfitz.) und ihre systematische Einteilung. *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* **45**: 375-410.  
Includes a discussion, keys to genera and species, and an enumeration.
- 1911b. Die Gattung *Thrixspermum* Lour. *Orchis* **5**: 46-48, 54-58.  
Recognizes 46 species, including *T. hainanense* (*Sarcochilus hainanensis*) from Hainan.
- 1911c. Neue und seltene Garten-Orchideen. *Orchis* **5**: 58-61. 2 *pl.*  
Includes *Dendrobium faulhaberianum* sp. nov. from Hainan.
- 1911d. Die Gattung *Bletilla* Rchb. f. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **10**: 254-256.  
Includes 6 new names.
1912. Enumeration and description of species of Orchidaceae. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* **5**: 93-113. *pl.* 76-84.  
Concerns Forrest collections, 1904-06.
1913. *Plantae chinenses* Forrestianae. Description of new species of *Asclepiadaceae*. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* **8**: 15-18.  
Six new species and varieties of *Periploca*, *Cynachum*, *Tylophora*, and *Ceropegia*.
1914. Die Gattung *Pleione* und ihre Arten. *Orchis* **8**: 72-80. *pl.* 2. *f.* 12-15.  
Monographic; recognizes 12 species, 6 in China.
- 1914-15. Die Orchideen, ihre Beschreibung, Kultur und Züchtung: Handbuch für Orchideenliebhaber, Züchter und Botaniker. i-viii, 1-836. *pl.* 1-12. *f.* 1-242. 1914-15; ed. 2 (edited by E. Miethke), i-xii, 1-960. *col. pl.* 1-16. *f.* 1-250. 1927.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species. In ed. 1, pp. 1-688 were issued in 1914, pp. 689-836 in 1915.
- 1919a. Mitteilungen über europäische und mediterrane Orchideen II. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **16**: 257-292, (III) 369-379.  
Consists of descriptions, keys, and synonymy of species in several Chinese genera.
- 1919b. *Orchideologiae Sino-Japonicae* prodromus. Eine kritische Besprechung der Orchideen Ost-Asiens. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* *Beih.* **4**: [i-ii], 1-319.  
Contains an introduction, descriptions of new species, and a revision of Chinese and Japanese species without keys or citation of specimens.
- 1920a. Versuch einer systematischen Neuordnung der *Spiranthinae*. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl.* **37**<sup>2</sup>: 317-454.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1920b. Eine zweite Art der Gattung *Androcorys* Schltr. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* **7**<sup>68</sup>: 52-53 [396-397].  
*A. gracilis* comb. nov. (*Herminium gracile* King & Prantl), native of Sikkim-Himalaya, with notes on *A. ophioglossoides* from China. The pagination in vol. 7, no. 68 is erroneously given as 1-54. It is properly 345-398.
1921. *Additamenta ad Orchideologiam chinensem*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **17**: 22-28, 63-72.  
Includes descriptions of 25 new species in various genera.
- 1924a. *Orchidaceae*. In H. Smith, *Plantae sinenses*. *Act. Hort. Gothob.* **1**: 125-155.  
A systematic treatment of H. Smith's collections.
- 1924b. Über *Stemona* Lour. *Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* **9**: 190-196. *f.* 7.  
Contains a description and a key to subgenera and sections with an enumeration of the species, including *S. filifolia* and *S. stenophylla*, spp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1924c. Über zwei neue interessante *Primeln* aus China. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **19**: 383-385.  
*Primula erodioides* and *P. merrilliana*, spp. nov.
- 1924d. Die Gattungen *Cymbidium* Sw. und *Cyperorchis* Bl. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **20**: 96-110.  
Mentions many species from China.
- Schlechter, R., and Warburg, O.**
1907. *Asclepiadaceae novae Asiae australis et orientalis*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **3**: 305-315, 339-347.
- Schleiden, M. J.**
1838. Bemerkungen über die Species von *Pistia*. *Allg. Gartenz.* **6**: 17-20.  
A synopsis of 9 species.
- Schlenker, G.**
1936. Systematische Untersuchungen über die Sektion *Becabunga* der Gattung *Veronica*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* *Beih.* **90**: i-v, 1-40. *pl.* 1, 2.  
Monographic.
- Schmid, E.**
1932. *Pteridophyta, Gymnospermae, Angiospermae*, in *Botanische Ergebnisse der Deutschen Zentralasien-Expedition 1927-1928*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **31**: 27-76.  
Includes an extensive bibliography of works on the plants of Central Asia. This is a part of the next entry.
- Schmid, E., Czurda, V., Skuja, H., Thériot, J., and Zahlbruckner, A.**
1932. *Botanische Ergebnisse der deutschen Zentralasien-Expedition 1927-1928*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **31**: 1-76. *pl.* 132, 133.  
A covering title for a series of papers, each listed separately in this bibliography. Most of the cited specimens are from Tibet and western China. Some new species are included. Reprinted in *Mitt. Bot. Mus. Univ. Zürich* **143**: 1-76. *pl.* 132, 133. 1933.
- Schmidle, W.**
1900. Einige von Dr. Holderer in Centralasien gesammelten Algen. *Hedwigia* **39**. *Beibl.*: 141-143.  
A systematic enumeration of the species from Mongolia, Tibet and Chinese Turkestan, including a description of *Chlamydomonas holdereri* sp. nov.
- Schmidt, A.**
- 1875-1934. *Atlas der Diatomaceen-Kunde*. Hefte 1-100, *pl.* 1-400.  
Illustrations of Diatomaceae of the whole world, accompanied by explanatory text on unnumbered pages. The publication is reported to be continued.
- Schmidt, C. F.** See Berg, O. K., and Schmidt, C. F.
- Schmidt, E.**
1928. Untersuchungen über *Berberidaceen*. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl.* **45**<sup>2</sup>: 329-396. *f.* 1-37.  
Chiefly morphological, the species not separately treated; includes a bibliography.

**Schmidt, F.**

1863. Botanische Nachrichten über Sachalin. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **5**: 33-35.

Brief botanical notes with mention of many species taken from the author's letters.

1864. Einiges über die botanischen Ergebnisse der Ost-Sibirischen Expedition. Peterm. Mittheil. **1864**: 226-227.

A brief description of the flora of Sakhalin and the Amgun-Bureja region.

1868a. Historisches Bericht über die Thätigkeit der physikalischen Abtheilung der sibirischen Expedition der kaiserlich-russischen geographischen Gesellschaft. Beitr. Kenntn. Russ. Reich. **25**: 1-187. *3 maps*.

The Russian edition bore the title: Istoricheskoe otchet o fiziko-geograficheskikh izshchodovaniakh nachal'nika fizicheskogo otdela Sibirskoi ekspeditsii. It was published in the Trudy Sibirsk. Eksped. Imper. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. Fiz. Otd., vol. **1**. Istor. Otd. Spb. **1866-68**: 1-72. It contains descriptions of the vegetation. This work has not been seen.

1868b. Reisen im Amur-lande und auf der Insel Sachalin, im Auftrage der kaiserlich-russischen geographischen Gesellschaft. Botanischer Theil. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VII. **12**: [il], 1-227. *pl. 1-8. 2 maps*.

Includes: I. Flora Amguno-Burejensis, oder botanische Ausbeute auf einer Reise den Amgun hinauf über das Bureja-Gebirge und die Bureja hinab bis zum Amur; and II. Flora Sachalinensis. Each part contains a general description and a critical enumeration of species, including many new. The Russian edition is slightly more complete. See the next entry.

1874. Trudy Sibirskoi ekspeditsii Imper. Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva; Fizicheskii otdel. **2**. Botanicheskaiâ chast': 1-236. *8 pl.*

A Russian translation of the preceding entry. It consists of two parts under separate subtitles: "Amguno-Bureinskaiâ flora," pp. 7-84, and "Sakhalinskaiâ flora," pp. 85-225. *3 pl.* This work has not been seen.

**Schmidt, O. C.**

1923. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung Codium Stackh. Bibl. Bot. **23**<sup>1</sup>: [il] 1-68. *f. 1-44*.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species of these marine algae. It is extensively reviewed in Japanese in Bot. Mag. Tokyo **39**: (130)-(132). 1925.

1924. Index algarum marinarum 1920-1923. Hedwigia **65**: 11-27.

Lists Japanese species.

1930. Selaginellaceae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. Act. Hort. Gothob. **5**: 51-54.

A systematic treatment of H. Smith's collections.

1933. A new Asarum from Kwangtung. Sunyatsenia **1**: 121-122. *pl. 30*.

*A. longepedunculatum* sp. nov.

**Schmidt, P.**

1929. Primula malacoides Franch. Gartenflora **78**: 179. *1 f.*

Native of central and western China.

**Schmidt, T. A.**

1868. Enumeration of the Labiatae and Scrophularineae, collected during the years 1855-1857 in High Asia and the neighboring countries to the south, by Messrs. Adolphe and Robert Hermann de Schlagintweit. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **6**: 225-250. *pl. 82*.

Includes specimens from Tibet.

**Schmitz, F.**

1893-96. Kleinere Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Florideen. III. Nuov. Notarisia **4**: 244-247. 1893; (IV) **7**: 1-32. 1896.

Contains mention of a few Japanese species of these marine algae.

1894. Neue japanische Florideen von K. Okamura, mitgetheilt von Fr. Schmitz. Hedwigia **33**: 190-201. *pl. 10*.

Includes *Gelidium subcostatum* Okamura sp. nov. and notes on others.

1896. The genus Gloiopeltis. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) **20**: 554-570.

A critical review, including observations on Japanese specimens.

**Schneider, C. K.**

1903a. Dendrologische Winterstudien. Grundlegende Vorarbeiten für eine eingehende Beschreibung der Unterscheidungsmerkmale der in Mitteleuropa heimischen und angepflanzten sommergrünen Gehölze in blattlosen Zustände. i-vi, 1-290. *f. 1-234*.

Includes some new binomials for eastern Asiatic species.

1903b. Die Unterscheidung der für Freilandkultur in Betracht kommenden Ilex-Arten nach den Blättern. Gartenflora **52**: 452-459. *f. 62, 63*.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species.

1903c. Die Gattung Syringa. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **28**: 99-109.

A general review, including some eastern Asiatic species.

1903d. Einige weniger bekannte japanische Bäume und Sträucher. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **28**: 281-290.

General notes on various species.

1904a. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Gattung Deutzia. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **13**: 172-188.

Includes critical notes on 20 species, mostly from eastern Asia.

1904b. Die Clematis unserer Garten. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **29**: 11-19, 66.

Includes botanical notes and data on distribution of some eastern Asiatic species.

1904-12. Illustriertes Handbuch der Laubholzkunde. Charakteristik der in Mitteleuropa heimischen und im freien angepflanzten angiospermen Gehölzarten und Formen mit Ausschluss der Bambuseen und Kakteen. 2 v. and Register (1, a-d, i-iv, 1-810. *f. 1-460*. 1904-06; 2, i-v, 1-1070. *f. 1-628*. 1907-12; Register i-vii, 1-136. 1912).

A manual containing numerous references to and descriptions of new species from eastern Asia.

1905a. Die Gattung Berberis (Euberberis). Vorarbeiten für eine Monographie. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **5**: 33-48, 133-148, 391-403, 449-464, 655-670, 800-812.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. For additions see Schneider, C. K., 1908a and 1916-18.

1905b. Uebersicht über die spontanen Arten und Formen der Gattung Spiraea (Euspiraea). Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **5**: 335-350.

Includes *S. fauriana*, *S. aemiliana*, and *S. beauverdiana*, spp. nov. from Japan, and *S. maximowicziana* and *S. pratti*, spp. nov. from China.

1905c. Die Gattung Berberis (Euberberis). Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **14**: 111-124.

An enumeration with critical notes on 170 species, grouped by sections.

1905d. Nonnullae species novae ad genera Spiraeam Sorbariamque pertinentes. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **1**: 1-4.

*Spiraea fritschiana*, *S. angulata*, and *Sorbaria arborea* from China.

1905e. Nonnullae species varietatesque novae Asiae orientalis ad genera Prunum et Padum pertinentes. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **1**: 49-56, 65-71.

Several new species and varieties from China.

1906. Species varietatesque Pomacearum novae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **3**: 118-121, 133-137, 150-155, 177-183, 218-225.

Consists of nomenclatural changes and descriptions of new species in several genera of Pomaceae.

1906-07. Pomaceae sinico-japonicae novae et adnotationes generales de Pomaceis. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **6**: 311-319. 1906; II. **7**: 50-58. 1907.

Contains 18 new species and varieties of *Sorbus*, two of *Micromelaes*, one of *Photinia* and one of *Stranvaesia*, with an extensive discussion in the second part.

1908a. Weitere Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung Berberis (Euberberis). Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **8**: 192-204, 258-266.

An enumeration with notes on all species; additional to Schneider, C. K., 1905a.

1908b. Neue Rhamnus-Arten des Berliner botan. Museums aus Ostasien und Bemerkungen zur Systematik der Gattung Rhamnus. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **5**: 75-79.

Six new species from China and Korea.

1909a. Über einige wertvolle neue Laubgehölze aus China. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **18**: 185-187.

General notes.

- 1909b. Einige neue Tilia aus Ostasien. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 200-201.  
*T. taquetii* and *T. franchetiana*.
- 1909c. Nonnullae species generis Corni Asiaticae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 228-229.  
*C. ulotricha*, *C. poliophylla*, and *C. hemsleyi* from China.
- 1909d. Zwei neue Berberis aus Thibet. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 6: 267-268.  
*B. subcaulialata* and *B. tibetica*.
1910. Species et formae novae generis Syringa. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 9: 79-82.  
Notes on 24 species and varieties, several described as new.
1911. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Gattung Syringa. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 20: 226-230.  
Brief notes on 22 species, mostly from eastern Asia.
- 1912a. Oleaceae. Syringa L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 297-301.
- 1912b. Syringa Julianae. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 138: pl. 8423.  
Native of northern China and southeastern Mongolia.
- 1913a. Schmuckvolle chinesische Kreuzkrautarten (Senecio). Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 7: 8-10. f. 5, 6.  
A general description *S. veitchianus* and *S. wilsonianus*.
- 1913b. Neue und wertvolle chinesische Primeln. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 8: 291-294. f. 122-125.  
General notes with reproductions of some photographs taken by G. Forrest in Yunnan.
- 1913c. Eine neue Corylopsis aus China. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 12: 379.  
*C. alnifolia* from Kweichow.
- 1913d. Berberidaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 353-386.  
Includes keys to the species of the section *Wallichiana* of the genus *Berberis*, and to the Asiatic species of *Mahonia*. For omission of *Mahonia confusa* see Sprague, T. A., 1914g.
- 1914a. Rhamnaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 209-253.  
Includes keys and an enumeration of the Chinese species of most of the genera. For a correction see Drummond, J. R., and Sprague, T. A., 1914.
- 1914b. In der Heimat unserer Gartenpaeonie. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 9: 281-283.  
A general description of botanical observations on part of the author's journey in Manchuria.
- 1915a. Über die systematische Gliederung der Gattung Salix. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 65: 273-278.  
Includes a few references to Chinese species.
- 1915b. Bemerkungen zur Systematik der Gattung Betula, L. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 65: 305-312.  
Mentions a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1916a. Salicaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 16-179.  
Includes keys and enumerations of eastern Asiatic and Himalayan species of *Populus* and *Salix*.
- 1916b. Ulmaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 238-291.  
Includes keys and enumerations of the eastern Asiatic and Himalayan species of *Ulmus* and of the Chinese and Japanese species of *Celtis*.
- 1916c. Moraceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 292-311.  
Includes a key and an enumeration of the eastern Asiatic and Indian species of *Morus*.
- 1916d. Urticaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 312-314.
- 1916e. Santalaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 320.
- 1916f. Olacaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 321-322.
- 1916g. Polygonaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 325.
- 1916h. Apocynaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 331-342.  
Includes a key and an enumeration of the species of *Trachelospermum*.
- 1916i. Asclepiadaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 343-354.
- 1916j. Convolvulaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 355-362.  
Includes a key and an enumeration of the species of *Porana*.
- 1916k. Solanaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 385-386.
- 1916l. Compositae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 418-419.
- 1916m. Betulaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 423-508.  
Includes keys to sections and species of the eastern Asiatic and Himalayan species of *Carpinus*, *Corylus*, *Betula*, and *Alnus*.
- 1916n. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung Ulmus. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 66: 21-34.  
Includes a key to the recognized species.
- 1916o. Ueber die richtige Benennung einiger Salix-Arten. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 66: 112-116.  
Refers to a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1916-18. Weitere Beiträge zur Kenntnis der chinesischen Arten der Gattung Berberis (Euberberis). Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 66: 313-326. 1916; 67: 15-32, 135-146, 213-228, 284-300. 1918.  
Continuation of Schneider, C. K., 1905a.
1917. Arbores fruticesque chinenses novi. I. Bot. Gaz. 63: 398-405, (II) 516-523. 1917; (III) 64: 70-78, (IV) 137-148. pl. 15.  
Includes notes and descriptions of new species, varieties, and combinations.
1920. China, das dendrologische Paradies. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 29: 152-163.  
Contains an introduction and notes on genera of woody plants arranged by families.
1923. Notes on hybrid Berberis and some other garden forms. Journ. Arn. Arb. 4: 193-232.  
Some Chinese species considered.
- 1925a. A selection of Asiatic willows. Gard. Chron. III. 78: 292, 306, 348-349.  
General notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1925b. The so-called Mahonia japonica. Garden 89: 171-172. 2 f.  
Notes on the forms so-named in cultivation.
- 1925c. The best evergreen Chinese barberries. Garden 89: 585-586. 3 f.  
Notes on various species.
- 1926a. Some flowering barberries. Garden 90: 263-264. 3 f.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1926b. A curious form of Cryptomeria japonica. Garden 90: 406. 1 f.
- 1929a. Wertvolle neuere Laubgehölze für Garten und Park. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 41: 212-216.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1929b. Notes on Berberis. New Fl. & Silva 1: 56-63. f. 18-20, 126-136. f. 39, 212-216.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1929c. Hydrangea petiolaris. New Fl. & Silva 1: 172. f. 43.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- 1929d. Cotoneaster Dammeri. New Fl. & Silva 1: 174-175. f. 54.  
A general note on this native of Hupeh.
- 1929e. Hydrangea Bretschneideri. New Fl. & Silva 1: 258. f. 81.  
A general note on this native of northern China.
- 1930a. Lilacs of the section Ligustrina. New Fl. & Silva 2: 116-117. f. 45.  
General notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Syringa*.
- 1930b. Die Gattungen Diervilla und Weigela. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 42: 13-23.  
Nine species of *Weigela* recognized, all or mostly from eastern Asia.
1932. The genus Bergea. New Fl. & Silva 4: 132-137. f. 51-53.  
Includes general notes on several Asiatic species.
- Schneider, G.**  
1887. Primula obconica. Jardin 1: 7. 1 f.  
A general description.
- Schnizlein, A.**  
1843-70. Iconographia familiarum naturalium regni vegetabilis delineata atque adjectis familiarum characteribus adnotationibusque variis tum scientiam tum usum spectantibus exornata. 4 v. (1, i-vi. pl. 1-75. 1843-46; 2, pl. 76-161. 1843-70; 3, pl. 162-228. 1843-70; 4, pl. 229-277. 1843-70).  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. For reproduction of illustrations of the Podostemmeae see Makino, T., 1928b.
- Schoch-Bodmer, H.**  
1935. Lythrum Salicaria L. Pflanzenar. 43: 29-33. maps 29, 30.  
Native of eastern Asia.



- Schodduyn, R., and Leroy, P.**  
1933. Le plancton de surface des côtes du Pei-Tcheu-Ly. Publ. Mus. Hoangho Paiho Tien Tsin 17: 1-29, [1]. 15 f. Includes some plant forms.
- Scholander, P. F.**  
1936. On the apothecia of the lichen family Umbilicariaceae. Nylt. Mag. Naturvid. 75: 1-32. pl. 1-5. f. 1-12. Divides *Umbilicaria* into four genera; includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Schostakowitsch, W.**  
1896. *Mucor proliferus* n. sp. Eine neue sibirische Mucorart. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 14: 260-263. pl. 18.  
1897a. *Mucor agglomeratus* n. sp. Eine neue sibirische Mucorart. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 15: 226-228. pl. 7.  
1897b. Vertreter der Gattung *Mucor* in Ost-Sibirien. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 15: 471-474. pl. 23. Four new species described.  
1898a. Mykologische Studien. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 16: 91-96. pl. 4. Includes *Mucor wosnessenskii* sp. nov. from Siberia.  
1898b. *Actinomucor repens* n. gen. n. sp. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 16: 155-158. pl. 9. Native of eastern Siberia.
- Schott, H. W. (=Schott, H. G.)**  
1829+. Nova genera et species plantarum. Wien. Zeitschr. Kunst. Lit. This series of papers has not been seen. It contains descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species, for which see Linnaea 6. Lit.: 52-56. 1831.  
1856. Synopsis Aroidearum complectens enumerationem systematicam generum et specierum hujus ordinis. [1], 1-140. Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1857a. Aroideae Hongkongenses. Bonplandia 5: 44-45. *Pothos seemanni* and *Rhaphidophora hongkongensis*, spp. nov. This paper was erroneously published under the name W. M. Schott.  
1857b. Aroideen-Skizzen. Oesterr. Bot. Wochenbl. 7: 341-342. Includes *Pinellia pedatisecta* sp. nov. from Peking.  
1858. Genera Aroidearum exposita. 1-101. pl. 1-98. Consists of plates accompanied by numbered letterpress, containing a description of each genus, the plate showing representative parts. The genera include those with oriental members.  
1859a. Aroideenskizzen. Bonplandia 7: 26-31. Includes *Arisaema tatarinowii* sp. nov. from China.  
1859b. Aroideen-Skizzen. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 9: 98-101. Includes *Acorus tatarinowii* sp. nov. from Peking.  
1860. Prodromus systematis Aroidearum. 1-602. Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1863-64. Araceae. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 1: 122-131. 1863; 1: 278-286. 1864. Includes descriptions of *Pinellia angustata*, *Typhonium? tuberculigerum*, and *Acorus spurius*, spp. nov. from Japan.
- Schott, H. W., and Endlicher S.**  
1832. Meletemata botanica. 1-36. pl. 1-5. Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Schottky, E.**  
1912. Die Eichen des extratropischen Ostasiens und ihre pflanzengeographische Bedeutung. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 47: 617-707. pl. 37, 38. f. 1. Contains charts, diagrams, etc. showing the characters of the genera. The map in pl. 38 shows the distribution of the types of *Quercus* in eastern Asia.
- Schrader, H. A.**  
1809. Hortus Goettingensis, seu, Plantae novae et rariores horti regii botanici Gottgensis [sic!] descriptae et iconibus illustratae. 1-22. pl. 1-16. Includes a few Siberian species.
- Schrader, O.** See Hehn, V., 1870.
- Schrank, F. P. von.**  
1808. Zwei neue Pflanzengattungen. Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. München 1808: 91-98. Includes *Agricolaea* gen. nov. with *A. fragrans* sp. nov., a garden plant, formerly called *Volkameria fragrans* or *V. japonica* = *Clerodendron fragrans* Vent.
1819. Plantae rariores Horti Academici Monacensis, descriptae et observationibus illustratae. pl. 1-100. A large folio work consisting of colored plates accompanied by descriptive letterpress, including *Lilium tenuifolium*, native of Dahuria.
- Schreber.** See Linnaeus, C., 1749-90.
- Schrenk, L.**  
1861. Nachrichten vom Dsungari-Fluss, aus einer brieflichen Mittheilung des Hrn. Maximowicz. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 4: 225-245. An account of Maximowicz' travels with notes on the vegetation.
- Schroder, J. H.**  
1832. Vita Caroli Petri Thunberg. . . . Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal. II. 10: 409-422. An obituary in Latin and a partial bibliography.
- Schröter, H., and Winkler, H.**  
1935-36. Monographie der Gattung *Elatostema* s. l. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 83: 1-56. pl. 1-8. 1935; (Spezieller Teil) 88: 1-174. pl. 9-40. 1936.
- Schröter, K. (=Schröter, C.)**  
1885. Der Bambus und seine Bedeutung als Nutzpflanze. 1-56. 1 pl. Chiefly economic data. Reviewed in Arch. Sci. Phys. Nat. III. 15: 398-402. 1886.  
1886a. Einige japanesische Speisepilze. Bot. Centralbl. 26: 27. A brief note on *Agaricus shiitake*.  
1886b. Essbare Pilze und Pilzkulturen in Japan. Gartenflora 35: 101-107, 134-139. Includes notes on various species.  
1936. Eine Exkursion von Nikko (Japan) zum Chuzenji-See am 7. Oktober 1898. Bericht. Schweiz. Bot. Ges. 46: 505-516. pl. 21, 22. A general description with botanical notes. See also Hauri, H., and Schröter, K.; and Spörry, H., 1903.
- Schürhoff, P. N.** See Gilg, E., and Schürhoff, P. N.
- Schultes, H.** See Hoffmann, J., and Schultes, H.
- Schultes, J. A.**  
1820. Caroli a Linné Systema vegetabilium secundum classes ordines et genera editio nova, generibus inde ab editione XV detectis aucta et locupletata. I, 1-323. Includes some references to eastern Asiatic genera. See also Roemer, J. J., and Schultes, J. A.
- Schultes, J. A., and Schultes, J. H.**  
1822-27. Mantissae in volumen I-III systematis vegetabilium Caroli a Linné. 3 v. (1, i-vi, 1-336. 1822; 2, 1-388. 1824; 3, 1-717. 1827). Supplementary to Roemer, J. J., and Schultes, J. A., 1817-20. Vols. 1 and 2 are by J. A. Schultes, vol. 3 by J. H. Schultes.
- Schultes, J. H.**  
1880. Nachträge zu den Plantae Raddeanae. Monopetalae (Lobeliaceae-Scrophulariaceae) auctore F. ab Herdero. Act. Hort. Petrop. 7: 393-396. Includes eastern Asiatic species. A continuation of Herder, F. von, 1873. See also Schultes, J. A., and Schultes, J. H.
- Schultz, C. H. (=Schultz-Bipontinus, C. H.)**  
1852. Bestimmung von Compositen, welche von Fortune in China gesammelt und von Hohenacker ausgegeben wurden. Flora 35: 48. A short list of names with collectors' numbers.  
1854. Zollingeria, eine neue Gattung der Artemisiaceen. Flora 37: 273-275. *Zollingeria scandens* from Japan.  
1859. Revisio critica generis *Achyrophori*. Pollichia 16: 45-73. *Achyrophorus ciliatus* recorded from Japan.  
1861. Cassiniaceae uniflorae, oder Verzeichniss der Cassiniaceen mit 1-blüthigen Köpfchen. Pollichia 18-19: 157-190. Includes descriptions of *Ainsliaea acerifolia* and *A. apiculata* from Japan, and a synopsis of the then known 7 species of the genus, including those of eastern Asia.  
1862. *Pertya scandens*. Bonplandia 10: 109-110. pl. 10. A new species from Japan.



- 1866a. Ueber die Gattung Eleutheranthera Poiteau (Kegelia Sz.-Bip.). Bot. Zeit. **24**: 239.  
Mentions *Eclipta thermalis* Bunge = *E. marginata* Steud.
- 1866b. Beitrag zur Geschichte und geographischen Verbreitung der Cassiniaceen des Pollichgebiete. Pollichia **22-24**: 241-295.  
Includes eastern Asiatic species of *Eupatorium*.
- Schulz, J.**  
1836. De radice ginseng vel ninsi. 1-32.  
An inaugural dissertation on *Panax ginseng*.
- Schulz, O. E.**  
1901. Monographie der Gattung Melilotus. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **29**: 660-735. pl. 6-8.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1903. Monographie der Gattung Cardamine. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **32**: 280-623. pl. 7-10.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1907. Erythroxylaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **29** (IV. 134): 1-176. f. 1-32.  
Monographic.
1914. Bidens chinensis (L.) Willd. und verwandte Arten. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **50**. Suppl.: 176-187. 1 f.  
Contains descriptions of *B. chinensis* and *B. bipinnatus* from China with a key, pp. 186-187.
- 1919-23. Cruciferae-Brassicaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **70** (IV. 105): 1-290. f. 1-35. 1919; **84** (IV. 105): 1-100. f. 1-26. 1923.  
Monographic.
1921. Neue asiatische Cruciferen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **17**: 289-290.  
Includes five new species and varieties of *Cardamine*, *Dontostemon*, *Erysimum*, and *Hemilophia* from China and Korea.
1923. Eine neue Sektion der Gattung Cochlearia L. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **8**: 544-546.  
Includes a key to the genus and descriptions of *Hilliella* sect. nov. and *C. warburgii* sp. nov. from Chekiang and *C. hui* sp. nov. from Kiangsi, and three transfers.
- 1924a. Cruciferae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. Act. Hort. Gothob. **1**: 157-167.  
A systematic treatment of H. Smith's collections.
- 1924b. Cruciferae-Sisymbrieae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **86** (IV. 105): 1-388. f. 1-74.  
Monographic.
1926. Diagnosen neuer, hauptsächlich in China gesammelter Cruciferen. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **9**: 473-477.  
*Cardamine rockii*, *Draba senilis*, and *Hemilophia rockii*, spp. nov. and several new varieties and forms.
1927. Cruciferae-Draba et Erophila. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **89**: (IV. 105): 1-396. f. 1-35.  
Monographic.
1929. Asiatische Cruciferen verschiedener Herkunft. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **10**: 554-557.  
Seven new species, mostly collected by J. F. Rock, 1924-27.
1931. Einige neue Cruciferen. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **11**: 225-230.  
Includes several new species and varieties from China and Tibet.
1932. Über einige bisher ungewisse Arabis- und Sisymbrium-Arten. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **11**: 641-645.  
*Sisymbrium japonicum* Boissier is reduced to *Barbarea orthoceras* Ledeb.
- 1933a. Kurze Notizen über neue Gattungen, Sektionen und Arten der Cruciferen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **66**: 91-102.  
Includes descriptions of new species from eastern Asia.
- 1933b. Über verschiedene Cruciferen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **33**: 183-199.  
Includes critical notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1933c. Nasturtium microsperrum DC. und verwandte Arten. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **34**: 137-138.  
Notes and citations of specimens of var. *vegetius* and var. *macilentum* from Manchuria.
1934. Eine Sammlung chinesischer Cruciferen. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **12**: 209-212.  
An enumeration of a miscellaneous collection, including *Braya kokonorica* and *Dilophia hopkinsonii*, spp. nov. from Tibet.
1935. Neue Cruciferen-Arten. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **38**: 32, (II) 108-109.  
Includes various new species from eastern Asia.  
See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1920-26.
- Schulz, P. von.**  
1928. Beiträge zur Kenntnis fossiler und rezenter Silicoflagellaten. Bot. Archiv Mez **21**: 225-292. f. 1-83.  
In German with an English summary; includes descriptions of some species and new forms from Japan.
- Schulze, G. M.**  
1936. Über die sogenannten Stipulargebilde von Dicentra spectabilis (L.) Lem. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **13**: 390-393. f. 11.  
A taxonomic character of this species, occurring in eastern Asia.
- Schumann, K.**  
1900. Musaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **1** (IV. 45): 1-45. f. 1-10.  
Monographic.
1902. Marantaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **11** (IV. 48): 1-184. f. 1-23.  
Monographic.
1904. Zingiberaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **20** (IV. 46): 1-458. f. 1-52.  
Monographic.
- Schuster, J.**  
1907. Zur Systematik von Castalia und Nymphaea. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **7**: 853-868.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1908. Polygonaceen-Studien. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **8**: 704-713.  
Includes "Polygonaceen aus China", pp. 711-712, with descriptions of *Polygonum schinzii* and *P. strindbergii*, spp. nov.
1931. Über das Verhältnis der systematischen Gliederung der geographischen Verbreitung und der paläontologischen Entwicklung der Cycadaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **64**: 165-260. pl. 4-11.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1932. Cycadaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **99** (IV. 1): 1-168. pl. 1-5. f. 1-20. 1 fold. map.  
Monographic.
- Schuster, K.**  
1931-36. Orchidacearum iconum index. Zusammenstellung der in der Literatur erscheinenden Tafeln und Textabbildungen von Orchideen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. **60**: 1-80. 1931; **60**: 81-160. 1932; **60**: 161-240. 1933; **60**: 241-400. 1934; **60**: 401-480. 1935; **60**: 481-536. 1936.
- Schwaegrichen, F.** See Hedwig, J., 1801-42; and Willdenow, C. L., 1797-1830.
- Schwartz, O. (Oskar).**  
1927. Zur Systematik und Geographie der Pontederiaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **61**: Beibl. **139**: 28-50.  
Includes a discussion of the distribution and a key to the genera and subgenera. The species are listed in the key but are not described.
1928. Die Pontederiaceen. Pflanzenar. **2**: 13-14. maps 11-17.  
Concerns the distribution.
- Schwarz, [B.]**  
1874. Grundproben aus den chinesischen Gewässern, gemeldet von Rudolph Rabenhorst fil. analysiert von Dr. Schwarz in Berlin. Hedwigia **13**: 161-166.  
A list of diatoms from China with descriptions of new species.
- Schwarz, E.**  
1935. Seltene und bemerkenswerte Gehölze des Kölner Südfriedhofes. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **47**: 192-195.  
An annotated list with data on distribution, including some eastern Asiatic species.
- Schwarz, O. (Otto).**  
1936. Entwurf zu einem natürlichen System der Cupuliferen und der Gattung Quercus L. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **13**: 1-22. f. 1, 2.  
Includes some references to eastern Asiatic species.
- Schweigger, A. F.**  
1812. Enumeratio plantarum horti botanici Regiomontani. i-vi, 7-79.  
Includes *Phyllanthus cantoniensis* sp. nov. from China.

**Schweinfurth, C.**

1929. Orchids collected by J. F. Rock on the Arnold Arboretum expedition to northwestern China and northeastern Tibet. *Journ. Arn. Arb.* **10**: 169-174.  
An enumeration including *Amesia longibracteata* and *Oreorchis rockii*, spp. nov.

**Schweinfurth, G.**

1860. Ueber *Bidens radiatus* Thuil. *Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand.* **2**: 142-151. 2 pl.  
Occurs in Dahuria. Includes notes on other species. Reprint, 1-4. 2 pl. 1861.

**Schwerin, F. von.**

1893. Die Varietäten der Gattung *Acer*. *Gartenflora* **42**: 161-168. 15 f. 200-205. 5 f. 228-233, 258-269. 10 f. 324-329. 6 f. 359-365. 9 f. 454-460. 4 f. 559-563. 2 f. 584-588. 14 f. 650-654. 2 f. 678-683. 8 f. 708-714. 2 f.

Includes data on various eastern Asiatic species and varieties.

1894. Über einige zum Teil neue Ahorn-Arten. Zweiter Beitrag zur Gattung *Acer*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **3**: 45-52. 7 f.

Includes data on a few eastern Asiatic species. For the second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 81-88. 7 f. 1909.

- 1896a. Über Variation beim Ahorn. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **5**: 31-46.

A general consideration of variation in *Acer*. For the second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 173-194. 1909.

- 1896b. Dritter Beitrag zur Gattung *Acer*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **5**: 77-81. 1 f.

Includes some forms of several eastern Asiatic species. For the second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 224-229. 1 f. 1909.

1900. Über Einführung und Akklimatisation ausländischer Ahorn-Arten. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **9**: 12-22.

Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species of *Acer*. For the second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, 1899-1902: 156-166. 1910.

1901. Neue Mitteilungen über den Ahorn. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **10**: 58-65.

Includes *Acer mayrii* and *A. erianthum*, spp. nov. from Japan and China. For the second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, 1899-1902: 320-326. 1901.

1904. *Magnolia hypoleuca* Sieb. et Zucc. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **13**: 1-2. 1 pl.

A general note. The plate is colored.

1909. Monographie der Gattung *Sambucus*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **18**: 1-58. 1 pl. 13 f. maps 1-5.

Recognizes 21 species. Reviewed in *Torreya* **10**: 125-128. f. 1. 1910.

1920. Revisio generis *Sambucus*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **29**: 194-231. 4 f. 1 map.

Includes additional data on 17 species.

- 1928-32. Dendrologische Notizen XV. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **40**: 326-335. 1928; (XVIII) **44**: 378-390. pl. 35-38. 1932.

Critical notes on various species, many from eastern Asia.

**Schwitzer, H.**

1930. Chinas Bäume und Sträucher bezüglich ihrer wirtschaftlichen Bedeutung. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **42**: 163-172.

General notes, chiefly economic.

**Scidmore, E. R.**

1901. *Asagao* (*Ipomea purpurea*), the morning flower of Japan. *Trans. Japan Soc. London* **5**: 198-217. pl. 1-12.

A popular account from an artists' point of view.

1924. *Ume no Hana*, the plum-blossom of Japan. *Trans. Japan Soc. London* **21**: 84-105. 6 pl.

A general discussion of the cultivation of ornamental plums.

**Scott, W.**

1923. *Primula chionantha*. *Garden* **87**: 109.

Native of Yunnan.

**Scott, M. B.**

1916. *Androsace coccinea*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **142**: pl. 8653.

Native of Yunnan and Tibet.

**[Scottish Rock Garden Club, Edinburgh.]**

1935. George Forrest, V. M. H., explorer and botanist, who by his discoveries and plants successfully introduced has greatly enriched our gardens, 1873-1932. 1-89. 17 pl.

A biography.

**Scriba, L.**

1913. *Cladonien aus Korea*. *Hedwigia* **53**: 173-178.

A list with critical notes.

**Scribner, F. Lamson-**

1895. Giant knotweed, or Sachaline. U. S. Dept. Agr. Div. Bot. Circ. **5**: 1-4. f. 1-3.

Largely concerns the cultivation of *Polygonum sachalinense* in the United States.

**Scribner, F. Lamson-, and Merrill, E. D.**

1900. Studies on American grasses. The North American species of *Chaetochloa*. U. S. Dept. Agr. Div. Agrost. Bull. **21**: 1-44.

Includes *Chaetochloa forbesiana* comb. nov. (*Panicum forbesianum* Nees).

**Scribner, F. Lamson-, and Southworth, E. A.** See Hackel, E., 1896.**Sealy, J. R.**

- 1935a. *Camellia reticulata*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **153**: pl. 9397.

Native of western Yunnan.

- 1935b. *Cremanthodium Delavayi*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **153**: pl. 9398. 1 f.

Native of Yunnan and Upper Burma.

- 1935c. *Sorbus Esserteauiana*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **153**: pl. 9403.

Native of Szechwan.

- 1935d. *Enkianthus chinensis*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **153**: pl. 9413. 1 f.

Native of Szechwan, Yunnan, and adjoining Burma.

- 1936a. *Decumaria sinensis*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **159**: pl. 9429.

Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.

- 1936b. *Forsythia ovata*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **159**: pl. 9427.

Native of Korea.

- 1936c. *Saxifraga signata*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **159**: pl. 9441.

Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.

- 1936d. *Sarcococca humilis*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **159**: pl. 9449.

Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, and Yunnan.

- 1936e. *Sorbus Prattii*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **159**: pl. 9460.

Native of Kansu, Szechwan, and Yunnan.

See also Airy-Shaw, H. K., and Sealy, J. R.

**Sedel'nikov, A. N. (Sîedel'nikov, A. N.).**

1900. [Materials on the flora of southwestern Altai. Geobotanical description of the Naryn river valley.] *Zapisk. Zap. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **27**: i-viii, 1-76. 1 map.

In Russian; includes a list of 514 species.

1904. [Excursion to the Lake Zaisan and the mountains Mustau. Preliminary report.] *Zapisk. Zap. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **31**: 1-39. f. 1-6. 1 map.

In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.

1906. [A brief report on the exploration of the Lake Zaisan in 1905.] *Zapisk. Zap. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **32**: 1-13.

In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.

1908. [Contributions to the flora of the shores of Okhotsk Sea.] *Zapisk. Priamursk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **7**: 21-25.

In Russian; an enumeration of 116 species collected by N. V. Sliunin in the vicinity of Ayan. This work, which has not been seen, is listed in Komarov, V. L., 1923a, no. 881.

1910. *Ozero Saisan*. [Lake Zaisan.] *Zapisk. Zap. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **35**: 1-253. 3 pl. 3 maps.

In Russian; includes a chapter on the flora and fauna of this region of the Altai Mts.

See also Kuznetsov, N. I. (Professor), 1900.

**Seeliger, R.**

1931. Die Rebe als Ziergehölz. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **43**: 231-249.

Includes notes on 13 Asiatic species of *Vitis*.

1934. Beobachtungen an Malus-Arten. I. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **46**: 1-22.

Includes systematic notes on eastern Asiatic species.

**Seeligmüller, E. R.**

1886. *Triphasia trifoliata* DC. (*Citrus trifoliata* hort). Gartenflora **35**: 145-148. f. 10.

Introduced from China.

**Seemann, B.**

1852. Abstract of a journal kept during the voyage of H. M. S. Herald. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. **4**: 18-26.

This part concerns Hongkong and vicinity.

1853. Narrative of the voyage of H. M. S. Herald during the years 1845-51, under the command of Captain Henry Kellett, R. N., C. B.; being a circumnavigation of the globe. . . 2 v. (1, i-xvi, 1-322. frontisp. 1 map; 2, i-vii, 1-302).

Includes chapters on Canton and Hongkong with general botanical notes.

1856. A popular history of palms and their allies, containing a familiar account of their structure, geographical and geological distribution, history, properties, and uses, and a complete list of all the species introduced into our gardens. i-xvi, 1-359. pl. 1-20.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species. For German editions see Seemann, B., 1857a.

- 1856-57. Flora of the Island of Hongkong. In B. Seemann, The botany of the voyage of H. M. S. Herald under the command of Captain Henry Kellett, . . . during the years 1845-51. 347-432. pl. 74-100.

Includes a historical notice, general characters of the flora, and a systematic enumeration of all plants then known from Hongkong, some described as new. Various botanists contributed to this enumeration. The introduction, pp. 347-360, published in 1856, is mostly a republication of Hance, H. F., 1853. Pp. 361-432 were published in 1857. For dates of publication see Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **59**: 22-23. 1921.

- 1857a. Die Palmen. Populäre Naturgeschichte derselben und ihrer Verwandten, nebst einem vollständigen Verzeichniss aller bisher in unsre Gärten eingeführten Arten. i-xii, 1-258. 7 pl. 1857; ed. 2, i-x, 1-368. 7 pl. 1863.

German editions of Seemann, B., 1856.

- 1857b. *Malvastrum ruderales*, Hance. Bonplandia **5**: 323.

Hance's species is reduced to *M. carpinifolium* A. Gray.

1858. Über *Camellia spectabilis*, Champ. und *C. reticulata*, Lindl. Bonplandia **6**: 276-278.

Includes a list of 10 species.

- 1859a. Loureiro's *Cathetus fasciculata* und *Camellia drupifera*. Bonplandia **7**: 47-50.

- 1859b. Synopsis of the genera *Camellia* and *Thea*. Trans. Linn. Soc. **22**: 337-352. pl. 60, 61.

- 1862a. Revision of the natural order Bignoniaceae. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. III. **10**: 29-33.

A systematic enumeration of tribes and genera, including those occurring in eastern Asia. This is not the same as Seemann, B., 1867.

- 1862b. Ueber neue und verkannte *Clerodendron*-Arten. Bonplandia **10**: 247-250.

Includes *Clerodendron fortunatum* Linn. and its synonymy, native of southern China.

1863. *Podocarpus vitiensis*, a new coniferous tree from the Viti Islands. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **1**: 33-36. pl. 2.

Includes a formal description of *Juniperus conferta* Parl. from Japan.

- 1864-68. Revision of the natural order Hederaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **2**: 289-309. 9 f. 1864; **3**: 173-181. 1865; **5**: 236-239. 1867; **6**: 52-53, 129-142, 161-165. pl. 79, 80. 1868.

Chinese genera considered are: *Hedera*, *Fatsia*, *Acanthopanax*, *Tetrapanax*, *Aralia*, and *Eleutherococcus*. Reprinted with numerous additions and corrections. 1-107, [1]. 7 pl. 1868.

1866. On *Camellia japonica*, var. *variegata*, a new variegated *camellia*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **4**: 1-2. pl. 42.

Introduced from China.

1867. Revision of the natural order Bignoniaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **5**: 371-375.

Only this part contains eastern Asiatic species, these of *Campsis*. See also Seemann, B., 1862a.

1868. On two new genera of Smilacineae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **6**: 257-258. pl. 83.

Includes *Oligosmilax* gen. nov. and *O. gaudichaudiana*, comb. nov. (*Smilax gaudichaudiana*) from Hongkong.

**Seemen, O. von.**

1895. Fünf neue Weidenarten in dem Herbar des Königlichen botanischen Museums zu Berlin. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **21**: Beibl. **52**: 6-11.

Includes *Salix urbaniana* from Japan.

- 1896-97. Neue Weidenarten in dem Herbar des Königlichen botanischen Museums zu Berlin. II. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **21**: Beibl. **53**: 50-58. 1896; (III) **23**: Beibl. **57**: 43-46. 1897.

Includes 8 new species of *Salix* from China, Japan, and Formosa. For part I see the preceding entry.

1897. Dreizehn neue Arten Fagaceen aus dem Herbar des königlichen botanischen Museums zu Berlin. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **23**: Beibl. **57**: 47-56.

Includes 10 new species of *Quercus* and *Fagus longipetiolata* from collections of A. Henry and O. Warburg in China.

1901. Vier neue Weidenarten aus Japan. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **30**: Beibl. **67**: 39-41.

*Salix dolichostyla*, *S. fauriei*, *S. shiraii*, and *S. cyclophylla*.

1903. *Salices Japonicae*. Kritisch bearbeitet. i-vi, 1-83. pl. 1-18.

Includes many new species.

1905. Eine neue Weide aus Japan: *Salix Makinoana* O. v. Seemen, nov. spec. ♀. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **1**: 173-174.

- 1906a. Cupuliferen in dem Herbar zu Buitenzorg, bearbeitet von O. von Seemen. Bull. Dept. Agr. Ind. Néerl. **1**: 1-14. A few Japanese species listed.

- 1906b. Eine neue Hochgebirgsweide aus Ost-Tibet. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **3**: 23.

A description of *Salix souliei*.

- 1906c. Zwei neue Eichen (*Quercus cathayana* und *Q. Wilsonii*) aus China. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **3**: 53-54.

1908. *Salices novae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **5**: 17-20.

Includes *Salix siuzevii* from Manchuria.

1909. Eine neue Weide (*Salix Pilgeriana* ♀) aus Japan. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **7**: 134.

**Segawa, K.**

1929. [Planting orchids which have aerial roots.] Amoeba **1**<sup>1</sup>: 1-7. pl. 2, 3; (II) **1**<sup>2</sup>: 1-7. pl. 2.

In Japanese; contains brief descriptions and photographs of various cultivated species.

1930. [Pleione formosana.] Amoeba **2**<sup>1</sup>: 6-8.

A description in Japanese.

1931. [Notes on plants used by the Yami in Formosa.] Amoeba **3**<sup>1-2</sup>: 5-14. 2 f.; **4**<sup>1</sup>: 8-13. 3 f.

Notes in Japanese on 64 species used by this native tribe.

- 1935-36. On the marine Algae of Susaki, Prov. Idzu, and its vicinity. Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. **1**: 59-90. pl. 19, 20. f. 1-5. 1935; (II) **1**: 175-197. f. 1-13. 1936.

A systematic enumeration of 202 species, a few described as new.

**Seignette, A.**

- 1889a. Recherches sur les tubercles. Rev. Gén. Bot. **1**: 415-429. f. 48-57, 471-486. f. 59-81, 509-536. f. 83-102, 558-581. f. 105-113, 611-630. pl. 19-22.

Includes *Stachys tuberifera* from Japan.

- 1889b. Recherches anatomiques et physiologiques sur les "Crosnes du Japon". Bull. Soc. Bot. France **36**: 189-194. *Stachys affinis*.

**Sekimoto, H.**

1929. [Account of the discovery of *Symplocarpus nipponicus*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. **6**: (319)-(323). 8 f.

A historical, distributional, and descriptive account in Japanese with English description of this species designated as new and its comparison with *S. foetidus* Salisb.

- Sekimoto, H.** (*continued*).  
1934a. Some noteworthy plants of Totigi-prefecture [Tochigi-ken]. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 54-58.  
In Japanese.  
1934b. A list of plants new to the Simotuke [province, Tochigi-ken]. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 465-468.  
In Japanese; concerns 27 species.
- Selivanova, E. A.**  
1928. [Marschrotenmässige Erforschung der Ausläufer des Kleinen Hingangebirge.] Dnev. S'ezd. Bot. Leningr. 1928: 127-128.  
In Russian.  
1929. Sur le *Coleanthus subtilis* (Tratt.) Seidel. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 1929A: 447-451. 2 f.  
In Russian. The map shows its occurrence in China.
- Selskii, I. S.**  
1867. [Travel in Kultuk on the way to the Tunkinsk region.] Zapisk. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 9-10: 527-555.  
A posthumous edition of the author's notes on 47 species collected, mostly in the Irkutsk region, during his travel to Tunka Mountains. This work has not been seen.
- Selzner, A.**  
1863. Die *Aralia Sieboldii* Hortul. Hamb. Gart. Zeit. 19: 26-27.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- Semenov, B. S.**  
1921. [Sphagnum of the Altai.] Trudy Altaisk. Pod. Russ. Geogr. Obshch. 1: 1-44. pl. 1-3.  
In Russian. *S. gorjogini*, *S. veresczagini*, *S. elenkini*, and *S. krylovi* are described as new. For review see Savicz, L., 1922a.
- Semenov, G. K.**  
1933. [L'ascension sur le vulcan Klutchevskoi (Kamchatka).] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 65: 55-64. f. 1-6.  
In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation.
- Semenov, P. P.**  
1858. [First journey to the Tian Shan or Celestial Mountains, and visit to the upper course of the Jaxartes or Syr-Daria, in 1857.] Viestn. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 23. Izsl. Mater.: 1-25. 1 map.  
Includes a general description of the flora with notes on various species. Republished in more condensed form in Journ. Roy. Geogr. Soc. 31: 356-366. 1861.  
See also Grum-Grzhimailo, A. G., and Semenov, P. P.
- Semenov, P. P., and Dostoevskii, A. A.**  
1896. Istoriia poluviekovoi dīatēl'nosti imperatorskago russkago geograficheskago obshcheta 1845-1895. [History of 50 years of activity of the Russian geographical society from 1845 to 1895.] 3 v. (1, i-xxx, 1-470. illustr.; 2, i-xi, 471-980. illustr.; 3, 981-1378, index 1-66. illustr.).  
In Russian; contains detailed data on many botanical expeditions in eastern Asia with portraits of many prominent explorers.
- Semenov, V. F.**  
1912. [Botanical excursion on the Amur and Zeya rivers in the summer of 1908.] 1-62.  
In Russian; contains an enumeration of 316 species collected by the author. Originally published in the Prot. Zasiēd. Obshch. Estest. Vrach. Tomsk. Univ. 1912: 1-62.  
1927. [The fifty years existence of the western Siberian Section of Russian geographical society in Omsk.] Zapisk. Zap. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 39: 1-145. 1 map.  
In Russian with an English summary; contains data on exploration work of the society in eastern Siberia, the Altai region, and China, and a bibliography of 606 entries.
- Semenov-Ts'an-Shan'skii, M. D.**  
1932. [Bureia detachment.] Eksp. Akad. Nauk 1931: 16-30. f. 11-22.  
In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation of the basins of the Amgun and Bureia Rivers.
- Semiāgin, M. E.**  
1911. [Description of the vegetation of the Okhotsk shore of the Saghalien Island.] Mater. Issl. Kolon. Rayon. Asiatsk. Ross. "1911. Fas. 3: 1-26. 1 pl. 1 map."  
In Russian. This serial has not been seen.
- Senft, E.**  
1907. Über einige in Japan verwendete vegetabilische Nahrungsmittel mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der japanischen Militärkonserven. Pharm. Prax. 6: 1-8, 49-56. f. 3, 4, 81-89. f. 5, 122-132. f. 6-8, 163-168. f. 9, 10, 208-220. 1 f.  
An analysis of food plants, including algae and fungi, consumed in Japan, including botanical data. Pp. 212-220 contain a list of edible plants with Latin and romanized Japanese names.
- Senoner, A.** See Regel, E., and others, 1867-92.
- Serebrīanikov, I. I.**  
1925. [Survey of the economic geography of China.] Viestn. Azii 53: 1-113.  
In Russian; includes a survey of the flora and agriculture of China. This volume has not been seen.
- Sergievskaja, L.**  
1928. [New forms of *Koeleria gracilis* Pers. in western Siberia.] Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1928<sup>1</sup>: 3-4.  
In Russian; includes the species from the Altai Mts.  
1929. De *Orchide latifolia* L. et *O. incarnata* L. in Siberia occidentali. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1929<sup>1</sup>: 1-4.  
In Russian; includes *O. salina* Turcz. occurring in the Altai Mts.  
1930. Duae species novae generis "*Delphinium* L." in montibus Altaicis collectae. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1930<sup>3-4</sup>: 5-9. 2 f.  
Includes *D. inconspicuum longistachys* forma nov. occurring in northwestern Mongolia.  
1931. Notulae ad species generis *Papaveris* in montibus Altaicis. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1931<sup>1</sup>: 1-3.  
In Russian with Latin descriptions of several new varieties and forms.  
1933a. Species nova Altaica *Lathyri* generis. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1933<sup>3-4</sup>: 3-5.  
A Latin description of *L. krylovii* sp. nov., native of the Altai Mts., with Russian notes.  
1933b. Ad studium generis *Phlomis* L. in Siberia occidentalis. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1933<sup>3-4</sup>: 5-8.  
In Russian with Latin diagnosis of *P. puberula* sp. nov., native of the Altai Mts.  
1933c. Species nova generis *Oxytropis* DC. e Transbaicalia. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1933<sup>1-2</sup>: 9-10.  
Latin and Russian descriptions of *O. varlakovii* sp. nov.  
1933d. Species nova generis *Glycyrrhizae* L. e *Kazakstan*. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1933<sup>1-2</sup>: 11-12. 1 f.  
*G. zaisanica* sp. nov., native of Tien Shan, described in Latin and Russian.  
1934. De speciebus nonnullis sibiricis generis *Geranii* L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1934<sup>1</sup>: 1-5.  
In Russian with Latin diagnoses; includes *Geranium asiaticum* and *G. transbaicalicum* spp. nov., natives of eastern Siberia, with varieties and forms.  
1935. [Die westsibirische Vertreter der Gattung *Euphrasia*.] Trav. Inst. Sci. Biol. [Tomsk] 1: 66-94.  
In Russian with a German résumé; an enumeration of 16 species, including descriptions of five new ones, mostly from the Altai Mts.  
See also Krylov, P. N., 1927-33; and Schischkin, B. K., and Sergievskaja, L.
- Seringe, N. C.**  
1828. Cucurbitaceae. In DC. Prodr. 3: 297-320.  
Monographic.  
1855. Description, culture, et taille de mûriers, leurs espèces et leurs variétés. i-xi, 1-336. pl. 1-27.  
Includes *Broussonetia papyrifera* with several varieties.
- Serpukhova, V. I.**  
1935. [Fenugreek-*Trigonella foenum graecum* L.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. VII. 1: 69-106.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes a key to the varieties of subsp. *culta* with *olivacea* and *punctatofulva* var. nov. from China.
- Serrurier, L.**  
1896. Bibliothèque japonaise. Catalogue raisonné des livres et des manuscrits japonais enregistrés à la bibliothèque de l'université de Leyde. i-ix, 1-298.



- An annotated catalogue containing many works listed in this bibliography. Section 8, pp. 217-246, concerns natural history and the cultivation of plants; section 9, pp. 246-263, concerns medical sciences.
- Servettaz, C.**  
1908. Note préliminaire sur la systématique des Elaeagnacées. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 8: 381-394.  
An enumeration of 38 species with keys to tribes and subspecies but not to species; contains full descriptions of many new species.
1909. Monographie des Eléagnacées. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 25: 1-420. f. 1-16, 1-140.  
Monographic; contains "Première partie. Systématique," pp. 1-128. f. 1-15; "Deuxième partie. Anatomie et biologie," pp. 129-421. f. 1-140.
- Setchell, W. A.**  
1893. On the classification and geographical distribution of the Laminariaceae. Trans. Connecticut Acad. Sci. 9: 333-375.  
A discussion, with a chart showing distribution.
1905. Post-embryonal stages of the Laminariaceae. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 2: 115-138. pl. 13, 14.  
Includes references to eastern Asiatic species and *Eisenia arborea* f. *bicyclis*, native of Japan, raised to specific rank.
1906. A revision of the genus *Constantinea*. Nuov. Notarisia 17: 162-173.  
Includes *C. rosa-marina*, native of Kamchatka.
1914. The *Scinaia* assemblage. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 6: 79-152. pl. 10-16.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1926-35. Notes on *Microdictyon*. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 13: 101-107, 147-153. 1926; (III) 19: 129-139. pl. 13-15. 1935.  
Includes critical notes on some Japanese species.
1929. The genus *Microdictyon*. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 14: 453-588. f. 1-105.  
Contains a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1931-36. Hong Kong seaweeds. I. Hong Kong Nat. 2: 39-60. f. 1-9, (II) 237-253. f. 1-40. 1931; (III) Sargassaceae) Hong Kong Nat. Suppl. 2: 33-49. pl. 3-20. 1933; (IV ditto) 4: 1-24. pl. 1-17. 1935; (V. ditto) 5: 1-20. pl. 1-8. 1936.  
General notes with illustrations of several species.
1932. *Balanía Harlandii* (Hook. f.) V. T. of the Hongkong region and its relatives. Hong Kong Nat. Suppl. 1: 2-14. pl. 1-9.  
Contains descriptions of various species of *Balanophoraceae*, including *Balanekton* gen. nov., with two species segregated from *Balanía*, and a synopsis of the latter.
- 1933a. A preliminary survey of the species of *Zostera*. Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. U. S. A. 19: 810-817.  
Recognizes 11 species with a key, including several from eastern Asia.
- 1933b. Some early algal confusions. II. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 17: 187-254. pl. 26-45.  
Includes critical notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1935a. Marine plants and Pacific palaeogeography. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3117-3131. f. 1-11.  
Phytogeographical.
- 1935b. *Acroblastum* vs. *Polyleptia*: A complex of the *Balanophoraceae*. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 19: 141-158. pl. 16-19.  
Recognizes the former and transfers to it several eastern Asiatic species of *Balanophora*.
- 1935c. Geographic elements of the marine flora of the North Pacific Ocean. Amer. Nat. 69: 560-577. f. 1-12.  
A phytogeographical discussion of marine seed plants (*Hydrocharitaceae* and *Potamogetonaceae*) and algae.
- Setchell, W. A., and Gardner, N. L.**  
1920-24. Phycological contributions I. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 7: 279-324. pl. 21-31. 1920; (VII) 13: 1-13. 1924.  
Includes *Spogonomorpha mertensii* comb. nov. (*Acrosiphonia mertensii*) and *Petrospongium rugosum* comb. nov. (*Cylindrocarpus rugosa*), both from Japan.
1933. A preliminary survey of *Gigartina* with special reference to its Pacific North American species. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 17: 255-340. pl. 46-65.  
Includes data on the eastern Asiatic species. The plates are on pp. 298-340.
- Seto, F.**  
1928. The reactions of rice seedlings to infection of the causal fungus of the "bakanae" disease and to filtrates of its cultures. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 7: 23-38. pl. 3, 4.  
Concerns *Fusarium* sp.
1935. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der "Bakanae" Krankheit der Reis-pflanze. Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto Univ. 36: 1-31. f. 1-7. *Gibberella fujikuroi*.
- Setterblad, A. E.**  
1826. Horti Upsaliensis plantae cultae ab initio saeculi, quarum partem primam. 1-6.  
A Thunbergian dissertation; contains a list of introduced plants, including some from eastern Asia. Republished in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 533-542.
- Seuffert, J. M.**  
[1870.] Die Flora des Japanischen Insel-Reichs. Vortrag gehalten in der Sitzung des Fränkischen Gartenbau-Vereins am 22. Januar 1870. 1-26.  
A general account, discussing chiefly ornamental and economic species.
- Seward, A. C.**  
1900. The maidenhair tree (*Ginkgo biloba*, L.). Ann. Bot. 14: 109-154. pl. 8-10.  
Includes taxonomy, morphology, etc., and an extensive bibliography, pp. 148-153.
1922. Hooker lecture. A study in contrasts. The present and past distribution of certain ferns. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 46: 219-240. pl. 16-19.  
The maps show the world distribution of various families and genera.
- Seydel, B. von.**  
1915. Dendrologische Beobachtungen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 24: 271-277.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- Sha, Feng-hu.**  
1933. [Enumeration of the woody plants of Tsing-tao.] Journ. Sci. Nat. Univ. Shantung 1: 467-485.  
In Chinese with Latin and Chinese names.
- Shakh-Nazarov, A. I.**  
1916. Sovremennoe polozhenie v Rossii promysla sbora, kul'tury i obrabotki lekarstvennykh rastenii po dannym anketnykh Departamenta Zemledeliia, proizvedennoi v 1915g. [Contemporary state of the utilization, method of collection, culture and treatment of medicinal plants in Russia, according to data obtained by the Department of Agriculture through a questionnaire circulated in 1915.] 1-310.  
This work in Russian, which contains medicinal plants of the Amur and Primorsk regions and of Sakhalin island, has not been seen. See entry no. 1200 in Komarov, V. L., 1928a.
- Shan, R. H. (Shan, Jên-hua).**  
1936. Studies on Umbelliferae of China. I. Sinensia 7: 477-489.  
Concerns 17 species of *Hydrocotyle*, *Centella*, and *Eryngium*, none new.
- Shao, Yao-nien.** See Shiu, Iu-nin.
- Shaparenko, K. K.**  
1935. *Ginkgo adiantoides* (Unger) Heer: contemporary and fossil forms. Philippine Journ. Sci. 57: 1-28. pl. 1. f. 1-8.  
Largely paleobotanical. See also the next entry.
1936. [The nearest ancestors of *Ginkgo biloba*.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. 2: 5-32. f. 1-12.  
In Russian with an English résumé; considers the phylogeny of this native of eastern Asia, based mostly on the study of fossil specimens and literature. This is apparently a Russian version of the preceding entry.  
See also Keller, B. A., and Shaparenko, K. K.
- Shaw, G. R.**  
1911. *Pinus* L. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 1-3.  
1914. The genus *Pinus*. [i-v], 1-96. pl. 1-39.  
A monographic treatment of all known species of the genus. This constitutes Publ. Arn. Arb. 5.
- Shaw, H. K. Airy-, = Airy-Shaw, H. K.**



- Shaw, W.**  
1914. Chinese forest trees and timber supply. 1-351. 33 pl. 1 map.  
Contains discussions of forest conditions and of separate species.
- Shchegolev.**  
1906. [Over the Stanovoy Mountains. Expedition of 1903.] *Zemlevédénie* 13<sup>1-2</sup>: 68-140; 13<sup>3-4</sup>: 1-38.  
Includes a description in Russian of the Ajan-Nelkan district in Primorsk Province and its flora. This volume has not been seen.
- Shchukin, S. S.**  
1850. [Hippophae rhamnoides L. and its recently discovered oil.] *Trudy Vol'n. Econom. Obshch.* 1850<sup>2</sup>. Smêes: 41-48.  
Includes a short description of this species and data on its use and distribution in eastern Siberia.
- Shear, C. L.** See Clements, F. E., and Shear, C. L.
- Shear, C. L., and Stevens, N. E.**  
1913. The chestnut-blight parasite (*Endothia parasitica*) from China. *Science* n. ser. 38: 295-297.  
A discussion of its origin in China and Japan with a synopsis of confirmatory experimental data.  
1916. The discovery of the chestnut-blight parasite (*Endothia parasitica*) and other chestnut fungi in Japan. *Science* n. ser. 43: 173-176.
- Sheludjakova, V. A.**  
1928. [Ujmon and Kotanda steppes.] *Trans. Siber. Inst. Agr. For.* 10: 511-527. pl. 1-4. f. 1-8.  
An ecological description in Russian with brief English résumé of this region in the central Altai Mts.  
See also Baranov, V. I., and Sheludjakova, V. A.
- Shên, Ch'i-i.**  
1932a. Species of Pestalozzia and Monochaetia in China. I. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 7: 131-141. f. 1, 2.  
Descriptions and illustrations of all known species, including several new.  
1932b. Fungi of Nanking. IV. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 8: 153-161.  
A preliminary enumeration, including some new species. For parts I-III see Teng, Shu-Chün, 1932-33.  
1934. Notes on Ustilaginales from China. *Sinensia* 4: 299-320. f. 1-3.  
Notes and descriptions with keys to families, genera, and species.
- Shên, Hao-chên.** See Fujita, Mititi, and Shên, Hao-chên.
- Shên, K'o-chung** (= Chen, Ke-tsung).  
1929. A study of Canton lemon, or Ning mung. *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* 67: 33-39.  
In Chinese; concerns *Citrus limonia* Osbeck.
- Sherff, E. E.**  
1916. Studies in the genus *Bidens*. III. *Bot. Gaz.* 61: 495-506. pl. 31. 1916; (VIII) 85: 1-29. pl. 1-5. 1923; (IX) 86: 435-447. pl. 14-16. 1928.  
Includes a few notes and transfers of Chinese species.  
1929. New or otherwise noteworthy Compositae. III. *Bot. Gaz.* 88: 285-309. pl. 17-21.  
Includes the Chinese species *Bidens biternata* Merr. & Sherff comb. nov. (*Coreopsis biternata* Lour.).  
1932. Revision of the genus *Cosmos*. *Field Mus. Bot.* 8: 401-447.  
Monographic; contains 26 species with a key. The introduced forms in eastern Asia are indicated.  
1936. Revision of the genus *Coreopsis*. *Publ. Field Mus. Bot.* 11: 277-475. f. 1-3.  
Monographic; records *C. lanceolata* and *C. tinctoria*, introduced into China.
- Shibasaki, Y.** See Togashi, K., Shibasaki, Y., and Sugano, Y.
- Shibata, Hideo.**  
1932. [Two kinds of primroses growing in northern Chishima and a few other plants and animals.] *Amoeba* 4<sup>1</sup>: 14-25. 10 pl.  
Notes in Japanese with excellent photographs of various species.
- Shibata, Keita.**  
1899. [Polysphondylium violaceum Brefeld found in Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 13: (342)-(343).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
1921. Some recent investigations on the flora and phytogeography of Japan and adjoining regions. *Proc. First Pan-Pacific Sci. Conf. [Honolulu]*. 1: 196-202.  
General in nature.  
See also Makino, T., and Shibata, Keita.
- Shibuya, T.**  
1933. [The study and investigation of the castor-oil plant (*Ricinus communis*).] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* 29: 301-324, 569-586.  
In Japanese; includes a key to varieties and many economic data.  
1934. [Jute in Formosa.] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* 30<sup>6</sup>: (no. 331): 1-106.  
In Japanese; chiefly economic, but includes some botanical notes on *Corchorus* spp.
- Shicheva, L. B.**  
1935. [Cichorium.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. XI.* 2: 63-120. f. 1-17.  
An agrobotanical essay in Russian with an English résumé; includes references to eastern Asiatic species.
- Shih, C. Y.**  
1925. Studies in Chinese economic botany. *Chin. Econ. Month.* 2<sup>9</sup>: 24-29; 2<sup>10</sup>: 36-43; 2<sup>11</sup>: 23-36; 2<sup>12</sup>: 37-44; 2<sup>13</sup>: 30-38; 2<sup>15</sup>: 38-53. 1925.  
Contains a foreword by N. Gist Gee; includes a list of Chinese, Latin, and English names of plants. Reprinted without dates as *Book Ser. Chinese Gov't Bur. Econ. Inf.* 1: 1-71. f. 1-32; ed. 2, 1-74. The first edition of this reprint was received in Washington in 1928, the second in 1933.
- Shih, You-kuang** (Shih, Yu-kuang).  
1936a. A taxonomic study of the genus *Aspergillus* around Wuchang, central China. *Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For.* 27: 461-483. 1 pl. Mar. 1936.  
In Japanese with English summary and Latin descriptions of several new species and varieties. See also the next entry.  
1936b. A taxonomic study of the genus *Aspergillus* around Wuchang, central China (Hyphamycetes). *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 15: 365-378. pl. 16. (July 24, 1936), 607-612.  
This paper in English includes the same Latin descriptions of new species published in the preceding entry.  
1936c. The *Penicillium* from Wuchang, central China. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 14: 286-296. pl. 12.  
An enumeration of 39 species and strains, including *P. sinicum*, *P. wuchangense*, and *P. hanzawanum*, spp. nov.
- Shikano, T.**  
1930a. [Pandanaeae in Botel Tobago.] *Amoeba* 2<sup>1</sup>: 12-13. pl. 3.  
Notes in Japanese on *Pandanus tectorius* and *Freyinetia formosana* on this island near Formosa.  
1930b. [Some plants of Botel Tobago.] *Amoeba* 2<sup>4</sup>: 4-7.  
Notes in Japanese on 21 species collected on this island near Formosa.
- Shikhovskii, I.**  
1850. [Description of the genus *Hippophae* and its species.] *Trudy Vol'no-Ekonom. Obshch.* 1850<sup>2</sup>: 189-198. 1 pl.  
In Russian; contains descriptions of four species and varieties, including *H. rhamnoides sibirica*, native of eastern Siberia.
- Shilov, I.**  
1910. [Forest possibilities in Kamchatka.] *Lêsn. Zhurn.* 40: 130-142.  
Includes a description of the forest vegetation.
- Shimada, Shoichi.** See Tochinal, Yoshihiko, and Shimada, Shoichi.
- Shimada, Yaiti.**  
1911-12. [On the fruits cultivated in Taiwan.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* [1]: [40-44, 63-67, 92-94]. 1911; 2: [51-56]. 1912.  
General notes in Japanese.  
1912a. [List of plants collected in the vicinity of Kinkwaseki, Taiwan.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 2. Suppl.: [15-18].  
A list of Japanese names only.  
1912b. [What is "takeko" of Mt. Takeko?] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 6: [156].  
In Japanese. This is considered to be *Arundinaria involuta* Hayata.

- 1913a. [On two species of *Anona* in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 3: [59-67]. *pl.* 2.  
Notes in Japanese on *A. squamosa* and *A. reticulata*.
- 1913b. [On two Formosan fruits.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 3: [102-108].  
Notes in Japanese on *Myrica rubra* and *M. adenophora* var. *kusanoi*.
- 1913c. [*Eugenia jambos*, a Taiwan fruit.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 3: [156-159].  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1913d. [*Cudrania javanensis*, a Taiwan fruit.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 3: [207-209]. *1 pl.*  
In Japanese.
- 1914a. [*Vaccinium bracteatum*, a wild fruit of Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [13-15].  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1914b. [A list of plants collected during the autumn.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [24-25].  
A list of Japanese names only.
- 1914c. [*Psidium guayava* in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [189-191].  
A general note in Japanese.
- 1914d. [On *Drosera* in Toen forest, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 4: [217-219].  
General notes in Japanese.
- 1915a. [A botanical excursion to Kwanon-san.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 5: [25-26].  
Notes on various species in Japanese, some with Latin names.
- 1915b. [Sea coast plants of Shinchiku, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 5: [90-91].  
A list of Japanese names only.
- 1915c. [On *Sesbonia* (!) *grandiflora* Pers.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1915: [814-816].  
A description in Japanese.
- 1916a. [*Nuphar Shimadai* Hayata, a new species from Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [156].  
A very brief description in Japanese, the name misspelled *Naphar*.
- 1916b. [Plants at Kimpori, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [180-189]. *1 pl.*  
Notes in Japanese on 43 species with Latin names.
- 1916c. [Freshwater plants occurring along the Shinchiko coast, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 6: [262-265].  
Notes in Japanese on 8 species of littoral plants.
- 1917a. [Plants collected in Yonakoku Island, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7<sup>31</sup>. Suppl.: [1-21].  
A list of Latin and Japanese names with notes in Japanese.
- 1917b. [New species of plants collected by Soma, Tadasaburô in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7<sup>32</sup>. Suppl.: [3-8].  
A posthumous enumeration of species based on his collections.
- 1917c. [On the Taiwan cherry, *Prunus campanulata*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7: [55-57].  
Notes in Japanese.
- 1917d. [A botanical excursion to Mikadoyu, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7: [57-60].  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1918a. [Taiwan ferns occurring also on Oku Island, Kago-shima-ken.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7: [157-159].  
In Japanese; an annotated list of 27 species with Latin and Japanese names.
- 1918b. [New species of Taiwan plants collected by the late U. Faurie.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 7<sup>33</sup>. Suppl.: [14-21].  
A list of 27 species described from Faurie's collections with notes in Japanese.
- 1918c. [Additions to the list of Taiwan plants.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8<sup>34</sup>. Suppl.: [1-5].  
A list of Latin names with notes in Japanese, supplemental to a list published by the Bureau of Plant Industry, Feb. 1917 (not seen nor identified).
- 1918d. [On *Erythrina indica*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [67-70].  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1918e. [What is *Vaccinium Wrightii* A. Gray?] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [87].  
In Japanese. Possibly *V. formosanum* Hayata is a synonym.
- 1918f. [*Garovaglia formosica*, a new species discovered by Okamura.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [87].  
A brief note in Japanese without a description.
- 1918g. [Miscellaneous notes on Kwanshiro hot-spring, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [124-133].  
Includes a list of Japanese names of plants growing in the vicinity.
- 1919a. [The wild Citrus of Yonakoku Island, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 8: [182].  
A brief note in Japanese, concerning *Citrus mitis* Blanco.
- 1919b. [Letters from south China.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 9: [18-21].  
Brief notes in Japanese on plants of various places.
- 1919c. [Letters from Hongkong.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 9: [21-25]. *1 f.*  
Notes in Japanese on the vegetation with a list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1919d. [History of the investigation of Citrus in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 9<sup>42</sup>: [1-28].  
In Japanese with Latin names.
- 1919e. [Botanical excursion to Dandagai, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 9: [147-150].  
In Japanese; describes five species in as many genera.
- 1920a. [*Prunus mume* of Formosa.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1920: [21-30].  
Contains botanical data in Japanese especially concerning its varieties.
- 1920b. [On *Pirus* sp.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 9: [168-170]. *2 f.*  
A morphological note in Japanese.
- 1920c. [A botanical excursion to Fukikaku, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [131-133].  
A general description in Japanese without Latin names.
- 1920d. [Plants used by the natives of Taiwan to furnish salt.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [176-179].  
In Japanese; mentions *Ecdysanthera rosea*, *Actinodaphne citrata*, and *Rhus javanica*.
- 1920e. [On the nomenclature of *Panax fruticosum* Linn.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [212-213].  
A description and notes in Japanese.
- 1920f. [The identification of *Euphorbia Makinoi* and *E. thymifolia* Burm.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 10: [214-215].  
In Japanese.
- 1921a. Taiwan Taiyal-banzoku Riyoshokubutsu. [On useful plants of the Taiyal savage race in Formosa.] Publ. Bur. Pl. Ind. (Formosa) no. 279.  
This work, probably in Japanese, has not been seen.
- 1921b. [Plants on Kameyama Island, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 11: [58-66].  
In Japanese with an annotated list of 58 species collected by K. Yuga with Latin names.
1922. [*Cryptotaenia japonica* in Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 12: [70-71].  
A brief note in Japanese.
1924. [Investigations on *Kandelia Rheedii* in Komoko, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 14<sup>72</sup>: [25-29].  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1925a. [The plants of Taiwan whose names are associated with the late Kawakami.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 107-108.  
A list of 39 species with Latin and Japanese names.
- 1925b. [Plants of Shibayamaiwa, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 118-133. *1 f.*  
In Japanese with an enumeration of Latin names of 419 species.
- 1927a. [On the *Citrus maxima* (Burm.) Merr. in Mato.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 21: [43-48].  
A description in Japanese of the species and its cultivation.
- 1927b. Aspects of Citrus (ponkan) of Shimpō, Taiwan. Stud. Citrol. 1<sup>1</sup>: 130-134.  
In Japanese.

- Shimada, Yaiti** (*continued*).  
 1932. [Discovery of *Sedum obtuso-lineare* Hayata in Tansui.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 22: 197-198.  
 In Japanese.
- 1932-34. Plants of Senkyakuseki virgin forest in Shinchiku coast strand. *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 22: 372-386. 1 text map. 1932; 23: 24-30, 100-115. 1933; 24: 58-111. 1934.  
 An ecological discussion in Japanese with an annotated list. Reprinted without change of pagination as *Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ.*, no. 36.
- Shimada, Yaiti, and Ishizuka, M.**  
 1928. [Ponkan in Formosa.] *Formosan Agr. Rev.* 22<sup>5</sup>: 1-176. 4 pl.  
 In Japanese; largely concerns cultivation of *Citrus poonensis* Hort.; Hayata.
- Shimadzu, T.**  
 1921. Orchids in Japan. *Orchid Rev.* 29: 35-36, 67-68.  
 Brief notes on various species.
- Shimamura, M.** See Nagai, Masaji, and Shimamura, M.
- Shimbo, I.**  
 1913-19. Beiträge zur Kenntnis einiger einheimischen Pflanzengallen in Japan. I. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 32: (121)-(128). f. 1-3. 1913; (II) 33: (1)-(12). f. 1-3. 1919.  
 In Japanese; concerns the morphology of some native plant galls.
- Shimizu, Masayasu.** See Takeuchi, Haruyoshi, and Shimizu, Masayasu.
- Shimizu, Reizo.**  
 1930. [Some observations on the ectotrophic mycorrhizas of *Pinus densiflora* and *P. Thunbergii*.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* 4: 108-118. f. 1-5.  
 Japanese with English résumé.
- Shimotomai, N.**  
 1932a. [On the distribution of wild chrysanthemum in south-western Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 46: 524-532. f. 1-13.  
 In Japanese.
- 1932b. [On the Chrysanthemum Shimotomaii.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 8: (307)-(314). f. 1-6. 1 text map.  
 A critical discussion in Japanese.
1933. [Classification and distribution of wild chrysanthemums in Japan.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 8: 428-438. 12 f.  
 In Japanese.
1935. [On the distribution of wild species of Chrysanthemum in Japan.] *Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo)* 3: 899-909. f. 1-12, 1107-1120.  
 In Japanese.
- Shimoyama, Junichiro.** See the annotation of the next entry.
- Shimoyama, Y., and Hyrano, Kasuzura.**  
 1887. Ueber *Picrasma eilanthoides* [ailanthoides] Planch. *Mitt. Med. Fac. Kais. Jap. Univ.* 1: 351-353.  
 Botanical and pharmaceutical notes. The first author's initial is given as Y., but the name is properly Shimoyama, Junichiro.
- Shimura, H.**  
 1909a. Atlas of Japanese mountains and alpine plants. pl. 1-12.  
 Photographs accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress in English and Japanese, showing both scenery and individual plant species. Issued as sets [fascicles] 1 and 2. No more parts have been seen.
- 1909b. [On *Parnassia alpicola*, Makino.] [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.*] 14: 17-18. pl. 28.  
 In Japanese.
- Shinozaki, S.**  
 1926. [Mr. Kôhê Ônuma, amusing at botany.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 3: (141)-(145). 1 portr.  
 A biographical note in Japanese.
- Shirai, M.**  
 1887. [Investigation of some Japanese mosses.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 1<sup>1</sup>: [81]-[121]. pl. 2.  
 Notes and descriptions in Japanese of various species.
- 1888-90. [A lecture on plant pathology in Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 2: [28-34, 72-75, 110-113, 117-181, 214-219]. 1888; 3: [19-22, 97-99, 176-178, 217-221, 243-248, 284-288, 319-322, 401-407, 424-431]. 1889; 4: [30-38, 66-72, 100-106, 147-150, 180-187, 220-225, 252-255, 293-296], (15)-(18). 1890.  
 In Japanese; includes notes on diseases of various economic plants.
- 1889a. [On *Caeoma Asnaro*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 3: [239-241]. pl. 9.  
 In Japanese.
- 1889b. [Toboko is the same as Eburico.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 3: (141), (154)-(156).  
 In Japanese. This is a poisonous fungus considered to be *Polyporus officinalis*.
1890. [Polyporus officinalis (Eburico) found at Nikko.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 4<sup>4</sup>: (15)-(17).  
 A description in Japanese with some citations from early Chinese and Japanese works.
1891. [Japanese species of *Wikstroemia*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 5: (368)-(371).  
 An annotated enumeration in Japanese.
1892. [Plants collected in Saitama-ken.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 6: (315)-(334).  
 A list of Japanese names only.
- 1894a. [Plants collected in Kyushu.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 8: (59)-(62), (102)-(104), (240)-(244).  
 In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1894b. [Chionanthus chinensis, Maxim.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 8: (98)-(99). pl. 3.  
 In Japanese; chiefly concerns the ancient literature.
- 1894c. Japanese species of *Betula*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 8: (317)-(322). pl. 6.  
 In English and Japanese; an enumeration with notes and description of *B. globispica* sp. nov.
- 1894d. [Notes on "Niremomii".] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 8: (399)-(404). f. 1, 2.  
 In Japanese; concerns *Abies* sp.
- 1895a. [Galls of *Rhus semi-alata* var. *Osbecki*, D. C.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 9: (1)-(6). pl. 1, 2.  
 In Japanese.
- 1895b. A new Japanese species of *Villebrunea*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 9: (129)-(131), 158-160. pl. 4.  
*V. pedunculata* sp. nov. with illustration also of *V. frutescens*. The first part is in Japanese, the second in English.
- 1895c. [On witches-broom of *Prunus pseudo-cerasus*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 9: (161)-(164). pl. 5.  
 Contains a description in Japanese of *Taphria pseudo-cerasus* sp. nov.
- 1895d. [A new parasitic fungus on the Japanese cherry tree.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 9: (241)-(243). pl. 6.  
*Caeoma radiata* sp. nov. described in Japanese and English.
- 1895e. [On the deciduous species of *Quercus* in Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 9: (405)-(414). pl. 7.  
 In Japanese with Latin names.
- 1896a. [Notes on the plants collected in Suruga (Shizuoka-ken), Tôtomi (Shizuoka-ken), Yamato (Nara-ken), and Kii (Wakayama-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 10: (4)-(9), (29)-(34), (67)-(71), (111)-(114), (143)-(148), (173)-(177), (256)-(258).  
 In Japanese with Latin names.
- 1896b. Descriptions of some new Japanese species of *Exobasidium*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 10: (228)-(231), 51-54. pl. 4.  
 Five new species, the descriptions in both English and Japanese.
- 1897a. Notes on the fungous diseases of *Setaria italica*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 11: 25-29. pl. 2.  
 Concerns *Sclerospora graminicola* on this widely cultivated plant in Japan. For Japanese translation see op. cit. 11: (115)-(119).
- 1897b. [Botanical excursion to Shikoku (Tokushima-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 11: (163)-(170), (206)-(211), (250)-(257).  
 In Japanese; includes miscellaneous notes on plants without Latin names.
- 1898a. [Botanical excursion to Hokkaido.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 12: (8)-(11), (47)-(50), (109)-(115), (155)-(161), (217)-(220), (290)-(293).  
 In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1898b. [On *Lycoperdon Bovista* L.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 12: (323)-(327). 1 f.  
 A description in Japanese.

- 1898-99. Contributions to the knowledge of the forest flora of Japan I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 12: 109-111. pl. 5. 1898; (II) 13: 19-20. pl. 2. 1899.  
Consists of descriptions of various new species.
- 1899a. On the genetic connection between *Peridermium giganteum*, (Mayr) and *Cronartium Quercuum* (Cooke) Miyabe. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: 74-79. pl. 4, 5.
- 1899b. [On the parasitic fungus causing wart-disease of the Japanese pines.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: (153)-(158). pl. 4, 5.  
In Japanese. Pl. 6 bis is an error for pl. 8.
1900. Über den genetischen Zusammenhang zwischen *Roeselia Koreaensis* P. Henn. und *Gymnosporangium japonicum* Sydow. Zeitschr. Pflanzenkrankh. 10: 1-5. pl. 1, 2.
- 1903-04. [Illustrations of Japanese willows.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (223)-(225). pl. 4. 1903; 18: (251)-(254). pl. 2. 1904.  
Consists of descriptions in Japanese and drawings of various species.
- 1905a. Nippon Kinrui Mokuroku. A list of Japanese fungi hitherto known. Lvs. 1-124. 1905; ed. 2, 1-733. 1917; ed. 3, 1-448. 1927.  
An alphabetically arranged list of Latin and Japanese names with literature citations. The indexes are paged separately. In the first edition each alternate page is blank and unpaginated. In edition 2 half of the pages are blank, all numbered. Edition 3 is without blank pages. It has been revised and enlarged by Kanesuke Hara.
- 1905b. [Supplemental notes on the fungus which causes *Imochibyd* disease of rice.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (19)-(23). pl. 2. 2 f.  
In Japanese; includes a description of *Dactylaria parasitans* sp. nov. in Latin and notes on *Piricularia oryzae*.
- 1905c. On a medically, economically and vegetable-pathologically interesting fungus "chu liny" [sic!] (*Polyporus Chu ling* nov. sp.). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: 91-92, (177)-(182). pl. 4.  
Originally from China; described in English and Japanese.
- 1905d. [A revision of Japanese species of *Betula*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (162)-(166).  
In Japanese with Latin names. No new species are described.
- 1905e. [On plants used to make "Ampana".] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 14: 1-5.  
In Japanese; concerns especially *Lepironia mucronata*, used in making matting.
- 1906a. [New Japanese names for the plants growing in Karafuto Island.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (8)-(15).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names, the latter newly applied.
- 1906b. [*Hypochnus Sasakii* sp. nov.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (319)-(323). 1 f.  
Described in Japanese only.
1907. [On the diseases of Korean carrots.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (307)-(308).  
In Japanese without Latin names of causal organisms.
- 1907-09. [On the northern limit of distribution of *Citrus trifoliata*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (297)-(302). 1907; 23: 193-199. 1909.  
In Japanese in vol. 21, apparently translated into English in vol. 23.
- 1908a. (Sotei) Nippon hakubutsu-gaku nenpyo. [A chronological table of natural history in Japan.] 1-220, index 1-36. pl. 1-4, [1].  
A historical-biographical account of natural history with notes on many botanists. The introduction, indexes, etc. are paged separately. It is mentioned in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 308. 1931.
- 1908b. [On plants which furnished the bows of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (259)-(264). 1 f.  
General notes in Japanese on some species of *Lindera*, *Carpinus*, and *Betula*.
1909. Ranzan Ono, written on the occasion of his centennial. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: 109-116. 5 pl.  
A review of the life of this famous Japanese botanist-naturalist.
1911. On a Japanese fungus probably identical with *Pietra fungaja* (*Polyporus Tuberaster*) of Italy. Miyabe-Festschr. 31-35. pl. 1-4.  
The title in English, the text in Japanese.
1912. Review on the northern limit of distribution of *Citrus trifoliata* Makino in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (7)-(15).  
See Shiari, M., 1907-09.
1918. On the development of plant pathology in Japan. A brief historical sketch. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 1<sup>1</sup>: 1-4.
- 1926a. [The history of *Catalpa Bungei* C. A. Mey.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (78)-(82). 3 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1926b. A brief history of botany in old Japan. In Scientific Japan, past and present. 213-227.  
Contains many bibliographical and biographical data on the older herbals and herbalists. "Scientific Japan . . ." was prepared in connection with the Third Pan-Pacific Science Congress. The preface is signed by Joji Sakurai. See Anonymous, 1926b.
- 1928a. [On "Ase-take," a fungus.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (89)-(90).  
A general description in Japanese of *Inocybe rimosa*.
- 1928b. [On the origin of the Japanese names of a certain fungus, *Hiratake*, *Mukitake* and *Awabitate*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (284)-(286).  
A brief note in Japanese on this edible fungus, the Latin name not determined.
- 1929a. [On *Bauhinia japonica* and *Linum usitatissimum* in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (103)-(109). 6 f.  
A description in Japanese.
- 1929b. [On so-called *Mitsuna-gashiwa*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (210)-(213). 2 f.  
*Asplenium nidus* described in Japanese.
- 1929c. [On the genuine plant used as a substitute of sugar in ancient times in Japan.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (340)-(352). 2 f.  
In Japanese; concerns *Parthenocissus tricuspidata*. A republication from [Preserv. Hist. Monuments (Japan)] Ser. III, no. 11, Oct. 1, 1928 (not seen).
- 1931a. [Short notes on fungi.] Fungi 1<sup>1</sup>: 29-31; 1<sup>2</sup>: 30-31.  
In Japanese without Latin names; concerns fungi in various ancient classical works, mostly Japanese.
- 1931b. [A travel diary on the animal and plant collections at Enoura, prov. Suruga (Shizuoka-ken), 1884.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (277)-(291). 3 f.  
In Japanese.
- 1931c. Observations on *Gastrodia elata* by the former scholars. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (370)-(372). 1 f.  
Historical notes in Japanese.
1932. [Plants in "Kojiki", an ancient chronicle of the Japanese empire.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (49)-(54), (106)-(110), (170)-(173), (210)-(215).  
A discussion in Japanese of the plants considered in this work. See [Yasumaro], 1932 (in Japanese appendix) for data on a translation of this work.
1933. Jumoku wamei-ko. [Japanese names of trees and shrubs.] [il], [1-5, 1-507, 1-62], 1-35. illustr.  
Consists of nomenclature and descriptions with illustrations of many species. The text is entirely in Japanese without Latin names, but extensive indexes of Latin and Japanese names are given.  
See also Iwasaki, Tsunemasa, 1828 in Japanese appendix.
- Shirai, M., and Hara, Kanesuke.**  
1911. Some new parasitic fungi of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: 69-73. pl. 2.  
Contains 8 new species.
- Shirakura, T.** See also Hosino, T., Shirakura, T., and Eguchi, Mitsugi.
- Shirasawa, Homi.**  
1895a. Eine neue Coniferenart in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (41)-(43), (84)-(86). pl. 3.  
*Tsuga (Pseudotsuga) japonica* sp. nov., described in Japanese, pp. (41)-(43), and in German, pp. 84-86.
- 1895b. [Plants from Ohu, Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (382)-(385).  
Critical notes in Japanese with Latin names.



**Shirasawa, Homi (continued).**

- 1895c. Die japanischen Laubhölzer im Winterzustande. Bestimmungstabellen. Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. 2: 229-300. pl. 5-17.  
Concerns the identification of deciduous trees in their winter condition by twig characters.
1900. Die Gattung *Tilia* in Japan. Bull. Coll. Agr. Tokyo Univ. 4: 153-165. pl. 17, 18.  
A revision, containing *T. kiusiana* and *T. maximowicziana*, spp. nov.
- 1900-08. Iconographie des essences forestières du Japon. 2 v. (1, (text) 1-133. (atlas) pl. 1-38. 1900; 2, (text) 1-180. (atlas) pl. 1-74. 1908).  
Descriptions and illustrations of the forest trees of Japan, in Japanese only. The atlases are folio size, the text quarto. For another edition see Shirasawa, Homi. 1914a. Possibly there are other editions, but such have not been seen.
1912. Icones of the bamboos of Japan. Text. 1-2, 1-62; atlas 15 pl.  
The text is in Japanese. It has been translated into English by S. Katsura and copies deposited in the library of the Bureau of Plant Industry, United States Department of Agriculture.
- 1914a. Icones of the forest trees of Japan. 2 v. (1, [1-236, indexes 1-6, 1-5]. pl. 1-38. 1914 (?); 2, [1-232, indexes 1-8, 1-6]. pl. 1-74. [no date]).  
Text in Japanese. The plates are partly colored. The introduction and indexes are paged separately. The date is not given. The volumes are quarto. For another edition see Shirasawa, Homi. 1900-08.
- 1914b. Neue und wenig bekannte Picea- und Abies-Arten in Japan. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 23: 254-256. 1 pl.  
Includes descriptions of several new varieties.
1915. Japanese species of Picea and Abies. Gard. Chron. III. 58: 98-99. f. 36.  
General notes on the known species and varieties.
1920. [Distribution of forest trees in eastern Asia.] Journ. Geogr. (Tokyo) 32: 279-284, 381-386.  
In Japanese without Latin names.
1927. [Forests of the countries surrounding the Japanese sea.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. 3: 147-152.  
Critical notes in Russian on the forest vegetation.
- Shirasawa, Homi, and Koyama, M.**  
1913. Some new species of Picea and Abies in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (127)-(132). pl. 2.  
*Picea koyamai* sp. nov., *P. bicolor acicularis* var. nov., and *Abies veitchii olivacea* var. nov.
- Shishkin=Schischkin.**  
**Sh'iu, Iu-nin** (Shao, Yao-nien\*).  
1930. [Eugenia jambos and Capparis membranacea.] Lingnan Journ. 12: 21-29.  
Notes in Chinese concerning their diseases.
1933. Lemons of Kwangtung with a discussion concerning origin. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 12. Suppl.: 271-294.  
Consists of data based on Chinese literature and the author's observations. Pp. 291-294 contain an annotated bibliography of Chinese works referring especially to the lemon as well as many of quite general nature.
1935. Canton and varieties of chrysanthemum. Lingnan Agr. Journ. 14: 87-94. 7 f.  
In Chinese without Latin names.
- Shlykov, G. N.**  
1936. Plant introduction. [i-iv], 1-503. f. 1-97.  
A comprehensive work in Russian on the introduction of plants into the U.S.S.R.; includes 12 pages of bibliography.
- Shostenko, N. A.** [Desiatova-Shostenko, N. A.]. See Desiatova-Shostenko, N. A.
- Shpakovskii, V. A.**  
1931. Kunzhut v Iuzhno-Ussuriiskom krae. [Sesamum indicum L. in south Ussuri region.] 1-55. illustr.  
This work in Russian has not been seen. It is listed in Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. A. 2: 173. 1932.
- Shreiber, A. F.**  
1910. [Botanical observations in the vicinity of Irkutsk.] Izv. Vost. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 40: 112-113.  
A brief note in Russian on the flowering of *Caragana arborescens*. Dated 1909, published 1910.

1916. [Wild growing medicinal plants of Siberia. Handbook.] Vĭstn. Ross. Obshch. Sad. 1916: 35-62.  
This work in Russian, listed in Journ. Soc. Bot. Russie 1: 230. 1917, has not been seen.

**Shtegmair, I. A.**

1891. *Lilium longifl.* var. *Harrisii*. Vĭstn. Sad. Plod. Ogor. 1891: 220-221.

A general description of this Japanese species.

**Shu, Tsui-hsiang.** See Tseng, Mien-chih, and Shu, Tsui-hsiang.

**Siebert, A.** See Voss, H., and Siebert, A.

**Siebold, J.**

1856. Japansche planten-kultuur. [Japanese plant culture.] Tuinb. Fl. 3: 140-152.

A discussion in Dutch of plants introduced from Japan and of the principal botanical works on the Japanese flora.

**Siebold, P. F. von.**

1827. *Tabulae synopticae usus plantarum in insula Dezima* [Nagasaki-ken].

This work has not been seen. See Pritzels Thesaurus, no. 8669.

1828a. Nachrichten aus Japan. Flora 11<sup>2</sup>: 753-762.

Notes from the author's letters on various subjects.

1828b. Einige Worte über den Zustand der Botanik auf Japan in einem Schreiben an den Praesidenten der Akademie; nebst einer Monographie der Gattung *Hydrangea* und einigen Proben japanischer Literatur über die Kräuterkunde. Nov. Act. Acad. Caes. Leop. Carol. 14: 671-696. pl. 1, 2.

Contains a "Synopsis *Hydrangeae* generis specierum japonicarum", with 9 species of *Hydrangea*, mostly new. The title page of the periodical volume is dated 1828. On pp. 693-696 appears "Litteraturae botanicae Japonicae specimen", an annotated bibliography in Latin of 10 Japanese books. Reprint, 1-26. pl. 1, 2. 1829.

1830. *Synopsis plantarum oeconomiarum universi regni Japonici*. Verh. Batav. Genootsch. Wetensch. 12: i-ii, 1-74. 2 pl.

An annotated systematic enumeration, including various new names but no descriptions. The plates are tables with Latin, Japanese, and Chinese names and plant uses. The separate of this paper is listed in Pritzels Thesaurus as published in 1827. The title page of the periodical is 1830. A facsimile reprint was issued in Japan in 1934.

1833. Ueber den Zustand der Botanik auf Japan. Allg. Gartenz. 1: 138-141.

General notes.

1835. Voyage to Japan. Comp. Bot. Mag. Hook. 1: 83-84.

This is a prospectus by J. G. Zuccarini of his "Flora Japonica" with general remarks on botany of Japan, presented by Siebold.

1844-45. Kruidkundige naamlijst van oud en nieuw ingevoerde Japansche en Chineesche planten, welke in de kweekerij ten behoeve van de koninklijke nederlandse maatschappij tot aanmoediging van den tuinbouw aangekweekt worden, benevens eenige geschiedkundige toelichtingen nopens de invoering van gewassen uit Japan van het jaar 1824 tot 1844. [List of names of old and new imported Japanese and Chinese plants which are raised in the nursery of the Royal Netherlands society for encouraging vegetable growing; also a little historical information about the importation of plants from Japan from 1824 to 1844]. Jaarb. Nederland. Maatsch. Tuinbouw 1844: 1-39. pl. 1, 2. 1844; 1845: 65-68. 1845.

In Dutch; a list of 367 species in the society's garden, probably in Leiden.

1845. Beschrijving van de in tab. 5, 6, 7, 8 afgebeelde nieuw ingevoerde heesters. Jaarb. Nederland. Maatsch. Tuinbouw 1845: 71-77. pl. 5-8.

Contains colored plates of *Callicarpa japonica* var. *baccis albis* and var. *baccis rubris*, *Lonicera brachypoda* var. *repens*, and *Spirea blumei*.

1854. Over eenige verscheidenheden van *Clematis florida* azurea. Sieb. [Concerning a few differences in *Clematis florida* azurea, Sieb.] Tuinb. Fl. 1: 189-191. 1 pl.

A general description in Dutch.

1855. De invoering van vier nieuwe soorten van zoete batate (*Batatas edulis*) uit Japan. [The introduction of four new varieties of sweet potatoes from Japan.] Tuinb. Fl. 2: 281-284.

A discussion in Dutch.

\* Wade system transliteration of this Cantonese name.



- 1858a. Aardrijks- en volkenkundige toelichtingen tot de ontdekkingen van Maerten Gerritsz. Vries, met het fluitschip *Castricum* A°. 1643, in 't oosten etn 't noorden van Japan, dienende tot zeemansgids langs de oostkust van Japan, naar de eilanden Jezu, Krafu en de Kurilen; benevens eene verhandeling over de Aino-taal en de voortbrengselen der Aino-landen. [Geographic and Ethnologic information about the discoveries of Maerten Gerritsen de Vries with the ship *Castricum* in the year 1645, in the east and the north of Japan, serving as sailors guide along the east coast of Japan, to the islands of Jezu, Krafu and the Kuriles; also a treatise on the Aino language and the products of the Aino-lands.] 1-178.  
Contains "Het plantenrijk" [The Plant World], pp. 152-168, and an enumeration of 357 species. See also Vries, M. G., 1858.
- 1858b. Sur le riz du Japon et sur quelques autres végétaux du même pays. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 5: 125-126.  
Brief general notes.
1863. Sur l'état de l'horticulture au Japon et sur l'importance des plantes usuelles et d'ornement introduites et cultivées dans le jardin d'acclimatation de M. Ph. von Siebold, à Leide. 1-28.
1864. Les lis du Japon. Hort. Belg. 14: 127-128.  
General notes on *Lilium* spp.
1897. Nippon. Archiv zur Beschreibung von Japan und dessen Neben- und Schutzländern Jezu mit den südlichen Kurilen, Sachalin, Korea und den Liukiu Inseln. ed. 2, 2 v. (1, i-xxxv, 1-421. 2 pl. f. 1-61; 2, i-vii, 1-342. f. 1-47).  
A general traveller's account with observations on the flora. Ed. 1 has not been seen.  
See also André, E., 1870c; and Hoffmann, J., 1837b.
- Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de.**
- 1858a. *Paeonia* Moutan Sims, Impératrice de France. Ann. Hort. Bot. 1: 1-3. 2 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1858b. *Aralia* (Fatsia) Japonica Thunb. Ann. Hort. Bot. 1: 25-26. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1858c. Plantes récemment introduites du jardin de Leide. Ann. Hort. Bot. 1: 27.  
A list of 16 species.
- 1858d. *Pityrospasma acerinum*, Sieb. et Zuccar. Famille naturelle des Ranunculacées. Ann. Hort. Bot. 1: 51. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1858e. *Dioscorea* Batatas. Iguane de la Chine. Ann. Hort. Bot. 1: 76-80.  
Native of China.
- 1858f. *Araliacées japonaises en culture à Leide*. Ann. Hort. Bot. 1: 185-186. 2 pl.  
Includes *Aralia mitsude* sp. nov. For reproduction of the illustration of *Aralia pentaphylla* see Makino, T., 1931o.
- 1858g. *Pharbitis polymorpha*, Sieb. et de Vriese. Ann. Hort. Bot. 1: 187. pl. 3-5.  
Colored illustrations of three forms from Japan.
- Siebold, P. F. von, and Zuccarini, J. G.**
- 1826-70. Flora japonica; sive, Plantae, quas in imperio japonico collegit, descripsit, ex parte in ipsis locis pingendas curavit Dr. Ph. Fr. de Siebold . . . Sectio prima continens plantas ornatui vel usui inservientes. Digessit Dr. J. G. Zuccarini. 2 v. (1, 1-193. pl. 1-100. 1826-35; 2, 1-89. pl. 101-160. 1842-70).  
"Volumen secundum, ab auctoribus inchoatum relictum ad finem perduxit F. A. Guil. Miquel." Some issues have all plates coloured. It is reviewed and the 116 species are listed with critical notes in Lond. Journ. Bot. 3: 419-427. 1844; also reviewed by A. Gray in Amer. Journ. Sci. 39: 175-176. 1840; II. 2: 135-136. This is republished in Sargent, C. S. 1889a (1: 37-40). For exact dates of publications see Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 68-69. 1933. A facsimile reprint was issued in Japan in 1934.
1843. Plantarum, quas in Japonia collegit Dr. Ph. Fr. de Siebold, genera nova, notis characteristicis delineationibusque illustrata proponunt. Abh. Bayer. Akad. Wiss. Math. Phys. 3: 717-749. pl. 1-5.
- 1845-46. Florae Japonicae familiae naturales, adjectis generum et specierum exemplis selectis. Sectio prima. Plantae dicotyledoneae polypetalae. Abh. Bayer. Akad. Wiss. Math. Phys. Cl. 4<sup>2</sup>: 109-204. pl. 1, 2. [1844 or] 1845; (Sectio altera. Plantae dicotyledoneae (gamopetalae, monochlamydeae) et monocotyledoneae.) 4<sup>3</sup>: 123-240. pl. 3. 1846.  
A critical enumeration of 847 species, many described as new. Reprint, 2 v. 1845-46 (1, 1-96. pl. 1, 2. 1845; 2, 1-118. pl. 3. 1846). A facsimile reprint was issued in Japan in 1934.
- Siebold & Co.**
1848. Extrait du catalogue et du prix-courant des plantes du Japon et des Indes-orientales et occidentales Néerlandaises, cultivées dans l'établissement de von Siebold & Comp. à Leyde. Jaarb. Nederland. Maatsch. Tuinbouw 1848: 38-49.  
A list of species, including notes on their uses.
1856. *Malus* (Sorbus) toringo Sieb. Tuinb. Fl. 3: 368. 1 pl.  
A brief note in Dutch, taken from the next reference.
- [1856?]. Catalogue raisonné, prix-courant des plantes et graines de Japon, cultivées dans l'établissement de von Siebold & Co. à Leide.  
This work, containing descriptions and notes on some Japanese plants, has not been seen. See also the preceding reference.
- [1861?]. Catalogue prodrome des plantes du Japon introduites en Hollande dans les années 1859, 1860, 1861.  
This work has not been seen. It is listed in The Lindley Library Catalogue, p. 402. For review see Lindley, J., 1861d.
- Sieh, F. B.** See Hsieh, Wan-pêng.
- Siehe, W.**
1889. *Grewia parviflora* Bge. Gartenflora 38: 600-602. f. 88.  
Native of northern China.
- Siëvertsev, N. A.**
1867. [A journey to the western portion of the Celestial Range (Tien Shan) or "Tsin-Lin" of the ancient Chinese, from the western limits of the Trans-Ili region to Tashkent.] Mém. Soc. Russ. Géogr. Sect. Géogr. Gén. 1: 75-164. 2 maps.  
In Russian; includes notes on the vegetation and its distribution. For English translation under this title see Journ. Roy. Geogr. Soc. 40: 343-419. 1870.
1873. Puteshestviâ po tsentralnoi Azii i izslédovanie gornoï strany Tîan-shaniâ, sovershennyâ po poruchenîu Imperatorskago Russkago Geograficheskago Obshchestva. [Travels in Central Asia and exploration of Tien Shan made by the order of the Imperial Russian Geographical Society.] 1-462.  
A description of the region and its flora, including botanical notes on 61 species observed. The original of this work has not been seen. For German translation see Petermann, A., 1875.
- Simidzu and Simizu.** See Shimizu.
- Simmler, G.**
1910. Monographie der Gattung *Saponaria*. Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. (Wien) 85: 434-509. pl. 1, 2.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Simon G. E.**
1862. Sur un envoi d'animaux et de végétaux du Japon. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 9: 594-602, 689-693.  
Notes on *Rhus succedanea*, *Broussonetia kami-noki*, *Chamaerops excelsa*, and "soya."
- 1863a. Le pin, pei-go-song, de Chine. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 10: 281-282.  
A general account of *Pinus* sp.
- 1863b. Notice sur l'arbre à vernis de la Chine et du Japon (*Rhus vernix*), et sur son exploitation. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 10: 745-751.  
A general account.
1868. Carte agricole générale de l'Empire Chinois. Texte préface, légende et répertoire. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser. 4: 209-224. 2 fold. diagr.
- Simonkai, L.**
1888. Hazánk és a földkerekség hársfajainak birálé átnézeté. (Revisio Tiliarum Hungaricarum atque orbis terrarum.) Math. Term. Közl. 22: 269-352. pl. 1, 2.  
In Hungarian with keys and descriptions also in Latin; includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Simpson, N. D.**

1915. An enumeration of the Chinese Astragali with descriptions of new species. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* **8**: 239-264.

Consists of: A. New species, B. Synopsis of Chinese species, C. Excluded species, and D. Bibliography.

See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34; and Price, M. P., and Simpson, N. D.

**Sims, J.**

1803a. *Pyrus japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **18**: pl. 692.  
Native of Japan.

1803b. *Hedychium coronarium*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **19**: pl. 708.  
Probably from China.

1804a. *Trichosanthes anguina*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **19**: pl. 722.  
Native of China.

1804b. *Sansevieria sessiliflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **19**: pl. 739.  
A new species from China.

1804c. *Philydrum lanuginosum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **20**: pl. 783.  
Native of China and elsewhere.

1804d. *Asclepias carnosae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **21**: pl. 788.  
Native of China.

1805a. *Clematis florida*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **22**: pl. 834.  
Native of Japan.

1805b. *Kaempferia Galanga*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **22**: pl. 850.  
Occurs in China.

1805c. *Epidendrum sinense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **23**: pl. 888.  
Native of China.

1805d. *Hemerocallis caerulea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **23**: pl. 894.  
Native of China.

1806a. *Orontium japonicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **23**: pl. 898.  
Native of Japan.

1806b. *Nelumbium speciosum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **23**: pl. 903.  
Cultivated in China.

1806c. *Uvularia chinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **23**: pl. 916.  
A new species from China; reduced to a synonym of *Fritillaria cantoniensis* in op. cit. **37**: pl. 1537. 1813.

1806d. *Convolvulus bryoniae-folius*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **24**: pl. 943.  
A new species from China.

1806e. *Magnolia pumila*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **25**: pl. 977.  
Introduced from China.

1807a. *Thea chinensis*, var.  $\beta$ . Curtis's Bot. Mag. **25**: pl. 998.  
Introduced from Fukien.

1807b. *Magnolia fuscata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **25**: pl. 1008.  
Introduced from China.

1807c. *Rosa multiflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **26**: pl. 1059.  
Introduced from China.

1807d. *Ophiopogon japonicus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **27**: pl. 1063.  
Native of Japan. Additional synonymy is given in op. cit. **37**: pl. 1532. 1813.

1808a. *Nandina domestica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **28**: pl. 1109.  
Cultivated in China and Japan.

1808b. *Paeonia Moutan*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **29**: pl. 1154.  
A new species from China.

1809a. *Lilium concolor*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **29**: pl. 1165.  
Native of China.

1809b. *Aucuba japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **30**: pl. 1197.  
Introduced from China.

1810a. *Lilium tigrinum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **31**: pl. 1237.  
A new species from China and Japan.

1810b. *Corchorus japonicus*, var.  $\beta$  flore pleno. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **32**: pl. 1296.  
Native of Japan.

1810c. *Panax quinquefolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **33**: pl. 1333.  
Native of China.

1811a. *Astragalus sinicus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **33**: pl. 1350.  
Native of China and Japan.

1811b. *Rosa bracteata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **34**: pl. 1377.  
Native of China.

1811c. *Pittosporum tobira*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **34**: pl. 1396.  
Native of Japan and China.

1811d. *Bignonia grandiflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **34**: pl. 1398.  
Native of Japan and China.

1812a. *Hemerocallis japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **35**: pl. 1438.  
Native of China and Japan.

1812b. *Euryale ferox*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **35**: pl. 1447.  
Cultivated in China.

1812c. *Begonia Evansiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **36**: pl. 1473.  
At least cultivated in China.

1812d. *Azalea indica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **36**: pl. 1480.  
Native of China and Japan.

1812e. *Cymbidium hyacinthinum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **36**: pl. 1492.  
Native of China.

1813a. *Nymphaea pygmaea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **37**: pl. 1525.  
Introduced from China.

1813b. *Olea fragrans*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **38**: pl. 1552.  
Occurs in China and Japan.

1813c. *Musa coccinea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **38**: pl. 1559.  
Native of China.

1813d. *Lilium japonicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **38**: pl. 1591.  
Native of China and Japan.

1813e. *Iris sibirica* ( $\gamma$ ) *sanguinea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **39**: pl. 1604.  
A new variety, probably occurring in China and Japan.

1814a. *Magnolia conspicua*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **39**: pl. 1621.  
Native of China.

1814b. *Sagittaria sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **39**: pl. 1631.  
A new species from China and elsewhere.

1814c. *Enkianthus quinqueflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **40**: pl. 1649.  
Native of China.

1814d. *Camellia japonica* (var.  $\zeta$ ) *anemoniflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **40**: pl. 1654.  
A new variety from China.

1814e. *Camellia japonica* (var.  $\epsilon$ ) *myrtifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **40**: pl. 1670.  
Native of Japan.

1815a. *Hibiscus Manihot*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **41**: pl. 1702.  
Native of China and Japan.

1815b. *Crataegus indica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **42**: pl. 1726.  
Native of China and elsewhere.

1815c. *Jasminum revolutum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **42**: pl. 1731.  
A new species from China.

1815d. *Cymbidium ensifolium*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **42**: pl. 1751.  
Native of China and Japan.

1815e. *Rosa semperflorens* ( $\gamma$ ) *minima*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **42**: pl. 1762.  
A new variety, probably native of China.

1815f. *Paeonia edulis*, var. *sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **42**: pl. 1768.  
A new variety from China.

1816a. *Punica Granatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **43**: pl. 1832.  
A and B.  
Native of Japan and elsewhere.

1816b. *Clerodendrum fragrans*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **43**: pl. 1834.  
Native of Japan and China.

1816c. *Gardenia radicans*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **43**: pl. 1842.  
Probably native of China.

1816d. *Phyllanthus turbinatus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **44**: pl. 1862.  
Introduced from China.

1816e. *Justicia picta* ( $\beta$ ) *lurido-sanguinea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **44**: pl. 1870.  
A new variety probably from China or the Philippines.

1817a. *Alpinia nutans*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **44**: pl. 1903.  
Native of China and elsewhere.

1817b. *Gardenia amoena*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **44**: pl. 1904.  
A new species probably from the East Indies or China.

1817c. *Bocconia cordata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **44**: pl. 1905.  
Native of China.

- 1817d. *Grislea tomentosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **44**: pl. 1906.  
Native of China and elsewhere.
- 1817e. *Bletia Tankervilleae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **44**: pl. 1924.  
Introduced from China.
- 1817f. *Ardisia crenata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **45**: pl. 1950.  
A new species from China.
- 1817g. *Rosa Banksiae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **45**: pl. 1954.  
Native of China.
1818. *Jasminum hirsutum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **45**: pl. 1991.  
Native of China and elsewhere.
- 1819a. *Ilex chinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **46**: pl. 2043.  
A new species from China.
- 1819b. *Camellia axillaris*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **46**: pl. 2047.  
Native of China.
- 1819c. *Dracaena ferrea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **46**: pl. 2053.  
Native of China.
- 1819d. *Camellia Sasanqua*  $\beta$ . Curtis's Bot. Mag. **46**: pl. 2080.  
Native of China.
- 1819e. *Glycine sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **46**: pl. 2083.  
A new species from China.
- 1819f. *Mussaenda pubescens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **46**: pl. 2099.  
Native of China.
- 1819g. *Crataegus glabra*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **47**: pl. 2105.  
Introduced from Japan.
- 1820a. *Amygdalus pumila*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **47**: pl. 2176.  
Probably native of China.
- 1820b. *Chloranthus monostachys*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **48**: pl. 2190.  
A new species from China.
- 1821a. *Arum spirale*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **48**: pl. 2220.  
Its range probably includes China.
- 1821b. *Dolichos sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **48**: pl. 2232.  
At least cultivated in China.
- 1821c. *Melastoma sanguinea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **48**: pl. 2241.  
A new species from China.
- 1822a. *Iris Pallasii*,  $\beta$ . *chinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **49**: pl. 2331.  
A new variety from Mongolia.
- 1822b. *Lysimachia Ephemerum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **49**: pl. 2346.  
Probably occurs in Japan.
- 1822c. *Broussonetia papyrifera*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **50**: pl. 2353.  
Native of Japan and elsewhere.
- 1822d. *Hovenia dulcis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **50**: pl. 2360.  
Cultivated in China and Japan.
- 1823a. *Limonia parviflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **50**: pl. 2416.  
A new species from China.
- 1823b. *Ocimum canum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **51**: pl. 2452.  
A new species from China.
- 1824a. *Laurus aggregata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **51**: pl. 2497.  
A new species from China.
- 1824b. *Psidium cattleianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **51**: pl. 2501.  
Introduced into England from China in 1817.
- 1824c. *Azalea indica*, var.  $\beta$ . *plena*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **51**: pl. 2509.  
A new variety from China.
- 1825a. *Chrysanthemum sinense* (var. 17). Sabine in Hort. Soc. Tr. v. 5. p. 153. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **52**: pl. 2556.  
Includes a list of the varieties of Chinese *Chrysanthemum* and citation of literature.
- 1825b. *Herpestis monniera*,  $\beta$ . *portulacacea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **52**: pl. 2557.  
A new variety from China and elsewhere.
- 1825c. *Zanthoxylum nitidum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **52**: pl. 2558.  
Native of China.
- 1825d. *Primula sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **52**: pl. 2564.  
Native of China.
- 1825e. *Ligustrum lucidum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **52**: pl. 2565.  
Native of China.
- 1825f. *Camellia japonica*, var.  $\pi$ . Curtis's Bot. Mag. **52**: pl. 2571.  
A new variety, probably from China.
- 1825g. *Camellia japonica*, var.  $\zeta$ . Curtis's Bot. Mag. **52**: pl. 2577.  
A new variety, probably from China.
- 1825h. *Nauclea adina*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **53**: pl. 2613.  
Native of China.
- 1826a. *Gardenia florida*, var. *ovalifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **53**: pl. 2627.  
A new variety, probably native of China, Japan, and elsewhere.
- 1826b. *Saxifraga cuscuthiformis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **53**: pl. 2631.  
Native of China.
- 1826c. *Laurus camphora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **53**: pl. 2658.  
Native of Japan.
- 1826d. *Astranthus cochinchinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **53**: pl. 2659.  
Introduced from China.
- Sin, S. S., and Wu, Yin-ch'an.**  
1932. A note on the phytogeography of the family Polypodiaceae of Yao-Shan, Kwangsi. Bull. Dept. Biol. Sun Yatsen Univ. **3**: 349-366. pl. 165.  
A comparative study of the geographic distribution of the species known from Yao-Shan.
- Singer, R.**  
1932. Monographie der Gattung *Russula*. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. Abt. II. **49**: 205-380.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1935a. Sur quelques *Russules* exotiques. Ann. Crypt. Exot. **8**: 88-93.  
Includes *R. punctipes* from China.
- 1935b. Supplemente zu meiner Monographie der Gattung *Russula*. Ann. Mycol. **33**: 297-352.  
Includes *R. cernohorskyi*, *R. punctipes*, and *R. handelii*, spp. nov. from China. See also Singer, R., 1932.
1936. Studien zur Systematik der Basidiomyceten. I. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. **56**: Abt. B: 137-156. diagr. 1, 2.  
Includes *Panus semirudis* sp. nov. from the Amur region.
- Sinova, E. S.**  
1916. [Note sur une algue rare marine des Rhodophycées—*Delesseria fimbriata* De-la-Pyl.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand **16**: 139-144. f. 1-4.  
In Russian with French résumé; includes a description of the species native of the Okhotsk and Japan Seas.
1922. De formis novis *Ptilotae Californicae* Rupr. in oceano Pacifico ad aras Sibiriae inventis. Not. Syst. Inst. Crypt. Hort. Bot. Petrop. **1**: 119-123.  
Descriptions of five new forms collected near Sakhalin.
1928. [Laminaria et autres algues comme branche d'industrie.] Bull. Pacific Sci. Fish. Res. Sta. **1**: 77-142. pl. 1-5. f. 1, 2.  
In Russian with French résumé; contains notes and descriptions of 81 species and a bibliography.
- 1928-29. Algae Maris Japonensis. Chlorophyceae. Bull. Pacific Sci. Fish. Res. Sta. **2**: 1-46, [1]. 3 pl. 1928; (ditto. Phaeophyceae) **3**: 1-62. 1929.  
A systematic and systematic enumeration of a few new forms; in Russian with Latin descriptions and French résumé.
1930. [Algues de la Mer d'Ochotsk de long de la côte de l'île Grand Schantar.] Trav. Soc. Nat. Leningrad **60**. Bot.: 81-125. 1 map.  
A systematic enumeration in Russian with French résumé of 69 species.
1933. [Les algues de Kamtchatka.] Explor. Mers U.R.S.S. **17**: 7-42. f. 1-12. 1 text map.  
A systematic enumeration in Russian with a French résumé, listing 73 species. For criticism by N. N. Voronikhin see Sovetsk. Bot. **1934**: 184-187.
- Sinskaja, E. N.**  
1925. [Field crops of Altai.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. **14**: 359-376.  
In Russian with an English summary.
1927. [Geno-systematical investigations of cultivated Brassica.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. **17**: 3-166. f. 1-27.  
In Russian with an English résumé; concerns systematic aspects of hybridization of cultivated species, several from China.

**Sinskaja, E. N. (continued).**

1928. [The oleiferous plants and root crops of the family Cruciferae.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. **19**: 1-648. pl. 14, 15. f. 1-108. text maps 1, 2.

In Russian; largely horticultural; includes some species of eastern Asiatic origin.

1930. [A short review of the cultivated plants of Japan.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. **22**: 217-283. f. 1-27.

In Russian; includes extensive notes on many species.

1931. [The wild radish from the sea-coast of Japan in connection with the problem of origin of cultivated forms belonging to the genus *Raphanus*.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. **26**: 1-58. f. 1-17.

In Russian with an English summary and Latin description of *Raphanus raphanistroides* (Makino) Sinsk. from Japan and China.

1936. Ecotypes of *Agropyrum cristatum* s. l. Sovetsk. Bot. **1936**: 35-47.

In Russian; includes descriptions of ecotypes from the western and southern Altai and Mongolia.

**Sirjaev, G.**

1925-26. *Onobrychis* generis revisio critica. Pars prima. Publ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Masaryk **56**: 1-196. [1-2]. pl. 1-17. f. 1-3. text maps 1-9. 1925; (Pars secunda et tertia) **76**: 1-165. pl. 1-9. text maps 1-9. 1926.

Includes species occurring in southern Siberia and possibly in northwestern China. The supplement has no eastern Asiatic species.

1927. Die Verbreitung der Untergattung *Euonobrychis* der Gattung *Onobrychis* Tournef. Pflanzenar. **1**: 51-53. maps 41-44, (II) 66-72. maps 55-60.

Reaches to Lake Baikal but otherwise does not occur in eastern Asia.

1928. A new *Medicago* from China. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1928**: 270-271. 1 f.

*Medicago archiducis-nicolai* from Kansu and Tibet.

1928-33. *Generis Trigonella* L. revisio critica I. Publ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Masaryk **102**: 1-57. pl. 1, 2. tables 1-3. 1928; (II) **110**: 1-37. pl. 4-6. tables 4-9. 1929; (III) **128**: 1-31. pl. 7, 8. tables 10, 11. 1930; (IV) **136**: 1-33. pl. 9, 10. 1931; (V) **148**: 1-43. pl. 11, 12. tables 12-15. 1932; (VI) **170**: 1-37. 1933.

Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.

1932. *Generis Ononis* L. revisio critica. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. Abt. II. **49**: 381-665. pl. 6-9.

Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Sîuzev, P. V.**

1907a. [A botanist's travels in Japan.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. **7**: 203-217. 1 pl. f. 1-5.

General notes in Russian, concerning various species with lists.

1907b. [Regionis Ussuriensis florum vernalis observationes.] Trav. Soc. Nat. St. Pétersb. **36**. Bot.: 87-105.

A general account in Russian of the region and its flora with notes on the development of the vegetation.

1910. Enumeratio fungorum in oriente extremo anno 1905 collectorum. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **7**: 102-110.

A systematic enumeration including Manchurian collections.

1912. Contributiones ad floram Manchuriae. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **9**: 69-135. f. 1, 2.

In Latin; an enumeration of 779 species with descriptions of several new species and varieties, these republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **13**: 328-329. 1914.

1913. [Critical notes on Siberian species of *Salix*.] Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. **14**: 213-226.

In Russian.

1923. [Ueber *Anemone reflexa* Steph. bei Perm.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe **22**: 149-154. 1 f. 1 map.

Occurs also in eastern China.

1924. [Contribution to the flora of the Amur region and Baikal Lake.] Bull. Inst. Rech. Biol. Univ. Perm **3**: 163-166.

A list of 77 species with notes in Russian.

**Sizykh, S.** See Larin, I., and Sizykh, S.

**Sjusev, P. V.** = Sîuzev, P. V.

**Skabichevsky, A. P.**

1929. [Über die Biologie von *Melosira baicalensis* (K. Meyer) Wisl.] Russ. Hydrobiol. Zeitschr. **8**: 93-114. pl. 3. f. 1.

A detailed account of this diatom.

1931. [Sur la nouvelles espèces et le nouveaux genres des algues vertes du lac Baikal.] Bull. Inst. Sci. Biol. Géogr. Univ. Irkoutsk **5**: 69-72. 1 pl.

In Russian with a French résumé; includes descriptions of *Chaetomorpha littoralis* sp. nov. and *Gemmiphora compacta* gen. et sp. nov. This work has also the German title in the table of contents: "Über neue grüne Algen des Baikalsees."

1936a. [Einige Anmerkungen über die Algologie des Baikalsees. I. Ueber einige Vertreter der Familie Cladophoraceae.] Bull. Inst. Sci. Biol. & Geogr. Univ. Irkoutsk **7**: 32-41.

In Russian with German summary; contains new species and varieties of *Chaetomorpha* and *Cladophora*.

1936b. [Neue und interessante Kieselalgen aus dem Nord-baikal.] Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S. **21**: 705-722. f. 1-3.

In Russian with German summary and Latin descriptions of new species, some by Skvortzov.

**Skachkov, K. A.**

1857. [The Chinese *Batatas* (B. edulis).] Trudy Vol'n. Econ. Obshch. **1857**: 31-91.

A discussion in Russian of its possible cultivation in Russia with notes taken from Chinese sources on its cultivation in China.

1862. [On the trees upon which the Chinese use to rear wild silkworms, and the mode of cultivating these trees.] "Moscow Journ. Agr." **37**: 1-34.

In Russian; concerns *Quercus chinensis* (bungeana), *Ailanthus glandulosa*, and *Zanthoxylum bungeanum*. This serial has not been identified.

1864. Notice sur la plante . . . Mou-soû [mu su] ou Luzerne chinoise (variété du *Medicago sativa*). Rev. Orient. Alger. Colon. n. ser. **18**: 69-77.

A general account. Reviewed in Bull. Soc. Bot. France **11**: 232-233. 1864. "Mu su" (Wade romanization) is "tsumegusa" in Japanese.

**Skan, S. A.**

1900a. *Quercus Edithae*, Skan. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2661.

A new species from the mainland opposite Hongkong.

1900b. *Quercus Blakei*, Skan. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2662.

A new species from the mainland opposite Hongkong.

1904. *Sophora viciifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. **36**: 3. f. 3.

Native of western China.

1905. *Skimmia japonica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **131**: pl. 8038.

Native of Japan.

1906a. *Lonicera tragophylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **132**: pl. 8064.

Native from Hupeh to Kansu.

1906b. *Ligustrum strongylophyllum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **132**: pl. 8069.

Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.

1906c. *Primula Cockburniana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **132**: pl. 8073.

Native of Szechwan.

1906d. *Magnolia hypoleuca*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **132**: pl. 8077.

Native of Japan and China.

1906e. *Codonopsis Tangshen*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **132**: pl. 8090.

Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, Shensi, and Shansi.

1909. *Pieris formosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **135**: pl. 8283.

Native from Hupeh to eastern Himalaya.

1910. *Betula Maximowiczii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8337.

Native of Japan, Sakhalin, and Manchuria.

1911. *Dracocephalum argunense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **137**: pl. 8384.

Native from Chili northward throughout northeastern Asia.

1912a. *Daphne retusa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8430.

Native of Szechwan.

1912b. *Perovskia atriplicifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8441.

Native from Afghanistan to western Tibet.

- 1912c. *Elsholtzia Stauntoni*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8460.  
Native of Chihli.
1913. *Gentiana stylophora*, C. B. Clarke. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2992.  
Native of Tibet and Yunnan.
- 1915a. *Corylus mandshurica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **141**: pl. 8623.  
Ranges over Manchuria, Japan, and northern China.
- 1915b. *Populus lasiocarpa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **141**: pl. 8625.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
1917. *Oreocharis Forrestii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8719.  
Native of Yunnan.
1918. *Alnus firma*, var. *Yasha*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8770.  
Native of Japan.
- 1920a. *Salvia brevilabra*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8848.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1920b. *Syringa reflexa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8869.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1920c. Reginald Farrer. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1920**: 370-371.  
An obituary notice with notes on his work on Chinese botany.
- See also Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a.
- Skeels, H. C.**  
1925a. A new introduction of a Chinese *Torreya*. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington **38**: 88.  
*Turion fargesii* comb. nov. (*Torreya fargesii* Franch.).
- 1925b. A new Chinese peach. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington **38**: 87.  
*Amygdalus kansuensis* comb. nov. (*Prunus kansuensis* Rehd.).
- 1925c. A Chinese potato bean. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington **38**: 88.  
*Glycine fortunei* comb. nov. (*Apios fortunei* Maxim.).
- See also [Wight, W. F., and Skeels, H. C.].
- Skertchly, S. B. J.**  
1893. Our island; a naturalist's description of Hongkong. i-ii, 1-56.  
A popular account, published in Hongkong, chapter 3 being: "The clothing of the island."
- Skibinskaia, A. M.**  
1936. [The vegetation of the reserve-ground of South Ussuri flora and fauna.] Trudy Gornotaezhn. Sta. Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. **1**: 49-62. 1 text map.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes a study of plant associations.
- Skorobogatyi, A. F.**  
1928. [Exotic trees in the southern coast of the Crimea.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. **18**<sup>2</sup>: 141-225. f. 1-16.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes critical data and descriptions of *Cupressus funebris*, *Thuja orientalis*, *Cryptomeria japonica*, and other eastern Asiatic species.
- Skottsberg, C.**  
1928. On some arborescent species of *Lobelia* from tropical Asia. Act. Hort. Gothob. **4**: 1-26. f. 1-31.  
Includes *L. pyramidalis* from China with a bibliography, pp. 25-26.
1932. Bemerkungen über die Philodraceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **65**: 253-274. f. 1-65.  
Critical notes on this family with references to *Philodrum cavaleriei* Lév., originally described from Kweichow.
- Skuja, H.**  
1932. Algae. In Botanische Ergebnisse der Deutschen Zentralsien-Expedition 1927-28. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **31**: 4-19.  
See Schmid, E., Czurda, V., Skuja, H., Theriot, J., and Zahlbruckner, A., 1932.
1937. Algae. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, Symbolae sinicae. **1**: i-viii, 1-106. pl. 1-3. f. 1-12.  
A list with notes and descriptions of new species.
- Skvortzov, B. V.** (=Skvortzow, B. W.).  
1916. [Les algues de la Mandjourie et recherches sur la végétation aquatique dans la vallée de Soungari.] Zhurn. Mikrobiol. **3**: 443 + ?  
In Russian. This volume has not been seen.
1917. [Contribution to the Flagellatae of Manchuria. Part 1.] Zhurn. Mikrobiol. **4**: 57-76. pl. 4, 5. 1 f.  
Includes some lower algae.
1918. [Contributions à la flore des algues de la Russie d'Asie.] Journ. Soc. Bot. Russe **2**: 10-20. f. 1-4, 117-128. f. 5-7. 1918; **3**: 1-23. f. 8-11.  
In Russian, each part with a French résumé; contains descriptions of various new species from the Altai Mts. and other parts of Siberia, some described as new.
- 1919-22. Notes on the agriculture, botany and zoology of China. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. **50**: 49-107. illustr. 1919; **51**: 135-158. illustr. 1920; **52**: 79-111. illustr. 1921; **53**: 189-195. 1922.  
A series of brief numbered papers, the botanical ones as follows:
1. Dye-plants and dye-stuffs of Manchuria. **50**: 49-52.
  3. The fresh-water algae from the ponds of South China. **50**: 53-56.
  4. On the study of the Manchurian wheat. **50**: 56-57.
  8. On the exploration of the fresh water algae in Manchuria. **50**: 62-63.
  9. On some Chinese medicinal plants of the Far East. **50**: 63-64.
  10. Some observations on the growth of weeds and algae in rice fields at Foochow. **50**: 64-66.
  11. The phytoplankton of some Tibetan lakes. **50**: 66.
  12. On some freshwater algae collected in Shanghai. **50**: 66-67.
  13. The use of Nostoc as food in N. China. **50**: 67.
  14. The bibliography of the algae of China and neighbouring countries. **50**: 67-69.
  15. On the study of the wild vegetables of Manchuria. **50**: 69-73.
  16. Dimensions of trees in the Manchurian forests. **50**: 73-74.
  18. The little known and new oil plants in Manchuria. **50**: 78-79. 1 f.
  19. The principal tanning plants of Manchuria. **50**: 79-80.
  20. On the cultivation of water plants in China. **50**: 80-81.
  21. On the growth of panic grass in China. **50**: 81.
  22. The water plant—*Euryale ferox* in North Manchuria. **50**: 81-82. 1 f.
  23. On the study of the flowers of the Manchurian wild apricot. **50**: 82-83.
  24. Observations on banana trees at Foochow. **50**: 83-84.
  25. A study of the rice cultivated at Foochow. **50**: 84-90. 2 pl.
  26. On the kaoliang and barley, cultivated in Manchuria. **50**: 90-91.
  27. Kaoliang and maize growing at Foochow. **50**: 91-92.
  28. List of plants growing in Foochow. **50**: 92-93.
  30. The use of the horse-tail (*Equisetum hyemale* L.) in China. **50**: 95-96.
  32. The bibliography on the botany, zoology and the rural economy of Manchuria. First Part. **50**: 104-107.
  33. The cultivation of water vegetables at Foochow. **51**: 133-142. 4 f.
  34. On some varieties of peanuts grown in China. **51**: 142-145. 3 f.
  35. The horn-cherry of North Manchuria. **51**: 145-146. 1 f.
  36. On some wild vegetables of North Manchuria. **51**: 146-148.
  37. The wild pears of North Manchuria. **51**: 148-149. 1 f.
  38. The gourds, melons, cucumbers and their cultivation by the Chinese in North Manchuria. **51**: 149-153. 6 f.
  39. The poppy culture in North Manchuria. **52**: 79-82. 1 f.
  40. The mountain rice of North Manchuria. **52**: 82-87. 3 f.
  41. The apricots grown in Harbin. **52**: 87-92. 3 f.
  42. Fruit culture at Foochow. **52**: 93-96.
  43. Plums of North Manchuria. **52**: 96-101. 2 f.



## Skvortzov, B. V. (continued).

44. *Micromeles alnifolia* Kochne in North Manchuria. **52**: 102-103. 1 f.
46. Bibliography of the botany, zoology and rural economy of Manchuria. Second Part. **52**: 104-111.
47. On the phytoplankton from the ponds of Tientsin. **53**: 189-190. 1 f.
48. On the winter phytoplankton of the fish-ponds of Foochow. **53**: 190-193. 1 f.
49. On some freshwater algae, collected by Mr. C. R. Kellogg in Hokchiang, Fukien. **53**: 195.
1920. [Forage plants of Manchuria and Russian Far East, with Russian-Chinese dictionary of forage crops.] 1-80.  
This ecological description in Russian of meadow grasses, legume-plants, root-crops, and other valuable plants, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 892.
1921. [Trees, shrubs, and herbaceous plants of Manchuria introduced into cultivation in Europe, America and Japan.] Sel'sk. Khoz. Siev. Man'chzhurii **1921**: 71-77.  
A discussion and enumeration in Russian.
- 1922a. [Fauna and flora of Manchuria and of the Russian Far East.] 1-121.  
This ecological description in Russian has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 900.
- 1922b. [Culture of mountain rice in North Manchuria.] Vĭstn. Azii **48**: 106-119.  
This volume has not been seen.
- 1923a. [Fauna and flora of Manchuria and Russian Far East.] Vĭstn. Azii **50**: 1-277.  
In Russian; includes a description of the flora, pp. 211-271, and a bibliography, pp. 273-277. This volume has not been seen.
- 1923b. [Wheat from the valley of Mudantzian River (Manchuria).] Vĭstn. Azii **51**: 297-301.  
Includes an annotated enumeration of 12 varieties of *Triticum vulgare*.
1924. Farblose Euglenaceen aus nord Mandschurei (China). Arch. Protistenk. **48**: 180-186. f. A, B.  
An enumeration with descriptions of many new species.
- 1925a. Über einige Süßwasseralgen der Umgegend von Peking (China). Arch. Hydrobiol. **16**: 337-340. 1 f.  
An enumeration, including a few new species.
- 1925b. Zur Kenntnis der mandschurischen Flagellaten. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. **41**<sup>2</sup>: 311-315. f. 1-8.  
A list with descriptions of new species.
- 1925c. Descriptions of new species of Trachelomonas, Ehrenberg, from North Manchuria, China. China Journ. Sci. Arts **3**: 336-341. f. 1-24.
- 1925d. Zur Kenntnis der Phycomycetes aus der Nordmandschurei, China. Arch. Protistenk. **51**: 428-433. f. 1-13.  
Includes 8 new species.
- 1925e. On Trachelomonas hispida (Perty) Stein and its varieties. New Phytol. **24**: 299-305. f. 1-17.  
Literature cited, pp. 304-305.
- 1925f. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der mandschurischen Diatomeen. Nuov. Notarisia **36**: 255-269.  
A list of species collected in the vicinity of Harbin in the Sungari district and Ertzensiatse.
- 1925g. [The giant water lily of the Sungari lakes.] Obshch. Izuch. Man'chzh. Kraïa **2**: 1-9. 2 pl. 8 f.  
In Russian with English summary; concerns *Euryale ferox*. It is published also in Manch. Monit. **1925**<sup>3-4</sup>. Res. Dept.: 37-45. 2 pl. 8 f. 1925.
- 1925h. [Gourd plant cultivation by the Chinese in North Manchuria.] Obshch. Izuch. Man'chzh. Kraïa **4**: 1-16. f. 1-17. 3 pl.  
In Russian with extensive English summary. The Chinese names of these plants are given on p. 16, a bibliography on p. 14. It is published also in Manch. Monit. **1925**<sup>5-7</sup>. Res. Dept.: 11-26. pl. 1-3. f. 1-17. 1925.
- 1925i. [The plum-tree in northern Manchuria.] Obshch. Izuch. Man'chzh. Kraïa **7**: 1-16. f. 1-11.  
In Russian with a summary in English. It is published also in Manch. Monit. **1925**<sup>8-10</sup>. Res. Dept.: 45-60. f. 1-11. 1925.
- 1925j. [Wislouchiella planctonica, a new genus and species of Volvocales from North Manchuria.] Proc. Sungar. Riv. Biol. Sta. **1**: 27-29. pl. 1.  
Described in Russian only.
- 1925k. Eine neue Süßwasserart der Gattung Amphidinium Clap. u. Lachm. aus der Nord-Mandschurei. Russ. Hydrobiol. Zeitschr. **4**: 146-148. 1 f.  
*A. elenkini* sp. nov. described in Russian and German.
- 1925l. Die Euglenaceengattung Trachelomonas Ehrenberg. Eine systematische Übersicht. Trudy Sungar. Rechn. Biol. Sta. **1**<sup>2</sup>: 1-101. pl. 1-8.  
Monographic.
- 1925m. Über einige Süßwasseralgen aus der Nord-Mandschurei, im Jahre 1916 gesammelt. Arch. Hydrobiol. **16**: 421-436. 8 f.  
An enumeration, including several new species.
- 1925-27. Über neue und wenig bekannte Formen der Euglenaceengattung, Trachelomonas Ehrenberg. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **43**: 306-315. pl. 10. f. 1-20. 1925; **44**: 603-621. pl. 16. f. 1-9. 1927.  
Includes many new species and varieties from eastern Asia.
- 1925-30. [Fragmenta florae Manchuriae.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Rép. Russe **24**: 145-150. 1925; Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. **26**: 81-84, 628-630. 1927; **28**: 543-548. 1929; **29**: 382-390. 1930.  
A series of papers in Russian with summaries in German, Latin, or English, concerning various groups of plants, with descriptions of many new species and varieties.
- 1926a. [Beiträge zur Süßwasseralgen von Primorsk Gouvernement, Sibirien. I. Über neue und wenig bekannte Formen der Euglenaceengattung Trachelomonas Ehrenberg der Umgegenden der Stadt Nikolsk-Ussurisk.] Bull. S. Ussuri Branch Russ. Geogr. Soc. **13**: 227-232. 1 f.  
Includes 9 new species and varieties described in Russian and German. For continuation see Skvortzov, B. V., 1929k.
- 1926b. On fresh-water algae collected by Dr. H. J. Chu at Peking, China. China Journ. Sci. Arts **5**<sup>4</sup>: 197-199. f. 1-10.
- 1926c. A contribution to the desmids of North Manchuria. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **64**: 121-132. f. 1-18.  
A list with notes and descriptions of several new species and varieties and a bibliography, pp. 131-132.
- 1926d. Field crops of northern Manchuria. Obshch. Izuch. Man'chzh. Kraïa **14**: 1-18. f. 1-31.  
In Russian, with abridged English résumé. It is also published in Manch. Monit. **1926**<sup>10</sup>. Res. Dept.: 1-18. f. 1-31. 1926.
- 1926e. New Flagellata from North Manchuria, China. Philippine Journ. Sci. **31**: 229-233. pl. 1.  
Literature cited, p. 232.
- 1926f. [Cultivated meadow plants of northern Manchuria.] Manch. Monit. **54**: 1—.  
In Russian. This serial has not been seen.
- 1927a. Über neue Chlamydomonaden aus der Mandschurei. Arch. Hydrobiol. **18**: 133-134. 9 f.  
Includes new species of *Coccomonas*, *Pteromonas*, and *Carteria*.
- 1927b. Über einige Phycomycetes aus China. Arch. Protistenk. **57**: 204-206. f. 1-10.  
An enumeration of 10 species from Manchuria, including 7 new.
- 1927c. [Sur la végétation lacustre de la vallée Sungari en Mandschourie.] Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S. **26**: 268-284.  
In Russian with brief French résumé; a list of schizophytes, flagellates and algae.
- 1927d. Trachelomonas species from Nanking, China. China Journ. **7**: 87-91. 2 pl.
- 1927e. Über einige Peridinaceen aus der Nordmandschurei. Hedwigia **67**: 122-124. f. 1.  
A short list with a description of one new species.
- 1927f. Freshwater algae and phytoplankton of the lakes and rivers of the Zaisan district, Altai Mountains, Siberia. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **65**: 249-254. f. 1-4.  
An enumeration with descriptions of three new species and varieties of *Spirogyra* and *Oedogonium*.

- 1927g. Diatoms from Tientsin, North China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **65**: 102-109. f. 1-28.  
Includes *Navicula tientsinensis*, *Surirella tientsinensis*, and *Cymatopleura sinensis*, spp. nov.
- 1927h. A list of Cyanophyceae from North Manchuria, China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **65**: 195-198.  
A list with brief notes but no new species.
- 1927i. On some fresh-water algae collected by Dr. H. H. Chung in Amoy, China. Lingnaam Agr. Rev. **4**: 54-56. f. 1-8.
- 1927j. [North Manchurian wheat.] Manch. Monit. **1927**<sup>4</sup>: 47-57. f. 1-10. **1927**<sup>5</sup>: 44-55. f. 11-19. tables 1-4.  
A taxonomic and agricultural treatment in Russian.
- 1927k. [The soy bean—wild and cultivated in eastern Asia.] Obsch. Izuch. Man'chzh. Krafa **22**: 1-18, 1-8. pl. 1-16, [17].  
In Russian with résumé in English. It is published also in Manch. Monit. **1927**<sup>9</sup>: 35-43. pl. 1-9, (English part) 6-10; **1927**<sup>10</sup>: 20-25. pl. 10-16, [17]. 1927.
- 1927l. [Studies on the occurrence and reproduction of Zygnemaceae in the environs of Harbin, North Manchuria.] Trudy Sungar. Rechn. Biol. Sta. **1**<sup>4</sup>: 1-24, 1-2. pl. 1-8.  
In Russian with a separately pagged English summary and a list of literature, pp. 21-22.
- 1928a. Die Euglenaceengattung Phacus Dujardin. Eine Systematische Übersicht. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **46**: 105-125. pl. 2.  
A synopsis with a key to 40 species.
- 1928b. Some new and little known species of Trachelomonas from North Manchuria, China. Bot. Gaz. **85**: 90-96. pl. 7.  
Includes many new species and varieties.
- 1928c. On some desmids from Amoy, South China. China Journ. **8**: 145-147. 1 pl.
- 1928d. Ein Beitrag zur Bacillariaceen-Flora der nordöstlichen Mongolei. Hedwigia **68**: 311-314. 10 f.  
A short list.
- 1928e. [The Manchurian walnut (abridged sketch).] Manch. Monit. **1928**<sup>9</sup>: 54-60. pl. 1-6. f. 1-4, (English part) 9-11.  
In Russian with an English summary; includes descriptions of some new varieties.
- 1928f. Diatoms from Khingan, North Manchuria, China. Philippine Journ. Sci. **35**: 39-51. pl. 1-5.  
Includes many new species, varieties, and forms.
- 1928g. On the winter phytoplankton of the Sungaree river in North Manchuria, China. Trud. Sungar. Rechn. Biol. Sta. **1**<sup>5</sup>: 17-20.  
In Russian with English résumé; includes a description of *Ankistrodesmus hiemale* sp. nov.
- 1928h. [Botanical explorations in Kirin and Hei-Lungkiang provinces from 1886 to 1923.] Obsch. Izuch. Manchzh. Krafa **1928**<sup>7</sup>: 62-66.  
Includes historical data and a bibliography. This paper in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, has not been seen.
- 1929a. Über drei neue farblose Flagellaten aus China. Arch. Hydrobiol. **20**: 322. 1 f.  
*Petalomonas sinica*, *P. triquetra*, and *Peranema furcata*, spp. nov. from northern Manchuria.
- 1929b. Einige neue und wenig bekannte Chlamydomonadaceae aus Manchuria. Arch. Protistenk. **66**: 160-163. f. 1-16.
- 1929c. On some marine diatoms from Siberian shore of Japanese Sea. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **43**: 57-59. f. 1-17.  
An annotated enumeration of species collected from the fronds of *Laminaria* sp., including a few new varieties and forms.
- 1929d. Diatoms from ponds of Peking. Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. **3**<sup>3</sup>: 43-48. f. 1-16.  
An enumeration with 6 new species and varieties.
- 1929e. [Materials to the knowledge of the wild growing fruit-plants of far east Asia.] Bull. Appl. Bot. Pl. Breed. **22**<sup>3</sup>: 213-239. f. 1-16.  
In Russian with English summary; contains: 1. "On the hazel nut of North Manchuria"; 2. "On *Fragaria orientalis* grown in north Manchuria"; 3. "On wild and cultivated apricot trees of north Manchuria"; and 4. "On the cherries of Kirin province of north Manchuria".
- 1929f. Freshwater diatoms from Amoy, South China. China Journ. **11**: 40-44. pl. 1.  
A list, containing new species and varieties.
- 1929g. On some diatoms from Seiko Lake of Chosen, Japan. Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc. **8**: 9-14. pl. 1.  
A list of species found on leaves and stems of *Trapa natans*, including *Gomphonema morii* sp. nov.
- 1929h. The Manchurian crab-apple tree in the Kirin Province of North Manchuria. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **5**: 345-348. pl. 27, 28.  
Concerns varieties of *Malus manchurica*.
- 1929i. [The elm tree in northern Manchuria.] Manch. Monit. **1929**<sup>11</sup>: 52-58. 2 pl.  
In Russian with English summary; includes descriptions of some new forms and varieties.
- 1929j. A contribution to the algae, Primorsk district of Far East, USSR. Diatoms of Hanka Lake. Mem. S. Ussuri Branch Russ. Geogr. Soc. **1929**<sup>3</sup>: 1-66. pl. 1-8. f. A.  
In Russian, pp. 1-41; in German with Latin descriptions of many new species and varieties, pp. 42-66, this part constituting a continuation of Skvortzov, B. V., 1926a under the title: II. Die Bacillarien des Hankasees.
- 1929k. Fresh-water diatoms from Korea, Japan. Philippine Journ. Sci. **38**: 283-291. pl. 1.  
A list of 87 species from Lake Seiriori, near Seoul, Korea, with descriptions of several new species, varieties and forms.
- 1929l. Marine diatoms from Dairen, South Manchuria. Philippine Journ. Sci. **38**: 419-430. pl. 1, 2.  
A list with some new species and varieties.
- 1929-36. Notes on trees and shrubs of northern Manchuria. China Journ. **10**: 334-337. 1 f. 1929; (II) **12**: 214-216. 2 pl. (III) 358-362. 3 pl. f. 1-7. 1930; (IV) **14**: 329-331. 3 pl. 1931; (V) **15**: 98-100. 4 pl. (VI) 200-201. 3 pl. (VII) 304-307. 4 pl. 1931; (VIII) **17**: 84-88. 5 pl. 1932; (IX) **23**: 54-56. 2 pl. 1 f. (X) 176-178. 2 pl. (XI) 387-390. 4 pl. 1935; (XII) **25**: 42-57. f. 11-17, (XIII) 170-172. 4 pl. (f. 1-10). 1936.  
Includes notes and new species of: I. *Populus*; II. *Actinidia*; III. *Acer*; IV. *Pyrus*; V. *Syringa*; VI. *Vitis* and *Ampelopsis*; VII. *Sambucus* and *Viburnum*; VIII. *Malus*; IX. *Quercus*; X. *Euonymus*; XI. *Lonicera*; XII. *Chosenia* and *Salix*; and XIII. *Coniferae*.
- 1930a. [Contributions à la flore des algues de la partie asiatique de l'U.R.S.S. I.] Journ. Soc. Bot. Russ. **15**: 91-92.  
Critical notes in Russian on various species.
- 1930b. New plants from North Manchuria, China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **6**: 205-220.  
Contains brief descriptions of many species, varieties, and forms, some only cultivated.
- 1930c. [Changes in the vegetation in the surroundings of Kharbin.] Manch. Monit. **1930**<sup>4</sup>: 60-67. 10 f.  
In Russian with a brief English résumé; includes a study of plant associations.
- 1930d. [A contribution to the vegetation of Barga.] Manch. Monit. **1930**<sup>6</sup>: 59-66. 1 map.  
In Russian with a brief English summary; a general sketch of the vegetation of this region of northwestern Manchuria.
- 1930e. [The vegetation of the foothills of the Great Khingan (Manchuria).] Manch. Monit. **1930**<sup>10</sup>: 40-57. 4 f. 1 map.  
In Russian. This paper has not been seen.
- 1930f. Diatoms from Dalai-nor Lake, eastern Mongolia. Philippine Journ. Sci. **41**: 31-37. pl. 1, 2.  
Includes new species and varieties.
- 1930g. Alpine diatoms from Fukien Province, South China. Philippine Journ. Sci. **41**: 39-49. pl. 1-3.
- 1931a. Phytoplankton from Siberia. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **69**: 33-38. f. 1, 2, 69-72. f. 3.  
Enumerations of three collections with descriptions of a few new species.
- 1931b. [The vegetation of the Manchurian lowland.] Manch. Monit. **1931**<sup>1</sup>: 79-87. 8 f. 1 text map.  
In Russian with an English résumé. This paper has not been seen.

**Skvortzov, B. V. (continued).**

- 1931c. [The vegetation of the lower part of the river Ashikhe (Manchuria).] Manch. Monit. 1931<sup>4</sup>: 77-81. 7 f.  
In Russian with an English résumé. This paper has not been seen.
- 1931d. [The vegetation of the Lesser Khingan in the North Manchuria region.] Manch. Monit. 1931<sup>7</sup>: 43-46. 3 f. 1 text map.  
In Russian. This paper has not been seen.
- 1931e. Plankton diatoms from Vladivostok Bay. Philippine Journ. Sci. 46: 77-83. pl. 1, 2.  
A list with notes on distribution and descriptions of new species.
- 1931f. Mycetozoa from North Manchuria, China. Philippine Journ. Sci. 46: 85-93. pl. 1-5.  
A list with notes and descriptions of new species.
- 1931g. Pelagic diatoms of Korean Strait of the Sea of Japan. Philippine Journ. Sci. 46: 95-122. pl. 1-10.  
A list with notes and descriptions of new species and a bibliography, pp. 116-119.
- 1932a. Flagellaten aus der Nordmandschurei (im Jahre 1931 gesammelt). Arch. Protistenk. 77: 522-528. f. 1, 2.  
An enumeration with descriptions of many new species. The included new species are enumerated and one figure republished in Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 66-67. 1933.
- 1932b. [Manchurian floristical region and its geographical landscapes.] Bibliogr. Sborn. Bibl. Vost. Kit. Zhel. Dor. 2<sup>5</sup>: 1-24.  
In Russian; includes a general description of the flora and a bibliography.
- 1932c. Flagellaten aus Korea, Japan. Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 8-10. pl. 1.  
An enumeration of a collection by Tamezo Mori from Siuori, Korea, in 1931 with descriptions of some new species.
- 1932d. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Flagellaten aus Mukden, Mandschurei, China. Journ. Orient. Med. 16: 1-4. f. 1-11.  
An enumeration of 20 species, several described as new.
- 1932e. [Ginseng and its commercial value.] Manch. Monit. 1932<sup>3</sup>: 80-89. 4 f.  
This work in Russian, listed in Marakuev, A. V., 1932, no. 119, has not been seen.
- 1932f. Marine diatoms from the Kanazawa oyster experimental station of Japan. Philippine Journ. Sci. 47: 119-127. pl. 1-2.  
A list with notes and brief descriptions, including two new varieties.
- 1932g. Marine littoral diatoms from environs of Vladivostok. Philippine Journ. Sci. 47: 129-150. pl. 1-6.  
A list with brief descriptions, including some new varieties.
- 1932h. Marine diatoms from Formosa Strait. Philippine Journ. Sci. 47: 151-161. pl. 1-3.  
A list with brief descriptions, including some new species and varieties.
- 1932i. Diatoms from the bottom of the Sea of Japan. Philippine Journ. Sci. 47: 265-280. pl. 1-4.  
A list with descriptions of new species.
- 1932j. Desmids from Korea, Japan. Philippine Journ. Sci. 49: 147-158. pl. 1-5.  
A list of 62 species and varieties, a few described as new.
- 1932k. [The perishing forests of the ridge Tachin-Shan of Kirin province.] Manch. Monit. 1932<sup>2</sup>: 65-69. 6 f.  
This work in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 1082, has not been seen.
1933. [Popular medicine and drugs industry in China.] Manch. Monit. 1933<sup>4</sup>: —; 1933<sup>5</sup>: 35-42. 3 f.; 1933<sup>6</sup>: 59-69. 2 f.; 1933<sup>7</sup>: 55-66. 3 f.; 1933<sup>8-9</sup>: 72-78. 1 f.  
Includes data on medicinal plants. Part of this work in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 1085, has not been seen.
- 1935a. Diatoms from Poyang Lake, Hunan, China. Philippine Journ. Sci. 57: 465-478. pl. 1-3.  
A list with notes and descriptions of new varieties.

1935b. Diatomées récoltées par le Père E. Licent au cours de ses voyages dans le Nord de la Chine, au bas Tibet, en Mongolie et en Mandjourie. Publ. Mus. Hoangho Paiho Tien Tsin 36: 1-43. 9 pl.  
This paper has not been seen.

1936a. Diatoms from Kizaki Lake, Honshu Island, Nippon. Philippine Journ. Sci. 61: 9-73. pl. 1-16.

An annotated list, including descriptions of *Neidium nipponicum* sp. nov. and many new varieties and forms.

1936b. Diatoms from Biwa Lake, Honshu Island, Nippon. Philippine Journ. Sci. 61: 253-296. pl. 1-8.

An enumeration of over 200 forms from a tube of diatomaceous clay.

**Skvortzov, B. V., and Meyer, K. I. ("Meyer, Const.")**

1928. A contribution to the diatoms of Baikal Lake. Trudy Sungar. Rechn. Biol. Sta. 1<sup>5</sup>: 1-55. pl. 1-3.

An annotated enumeration, including various new species and varieties.

**Slavin, A. D.**

1932a. Some conifers cultivated in the United States. In F. J. Chittenden, Conifers in cultivation. . . 86-150. f. 26-37.

Includes various eastern Asiatic species.

1932b. Our deciduous conifers. Nat. Hort. Mag. 11: 261-269. 5 f.

General notes and illustrations of some Asiatic species of *Larix* and *Pseudolarix*.

**Sleumer, H.**

1934. Über die Zugehörigkeit der Gattung Mesaulosperma v. Slooten. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 11: 1024-1025.

Includes *Itoa orientalis* from Yunnan and Kweichow.

1935. Ericaceae novae. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 12: 478-486.

Includes *Vaccinium crassivenium*, *V. yaoshanicum*, and *Rhododendron cardiobasis*, spp. nov. from Kwangsi.

1935-36. Vermischte Diagnosen. II. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 38: 205-209. 1935; (IV) 41: 117-128. 1936.

Part II includes *Clethra longibracteata* and *Rehderodendron praeteritum*, spp. nov.; part IV, *Scolopia hainanensis* and *S. henryi*, spp. nov.

1936. Ericaceae americanae novae vel minus cognitae III. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 13: 206-214.

Includes a key to the species of *Leucothoe* including some from China and Japan.

**Slinger, L. S.**

1931. Enkianthus campanulatus. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 295.

A general and horticultural note on this native of Japan.

**Sluinin, N. V.**

1900. Okhotsko-Kamchatskii kraï. Estestvenno-istoricheskoe opisaniye. [Okhotsk and Kamtschatka region. Its natural history.] 2 v. (1, i-x, 1-689, index i-iii. pl. 1-32. f. 1-54; 2, 1-165. 1 fold. map).

In Russian; includes a general description of the flora in vol. 1, pp. 262-312, and a list of 576 species in vol. 2, pp. 67-83.

**Slooten, D. F. van.**

1925. The Flacourtiaceae of the Dutch East Indies. Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg III. 7: 291-421. f. 1-15.

Includes a few Chinese species.

**Small, J.**

1926. Wardaster: A new genus of the Compositae from the marches of Yunnan-Szechwan. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 29: 230-234. 9 f.

Includes *W. lanuginosus* sp. nov.

1928. The ma huang of commerce. Quart. Journ. Pharm. (London) 1: 163-167. 2 pl.

Mainly concerns the morphology of the stems of *Ephedra sinica*, *E. distachya*, and *E. equisetina*.

See also Smith, W. W., and Small, J.

**Small, J. K.**

1895. A monograph of the North American species of the genus Polygonum. Mem. Dept. Bot. Columb. Coll. 1: 1-183. pl. 1-84.

Includes *P. zuccarinii* nom. nov. for the Asiatic *P. cuspidatum* Sieb. & Zucc.

1921. Cercis chinensis. Addisonia 6: 33-34. pl. 209.

Native of China.

- 1932-36. Asiatic immigrants in the botanical garden. I. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. **33**: 226-228, (II) 276-277. 1932; (III) **34**: 155-156, (IV) 224-226. 1933; (V) **36**: 73-74. 1935; (VI) **37**: 267-268. 1936.  
General notes on naturalized species.  
See also Hutchinson, J., 1921c.
- Smielowsky, T.**  
1806. Hortus Petropolitanus, seu Descriptiones et icones plantarum rariorum Horti Imperialis Academiae Scientiarum Petropolitani. 1-16. *pl.* 1-5.  
This folio work has not been seen. Plate 4 illustrates *Convallaria japonica* var. *alba*. See Pritzel's Thesaurus, no. 8728.
- Smirnov, E. T.**  
1899. Priamurskii kraj na Amursko-Primorskoj vystavke 1899 v Khabarovskij. [Priamursk region in the Amur-Primorsk exhibition in Khabarovsk in 1899.] 1-11, 1-446, 1-214.  
This work in Russian, containing descriptions of the vegetation of the prairies and forests, as well as agricultural and horticultural plants, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 912.
- Smirnov, M. N.** See Baranov, V. I., and Smirnov, M. N.
- Smirnov, N. N.**  
1932. Lekarstvennye i tekhnicheskie rasteniia Vostochnosibirskogo kraja. [Medicinal and technical plants of eastern Siberia.] 1-112.  
This work in Russian, listed in Sovetsk. Bot. **1933**<sup>6</sup>: 185, has not been seen.  
1933. Dikorastushchie lesnye jagody Vostochno-sibirskogo kraja. [Wild growing forest small fruits of the eastern Siberia.] 1-64.  
This work in Russian, listed in Sovetsk. Bot. **1935**<sup>1</sup>: 178, no. 723, has not been seen.
- Smirnova, Z. N.**  
1928. [Materials for a peat-moss flora of the Ural.] Bull. Inst. Rech. Biol. Univ. Perm **6**: 57-76. 2 text maps.  
In Russian with an English summary; includes data on the distribution of *Sphagnum contortum*, native of the Amur and Ussuri regions.
- Smirnow, P.**  
1925. Die neuen russischen Stipa-Pennata-Arten. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **21**: 231-235.  
Includes *Stipa kirghisorum* sp. nov. from western Mongolia.  
1926. [The species of Stipa of the section Pennatae, their taxonomy, oecology and geographical distribution in U.S.S.R.] Dnev. S'ezd. Bot. Mosk. **1926**: 162-163.  
In Russian; includes some eastern Asiatic species.  
1929. Neue Stipen. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **26**: 264-271.  
Includes *Stipa grandis* and *S. glareosa*, spp. nov. from Mongolia, and *S. densiflora* sp. nov. from Transbaikalia.  
1934. [Schlüssel zur Bestimmung der Stipa-Arten der Ud.S.S.R.] Wiss. Ber. Mosk. Staatsuniv. **4**: 331-338.  
In Russian; includes some eastern Asiatic species.  
1936. [Stipen der Ud.S.S.R.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. **45**: 104-118. 1 *pl.* f. 1-51. (continued).  
In Russian; includes a key to the species and descriptions of some natives of eastern Asia.
- Smith, A. L.**  
1931-33. Recent lichen literature. Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. **15**: 193-235. 1931; **18**: 93-126. 1933.  
A critical survey with a bibliography; includes works on eastern Asia.
- Smith, E.** See Uyeda, Yeijiro, 1903.
- Smith, E. D.**  
1935. Ancient history of the Chrysanthemum. Bull. Chrysanth. Soc. Amer. **3**: lvs. 6-15.  
Traces its history in various Chinese classics.
- Smith, F. P.**  
1869. The wax tree. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. **3**: 88.  
A note on the vernacular names of various plants.  
1871. Contributions towards the materia medica and natural history of China for the use of medical missionaries and native medical students. i-vii, 1-237.  
Contains many Chinese names in characters and romanization. For a criticism by H. F. Hance of this paper see Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **11**: 73 (footnote). 1873.
- Smith, H.**  
1924. The genus Saxifraga. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. Act. Hort. Gothob. **1**: 1-22. *pl.* 1-10. *f.* 1-5.  
A systematic treatment of H. Smith's collections.  
1924-33. Plantae sinenses, a Dre. H. Smith annis 1921-22 lectae. Act. Hort. Gothob. **1**: 1-187. 1924; **2**: 83-121, 143-184, 285-328. 1926; **3**: 1-10, 65-71, 151-155. 1927; **5**: 1-54. 1930; **6**: 66-78. 1931; **8**: 77-81, 127-146. 1933.  
A series of taxonomic papers by various authors, dealing with this collection from western China, each paper entered separately in this bibliography. For a combined list of all papers in this series through vol. 6 see Lingnan Sci. Journ. **12**: 182-183. 1933.  
1926. A preliminary report on botanical investigation in south and central Shansi. China Journ. Sci. Arts **3**: 449-454, 503-509. 7 *pl.*  
1933. Orobanchaceae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. . . . Act. Hort. Gothob. **8**: 127-146. *pl.* 1-3. *f.* 1-5.  
An enumeration with descriptions of several new species.  
1936. Gentianaceae. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, Symbolae sinicae. **7**: 948-988.  
See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1920-26 and 1929-37.
- Smith, H. M.**  
1905. The seaweed industries of Japan. Bull. Bur. Fish. **24**: 135-165. *pl.* 1-4. 26 *f.*  
Mainly economic, but contains notes and drawings of some of the important species used.
- Smith, J.**  
1842-43. An arrangement and definition of the genera of ferns, with observations on the affinities of each genus. Journ. Bot. Hook. **4**: 38-70, 147-198. *pl.* 18, 19. 1842; Lond. Journ. Bot. **1**: 419-438, 659-668. 1842; **2**: 378-394. 1843.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic genera.  
1857. Cultivated ferns; or, A catalogue of exotic and indigenous ferns, cultivated in British gardens, with characters of the genera, principal synonyms, . . . i-xii, 1-84.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.  
1866a. Ferns: British & foreign. Their history, organography, classification, and enumeration [of the species of garden ferns], with a treatise on their cultivation. . . . i-xi, 1-412. 1 *pl.* f. 1-163. 1866; new and enlarged ed. i-xv, 1-450. 1 *pl.* f. 1-163. 1877; another ed., 1896.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. The subtitles varies slightly. The edition of 1896 does not differ from that of 1877.  
1866b. Note on the fern genus Brainea. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **4**: 15-17.  
Concerns relationships with mention of specimens from Hongkong.  
1875. Historia filicum, an exposition of the nature, number, and organography of ferns. . . . i-xiv, 1-429. *pl.* 1-29.  
A monographic treatment of the ferns, containing the Chinese species.  
See also Hooker, W. J., and Smith, J.
- Smith, [J.], and Moore, T.**  
1858. An account of exotic cultivated ferns, described by Smith & Th. Moore, . . . with general hints on their culture, synopsis of genera and species, (Polypodiaceae, Grammitis to Platyloma). . . . 1-4, 1-56. *f.* [1-8], 1-36.  
Contains a description of *Drynaria fortunei* Moore, previously published in Moore, T., 1855. This work is terminated in the middle of a sentence, apparently no more having been published.
- Smith, J. E.**  
1789-91. Plantarum icones hactenus ineditae, plerumque ad plantas, in Herbario Linnaeano conservatas delineatae. *pl.* 1-75.  
Plates accompanied by descriptive letterpress; includes *Vatica chinensis* Linn., which, however, was from Ceylon, not from China.  
1790-93. Icones pictae plantarum rariorum, descriptionibus et observationibus illustratae. [1-36]. *pl.* 1-18.  
Contains descriptions and colored illustrations of *Perularia odoratissima* and *Hydrangea hortensis* from China and Japan. Fasc. 2, including plates 7 to 12 and text, of which the original covers have been seen, was issued in February, 1792.



**Smith, J. E. (continued).**

- 1791-92. *Spicilegium botanicum*. 1-22. *pl.* 1-24.  
Includes *Epidendrum ensifolium* from China.
1793. *Tentamen botanicum de filicum generibus dorsiferarum*. Mem. Accad. Sci. Turin 5: 401-422. *pl.* 9.  
Contains references to a few Chinese species. Republished in Arch. Bot. Roemer 12: 47-59. 1 *pl.* 1797, and in Ann. Bot. Usteri 23: 91-109. *pl.* 1, 2. 1799.
1798. Die Gattung *Dianthus*, systematisch geordnet, berichtet und mit neuen Arten bereichert. Arch. Bot. Roem. 13: 100-103.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1802-19. [Botany.] In A. Rees, The cyclopaedia; or Universal dictionary of arts, sciences and literature. . . . 39 v.  
Contains scattered botanical papers in alphabetic sequence through all volumes, these with some references to Asiatic plants, including publications of new names. The title pages of all volumes are dated 1819. For dates of issue of the individual volumes see notes by B. D. Jackson in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 34: 310-316. 1896.
- 1804-05. Exotic botany, consisting of coloured figures and scientific descriptions of such new, beautiful or rare plants, as are worthy of cultivation in the gardens of Britain; with remarks on their qualities, history, and requisite modes of treatment. The figures by James Sowerby. 2 v. (1, i-vii, 1-118. *pl.* 1-60. 1804; 2, 1-122. *pl.* 61-120. 1805).  
Includes some species from eastern Asia.

**Smith, J. J.**

- 1912a. *Bulbophyllum* Thou. sect. *Cirrhopetalum*. Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg II. 8: 19-29.  
Includes *Bulbophyllum henryi*, *B. fordii*, and *B. japonicum*, transferred from *Cirrhopetalum*.
- 1912b. *Arachis* Bl. und *Vandopsis* Pfitz. Nat. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind. 72: 71-78.  
Includes *V. chinensis* and *V. luchuensis*.
- 1912c. *Sarcanthus* Lndl. und die nächstverwandten Gattungen. Nat. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind. 72: 79-115.  
Includes nine species from China, none new.
1932. Wild orchids in the Buitenzorg botanic gardens. Orchid Rev. 40: 369-372.  
Includes *Spiranthes sinensis*.
1934. *Cystopus* Lévl. und *Cystopus* Bl. Act. Faun. Fl. Univ. II. Bot. 14: 1-6.  
*Pristiglotis* Cretziou & J. J. Smith is proposed as a new generic name for *Cystopus* Blume (1858), non Lévl. (1847) and 20 species are transferred, including *P. taschiroi*, native of the Liu Kiu Islands.

**Smith, M.**

1905. List of the genera and species discovered in China since the publication of the various parts of the "Enumeration", from 1836 to March 1904, alphabetically arranged. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 36: 451-530.  
Contains an introduction by W. B. Hemsley. This is considered as the first supplement to Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a. For second supplement see Dunn, S. T., 1911b.

**Smith, M. A.**

1923. Narrative of a journey to the interior of Hainan. Journ. Nat. Hist. Soc. Siam 6: 185-194. *pl.* 13, 14.  
A general account of the author's botanical and zoological expedition.

**Smith, T.**

1909. Meconopsis in an east-coast garden. Gard. Chron. III. 46: 91. *f.* 38-40.  
Includes notes on several Chinese species.
1911. Meconopsis aculeata. Garden 75: 226. 1 *f.*  
A general note on this native of western China.

**Smith, W. G.**

1874. *Lilium Kramerianum*, or *Krameri*. Floral Mag. n. ser. 1874: *pl.* 105.  
Native of Japan.
1875. *Pyrus Maulei*. Floral Mag. n. ser. 1875: *pl.* 161.  
Native of Japan.

**Smith, W. J.**

1846. An enumeration of ferns cultivated in the Royal Gardens at Kew, in December 1845; with characters and

observations on some of the genera and species. Comp. [Curtis's] Bot. Mag. 2: 7-39.  
Includes *Lastrea decurrens* sp. nov. from China. Bound in Curtis's Bot. Mag. 72. (1846).

**Smith, W. W.**

- 1911a. *Plantarum novarum in Herbario Horti Regii Calcuttensis cognitarum decas*. Journ. Proc. Asiat. Soc. Bengal 7: 69-75.  
Includes the citation of a specimen of *Oritrephes septentrionalis* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1911b. Some additions to the flora of the eastern Himalaya. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 4: 261-272.  
Notes and descriptions of new and previously described plants of the Bhutan-Tibet borderland.
- 1911c. Some additions to the flora of Burma. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 4: 273-282.  
Concerns 17 species, 11 described as new, with citations of some specimens from China.
- 1912a. New Burmo-Chinese species of *Didymocarpus*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 5: 149-155. *pl.* 103-107.  
Six new species and one new variety.
- 1912b. New species of *Craibiodendron*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 5: 157-160. *pl.* 108-110.  
Includes *C. henryi*, *C. yunnanense*, and *C. forrestii* from western China.
- 1913a. The alpine and sub-alpine vegetation of south-east Sikkim. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 4: 323-431, index i-x.  
A description with notes on many species occurring in Tibet.
- 1913b. Two new Himalayan primulas from the Chumbi Valley. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 26: 118-120.  
*P. chumbiensis* and *P. obliqua*, spp. nov. from the eastern Himalaya.
- 1913c. A new and peculiar *Astragalus* from the Tibetan frontier. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 26: 178-179.  
*A. oritrephes* sp. nov. from eastern Himalaya.
- 1914a. Species novae plantarum in herbario Horti Reg. Calcutt. cognitarum. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 6: 99-104.  
Includes *Pleurosperrum dochenense* sp. nov. from Tibet.
- 1914b. Note on *Rhododendron cyanocarpum*, Franch. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 26: 274-277.  
A complete description of this Yunnan species.
- 1914c. An Himalayan variety of *Plumbagella micrantha*. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 26: 277-279.  
Var. *himalaica* var. nov. from the eastern Himalaya.
- 1914d. A tuberous *Senecio* from China. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 26: 279-280.  
*S. tuberivagus* sp. nov. from central China.
1916. Note on *Parasyringa*, a new genus of Oleaceae. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 27: 93-96.  
Includes *P. sempervirens* comb. nov. (*Syringa sempervirens* Franch.) from western China.
1919. *Whytockia*, a new genus of Gesneraceae. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 27: 338-339. *pl.* 7.  
Includes *W. chiritaeflora* comb. nov. (*Stauroanthera chiritaeflora*) from Yunnan.
- 1920a. Notes on certain Asiatic *Styracaceae*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 12: 231-236.  
Includes *Parastyrax lacei* comb. nov. (*Styrax lacei*), and *Pterostyrax burmanicus*, *Styrax biaristatus*, *S. buechananii*, and *S. shweliensis*, spp. nov., and notes on *S. grandiflorus* Griff. new to China.
- 1920b. Species of *Styrax* in herb. Léveillé. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 12: 237-239.  
A discussion of 11 species, 5 reduced to synonymous rank, these republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 19: 77. 1923.
1921. New orchids from Yunnan and northern Burma. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 13: 189-222.  
Chiefly from the collections of Forrest, Ward, and Farrer.
1922. Notes on Chinese lilies. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 28: 122-160. *pl.* 4-7.  
Critical notes on various species with numerous reductions of Léveillé's species.
1924. On *Primula Pauliana*. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 29: 8-9. *pl.* 1.  
Native of Szechwan.



1926. A new *Omphalogramma* from Yunnan. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 15: 97-98.  
*O. rockii*.
- 1931a. The contribution of China to European gardens. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 16: 215-221.  
An analysis of introduced plants with statistical comparison of the contributions of the chief land areas. Abstracted under the same title in Abstr. Fifth Internat. Bot. Congr. Cambridge, 324. 1930.
- 1931b. Additions to the genus *Primula*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 16: 223-231.  
Notes and descriptions of various new and old species.
1932. George Forrest, 1873-1932. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 271-275.  
An obituary of this explorer of western China. Republished in Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. 57: 356-360. *portr.* 1932.
1933. A new *primula* from S. W. China. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 18: 63.  
*P. tsiangii* sp. nov. from Kweichow.
- 1935a. *Primula szechuanica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 158: pl. 9384. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- 1935b. *Primula Wollastonii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 158: pl. 9401.  
Native of Nepal and Tibet.
- 1935c. *Primula amethystina* subsp. *brevifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 158: pl. 9410. 1 f.  
Native of Szechwan, Yunnan, and Tibet.
- 1935d. What is *Primula Wallichiana* O. Ktze.? Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 18: 274.  
A critical note on this central Himalayan species with references to some species of China.
1936. New *primulas* from the Himalaya, Tibet, China and Burma. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 19: 167-174.  
New species, subspecies, and varieties.  
See also Balfour, I. B., and Smith, W. W.; Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34; Cave, G. H., and Smith, W. W.; and Craib, W. G., and Smith, W. W.
- Smith, W. W., Banerji, S. C., and Ramaswami, M. S.**  
1913. Two decades of new Indo-Burmese species. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 6: 29-40.  
Includes *Sisymbrium monachorum* sp. nov. from Tibet.
- Smith, W. W., and Cave, G. H.**  
1911. The vegetation of the Zemu and Llonakh Valleys of Sikkim. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 4: 141-260. 2 pl. 1 map.  
A description of this Tibetan borderland area.
1913. A note on the Himalayan species of *Daphne*. Rec. Bot. Surv. India 6: 45-54.  
Includes a few notes on Tibetan species.
- Smith, W. W., and Evans, W. E.**  
1921. *Craigia*, a new genus of Sterculiaceae. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 28: 69-71. pl. 1.  
Includes *C. yunnanensis* sp. nov.
- Smith, W. W., and Forrest, G.**  
1916. New garden dracocephalums from China. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 27: 89-93.  
Four species considered, three new.
1923. New *Primulaceae*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 14: 31-56.  
Contains descriptions of new species, mostly from China, and includes an alphabetical list of species and varieties described. See also Grove, A., 1924c.
1927. Some new Asiatic *Primulaceae*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 15: 247-253. pl. 223.  
Includes descriptions of several new species and varieties of *Primula* and *Omphalogramma*.
1928. The sections of the genus *Primula*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 16: 1-50. pl. 224, 225.  
Contains an introduction, a key, descriptions of sections, a list of species, and an index. Reprinted with alterations in Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London). 54: 4-50. f. 1-58. 1929.
- Smith, W. W., and Small, J.**  
1917. *Cavea*: A new genus of the Compositae from the East Himalaya. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 27: 119-123. pl. 5.  
Includes *C. tangensis* comb. nov. based on *Saussurea tangensis* from Sikkim, near the Tibetan border.
- 1922a. *Formania*: A new genus of the Compositae from Yunnan. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 28: 91-92. pl. 2.  
Includes *F. mekongensis* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
- 1922b. *Parasenecio*: A new genus of the Compositae from China. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 28: 93-97. pl. 3.  
Includes *P. forrestii* sp. nov. from Szechwan.
- Smith, W. W., and Ward, F. K.**  
1926. New species of *Primula* from Tibet. With an enumeration of the *primulas* collected by Captain Kingdon Ward and Lord Cawdor in S. E. Tibet during 1924. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 15: 69-89.  
For additional notes on these species see Grove, A., 1926d.
1927. Additional species of *Primula* from the Burma-Tibet frontier. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 15: 299-304.  
Includes descriptions of 7 new species.
- Smolianinova, L. A.**  
1929. [Survey of the literature on the genus *Corylus* L.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 21<sup>5</sup>: 379-450. f. 1-21.  
In Russian with a bibliography of 147 references.  
See Kharūzova, E. D., Kordon, R. J., and Smolianinova, L. A.
- Snelling, L.** See Grove, A., 1933.
- Snowden, J. D.**  
1935. A classification of the cultivated sorghums. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1935: 221-255.  
Recognizes 31 species and numerous varieties of *Sorghum*, including eastern Asiatic forms.
1936. The cultivated races of *Sorghum*. i-vii, 1-274. pl. 1-4. f. 1-31.  
Monographic; includes eastern Asiatic species. For critical review by I. H. Burkill see Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1937: 112-119.
- Sobolev, S. L.**  
1931. [Su-tsa (*Perilla frutescens* Brit. = *Perilla ocymoides* L.), its importance and its cultivation in the maritime region of the Far East.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 24<sup>2</sup>: 235-254. f. 1-3.  
In Russian with an English résumé; mainly horticultural.
1932. *Polevye kul'tury Dal'n. Vostoka i tekhnika ikh voz-delyvaniâ*. Ch. 1. Obshchee rastenievodstvo. [Meadow cultivated plants of the Far East and the technique of their cultivation. Part I. General plant-breeding.] 1-176.  
This work in Russian, listed in Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. A. 9: 173, has not been seen.
- Sochava, V. B.**  
1929. [Une nouvelle espèce de *Bromus*—*Bromus vogulicus* sp. n.] Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 1929<sup>a</sup>: 165-167. 1 f.  
In Russian with Latin diagnosis.
- 1932a. [Par les plaines marécageuses, près de la baie Pen-gine.] Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. 64: 298-321. f. 1-3. *text map*.  
A general sketch in Russian of the vegetation with a study of zonal distribution. The region is in the Primorsk Government.
- 1932b. [Die alpine Flora von Dusse Alin.] Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S. 17: 185-202.  
A systematic enumeration and description of this flora in the Amur region.
1934. [Vegetation of Bureya ridge to the north of Dulnikinsk pass.] Trudy Sovet. Izuch. Proizv. Sil Ser. Dal'nevost. 2: 109-242. f. 1-25. 1 map.  
A study in Russian of plant associations. Fasc. 2 bears the title: [Amgun-Selemdjinsk expedition of Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Part 1. Burefâ detachment].
- Sokolov, D. V.**  
1912. [Russian Saghalien.] Zemlevêdênîe 19<sup>1-2</sup>: 80-162. f. 1-27. 1 map; 19<sup>3-4</sup>: 47-112. f. 28-51.  
A general description in Russian of this island, including a sketch of the vegetation, 19<sup>3-4</sup>: 59-75.
- Sokolov, D. V., and Tikhonovich, N. N.**  
1925. *Sakhalin (priroda, naselenie i bogatstva, [Sakhalin (nature, population and natural wealth)]* 1-126. 25 f. 1 map.  
In Russian; contains an ecological description of the vegetation.

- Sokolov, F. V.**  
1923. [Survey of the south-eastern part of the Yakutsk region.] *Izv. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **55**: 181-236.  
In Russian; pp. 196-202 include a general description of the vegetation.
- Sokolov, P. J.**  
1928. [Zur Frage über geographische Rassen der *Pinus silvestris*.] *Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S.* **27**: 559-586. 1 f.  
A treatise in Russian, the differentiation of forms based largely on the anatomy of the leaves; includes some varieties occurring in eastern Asia.
- Sokolovskaja, A.**  
1932. [Zur Systematik und Karyologie der Gattung *Callitriche*.] *Trav. Inst. Sci. Nat. Peterhof* **8**: 149-172. f. 1-6.  
In Russian; includes some species of eastern Asia.
- Solnereder, H.**  
1892. Ueber die Staphyleaceengattung *Tapiscia* Oliv. Bericht Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **10**: 545-551. 1 f.  
Phylogenetic. The genus is native of China.  
1893. Ein Beitrag zur anatomischen Charakteristik und zur Systematik der Rubiaceen. *Bull. Herb. Boiss.* **1**: 167-183, 269-286, 309-326.  
Mentions some Chinese and Japanese specimens.  
1899. Zur Morphologie und Systematik der Gattung *Cercidiphyllum* Sieb. et Zucc., mit Berücksichtigung der Gattung *Eucommia* Oliv. Bericht Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **17**: 387-406. pl. 28.  
These genera are of eastern Asiatic origin.  
1909. Über die Gattung *Rehmannia*. Bericht Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **27**: 390-404. f. 1-7.  
A critical treatment, including *Triaenophora* (Gesneriaceae) and *Titanotrichum* (Scrophulariaceae), new genera from eastern Asia.  
1912. Über die Gattung *Hemiboea*. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl.* **29**<sup>2</sup>: 117-126. f. 1-7.  
Includes the Chinese species.
- Solheim, W. G., and Stevens, F. L.**  
1931. Cercospora studies.—II. Some tropical Cercosporae. *Mycologia* **23**: 365-405. f. 1-12.  
Includes *C. achyranthis* Sydow from Japan.
- Solms-Laubach, H.**  
1869. Chloranthaceae. In DC. *Prodr.* **16**<sup>1</sup>: 472-485.  
Monographic.  
1878. Monographia Pandanacearum. *Linnaea* **42**: 1-110.  
Monographic; includes all species then known.  
1883. Pontederiaceae. In DC. *Monogr. Phan.* **4**: 501-535.  
Monographic.  
1895. Monograph of the Acetabulariaceae. *Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II.* **5**: 1-39. pl. 1-4.  
Includes species from eastern Asia.
- Soloviev, K. P.**  
1927. [Local form of *Tilia amurensis* Kom.] *Mém. Univ. Extrême Orient Sér. IV.* **3**: 1-3.  
Includes notes and a description of a new form, determined later by V. L. Komarov as *T. amurensis kryloviana* var. nov. This paper, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 1104, has not been seen.  
1935. [Materialien zum Studium der Vegetationsdecke der Muraviev-Amurski Halbinsel (Waldtypen der Okeanskaja und Pribrschnaja Forsteien der Wladiwostoker städtischen Wäldereien).] *Trudy Dal'n vost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot.* **1**: 171-226. f. 1-13.  
In Russian with a German résumé.
- Soma, T.**  
1915. [On *Chamaecyparis formosana* Hayata.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* **5**: [20]. pl. 1.  
In Japanese.  
1916. [Curious ferns recently discovered.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* **6**: [17-19].  
Notes in Japanese on *Archangiopteris somai* Hayata.
- Someya, T.**  
1887. [A species of *Polypodium* new to Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **1**<sup>11</sup>: [247]. pl. 25.  
In Japanese. The species is not named.  
See also Okubo, S., Saida, K., and Someya, T.
- Someya, T., Ikeno, S., and Makino, T.**  
1888. [On *Trapella sinensis*, Oliv(?).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **2**: [171-173]. pl. 11.  
A general botanical description in Japanese.
- Sommier, S.**  
1892-96. Risultati botanici di un viaggio all' Ob inferiore. I. *Nuov. Giorn. Bot. Ital.* **24**: 209-254. 1892; (II) **25**: 41-110. pl. 2-3. 1893; (III) **25**: 175-191. 1893; (IV) n. ser. **3**: 5-21. (V) 167-213. 1896.  
Includes extensive descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species, although the journey was in western Siberia. Reprinted under the title: *Flora dell' Ob inferiore*, 1-7, 1-199, (1). 2 pl. 1896.  
1900-01. [Notizie sul Missionario Padre Giraldis residente in Cina, da lettere del medesimo al sig. Antonio Biondi. *proc. verb.*] *Bull. Soc. Bot. Ital.* **9**: 311-314. 1900; **10**: 11. 1901.  
Extracts from the letters from Giraldis, concerning his field work in China.
- Sonnerat, P.**  
1782. Voyage aux Indes orientales et à la Chine 1774-1781. . . . 2 v. (1, i-xv, [i-viii], 1-318. pl. 1-80; 2, i-viii, 1-298. pl. 81-140); ed. 2, 4 v. 1806 (1, i-xviii, 1-372; 2, 1-445; 3, 1-413; 4, 1-489).  
A traveler's account with descriptions of some plants. For plates see the next entry.  
1806. Collection de planches pour servir au Voyage aux Indes orientales et à la Chine. 1-8. pl. 1-140.  
Consists of plates accompanying ed. 2 of the preceding entry. Plates 123-140 illustrate plants.
- Soo, R. von.**  
1926-27. Systematische Monographie der Gattung *Melampyrum*. I. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **23**: 159-176. 1926; (II) 385-397. 1927; (III Systematischer Teil) **24**: 127-193. pl. 39-41. 1927.  
Includes a key to the species and a critical enumeration of the known forms.  
1927. The *Melampyrum* species of East Asia. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **65**: 138-145.  
Includes a key, list, notes, and descriptions of several new species.  
1929. Revision der Orchideae-Ophrydieae von Ostasien und dem Himalaya. *Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungar.* **26**: 339-384.  
Includes various new species, varieties, etc., with notes and citations of specimens.
- Sorger, O.**  
1925. Die systematische Stellung von *Taiwania cryptomerioides* Hayata. *Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr.* **74**: 81-102. f. 1-3.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Sornay, P. de.**  
1913. Les plantes tropicales, alimentaires et industrielles de la famille des Légumineuses. i-xii, 1-489. f. 1-75.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.  
1923a. Les Cucurbitacées tropicales ("*Luffa acutangula*" Ser.) Pipengaye. *Agron. Colon.* **8**: 8-13.  
Monographic.  
1923b. Les Cucurbitacées tropicales, La calebasse (*Lagenaria vulgaris* Ser.) *Agron. Colon.* **9**: 37-45.  
Monographic.
- Sorokin, N.**  
1890. [Über einige Krankheiten der Kulturpflanzen im Süd-Ussurischen Gebiet.] *Trudy Obshch. Est.-Izpyt. Univ. Kazan* **22**<sup>2</sup>: 1-32. 1 pl.  
In Russian. It is reviewed in *Zeitschr. Pflanzenkrankh.* **1**: 236-239. 1891.
- Sorokin, N., and Busch, N.**  
1892. [Materialien zur Pilzflora des Süd-Ussuri-Gebiet.] *Trudy Obshch. Est.-Izpyt. Univ. Kazan* **24**<sup>2</sup>: 1-13.  
An enumeration in Russian of several collections with Latin descriptions of *Coryneuma anceps* Sacc. and *Pestalotzia* (*Monochaetia*) *brachypoda* Sacc., spp. nov.
- Soubeiran, L., and Dabry de Thiersant, [C. P.]**  
1874. La matière médicale chez les Chinois. i-x, 1-319.  
Pp. 85-282 contain the plants systematically arranged with their Latin and romanized Chinese names and botanical and pharmaceutical data. For reviews see *Pharm. Journ. (London)* III. **3**: 501-502. 1873 (this extracted in *Gard. Chron.* **1873**: 222. 1873), *China Rev.* **3**: 119-124, and *Journ. Pharm. Chim. Paris* IV. **17**: 145-151. 1873.

**Souillet, H.**

1936. A lily bibliography. Lily Year Book 1936: 73-91.  
Includes works on eastern Asiatic lilies.

**Southworth, E. A.** See Scribner, F. Lamson, and Southworth, E. A.**Sowerby, A. de C.**

1918. Sport and science on the Sino-Mongolian frontier. i-xvi, 1-295. *pl.* 1-17.

Chapt. 9, pp. 215-247, is entitled: The flora of the Sino-Mongolian frontier. It consists of a popular consideration of the vegetation with Latin names of the more dominant species accompanied by their English and vernacular names.

1922-23. The naturalist in Manchuria. 3 v. (1, i-xiv, 1-347. *pl.* 1-29. 1 fold map. 1922; 2, i-xxii, 1-191. *pl.* 1-8. 1923; 3, i-xx, 1-358. *pl.* 1-7. 1 fold map. 1923).

Vol. 1 includes some notes and illustrations of the vegetation. Vol. 2 concerns mammals, and vol. 3 is on birds.

1924a. Approaching desert conditions in north China. China Journ. Sci. Arts 2: 199-203. 3 *pl.*

A general description, including the flora.

1924b. Forestry in China. China Journ. Sci. Arts 2: 299-303. 7 *pl.*

A general discussion.

1931. Animals and plants of China's trade. China Journ. 14: 256-262. 8 *pl.*

A general survey of some economic plants.

1933. The economic animals and plants of China. China Journ. 18: 289-299. 15 *pl.*

A general description.

1936. Some strange animals and plants of China's overseas trade. China Journ. 24: 316-319.

Brief notes, including ginseng and *Aglaeonema simplex*.

**Spach, E.**

1834. Revisio generis Acerum. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 2: 160-180.

Monographic; includes the few eastern Asiatic species then known.

1834-48. Histoire naturelle des végétaux phanérogames. 14 v. and atlas (1, i-viii, 1-490. 1834; 2, 1-540. 1834; 3, 1-519. 1834; 4, 1-446. 1835; 5, 1-524. 1836; 6, 1-588. 1838; 7, 1-538. 1839; 8, 1-562. 1839; 9, 1-586. 1840; 10, 1-572. 1841; 11, 1-444. 1842; 12, 1-458. 1846; 13, 1-444. 1846; 14, 1-432. 1848; atlas 1-71. *pl.* 1-152. 1846).

Includes various eastern Asiatic species. For continuation see Spach, E., 1841b.

1841a. Revisio Betulacearum. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 15: 182-212.

Monographic; includes a very few eastern Asiatic species.

1841b. Revisio Celtidum genuinarum. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 16: 34-42.

Considers all species of *Celtis* then known. This is an extension of the author's treatment in Spach, E., 1834-46.

1841c. Note sur les Ulmées. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 16: 43-47.

Discusses generic limits of certain groups.

1841d. Notes sur les Corylus. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 16: 98-108.

The eastern Asiatic *Corylus heterophylla* Fisch. is reduced to *C. avellana* L.

1841e. Révision des Juniperus. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 16: 282-305.

Considers all species then known.

1843. Monographia generis Amygdalus. Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. 19: 106-128.

1846. Revisio generis Iris. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 5: 89-111.

Includes the few eastern Asiatic species then known.

**Spae, D.**

1845. Lilium Brownii. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 1: 437-438. *pl.* 41.

1847a. Wisteria brachybotrys Zucc. et Sieb. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand 3: 49-50. 1 *pl.*

Native of Japan.

1847b. Mémoire sur les espèces du genre lis. Mém. Cour. Acad. Sci. Belg. (quarto) 19[5]: 1-46.

An enumeration with descriptions of all species of *Lilium*, none described as new.

**Späth, L.**

1892a. Acer palmatum Thbg., var. Aokii Späth. Gartenflora 41: 33. *pl.* 1363.

A garden form from Japan.

1892b. Acer carpinifolium S. et Z. Hainbuchenblättriger Ahorn. Gartenflora 41: 174-176. *f.* 81.

A general note on this Japanese species of *Acer*.

1896a. Syringa amurensis Rupr., der Amur-Flieder. Gartenflora 45: 63-65. *f.* 13.

Native of the Amur region.

1896b. Einige neue und seltene Gehölze der Späth'schen Baumschule. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 5: 23-29.

Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species. For the second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 171-178. 1909.

1898a. Pyrus (Malus) floribunda Sieb., forma atrosanguinea Hort. Gartenflora 47: 145. *pl.* 1448.

Native of Japan.

1898b. Exochorda grandiflora Lindl. Gartenflora 47: 537. *pl.* 1455.

Native of eastern Asia.

1902. Prunus serrulata "Hisakura". Gartenflora 51: 79.

A general note.

1903. Rubus phoenicolasius Maxim. Gartenflora 52: 564-565. *f.* 81.

Native of Japan.

1925. Zwei gute Blütensträucher aus dem Arboretum von L. Späth. Gartenflora 74: 475-478. 2 *f.*

Includes *Cotoneaster multiflora* Bunge, native of China.

**Späth, L., and Wittmack, L.**

1899. Corylopsis pauciflora Sieb. et Zucc. Gartenflora 48: 537-539. *pl.* 1467.

Native of Japan.

**Spare, G. H., and Fischer, C. E. C.**

1929. Plants new to Assam. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1929: 247-254.

Includes extensions of range of some Chinese species to this region, based on F. K. Ward's collections.

**Spegazzini, C.**

1886. Fungi japonici nonnulli. Rev. Mycol. 8: 183-184.

*Uredo polygonorum*, *Fusarium oidioide* sp. nov., *Phyllosticta tokutaroi* sp. nov., and *Tuberculina japonica*, sp. nov. For republication of these descriptions with an additional introduction see the next entry.

**Spegazzini, C., and Ito, Tokutaro.**

1888. Fungi japonici nonnulli: new species of Japanese fungi found parasitic on the leaves of *Polygonum multiflorum*, Thunb. and *Lycium chinense*, Mill. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 24: 254-256.

Includes descriptions of three new species, these originally published in the preceding entry.

**Sperk, F.**

1870. [Verkholensk district of Irkutsk government.] Mediko-Topogr. Sborn. 1870: 95-206.

A description in Russian of the region, including its flora, and a list of 264 species observed.

1882. [Forests of the Amur region.] L'ésn. Zhurn. 1882: 28-47.

This is an editor's summary of Franz Sperek's article in the "Publications of the Medical Dpt. Part II" (not seen).

**Spies, K. von.**

1902-03. Ginkgo, Cephalotaxus und die Taxaceen. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 54: 432-436, 469-473. *pl.* 8, 9. *f.* 1-5. 1902; 53: 1-9. 1903.

Largely morphological.

**Spigel, M. G., and Pokrovskii, G. A.**

1932. Tutovodstvo v Iaponii. Sostavleno po materialam i lit. istochnikam, sobrannym M. L. Spigelem pri nauchnoi komandirovke v Iaponiiu v 1930g. [Cultivation of the mulberry tree (*Morus*) in Japan. Based on materials and literature collected by M. L. Spigel during his scientific mission to Japan in 1930.] 1-276.

This work has not been seen. It is listed in Sovetsk. Bot. 1933<sup>o</sup>: 183.

**Spigolatore, L.**

1906. Di alcune nuove piante della China. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 31: 230-232.

A general account of recent introductions.

**Spingarn, J. E.**

1936. Clematis in old Japan. Gard. Chron. III. 99: 39. f. 18, 19.

Notes on cultivated species.

**Spire, C.**

1905. Contribution à l'étude des Apocynées; en particulier des lianes Indo-Chinoises. 1-186. pl. 1-36.

Largely morphological and anatomical, but with geographical references, and an "Index bibliographique", pp. 183-186.

**Spörry, H.**

1903. Die Verwendung des Bambus in Japan und Katalog der Spörry'schen Bambus-Sammlung. i-xii, 1-198. pl. 1-8. f. 1-62.

Mostly ethnographical, but contains "Botanische Einleitung" by K. Schröter, pp. 1-10.

**Spooner, H.**

- 1907a. Viburnum utile. Gard. Chron. III. 41: 381.  
Native of central China.
- 1907b. Dipelta floribunda. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 3. f. 1.  
Native of China.
- 1907c. Sophora viciifolia. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 26.  
Native of western China.
- 1907d. Caesalpinia japonica. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 43. f. 15.  
Native of Japan.
- 1907e. Itea ilicifolia. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 123-124. f. 47.  
Native of central China.
- 1907f. Berberis Wilsonae. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 372. f. 153.  
Native of China.
- 1907g. Clerodendron foetidum, Bunge. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 408.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1907h. Nandina domestica, Thunb. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 408.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1907i. Caryopteris Mastacanthus, Schauer. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 408. f. 171.  
Native of eastern Asia.
1909. Mr. Wilson's expeditions to China. Gard. Chron. III. 46: 161-162, 178-179.  
Includes notes on various species.

**Sprague, T. A.**

1907. Caesalpinia vernalis. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 133: pl. 8132.  
Native of Hongkong.
- 1908a. Caesalpinia japonica. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 134: pl. 8207.  
Native of Japan and China.
- 1908b. The prickly-fruited species of Euonymus. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1908: 29-36.  
Contains a key and descriptions of 12 species, including five new.
- 1909a. Magnolia Delavayi. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 135: pl. 8282.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1909b. Parthenocissus tricuspidata. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 135: pl. 8287.  
Native of Japan and China.
1910. Tristellateia australis. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 136: pl. 8334.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1911a. Aquilegia flabellata, var. nivea. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 137: pl. 8364.  
Native of Japan and Sakhalin.
- 1911b. Clematis montana, var. Wilsonii. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 137: pl. 8366.  
A new variety from central China. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 14: 404. 1916.
- 1911c. Clematis chrysocoma. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 137: pl. 8395.  
Native of China.
- 1911d. Goeringia Littledalei, F. N. Williams. Hook. Icon. Pl. 30: pl. 2944.  
Native of Tibet.
1912. Berberis verruculosa [Hemsl.]. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 138: pl. 8454.  
Native of Szechwan.

- 1913a. Magnolia salicifolia. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 139: pl. 8483.  
Native of Japan.
- 1913b. Cocculus trilobus. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 139: pl. 8489.  
Native from Japan and northern China to the Philippines.
- 1913c. Coriaria terminalis. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 139: pl. 8525.  
Native of China, Tibet, and Sikkim.
- 1914a. Ampelopsis megalophylla. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8537.  
Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, and Shensi.
- 1914b. Actinidia chinensis. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8538.  
Native of China.
- 1914c. Berberis Prattii. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8549.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1914d. Hypericum Ascyron. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8557.  
Native of eastern Asia and North America.
- 1914e. Vitis Thunbergii. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8558.  
Native of China, Korea, Formosa, and Japan.
- 1914f. Clematis Armandi. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 140: pl. 8587.  
Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, and Yunnan.
- 1914g. Mahonia Fortunei and M. confusa. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1914: 232.  
A notice of an omission of *M. confusa* in Schneider, C. K., 1913d.
- 1915a. Clematis uncinata, forma retusa. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 141: pl. 8633.  
Native of southern or central China.
- 1915b. Euonymus oxyphyllus. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 141: pl. 8639.  
Native of Japan and Korea.
- 1915c. Triumfetta japonica. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1915: 310-311.  
Reduced to a synonym of *T. annua* forma *piligera* Sprague & Hutchinson.
- 1916a. Clematis Pavoliniana. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 142: pl. 8655.  
Native of central China, from Szechwan to Chekiang and Fukien.
- 1916b. Euonymus Bungeanus. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 142: pl. 8656.  
Native of Manchuria and northern China.
- 1916c. Clematis Meyeniana. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1916: 44-47.  
Includes a key to varieties and forms, several described as new.
1917. Berberis aggregata. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 143: pl. 8722.  
Native of Kansu and Szechwan.
1919. Dolichandrone and Markhamia. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1919: 302-314.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1920a. Podophyllum Emodi, var. chinense. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 146: pl. 8850.  
Native of western China.
- 1920b. Phellodendron. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1920: 231-235.  
A revision with nomenclatural changes.
- 1923a. Notes on Theaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 61: 17-19, (II) 83-85.  
Contains a discussion of the validity of the family name and references to the type, *Clyera japonica* Thunb., from Japan.
- 1923b. Calathodes. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 61: 218-219.  
Contains references to *C. palmata* and *C. oxycarpa* from Hupeh. See also Oliver, D., 1890g.
1924. Apium leptophyllum. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 61: 129-133.  
A detailed discussion of the origin, distribution, and synonymy of this native of America, now a weed in most warm countries, including China and Japan.
1928. Camphorina and Septina. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1928: 41-42.  
A criticism of Farwell, O. A., 1918. These generic names, proposed by Noronha, are shown to be *nomina nuda*.
- 1928-29. The correct spelling of certain generic names. I. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1928: 113-115, (II) 285-296, (III) 337-365. 1928; (IV) 1929: 38-52, (V) 241-243.  
Includes many genera that occur in eastern Asia.

1929. *Gardenia* or *Warneria*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1929**: 12-16.  
Chiefly nomenclatural, establishing *Gardenia* as valid with *G. jasminoides* Ellis, native of China and Japan, as the type species.
1934. Generic names published in Zinn's Catalogus. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1934**: 217-219.  
Concerns the validity of 24 names, some being eastern Asiatic species in Zinn, J. G., 1757.
1935. The valid publication of the combination *Lilium Duchartrei* var. *Farreri*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1935**: 578-579.  
A critical nomenclatural note on this native of western China.  
See also Kew, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1925; and Drummond, J. R., and Sprague, T. A.
- Sprague, T. A., and Hubbard, C. E.**  
1933. *Eragrostis major* and *E. minor*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1933**: 15-18.  
Nomenclatural notes on these species occurring in eastern Asia.
- Sprague, T. A., and Hutchinson, J.**  
1908. Note on *Barbarea stricta*, Andr. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **46**: 106-109. pl. 489C.  
Includes the mention of a specimen from Japan.
1921. *Semiaquilegia ecalcarata*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1921**: 174-175.  
A nomenclatural discussion. This species is a transfer of *Aquilegia ecalcarata*.
- Sprague, T. A., and Summerhayes, V. S.**  
1927. *Paphiopedilum* and *Phragmopedilum*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1927**: 306-309.  
A discussion of nomenclature, synonymy, and literature with copies of the original descriptions of *Stimegas*, *Cordula*, and *Menephora*.
- Sprecher, A.**  
1907. *Le Ginkgo biloba* L. 1-211. 2 pl. f. 1-225.  
Includes a chapter on geography and a bibliography, pp. 200-207.
- Sprecher von Bernegg, A.**  
1929-36. *Tropische und subtropische Weltwirtschaftspflanzen, ihre Geschichte, Kultur und volkswirtschaftliche Bedeutung*. 3 parts (1 Theil, Stärke- und Zuckerpflanzen. i-xv, 1-438. pl. 1-3. 190 f. 1929; 2 Theil, Ölpflanzen. i-xv, 1-339. pl. 1-3. 88 f. 1929; 3 Theil, Genusspflanzen. 3, Band, Der Teestrauch und der Tee, die Mate oder Paraguaytee-pflanze. i-xvi, 1-432. 88 f. 1936).  
Includes data on the botany, cultivation, and distribution of *Oryza sativa*, *Sorghum vulgare*, *Glycine max* and *Thea sinensis*, natives of eastern Asia. "Band" 1 and 2 of the "3-d Theil" do not contain eastern Asiatic data.
- Sprengel, K.**  
1807-11. *Mantissa prima Florae Halensis, addita novarum plantarum centuria*. 1-58. 1807; (*Mantissa secunda*) 1-31. 1811.  
Contains a few species from eastern Asia in "Novarum plantarum ex herbario meo centuria", pp. 27-58.
1808. *Historia rei herbariae*. 2 v. (1, i-xv, 1-534; 2, i-xviii, 1-574).  
A historical work, published in Amsterdam, containing data on many early collectors, as those of A. Cleyer and others, in eastern Asia and identifications of the specimens reported under vernacular names.
- 1813-15. *Plantarum minus cognitarum pugillus primus et secundus*. 2 v. (1, [1-9], 1-98. 1813; 2, 1-98. 1815).  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
1819. *Novi proventus hortorum academicorum Halensis et Berolinensis. Centuria specierum minus cognitarum, quae vel per annum 1818 in horto Halensi et Berolinensi floruerunt, vel siccae missae fuerunt*. 1-48.  
Includes *Achillea mongolica* sp. nov.
- 1825-28. *Caroli Linnaei Systema vegetabilium editio decima sexta*. 5 v. (1, i-vi, 1-992. 1825; 2, 1-939. 1825; 3, 1-936. 1826; 4, 1-592. 1827; 5, 1-410. 1827; 6, 1-750. 1828).  
Contains brief descriptions of all the then known species. Vol. 2, part 2 is the *Curae posteriores in systema vegetabilium*; vol. 5, by A. Sprengel, is an index to the entire work. See also Murray, J. A., 1774.
- Sprenger, C.**  
1884. *Zur Geschichte der Cryptomeria elegans*. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **3**: 280-282.  
Native of Japan.
- 1885a. *Die Zirbelkiefern Ost-Asiens*. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **4**: 302-305.  
*Pinus parviflora* and *P. koraiensis* from Japan.
- 1885b. *Tannen und Kiefern Japans*. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **4**: 549-551.  
General remarks on *Abies*, *Picea*, and *Pinus* in Japan.
1887. *Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Ligularien Japans*. Neubert's Deutsch. Gart. Mag. **40**: 194-197.  
General descriptions of *L. gigantea* and *L. kaempferi*.
1888. *Del genere Lycoris Herb. (Della famiglia delle Amaryllidaceae)*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **13**: 323-328.  
Notes and descriptions of five species, none new.
1889. *Acer palmatum und seine Formen*. Gartenflora **38**: 289-297.  
General notes on this Japanese species.
1891. *Die japanische Mispel*. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **16**: 6-13.  
A general discussion of *Eriobotrya japonica*.
1893. *Japanische Gemüse*. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **18**: 254-260.  
General notes on various species of vegetables.
1896. *Caryopteris Mastacanthus*. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **21**: 429-430.  
A general description of this Japanese plant.
- 1902a. *Piante di recente introduzione*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **27**: 139-143, 166-169.  
Contains notes on various species from central China.
- 1902b. *Typhonium giganteum* (var. *Giraldi*). Gard. Chron. III. **32**: 150. f. 51.  
Native of northern China.
- 1902c. *Hemerocallis citrina*, Baroni. Gard. Chron. III. **32**: 242.  
Native of western China.
- 1906a. *Hemerocallis ibridi*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **31**: 98-101.  
A review of the genus with notes on the Chinese species.
- 1906b. *Prunus serratifolia*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **31**: 178-179.  
A general description and notes on this native of the Liu-Kiu Islands.
- 1906c. *Varietà ed ibridi nuovi di Hemerocallis fulva* L. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **31**: 204-205.  
Contains *H. fulva cipriani* and *H. fulva hupehensis*, apparently new varieties.
- 1906d. *Qualche osservazione sulla storia della Camellia japonica* L. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **31**: 289-295.  
Historical notes with lists of varieties and forms of the species.
- 1906e. *Die Crinum Asiens*. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. **1**: 361-366.  
A review with the place of origin of many eastern Asiatic species.
1907. *Seltene Gehölze im Hortus botanicus Vomerensis*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **16**: 65-69.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species in this garden, near Naples, Italy.
- 1908a. *Iris tectorum* Maxim. var. *alba*. Gartenflora **57**: 169. pl. 1571.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1908b. *Neue und seltene Gehölze*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **17**: 152-155. pl. 9.  
Includes notes on a few Chinese species.
1909. *Miscanthus japonicus* Anders. (*Eulalia japonica*). Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. **34**: 79-80.  
Description and synonymy.
1910. *Notizen über einige Bäume und Sträucher aus Central-China*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **19**: 243-247.  
General notes on various species.
- 1911a. *Neue Mitteilungen über Wistaria chinensis* DC. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **20**: 237-240.  
Includes general notes on 12 cultivated varieties.
- 1911b. *Bäume und Sträucher der Provinz Hupeh, China, (gesammelt vom Padre Cipriano Silvestri. Teilweise lebend eingeführt)*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **20**: 240-243.  
General notes on 20 species.



- Sprenger, C.** (continued).  
1912. Dendrologische Mitteilungen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **21**: 133-138.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Spring, A.**  
1842-50. Monographie de la famille des Lycopodiacees. Nouv. Mém. Acad. Sci. Bruxelles **15**: 1-110. 1842; **24**: 1-358. 1850.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species with various new species.
- Springer, L. A.**  
1933a. Sorbus discolor Hedlung (S. pekinensis Koehne). Jaarb. Nederland Dendrol. Vereenig. **1933**: 185-186.  
A brief note in Dutch.  
1933b. Acer Kawakamii Koidz. Jaarb. Nederland. Dendrol. Vereenig. **1933**: 189-190. 1 f.  
A critical note in Dutch.
- Squire.**  
1888. The identification of the Chinese dye-bark, Hwang-Peh. Pharm. Journ. (London) **18**: 785-787. f. 1-3.  
Considered to be *Evodia glauca*.
- Standley, P. C.**  
1931. Studies of American plants. V. Publ. Field Mus. Bot. **8**: 295-398.  
Includes *Psychotria hayatae* Standl., a new name for *P. macrophylla* Hayata (not Ruiz & Pavon) from Formosa.
- Stankoff, S. S.**  
1925. Pistacia mutica F. et M. en Crimée et la possibilité de son utilisation. Ann. Jard. Bot. Nikita **8**: 63-79. 2 text maps.  
In Russian; contains data on the distribution of *Pistacia*, including *P. chinensis*.
- Stapf, O.**  
1886. Die Arten der Gattung Ephedra. Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. (Wien) **56**: 1-112. pl. 1-5. 1 map.  
A revision. The differentiations, based on fruit-structure, are republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **11**. Lit.: 106-110. 1890.  
1887. Ueber einige Iris-Arten des botanischen Gartens in Wien. Osterr. Bot. Zeitschr. **37**: 373-377.  
Includes notes and data on the distribution of *I. humilis* and *I. tenuifolia*, natives of the Altai Mts. and China respectively.  
1891. Carl Johann Maximowicz. Nature (London) **43**: 449.  
An obituary notice, containing notes on his botanical explorations in eastern Asia. See also Anonymous, 1891a.  
1892. On the Sonerileae of Asia. Ann. Bot. **6**: 291-320. pl. 17.  
A revision without a key, including the Chinese species.  
1897. Asperella Duthiei, Stapf. Hook. Icon. Pl. **26**: pl. 2525.  
Native of Hupeh.  
1899. Phyllostachys Henonis, Mitford. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2614.  
Probably from Japan.  
1900. Dracontomelum sinense, Stapf. Hook. Icon. Pl. **27**: pl. 2641.  
New species commonly cultivated in southern China.  
1903. Bambusa Oldhami, Munro. Hook. Icon. Pl. **28**: pl. 2778.  
Native of Formosa.  
1905a. The aconites of India: A monograph. Ann. Bot. Gard. Calcutta **10**: i-ii, 115-197. pl. 92-116.  
Includes a few species of *Aconitum* that extend to Tibet.  
1905b. Phyllostachys nigra. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **131**: pl. 7994.  
Native of China and Japan.  
1905c. Prunus Pseudo-cerasus. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **131**: pl. 8012.  
Native of eastern Asia from Sakhalin to Szechwan.  
1905d. Prunus pendula. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **131**: pl. 8034.  
Native of Japan.  
1906a. Prunus triloba. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **132**: pl. 8061.  
Cultivated in northern China.  
1906b. Gentiana Hugelii Griseb., redescribed. Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal n. ser. **2**: 337-338. 2 f.  
Native of Tibet.  
1906c. The oil-grasses of India and Ceylon (*Cymbopogon*, *Vetiveria* and *Andropogon* spp.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1906**: 297-363. 1 pl.  
Cites a specimen of *Cymbopogon citratus* from Hong-kong with an illustration of this species.  
1907. Aconitum gymnanthum. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **133**: pl. 8113.  
Native of Tibet and western China.  
1908a. Pyrus Tschonoskii. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **134**: pl. 8179.  
Native of Japan.  
1908b. Berberis acuminata. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **134**: pl. 8185.  
Native of Yunnan and Hupeh.  
1908c. Prunus tomentosa. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **134**: pl. 8196.  
Native of Manchuria to Szechwan.  
1908d. Pyrus sinensis. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **134**: pl. 8226.  
Native of Manchuria and Korea.  
1909a. Pyrus Ringo. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **135**: pl. 8265.  
Native of Japan.  
1909b. Cotoneaster moupinensis, forma floribunda. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **135**: pl. 8284.  
Native of western China.  
1909c. The herbarium Savatier. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1909**: 148-150.  
A review of its contents and history, especially of the Japanese part.  
1909d. The Manchurian water-rice (*Zizania latifolia*, Turcz.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1909**: 385-390.  
1909e. Callitris sinensis. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1909**: 393-394.  
Data on the origin of the name.  
1910a. Iris minuta. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8293.  
Native of Japan.  
1910b. Acanthopanax Henryi. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8316.  
Native of Hupeh.  
1910c. Micromeles caloneura. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8335.  
Native of western China.  
1910d. Iris Wilsonii. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8340.  
Native of Hupeh and western China.  
1910e. Pyracantha angustifolia. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8345.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1910f. Pinus Armandii. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8347.  
Native of southwestern China.  
1911a. Deinanthe caerulea. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **137**: pl. 8373.  
A new species from Hupeh. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **14**: 405. 1916.  
1911b. Titanotrichum Oldhamii, Solereder. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2936.  
Native of Formosa.  
1911c. Kolkwitzia amabilis, Graebn. Hook. Icon. Pl. **30**: pl. 2937.  
Native of Shensi and Hupeh.  
1911d. Osmanthus aquifolium and O. Fortunei. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1911**: 177-181. 1 pl.  
A differentiation without formal descriptions.  
1912a. Stranvaesia undulata. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8418.  
Native of central China.  
1912b. Daphne retusa. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8430.  
Native of western China.  
1912c. Iris chrysographes. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8433.  
Native of Szechwan.  
1912d. Hydrangea Sargentiana. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8447.  
Native of Hupeh.  
1912e. Cornus controversa. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8464.  
Occurs in Himalaya and eastern Tibet.  
1912f. Osmanthus Delavayi. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **138**: pl. 8549.  
Native of Yunnan.  
1913. Deutzia longifolia. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **139**: pl. 8493.  
Native of Szechwan.  
1914a. Ribes laurifolium. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8543.  
Native of Szechwan.  
1914b. Deutzia mollis. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8559.  
Native of Hupeh.

- 1914c. *Kolkwitzia amabilis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8563.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1914d. *Cotoneaster Franchetii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8571.  
Native of western China.
- 1914e. *Ceratostigma Willmottianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8591.  
Native of China.
- 1916a. *Paeonia Willmottiae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **142**: pl. 8667.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1916b. *Lonicera tatarica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **142**: pl. 8677.  
Occurs from southeastern Russia to Siberia.
- 1916c. *Callicarpa Giraldiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **142**: pl. 8682.  
Occurs from western Szechwan to Hupeh and Shansi.
- 1917a. *Chirita Trailliana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8706.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1917b. *Plagiospermum sinense*, forma *brachypoda*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8711.  
Native of Manchuria.
- 1917c. *Sinofranchetia chinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8720.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1917d. *Daphne Giraldii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8732.  
Native of Shensi and Kansu.
1918. *Pteridophyllum racemosum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **144**: pl. 8748.  
Native of Japan.
- 1919a. *Delphinium Pylzowii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8813.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1919b. *Aconitum Hemsleyanum*, a climbing species from China. Gard. Chron. III. **66**: 150, f. 71.  
A general description with extensive notes.
- 1919c. Austrian botanical expedition to southwest China. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1919**: 319-320.  
Notes on the preliminary reports of C. Schneider and H. Handel-Mazzetti.
- 1920a. *Ribes Jessoniae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8840.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1920b. *Sabia latifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8859.  
Native of western China.
- 1922a. *Rhododendron Williamsianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8935.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1922b. *Primula sinolisteri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8939.  
Native of western China.
- 1922c. *Philadelphus sericanthus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8941.  
Native of central China.
- 1922d. *Rhododendron Baileyi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8942.  
Native of southern Tibet.
- 1922e. *Phellodendron Lavaliei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8945.  
Native of Japan.
- 1922f. *Rhododendron sulfureum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8946.  
Native of western Yunnan.
- 1922g. *Capillipedium glaucopsis*, Stapf. Hook. Icon. Pl. **31**: pl. 3085.  
A transfer of *Andropogon glaucopsis* Steud. from Kwangtung, the Yangtze valley, and Yunnan.
- 1923a. *Malus toringoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8948.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1923b. *Dracocephalum Isabellae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8952.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1923c. *Rhododendron planetum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8953.  
Native of China, probably of western Szechwan.
- 1923d. *Isotrema chrysops*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8957.  
Native of Szechwan and Hupeh.
- 1923e. *Prunus incisa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8958.  
Native of Japan.
- 1923f. *Lilium centifolium*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8960.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1923g. *Cypripedium himalaicum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8965.  
Occurs from the Himalayan region to Szechwan.
- 1923h. *Hemerocallis nana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8968.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1923i. *Picea brachytyla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8969.  
Occurs in Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1923j. *Clethra Delavayi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8970.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1923k. *Wattakaka sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **148**: pl. 8976.  
Occurs from western Hupeh and Szechwan to Yunnan.
- 1923l. *Phytolacca clavigera*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 8978.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1923m. *Viburnum Davidii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 8980.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1923n. *Rhododendron Thayerianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 8983.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1923o. *Primula calciphila*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 8986.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1923p. *Rhododendron lacteum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 8988.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1924a. *Schizophragma integrifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 8991.  
Occurs in western Hupeh, western Szechwan, and Kiangsi.
- 1924b. *Rhododendron Searsiae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 8993.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1924c. *Cotoneaster salicifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 8999.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1924d. *Boykinia tellimoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9002.  
Native of Japan.
- 1924e. *Cassiope selaginoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9003b.  
Occurs from the Himalayan region to Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1924f. *Magnolia Wilsonii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9004.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1924g. *Lysionotus pauciflorus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9006.  
Occurs from Japan, Formosa and southern China, westward to Yunnan.
- 1924h. *Spenceria ramalana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9007.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan. The name is erroneously spelled *Spencera*.
- 1924i. *Photinia Davidiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9008.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1924j. *Rhododendron apodectum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9014.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1924k. *Pieris taiwanensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9016.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1924l. *Berberis Morrisonensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9017.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1924m. *Picea Glehnii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9020.  
Native of Japan.
- 1924n. *Philadelphus Delavayi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **149**: pl. 9022.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan.
- 1924o. *Fraxinus Paxiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9024.  
Occurs from the Himalayan region to Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1924p. *Primula Bulleyana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9026.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1924q. *Buddleia Farreri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9027.  
Native of Kansu.

## Stapf, O. (continued).

- 1924r. *Stellera Chamaejasme*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9028.  
Occurs from central Asia to western and northern China and Korea.
- 1924s. *Rhododendron bracteatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9031.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1925a. *Rhododendron glischrum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9035.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1925b. *Primula melanops*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9036.  
Native of southwestern China.
- 1925c. *Clematis napaulensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9037.  
Occurs from northern India to western China.
- 1925d. *Aeginetia indica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9041.  
Occurs in southern and eastern Asia and Japan.
- 1925e. *Cladrastis sinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9043.  
Native of Szechwan and Hupeh.
- 1925f. *Sarcococca ruscifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9045.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1925g. *Cupressus Duclouxiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9049.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1925h. *Rhododendron Lyi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9051.  
Native of Kweichow.
- 1925i. *Primula Beesiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9053.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1925j. *Pulsatilla Regeliana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9056.  
Occurs in Siberia, western Mongolia and Chinese Turkestan.
- 1925k. *Arisaema elephas*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9058.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1925l. *Rhododendron Oldhamii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9059.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1925m. *Syringa Potaninii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9060.  
Native of Kansu.
- 1925n. *Prunus yedoensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **150**: pl. 9062.  
Native of Japan.
- 1925o. *Androsace spinulifera*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9072.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1925p. *Rhododendron trichocladum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9073.  
Native of western Yunnan.
- 1925q. *Staphylea holocarpa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9074.  
Native of central and western China.
- 1925r. *Roscoea Humeana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9075.  
Native of western Yunnan.
- 1925s. *Berberis replicata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9076.  
Native of southwestern Yunnan.
- 1925t. *Salix Bockii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9079.  
Native of western Szechwan.
- 1925u. *Diervilla venusta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9080.  
Native of Korea.
- 1925v. *Aster staticifolius*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9081.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan.
- 1926a. *Rhododendron anthosphaerum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9083.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan.
- 1926b. *Roscoea cautleoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9084.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan and (?) southern Szechwan.
- 1926c. *Buddleia alternifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9085.  
Native of southeastern Kansu.
- 1926d. *Berberis vernae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9089.  
Native of western Kansu and northern Szechwan.
- 1926e. *Itea ilicifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9090.  
Native from central China to western Hupeh and central Szechwan.
- 1926f. *Geranium Farreri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9092.  
Native of the Kansu-Szechwan border.
- 1926g. *Actinidia Kolomikta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9093.  
Occurs from Manchuria to Japan and Szechwan.
- 1926h. *Rhododendron saluenense*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9095.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan.
- 1926i. *Jasminum Beesianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9097.  
Native of central Szechwan, Kweichow, and northern Yunnan.
- 1926j. *Polygonum campanulatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9098.  
Occurs from the Himalayan region to western Yunnan.
- 1926k. *Pyracantha atalantoides* (flor.) et *Pyracantha yunnanensis* (fruct.). Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9099.  
Natives of China, the first a transfer of *Sportella atalantoides* Hance. The discussion is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 112. 1931.
- 1926l. *Cotoneaster ambigua*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9106.  
Occurs in central Szechwan and northwestern Yunnan.
- 1926m. *Sargentodoxa cuneata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9111, 9112.  
Occurs from Kweichow and western Hunan to western Hupeh and northeastern Szechwan.
- 1926n. *Anemone glauciifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **151**: pl. 9114.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1927a. *Magnolia Sprengeri diva*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9116.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1927b. *Cypripedium manchuricum virescens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9117.  
Native of southeastern Siberia. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 111. 1931.
- 1927c. *Rhododendron megeratum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9120.  
Native of the Yunnan-Tibetan border.
- 1927d. *Primula effusa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9121.  
Native of Yunnan. Includes a key to the 7 known species of the *Malacoides* series.
- 1927e. *Salix gracilistyla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9122.  
Native of Japan and Korea.
- 1927f. *Aster Forrestii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9123.  
Native of Yunnan and Tibet. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 111. 1931.
- 1927g. *Ma huang* of Chihli (*Ephedra sinica* Stapf). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1927**: 133-134.  
Description and notes on new species. See also Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C. 1928a.
- 1928a. *Prunus cantabrigiensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9129.  
Introduced from Canton. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 111-112. 1931.
- 1928b. *Photinia prionophylla*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9134.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1928c. *Primula pinnatifida*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9138.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1928d. *Actinidia coriacea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9140.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1928e. *Clematis macropetala*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9142.  
Native of Manchuria, Mongolia, and Shensi.
- 1928f. *Trollius yunnanensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9143.  
Native of Yunnan. Includes a key to 9 species in the *Yunnanensis* and *Pumilus* series.
- 1928g. *Primula bella*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9145a.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1928h. *Schizandra rubriflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9146.  
Native of Szechwan.

- 1928i. *Rhododendron semibarbatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9147.  
Native of Japan.
- 1928j. *Primula involucrata* Wardii. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9149.  
Native of Yunnan and Shensi. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 112. 1931.
- 1929a. *Cotoneaster glaucophylla* [Franch.] f. *serotina*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9171.  
Native of Yunnan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 107. 1931.
- 1929b. *Gaultheria Veitchiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9174.  
Native of Szechwan. Includes a key to three closely allied species.
- 1929c. *Briggsia amabilis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9181.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1929-31. Index Londinensis to illustrations of flowering plants, ferns and fern allies, being an emended and enlarged edition continued up to the end of the year 1920 of Pritzels alphabetical register of representations of flowering plants and ferns compiled from botanical and horticultural publications of the XVIIIth and XIXth centuries. Prepared under the auspices of the Royal Horticultural Society of London at the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew. 6 v. (1, i-xx, 1-547. 1929; 2, 1-548. 1930; 3, 1-555. 1930; 4, 1-568. 1930; 5, 1-549. 1931; 6, 1-570. 1931).  
The work bears also the following Latin title: Iconum botanicarum index Londinensis, sive G. A. Pritzels Iconum botanicarum Index locupletissimus emendatus auctus et ad annum MCMXX productus auspiciis sumtibusque Regiae Societatis Horticulturae Londinensis in tutela ac praesidio Regii Horti Botanici Kewensis. It was prepared under the editorship of O. Stapf.
- 1930a. *Meconopsis betonicifolia* Baileyi. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9185.  
Native of southeastern Tibet.
- 1930b. *Rhododendron Forrestii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9186.  
Native of Yunnan and Tibet.
- 1930c. *Primula Baileyana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9189.  
Native of southeastern Tibet.
- 1930d. *Rhododendron Wasonii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9190.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1930e. *Prunus pilosiuscula*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9192.  
Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, and Kansu. Includes a revision of the *Phyllocerasus*-group with a key, synonymy, etc.
- 1930f. *Tsuga chinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9193.  
Native of central China.
- 1930g. *Rheum palmatum* dissectum, f. *rubriflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9200.  
A new subspecies from Tibet. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **29**: 32. 1931.
- 1930h. *Abies Faberi* et *Abies Forrestii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9201.  
The former from Szechwan, the latter from Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1930i. *Rhododendron hedyosmum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9202.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1930j. *Lilium formosanum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9205.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1930k. *Rhododendron Albrechtii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9207.  
Native of Japan.
- 1930l. *Ligustrum Quihoui*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9209.  
Native of the Yangtze basin northward to Shensi and Kansu.
- 1930m. *Primula sikkimensis microdonta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9210.  
Native of Tibet and western Szechwan.
- 1930n. *Osmanthus fragrans aurantiacus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9211.  
Native of China; known only from cultivated plants.
- 1930o. *Arisaema purpureogaleatum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9212.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1930p. *Leontopodium haplophyllodes*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9213.  
Native of Kansu and Szechwan.
- 1930q. *Rhododendron didymum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9217.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1930r. *Primula Agleniana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9218.  
Native of Yunnan and Burma. The original text description was replaced by corrected text subsequent to publication.
- 1930s. *Caryopteris mongolica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9219.  
Native of Mongolia, Kansu, and Chihli.
- 1930t. *Rhododendron Amesiae*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9221.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1930u. *Epigaea asiatica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9222.  
Native of Japan.
- 1930v. *Aster Farreri*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9223.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1930w. *Tremacon Forresterii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9224.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1930x. *Primula Duclouxii*, *Petitmengin*. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3127.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1931a. *Gaultheria caudata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9228.  
Native of China (Yunnan?).
- 1931b. *Rhododendron parvifolium*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9229.  
Native of Korea and Siberia.
- 1931c. *Osmanthus armatus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9232.  
Native of Hupeh and Szechwan.
- 1931d. *Piptanthus concolor yunnanensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9234.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1931e. *Berberis mitifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9236.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1931f. *Codonopsis meleagris*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9237.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1931g. *Rhododendron Scottianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9238.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1931h. *Amygdalus tangutica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9239.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1931i. *Gentiana sino-ornata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9241.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1931j. *Primula latisepta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9245.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1931k. *Rhododendron chryseum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9246.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1931l. *Rosa holodonta*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **154**: pl. 9248.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1931m. *Rhododendron adenogynum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9253.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1931n. *Onosma Hookeri* Wardii. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9254.  
Native of southeastern Tibet.
- 1931o. *Allium amabile*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9257.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1931p. *Reevesia pubescens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9258.  
Native of southern China and India.
- 1931q. *Rhododendron hypolepidotum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9259.  
Native of Yunnan.

**Stapf, O. (continued).**

- 1932a. *Schizophragma viburnoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9263.  
Native of Formosa and southern China, the species previously known as *Pileostegia viburnoides*.
- 1932b. *Rhododendron sanguineum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9263.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan and neighboring parts of Tibet.
- 1932c. *Primula Dubernardiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9266.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1932d. *Pourthiaea villosa laevis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9275.  
Native of Japan.
- 1932e. *Primula alpicola*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9276.  
Native of Tibet. Includes a key to 10 allied species and varieties.
- 1932f. *Camellia cuspidata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9277.  
Native of China.
- 1932g. *Berberis Francisci-Ferdinandi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9281.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1932h. *Iris Dykesii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9282.  
A species described from cultivated specimens, thought probably to be originally from China.
- 1932i. *Syringa villosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9284.  
Native of Chihli.
- 1932j. *Rhododendron floccigerum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **155**: pl. 9290.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1933a. *Parasyringa sempervirens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9295.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1933b. *Nomocharis saluenensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9296.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan, Tibet, and Burma.
- 1933c. *Berberis Jamesiana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9298.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan, Szechwan, and Tibet.
- 1933d. *Meconopsis grandis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9304.  
Occurs in Tibet and India.
- 1933e. *Euonymus nanus*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9308.  
Occurs in northern China and Mongolia.
- 1933f. *Rhododendron Genestierianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9310.  
Native of Yunnan and Tibet.
- 1933g. *Daphne aurantiaca*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9313.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1933h. *Cercis racemosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9316.  
Native of central China.
- 1933i. *Rhododendron pubescens*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9319.  
Native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1933j. *Hydrangea strigosa*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9324.  
Native of Hupeh, Szechwan, and Yunnan.
- 1933k. *Rhododendron megacalyx*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9326.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1933l. *Clematis ranunculoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9329.  
Native of northern Yunnan.
- 1933m. *Chrysanthemum Makinoi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9330.  
Native of Japan.
- 1933n. *Allium Beesianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9331.  
Native of northwestern Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1933o. *Berberis tsarongensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9332.  
A new species, native of northwestern Yunnan.
- 1933p. *Cynoglossum amabile*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **156**: pl. 9334.  
Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.
- 1934a. *Lilium*, *Notholirion* and *Fritillaria*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1934**: 94-96.  
Concerns the diagnostic characters and nomenclature of these genera with Chinese species.

- 1934b. *Botryostegia*: A new genus of Ericaceae. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1934**: 191-195. 1 pl.  
Includes *B. bracteata* comb. nov. (*Tripetaleia bracteata* Maxim.), native of Japan.

**Stapf, O., and [Ballard, F.]**

1928. *Rhododendron hippophaeoides*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **152**: pl. 9156.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1929a. *Rhododendron haematodes*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9165.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1929b. *Rhododendron calophytum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9173.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1929c. *Euonymus grandiflorus*, f. *salicifolia*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9183.  
Native of Szechwan, Yunnan, and India.
- 1930a. *Rhododendron Griersonianum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9195.  
Native of Szechwan.
- 1930b. *Primula Cawdoriana*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9196.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1930c. *Cornus paucinervis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **153**: pl. 9197.  
Native from Yunnan and Kwangsi to Szechwan and Hupeh.

**Stappaert, de.**

1889. *Le Lilium auratum* Lindl. Rev. Hort. Belge **15**: 133-135. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.

**Starce, K.**

1928. Uebersicht über die Arten der Gattung *Syringa* L. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **40**: 31-49.  
Twenty-two species recognized and described.

**Staunton, G. L.**

1797. An authentic account of an embassy from the King of Great Britain to the Emperor of China, including cursory observations made and information obtained in travelling through that ancient empire, and a small part of Chinese Tartary; taken chiefly from the papers of His Excellency the Earl of Macartney. . . . 2 v. 1797(?) (1, i-xxxiv, 1-518. *illustr.*; 2, i-xx, 1-626 *illustr.*; atlas (folio), pl. 1-44).  
A traveller's account. Vol. 2 contains several lists of plants collected, those in Chihli on pp. 165-167; between Peking and Jehol, pp. 274-276; between Shantung and Kiangnan, pp. 435-437; and between Kiangsi and Kwangtung, pp. 524-525. *Thuya pensilis* is designated as a new species but is not described. This work has been published in Dutch (1798-1801) and in French.

**Stchenkova, M.**

1932. [Geographical variation and centres of origin of the garden cress (*Lepidium sativum*).] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. IX Ser. **1**: 183-253. 1 pl. f. 1-51.  
In Russian with English summary; includes eastern Asiatic forms.

**Stearn, W. T.**

1929. Some decorative alliums. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 162-163.  
Includes general notes on some Chinese species.
- 1930a. The hardy orange. *Poncirus* or *Aegle*? Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 330-331.  
Introduced from China. A general and horticultural note with contrasting characters of these genera.
- 1930b. A new Allium from China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **68**: 342-343.  
*A. farreri* from "Siku", China.
- 1931a. *Lilium cordatum* and *Hosta japonica*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 111.  
"Two Thunbergian species", the first a transfer of *Hemerocallis cordata*, the second discussed nomenclaturally.
- 1931b. The hostas or funkias. A revision of the plantain lilies Gard. Chron. III. **90**: 27. f. 13, 47-49, 88-89. f. 41-42, 110. f. 51.  
Seven species and some varieties of *Hosta* are recognized with synonymy and a key.



- 1932a. *Hosta* (Funkia) *rectifolia*, a newly identified plantain lily. Gard. Chron. III. 91: 23. f. 9-17.  
Native of Japan.
- 1932b. Philip Franz von Siebold. Gard. Chron. III. 91: 347-348.  
Biographical notes on Siebold's work on the flora of Japan.
- 1932c. *Lysichitum camtschatcense* and *L. americanum*. Gard. Chron. III. 91: 477-478. f. 222, 223.  
Historical notes and differential data.
- 1932d. (Schedae ad) *Sertum Cantabrigiense exsiccatum*. Decades I-II. In Notes from the University Herbarium, Cambridge. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 70. Suppl.: 13-28.  
Includes new names for several eastern Asiatic species.
- 1933a. Rosa Farreri, Stapf. Gard. Chron. III. 94: 237-238. f. 112.  
Native of China; the technical description here supplied.
- 1933b. Some Chinese species of *Epimedium*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 71: 343-347.  
A retreatment of Léveillé's species with *E. leptorrhizum* nom. nov. and *E. pubescens* var. *cavaleriei* var. nov. from Kweichow.
1934. A new Chinese *Allium*. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. 5: 326-327.  
*A. listera* sp. nov. from Hupeh.
1935. *Hosta decorata* f. *marginata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 158: pl. 9895.  
A cultivated form, possibly of Japanese origin.
- Stec-Rouppertowa, W.**  
1936. *Puccinia Komarowi* Tranzsch. in Polen. Ann. Mycol. 34: 59-60. 1 f.  
A record of discovery of this eastern Asiatic species in Poland.
- Steenis, C. G. G. J. van.**  
1934-35. On the origin of the Malaysian mountain flora. Part I. Facts and statements of the problem. Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg III. 13: 135-262. f. 1, 2. 1934; III. 13: 289-417. f. 1-10. 1935.  
Phytogeographical; includes a consideration of northern elements in this flora.
- Steetz, J.**  
1857. *Duhaldea chinensis*, De Cand. Ein Beitrag zur Systematik der Compositae. Bonplandia 5: 305-310.  
A description of this species and allied forms.
- Steffen, A.**  
1909. Notizen über einige neue Gehölze. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 18: 296-297.  
General notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
1912. Dendrologische Notizen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 21: 354-355.  
Includes notes on a few Chinese species.
1925. *Primula Bulleyana* Forr. Gartenflora 74: 16-18. 1 f.  
Native of western China.
1932. Ueber die Einführung der Rhododendren Ostasiens. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 44: 106-114.  
A historical outline.
- Stein, B.**  
1885a. *Gentiana triflora* Pall. Gartenflora 34: 129-133. pl. 1189.  
Native of central and northern Asia.
- 1885b. *Bambusa quadrangularis* Fenzl. Gartenflora 34: 332-334.  
A general note on this native of eastern Asia.
1886. *Alnus japonica* Thbg. Gartenflora 35: 549-550.  
Native of Japan.  
See also Regel, E., and others, 1867-92.
- Steinberg, E.** See Krylov, P. N., 1927-33; Krylov, P. N., and Steinberg, E.; and Schischkin, B. K., and Steinberg, E.
- Stenzel, A.**  
1933. Bericht über das Gedeihen der von J. F. Rock aus Nordwest-China eingeführten Gehölze im botanischen Garten zu Berlin-Dahlem. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 11: 691-703.  
A report with notes on the plants grown in Berlin from seeds sent from China.
- Stephan, F. [C. F.]**  
1806. Description de deux nouveaux genres de plantes. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1: 125-131. pl. 9, 10.  
Includes *Biebersteinia odora* and *Dalibardia ternata*, spp. nov. from the Altai region. This volume of the Mémoires was republished in 1811, this paper appearing on pp. 88-94.
1809. Plantae novae Sibiriae. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou 2: 6-9. 3 pl.  
*Potentilla salesoviana* and *Moluccella marrubiastrum*.
- Stephani, F.**  
1883. Einige neue Lebermoose. Hedwigia 22: 49-52.  
Contains description of *Fegatella japonica* sp. nov.
1884. Die Gattung Radula. Hedwigia 23: 113-116, 129-137, 145-159, 161-163.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1886. Hepaticarum species novae vel minus cognitae VII. Hedwigia 25: 202-208. pl. 1-3, (VIII) 233-249. pl. 1, 2.  
Includes descriptions of a few new species from China and Japan. Part VIII was erroneously published as VI.
- 1893-1904. Hepaticarum species novae III. Hedwigia 32: 204-214. 1893; (V) 33: 1-10. 1 f. (VI) 137-169. 1894; (VII) 34: 43-65. 1895; (IX) 35: 73-140. 1896; (X) 44: 14-15. 1904.  
Contains descriptions of various new species from Japan and China.
1894. Hepaticae chinenses. Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg 29: 207-228.  
Includes descriptions of 32 new species collected by Delavay in Yunnan.
1897. Hepaticae japonicae. Bull. Herb. Boiss. 5: 76-108.  
Consists of an introduction, a list, annotations, and descriptions of many new species.
- 1898-1925. Species Hepaticarum. 6 v.  
Vol. 1-3, pp. 1-522, appeared in the publications of the "Herbier Boissier", of which the parts containing references to eastern Asia are as follows: Bull. Herb. Boiss. 6: 309-343, 361-378, 757-799. 1898; 7: 84-110, 198-225, 381-407, 518-533, 655-695, 727-764, 927-956. 1899; Mém. Herb. Boiss. 11: 1-49. 1900; 16: 1-46. 1900; Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 1: 140-177, 477-521, 1022-1040, 1121-1151. 1901; II. 2: 35-48, 157-179, 454-474, 657-688, 857-888, 969-987. 1902; II. 3: 98-129, 326-341, 522-537, 596-611, 873-888, 959-974. 1903; II. 5: 917-946, 1129-1144. 1905; II. 6: 59-77. 1906 [This is an index to Vol. 2, Acrogyne, with title page]; II. 6: 217-232, 377-392, 935-966. 1906; II. 7: 477-492, 683-698, 837-852. 1907; II. 8: 205-220, 267-282, 371-375, 426-436, 483-514, 561-608, 661-696, 745-776, 837-866, 941-972. 1908-1909. These pages were numbered both as pages of the volume of the periodical and also as pages of the volumes composing the separate work. When the publication of Bull. Herb. Boiss. was suspended in 1908, pp. 516-522 of the separate pagination were reprinted and the work was continued as a "Complement" to that serial as follows: 3: 517-692. 1909; 4: 1-96. 1909; 4: 97-464. 1910; 4: 465-736. 1911; 4: 737-824. 1912; 5: 1-176. 1912; 5: 177-480. 1913; 5: 481-704. 1914; 5: 705-848. 1915; 5: 849-1008. 1916; 5: 1009-1044. 1917; 6: 1-128. 1917; 6: 129-176. 1918; 6: 177-240. 1921; 6: 241-368. 1922; 6: 369-432. 1923; 6: 433-568. 1924; 6: 569-763. 1925.
1900. Hepaticae. In E. Bescherelle, Liste des Muscinées récoltées au Japon par M. le professeur A. E. Nordenskiöld, au cours de voyage de la Vega, autour de l'Asie en 1878-79. Öfers. Vet. Akad. Förh. (Stockholm) 57: 295.  
A list of 7 species.  
See also Bescherelle, E., 1900.
- Stephanitz, A. L.**  
1838. De rhabarbaro dissertatio geographico-historica. 1-25.  
This work has not been seen. See Pritzl's Thesaurus, no. 8942.
- Stern, F. C.**  
1931a. *Paeony* species. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 56: 71-77.  
Includes general notes on the Chinese species of *Paeonia*.
- 1931b. *Paeonia trollioides*. New Fl. & Silva 3: 279. 1 pl.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1932a. Chinese lilies. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 57: 287-292.  
Botanical and horticultural notes on various species.

- Stern, F. C. (continued).**  
 1932b. Chinese lilies. *Lily Year-Book* 1932: 34-41. f. 6-8.  
 Critical notes on various species.  
 1935. Some rock plants. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)* 60: 209-217. pl. 64-70.  
 Includes general and horticultural notes on some species from eastern Asia.
- Sternberg, K. von.**  
 1810-31. *Revisio Saxifragarum iconibus illustrata*. i-xvi, 1-60. 31 pl. 1810; Supplementum 1, i-vi, 1-16. 1822; Supplementum 2, i-vi, 1-104. pl. 1-26. 1831.  
 Includes some eastern Asiatic species. Most of the plates are colored.
- Steudel, E. G.**  
 1821-24. *Nomenclator botanicus, [seu Synonymia plantarum universalis,] enumerans ordine alphabetico nomina atque synonyma tum genericum tum specifica, et a Linnaeo et a recentioribus de re botanica scriptoribus plantis phanerogamis imposita*. i-xviii, 1-900. 1821; (plantis cryptogamis imposita) i-xviii, 1-450. 1824; ed. 2, ex nova elaborata et aucta. 2 v. (1, 1-852. 1840. 2, 1-810. 1841).  
 An alphabetic list of all then known binomials.  
 1846a. Ueber die japanischen Gräser und Cyperaceen der Göring'schen Sammlung. *Flora* 29: 17-23.  
 A list with notes and descriptions of various new species and of two new genera. For partial republication see the next entry.  
 1846b. Deux genres nouveaux de Graminées établis et caractérisés par M. Steudel d'Esslingen, dans une note sur les Graminées et Cyperacées japonaises de la collection Goering. *Rev. Bot. Duchartre* 2: 182.  
 Diagnoses of *Lasiolytrum hispidum* and *Acroelytrum japonicum*, republished from the preceding entry.  
 1850. *Urticeae nondum descriptae*. *Flora* 33: 257-261.  
 Includes *Urtica cordatifolia* sp. nov. from Hongkong and *Boehmeria longispica* sp. nov. from China.  
 1854-55. *Synopsis plantarum glumacearum*. 2 v. (1, i-vii, 1-475. 1854-55; 2, 1-348. 1855).  
 Contains descriptions of all genera and species. For exact dates of publication of the various pages see *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* 37: 33. 1899. The secondary title of vol. 1 is: *Synopsis plantarum Graminearum*; that of vol. 2 is: *Synopsis plantarum Cyperacearum*.
- Steven, C.**  
 1817-32. *Observationes in plantas rossicas et descriptiones specierum novarum*. *Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 5: 334-356. 1817; *Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 1: 257-279. 5 pl. 1829; *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 4: 250-269. 1832.  
 Includes descriptions of some species native of central and eastern Asia. The part in the *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou* is republished in *Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 3: 93-107. 1834.  
 1823. *Monographia Pedicularis*. *Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 6: 1-60. pl. 1-17.  
 Includes descriptions of 26 species from Siberia.
- Stevens, F. L.**  
 1927-28. *The Meliolineae*. I. *Ann. Mycol.* 25: 405-469. pl. 1, 2. 1927; (II) 26: 165-383. pl. 2-6. 1928.  
 Considers the species of this group of the entire world. It contains a few references to China and Japan.  
 See also Solheim, W. G., and Stevens, F. L.
- Stevens, N. E.** See Shear, C. L., and Stevens, N. E.
- Stevenson, J. A.**  
 1926. *Foreign plant diseases*. A manual of economic plant diseases which are new to or not widely distributed in the United States. i-viii, 1-198.  
 An alphabetical list of host genera with disease organisms occurring on them; includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- Stevenson, J. A., and Cash, E. K.**  
 1936. The new fungus names proposed by C. G. Lloyd. *Bull. Lloyd Libr.* 35 (Mycol. Ser. 8): 1-209.  
 Includes many applied to eastern Asiatic fungi. This is a continuation of *Mycol. Writ.* Lloyd.
- Stevenson, J. B.**  
 1924. *Rhododendron series*. *Rhod. Soc. Notes* 2: 215-227.  
 A systematic list of the species outside of New Guinea and Malaya arranged in 40 species.
1930. The species of *Rhododendron*. i-viii, 1-861. 72 f.  
 A systematic handbook containing descriptions of each species with keys to groups, a list of minor or uncertain names, and an index. It is edited by J. B. Stevenson. The descriptions and keys are by H. F. Tagg, J. Hutchinson, and A. Rehder. It is reviewed and the new species are enumerated in *Journ. Arn. Arb.* 12: 146-147. 1931. For additions see Anonymous, 1932f, and Rothschild, L. N. de, 1931.
- Stevenson, N. I.**  
 1933. A pocket guide to sixty distinctive tropical trees cultivated in the open in the United States. [i-ii], 1-68. 4 pl. 1 f.  
 Botanical and economical data; includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Steward, A. N.**  
 1925. A trip to Hwang Shan. *China Journ. Sci. Arts* 3: 77-83. 3 pl.  
 Includes botanical notes on this mountain in Anhwei.  
 1930a. The *Polygonaceae* of eastern Asia. *Contr. Gray Herb.* 88: 1-129. pl. 1-4.  
 A monographic work, recognizing 132 species of *Polygonum* and one each of *Tovara* and *Koenigia*. See also Nakai, Takenoshin, 1926g.  
 1930b. The case for *Polygonum cuspidatum* Sieb. & Zucc. *Rhodora* 32: 223-225.  
 Concerns the nomenclature of this Chinese species.  
 1934a. A preliminary report of studies on littoral vegetation made in the vicinity of Amoy under the auspices of the Marine Biological Association of China, July and August 1933. *Ann. Rep. Marine Biol. Assoc. China* 3: 101-109. pl. 1-4.  
 Includes a systematic list of various species.  
 1934b. The burning of vegetation on mountain land, and slope cultivation in Ling Yun Hsien, Kwangsi Province, China. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 13: 1-3. pl. 1-3.  
 Contains ecological notes.
- Steward, A. N., and Cheo, Shu-yuen (Chou, Hsü-yüan).**  
 1935a. Recent botanical explorations in Kuangsi. *China Journ.* 23: 363-372. 8 pl.  
 A general description.  
 1935b. Geographical and ecological notes on botanical explorations in Kwangsi Province, China. *Nanking Journ.* 5: 173-195. f. 1-8.  
 A description with lists of species. Reprinted as *Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking n. ser.* 40: 1-23. f. 1-8. 1935.
- Steward, A. N., and Chiao, Ch'i-yüan.**  
 1933. Recent botanical explorations in Kweichow. *China Journ.* 18: 19-26. 3 pl. 79-87. 3 pl. 132-143. 4 pl.  
 A general description of the expedition with notes on the vegetation.
- Stewart, J. L.**  
 1870. Notes on a botanical tour in Ladak or western Tibet. *Trans. Bot. Soc. Edinburgh* 10: 207-239.  
 See also Brandis, D., 1874.
- Stewart, R. R.**  
 1916. The flora of Ladak, western Tibet. I. Discussion of the flora. *Bull. Torrey Club* 43: 571-590. f. 1, 2, (II. List of Ladak plants) 625-650.  
 A history of the exploration of the region and its floristics, and a list of species.
- Stibal, E.**  
 1934. *Labiatae—Salvia L. (Nebst Revision der chinesischen und ostbirmanischen Arten der Gattung)*. In, *Plantae sinensis a Dre. H. Smith annis 1921-1922 et 1924 lectae*. *Act. Hort. Gothob.* 9: 101-145. pl. 1, 2. 2 f.  
 An enumeration with a key and descriptions of several new species.  
 1935. Revision der Gruppe der *Salvia japonica* Thunb. *Act. Hort. Gothob.* 10: 55-69. f. 1-5.  
 Recognizes 9 species from China with forms and varieties, some described as new.  
 1936a. Eine neue *Salvia*-Art aus Yunnan (*Labiatae*). *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 15: 45-46. f. 1.  
*Salvia rockiana* sp. nov. with notes on *S. miltiorrhiza* and its variety *australis*.

- 1936b. Revision der indischen und tibetanischen Arten der Gattung *Salvia* L. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **39**: 173-186.  
Includes mention of distribution throughout Asia and descriptions of *S. wardii* and *S. sikkimensis*, spp. nov., and several new varieties, all from Tibet. This paper was published under the author's married name, Elfriede Peter.  
See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37, and Peter, Elfriede.
- Stiefelwagen, H.**  
1910. Systematische und pflanzengeographische Studien zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Scrophularia*. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **44**: 406-496. pl. 4.  
Monographic.
1911. *Scrophularia ningpoensis* Hemsl. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **53**: 26-28.  
A general note on a Yunnan specimen with a republication of the original description.
- Stipp, G.**  
1926a. Zwei wertvolle Berberitzen. Gartenflora **75**: 28-29. 2 f.  
*Berberis aggregata* and *B. wilsoni* from China.
- 1926b. *Magnolia Kobus* De Candolle. Gartenflora **75**: 124-126. 2 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1926c. Flieder. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **37**: 145-148. pl. 19-22. 1 f.  
Includes notes on *Syringa japonica* and *S. pekinensis*.
1932. *Prunus serrulata sachalinensis* Wilson und ihre Formen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **44**: 58-60.  
Critical systematic notes.
- Stizenberger, E.**  
1892. Die Alectorienarten und ihre geographische Verbreitung. Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. (Wien) **7**: 117-134.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
1895. Die Grubenflechten (Sticti) und ihre geographische Verbreitung. Flora **81**: 88-150.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Stoke, H. P.**  
1934. Blight resistant oriental chestnuts in the eastern United States. Nat. Hort. Mag. **13**: 360-362. 1 f.  
General notes on species suitable for cultivation.
- Stoker, F.**  
1933. The environment of lilies in nature. Lily Year-Book **1933**: 11-54. pl. 4-7. f. 2, 3.  
Includes an annotated enumeration of Asiatic lilies with data on distribution.
- 1935a. Ericaceous plants. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **60**: 473-482. 6 pl.  
A general talk, chiefly horticultural, including notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1935b. A list of lily names and synonyms. Lily Year-Book **1935**: 4-34.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species and varieties.  
See also Rosenheim, P., and Stoker, F.
- Stokes, J.**  
1812. A botanical materia medica, consisting of the generic and specific characters of the plants used in medicine and diet, with synonyms, and references to medical authors. 4 v. (1, i-lxviii, 1-503; 2, 1-567; 3, 1-549; 4, 1-702).  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.
- Stopnevich, A.**  
1906. [List of plants collected in summer of 1903 in Vitim-Olekma gold mining region (Iakutsk government).] Izv. Vost. Sibirsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. **35**: 45-61. (1904).  
In Russian; a systematic enumeration of 100 species.
- Stout, A. B.**  
1922. *Lilium tigrinum*. Addisonia **7**: 53-54. pl. 251.  
Native of China.
- 1929a. *Hemerocallis flava*. Addisonia **14**: 17-18. pl. 457.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929b. *Hemerocallis minor*. Addisonia **14**: 19-20.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929c. *Hemerocallis Thunbergii*. Addisonia **14**: 21-22.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929d. *Hemerocallis fulva* clon *maculata*. Addisonia **14**: 23-24. pl. 460.  
Native of central China.
- 1929e. *Hemerocallis aurantiaca*. Addisonia **14**: 25-26. pl. 461.  
Native of Japan.
- 1929f. *Hemerocallis Dumortierii*. Addisonia **14**: 27-28. pl. 462.  
Native of Japan.
- 1929g. *Hemerocallis multiflora*. Addisonia **14**: 31-32. pl. 464.  
Native of Honan.
- 1929h. The fulvous daylilies I. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. **30**: 129-136. f. 4, (II) 185-194. f. 5-7.  
A discussion of introductions of *Hemerocallis* from Japan.
- 1930a. *Hemerocallis Forrestii*. Addisonia **15**: 1-2. pl. 481.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1930b. *Hemerocallis citrina*. Addisonia **15**: 3-4. pl. 482.  
Native of Shensi.
- 1930c. *Hemerocallis fulva* *longituba*. Addisonia **15**: 5-6. pl. 483.  
Native of China and Japan.
- 1930d. *Hemerocallis fulva* *rosea*. Addisonia **15**: 7-8. pl. 484.  
Native of Kiangsi.
- 1930e. The new species, *Hemerocallis multiflora*. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. **31**: 34-39. f. 4-6.  
Cultivated in New York from collections from Honan.
- 1933a. *Hemerocallis exaltata*. Addisonia **18**: 37-38. pl. 595.  
Native of Tobu Shima Islands, Japan.
- 1933b. *Hemerocallis aurantiaca* and *Hemerocallis aurantiaca* major. New Fl. & Silva **5**: 187-192. 1 pl.  
Botanical and horticultural data.
- 1933c. Gum-jum or gum-tsoy; a food from the flowers of daylilies. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. **34**: 97-100. f. 1.  
Economic notes on the flowers of *Hemerocallis*, native of eastern Asia.
- 1934a. Daylilies, the wild species and garden clones, both old and new, of the genus *Hemerocallis*. i-x, 1-119. pl. 1-36.  
Chiefly horticultural, but with botanical data on the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1934b. Dwarf daylilies. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. **35**: 1-8. f. 1-4.  
Contains critical notes on some eastern Asiatic species of *Hemerocallis*.
- 1935a. The lemon daylily (*Hemerocallis flava* L.); its origin and status. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. **36**: 61-68. f. 1-4.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1935b. The species of daylilies. Yearb. Amer. Amaryll. Soc. **2**: 98-1000.  
An enumeration of the 13 recognized species with notes on their use in hybridization.
- Stoyanov, G. N.**  
1912. [Brief statistical sketch of the forests of the Amur region.] L'isn. Zhurn. **42**: 225-239.  
In Russian.
1916. [A few words on the soils and the vegetation of the Amur region.] L'isn. Zhurn. **46**: 956-978.  
In Russian.
- Strachey, R.**  
1854(?). Catalogue of plants found in Kumaon and Garhwal and the adjoining parts of Tibet. 63-122.  
A list, the plants of Tibet indicated by the letter T. For revision see the next entry and Strachey, R., 1906. These pages belong to volume 2 of a projected work, according to the entry in the Kew Library Catalogue. The copy in the New York Botanical Garden library bears a hand written date 1832, which is certainly wrong. (See Proc. Linn. Soc. **1907-08**: 64, where the date is given as "about 1854".) Gamble, in the revised edition of 1906, p. IV, states that a provisionally named catalogue was printed and distributed to certain herbaria, with the botanical specimens, the herbarium distribution being in 1852-53.
1882. Plants found in Kumaon, Garhwal and adjoining parts of Tibet, by Richard Strachey and Mr. Winterbottom. In E. F. T. Atkinson, Statistical, descriptive and historical account of the northwestern provinces of India. **10**: 403-671.  
Includes portions of Tibet. This is Duthie's revision of the preceding reference.

**Strachey, R. (continued).**

1900. Narrative of a journey to the lakes Rakas-Tal and Manasarowar, in western Tibet, undertaken in September, 1848. *Geogr. Journ.* **15**: 150-170. 5 f. 1 fold map, 394-415. 7 f.

Contains scattered phytogeographical notes and lists of plants observed. Reprint, 1-62. 1 map. 1900.

1906. Catalogue of the plants of Kumaon and of the adjacent portions of Garhwal and Tibet based on the collections made by Strachey and Winterbottom during the years 1846 to 1849 on the catalogue originally prepared in 1852 by Lt. Gen'l. Sir Richard Strachey. . . . Revised and supplemented by J. F. Duthie. i-vii. 1-269. [1].

See also Strachey, R., 1854(?) and 1882.

See also Hemsley, W. B., 1894c.

**Strasburger, E.**

1873. Ueber Azolla. 1-86. pl. 1-7.

A monograph, including the one species attributed to eastern Asia.

**Strebkova, A.**

1931. [Plantations of trees in the peninsula of Apsheron.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* **27**<sup>3</sup>: 179-292. f. 1-47.

In Russian with an English résumé; includes notes on distribution and cultivation of various introduced eastern Asiatic species. This peninsula is in the Caspian Sea.

**Streinz, W. M.**

1862. Nomenclator fungorum exhibens ordine alphabetico nomina tam generica quam specifica ac synonyma a scriptoribus de scientia botanica fungis imposita. i-viii, 1-735.

An index of all genera and species then known. It includes a "Bibliographia mycetologica", pp. 695-721.

**Strogii, A. A.**

1922. Amurskii lesnoi spravochnik. [The Amur forestry guide.] 1-88.

This work in Russian, containing ecological and technical data, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 936.

- 1927a. [Dauria larch tree, its nature and utilization.] *Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost.* **6**: 47-65.

In Russian; chiefly an economic treatment but includes a short description and notes on its distribution.

- 1927b. [Manchurian walnut—*Juglans manshurica* Max., its nature, properties and importance.] *Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost.* **3**: 53-92.

In Russian.

- 1928a. [The Manchurian walnut (*Juglans manshurica* Max.).] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* **18**<sup>2</sup>: 247-303.

In Russian with résumé in English.

- 1928b. [On the culture of hazel-nuts [sic!] of the Far East.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* **18**<sup>2</sup>: 361-370.

Notes in Russian on *Corylus manchurica* and *C. heterophylla* with a very brief résumé in English.

- 1928c. [A few words on *Lespedeza bicolor* Turcz.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* **18**<sup>2</sup>: 519-524.

In Russian with brief résumé in English. The species occurs in the forests of eastern Asia.

1929. [The Amur velvet tree (*Phellodendron amurense* Rupr.).] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* **21**<sup>3</sup>: 55-144.

A monograph in Russian with English summary.

1933. Bio-economical essay on the Amur velvet-tree. *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. X.* **1**: 233-250.

Concerns conditions for introduction and cultivation of *Phellodendron amurense*.

1934. Derev'ia i kustarniki Dal'nego Vostoka; ikh lesovodstvennye svoistva, ispol'zovanie i tekhnicheskoe primeneniye. [Trees and shrubs of the Far East, their dendrological properties, utilisation and technical use.] 1-234. f. 1-149.

In Russian.

1935. [The dimorphic spine tree *Kalopanax pictum*.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. X.* **2**: 63-72.

In Russian with an English résumé; a detailed study of this native of eastern Asia.

**Strogii, A. A., and Vashkoolat, P. N.**

1929. [Forestry under the conditions prevailing in the South-Ussuri district (as a result of the experimental work in the Maikhinsky Scientific Experimental Forests of the Far Eastern State University).] *Publ. Far East. Univ. Ser. IV.* **6**: 1-98. f. 1-8.

In Russian with English summary; mostly economic, but includes some botanical notes on various species.

**Stroh, G.**

1936. *Valeriana L. Provisorische Liste der altweltlichen Arten. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **40**: 225-233.

A synopsis, including the eastern Asiatic species.

See also Melchior, H., and Stroh, G.

**Stschegléeu, S.**

1848. Notice sur la Saussurea Karelinii, nob. (*Aploxaxis involuerata* Kar. et Kir.) *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou* **21**<sup>2</sup>: 241-247.

Native of the Altai Mountains.

- 1854a. Dopolnenie k Altaiskoi flore. Razsuzhdenie, napisannoe dlia polucheniia stepeni magistra botaniki. Supplementum ad Floram Altaicam dissertatio. i-ii, i-iv. 1-119.

This work has not been seen. One chapter is in Latin, the rest in Russian. It is a supplement to Karelin, G., and Kirilow, I., 1841 and 1842. For critical data see Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 1089.

- 1854b. Nouveaux supplément à la flore Altaïque. *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou* **27**<sup>1</sup>: 145-211.

A supplement to Karelin, G., and Kirilow, I., 1841 and 1842. According to Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 1089, this is a republication of a chapter in Latin in the original work with a preface in French, pp. 145-148. The Latin part bears the title: Enumeratio plantarum in regionibus Altaicis et in desertis Soongoriae a cl. Karelin annis 1842, 1843 et 1844 collectarum. Reprinted with this title, 1-67. 1854.

**Stuart, G. A.**

1911. Chinese materia medica. Vegetable kingdom. Extensively revised from Dr. F. Porter Smith's work. i-ii, [1-2], 1-558, i-vi.

Contains Chinese and Latin names. See also Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1925.

**Studt, W.**

1926. Die heutige und frühere Verbreitung der Koniferen und die Geschichte ihrer Arealgestaltung. *Mitt. Inst. Bot. Hamburg* **6**: 167-307. 32 maps.

General in nature covering the entire world.

**Stukov, G. A.**

1897. [Wild growing edible plants of Dauria.] *Zapisk. Chit. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **2**: 57-67.

In Russian; includes 73 species. This serial has not been seen.

1898. [A list of plants collected in Nerchinsk, Nerchinski-Zavod, Chita, Akshinsk, and Verhneudinsk districts of Transbaikalia (1889-1897).] *Zapisk. Chit. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch. vol. 3*: —.

This serial in Russian has not been seen. Reprint, 1-38. 1898.

1905. [Les herbes médicales populaires de la Transbaicalie.] *Zapisk. Chit. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* **6**: 1-50.

In Russian; includes 208 species with notes on their use and distribution. This serial has not been seen.

1907. [Notes sur la végétation de la Transbaicalie orientale.] 1-74.

A description in Russian of the vegetation with various lists of cryptogams and phanerogams.

1910. [Vegetation.] In, *Trudy Aginskoi ekspeditsii. [Transactions of the Aginsk expedition.]* **4**: —.

This work in Russian, with introduction by J. W. Palibin, listed in *Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand* **14**: 581. 1914, has not been seen. Aginsk is in Transbaikalia.

**Sturtevant, R. S.**

1920. Irises from Japan. *Brooklyn Bot. Gard. Rec.* **9**: 115-119.

General notes on some cultivated eastern Asiatic species of *Iris*.

**Su, Chia-hsün.**

1934. [A preliminary report of the forest survey of Shan Kiang Hsien, Kwangsi.] *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* **129-130**: 226-229.

In Chinese.

**"Sueda, Heishichi."**

1928. Studies on the rice blast fungus. *Rep. Dept. Agr. Gov't. Res. Inst. Formosa* **36**: 1-130. pl. 1-5.

*Piricularia oryzae* Cav. discussed in Japanese.



**Suematsu, N.** = Suematu, N.

**Suematu, Naoji.**

1920. [On the relation between grasses and Helminthosporium oryzae.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 1920: 443-446, (II) 655-657.

In Japanese.

1924. Ueber eine Botrytiskrankheit der Erdnuss (Arachis hypogaea L.). Jap. Journ. Bot. 2: 35-37. pl. 3, 4.

Botrytis sp.

1926. Shokubutsu biyorigaku. [A textbook on plant pathology.] i-xii, 1-274. illustr.

This work, in romanized Japanese, has not been seen. See Ideta, A., 1925-30.

1927. Shokubutsugaku kakuron. [Systematics of plants.] 2 v. (1, 1-4, 1-11, 1-329. f. 1-302; 2, 1-2, 1-10, 295 [sic!]-758. f. 303-721).

A systematic manual in Japanese.

1933a. [Concerning mycorrhiza.] Honzo 17: 27-35. 1 f.

A historical sketch in Japanese.

1933b. [Brief biographies of plant taxonomists.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 1: 1011-1020, (II) 1173-1178, (III) 1323-1328, (IV) 1481-1486.

Brief biographical notes in Japanese and citations of principal works of prominent western and oriental botanists from early times.

**Sugano, Y.** See also Togashi, K., Shibasaki, Y., and Sugano, Y.

**Sugimoto, J.**

1936. Key to the trees and shrubs of Japan. 1-3, 1-4. 1-516. pl. 1-15.

In Japanese.

**Sugiyama, M.**

1931. [Local names of Lycoris radiata in Ehime prefecture, and their meaning.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (382)-(388). 2 f. In Japanese.

**Suihara, H.**

1906a. [Three marine algae from Tosa Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (18)-(19).

Notes in Japanese.

1906b. [Plankton diatoms of the Tosa Sea.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 20: (116)-(118).

A list of Latin names with notes in Japanese.

**Sukachev, V. N.**

1911. [On the taxonomy of the Siberian birches.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 8: 203-227. pl. 1-4.

In Russian.

1912. [Vegetation of the upper part of the Tungir river basin in the Olekminsk district of the Yakutsk region. Phytosociological survey.] Trudy Amur. Exped. Part 16. Bot. Invest. 1910. 1: i-iv, 1-286. 17 pl. 12 f. 1 map.

This work in Russian, which has not been seen, is extensively reviewed in Russian by N. I. Kuznetsov in Act. Hort. Bot. Univ. Jurjev. 13: 235-247. 1912.

1913. Elymus caespitosus sp. n. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 11: 80-85. pl. 9. 2 f.

A Latin description with Russian notes on this native of Yakutsk.

1914. [Betula pubescens Ehrh. et les espèces voisines en Sibérie.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Ser. VI. 1914: 219-236.

In Russian with descriptions of some new species and varieties in Latin.

1918. [Recherches biométriques sur le Chrysanthemum Leucanthemum L. et le Ch. ireutianum (DC) Turcz.] Bull. Acad. Sci. Russ. VI. 12: 939-970. f. 1, 2. tables 1-11.

A comparative study in Russian of the specimens collected near Lake Baikal.

1927. [Zur Frage der Kultur des Badans (Bergenia crassifolia Fritsch.)] Izv. Leningr. Lesn. Inst. 34: 63-66.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes data on distribution in eastern Siberia and Mongolia.

1928. [Ueber einige neue und interessante Pflanzen des Baikal Gebiets.] Dnev. S'ezd. Bot. Leningr. 1928: 128-129.

In Russian.

1929. Pinaceae. In B. A. Fedtschenko, Flora Transbaicalica. 26-31. f. 18-25.

A systematic treatment in Russian.

1931. [Ueber zwei neue wirtschaftliche wertvolle Holzarten.] Mitt. Staatsinst. Wiss. Forsch. 10: 3-20. 11 f.

In Russian with German summary and Latin descriptions; concerns *Larix maritima* sp. nov. from the Maritime Provinces (Tartar Straits), *Larix lubarskii* sp. nov. from Nikolsk-Ussurisk and *Larix stenophylla* sp. nov. from northern Mongolia.

See also Fedtschenko, B. A., Sukachev, V. N., and Roshevitz, R. J.; and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1929.

**Sukachev, V. N., and Poplavskaya, G. I.**

1914. [Botanical explorations of the northern shore of the Baikal Lake.] Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1914: 1309-1328. 1 pl.

A description in Russian.

**Sukachev, V. N., Vasiliev, J. J., and Povarnitzyn, V. A.**

1932. [In the region of Baikal Lake and Transbaikalia. Study of the forests of the Angarastroi (districts of Angara River works).] Eksp. Akad. Nauk 1932: 73-81.

This work in Russian, listed in Sovetsk. Bot. 1933<sup>6</sup>: 166, has not been seen.

**Sullivant, W. S.**

1856. Musci and Hepaticae. In A. Gray, Account of botanical specimens. [Perry's Expedition to Japan.] 330.

A list, including a description of *Hypnum japonicum* sp. nov. See Gray, A., 1856.

**Sullivant W. S., and Lesquereux, L.**

1859. Characters of some new Musci collected by Charles Wright in the North Pacific Exploring Expedition, under the command of Captain John Rodgers. Proc. Amer. Acad. 4: 275-282.

Thirty-three new species described from Japan, Hongkong, and the Bonin Islands. For supplement see Mitten, W., 1865.

**Summerhayes, V. S.**

1934. *Cypripedium cordigerum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 157: pl. 9864.

Native of Himalaya and possibly of Yunnan.

1936. *Eria amica*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. 159: pl. 9453. 1 f.

Native of India, Burma, Siam, Yunnan, and Formosa.

See also Sprague, T. A., and Summerhayes, V. S.

**Sumnevicz, G.**

1932. De speciebus nonnullis asiaticis generis *Medicago* L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1932<sup>1-2</sup>: 1-14. 1 pl.

A systematic treatment in Russian with descriptions in Latin of new species of *Medicago*; includes a key with some Mongolian species.

1933a. Species nova austro-altaica generis *Oxytropis* DC. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1933<sup>1-2</sup>: 3-4.

*O. poliovii* sp. nov. described in Latin and Russian.

1933b. Species novae Asiae centralis generis *Astragalus* L. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1933<sup>1-2</sup>: 4-9; (II) 1933<sup>5-6</sup>: 4-7.

Includes Latin and Russian descriptions of some species, native of Tien Shan, and of *A. burtschumensis* sp. nov. from Mongolia.

1934a. Species novae generis *Astragalus* L. e Kazakstania. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1934<sup>2-3</sup>: 3-5.

In Russian with Latin descriptions; includes *Astragalus steinbergianus* sp. nov., native of Mongolia.

1934b. [Zur Systematik und Phytogeographie der Vertreter des Genus *Astragalus* L. von Ostturkestan nach den Materialien des Herbarium der Universität von Tomsk.] Arb. Tomsk. Univ. 86: 177-204.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes an enumeration with critical notes on 135 species, including some natives of Tien Shan, the Altai Mts., and western Mongolia.

1934c. [On *Astragalus macropterus* DC. and its allies.] Arb. Tomsk. Univ. 86: 205-213.

In Russian; includes a key and critical notes on *A. macropterus*, *A. puberulus*, and *A. longipes*, natives of the Altai Mts. and Tien Shan.

1935. Revisio de conspecie *Valeriana officinalis* L. in Sibiria occidentali. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1935<sup>1-2</sup>: 1-13. f. 1-9.

In Russian; includes descriptions of *V. altaica*, *V. kryloviana*, *V. saposhnikovii*, and *V. schischkini*, spp. nov. from the Altai Mts.



**Sumnevicz, G. (continued).**

1936. [Ein Übersehen der Art *Valeriana officinalis* L. con-  
specie aus dem Jenissenischen Sibirien.] Trav. Inst. Sci.  
Biol. [Tomsk] 2: 47-63.

In Russian with a German résumé; a critical revision  
of 14 species, including some from the Sayan Mts.

See also Krylov, P. N., 1927-33; Krylov, P. N., and  
Sumnevicz, G.; and Schischkin, B. K., and Sumnevicz, G.

**Sun, Feng-ch'i.**

1934. [An investigation of tung oil trees in Lan Ch'i and  
Chien Tê, Chekiang.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 120:  
56-66. f. 1-10.

In Chinese.

**Sun, Y. Z. (=Sun, Hsiung-ts'ai).**

1932a. A study of Nanking Labiatae. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci.  
Soc. China 7: 5-68. f. 1, 2.

A systematic treatment with descriptions and keys to  
all species and descriptions of *Ajuga lanosa* and *Mosla*  
*remotiflora*, spp. nov.

1932b. An enumeration of Labiatae from Kweichow collected  
by Y. Tsiang in 1930. Contr. Biol. Lab., Sci. Soc. China  
Bot. Ser. 7: 229-243.

No new species are described.

1935. Two new Labiatae from Chekiang. Contr. Biol. Lab.  
Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 10: 29-34. f. 5, 6.

*Salvia liguliloba* and *Paraphlomis lancidentata*, spp. nov.

**Suo, Shikazo.** See Hosokawa, Junjiro, Tanaka, Yoshio, and  
Suo, Shikazo.

**Supprian, K.**

1894. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Thymelaeaceae und Penae-  
aceae. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 18: 306-353. pl. 10.

Chiefly anatomical, but includes general references to  
distribution of some eastern Asiatic groups, especially  
*Wikstroemia*, p. 337.

**Surin, V. I.**

1929. [The forests of China and their economic importance.]  
Manch. Monit. 1929<sup>6</sup>: 80-90. 1 map.

In Russian with English summary; includes a general  
description of forests and botanical notes on some species.

**Suringar, J. V.** See Valkenier-Suringar, J.

**Suringar, W. F. R.**

1867. Lilium Wittei ein neues Lilium aus Japan. Wochenschr.  
Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. 10: 294-295.

A general description.

1868a. Algarum Japonicarum musei botanici L. B. Index  
praecursorius. In Miquel, Ann. Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. 3:  
256-259.

Includes 18 new species.

1868b. De geschiedenis der Chlorophyllbanden bij *Spirogyra*  
*lineata*, eene nieuwe soort van dit algengeslacht uit Japans.  
Vers. Med. Akad. Amsterdam II. 2: 315-320. 1 pl.

In Dutch without Latin diagnosis.

1870. Algae japonicae musei botanici Lugduno-Batavi. 1-39,  
i-viii. pl. 1-25.

An enumeration with descriptions of collections by  
Siebold, Buerger, Bisschop, and the author.

1871. Illustration des espèces et formes du genre d'algues  
*Gloiopeltis* J. Ag. In Suringar, Musée botanique de Leide.  
1: 1-62. pl. 1-21.

Includes references to eastern Asia.

1872-74. Illustration des algues du Japon. In Suringar, Musée  
botanique de Leide. 1: 63-95. pl. 22-34. 1872; 2: 1-15. pl.  
1-9. 1874.

**Sutherland, M.**

1934. A microscopical study of the structure of the leaves  
of the genus *Pinus*. Trans. & Proc. New Zealand Inst.  
63: 517-568. pl. 53-54. f. 1-44.

Includes some Chinese species.

**Sutô, T.**

1933. Conspectus Caricum florulae Simothukensis. "Journ.  
Agr. Stud. Utsunomiya" 8: 24 pp.

Includes *Carex aequibilirostris* and *C. kinugawaensis*,  
spp. nov. This serial has not been seen. For abstract see  
Jap. Journ. Bot. 6: (113). 1933.

1934. On the *Chrysosplenium* localized in Nikko and its  
vicinities. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 252-261. f. 1-7.

In Japanese; contains an enumeration and critical notes  
on 14 species and a Latin description of *C. microphyllum*  
sp. nov.

1935. Diagnoses breves *Chrysospleniorum japonicarum*. I.  
Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 391-403. f. 1-7, (II) 484-494. f. 8-16.

A systematic treatment in Japanese, including a key  
and an English summary and Latin diagnoses of several  
new species and varieties.

See also Tatewaki, M., and Sutô, T.

**Sutton, A. W.**

1891. Chinese primulas. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London)  
13: 99-114. f. 17-19.

Largely historical data on *Primula sinensis*.

**Suyematu, Naoji**=Suematu, Naoji.

**Suzuki, Hashio.**

1930. Experimental studies of the possibility of primary in-  
fection of *Piricularia oryzae* and *Ophiobolus Miyabeanus*  
internal of rice seeds. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2:  
245-275. 1 pl.

In Japanese with an English résumé and a bibliography  
of 15 entries.

1934. Studies on an infection-type of rice disease analogous  
to the flower infection. I. On *Piricularia Oryzae* Br. et  
Cav. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 3: 1-14. 1 f.

In Japanese with English summary.

**Suzuki, Hitoshi.**

1931. On the determination of Formosan species of *Fagaceae*;  
basing on the morphological characters of the leaves.  
Sylvia 22: 51-81. pl. 1-4B.

Keys and descriptions of 56 species in six genera. Re-  
print, 1-31. pl. 1-4B. 1931.

**Suzuki, R.** See Kawakami, Takiya, and Suzuki, R.

**Suzuki, Sigeyosi.**

1930a. Species and their distribution of *Pinus* in Japan.  
Sylvia 14: 20-21.

In Japanese; recognizes 12 species.

1930b. Some new plants from Mt. Taihei [Taiheizan],  
Formosa. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 20: 239-242.

Includes *Hypericum taiheizanense* sp. nov.

1931. Flora Taiheizanensis, sive Enumeratio plantarum in  
monte Taiheizan sponte crescentium. Ann. Rep. Taihoku  
Bot. Gard. 1: 99-185.

A critical enumeration of 833 species from this Formosan  
mountain. For supplement see Suzuki, Sigeyosi, 1935.

1932a. [Biographies of authors of the materia medicas  
(Honzo). I.] Honzo 3: 49-54; (II) 4: 37-42.

In Japanese.

1932b. An ecological survey of the vegetation of Mt. Tai-  
heizan (a preliminary report). Sylvia 3: 157-170. 4 pl.

In Japanese; concerns this mountain of northern For-  
mosa. Reprint, 1-14.

1932c. [Discovery of *Balanophora tobiracola* and *Citrus*  
*Tachibana* in the gorge of Taroko.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc.  
Formosa 22: 196.

In Japanese.

1933a. An observation of seedlings of *Chamaecyparis tai-  
wanensis* and *Chamaecyparis formosensis* in view of their  
succession in the forest of Mt. Taiheizan. Sylvia 4: 57-59.  
pl. 1-25.

Reprint, 1-3. pl. 1, 2.

1933b. Studies on the Euphorbiaceae of Formosa. I. Sylvia  
4: 117-161, (II) 194-216.

An annotated enumeration of 100 species, the principal  
text in English, the introduction and summary in Japanese,  
with "A table of geographical distribution of the Euphorbi-  
aceae indigenous to Formosa" and a bibliography in part II.

1935. Supplement. Flora Taiheizanensis. Trans. Nat. Hist.  
Soc. Formosa 25: 129-131.

An enumeration of 10 species, including *Callicarpa tai-  
waniana* sp. nov. This is supplemental to Suzuki, Sigeyosi,  
1931.

1936a. A new species of genus *Lysimachia* L. from Taiwan  
(Formosa). Journ. Taihoku Soc. Agr. For. 1: 77-78.

In Japanese with a Latin description of *L. taiwaniana*  
sp. nov.

- 1936b. [Notes on classification of trees in Formosa. I.] Journ. Taihoku Soc. Agr. For. 1: 194-207, (II) 319-337.  
A systematic enumeration of genera.
- See also Masamune, G., Mori, Kunihiko, and Suzuki, Sigeyosi; Masamune, G., and Suzuki, Sigeyosi; and Masamune, G., Suzuki, Sigeyosi, and Mori, Kunihiko.
- Suzuki, Sigeyosi, and Masamune, G.**  
1935. A new wild species of rice plant in Taiwan. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 25: 320.  
*Oryza formosana* sp. nov.
- Suzuki, Sigeyosi, and Takeda, Takeo.**  
1934. Analytical keys to families, genera and species of Formosan trees. II. Sylvia 5<sup>1</sup>: 18-23.  
A continuation of the next entry.
- Suzuki, Sigeyosi, Uyeyama, N., and Hori, Masashi.**  
1933. Analytical keys to families, genera and species of Formosan trees. I. Sylvia 4<sup>4</sup>: 261-273.  
In Japanese; consists of keys and an enumeration of species. Reprint, 1-13. 1933. For continuation see the preceding entry.
- Suzuki, Tokio.**  
1932a. A new variety of *Rhododendron Keiskei* Miq. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 23-24.  
*Rhododendron keiskei hypoglauca* var. nov. from Formosa described in Latin and Japanese.
- 1932b. A critical study on the discontinuity between *Ficus Beecheyana* Hook. et Arn. and *F. koshunensis* Hayata. (The preliminary report.) Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 464-469. f. 1-3.  
Notes in Japanese with English résumé. The second species is considered a synonym of the first.
1934. A speciological revision on [of] *Broussonetia Kazinoki* Sieb. and allied forms. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 429-436.  
In Japanese with a Latin description of *B. kaempferi* var. *australis* var. nov. and an English résumé.
- 1935a. Three new Dryopteris from the evergreen broad-leaved forests of north Taiwan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 644-649. f. 1-3.  
In Japanese with an English summary; includes *D. adiantoides* and *D. laurissilicola*, spp. nov.
- 1935b. Two new species of plants from Taiwan. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 25: 40-41.  
*Rhododendron noriakiianum* and *Bladhia violacea*, spp. nov.
- 1936a. The Anogramme in Taiwan and Nippon proper. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 185-187. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with English summary; concerns *A. leptophylla*.
- 1936b. The occurrence of *Neurogramme vestita* Diels in Taiwan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 743-745. 1 f.  
In Japanese with English summary.
- 1936c. The occurrence of *Mitrastemon* from north Taiwan. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 26: 148.  
A note in Japanese.
- See also Fukuyama, Noriaki, and Suzuki, Tokio; Masamune, G., Kamikoto, S., Suzuki, Tokio, and Fukuyama, Noriaki; and Masamune, G., Suzuki, Tokio, and Fukuyama, Noriaki.
- Suzuki, Yasushi.**  
1901. [Plants of Itago district, Prov. Hitachi.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: (250)-(255), (271)-(275).  
A list of Japanese names only.
- Svenson, H. K.**  
1929-37. Monographic studies in the genus *Eleocharis*. Rhodora 31: 121-135. pl. 188, 152-163, 167-191. pl. 189, 199-219. pl. 190, 224-242. pl. 191. 1929; (II) 34: 193-203. pl. 219-221, 215-227. 1932; (III) 36: 377-389. pl. 320, 321. text maps 1-3. 1934; (IV) 39: 210-231. pl. 460-465. text maps 1-7, 236-273. pl. 460-465. text maps 8-23. 1937.  
Includes a few Chinese species. The first part is reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Gray Herb. n. ser. 4<sup>86</sup>, 1929.
- Sviâgin, N. S.**  
1897. Po russkoi i kitaiskoi Man'chzhurii. Vpechatleniâ i nabljudeniâ. [On Russian and Chinese Manchuria. Impressions and observations.]  
Includes notes on the vegetation of this Ussurian region.
- Swallen, J. R.**  
1928. The grass genus *Schizachne*. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 18: 203-206. f. 1.  
Includes citation of Japanese specimens of *S. purpurascens*.
- Swartz, O.**  
1787. *Chloranthus*, a new genus of plants. Philos. Trans. London 77: 359-362. pl. 14.  
Includes *C. inconspicuus*, described from cultivation at Kew, originally introduced from China.
1791. Observationes botanicae quibus plantae Indiae occidentalis aliaeque systematis vegetabilium ed. xiv illustrantur earumque characteres passim emendantur. 1-424. pl. 1-11.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
1799. *Dianome Epidendri* generis, Linn. Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal. 6: 61-88.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species of *Epidendrum* and related genera.
1480. Afhandling om Orchidernes slægter och deras systematiska indelning. Vet. Akad. Nya Handl. 21: 115-138. 1 diagr. 202-254. pl. 3.  
Contains descriptions of some new species and genera of orchids from China.
1801. Genera et species filicum ordine systematico redactarum, adjectis synonymis et iconibus selectis, nec non speciebus recentior detectis et demum plurimis dubiosis, ulterius investigandis. Journ. Bot. Schrad. 1800<sup>2</sup>: 1-120.  
Includes some Japanese and Chinese species. Republished in Ann. Bot. Kon. & Sims 1: 422-489. 1805.
1803. Observationes botanicae genera et species filicum illustrantes. Journ. Bot. Schrad. 1801: 273-312. pl. 1, 2.  
Contains Japanese species. Republished in Ann. Bot. Kon. & Sims 2: 288-312. pl. 9, 10. 1806.
1805. Genera et species Orchidearum systematice coordinatarum. Neu. Journ. Bot. Schrad. 1: 1-108. pl. 1.  
Contains descriptions of some Chinese and Japanese species.
1806. Synopsis filicum, earum genera et species systematice complectens. Adjectis Lycopodineis et descriptionibus novarum et rariorum specierum. i-xviii, 1-445. pl. 1-5.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Sweet, H. R., and Barkley, F. A.**  
1936. A most useful plant family, the Anacardiaceae. Bull. Missouri Bot. Gard. 24: 216-229.  
Includes notes on *Rhus vernicifera*, *R. succedanea*, and some other species from eastern Asia and data on their uses.
- Sweet, R.**  
1818. Hortus suburbanus Londinensis; or, A catalogue of plants cultivated in the neighborhood of London; arranged according to the Linnean system, with the addition of the natural orders to which they belong, references to books where they are described, their native places of growth, when introduced, time of flowering and reference to figures. i-xi, 1-242.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1823-35. The British flower garden; containing coloured figures and descriptions of the most ornamental and curious hardy herbaceous plants, including annuals, biennials, and perennials, with their scientific and English names; best method of cultivation and propagation, . . . 3 v. (1, i-iv, [index 1-4]. pl. 1-100. 1823-25; 2, index [1], [1-7]. pl. 101-200. 1825-27; 3, index 1-9. pl. 201-300. 1827-29); ser. II, 3 v. 1831-35 (1, i-viii, 1-15, [1], pl. 1-100. 1831; 2, i-xiii. pl. 101-200. 1833; 3, [i-vi]. pl. 201-300. 1835); ed. 2, (The two series complete) 7 v. (1, index [1-6]. pl. 1-100. 1838; 2, index [1], 1-7. pl. 101-200. 1838; 3, index [1], [1-9]. pl. 201-300. 1838; 4, index iii-v, [1-3], 1-15, [1]. pl. 1-100. 1838; 5, index iii-vi, [1-7]. pl. 101-200. 1838; 6, pl. 201-300. 1838; 7, index [1-6]. pl. 301-412. 1838).  
This consists of sets of colored plates accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress. It includes some eastern Asiatic species.
1826. Sweet's Hortus Britannicus, or, A catalogue of plants cultivated in the gardens of Great Britain, arranged in natural orders; with the addition of the Linnean classes and orders to which they belong, reference to the books where they are described, their native places of growth,

**Sweet, R. (continued).**

when introduced, time of flowering, duration and reference to figures, with numerous synonyms. 1-492, index [1-32]. 1826; ed. 2, 1-623. 1830; ed. 3, i-xx, 1-799. 1839.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1827-32. The florists' guide, and cultivators' directory; containing coloured figures of the choicest flowers cultivated by florists. . . . 2 v. (1, pl. 1-100. 1827-29; 2, 1830-32?).

Consists of colored plates with descriptive letterpress, concerning various plants, many from eastern Asia. Vol. 2 has not been seen.

**Swingle, W. T.**

1913. *Citrus ichangensis*, a promising, hardy, new species from southwestern China and Assam. Journ. Agr. Res. 1: 1-14. pl. 1. f. 1-7.

Includes also *C. ichangensis latipes* subsp. nov.

1915. A new genus, *Fortunella*, comprising four species of kumquat oranges. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 5: 165-176. f. 1-5.

Includes three transfers, one new species and two new subgenera with keys.

1916a. The early European history and the botanical name of the tree of heaven, *Ailanthus altissima*. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 6: 490-498.

Introduced from China.

1916b. *Severinia buxifolia*, a *Citrus* relative native to southern China. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 6: 651-657. f. 1, 2.

Concerns its botanical history.

1922-23. *Orientalia: Acquisitions*. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1922: 176-190. 1923: 171-195. 1923.

Contains critical bibliographical notes on many early Chinese, Japanese, and Korean botanical works.

1924a. Notes on early Chinese records of maize, on natural products, and on medicine. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1933: 119-124.

Contains notes also on sweet potato and tobacco.

1924b. Chinese books added to the Library of Congress, 1923-24. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1924: 258-279.

A continuation of the preceding entry.

1925-27. Chinese and other east Asiatic books added to the Library of Congress, 1924-25. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1925: 255-285. 1925; (ditto for 1925-26) 1926: 313-334. 1926; (ditto for 1926-27) 1927: 245-278. 1927.

A continuation of the preceding entry.

1928a. The origin of the flora of eastern Asia, a reservoir of useful plants. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 1902-1903.

General in nature.

1928b. "Kindzu" or "golden bean" orange (*Fortunella Hindsii*) from historic, taxonomic and cytologic standpoints. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 2001.

An abstract; general in nature.

1928c. A study of the phylogenetic relationships of the rutaceous subfamily *Citrateae*, including the *Citrus* fruits and their wild relatives, with experimental studies in the hybridizing and grafting plants of this subfamily. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 2013-2014.

An abstract; includes references to eastern Asiatic species.

1928d. Notes on Chinese, Korean, Japanese and Tibetan accessions. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1928: 287-316.

For continuation see Swingle, W. T., 1929. Contains explanatory notes on Anonymous, [18th cent. b] and Chao. Hsüeh-min, 1770, both in the Chinese appendix.

1928e. [Studies on relatives of *Citrateae*, a subfamily of Rutaceae containing cultivated *Citrus* fruits and their wild relatives, and studies on their grafting and hybridization.] Stud. Citrol. 1: 1-4.

A synopsis in Japanese of a lecture given at the Third Pan-Pacific Science Congress, Tokyo; includes a list of the groups of *Citrateae*.

1928f. The history, taxonomy and cytology of the "golden bean" (*Fortunella Hindsii*). Stud. Citrol. 1: 4-5.

A synopsis in Japanese of a lecture given at the Third Pan-Pacific Science Congress, Tokyo.

1929. Notes on Chinese accessions, chiefly medicine, materia medica and horticulture. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1929: 311-333.

A continuation of Swingle, W. T., 1928d.

1930. Notes on Chinese accessions on medicine and materia medica, and on Nashi pictographic manuscripts. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1930: 368-390.

A continuation of the preceding entry.

1931. Notes on Chinese, Korean, and Japanese accessions on materia medica, medicine, and agriculture. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 290-310.

A continuation of the preceding entry.

1932. Notes on Chinese herbals and other works on materia medica. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1932: 199-207.

A continuation of the preceding entry, containing a summary of the evidence for the date of introduction of maize into China.

1935. Noteworthy Chinese works on wild and cultivated food plants. Rep. Libr. Congr. 1934-35: 193-206.

A discussion of the older literature.

**Swinhoe, R.**

[1863?]. List of plants of the Island of Formosa or Taiwan. 1-4.

A list of 246 species, with names only, collected chiefly by the author and identified at Kew, none described as new.

1865. The rice-paper of Formosa. Pharm. Journ. (London) II. 6: 52-53.

Concerns the preparation from the pith of *Aralia papyrifera*. For republication see Bennett, G., 1864.

1867. Maize in Formosa. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. 1: 74.

This paper has not been seen.

1870. Hainan. Gard. Chron. 1870: 1705-1706.

General notes on Hainan with references to the vegetation; republished from "The Field". See the next entry.

1870-71. The natural history of Hainan. Field 36: 458-459, 529-530, 554-555.

A description, with botanical data. For extracts see the next entry and for republication see the preceding entry.

1871. Products of the island of Hainan. Pharm. Journ. (London) III. 1: 529.

A general description with notes on various plants, consisting of data extracted from the preceding entry.

**Sydow, H.**

1922a. Über einige weitere im südlichen China (Kwangtung-Provinz) gesammelte Pilze. Ann. Mycol. 20: 61-65.

A list with various new species.

1922b. Weitere Mitteilungen zur Umgrenzung der Gattungen bei den Uredineen. Ann. Mycol. 20: 109-125.

General in nature.

1929. Fungi chinenses. Series prima. Ann. Mycol. 27: 418-434.

A list, chiefly from Chekiang, Kiangsu, and Hupeh provinces with various new species described.

1935. Einzug einer asiatischen Uredinee (*Puccinia Komarowi* Tranzsch.) in Deutschland. Ann. Mycol. 33: 363-366.

A record of the discovery of this eastern Asiatic species in Germany.

1936. Über zwei neue Arten der Gattung *Angiopsora*. Ann. Mycol. 34: 69-73.

Includes *A. hiratsukae* sp. nov. from Formosa and *A. divina* sp. nov. from Japan.

See also Bubak, F., and Sydow, H.; Petrak, F., and Sydow, H.; Sydow, P., and Sydow, H.; and Theissen, F., and Sydow, H.

**Sydow, H., and Sydow, P.**

1900. Fungi novi japonici. Mém. Herb. Boiss. 4: 3-7.

Contains descriptions of 15 new species.

1901. Mycologisch Mittheilungen. Hedwigia 40. Beibl.: 1-3.

Includes *Sorosporium arundinellae* sp. nov. from Japan.

1902. Einige neue Uredineen. I. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 52: 182-185.

Includes *Uromyces capitatus* and *Uredo desmodii-pulchelli*, spp. nov. from Yunnan and Hongkong.

1903. Diagnosen neuer Uredineen und Ustilagineen nebst Bemerkungen zu einigen bereits bekannten Arten. Ann. Mycol. 1: 15-23.

Includes *Pucciniastrum boehmeriae* sp. nov. from Japan.

1903-04. Neue und kritische Uredineen. Ann. Mycol. 1: 324-334. 1903; (III) 2: 349-351. 1904.

Includes descriptions of a few Japanese species.

- 1907-36. *Novae fungorum species*. IV. Ann. Mycol. 5: 338-340. 1907; (VII) 10: 77-85. 1 f. (VIII) 405-410. 1 f. 1912; (IX) 11: 54-65. f. 1-5, (X) 254-271. f. 1-8, (XI) 402-408. 1 f. 1913; (XII) 12: 195-204. 1914; (XIII) 13: 35-43. f. 1-3. 1915; (XV) 15: 143-148. 1917; (XVII) 19: 304-309. 1921; (XVIII) 21: 342-344. 1923; (XIX) 26: 132-139. 1928; (XXI) 30: 91-117. 1932; (XXIV) 34: 411-422. 1936.  
Includes descriptions of various species from China and Japan.
1909. *Micromycetes japonici*. Ann. Mycol. 7: 168-175. 1 f.  
A list with descriptions of new species.
1913. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der parasitischen Pilzflora des nördlichen Japans. Ann. Mycol. 11: 93-118. f. 1-5.  
A list with descriptions of new species.
- 1914a. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der parasitischen Pilze der Insel Formosa. Ann. Mycol. 12: 105-112.  
A list with descriptions of new species.
- 1914b. Zweiter Beitrag zur Kenntnis der parasitischen Pilzflora des nördlichen Japans. Ann. Mycol. 12: 158-165. 1 f.  
A list with descriptions of new species.
- 1919a. Mykologische Mitteilungen. Ann. Mycol. 17: 33-47. 2 f.  
Includes descriptions of a few new species of fungi from Japan.
- 1919b. Aufzählung einiger in den Provinzen Kwangtung und Kwangsi (Süd-China) gesammelter Pilze. Ann. Mycol. 17: 140-143.  
A list of 32 species collected by O. A. Reinking with one genus and five species described as new.
1920. Notizen über einige interessante oder wenig bekannte Pilze. Ann. Mycol. 18: 173-187.  
Includes a few references to eastern Asiatic species.
- Sydow, P.**  
1898. *Contributio ad floram Japoniae mycologicam*. Hedwigia 37. Beibl.: 206-209.  
A list with descriptions of a few new species.
1899. Diagnosen neuer, aus verschiedenen Gegenden stammender Pilze. Hedwigia 38. Beibl.: 140-144.  
Includes descriptions of various new species from Japan.  
See also Lindau, G., and Sydow, P.; and Sydow, H., and Sydow, P.
- Sydow, P., and Sydow, H.**  
1902-24. *Monographia Uredinearum, seu Specierum omnium ad hucusque diem cognitum descriptio et adumbratio systematica*. 4 v. (1, i-xxxiv, 1-972. pl. 1-45. 1902-04; 2, i-xix, 1-396. pl. 1-14. 1909-10; 3, 1-726. pl. 1-32. 1912-15; 4, i-iv, 1-671. 1923-24).
- Syme, G.**  
1877a. *Retinospora juniperoides*. Garden 12: 404. 1 f.  
A general note on this Japanese species.
- 1877b. The golden larch of China. Garden 12: 497. 1 f.  
A general note on *Pseudolarix kaempferi* from China.
- 1878a. *Pinus parviflora*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 10: 624. f. 103.  
Native of Japan.
- 1878b. *Abies polita*. Garden 13: 239. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
- Syrach-Larsen, C.** See Ostenfeld, C. H., and Syrach-Larsen, C.
- Széchenyi, B.** See Kanitz, A., 1891.
- Szyszyłowicz, I. von.**  
1885-86a. Zur Systematik der Tiliaceen. I. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 6: 427-457. 1885; (II) 7: 133-145. 1886.  
A monographic study of the genera. For Polish edition see the next entry.
- 1885-86b. *Tiliaceae generum monographia*. Lipowate monografia rodzajów. Rozpr. Sprawozd. Matem. Przyr. Akad. (Krakowie) 13: 207-303. pl. 2-5. 1885; 15: 48-75. pl. 2, 3. 1886.  
A monographic study in Polish. For the German edition see the preceding entry. Reprint, 1-2: 1-99. pl. 2-5. 1885; 3: 1-28. pl. 2. 1886.
- 1890a. *Tilia Tuan*, Szyszył. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1926.  
A new species from Szechwan.
- 1890b. *Tilia Henryana*, Szyszył. Hook. Icon. Pl. 20: pl. 1927.  
A new species from Hupeh. Includes descriptions of *T. miqueliana chinensis* var. nov. and *T. oliveri* sp. nov. and a note on *T. mandshurica* Rupr.

## T

- T.**  
1886. *Lilium japonicum* and *Browni* (with a coloured figure of *L. japonicum*). Garden 29: 350-351. pl. 540. 2 f.  
Chiefly a comparison.
- 1889a. The Chinese crab (*Pyrus spectabilis*). Garden 35: 504.  
Includes notes on several varieties.
- 1889b. *Lilium speciosum* and varieties (with a coloured plate of *L. speciosum rubrum*). Garden 36: 434-435. pl. 726. 1 f.  
Native of Japan.
- 1891a. The witch hazels (*Hamamelis*, with a coloured plate of *H. arborea*). Garden 39: 546-547. pl. 809. 1 f.  
Includes general notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
- 1891b. *Caesalpinia japonica*. Garden 40: 588-589. pl. 837.  
Introduced from Japan.
1892. *Chimonanthus fragrans*. Garden 42: 50-51. pl. 866.  
Native of Japan.
1893. The smaller-flowered camellias (with a coloured plate of *C. Sasanqua*). Garden 44: 328-329. pl. 930.  
Includes mention of some eastern Asiatic species.
1894. Ein neuer Treibstrauch, *Deutzia parviflora* Bunge. Gartenflora 43: 72-73. f. 18.  
A general note.
1896. The Japan quince (*Pyrus japonica*). Garden 50: 106. 2 f.  
A general note.
1900. Chinese guelder rose (*Viburnum plicatum*). Garden 57: 465.  
A general note.
1901. Japanese magnolias. Garden 60: 81. 1 f.  
General notes on several species.
1902. Witch hazels (*Hamamelis*). Garden 61: 123.  
Includes general notes on the eastern Asiatic species.
1903. New species and varieties of the last ten years. Garden 63: 368-369, 387-388, 408, 424.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
1904. *Aralia spinosa*. Garden 65: 269.  
Includes notes on the Chinese form.
- T. H.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Humphreys, T.
- T. H. E.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Everett, T. H.
- T. M.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Moore, T.
- T., R.**  
1900. *Incarvillea Delavayi*. Garden 58: 178. 1 f.  
Native of Yunnan.
- T., W.**  
1912. *Buddleia asiatica*. Garden 76: 81. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of eastern Asia.
- Täckholm, G.**  
1923. Zytologische Studien über die Gattung *Rosa*. Act. Hort. Berg. 7: 97-281. f. 1-56.  
Includes *R. pseudo-luciae* sp. nov. from Japan and *R. hemsleyana* sp. nov. from Hupeh.
- Tada, T.**  
1912. [On *Mangifera indica*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 2: [56-59].  
In Japanese without Latin names; concerns 10 varieties cultivated in Formosa.
- Taft, C. E.** See Transeau, E. N., Tiffany, L. H., Taft, C. E., and Li, Liang-ching.
- Tagawa, M.**  
1932-34. [Notes on ferns. I.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 100-101. 1932; (II) 2: 217-219. 1933; (III) 3: 43-46. 1934.  
Critical notes in Japanese on various species.
- 1932-36. *Spicilegium pteridographiae Asiae orientales I*. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 88-94, (II) 156-163, (III) 306-313. 1932; (IV) 2: 14-24, (V) 189-205. 1933; (VI) 3: 28-37, (VII) 88-96. 1934; (VIII) 4: 132-148, (IX) 202-206. 1935; (X) 5: 101-115, (XI) 189-197, (XII) 250-262. 1936.  
Descriptions of new species in Latin and Japanese.
1934. A review of the genus *Cyrtomium* of Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 3: 57-67. f. 1-4.  
In Japanese; includes *C. macrophyllum* var. *simadae* var. nov.



**Tagawa, M. (continued).**

- 1935a. Two varieties of *Cyrtomium Fortunei* J. Smith. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 38-40. 1 f.  
In Japanese with a Latin description of *C. fortunei intermedium* var. nov. and *C. fortunei clivicolum* comb. nov. (*Polystichum caryotideum* var. *clivicolum* Makino).
- 1935b. A review of the genus *Cystopteris* of Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 51-57.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese with Latin description of *C. japonica taiwaniana* var. nov.
- 1935c. A new species of *Adiantum* from Formosa. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 92-93.  
In Japanese with Latin diagnosis of *A. taiwanianum* sp. nov. from Formosa.
- 1935d. On the nomenclature of some ferns from eastern Asia. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 93-101.  
In English; concerns 7 species of *Alsophila*, *Aspidium*, *Nephrodium*, and *Polypodium*.
- 1936a. On Japanese species of *Denstaedtia* [sic!] Bernh. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 149-152.  
In Japanese; critical notes and a key to the three recognized species with synonymy.
- 1936b. [On the dates of publication of T. Moore. Index filicum.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 152-154.  
In Japanese; concerns Moore, T., 1857-62.
- 1936c. A review of the genus *Woodwardia* of Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 167-178.  
A systematic treatment in Japanese, including *W. japonica* var. *latisepta* var. nov.
- 1936d. *Daphne nana* Tagawa, neue Art aus Formosa. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 5: 265-266.  
Described in Latin and Japanese.
- 1936e. Miscellaneous notes on the east Asiatic pteridophytes with special reference to the Japanese species. I. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 486-495, (II) 537-544, (III) 746-755.  
In English with Japanese summary.

**Tagg, H. F.**

- 1924a. Numerical index to collectors' field numbers of the Burma-Chinese rhododendrons of the Grande Series. Rhod. Soc. Notes 2: 241-250.  
A list of determinations, with general notes on some species to be fully described as new in the next volume of this serial, and critical notes on *R. calophyllum* Franch. and *R. bodinieri* Lév. For additions see Tagg, H. F., 1925e.
- 1924b. [Notes on *Rhododendron sperabile* and *R. euchroom*.] Rhod. Soc. Notes 2: 268-269.  
Critical notes and differentiation based on collections by Ward and Farrer.
- 1925a. *Rhododendron racemosum* & its allies. Garden 89: 336-337. 1 f.  
Natives of western China.
- 1925b. Rhododendrons found by the late Reginald Farrer. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 29-31.  
A list of collector's numbers with determinations, including 8 species collected in Kansu and Szechwan.
- 1925c. Numerical index to rhododendrons of the Grande Series collected by Mr. George Forrest, 1925. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 31-32, 77.  
A list of determinations of his field numbers, 24140 to 26092 and 26311 to 27761.
- 1925d. First list of names of rhododendrons collected by Mr. J. F. Rock (as determined from equivalent numbers in the collection of dried specimens). Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 32-36.  
A list of determinations of the collector's numbers, 59032-59638. These numbers are of seed collections, not herbarium specimens. For corrigenda see Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 36-37. 1925.
- 1925e. Rhododendrons of the Grande Series collected by Mr. J. F. Rock. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 36.  
Consists of numbers additional to Tagg, H. F., 1924a.
- 1926a. Notes on Chinese rhododendrons with descriptions of new species. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 15: 99-120.  
Ten new species described.
- 1926b. Second list of the seed numbers of rhododendrons collected by Mr. J. F. Rock, with names determined from

the equivalent numbers attached to the dried specimens. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 76-81.  
Contains nos. 59029-59620.

- 1926c. Determinations of rhododendrons of the Campylogynum Series. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 81-85.  
Contains determinations of specimens collected by Delavay, Farrer, Forrest, Rock, Soulié, and Ward.
- 1926d. Rhododendrons of the Falconeri Series. A list of specimens collected in China, Burma, and south-eastern Tibet with notes on the distribution of the species. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 85-93.  
Includes collections of Delavay, Farrer, Forrest, Handel-Mazzetti, Monbeig, Henry, Rock, Soulié, and Ward.
- 1926e. Rhododendrons of the Fulvum Series. An enumeration of the species in the Herbarium of the Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh, with notes on the distribution of the species. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 93-95.
- 1926f. Determinations of rhododendrons of the Subseries Haematodes. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 96-99.  
Concerns collections of Farrer, Forrest, Delavay, and Ward.
- 1926g. Determination of rhododendrons of the Scabrifolium Series. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 99.  
Concerns Forrest collections.
- 1927a. New species and varieties of Asiatic rhododendrons. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 161-164.  
Critical notes on new species, the original descriptions published elsewhere.
- 1927b. Rhododendrons of the Forrestii Subseries. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 164-167.  
An enumeration of the specimens of the Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh, containing specimens collected by Forrest and Rock.
- 1927c. Thompsonii Series, Souliei Subseries. Notes on the distribution of the species, with determinations of specimens in the Edinburgh Herbarium. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 168-173.
- 1927d. Rhododendrons of the Martinianum subseries. An enumeration of the specimens in the herbarium of the Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 173-175.
- 1928a. Note on certain changes in the tentative list of rhododendrons in their series in so far as these changes concern the Elepidote Series. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 220-224.  
A synopsis of changes in the fourth edition of the "Tentative list of rhododendrons in their series."
- 1928b. Rh. Metternichii and two of its immediate allies. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 225-227.  
*R. degromianum* Carr. and *R. makinoi*.
- 1928c. Note on the rhododendrons described by Léveillé. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 227-231.  
Comments based on material in Léveillé's herbarium.
1929. *Rhododendron leucaspis*. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 308.  
Native of Tibet.
- 1931a. Further new species and varieties of Asiatic rhododendrons. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 16: 185-211. pl. 231.  
Mostly from eastern Asia. These species, previously described in English (in Stevenson, J. B., 1930), are here described in Latin with additional notes.
- 1931b. A new *Rhododendron* of the Glaucum Series. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 16: 211-214.  
*Rhododendron micromeres* sp. nov. from Tibet.
- 1932a. *Rhododendron auritum*, Tagg. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 278-279.  
A new species from southeastern Tibet, collected by F. K. Ward.
- 1932b. *Rhododendron micromeres*, Tagg. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 281-282.  
A new species collected in Tibet, Yunnan, etc. by Rock, Forrest, and Ward.
- 1932c. Mr. George Forrest's expeditions in 1924-1925. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 309.  
A brief outline of his trip, especially concerning *Rhododendron* collections.
- 1932d. Determinations of *Rhododendron* specimens equivalent to seed numbers, 1924-1925. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 309-320.  
Determinations of Forrest's collections.



- 1932e. An enumeration of the specimens of *Rh. oleifolium* and *Rh. racemosum* in the herbarium of the Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh, with notes on the distribution of the two species. *Rhod. Soc. Notes* 3: 321-326.
1934. Three *Rhododendron* species. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* 18: 218-220.  
Includes *R. auritum* and *R. venator* from Tibet.  
See also Stevenson, J. B., 1930.
- Tagg, H. F., and Forrest, G.**  
1927. New species and varieties of Asiatic rhododendrons. *Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* 15: 305-320.  
Sixteen new species and varieties.
- Taguchi, K.**  
1904. [Plants from the province of Kazusa (Chiba-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 18: (206)-(207).  
General notes in Japanese without Latin names.
- Tahara, M.**  
1911. Some observations in the Fucaceae. (Preliminary note.) *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 25: (171)-(183). f. 1-5.  
Consists largely of morphological notes in Japanese, concerning various Japanese species.  
See also Yagi, Kumizo.
- Tai, Fang-lan.**  
1919. [A present remedy for plant disease.] *Science [Sci. Soc. China]* 5: 284-298, 389-398.  
In Chinese.
1920. [The present methods of treating plant diseases.] *Science [Sci. Soc. China]* 5: 284-298, 389-398. 1 f.  
In Chinese; concerns methods only.
1923. [Taro blight (*Phytophthora colocasiae*).] [*Agr. & For. Quart.*] 1<sup>[3]</sup>: 1-8. 1 pl.  
In Chinese.
- 1927a. [Problems of phytopathology in China.] *Agr. Sci.* 3<sup>6, no. 1</sup>: 1-6.  
In Chinese.
- 1927b. [Diseases of wheat and other small grains in Kiangsu.] *Agr. Sci.* 3<sup>6, no. 3</sup>: 1-14. 4 pl.  
In Chinese.
- 1927c. [A list of fungi of Kiangsu.] *Agr. Sci.* 3<sup>6, no. 6</sup>: 1-13.  
In Chinese with Latin names of 77 species.
1929. [Apple rust and its control (*Gymnosporangium Yamadae*).] *Science [Sci. Soc. China]* 13: 1463-1480. f. 1-9.  
In Chinese.
- 1930a. A new species of *Uncinula* on *Acer trifidum* Hook. & Arn. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 6: 1-4. f. 1-4.  
*U. nankinensis* sp. nov.
- 1930b. Studies in *Gymnosporangium* on *Juniperus chinensis*—I. *Gymnosporangium Yamadae* Miyabe. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 9: 13-28. pl. 1-3. f. A-C.  
A detailed study of this species, based on Nanking material.
- 1931a. [The development of plant pathological studies in China during 1931.] *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* 85: 75-87.  
A report in Chinese on the work of various universities and institutes.
- 1931b. Observations on the development of *Myriangium bambusae* Rick. *Sinensia* 1: 147-164. f. 1-22.  
Contains notes on the identity and distribution of this eastern Asiatic fungus.
1932. Collections of fungi in China by foreign explorers. *Nanking Journ.* 1: 537-548.  
Historical notes on various collectors and lists of species collected; includes a bibliography, pp. 547-548. Reprint, 1-12. 1932.
1933. [Pear rust caused by *Gymnosporangium Haraeum* Syd. and its control.] *Nanking Journ.* 3: 143-152. f. 1-9.  
In Chinese with an English summary; includes botanical data and a brief bibliography. Republished as *Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking* n. ser. 7: 1-10. f. 1-9. 1933.
- 1934a. [Fuhling, *Poria cocos* (Schw.) Wolf.] [*Journ. Bot. Soc. China*] 1: 200-214.  
A discussion of the botany, uses, and cultivation of this medicinal and edible fungus in China.
- 1934b. Notes on Chinese fungi IV. *Xylariopsis*, a new genus of *Xylariaceae*. *Sinensia* 4: 209-214. f. 1-4.  
Includes *X. lini* sp. nov. For earlier parts see Tai, Fang-lan, (and Wei, C. T.), 1932-33.
- 1934c. A species of *Choanephora* with dichotomously branched conidiophore. *Sinensia* 4: 215-224. f. 1-14.  
*C. manshurica* comb. nov. (*Cunninghamella manshurica* Saito & Naganishi).
- 1935a. Notes on Chinese fungi. V. Further studies on *Erysiphaceae* of China. *Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc.* 1: 11-35. f. 1-11.  
Includes a key to genera and species, a host index, and an enumeration of the species with descriptions of *Microsphaera benzoinis* sp. nov.
- 1935b. Two new species of *Neurospora*. *Mycologia* 27: 328-330.  
Includes a description of *N. intermedia* from China.
- 1936a. Notes on Chinese fungi. VI. Additional notes on *Erysiphaceae* of China. *Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc.* 2: 16-28. f. 1-7.  
Includes *Uncinula cedrelae* sp. nov. and its new variety *nodulosa*.
- 1936b. Notes on Chinese fungi. VII. [*Cercosporae* (1).] *Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc.* 2: 45-66. pl. 5-9.  
Notes and new species of *Cercospora* with a list of host plants.
- 1936-37. A list of fungi hitherto known from China. *Sci. Rep. Nat. Tsing Hua Univ. Ser. B.* 2: 137-165. 1936; 2: 191-639. 1937.  
The first part includes a bibliography of 175 entries.
- Tai, Fang-lan, and Cheo, C. C.** (Chou, Chia-ch'ih).  
1933. A dry rot of pomegranate fruit caused by *Zythia versioniana* Sacc. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.* 12. Suppl.: 151.  
An abstract of the author's investigations. For full report see the next entry.
1934. A dry rot of pomegranate fruit caused by *Zythia versioniana* Sacc. *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* 126-127: 203-217. f. 1-3.  
Economic and botanical data in English with a Chinese summary. Reprinted in *Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking* n. ser. 30: 1-15. 11 f. 1934.
- Tai, Fang-lan, (and Wei, C. T.).**  
1932-33. Notes on Chinese fungi. I. *Nanking Journ.* 2: 171-179. 4 pl. 1932; (II) *Sinensia* 3: 93-130. f. 1-33. 1932; (III) 4: 83-128. f. 1-54. 1933.  
Consists of descriptions of new and old species. The first part is reprinted, 1-9. 4 pl. 1932. Part I is by Tai, the remainder by Tai and Wei. For continuation see Tai, Fang-lan, 1934b.
- Taintor, E. C.**  
1868a. Henna in China. *Notes & Quer. China & Jap.* 2: 46-47.  
Notes on *Lawsonia alba*.
- 1868b. More about henna in China. *Notes & Quer. China & Jap.* 2: 180-181.  
Largely translations from Chinese sources concerning *Lawsonia alba*.
1869. The "chun" tree. *Notes & Quer. China & Jap.* 3: 46, 73.  
This tree, mentioned in some Chinese works, is identified as *Ailanthus* sp.
- Takada, K.** See Miyake, Ichiro, and Takada, K.
- Takahashi, Motoo.**  
1934. [The present situation of Jehol Province from the ecological point of view.] *Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo)* 2: 1909-1916. 15 f. 2062-2070. 12 f.  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1935a. Stories and gossips in my journey through Manchukuo. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 132-142. f. 1-15, (II) 184-194. f. 16-32, (III) 358-366. f. 33-47, (IV) 726-735. f. 48-65, (V) 794-801. f. 1-11.  
Contains scattered observations on the vegetation.
- 1935b. Studies on "Tengu-no-mugimeshi", a mass vegetation of micro-organisms indigenous to some volcanic regions in the middle part of Japan proper. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 11: 254-266. f. 1-9.  
In English only; apparently consists largely of algae. See also the next entry.

**Takahashi, Motoo** (*continued*).

1935c. Studies on "Tengu-no-mugimeshi," a mass vegetation of micro-organisms indigenous to some volcanic regions in the middle part of Japan proper. *Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo)* 3: 761-768. *f. 1-8*.

In Japanese. See the preceding entry.

1936. An ecological study of vegetation in the Province of Jehol, Manchoukuo. *Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo Sect. IV. Pt. 3: 1-55. 85 pl. (f. 1-161). 1 map. 2 diagr.*

In English with an extensive Japanese résumé.

**Takahashi, Riudô.**

1919. On the fungous flora of the soil. *Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan.* 12: 17-22.

In Japanese; contains a list of some organisms found in Japanese soils.

**Takahashi, Teizô.**

1909. A preliminary note on the varieties of *Aspergillus Oryzae*. *Journ. Coll. Agr. Univ. Tokyo* 1: 137-140.

1911-13. Studies on the building fungi of soy Koji and its mash. I. *Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc.* 112: 1-26. *pl. 1-6*. 1911; (II) 133: 1-25. 1913.

In Japanese; contains descriptions of several new species.

1915. Observations of the micro-organisms of the mash of "Shaoshingchu" and "Chu-ya." *Journ. Coll. Agr. Univ. Tokyo* 5: 199-226. *pl. 9-14*.

A study of the saccharomycetes used in manufacture of "Shaoshing-chu," a Chinese alcoholic beverage.

**Takahashi, Teizô, and Satô, H.**

1911. Some new varieties of *Willia anomala* as aging yeast of sake. *Journ. Coll. Agr. Univ. Tokyo* 1: 227-268. *pl. 12*.

**Takahashi, Yoshinao.**

1896. On *Ustilago virens* Cooke and a new species of *Tilletia* parasitic on rice-plant. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 10: 16-20. *pl. 2*. *Tilletia horrida* sp. nov. For comments on this paper see Omori, J., 1896a.

1902a. On *Ustilago Panici miliacei* (Pers.) Winter. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 16: 183-185. *pl. 1*.

Occurs on *Panicum miliaceum* in Hokkaido. A résumé of the next entry.

1902b. [Smut of *Panicum miliaceum*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 16: (247)-(257).

*Ustilago sphaerogena*, *U. crus-galli*, and *Tolyposporium bullatum* described in Japanese. For English résumé see the preceding entry.

1904. [Wheat rust fungi in Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 18: (214)-(216).

Notes in Japanese on species of *Puccinia*.

1905a. [Note on "Maitake," a species of *Polyporus*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 19: (3)-(6). *1 f.*

In Japanese. The species name is not certainly determined; possibly it is *P. frondosus*.

1905b. Notes on cereal rusts in Japan. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 1: 39-50.

In Japanese with English résumé.

1906a. [Cereal rusts in Hokkaido.] *Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta.* 2: [33-46]. *pl. 1, 2*.

In Japanese; includes a key to species of *Puccinia* occurring in Hokkaido.

1906b. Notes on some parasitic fungi of Japan. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 1: 169-181.

A consideration in Japanese with English résumé of eight species.

1909. [Botanical studies on the adzuki plant.] *Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo* [1]<sup>2,3</sup>: [140-163]. *f. 1-8*.

In Japanese; concerns chiefly the morphology of *Phaseolus mungo* or related species.

1911. On the Sclerotinia diseases of rosaceous fruit trees in Japan. *Miyabe-Festschr.* 135-155. *pl. 13, 14*.

Text in Japanese; includes a bibliography, pp. 152-154.

1915. On the flower-wilt and young fruit-rot of the apple tree caused by *Sclerotinia mali* sp. nov. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 29: (217)-(222).

In Japanese, the technical description also in English.

See also Miyabe, K., and Takahashi, Yoshinao.

**Takahashi, Yoshinao, and Okamoto, Hanjiro.**

1908. The principal fungus and insect enemies of the apple in Hokkaido. *Bull. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta.* 5: 1-47. *pl. 1, 2. f. 1-19*.

In Japanese.

**Takamatsu, M.**

1930. Studien über die Mykorrhiza Pflanzen in Solfataren-Gebiete auf dem Berg Hakkoda. *Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ.* 5: 607-614. *f. 1-6*.

**Takamoto, R.**

1933. [Ephedrine, the effective element of the Chinese drug, ma huang.] *Honzo* 10: 11-26.

In Japanese; largely chemical, but with historical and botanical notes.

**Takao, K. (=Metinori or Khokken).**

1897. Morskaja kapusta. [Sea-cabbage *Laminaria saccharina* or japonica=*Fucus saccharina*.] *Zapisk. Obshch. Izuch. Amursk. Kraja* 6: 62-68.

A description in Russian, the notes largely economic. This was originally published in 1896 in Tokyo. It is here translated by "Savva Katsumi," edited by N. A. Palchevskii.

**Takase, Kiiti.** See Yendo, Yasutaro, and Takase, Kiiti.

**Takashima, K.**

1936. Ein Frühlingswunder Japans (Ume, *Prunus mume*). *Gartenschönheit* 17: 53-56. *8 f.*

General and horticultural notes, partly concerning its culture as a potted dwarfed tree.

**Takasugi, H.**

1934. Additional list of the fungi of Manchukuo (first note). *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 13: 185-190.

Additions to the list in Miura, M., 1925-28, and some other works. No new species are described.

**Takayanagi, E., and Murakoshi, M.**

1909-14. Futsu shokubutsu dzufu. [Illustrations of common plants.] 5 v.

This is a set of colored plates with Latin names and text in Japanese. The composition of these volumes is so irregular as to preclude accurate recording of pages, plates, etc.

**Takeda, H.**

1904. [An excursion to Komagataka, Koshiu (Yamanashi-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 18: (129)-(135), (223)-(227).

In Japanese without Latin names.

1905a. *Euphrasia japonica*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 19: (173)-(175). *1 f.*

A critical note in Japanese.

1905b. [A list of Orchidaceae found in Nikko.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 19: (245)-(250).

A list of Latin and Japanese names.

1906a. [An enumeration of the Japanese species of *Botrychium*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (253)-(254).

In Japanese.

1906b. [A few remarks on some Japanese species of *Umbelliferae*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (298)-(308). *f. 1, 2*.

Critical notes on various species in Japanese.

1906c. [On the Chinese name of *Solanum Dulcamara*.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (327)-(329).

In Japanese with some notes in Chinese.

1909. *Lycopodiales Hokkaidô, nebst denen von Japanisch-Sachalin*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 23: 200-243. *f. 1-17*.

A revision of *Lycopodiaceae*, *Selaginellaceae*, and *Isoetaceae*, including keys and descriptions of a few new species and an index, pp. 242-243.

1910a. *Nouvelles Calamagrostis du Japon*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: 36-45.

Contains descriptions of 12 new species, varieties, and forms.

1910b. [New varieties of *Calamagrostis* of Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: (44)-(46).

Nine species and varieties described in Japanese.

1910c. *Notulae ad plantas novas vel minus cognitae Japoniae*. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: 61-70. *1 f. 107-114*.

Notes and descriptions of 21 species, including several new; index p. 114.

- 1910d. [On *Lactuca albiflora* and *L. Thunbergii*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (347)-(349).  
In Japanese; consists of corrections in Nakai, Takenoshin, 1910b.
- 1910e. *Paeonia japonica*. Gard. Chron. III. 48: 366. f. 153.  
Native of Japan. The description is republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 12: 319. 1913.
- 1910f. Notes on Japanese Ranunculaceae. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 48: 265-269.  
Notes on various species of *Thalictrum*, *Anemone*, *Aquilegia*, and *Cimicifuga*.
- 1910-11. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Flora von Hokkaido. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: 7-13, 131-136, 156-158, 174-180, 235-238, 253-261. 2 f. 313-320. 1910; 25: 19-29. 1911.  
Notes and descriptions of various species, including many new; index pp. 28-29.
- 1911a. An attempt at a new arrangement of some Japanese alpine species of *Draba*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: 193-196. f. 1-3.  
Contains descriptions of 7 species, none new.
- 1911b. Nouveaux Leontopodium du Japon. Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève II. 3: 150-154. f. 1-3.  
Descriptions of three new species and varieties.
- 1911c. The saxifrages of Yezo and the Kurile Islands. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 49: 109-115.  
A systematic enumeration, containing a redescription of *Saxifraga rivularis* L. and a list of species from all other parts of Japan, exclusive of Korea.
- 1911d. New forms of *Mertensia* from the Far East. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 49: 222-223.  
*M. maritima asiatica* subsp. nov. and *M. rivularis japonica* var. nov. from Kamchatka and Japan.
- 1911e. The Japanese species of *Cerastium*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1911: 100-109. 1 pl.  
Includes *C. rigidulum*, *C. boreale*, and *C. schmidtianum*, spp. nov., and a key to 9 species.
- 1911f. On some potentillas from the Far East. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1911: 250-256. 3 f.  
Includes *Potentilla megalantha* sp. nov. and *P. fragarioides* var. *stolonifera* Maxim. forma *trifoliolata* form. nov.
- 1912a. *Krascheninnikovia* in Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (339)-(344).  
A synopsis in Japanese of the Japanese species. See also Takeda, H., 1915c.
- 1912b. Notes on some new and critical plants from eastern Asia. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1912: 214-223.  
Includes 6 new species and varieties of *Tripterygium* and notes on other species in various genera.
- 1912c. The genus *Corchoropsis*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1912: 365.  
A transfer of the genus from Tiliaceae to Sterculiaceae and notes on the two known species.
- 1913a. [Plants of the upper course of Mibugawa River.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (464)-(468).  
A description in Japanese. No Latin names are used.
- 1913b. [Plants found in the vicinity of Tanzawa and Togadake (Kanagawa-ken?).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (468)-(469).  
A general description in Japanese, containing a few Latin names.
- 1913c. [Flora of Shikotan, Kurile Islands.] Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 51: 175-176.  
An abstract of a descriptive paper.
- 1913d. *Krascheninnikovia*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1913: 86-90.  
A revision, recognizing 7 species, including *K. palibiniana* sp. nov. from China.
- 1913e. The vegetation of Japan. New Phytol. 12: 37-59.  
A general description with particular emphasis on the climatic influences.
- 1913f. Notes on the Japanese primulas. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 83-94. pl. 14-26.  
An enumeration with notes, and key to species and varieties.
- 1913g. *Cladrastis* and *Maackia*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 95-104. pl. 26, 27.  
Differentiation and descriptions of the genera with a key and an enumeration of the species with notes. The transfers are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 19: 77. 1923.
- 1914a. [The Chinese names for the Tiliaceae and Dilleniaceae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (148)-(149).  
In Japanese.
- 1914b. [On the nomenclature of *Astragalus arakawensis*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (149)-(150).  
A new species briefly described in Japanese.
- 1914c. [Some species of *Polypodium* in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (362)-(366).  
Notes in Japanese on 9 species, none new.
- 1914d. [On some species of Japanese *Polypodium*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (481).  
Brief taxonomic notes in Japanese.
- 1914e. The flora of the island of Shikotan. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 42: 435-510. 1 text map.  
An island at the extreme eastern end of Hokkaido. Consists of a general description, an enumeration of species, and a table showing the world distribution of species, varieties, etc., occurring on the island.
- 1915a. [On *Mahonia japonica* DC. and *M. Fortunei* Fedde.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (113)-(115).  
Nomenclatural notes in Japanese.
- 1915b. On the genus *Achlys*. A morphological and systematic study. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 169-185. pl. 7. f. 1-3.  
Includes *A. japonica* Maxim. and *A. triphylla* DC. and a bibliography, p. 184.
- 1915c. [Further remarks on *Krascheninnikovia* in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (191).  
Critical notes in Japanese; a continuation of Takeda, H., 1912a.
- 1915d. [On some Japanese species of *Lycopodium*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (283)-(289). 2 f.  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1915e. [On *Lilium tsintauense* Gilg.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (297).  
A nomenclatural note in Japanese.
- 1915f. [On *Leontopodium japonicum* Miq. subsp. *sachalinense*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (298)-(299).  
Critical notes in Japanese with a list of Japanese species.
- 1915g. [On the petals of *Habenaria sagittifera* Reichb.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (389)-(391).  
Critical notes in Japanese with the proposal of one new(?) variety.
- 1915h. *Mahonia confusa*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1915: 128.  
Asserts identity of *M. zemanii* C. Schneider with *M. confusa*.
- 1915i. Some new plants from Japanese mountains. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 229-237. pl. 145.  
Includes 10 new species and varieties with lists of collections from several different localities.
- 1915j. Contributions to the knowledge of the Asiatic polypodiums with special reference to the Chinese species. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 265-305.  
Descriptions or notes on 39 species; index, pp. 303-305. The transfers and synonyms are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 19: 77. 1923.
- 1915k. The Chinese and Japanese polypodiums of the subgenus *Pleopeltis* in the herbarium, Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 8: 306-312.  
An enumeration of 32 species, prepared as an appendix to the preceding reference.
1916. [On *Isoetes japonica*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (342)-(348). f. 1-19, (395)-(400). f. 20-31, (421)-(427). f. 32-52.  
A morphological and taxonomic treatment in Japanese.
- 1917-21. Contributions to the knowledge of the Old World species of the genus *Mahonia*. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh 6: 209-245, index 246-248. 1917; pl. 1-37. 1921.  
The Chinese species are treated on pp. 224-238, the Formosan species on pp. 238-240, and the Japanese species on pp. 240-242. The plates were issued later than the text.
- 1918a. [Discovery of the native country of *Mahonia japonica*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (142)-(143).  
A brief note in Japanese.

**Takeda, H. (continued).**

1918b. [The gerontropic species of the genus *Mahonia*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (143)-(144).

In Japanese. The species with Latin names are geographically listed.

1918c. Notes on Far Eastern plants. I-IV. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: 194-203. f. 1-47, (264)-(266).

Contains a description of *Gaultheria miqueliana* sp. nov. and notes and emended descriptions in English and Latin of various other species and additional notes in Japanese in the second set of pages.

1918-19. [Notes on Japanese common names of plants. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: (114)-(117). 1918; (II) 33: (55)-(60). 1919.

Historical notes in Japanese.

1924. [Plants of Mt. Fuji (Shizuoka-ken).] [Sci. Knowledge] 4: 700-728.

This paper has not been seen.

1926a. [Trillium kamschaticum Pall.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (86)-(87). 1 f.

A description of its flowering in Japanese.

1926b. [On *Paeonia japonica* Miyabe & Takeda and *P. obovata* Maxim.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (133)-(136). 3 f.

A critical discussion in Japanese.

1933. *Ka san shokobutsu dzu-i*. [A manual of alpine plants.] 1-4, 1-80. pl. 1-321.

Consists of habit photographs of all species occurring in Japan, accompanied by explanatory Japanese text, with Latin, Japanese and romanized names.

1935. [Alpine plants of Japan. I.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 3: 200-207. 1 pl. 7 f. (II) 517-524. 2 pl. 5 f. (III) 697-704. 2 pl. 6 f. (IV) 871-880. 2 pl. 8 f. (V) 1047-1050. 1 pl. 3 f. (VI) 1221-1226, (VII) 1391-1398. 2 pl. 5 f.

Critical notes in Japanese.

See also West, C., and Takeda, H.; and Craib, W. G., 1914g.

**Takeda, H., and Nakai, Takenoshin.**

1909. *Plantae ex insula Tschedschu*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: 46-58.

An enumeration in German, including a few new species and tables giving additional geographical distribution. This island is the same as Quelpart Island.

**Takeda, H., and Tanabe, K.**

1932? Photographiensammlung der japanischen alpinen Pflanzen.

This work has not been seen. The "II Reihe, Heft 1-3, Tokyo, 1932" is reviewed in Jap. Journ. Bot. 6: (52). 1932.

**Takeda, Takeo.** See Suzuki, Sigeyosi, and Takeda, Takeo.

**Takenaka, Haruyoshi.** See Takeuchi, Haruyoshi, and Simizu, M.

**Takenaka, Kaname.**

1928a. [Wild *Taxus cuspidata* var. *umbraculifera* on Mt. Daisen, prov. Hoki.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (111)-(113). 2 f.

A description in Japanese with habitat photograph and cross section of stem. See also Makino, T., 1926z.

1928b. [A marvellous variety of *Matthiola incana*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (294)-(298). 3 f.

A morphological description in Japanese of this cultivated plant introduced from Europe. No variety name is given.

1934. *Rhododendron mucronulatum* Turcz. var. *siliatum* [sic!] Nakai without petals. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 51-54. f. 1-3.

In Japanese.

1935. Notes on *Poa alpina* var. *vivipara* Koch. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 840-841. f. 1, 2.

In Japanese.

**Takenaka, Yukie.**

1930. [The way to eat the rhizome of *Houttuynia cordata*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (54)-(56). 2 f.

A description in Japanese of the preparation of this food.

**Takenouchi, Makoto.**

1923. On the change of vegetation of the Tarumai volcanic range [Hokkaido]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: (161)-(181). 5 f.

An ecological description in Japanese. See also the next entry.

1928a. Tarumai Kasan-gun oyobi sanroku heigen shokubutsu-shiro. [A brief description of the vegetation with a list of plants of Tarumai Volcano group and the adjacent plain.] [Journ. Jap. Alpine Club] 22: 294-348. 1 map.

A list in Japanese of 674 species, said to be republished from the preceding reference. Reprinted as a supplement, 1-55. This volcano is in Hokkaido.

1928b. On the influence of volcanic activity upon the vegetation of Mt. Tarumai. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 1890-1898. 1 f.

General in nature.

1932a. Observation on the teratological flowers and bracts of *Viola obtusa* Makino. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 588-592. f. 1, 2.

In Japanese.

1932b. On the new variety of *Viola xanthopetala* Nakai.

Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 587.

In Japanese with Latin diagnosis of var. *laciniata* var. nov.

1932c. [On the vegetation of the Kuju mountain range (Oita-ken).] [Journ. Soc. For. Japan] 14: 632-640. f. 1-4.

A general description in Japanese. The original has not been seen, but only a reprint with original pagination. For abstract see Jap. Journ. Bot. 6: (86). 1933.

1932-34. [The genus *Viola* in Kyushu I.] [Journ. Nat. Hist. Fukuoka] 1<sup>st</sup>: 4-8. pl. 1. 1932; (II) 1<sup>st</sup>: 131-142. pl. 5. f. 1-6. 1933; (III) 1<sup>st</sup>: 227-242. pl. 6. f. 1-9. 1934.

In Japanese. The original has not been seen, only a reprint with apparently the original pagination being available. It contains *V. xanthopetala laciniata* var. nov. with Latin diagnosis in part I. A translation is filed in the Library, Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Dept. of Agriculture.

1935. *Florula Tomiokensis*. Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. 6: 243-264. f. 1.

In Japanese; includes a "List of vascular plants from Tomioka", Fukushima-ken.

**Takenouchi, Yoshio.**

1926. [On the rhizome of Japanese bamboos.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 16: 37-46. pl. 2. f. 1-3.

In Japanese.

1931. Systematisch-vergleichende Morphologie und Anatomie der Vegetationsorgane der japanischen Bambus-Arten. Mem. Fac. Sci. Agr. Taihoku Univ. 3: 1-60. pl. 1-3. f. 1-29.

Chiefly morphological; literature cited, pp. 54-56. A translation with a list of bamboos mentioned in the text is deposited in the library of the Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington.

1932. [Studies on the bamboo.] 1-2, 1-7, 1-291. f. 1-181.

A monographic treatment in Japanese.

**Takeuchi, Haruyoshi.**

1929. [Penicillium rots of citrus fruits.] Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. 3: 333-349.

In Japanese with an English résumé and a description of *Penicillium fructigenum* sp. nov.

1930. [On "Sirohagare" disease of rice hitherto unknown to Chosen.] Ann. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen 5: 62-64. 1 f.

In Japanese. This disease is caused by *Bacterium oryzae*.

1931a. [On the causal organism of black spot of citrus fruit in Japan.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 18: 40-43, 112-116, 202-206.

This paper in Japanese has not been seen.

1931b. [The strain of *Phoma citricarpa*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 18: 319-328.

This paper in Japanese, concerning var. *mikan*, has not been seen.

**Takeuchi, Haruyoshi, and Shimizu, Masayasu.**

1930. [On the plant diseases new to Chosen found in 1929.] Ann. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen 5: 406-414.

Notes in Japanese on 23 species. The table of contents of this issue gives the author as Takenaka, Haruyoshi, but this is apparently an error.

**Takimoto, S.**

1915a. [On the *Sclerotinia* disease of ginseng.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 2: 328-331, 422-426, 521-522.

A description in Japanese of *Sclerotinia* sp. This paper has not been seen.

- 1915b. [A study on the chocolate disease or blight of the broad beans.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **2**: 846-851.  
A description in Japanese of *Bacterium viciae* Uyeda (sp. nov.). This paper has not been seen.
1919. [Phytophthora rot of apples.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **6**: 687-691.  
A note in Japanese on *P. cactorum*. This paper has not been seen.
1920. On the bacterial leaf spot of *Antirrhinum majus* L. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **34**: (253)-(257).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1921a. [Bacterial leaf spot of soy beans.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **8**: 237-241.  
A comparison and description in Japanese of an organism resembling *B. sojace*. This paper has not been seen.
- 1921b. [Bacteriosis of *Capsicum annum* L.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **8**: 510-512.  
A note in Japanese on the bacterial spot of pepper. This paper has not been seen.
1923. [Black rot of apples.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. **35**: 12-15.  
Notes in Japanese on *Sphaeropsis malorum*.
1924. [Cotton diseases in Japan. I.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **11**: 559-564. (II) 616-619, (III) 664-667.  
Notes and descriptions in Japanese of species in 11 genera.
1926. [Bacterial leaf spot of tobacco.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **13**: 726-732.  
This paper in Japanese, concerning *Bacterium nicotianum* Takimoto sp. nov., has not been seen.
- 1927a. [Soft rot of potatoes, tomatoes, cabbages, konjac, etc. and other vegetables and flowers.] [Agr. & Hort.] **2**: 843-852, 967-976.  
This paper in Japanese, concerned with *Bacillus aroideae*, has not been seen.
- 1927b. Bacterial disease of *Petasites*. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **2**: 53-56.  
In English with a Japanese résumé; concerns *Bacterium petasitis* sp. nov. from Japan.
- 1927c. [A bacterial disease of mulberry and its causal organism.] Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. **2**: 317-323.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; concerns *Bacterium mori*.
- 1927d. [Brown spots and ring spot of egg plants.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. **39**: 29-33.  
Notes in Japanese on *Phomopsis vexans* and *Ascochyta* sp.
- 1927e. [White rot of radishes and petsais.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **14**: 382-386.  
This note in Japanese on *Bacillus aroideae* has not been seen.
- 1927f. [Bacterial leaf spot of sesamum.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **14**: 433-439.  
This description in Japanese of *Bacterium sesamicola* sp. nov. has not been seen.
- 1927g. [Bacterial leaf spot of *Arcium lappa* L.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **14**: 519-523.  
This paper in Japanese, concerning *Bacterium nigromaculans* sp. nov., has not been seen.
- 1927h. [Bacterial leaf spot of soy beans.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **14**: 559-566.  
This paper in Japanese, containing a description of *Bacterium sojace japonicum* var. nov., has not been seen.
- 1928a. [Bacterial blight of beans.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **15**: 283-288.  
This note in Japanese on *Bacterium phaseoli* has not been seen.
- 1928b. [Black rot of cabbages, radishes and petsais.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **15**: 535-542.  
This note in Japanese on *Bacterium campestre* has not been seen.
- 1930a. [Bacterial leaf spot of *Mallotus japonicus*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **17**: 513-515.  
This paper in Japanese, containing a description of *Aplanobacter malloti* sp. nov., has not been seen.
- 1930b. [Potato wilt.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **17**: 643-646.  
This note in Japanese on *Bacterium solanacearum* has not been seen.
- 1930c. [Bacterial black spot of *Astragali*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **17**: 728-732.  
This paper in Japanese, containing a description of *Bacterium astragali* sp. nov., has not been seen.
- 1930d. [Radish wilt.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **17**: 794-799.  
This note in Japanese on *Bacterium solanacearum* has not been seen.
- 1931a. [Bacterial black spot of Chinese cabbage.] [Agr. & Hort.] **6**: 1233-1241.  
This paper in Japanese, concerned with *Bacterium maculicola*, has not been seen.
- 1931b. A soft rot of sugar beet and its causal organisms. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **2**: 350-356.  
In Japanese with an English summary; concerns *Bacillus betivorus* sp. nov.
- 1931c. [Bacterial spot of cruciferous plants.] Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. **4**: 545-559. f. 1-9.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; concerns *Bacterium maculicola* and its variety *japonicum*.
- 1931d. Bacterial leaf spot of *Iris*. Fungi **11**: 21-24. 1 f.  
In Japanese with an English description of *Bacterium iridicola* sp. nov.
- 1931e. [Some diseases of cyclamens.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. **43**: 17-20.  
Notes in Japanese on *Bacillus aroideae* and *Colletotrichum cyclamenae*.
- 1931f. [Comparative studies on *Pseudomonas glycines*, *Bacterium phaseoli* and *B. phaseoli* var. *sojense*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **18**: 232-236.  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1931g. [Brown rot and fruit rot of tomatoes.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **18**: 280-284.  
This note in Japanese on *Phytophthora terrestris* and *Phoma destructiva* has not been seen.
- 1931h. [Bacterial bud rot of loquats (*Eriobotrya japonica*).] Journ. Pl. Protect. **18**: 349-355.  
This paper in Japanese, containing a description of *Bacterium eriobotryae* sp. nov., has not been seen.
- 1931i. [Bacterial leaf spot of garden poppy.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **18**: 406-409.  
This note in Japanese on *Bacterium papavericola* has not been seen.
- 1931j. Gummosis or brown rot disease of the kumquat. Stud. Citrol. **5**: 55-60. 2 f.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; contains a description of *Pythiactystis citrophthora* (*Phytophthora citrophthora*).
1932. [Bacterial leaf spot of *Colocasias*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **19**: 57-60.  
This paper in Japanese, containing a description of *Bacterium colocasiae* sp. nov., has not been seen.
1933. [Brown ring spot of pea.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **20**: 686-692.  
This note in Japanese on *Mycosphaerella pinodes* has not been seen.
- 1934a. [A leaf spot disease of loquats (Preliminary report).] Journ. Pl. Protect. **21**: 199-200.  
This description in Japanese of *Entomosporium* sp. has not been seen.
- 1934b. [Bacterial leaf spot of begonia.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **21**: 258-262.  
This paper in Japanese, containing a description of *Bacterium begoniae*, has not been seen.
- 1934c. [Brown spot of tobacco with special reference to its causal organism.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **21**: 490-493.  
This note in Japanese on *Alternaria longipes* has not been seen.
- 1934d. [On the anthracnose of tobacco (*Colletotrichum* sp.).] Journ. Pl. Protect. **21**: 574-579.  
This paper in Japanese has not been seen.
- 1934e. [Brown ring spot of the cotton.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **21**: 661-668.  
This note in Japanese on *Alternaria macrospora* has not been seen.
- 1934f. [Phytophthora rot of *Agapanthus*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. **21**: 823-825.  
This note in Japanese on *Phytophthora parasitica* has not been seen.



- Takimoto, S.** (*continued*).  
 1934g. A new anthracnose of Azuki bean. *Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan* 4: 21-24. f. 1, 2.  
 In Japanese with English summary; concerns *Colletotrichum phaseolorum*, sp. nov.  
 1935a. On the three species of *Ascochyta* on *Pisum sativum*. *Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan* 4: 172-177. 2 f.  
 In Japanese with English summary; concerns *A. pisi*, *A. pinodes*, and *A. pinodella*.  
 1935b. Phytophthora of buckwheat. *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* 6: 105-110. pl. 2.  
 In Japanese with brief English summary. *Phytophthora jagopyri* sp. nov. is formally described in Japanese only.  
 1935c. [A soft rot of opium poppy.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* 6: 306-311. f. 1, 2.  
 In Japanese with English summary; concerns *Bacterium papaveris* sp. nov.  
 1935-36. Bacterial plant diseases in Japan. I. A white rot of Hyacinth. *Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan* 5: 145-149. f. 1-3. 1935; (V. A bacterial disease of pot marigold.) 5: 336-341. f. 1-3. 1936.  
 Part I concerns *Bacterium aroideae*; part V, *B. calendulae* sp. nov.  
 See also Nakata, K., Nakajima, Tomosuke, and Takimoto, S.; and Nakata, K., and Takimoto, S.
- Takisawa, T., and Iwamatsu, A.**  
 1918. [Investigations of drug plants used by the natives of Ako, Taiwan.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 8: [71-86].  
 In Japanese without Latin names, the data arranged in tabular form.
- Tako, S.**  
 1932. [The occurrence of *Sphaeroplea*.] *Amoeba* 4<sup>2</sup>: 12.  
 A note in Japanese on this alga.
- Talanov, V. V.**  
 1932. Sorta zernovykh kultur i raiony ikh rasprostraneniia. [Varieties of grain crops and regions of their distribution.] 3 v. (1, 1-491. f. 1-72. 5 maps; 2, 1-302. illustr. 6 maps; 3, 1-342. pl. 1-42. f. 1-50, 1-10. 4 maps).  
 In Russian; consists of a collection of papers by various authors, a few concerned with eastern Asia, these listed separately.
- Talanova, V.**  
 1932. Iarovaia pshenitsa. [Spring wheat.] In V. V. Talanov, Sorta zernovykh. . . 1: 35-209. f. 1-42.  
 An agricultural work, including descriptions of some species cultivated in eastern Siberia.
- Taliev, V. I.**  
 1916. Professor Andrei Nikolaevich Krasnov (1862-1914). 1-225. illustr.  
 A collection of individual articles by various authors, including a chronological list of all works of A. N. Krasnov.
- Talou, A. de.**  
 1858. La Chine et le Japon. Exploration du fleuve Amour. *Hort. Franç.* 1858: 226-231.  
 General notes on the vegetation.  
 1861. Les Hydrangea. *Hydrangea japonica*, variété variegata. *Hort. Franç.* 1861: 107-111. pl. 11.  
 Native of Japan.
- Tamiya, H., and Morita, Shinkichi.**  
 1929-30. Bibliographie von Aspergillus. 1729-1928. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 43: 60-71, 145-156, 179-189, 237-249, 281-291, 321-332, 371-381, 427-438, 501-515, 577-589, 625-633. 1929; 44: 1-7, 79-89, 139-150, 209-218, 251-261, 305-316, 375-386. 1930.  
 Includes many papers on eastern Asiatic species. An index of authors is given in 44: 375-386, 421-431. 1930.
- Tamura, Tadashi.** See Kokubo, Seiji, and Tamura, Tadashi.
- Tamura, Toshichika.**  
 1900. [Photinia japonica Thunb.] *Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no.* 96: 9-33.  
 In Japanese; a description with data on its origin and cultivation.  
 1917. [Citrus nobilis var. tachibana Makino, a Japanese citrus fruit.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 1: (203)-(208). 3 f.  
 A discussion and description in Japanese.  
 1918. [The utilization of *Myrica rubra* Sieb. & Zucc.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 1: (297)-(301).  
 In Japanese.
1920. [History of lemon and its cultivation.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 2: (80)-(84). 1 f.  
 In Japanese; concerns *Citrus limonia* Osbeck.  
 1929. [On Dzimikan, a kind of Japanese citrus.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 6: (144)-(150). 2 f.  
 A description in Japanese of this variety grown in Tosa.
- T'an, Ping-chieh.**  
 1937. [Important medicinal plants of Szechwan.] *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* 155: 106-113.  
 In Chinese with a systematic list of Latin names.
- Tanabe, K.** See Takeda, H., and Tanabe, K.
- Tanaka and Yekoussima, [Magotarou].**  
 1867a. Notices sur le riz sec, les Rhus vernicifera et succedanea, et sur les plantes papyrifères du Japon. *Bull. Soc. Acclim. II.* 4: 339-343.  
 General notes.  
 1867b. Notices sur le Daphné papyrifère et sur la fabrication du papier au Japon. *Bull. Soc. Acclim. II.* 4: 416-417.  
 General notes on *Daphne papyrifera*.
- Tanaka, C.** = Tanaka, Tyôzaburô.
- Tanaka, Ichiro.**  
 1934. Studies on the canker disease of pear tree caused by *Diaporthe ambigua* Nitschke. *Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta.* 31: 85-122, (5)-(7). pl. 4-8.  
 In Japanese with an English résumé and a bibliography.
- Tanaka, Ichiro, and Iwadare, S.**  
 1931a. An annotated list of the weeds of rice-field in Hokkaido. *Bull. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta.* 51: 1-4. 1-84. 17 pl.  
 In Japanese.  
 1931b. Edible plants in Hokkaido. *Bull. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta.* 52: 1-2, 1-4, 1-120. f. 1-68.  
 A systematic enumeration in Japanese.  
 1931c. Ovularia disease of sand-vetch (Preliminary report). *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 11: 260-265. 2 f.  
 Concerns *Ovularia schwarzi*, the text in English with a summary in Japanese.
- Tanaka, Isuke.** See Watanabe, Atsushi, and Tanaka, Isuke.
- Tanaka, J.**  
 1886. Dainihon shokubutsu-tai chôsa hôkoku. An account of the plant zones in Japan, with maps and tables. 2 v.  
 This work in Japanese, published in Tokyo, has not been seen. For extensive abstract see Yokoyama, M., 1887. A revised edition appeared in 1887 under the title: Kosei Dainihon Honshu Shikoku Kyûshû shokubutsu-tai chôsa hôkoku. [Revised edition of the plant zones in Japan (Honshu, Shikoku and Kyushu).] (See *Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan* 5. Suppl.: [41]. 1935.)
- Tanaka, Koichi.**  
 1902a. [On *Yatabea japonica*, Maxim.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 16: (130)-(135). 1 f.  
 In Japanese.  
 1902b. [The spring flora of Shinano.] [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.* 1: [27-38]. 1 pl.  
 A list of Latin and Japanese names with a colored plate of *Yatabea japonica* Maxim.  
 1902c. [A plant excursion to Yatsugadake, Shinano (Nagano-ken).] [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.* 2: [23-36].  
 In Japanese with a list of Japanese names, the families only indicated in Latin.  
 1903a. [On *Potentilla matsukana*, Makino.] [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.* 4: [7-10]. pl. 8.  
 A description in Japanese.  
 1903b. [An enumeration of the native plants of Shinano (Nagano-ken).] [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.* 4: [15-22].  
 In Japanese with families only in Latin.  
 1903c. [On *Viola variegata*, Fisch. var. nipponica, Makino.] [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.* 5: [6-10]. pl. 9. f. 9.  
 In Japanese.  
 1903d. [On *Draba sinanensis*, Makino.] [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.* 6: [7-9]. pl. 12.  
 In Japanese.  
 1903e. [On *Ranunculus tanakae*, Makino sp. nov.] [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.* 7: [15-17]. pl. 13.  
 In Japanese; probably erroneously designated as a new species.

- 1903-04. The distribution of plants on Mt. Shirouma and Mt. Yurigatake [Nagano-ken]. [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 7: [10-15]. *pl.* 14. 1903; 8: [19-20]. 1903; 9: [18-21]. 1904.  
A list of Latin and Japanese names with notes in Japanese.
- 1904a. [On *Hippuris vulgaris*, Linn.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 10: [10-14]. *pl.* 20.  
In Japanese.
- 1904b. [On three varieties of *Polygonum amphibium*.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 11: [6-11]. *pl.* 22.  
In Japanese.
- 1904-05. [Plants of Shinano.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 13: [7-10]. *pl.* 26, 27. 1904; 16: [23-26]. 1905.  
Contains *Arabis tanakana*, *Draba yurigatakenensis*, and *Viola fragrantia* [sic!] spp. nov.
1905. [Viola.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 15: [8-23].  
A synopsis in Japanese including *Viola patrinii gracilis* var. nov. and *Viola shinanensis* sp. nov.
- 1905-06. [Plant excursion to Mt. Iwate and Sochiho, Oshiu, (Iwate-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (266)-(272). 1905; 20: (68)-(76). 1906.  
A list of Japanese names only.
1916. [An enumeration of the Japanese species of *Betula*-ceae.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 19: [8-12].  
In Japanese with Latin names and synonymy.  
See also Makino, T., and Tanaka, Koichi; and Yazawa, K., and Tanaka, Koichi.
- Tanaka, Nayane.** See Tanaka, Nobujiro, and Tanaka, Nayane.
- Tanaka, Nobujiro.**  
1887a. [On *Ustilago Carbo* Tul.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: [72-75]. *f.* 3, 4.  
A description in Japanese.
- 1887b. [On *Cyathus vernicosus* DC.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: [139-141]. *f.* 1.  
In Japanese.
- 1888a. [A comparison of the fungi which cause black-spot on the leaves of *Cinnamomum Loureirii*, *Camellia japonica* and *Aucuba japonica*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [50-63]. *pl.* 3.  
In Japanese; concerns *Asterina* and *Dimerosporium*.
- 1888b. [Observations on the development of *Physarum* sp.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [154-163]. *pl.* 10.  
In Japanese.
- 1888c. [On the duration of *Physarum* sp.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [143-144].  
In Japanese.
- 1888d. [On *Pachyma cocos*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [239-244]. *pl.* 16.  
A description in Japanese.
1889. [On the nomenclature of *Lepiota Shiitake*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: [157-159]. *f.* 1.  
In Japanese.
- 1890a. [Peronospora cubensis attacking the leaves of *Cucumis sativa*, cultivated in the vicinity of Tokyo.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4: [38-40].  
A description in Japanese.
- 1890b. [Outlines of Japanese fungology.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>43</sup>: (19)-(29).  
A lecture in Japanese, describing various fungi and their host plants. No Latin names are used.
- 1890c. [On some Japanese Peronosporae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>44</sup>: (26)-(27).  
In Japanese; includes five species new to Japan with notes.
- 1890d. [On the generic name of red-rust-fungus (akasabi) of the mulberry tree.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>44</sup>: (27)-(28).  
In Japanese. This is considered to be *Uredo*, the specific name undecided.
- 1890e. On *Hatsudake* and *Akahatsu*, two species of Japanese edible fungi. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>45</sup>: (2)-(7). *pl.* 15-17.  
*Lactarius hatsudake* and *L. akahatsu*, spp. nov., are described in English, with a description of *L. deliciosus* (L.) Fr. For republication see Tanaka, Nobujiro, 1891.
- 1890f. A new species of hymenomycetous fungus injurious to the mulberry tree. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 4: 193-204. *pl.* 24-27.  
*Helicobasidium mompa*.
1891. Two Japanese edible fungi. *Grevillea* 19: 62-64.  
A republication of Tanaka, Nobujiro, 1890e.
- Tanaka, Nobujiro, and Tanaka, Nayane.**  
1890. Mycographia Nipponica. Illustrations of edible, poisonous and parasitic fungi of Nippon 1, [1-22]. *pl.* 1-9.  
The Japanese title is Nippon kinrui dzusetsu. Apparently no more parts were ever published.
- Tanaka, Sôichi.**  
1933. Studies on black-spot disease of the Japanese pear (*Pyrus serotina* Rehd.). Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyoto 28 (Phytopath. Ser. 6): 1-31. *pl.* 1, 2.  
Includes *Alternaria kikuchiana* sp. nov.
- Tanaka, Sôichi, and Endo, Sigeru.**  
1930. Studies on a new canker disease of Japanese pear trees caused by *Phomopsis Fukushima* n. sp. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 2: 123-134. *pl.* 1, 2.  
In English.
- Tanaka, Takesi.**  
1935. Four new species of *Galaxaura* from Japan. Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. 1: 51-57. *pl.* 17, 18. *f.* 1-6.  
*G. articulata*, *G. elegans*, *G. latifolia*, and *G. pacifica*, spp. nov.
1936. The genus *Galaxaura* from Japan. Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. 1: 141-173. *pl.* 34-46. *f.* 1-41.  
Includes a key and descriptions of 24 species of this genus of algae.
- Tanaka, Torio.** See Harmand, 1904.
- Tanaka, Tyôzaburô.**  
1909. [A discussion of the necessity of the standardization of popular names of Citrus fruits.] [Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc.] 21<sup>12</sup>: 9-12.  
In Japanese.
1911. On Japanese chrysanthemums and their affinities to other wild species. Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 112: 32-58.  
In Japanese.
- 1912a. Kankitsu [Citrus]. In Nogyo Daijisho [Cyclopaedia of Japanese agriculture]. 2: 141-151. *f.* 1.  
In Japanese.
- 1912b. [On the utilization of Japanese Citrus.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (202)-(207).  
Taxonomic and economic notes in Japanese.
- 1912c. [On the "Pon-Kan," a citrus fruit from Formosa.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 118: 7-29. *pl.* 1. *f.* 2.  
A description in Japanese of *Citrus poonensis* with a bibliography.
- 1912d. [The citrus of Japan and its history.] Rigakkai 9<sup>9</sup>: 18-27.  
In Japanese. This serial has not been seen.
1916. [On the nomenclature of *Rhus orientalis*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (153).  
A critical note in Japanese. The author's name is given as Tanaka, C., but this is now given as Tanaka, T.
- 1917-22. New Japanese fungi. Notes and translations. I. Mycologia 9: 167-172, (II) 249-253, (III) 365-368. 1917; (IV) 10: 86-92, (V) 285-288. 1918; (VI) 11: 80-86, (VII) 148-154. 1919; (VIII) 12: 25-32, (IX) 329-333. 1920; (X) 13: 323-328. 1921; (XI) 14: 80-89, (XII) 282-295. 1922.  
A series of papers consisting of English translations of the original descriptions of species of fungi published in Japanese text in various publications issued in Japan. These papers contain references to many of the Japanese papers on fungi, the originals in Japanese characters.
- 1918a. Varieties of the Satsuma orange group in Japan. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Crop Physiol. Circ. 5: 1-10. *f.* 1, 2.  
Largely horticultural.
- 1918b. Citrus canker in Japan; a translation of the first description of this disease from the Japanese. . . . Phytopath. 8: 443-444.  
A translation of the Japanese description of *Pseudomonas citri* in Abe, K., 1904, pp. 162-165.
1919. [Discourse on fundamental problems in the taxonomy of Citrus.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 207: [1945-1966].  
In Japanese with English résumé.

**Tanaka, Tyôzaburô** (*continued*).

1922. Citrus fruits of Japan, with notes on their history and the origin of varieties through bud variation. *Journ. Hered.* **13**: 242-253. 3 f.
- 1923a. Citrus industry in Japan. *Internat. Rev. Sci. Pract. Agr. n. ser.* **1**: 25-36. f. 5-6.  
General in nature.
- 1923b. [On the Citrus in eastern and western countries.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* **13**: [1-11].  
In Japanese.
- 1924a. [Principal species of Citrus fruits of the world.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* **1**: 20-32.  
A discussion and enumeration in Japanese with an English résumé.
- 1924b. Siebold saishu Nippon san kankitsu hyohon ni tsukite. [On the specimens of the Japanese citrus fruits collected by Siebold.] [Papers Siebold Cent. Celebr.] 58-69. *illustr.*  
This work has not been seen.
- 1925a. [On the scientific name of lemon.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* **1**: 59-69.  
In Japanese with an English résumé.
- 1925b. [On Canton lemon, Citrus limonica Osbeck.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* **1**: 107-126. *pl.* **2**. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; includes transfers of three species to varietal rank.
- 1925c. [On certain Thunbergian plants from Japan.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* **1**: 191-209.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; concerns Thunberg's species previously unidentified or misrepresented.
- 1925d. [Horticultural nomenclature, with special reference to the revision of the genus Citrus.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* **1**: 266-273.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; concerns nomenclatural rules.
- 1926a. [On the orange of Wenchow, China.] [Agr. & Hort. (Japan)] **1**: 15-26. *pl.* **2**.  
In Japanese with English résumé; concerns a rough-skinned orange of the mandarin type. Reprinted as *Contr. Hort. Inst. Miyazaki Coll. Agr.*, no. 4.
- 1926b. [Wild Citri of the Japanese territories.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* **2**: 51-58.  
In Japanese with an English résumé.
- 1926c. Shina Taiwan kankitsu chosa hobun. [Report of investigations of the Citrus in China and Formosa.] [Hort. Journ. (Japan)] **277**: 6-8; (II) **278**: 29-31; (III) **279**: 15-17; (IV) **280**: 4-6; (V) **281**: 11-14.  
In Japanese.
- 1926d. [On Shiikuwashô orange in Okinawa, Liu Kiu.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **3**: (190)-(193). f. 1, 2.  
A description and taxonomic discussion in Japanese of *Citrus depressa* Hayata. The author's name is here given as C. Tanaka.
- 1926e. Taxonomic aspect of tropic citriculture. *Philippine Agr. Rev.* **19**: 179-184.  
A general discussion of some eastern Asiatic species of *Citrus*. Reprint, 1-8. 1927.
- 1926f. A new species of Citrus from Formosa. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **2**: 345-347.  
*C. taiwanica* Tanaka & Shimada sp. nov.
- 1927a. [On Citrus Coji Marcovitch.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* **2**: 190-199.  
In Japanese with an English résumé. The new horticultural name, *Citrus leiocarpa*, is proposed for this widely grown species.
- 1927b. Citrus culture of the Pacific region. *Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta.* **1**: 1-69.  
Consists of four papers, discussing taxonomy, pomology, geography, and genetics of citrus fruits of Japan, China, etc. For republication of the part on pomology see Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1928b.
- 1927c. Discussion of the pomology of the most important Pacific races of citrus fruits. *Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta.* **1**: 1-14.
- 1927d. Taxonomy of the citrus fruits of the Pacific region. *Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta.* **1**: 15-36.  
Includes a bibliography.
- 1927e. Ecological and geographical view of citrus culture in the Pacific region. *Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta.* **1**: 37-49.  
Includes a bibliography.
- 1927f. Consideration of the genetics of the Pacific races of citrus fruits. *Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta.* **1**: 50-69.  
Includes a bibliography.
- 1927g. On the origin, affinity and scientific name of the Satsuma orange. *Stud. Citrol.* **1**: 11-38. 1927; **1**: 26-41.  
In Japanese with an English summary.
- 1927h. Popular lecture on citology. *Stud. Citrol.* **1**: 122-126. 1927; **1**: 124-127.  
A glossary in Japanese of citrus terms of foreign and native origin.
- 1927i. Citrus Junos occurs in Pekin. *Stud. Citrol.* **1**: 41.  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1927-30. Synopsis of species and varieties of Citrus cultivated at the Tanaka Citrus Experiment Station. I. *Stud. Citrol.* **1**: 155-159. 1927; (II) **2**: 142-145, (III) 303-305. 1928; (IV) **3**: 143-145. 1929; (V) **3**: 318-321. 1930.  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1927-36. Lectures on taxonomic citology. *Stud. Citrol.* **1**: 95-105. 1927; **2**: 81-100, 242-256. 1928; **3**: 236-247. 1930; **4**: 98-117. 1930; **4**: 254-264. 1931; **5**: 89-102. 1931; **5**: 225-245. 1932; **6**: 98-108. 1933; **6**: 213-246. 1934; **7**: 63-79. 1935; **7**: 218-226. 1936.  
In Japanese; contains several bibliographies.
- 1928a. Revisio Aurantiacearum. I. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **75**: 708-715.  
Includes notes or new species of *Glycosmis*, *Chalcas*, and *Citrus* from China. Republished in *Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta.* **1**: 38-46. 1932. For continuation of Revisio Aurantiacearum see Tanaka, Tyôzaburô. 1929d and 1930a.
- 1928b. Discussion of the pomology of the most important Pacific races of Citrus fruits. *Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo* **2**: 2002-2011.  
General in nature. A republication of Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1927b.
- 1928c. Remarques critiques sur les plantes cultivées au Japon. *Rev. Bot. Appl.* **8**: 29-35.
- 1928d. Note sur l'orange Unshu du Japon. *Rev. Bot. Appl.* **8**: 167-168.
- 1928e. On certain new species of Citrus. *Stud. Citrol.* **2**: 155-164.  
In Japanese with an English résumé, including Latin descriptions of *Citrus polyandra* and *C. indica*, spp. nov.
- 1928f. On the origin of the genus Citrus. *Stud. Citrol.* **2**: 19-32.  
Phylogenetic studies in Japanese with an English summary.
- 1929a. Notes on the origination and limitation of species in Citrus. *Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For.* **1**: 109-114.  
Contains historical and critical notes and a bibliography.
- 1929b. Citrus survey in the orient region. *Calif. Citrogr.* **14**: 122, 140-141. *portr.*  
A general discussion of the distribution of the chief cultivated varieties. Reprint, 1-2. 1929.
- 1929c. The best oranges of the Far East. *Journ. Hered.* **20**: 37-45. f. 17-21.  
General in nature. Reprinted without change of pagination as *Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ.*, no. 1. Reviewed in Japanese in *Stud. Citrol.* **3**: 191-193. 1930.
- 1929d. Chalcas, a Linnean genus which includes many new types of Asiatic plants (Revisio Aurantiacearum IV). *Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr.* **1**: 23-44.  
Monographic. Twelve species and varieties are recognized with many transfers. Reprinted without change of pagination as *Contr. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ.* no. 1, 1929.
- 1929e. On the distribution of Citrus and Citrus relatives. *Stud. Citrol.* **3**: 22-32.  
In Japanese with an English résumé.
- 1929f. Citrus fruits of the world. *Stud. Citrol.* **3**: 125-130.  
In Japanese; general in nature.

- 1930a. Enumeration of Indian species of Rutaceae-Aurantioideae (Revisio Aurantiacearum. VI). Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **68**: 225-236.  
Includes several species from eastern Asia, none new, and a list of literature. Republished in Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta. **1**: 55-66. 1932. For Revisio Aurantiacearum I. see Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1928a, for IV, see Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1929d. The other parts do not concern eastern Asia.
- 1930b. Contribution to the knowledge of Citrus classification. I. Stud. Citrol. **3**: 164-176, (II) 177-188.  
In Japanese with an English résumé; includes a tentative list of species of *Citrus*, *Poncirus*, and *Fortunella*.
- 1930c. On the origin of Citrus species. Stud. Citrol. **4**: 1-22.  
In Japanese with an English summary. Reprinted without change of pagination as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 11, 1930.
- 1931a. Remarks on Citrus and Citrus relatives in China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **7**: 337-348.  
Includes a list of *Citrus* relatives of China and a bibliography. Translated into Japanese and published with the same English title in Stud. Citrol. **5**: 33-34. 1931.
- 1931b. On the center of the origin of the Citrus fruits. Stud. Citrol. **4**: 179-205.  
In Japanese with an English summary. Reprinted without change of pagination as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ. no. 14, 1931.
- 1931c. The discovery of Citrus tachibana in Formosa, and its scientific and industrial significance. Stud. Citrol. **5**: 1-20. 2 f.  
In Japanese with an English summary. Reprinted without change of pagination as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 19. 1931.
- 1931d. Shina kankitsu chosa. [Citrus studies in China, a review.] Stud. Citrol. **5**: 34-36.  
In Japanese.
- 1932a. A discussion of the western herbal. Honzo **1**: 14-27.  
In Japanese with an English summary; a historical discussion of the oriental "Pen-tsao" (Honzo) and the occidental "herbal". This constitutes Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 27.
- 1932b. A monograph of the Satsuma orange with special reference to the occurrence of new varieties through bud variation. Mem. Fac. Sci. Agr. Taihoku Univ. **4**: i-vii, 1-626. pl. 1-53.  
Largely horticultural, the botany discussed on pp. 48-71; contains a bibliography of 228 entries, pp. 602-612. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 8 (Horticultural monograph no. 2). For a sketch of this work see Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1934e.
- 1932c. Botanical discoveries on the citrus flora of China. Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta. **1**: 12-36.  
A historical review with a bibliography of 46 entries.
- 1932d. Citrus Wilsonii, species nova. Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta. **1**: 37-38.  
Derived from cultivation, originally from Hupeh province.
- 1932e. [On the center of origin of cultivated plants, with special reference to Citrus.] Proc. Jap. Assoc. Adv. Sci. **7**: 391-398.  
A discussion in Japanese with English résumé. Reprinted as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 20.
- 1932f. Opinion of Dr. Kozhin on citrus classification. Stud. Citrol. **5**: 251-263.  
A criticism in Japanese with an English summary of Kozhin, A. E., 1931. Reprinted without change of pagination as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 29.
- 1932g. Philippine Rutaceae-Aurantioideae (Revisio Aurantiacearum VII). Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **22**: 418-433.  
Includes five type species from China and three from Japan. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 11, 1932.
- 1932-33. General remarks on the genus *Fortunella*. Stud. Citrol. **5**: [1-2], 141-154. pl. 2, 3. 1932; **6**: 19-40. 1933.  
Japanese text with English summary. Reprinted with out change of pagination as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 28.
- 1933a. Kankitsu kenkyu (Citrus studies). i-viii. 1-443. pl. 1-4. f. 1-227.  
A comprehensive work in Japanese with taxonomic treatment and reproductions of photographs of many type specimens. Translations of the table of contents and other parts are deposited in the office of Crop Physiology and Breeding Investigations, U. S. Dept. of Agriculture, Washington.
- 1933b. Problem of species with reference to Citrus. [Agr. & Hort. (Japan)] **8**: 709-720.  
A general discussion in Japanese with an English summary. Reprinted as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 30.
- 1933c. A criticism on Rumphius' citrus descriptions. Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ. **33**: 1-8, 1-15.  
In Japanese with English summary; republished from Journ. Hort. Assoc. Japan **4**<sup>2-3</sup>: —. 1933? (not seen).
- 1933d. Botanical studies on Yu and Ch'ü mentioned in the Chinese herbals. Honzo **7**: 19-34.  
In Japanese with English summary; concerns the botanical equivalents of these names applied to species of *Citrus* as used in Chinese literature. This is Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 32.
- 1933e. [Uyone, a potato-like fruit, native of Hokkaido.] Honzo **8**: 42-48. 1 f.  
A general description in Japanese of this species of *Dioscorea*.
- 1933f. The Linnean species in cultivated plants, with special reference to Citrus. Proc. Jap. Assoc. Adv. Sci. **8**: 403-408.  
In Japanese with English summary. Reprinted without change of pagination as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 35. The original has not been seen.
- 1933g. Acclimatation des Citrus hors de leur pays d'origine. Rev. Bot. Appl. **13**: 389-398, 480-494.  
Includes data on acclimatization in China and a bibliography of 75 entries. The Japanese text is reported by the author to be published in the "Alumni Report, Taihoku Imperial University, Agronomy Graduates **2**: 1-34", this reprinted as "Contr. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 12<sup>ee</sup>" (neither seen).
- 1934a. A discourse on "Kan" and "Ch'êng" in Chinese herbal. Honzo **23**: 1-12.  
In Japanese with English résumé; concerns the species of *Citrus* in the older Chinese literature. Reprinted in Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 42.
- 1934b. Domestication of citrus fruits from their native homes. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada **1**: 807-808.  
A brief summary.
- 1934c. On the distribution of cultivated fruit trees. [Proc. Jap. Assoc. Adv. Sci.] **9**: 177-183. 1 text map.  
In Japanese with English summary. Reprinted without change of pagination as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 40. The original has not been seen. For translation into Chinese by Yung, Ping-hêng see Lingnan Agr. Journ. **12**: 111-120. 1935.
- 1934d. Studies in the whole group of Citrus fruits. Stud. Citrol. **6**: 149-161.  
A critical taxonomic discussion in Japanese with an English summary.
- 1934e. "Monograph of the Satsuma orange," a sketch. Stud. Citrol. **6**: 280-288.  
Concerns Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1932b.
- 1935a. History of dispute in the Citrus classification. Stud. Citrol. **7**: 1-39.  
In Japanese with a bibliography of 85 entries.
- 1935b. Distribution, history and cultivation of citrus fruits in China. Stud. Citrol. **7**: 40-42.  
In Japanese.
- 1936a. The taxonomy and nomenclature of Rutaceae-Aurantioideae. Blumea **2**: 101-110.  
Includes references to eastern Asiatic species and a bibliography; published also in Contr. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 17.
- 1936b. On the origin and the future of Japanese citrus flora. Stud. Citrol. **7**: 155-175.  
In Japanese. Reprinted as Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 51.



**Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, and Tanaka, Yuichiro.**

1932. Propagation of citrus fruits in Japan. Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta. 1: 1-11.

In English. The Japanese text appeared in Stud. Citrol. 3: 197-207. 1930. It contains a bibliography.

**Tanaka, Yoshio.**

1887a. [List of plants collected in Idzu (Shizuoka-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1<sup>4</sup>: [87]-[92].

In Japanese.

1887b. [The place of occurrence of *Bletia nipponica*, Fr. et Sav.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1<sup>9</sup>: [186]-[188].

In Japanese.

1890a. [A method of classifying the Agaricaceae (?).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>37</sup>: [81]-[84]; 4<sup>39</sup>: [165]-[168]; 4<sup>41</sup>: [255]-[257]; 4<sup>42</sup>: [278]-[282].

In Japanese without Latin names.

1890b. [A list of fungi collected.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>41</sup>: [257]-[258]; 4<sup>42</sup>: [298]-[299].

A list in Japanese of 72 species without Latin names, these collected in various localities in Japan.

1891a. Yuyo shokubutsu zusetzu. [Illustrations of useful plants.] Text 3 books. (1, lvs. 1-75; 2, lvs. 1-68, 3, lvs. 1-55); Classified index and catalogue, lvs. 1-24, 1-43; atlas, 3 books (1, lvs. 1-42; 2, lvs. 1-42; 3, lvs. 1-45).

A work printed and bound in Japanese style, consisting of descriptions in Japanese and of colored illustrations with Japanese and Latin names. For English translation of the text see Tanaka, Yoshio, 1895. For English index see the next entry. Other editions have not been seen.

1891b. Yuyo shokubutsu zusetzu mokuroku oyobi sakuin; or, Contents of and indices to Useful plants of Japan described and illustrated. 1-108, 1-46, 1-35. 1891; another ed., 1-108, 1-38, 1-29. 1896; ditto, 1902.

A work published in Tokyo and printed and bound in western style, consisting of an index to the illustrations in the preceding entry.

1891c. [On the cherry blossoms.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. 25: 1-6. 1 pl.

General notes in Japanese on *Prunus* (*Cerasus*).

1893a. [On the botanical origin of a grass (sudareyoshi) used in making Japanese window-shades.] In T. Ito, A memorial work. . . . 1: 20-24.

A botanical description in Japanese of *Arundinaria variabilis* var. *tanakae*. (This Latin name is given in Matsumura, Jinzo, 1915-16.)

1893b. [On the leaf stalks of *Gleichenia dichotoma*, Willd. manufactured into tobacco pipes.] In T. Ito, A memorial work. . . . 1: 25-28.

A description in Japanese.

1895. Useful plants of Japan described and illustrated. 1-223.

A work printed and bound in western style consisting of a translation of the text of Tanaka, Yoshio, 1891a.

1897. Sugamo, a species of *Phyllospadix*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (161)-(163).

In Japanese. The species is doubtfully identified as *P. scouleri*.

[Date?] "Classification and nomenclature of Japanese ferns." This work has not been seen. See Makino, T., 1929c.

See also Harmand, 1904; Hosokawa, Junjiro, Tanaka, Yoshio, and Suo, Shikazo; and Makino, T., 1930a.

**Tanaka, Yoshio, and Ôno, Motoyoshi.**

1874. Index to the second edition of Inuma Yokusai's *Somokudusetsu* (illustrated flora of Japan), containing an index of the Japanese names in the katakana syllabary, a second index of the same romanized, and an alphabetical index of the systematical names. [il], 1-195, [1-25], 1-25, 1-26.

See Inuma, Y., 1856.

**Tanaka, Yuichi.** See Uyemura, Tsunesaburô, and Tanaka, Yuichi.**Tanaka, Yuichiro.**

1929. Experiments with the strains of the Japanese chestnut. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 1<sup>8</sup>: 314-379. 14 pl.

In Japanese with an English résumé; contains economic and botanical data and a key to varieties of *Castanea crenata*, named in Japanese only. The key is translated in the English résumé with romanization of the varietal

names. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ., no. 4.

See also Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, and Tanaka, Yuichiro.

**Tandy, G.** See Moore, S. Le M., and Tandy, G.**Tanfiliev, G. I.**

1901. Ssergei Iwanowitsch Korshinsky. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 19: (40)-(47).

An obituary in German with a bibliography of his works, many concerning eastern Asia.

1902. [Main features of the vegetation of Russia.] In E. Warming, *Raspredele nie rastenii*. [Plant distribution.] 313-432. 5 pl. f. 71-103. 1 map.

In Russian; includes a description of the Amur and Ussuri regions. This is a supplement to this Russian translation of Warming's work.

**T'ang, P'ei-sung.** See Tsêng, Chêng-kuei, and T'ang, P'ei-sung.**T'ang, T. (=T'ang, Chin).**

1931a. Notes on ligneous plants of Hopei. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 2: 99-105.

In Chinese and English; includes descriptions of *Fraxinus hopeiensis* sp. nov. and *Rhamnus globosa ziziphifolia* var. nov. from Chihli, and records of various other species and varieties new to the province.

1931b. Account of a botanical tour in Shansi. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 2: 45-63.

A general account of the author's expedition to Shansi with notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed, and a résumé in Chinese.

1932a. New species and new varieties of Cyperaceae from Szechuan. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 3: 361-363.

Contains *Carex omeiensis* sp. nov. and new varieties of *Scirpus* and *Carex*.

1932b. Preliminary study on the Cyperaceae of Hopei. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 3: 133-151.

An enumeration based on collections in Peiping, including five new species and varieties of *Scirpus* and *Carex* and a résumé in Chinese.

**T'ang, T., and Wang, Fa-tsuan.**

1934. Four unrecorded monocotyledonous plants in China. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 133-136.

New species in *Eriocaulon*, *Herminium*, *Pogonia*, and *Eria*.

1936. Notes on Orchidaceae of China. I. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. 7: 1-10.

In English with a Chinese summary.

**T'ang, T'êng-han.**

1929. Beiträge zur Pharmakognosie der Ephedrin-Drogen. 1-48. 8 pl.

Chiefly a pharmaceutical discussion, but includes a discussion of the species with a description of *Ephedra shennungiana* sp. nov., p. 28. This is the author's inaugural dissertation at the Friedrich-Wilhelms-Universität zu Berlin.

1933. [Identification of Ma-huang.] Journ. Sci. Nat. Univ. Shantung 1: 56-64. f. 1-4.

In Chinese; concerns the recognition of the drug by anatomical means and includes brief notes on the distribution of 6 species of *Ephedra* in China.

See also Wang, Fa-tsuan, (and T'ang, T.).

**T'ang, Yao.**

1932a. Timber anatomy of Rhoipteleaceae. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 3: 127-131. pl. 1.

A description in English with a summary in Chinese. See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1932.

1932b. Identification of some important hardwoods in northern China by their gross structures. I. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 3: 157-210. pl. 1-6.

Descriptions and keys in English with summary in Chinese.

1932c. Timber studies of Chinese trees. III. Identification of some important hardwoods of south China by their gross structures. I. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 3: 253-338. pl. 1-18.

Includes a key. Abstracted in Chinese with a translation of the key, pp. 327-338.



- 1933a. Timber studies of Chinese trees. IV. Anatomical studies and identification of Chinese softwoods. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. **4**: 309-368. *pl. 1-9. 6 fold. tables.*  
Contains a key. Each species is given a general characterization with general macroscopic and microscopic features of the wood. Abstracted in Chinese, pp. 365-368.
- 1933b. [The identification of woods.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **17**: 1049-1079. *f. 1-14, 1659-1696. f. 15-32, 25-48.*  
In Chinese; concerns the anatomy of woods.
- 1934a. (Timber studies of Chinese trees. V.) Preliminary studies on the weight of some Chinese woods. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Bot. **5**: 149-199.  
In English with a summary in Chinese; largely tabular data on specific gravity.
- 1934b. [Problems of forest cultivation in China.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] **1**: 36-40.  
A general discussion in Chinese.
- 1934c. [The study of imported lumber.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] **1**: 169-199.  
In Chinese. The data are arranged by countries of origin. There is a key for the identification of the Malayan species and a bibliography of 56 entries.
- 1935a. (Timber studies of Chinese trees. VII.) Notes on the systematic position of Bretschneideraceae as shown by its timber anatomy. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. **6**: 153-159.  
Concurs in the judgment that it is a properly distinct family; contains a summary in Chinese.
- 1935b. A preliminary study on the identification of the economic woods of China. Sunyatsenia **3**: 44-64.  
Contains notes, a key to genera, and a list with distribution.
- Tani, T.**  
1890. [Plants collected in Kanagawa-ken.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **4**<sup>86</sup>: [771]-[79].  
A list in Japanese without Latin names.
- Tanikawa, T.**  
1916-17. [Fruit trees in Manchuria.] [Industr. Contr. S. Manch. Ry.] **4**: 1-2, 1-3, 1-215. *74 col. pl.* 1916; (II) **6**: 1, 1-2, 1-68. *27 col. pl.* 1917.  
In Japanese; concerns varieties of various fruits.
- T'ao, Yen-ch'iao.**  
1932. [Researches concerning native plant materials containing tannic acid.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] **16**: 76-90, 1816-1819.  
In Chinese with Latin names of the trees studied, the data largely economic.
- Tarabukin, A. J.**  
1932. Polevye travy Iakutii, Opredeletel' sornykh trav. [Meadow grasses of Iakutia. Key to the noxious weeds.] 1-142.  
This work in Russian, listed in Sovetsk. Bot. **1933**<sup>6</sup>: 169. 1933, has not been seen.
- Tardieu, M. L.** See Tardieu-Blot, M. L.
- Tardieu-Blot, M. L.**  
1932. Les Asplénies du Tonkin. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse **64**: 193-384. *pl. 10-59. f. 1, 2.*  
Includes numerous references to eastern Asiatic species and data on their distribution. Reprint, 1-190, [1]. *pl. 1-50. f. 1, 2.* 1932.
1933. Contribution à l'étude des Asplénies de l'Indo-Chine, I. Asplenium. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **1933**: 480-487. *1 f.*  
Mentions some species from adjacent parts of China.
1934. Nouvelle contribution à l'étude des Asplénies d'Indo-Chine. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **II**. **6**: 112-118.  
Includes *Diplazium yaoshanense* (Wu) Tardieu, originally described as a variety from Kwangtung.
- Tardieu-Blot, M. L., and Ching, R. C.**  
1936. Revision des espèces confondues avec l' "Asplenium laserpiitifolium" Lam., avec description d'espèces nouvelles asiatiques de ce groupe. Not. Syst. Lecomte **5**: 134-154. *f. 1-8.*  
Includes many Chinese species.
- Tardieu-Blot, M. L., and Christensen, C.**  
1934. Les fougères d'Indochine. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **II**. **6**: 383-386. 445-451.  
Contains citations of a few specimens from Hainan.
- Targioni-Tozzetti, O.**  
1808-10. Observationum botanicarum, decas prima et secunda. Ann. Mus. Firenze **1**<sup>16</sup>: 1-55. *pl. 1-5.* 1808; (ditto, tertia, quarta, et quinta) **2**<sup>2</sup>: 21-124. *pl. 6-13.* 1810.  
Contains descriptions of several eastern Asiatic species.
- Tashiro, Yasusada.**  
1888. Pteris incisa, Thunb. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **2**<sup>12</sup>: [23-24].  
In Japanese. The species is here designated as a "new name."
- 1889a. [Notes on the plants found in the southern Japanese islands (Kagoshima-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **3**: [116-118, 165-168, 199-201, 252-257].  
Miscellaneous species discussed in Japanese.
- 1889b. [A new plant discovered in Hokkaido.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **3**: [143].  
In Japanese. The plant is similar to *Scheuchzeria palustris*.
- 1890a. [Plants of Nakanoshima in Kagoshima-ken.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **4**<sup>4</sup>: (5)-(12); **4**<sup>5</sup>: (9)-(14).  
An annotated enumeration in Japanese.
- 1890b. [On Liliun sp. (Tamoto-yuri).] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. **18**: 1-4. *1 pl.*  
A general description in Japanese.
1892. [On Cassia glauca L.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. **34**: 1-2. *1 pl.*  
In Japanese; considers its differentiation from *C. suffruticosa*.
1893. [On Japanese lilies.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. **42**: 1-4. 1893; no. **43**: 2-6. 1893; no. **45**: 6-11.  
Notes in Japanese on various species.
- 1893-94. [Plants of Yaeyama and adjacent islands.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **7**: (346)-(351), (380)-(386). 1893; **8**: (9)-(15), (72)-(75), (107)-(109), (129)-(131). 1894.  
Miscellaneous critical notes in Japanese.
1895. Catalogue des plantes récoltées aux Iles de Pescadores. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **9**: (164)-(172), (II) (337)-(342).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names of plants of these islands in the Formosa Strait.
- Tashiro, Zentaro.**  
1932a. [The northern limit of distribution of temperate zone plants.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 101-102.  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1932b. [The distribution of Chrysanthemum in southern Japan.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **1**: 185-188.  
In Japanese; concerns 9 species.
1935. [Aphyllorchis tanegasimensis Hayata in Takakuma in Kyūshū.] Act. Phytotax. Geobot. **4**: 233-234. *1 f.*  
A brief note in Japanese.
- See also Koriba, K., and Tashiro, Zentaro.
- Tassi, A.**  
1855. Della fruttificazione dell' Hoya carnosa R. Br. Giardini **2**: 440-451. *pl. 30.*  
Native of Japan.
- Tassi, F.**  
1899-1900. Novae Micromycetum species descriptae et iconibus illustratae. Bull. Lab. Ort. Bot. Univ. Siena **2**: 139-163. *pl. 10-15.* 1899; **3**: 52-57. *pl. 5, 6.* 1900.  
Includes descriptions of a few new species from Japan.
1902. I genere Phyllosticta Pers., Phoma Fr., Macrophoma (Sacc.) Berl. et Vogl. e i loro generi analoghi, giusta la legge d'analogia. Bull. Lab. Ort. Bot. Univ. Siena **5**: 1-77.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Tasugi, H.**  
1929. [On the snow-rot (Yukigusare) fungus, Typhula graminum, Karsten, of graminaceous plants.] Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Nishigahara Tokyo **1**: 41-56. *pl. 6, 7.*  
In Japanese with an English résumé; concerns morphology and life history.
1930. [On the pathogenicity of Typhula graminum, Karsten.] Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Nishigahara Tokyo **1**: 183-198. *pl. 17, 18.*  
In Japanese with an English résumé.
1931. [Studies on the stunt-disease of rice plants.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **2**: 378-379.  
An abstract in Japanese of a paper read before the society. The species is not determined. It resembles *Nozemia*.

**Tasugi, H. (continued).**

1936a. [Notes on species of *Nozemias*.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 4: 39-42.

In Japanese with a brief bibliography.

1936b. [Notes on two species of *Peronospora*.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 5: 275-278. f. 1, 2.

Notes in Japanese on *P. kochiae* and *P. fagopyri*.

**Tasugi, H., and Yamada, Wataru.**

1925. Stinking smut of the barley and the naked barley in Japan. (Preliminary report.) Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 1: 31-41. 2 f.

In Japanese with an English summary; concerns *Tilletia paniculi* Bub. & Ran.

**Tatarinov, A. A.**

1840-50. [Drawings of Peking plants.] pl. 1-452.

Colored drawings made by a Chinese painter under Tatarinov's supervision, some determined by Maximowicz. Those included in V. L. Komarov's Flora Manchuriae (1901-07) are listed in Litvinov's bibliography (see Litvinov, D. I., 1909, no. 914).

1856. Catalogus medicamentorum sinensium, quae Pekini comparanda et determinanda curavit. i-iv, 1-65.

A lithographed reproduction of a list of Chinese names in characters with transliteration in Russian and Polish letters and with their Latin names. The preface is in Latin. It is reported to be an enlarged edition of his work entitled "On Chinese medicine, Russian Eccl. Mission II, 431, (in Russian)". 1850.

**Tatewaki, M.**

1926. [Notes on the vegetation in the vicinity of Cape Esan, Prov. Oshima.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 18<sup>st</sup>: 43-62. Ecological data in Japanese with an English résumé.

1927a. [The vernal vegetation in the vicinity of Cape Erimo and Mt. Apoi, Hidaka Province, Hokkaido.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 19: 137-156. 2 pl.

Ecological notes in Japanese with an English résumé.

1927b. The vegetation of the district of Akan. Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido 4: 99-200. pl. 1-6. 1 fold. map.

A systematic enumeration and description in Japanese.

1927c. On the plants collected in the island of Alaid by Hidegorô Itô and Gosaku Komori. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 9: 151-192. pl. 5, 6.

A systematic enumeration of the plants of this northernmost island of the Kuriles.

1928a. On the plant communities in the middle part of the Island of Urup in the Kuriles. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 42: 426-436. f. 1-4.

Ecological.

1928b. A new species of *Primula* from Hokkaido, Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: 29-32. 2 f.

*P. takedana* sp. nov. in sect. *Sinenses* Pax.

1928c. Notes on the alpine plants from southern Saghalien. Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: 37-40.

An enumeration of 25 species, none described as new.

1928d. [The plant-succession in the Horomui-moor, Prov. Ishikari, Hokkaido.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 19: 531-563. 4 f.

Ecological data in Japanese with an English résumé.

1928e. [List of the plants collected on Mt. Tosso in southern Saghalien.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 19: 616-651.

The titles are in Japanese, the text and enumeration in English with Latin names.

1928f. The vegetation of Mt. Apoi, Prov. Hidaka. Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido 5: 49-136. 9 pl.

A description and enumeration of species, the title in English, the text in Japanese with Latin names.

1928g. A new species of *Callianthemum* from Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 10: 79-80.

Concerns *C. miyabeum* sp. nov. from Mt. Apoi, the text in English, the summary in Japanese.

1928-32. A list of plants collected in the Teshio University experimental forest. (I). Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido 5: 1-48. 4 pl. 1928; (II) 7: (181)-(208). 1932.

Includes a few new species, varieties, and forms. The title is in English, the text in Japanese with Latin names.

"Teshio" = "Tensho". For continuation see Tatewaki, M., and Morimoto, T., 1933.

1929. A list of plants collected by Mr. N. Hiratsuka on Mt. Kashipo and Mt. Shiretori in south Saghalien, 1928. Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 20: 189-208.

An enumeration in English without new species.

1930a. A new liliaceous species from Hokkaido. Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: 5.

*Japonolilium* [*Japonolirion*?] *saitoi* Makino & Tatewaki sp. nov.

1930b. [The vegetation along the river Toyohira in the vicinity of Sapporo.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. 22: 87-115, 185-256.

An enumeration in Japanese of 504 species.

1931a. [On the forest ecology and the distribution of the trees and shrubs in the Kuriles.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. 23: 27-59.

A systematic enumeration in Japanese.

1931b. [A list of plants collected in the Horomui-Moor, Prov. Ishikari, Hokkaido. I.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. 23: 60-83, 103-134.

A systematic enumeration in Japanese of 321 species.

1931c. The primary survey of the vegetation of the middle Kuriles. Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 29: 127-190. pl. 1-10. 6 f.

A phytogeographical description.

1931d. [On the curious northern herb, *Draba hyperborea*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (255)-(256). 1 f.

A description in Japanese.

1932a. The forest associations and the ligneous flora in the Uryu University experimental forest. I. Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido 7: (99)-(130). pl. 1-4.

In Japanese; contains a systematic enumeration of species, some designated as new.

1932b. A list of plants collected in the Wakayama University experimental forest. I. Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido 7: (131)-(180).

A systematic enumeration of species in Japanese, none described as new.

1932-33. [A list of plants of Zenibako, Prov. Shiribeshi.] Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. 24: 221-250. 1932; 24: 295-324. 1933.

An enumeration in Japanese with Latin names of 338 species.

1933a. Alpine flora of Mt. Horo-nupuri, Kitami Ranges, Hokkaido, Japan. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 86-92.

An enumeration of 62 species, including *Aster miyabeanus* sp. nov.

1933b. The phytogeography of the middle Kuriles. Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 29: 191-363. pl. 1-7.

Contains an enumeration of species on various islands and their habitats.

1934a. Vascular plants of the northern Kuriles. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 4: 257-334. f. 1-10.

Contains an enumeration of species and a discussion of the phytogeography.

1934b. Notes on phytogeography of the islands of Rishiri and Rebun. Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan) 10: 680-682.

Includes notes on various species of the flora of these islands near Hokkaido.

1934-36. Taxonomical study of plants growing in the alpine belt in Yezo. Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For. 26: 241-285. 1934; (II) 28: 21-48. 1936.

An enumeration in Japanese of species with critical notes and keys.

1936. Vegetation of Hokkaido. Dai Nippon, 89-98. f. 1-7. portr.

A popular discussion of ecology and phytogeography.

See also Miyabe, K., and Tatewaki, M.; and Honda, Masaji, and Tatewaki, M.

**Tatewaki, M., and Iwama, K.**

1934. Report on the ecological survey of the Teshio experimental forest, Hokkaido I. The plant succession of the forest after the fires in the Teshio second experimental forest. Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido 9: 29-136. pl. 1-3.

An ecological study in Japanese with English résumé.

- Tatewaki, M., and Kimoto, U.**  
1932-33. Florula of the island of Kaibato (Todomoshiri). Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1<sup>o</sup>: 234-252. f. 1, 2. 1932; 2: 227-262. 2 f. 1933.  
A systematic enumeration without critical changes listing the plants of this island west of southern Sakhalin.
- Tatewaki, M., and Morimoto, T.**  
1933. Reports on the ecological survey of the Teshio experimental forest Hokkaido. II. On the synecological survey of the forest of Picea Glehni. Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido 8: 1-287. pl. 1-4.  
Apparently a continuation of Tatewaki, M., 1928-32.
- Tatewaki, M., and Sutô, T.**  
1935. On the new genus Kinugasa. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 14: 34-37. f. 1-3.  
Contains *K. japonica*, transferred from *Trillidium* and *Paris*.
- Tatewaki, M., and Uchida, Akira.**  
1935. Report on the ecological survey of the Teshio experimental forest, Hokkaido. III. The forest associations in the Teshio experimental forest, Hokkaido. Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido 10: 1-146. 3 pl.  
In Japanese with English résumé.
- Tateyama, R.**  
1928. [The local names of plants and others in Kadzunogôri, Akita-ken.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (266)-(271).  
A discussion in Japanese without Latin names.
- Taubert, P.**  
1891. Zur Nomenclatur einiger Genera und Species der Leguminosen. Bot. Centralbl. 47: 385-395.  
Various species of *Derris* are transferred to *Deguelia*, the latter name being the older.
- Tausch, I. F.**  
1828. Diagnoses plantarum minus cognitarum e Flora Sibirica Gmelini. Flora 11: 481-488.  
Descriptions of 15 species; concerns Gmelin, J. G., 1747-69.
- Taylor, G.**  
1929. The status of *Meconopsis Baileyi*. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 66.  
This Chinese species is considered to be only a geographic form of *M. betonicifolia*.  
1932. Obituary. George Forrest. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 70: 79-81.  
A collector of many Chinese plants.  
1936. Notes on Labiatae. III. *Ceratanthus*, a collation of certain species allied to *Plectranthus*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 74: 33-41. f. 1, 2.  
A systematic treatment, including *C. calcaratus*, occurring in China.
- Taylor, G., and Cox, E. H. M.**  
1934. An account of the genus *Meconopsis*. i-x, 1-130. pl. 1-29. frontisp. f. 1-12.  
Monographic.
- Taylor, H.**  
1875. *Dictyogramma japonica variegata*. Garden 7: 479-480. 1 f.  
A general note on this Japanese fern.
- Tazaki, S.**  
1854. Asagao zufu. [Illustrated manual of morning glories.] 182 pl.  
Consists of unnumbered plates with scattered unnumbered text in Japanese without Latin names.
- Tazuna, T.**  
1889. [Ainu plant names.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 3: [333-334].  
A list of romanized names with Latin equivalents.
- Tchihatcheff, P. de.**  
1845. Voyage scientifique dans l'Altaï oriental et les parties adjacentes de la frontière de Chine. . . i-iv, [i-ii], 1-466. 1845; atlas, pl. 1-35, 6 maps.  
The living plants collected are enumerated on pp. 412-418, the fossil plants on pp. 379-390. pl. 25-35.
- Tchou, Yen-tch'eng (Chu, Yen-ch'êng).**  
1935. Note préliminaire sur les lichens de Chine. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 299-322.  
An enumeration of the collections in the herbarium of this institution with a description of each species.
- Tehon, L. R.**  
1935. A monographic rearrangement of *Lophodermium*. Illinois Biol. Monogr. 13<sup>a</sup>: 1-151. pl. 1-5. (Univ. Ill. Bull. 32<sup>51</sup>: 231-381. pl. 1-5).  
Includes the known eastern Asiatic species.
- Teich, A.**  
1934. [Les nouvelles espèces de la mycoflore de l'Asie centrale.] Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. 19: 177-182. 4 f.  
In Russian with a brief French résumé, including *Melampsora stelleriae* from Transbaikalia.
- Teijsmann, J. E., and Binnendijk, S.**  
1853a. Nieuwe plantensoorten in 's Lands Plantentuin te Buitenzorg. Nat. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind. 4: 393-398.  
Includes *Hoya motoskei* sp. nov. from Japan.  
1853b. Nieuwe plantensoorten behorende tot de orde der Orchideën in 's Lands Plantentuin te Buitenzorg. Nat. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind. 5: 487-494.  
Includes *Arundina pulchella* sp. nov. from China.  
1855. Plantae novae horti Bogoriensis in insula Java. Nederl. Kruidk. Arch. 3: 391-413.  
Includes *Hoya moloskei*, native of Japan.  
1866. Catalogus plantarum quae in horto botanico Bogoriensi coluntur. i-v, 1-398.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species without descriptions.  
1867. Plantae novae v. minus cognitae in horto botanico Bogoriensi cultae. Nat. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind. 29: 241-259.  
Contains *Bauhinia parvifolia* sp. nov. from China.
- Tempère, J., Peragallo, H., and Peragallo, M.**  
1915. Diatomées du monde entier. Ed. 2, (Text, 1-480; tables, index 1-68).  
Geographical lists of diatoms derived from literature. The first edition has not been seen.
- Têng, Kuei-ling.** See Têng, Shu-chün, and Têng, Kuei-ling.
- Têng, Shu-ch'ün.**  
1932a. Fungi from southwestern China. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China 7: 69-84.  
An enumeration of the collections of three recent expeditions in Szechwan, Kweichow, and Kwangsi. No new species are described.  
1932b. Additional fungi from southwestern China. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China 8: 1-4.  
Additions to the preceding entry.  
1932c. Some fungi from Canton. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 8: 121-128.  
A systematic enumeration, including two new species and one variety.  
1932-33. Fungi of Nanking I. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 7: 85-127. pl. 1, 2; (II) 8: 5-48, (III) 143-152. 1932; (V) 8: 253-270. f. 18. 1933.  
A preliminary enumeration, including new genera and species. For part IV see Shên, Ch'i-i, 1932b. For critical notes on part I see Boedijn, K. B., 1932.  
1933a. Fungi of Peiping. I. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. 4: 279-291.  
An enumeration of collections.  
1933b. Notes on Hysteriales from China. Sinensia 4: 129-144. f. 1-15.  
A systematic treatment, including a key to families and genera and keys to species.  
1934a. International co-operation in the development of mycology. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 4: 3251-3253.  
Lists Chinese genera of fungi in his herbarium.  
1934b. Notes on Hypocreales from China. Sinensia 4: 269-298. f. 1-21.  
Notes and descriptions with keys to families, genera, and species.  
1934c. Notes on Sphaeriales from China. Sinensia 4: 359-433. f. 1-50.  
Includes descriptions of new species, notes, keys, etc.  
1934d. Notes on Polyporaceae from China. Sinensia 5: 173-224. f. 1-13.  
Notes and descriptions of many species with a few transfers.

**Têng, Shu-ch'ün** (*continued*).

- 1934e. Notes on Discomycetes from China. *Sinensia* 5: 431-465. *f. 1-12*.  
A systematic treatment with keys and descriptions of all genera and species, a few proposed as new.
- 1934f. Notes on Tremellales from China. *Sinensia* 5: 466-479.  
A systematic treatment with keys and descriptions of all genera and species, none new.
- 1934g. Enumeration of some fungi and slime-molds from Fukien. *Ann. Rep. Marine Biol. Assoc. China* 3: 21-32.  
A systematic enumeration with citations of specimens and literature.
- 1935a. Notes on Thelephoraceae and Hydnaceae from China. *Sinensia* 6: 9-43. *f. 1, 2*.  
A systematic treatment with keys and descriptions of all genera and species, none new.
- 1935b. Supplementary notes on Ascomycetes from China. *Sinensia* 6: 185-218. *f. 1-3, 1 f.*  
Notes and descriptions of various species, including some new ones. For apparent continuation see Ou, Shih-huang, 1936.
- 1935c. Notes on Gasteromycetes from China. *Sinensia* 6: 701-724. *f. 1-8*.  
Notes with short descriptions of species, none new.
1936. Additional fungi from China I. *Sinensia* 7: 212-265, (II) 490-527. *f. 1-33*.  
An enumeration with citation of specimens, including *Epichloe sporoboli* and *Ustilaginoidea polliniae*, spp. nov.
- Têng, Shu-ch'ün, and Ling, Li.**  
1932. Some new species of fungi. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 8: 99-101. *pl. 1*.  
*Boletus shichianus*, *Daedalea shichiana*, and *Lenzites juniperina*, spp. nov.
- 1932-33. Fungi of Chekiang. I. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser.* 8: 49-71, (II) 103-119. *pl. 2*. 1932; (III) 8: 271-279. *f. 19*. 1933.  
An enumeration with descriptions of new species. Ling is joint author in part III only.

**Têng, Shu-ch'ün, and Têng, Kuei-ling.**

1933. Notes on slime-molds from China. *Sinensia* 4: 61-81.  
A systematic enumeration with keys and a description of each species.
1935. Additional slime-molds from China. *Sinensia* 6: 118-127.  
Descriptions of various species and varieties, none new.

**Tenore, M.**

1839. Della Pinellia, nuovo genere nella famiglia delle Aroidee. *Att. Accad. Sci. Sez. Bourb. (Napoli)* 4. Bot.: 57-71. *1 pl.*  
Contains *P. tuberifera*. The origin was then unknown, but now this species is attributed to eastern Asia.
1855. Intorno all' *Amygdalus pumila* del Linneo ed al *Prunus japonica* del Thunberg. *Att. Ist. Incor. Napoli* 8: 135-149.  
A discussion in Italian with Latin descriptions and synonymy.

**Teplouchoff, T.**

1868. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Sibirischen Fichte—*Picea obovata* Ledeb. *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 41<sup>2</sup>: 244-252. *f. 1-4*.  
A taxonomic discussion in German, including *P. vulgaris* var. *altaica*. For revision see Teplouchoff, T., 1872.
1871. Bemerkungen über Klima und Vegetation im Altai. In B. von Cotta, *Der Altai, sein geologischer Bau und seine Erzlagertstätten*. 267-297.  
A general description of the vegetation.
1872. [On the Siberian spruce.] *Läsén. Zhurn.* 6: 86-91.  
A Russian edition of Teplouchoff, T., 1868 with some new data on the distribution of the species. This volume has not been seen.

**Terasaki, T.**

1933. *Nippon shokobutsu zuhu*. [Icones flora japonica.] 1-4, 1-2100, 1-60. *f. 1-2100*.  
Consist of figures accompanied by descriptive Japanese text.

**Terazaki, W.**

1928. Plant successions in self-regenerating forests in various regions of Japan. *Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo* 2: 1887-1889.  
An abstract; general in nature.

**Terracciano, A.**

1890. Contributo alla storia del genere *Lycium*. *Malpighia* 4: 472-540.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic forms. The summarizing list is republished in *Bot. Jahrb. Engler* 14. Lit.: 53-55. 1892.
- 1897-98. Revisione monografica delle specie del genere *Nigella*. *Boll. Ort. Bot. Palermo* 1: 122-153. 1897; 2: 19-42. 1898.  
Monographic.
1915. *Chrysosplenium quaedam nova*. *Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève* II. 7: 148-159. *f. 1-5*.  
Five new species from China and Japan. The title appears on page 122 and in the table of contents as "Cinq nouvelles espèces asiatiques du genre *Chrysosplenium*."

**Terui, M.**

1930. Additional list of the fungi collected in the islands of Rishiri and Rebun, Hokkaido. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 11<sup>3</sup>: 157-163. *f. 1*.  
A list of 163 species, including *Puccinia adenophorae-verticillatae* sp. nov., the text in English with résumé in Japanese.
1934. On the occurrence of the wilt disease of sesame in Japan. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.* 13: 225-226.  
Concerns *Fusarium vasinfectum*.

**Teruya, Z.**

1932. On the stag-horned variety of *Drymoglossum piloselloides* Presl. *Act. Phytotax. Geobot.* 1: 197-200. *1 f.*  
In Japanese with an English résumé; includes a description of the new variety, *platycerioides*.

**Tesnier, F.**

1923. Distribution géographique du genre *Iris*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* 1923: 296-297.  
Contains mention of species in eastern Asia.

**Tesson.**

1837. Extrait d'une lettre adressée à M. Vilmorin par M. Tesson, procureur du séminaire des missions étrangères, au sujet du Pet Sai, nouveau légume. *Ann. Soc. Hort. Paris* 21: 263-264.  
Written from China; concerns *Brassica chinensis*.

**Teuscher, H.**

1920. Die Unterscheidungsmerkmale der häufigsten Larix-Arten. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 29: 69-72. *1 f.*  
Includes *L. sibirica* Ledeb., *L. leptolepis* Gord., and *L. dahurica* Turcz. from eastern Asia.
1921. Bestimmungstabelle für die in Deutschlands Klima kultivierbaren Pinus-Arten. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 31: 68-114. *pl. 1-4*.  
Consists of a key and an enumeration of 33 species, including some from eastern Asia, with brief descriptions, citation of literature, and data on distribution.
1930. *Cotoneaster*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* 42: 24-30.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- 1932a. *Lonicera Morrowii xanthocarpa*. *Addisonia* 17: 37-38. *pl. 563*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1932b. *Viburnum Wrightii*. *Addisonia* 17: 47-48. *pl. 568*.  
Native of Japan.
- 1932-35. Trees and shrubs of the Orient. I. *Barberries*. *Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard.* 33: 219-226. *f. 1-3*, (II) 239-245. *f. 1-3*. 1932; (III. The hardy buddlejas) 34: 209-218. *f. 1-3*. 1933; (IV) 36: 163-166. *f. 1-3*. 1935.  
General notes on cultivated species.
1935. *Spiraea nipponica tosaensis*. *Addisonia* 19: 9. *pl. 613*.  
Native of Shikoku, Tosa Prov.
- 1936a. *Daphne genkwa*. *Addisonia* 19: 37-38. *pl. 627*.  
Native of northeastern China.
- 1936b. Twenty-four choice ornamental shrubs. *Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard.* 37: 134-140. *f. 1-3*.  
Includes *Buddleia alternifolia*, *Daphne genkwa*, *Hamelis mollis*, and some other eastern Asiatic species.

- 1936c. *Juniperus* in American gardens. New Fl. & Silva **8**: 193-200. pl. 65-67.  
Includes notes on *J. communis nipponica* and *J. conferta*, natives of Japan.
- Tevis, W. S.**  
1909. Encyclopedia and alphabetical index of Japanese bamboos including varieties introduced into Japan as well as Japanese indigenous varieties. [1], 1-27.  
An index of Latin and romanized Japanese names with brief descriptive notes, largely compiled from Satow, E., 1899.
- Thatcher, A. E.**  
1922a. Chinese shrubs at Aldenham. Gard. Chron. III. **71**: 114-115. f. 56, 123, 137, 179, 199, 213.  
Includes notes on numerous species introduced by E. H. Wilson.  
1922b. Chinese climbers at Aldenham. Gard. Chron. III. **71**: 270. f. 144, 145, 305. f. 166, 167.  
Includes notes on *Actinidia*, *Celastrus*, *Holboellia*, and other genera.  
1922c. Chinese trees at Aldenham. Gard. Chron. III. **72**: 119. f. 47, 48, 138. f. 56, 57, 166. f. 68, 226.  
Notes on various species introduced by E. H. Wilson.
- Thaxter, R.**  
1893. New species of Laboulbeniaceae from various localities. Proc. Amer. Acad. **28**: 156-188.  
Includes *Laboulbenia proliferans* sp. nov. from Japan. Reprinted in Contr. Crypt. Lab. Harvard Univ. vol. 1, no. 20.  
1896-1931. Contribution towards a monograph of the Laboulbeniaceae. Mem. Amer. Acad. n. ser. **12**: 187-429. pl. 1-26. 1896; (Part II) n. ser. **13**: 217-469. pl. 28-71. 1908; (Part III) n. ser. **14**: 309-424. pl. 1-10. 1924; (Part IV) n. ser. **15**: 427-580. pl. 1-24. 1926; (Part V) n. ser. **16**: 1-435. pl. 1-60. 1931.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1900-05. Preliminary diagnoses of new species of Laboulbeniaceae. II. Proc. Amer. Acad. **35**: 407-450. 1900; (V) **38**: 7-57. 1902; (VI) **41**: 301-318. 1905.  
Contains descriptions of a few new species from eastern Asia. Reprinted in Contr. Crypt. Lab. Harvard Univ. vol. 2, nos. 41 (1899), 42 (1900), 45 (1901), 50 (1902); vol. 3, no. 62 (1905).  
1914. Laboulbeniales parasitic on Chrysomelidae. Proc. Amer. Acad. **50**: 17-50.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
- Thiessen, F.**  
1912. Fragmenta Brasiliica V nebst Besprechung einiger palaeotropischer Microthyriaceen. Ann. Mycol. **10**: 159-204.  
Includes *Lembosia catervaria* var. *aucubae* Sacc., native of Japan.  
1913. Über einige Mikrothyriaceen. Ann. Mycol. **11**: 493-511. pl. 21. f. 1-7.  
Considers a few Japanese species.  
1916. Studie über Botryosphaeria. Ann. Mycol. **14**: 297-340. 1 f.  
Includes a few Japanese species.
- Thiessen, F., and Sydow, H.**  
1915. Die Dothideaales. Kritisch-systematische Originaluntersuchungen. Ann. Mycol. **13**: 149-746. pl. 1-6.  
Monographic. Pages 265-268, 653-655, concerning *Yoshinagella* spp. and *Yoshinagella quercus*, are republished in Journ. Jap. Bot. with Japanese translation of the latter. See Yoshinaga, Torama, 1918.  
1917. Synoptische Tafeln. Ann. Mycol. **15**: 389-491. f. 1-33.  
A revision of the taxonomy of the fungi based on Engler's Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien . . . (See Engler, A., and Prantl, K., 1887-99), considering the genera and larger groups and citing some eastern Asiatic species as typical of their genera.
- Thellung, A.**  
1906. Die Gattung *Lepidium* (L.) R. Br. Nouv. Mém. Soc. Helvet. Sci. Nat. **41**: 1-340. f. 1-12.  
Monographic.
1908. Zur Nomenklatur und Synonymie von *Xanthium orientale* L. und *X. echinatum* Murray, sowie von *Brassica juncea* (L.) Cosson. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. **50**: 137-159.  
*Xanthium chinense* Mill. reduced to *X. echinatum* and *Sinapis chinensis* L. placed as a synonym of *Brassica juncea* subsp. *urbaniana*.
- 1908-09. Nomenclator Garsaultianus. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **8**: 713-714, 778-793, 901-913.  
A revision of the nomenclature in Garsault, F. A. de, 1764, 1765, and 1767. This is critically reviewed by J. Britten and A. B. Rendle in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **47**: 322. 1909.
- Thériot, J. (=Thériot, I.).**  
1906. Diagnoses de quelques mousses nouvelles. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **16**: 40.  
Includes 7 new species from China.  
1907. Mousses récoltées dans la province de Kou-Tchéou (Chine) par les R.P. Cavalerie et Esquirol. Monde des Pl. II. **9**: 21-22.  
Brief descriptions of 13 new species.  
1908-11. Diagnoses d'espèces et de variétés nouvelles de mousses (5<sup>e</sup> article). Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **18**: 250-254. 1908; (6<sup>e</sup> article) **19**: 17-24. 1909; (9<sup>e</sup> article) Bull. Géogr. Bot. **21**: 269-272. 1911.  
Includes various new species from China.  
1926. Reliquiae Coppeyanæ. Bull. Soc. Sci. Nancy IV. **2**: 703-720. 2 f.  
Determinations of E. E. Maire's collections of mosses from Yunnan in Coppey's herbarium, many described as new. Pp. 719-720 contain: "Table des Muscinées du Yunnan de l'herbier Coppey déterminées par M. Thériot."  
1927. Deux mousses nouvelles. Arch. Bot. (Caen) Bull. **14**: 66-69. f. 1-2.  
Includes *Lyellia platycarpa* sp. nov. from Yunnan.  
1929. Le genre *Pseudoleskeopsis*. Ann. Crypt. Exot. **2**: 5-22. f. 8.  
Monographic; includes the Chinese and Japanese species.  
1930. Le genre *Haplocladium* en Asie et en Afrique. Ann. Crypt. Exot. **3**: 57-100. f. 1-16.  
Monographic.  
1932a. Mousses de la Chine orientale. Ann. Crypt. Exot. **5**: 167-189. 12 f.  
An enumeration of Chung's Fukien collection of 93 species, including 12 new species and 6 additional ones new to China.  
1932b. Bryophyta, in Botanische Ergebnisse der Deutschen Zentralasien-Expedition 1927-1928. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **31**: 25-27.  
A part of Schmid, E., Czurda, V., Skuja, H., Thériot, J., and Zahlbruckner, A., 1932.  
1932c. Liste et correction des fautes orthographiques ou autres erreurs contenues dans la 2<sup>e</sup> édition des Musci de Brotherus, in Engler-Prantl, Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien. Rev. Bryol. n. sér. **4**: 170-185.  
See Engler, A., and Prantl, K., 1887-99.  
See also Cardot, J., and Thériot, I.
- Thibaut.**  
1867. *Deutzia crenata* flore pleno. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1867**: 72. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
- Thiébaud de Berneaud, A.**  
1822. Analyse de travaux de la société Linnéenne de Paris depuis sa réorganisation jusques et compris l'année 1821. Mém. Soc. Linn. Paris **1**: 7-64.  
Under "Botanique", pp. 19-33, a few Japanese species are discussed.
- Thiersant, D. de=Dabry de Thiersant.**
- Thiselton-Dyer, W. T.**  
1880. Ningpo hats. Rep. Roy. Gard. Kew **1879**: 36-37.  
A note on the use of *Cyperus tegetiformis* for this manufacture, the determination made by H. F. Hance. Published also in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **18**: 244. 1880.  
1882. Note on the origin of *Cassia lignea*. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **20**: 19-24.  
Botanical and economic data on the bark of *Cinnamomum cassia*, including a republication of C. Ford's Report to the Hong-Kong Government, August 9, published as Government Notification (no. 339) (not seen).



**Thiselton-Dyer, W. T. (continued).**

1883. Notes on some new economic products recently received at the Royal Gardens. Kew. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **20**: 404-415.

Includes botanical notes on *Pollinia eriopoda* from Formosa and *Rhus vernicifera* from Japan.

1883-96. The sacred tree of Kum-Bum [Kansu]. Nature (London) **27**: 223-224. 1883; **53**: 412. 556. 1896.

A general account with various quotations. The part on p. 412 of vol. 53 is republished in Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1896**: 120-122. 1896. The tree is possibly *Philadelphus coronarius*.

1885. The square bamboo. Nature (London) **32**: 391-392. 1 f.

A general note. See also Anonymous, 1886h.

1905. *Sciadopitys verticillata*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **131**: pl. 8050.

Native of Japan.

1909. William Botting Hemsley. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 381-382. 1 f.

An obituary, containing data regarding Hemsley's contributions to Chinese botany.

1927. *Clematis Armandii*. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 9. f. 5.

Native of western China.

See also Anonymous, 1890k; Baker, J. G., and Thiselton-Dyer, W. T.; Forbes, F. N., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905; and Kew, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of. 1893-1933.

**Thomas, C. C.**

1924. The Chinese jujube. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bull. **1215**: 1-23. pl. 1-8. f. 1-8.

Includes botanical notes on *Zyziphus jujuba* Mill., introduced from China, and its varieties with data on distribution, cultivation, and use. Revised edition, 1-14. f. 1-4. 1936.

1931. The oriental persimmon. Nat. Hort. Mag. **10**: 301-302. General notes on *Diospyros Kaki*.

**Thomas, G. S.**

1930. Three early-flowering rhododendrons. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 123. f. 48, 49.

Includes *R. parvifolium* from Siberia and Korea.

1931a. *Coriarias*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 107-108.

A general description with notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.

1931b. *Ilex integra*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 147.

A general description.

**Thomas, H. H.** See Henry, A., 1911.

**Thomson, J. C.**

1890. Chinese materia medica; its value to medical missionaries. China Med. Journ. **1890**: 115-119.

Contains a bibliography of Chinese materia medica, pp. 117-119.

**Thomson, T.**

1848-49. Scientific mission to Thibet. Lond. Journ. Bot. **7**: 28-42, 97-103, 200-205, 657-671. 1848; Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. **1**: 68-81, 149-154, 176-180. 1849.

Consists of the author's letters. For partial translation into French see the next entry.

1849. Aperçu du climat et de la végétation du Thibet considérés dans leur rapport avec l'horticulture. Ann. Soc. Agr. Bot. Gand **5**: 468-470.

Translated from part of the preceding entry.

1852a. Western Himalaya and Tibet; a narrative of a journey through the mountains of northern India, during the years 1847-48. i-xii, 1-501. *illustr.*

A traveller's account with observations on the vegetation.

1852b. *Hutchinsia tibetica*, Thoms. Hook. Icon. Pl. **9**: pl. 900.

A new species from western Tibet.

1852-53. Descriptions of some remarkable Tibetan plants. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. **4**: pl. 9-12. 1852; **5**: 17-20. 1853.

*Corydalis crassissima*, *Sisymbrium primulaefolium* sp. nov., *Chorispora sabulosa*, and *Dilophia* gen. nov. with *D. salsa* sp. nov.

See also Hooker, J. D., and Thomson, T.

**Thorel, C.**

1873. Agriculture et horticulture de l'Indo-Chine. In F. Garnier, Voyage d'exploration en Indo-Chine, effectué pendant les années 1866. 1867, et 1868 par une commission Française. . . . **2**: 335-491. pl. 2.

Includes notes on wild and cultivated plants of Cambodia, Laos, and southwestern China.

**Thorp, J., and Hou, Kuang-chiung.**

1934. A reconnaissance investigation of the saline delta soils of eastern Kiangsu, China. Soil Bull. (Peiping) **7**: [i-ii], 1-94, 1-46. pl. 1-6. f. 1-6. 1 fold. map.

In English with Chinese summary; contains data on the vegetation.

**Thory, C. A.**

1820. Prodrome de la monographie des espèces et variétés connues du genre Rosier, . . . 1-190. 1 *diag.* 2 pl.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Thouin, A.**

1812. Histoire d'une nouvelle espèce d'arbre fruitier, étranger à l'Europe et appartenant au genre du coignassier. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **19**: 144-155. pl. 8, 9.

Concerns *Cydonia sinensis*.

**Thümen, F. von.**

1853. Geographische Verbreitung der Gattung Cyperus L. Flora **41**: 457-462.

Gives a few data on the number of species in eastern Asia and Japan.

1877-82. Beiträge zur Pilz-Flora Sibiriens. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **52**<sup>1</sup>: 128-152. 1877; **53**<sup>1</sup>: 206-252. 1878; **55**<sup>1</sup>: 72-104. 198-233. 1880; **56**<sup>2</sup>: 104-134. 1882.

A systematic enumeration with descriptions of many new species. Reprint, 1-25. 1877; 1-47. 1878; 1-33, 1-36. 1880; 1-31. 1882.

1883. Obst in China. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **8**: 428-430.

General notes on some introduced fruits.

1885. *Eriobotrya japonica*. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **10**: 158-160.

A general description.

See also Kalchbrenner, K., and Thümen, F. von.

**Thunberg, C. P.**

1780. Beskrifning på Weigela japonica, en synnerlig och sällsynt Ört från Japan. [Description of Weigela japonica, a peculiar and rare plant from Japan.] Vet. Acad. Nya Handl. (Stockholm) **1**: 137-142. pl. 5.

Republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 39-44. pl. 5.

1780-84. Kaempferus illustratus, seu Explicatio illarum plantarum, quas Kaempferus in Japonia collegit et in fasciculo quinto Amoenitatum exoticarum adnotavit, secundum systema sexuale ad classes, ordines, genera et species iam redactarum. Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal. **3**: 196-209. 1780; **4**: 31-40. 1784.

Gives binomial equivalents of the species illustrated in Kaempfer, E., 1712, with brief diagnoses of numerous new species from Japan. The second part bears a somewhat different subtitle and the list is republished in Thunberg's Flora Japonica (1784). The whole work is republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 10-23, 229-238.

1781-1801. Nova genera plantarum. 1-194. 5 pl.

A series of 16 doctorate dissertations prepared by Thunberg's students under his supervision, these listed separately in this bibliography. The descriptions are credited to Thunberg. See also Hornstedt, C. F., 1781 and Lodin, J. G., 1783.

1782. Beschryving van twee nieuwe soorten van Palm-boomachtige Gewassen, uit Japan en van de Kaap der Goede Hope; met eenige Aanmerkingen omtrent de Bloemen van de Varens en dergelyke planten. Verh. Holland. Maatsch. Wetensch. Haarlem **20**<sup>2</sup>: 419-434.

A discussion of the flowers of *Zamia* and *Cycas*, the latter occurring in Japan and China. Republished in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 143-160.

1783. Beskrifning på ett nytt Japanskt Ört-genus, kalladt Houtuynia cordata. Vet. Acad. Nya Handl. (Stockholm) **4**: 149-152. pl. 5.

In Swedish with a Latin description. Republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 223-226. pl. 5.

784. *Flora japonica, sistens Plantas insularum japonicarum secundum systema sexuale emendatum redactas ad XX classes, ordines, genera et species cum differentiis specificis, synonymis paucis, descriptionibus concinnis et 39 iconibus adjectis.* i-iii, 1-418. *pl.* 1-39.

A general flora, covering the then known species. There is a facsimile reprint by Inoue Shotan, Morikawa-cho, Tokyo, 1933, with 16 additional pages in Japanese, chiefly bibliographical, by Nakai, Takenoshin.

787-98. *Museum naturalium Academiae Upsaliensis.* [Dissertationibus academicis.] Nos. 1-22: 1-191. 93-226. 1787-97; Appendix Nos. 1-8: 104-138, 111-150. 1791-98.

A series of dissertations without individual titles, some containing references to eastern Asiatic species.

1788-93. *Resa uti Europa, Africa, Asia, förrättad åren 1770-79.* 4 v. (1, 1-389. 2 *pl.* 1788; 2, 1-384. 4 *pl.* 1789; 3, 1-414. 1791; 4, 1-341. 4 *pl.* 1793).

This Swedish edition of Thunberg's work has not been seen. See Pritzel's *Thesaurus*, no. 9259. For German translation see the next entry. For English translation see Thunberg, C. P., 1795-96, and for French translation see Thunberg, C. P., 1796a.

1792-94. *Reise durch einen Theil von Europa, Afrika und Asien, hauptsächlich in Japan, in den Jahren 1770 bis 1779.* 2 v. (1, 1-292, 1-266. *pl.* 1-5. 1792; 2, i-xvi, 1-242. 1-263. 1894).

A general account with incidental botanical observations. A translation of the preceding entry.

1794. *Botanical observations on the Flora japonica.* *Trans. Linn. Soc.* 2: 326-342.

Consists of an introduction in Latin and an enumeration of species, including many new. For republication see Thunberg, C. P., 1795a, 1796b, and 1935, pp. 299-311.

1794-1805. *Icones plantarum japonicarum quas in insulis Japonicis annis 1775 et 1776 collegit et descripsit Carolus Petrus Thunberg.* 5 parts, (1, [1]. 10 *pl.* 1794; 2, [1]. 10 *pl.* 1800; 3, [1]. 10 *pl.* 1801; 4, [1]. 10 *pl.* 1802; 5, [1]. 10 *pl.* 1805).

Illustrations of various species without descriptions. Reproduced by the offset process by Syokubuth Bunken, Kankokai, Kobikichiyo Kyobashi-ku Tokyo, Japan, 1934, with seven supplementary pages, giving reductions to currently accepted binomials.

1795a. *Observationes botanicae circa floram Japonicam.* *Giorn. Fis.-Med. Ann.* 8. vol. 3: 249-267.

A republication of Thunberg, C. P., 1794.

1795b. *Descriptio Caenopteridis.* *Nov. Act. Acad. Sci. Petrop.* 9. *Hist.*: 157-162. *pl.* D-G.

A revision containing 8 species, several from Japan.

1795-96. *Travels in Europe, Africa, and Asia made between the years 1770 and 1779.* Ed. 3, 4 v. (1, i-xii, 1-317, [index]. 2 *pl.* 1795; 2, i-xxiv, 1-293, [index]. *pl.* 1-4. 1796; 3, i-xiii, 1-31, 1-285, [index] i-xv. 1796; 4, i-xv, 1-316, [index]. *pl.* 1-4. 1796).

A general account, published in London, with descriptions of some plants. This is a translation of Thunberg, C. P., 1788-93.

1796a. *Voyages de C. P. Thunberg au Japon par le Cap de Bonne-Espérance, les Iles de la Sonde, etc. Traduits, rédigés et augmentés, etc. par Langlès, et revus quant à la partie d'histoire naturelle, par J. B. Lamarck.* 4 v. (1, i-lxiv, 1-417. 5 *pl.*; 2, i-x, 1-430. *pl.* 1-8; 3, i-viii, 1-445. *pl.* 1-8; 4, i-xii, 1-462).

A general account, published in Paris, with descriptions and illustrations of some plants, especially in vol. 4; a translation of Thunberg, C. P., 1788-93.

1796b. *Observationes botanicae in floram Japonicam a Carolo Petro Thunberg [factae].* *Ann. Bot. Usteri* 18: 89-105.

A republication with change of title of Thunberg, C. P., 1794.

1799. *Betula japonica descripta.* *Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal.* 6: 45. *pl.* 4.

Republished posthumous in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 345. *pl.* 4.

1799-1801. *Dissertationes academicae Upsaliae habitae sub praesidio Caroli Petri Thunberg.* 3 v. (1, i-viii, 1-326. *pl.* 1-5. 1799; 2, 1-436. *pl.* 1-3. 1800; 3, i-xvi, 1-272. *pl.* 1-12. 1801).

Consists of republications of various Thunbergian dissertations, those on botany included in vols. 1 and 2, each one concerning eastern Asia here entered separately. Partly republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935. See also Aschan, J. L., 1793; Colliander, Z., 1787; Djupedius, P., 1780; Eckman, O. J., 1782; Gedner, E., 1786; Hast, H. R., 1781; Hornstedt, C. F., 1781; Kjerner, M., 1797 and Lodin, J. G., 1783.

1801. *Fumariae quatuor novae species e regno Japonico descriptae et delineatae.* *Nov. Act. Acad. Petrop.* 12. *Histoire*: 101-104. *pl.* A-D.

Contains descriptions of *Fumaria decumbens*, *F. racemosa*, *F. pallida* and *F. incisa*, spp. nov. The date 1801 is the title page date. At the head of the paper is "Academiae exhibit. die 21 Januarii 1799". Republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 349-354. *pl.* A-D.

1811. *Examen liliorum Japonicorum.* *Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Hist. Acad.* 3: 200-208. *pl.* 3-5.

Descriptions of 8 species of *Lilium* from Japan, most of them new. Republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 397-406. *pl.* 3-5.

1815. *Plantae Japonicae nonnullae illustratae.* *Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal.* II. 7: 140-145. *pl.* 4, 5.

Consists of descriptions of 13 new species of seedplants, lichens, mosses, and marine algae. Republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 428-433. *pl.* 4-5.

1935. *Miscellaneous papers regarding Japanese plants written by C. P. Thunberg.* 1-542, 1-20. *illustr.*

A facsimile reprint of 27 dissertations and other short papers by Thunberg, concerning the flora of Japan. Published by Shokobutsu Bunken, Kanko-Kai, Tokyo.

See also Ito, Keisuke, and Thunberg, C. P.

Thyselton-Dyer, W. T. = Thiselton-Dyer, W. T.

Tichomirov. See Tikhomirov.

Tieghem, P. van.

1886a. *Structure de la tige des primevères nouvelles du Yunnan.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 33: 95-103.

Concerns only the anatomy of some species of *Primula*.

1886b. *New classification of Primula.* *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc.* 7: 273-274.

A brief report of Van Tieghem's classification with a key to *Primula* and *Auricula* and their groups, based on anatomical characters.

1891a. *Classification anatomique des Melastomacées.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 38: 114-124.

Includes various genera occurring in China.

1891b. *Structure et affinités des Cephalotaxus.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 38: 184-190.

1891c. *Structure et affinités des Abies et des genres les plus voisins.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 38: 406-415.

1893. *Sur les genres méconnus ou nouveaux de la famille des Thyméléacées.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 40: 65-78.

Includes some eastern Asiatic genera.

1894. *Quelques compléments à l'étude des Loranthees à calyce dialysépale et anthères basifixes, ou Phénicanthémées.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 41: 533-550.

Includes *Loranthus delavayi* sp. nov. from Yunnan.

1895. *Sur le groupement des espèces en genres dans les Loranthees à calice gamosépale et anthères basifixes ou Dendrophthoées.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 42: 241-272.

Includes a few species from China and Japan.

1896a. *Sur le groupement des espèces en genres dans les Ginalloées, Bifariées, Phoradendrées et Viscées, quatre tribus de la famille des Lorantheacées.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 43: 161-194.

Includes various Chinese and Japanese species of Lorantheaceae.

1896b. *Quelques conclusions d'un travail sur les Loranthinées.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 43: 241-256.

1896c. *Sur les Phanérogames à ovule sans nucelle formant le groupe des Innucellées ou Santalinées.* *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 43: 543-577.

Mentions Chinese species of *Schoepfia*.

1897. *Sur les Buxacées.* *Ann. Sci. Nat. VIII. Bot.* 5: 289-338. Largely morphological; refers to eastern Asiatic species of *Pachysandra*.

**Tieghem, P. van** (*continued*).

1900a. Sur les Stachyuracées et les Koeberliniacées. Journ. de Bot. **14**: 1-12.

Concerns morphology of families with general notes on Chinese species of *Stachyurus*.

1900b. Sur les dicotylédones du groupe de Homoxylées. Journ. de Bot. **14**: 259-297, 330-361.

Includes *Euptelea francheti* and *E. delavayi*, spp. nov. from western China.

1906. Ailante et Pongele. Ann. Sci. Nat. Bot. IX. **4**: 272-280.

A proposal of a new arrangement of species of *Ailanthus* and *Pongelia*, including those from China. See also Tieghem, P. van, 1908.

1907. Sur les Inovulées. Ann. Sci. Nat. IX. Bot. **6**: 125-260.

A study of Balanophoraceae and Langsdorfiaceae, including Chinese species of *Polyphebia*, *Balanis*, and *Bivolva*. The descriptions of new species of Balanophoraceae from China are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **7**: 270-272. 1909.

1908. Ailanthus et Pongelia a Ph. van Tieghem nova species auctum. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **6**: 191-192.

Includes a republication of *Pongelia vilmoriniana* comb. nov. (*Ailanthus vilmoriniana* Dode) from Szechwan, as originally published in Tieghem, P. van, 1906.

**Tiffany, L. H.**

1928. The algal genus *Bulbochaete*. Trans. Amer. Micros. Soc. **47**: 121-177. f. 14-23.

Includes *B. rectangularis*, native of Mongolia, and *B. mirabilis*, native of Siberia.

1929. A key to the species, varieties, and forms of the algal genus *Oedogonium*. Ohio Journ. Sci. **29**: 62-80.

Includes an alphabetical list of all known species.

1930. The Oedogoniaceae, a monograph including all the known species of the genera *Bulbochaete*, *Oedocladium* and *Oedogonium*. 1-253. f. 1-647.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

See also Transeau, E. N., Tiffany, L. H., Taft, C. E., and Li, Liang-ching.

**Tikhomirov, B. A.**

1935a. [Die vegetabilen Ressourcen des Penschina Gebiets (zur wirtschaftlichen Charakteristik der wildwachsenden Flora).] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. **14**: 51-84.

In Russian with a German résumé; contains mostly industrial data, but also some botanical notes on various species and their distribution in this region in Primorsk.

1935b. [Kurze Übersicht der Talvegetation des Penschina Distrikts und die Massnahmen zur Schaffung einer Futterbasis für Milchviehzucht.] Trudy Dal'n vost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot. **1**: 85-112. f. 1-6.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes ecological data on this district of Primorsk region.

**Tikhomirov, B. N., and Titstenkow, I. A.**

1929. [Der Wachstumsgang der Sibirischen Lärche nach den Untersuchungen in Chakass'schen Bezirk Sibirien.] Trans. Siber. Inst. Agr. For. **12**: 87-165. pl. 1-6.

In Russian with German summary; concerns forestry and ecology.

**Tikhomirov, N. K.**

1927a. [Aperçu de la végétation de l'île Olchon sur le lac Baikal.] Trav. Comm. Étud. Lac-Baikal **2**: 1-54. pl. 1-3. f. 1, 2.

A description in Russian.

1927b. [Flora of Olhon Island in Baikal Lake.] Trav. Comm. Étud. Lac-Baikal **3**: 1-48.

A list in Russian of 360 species. See also Mirov, N. T., 1929.

**Tikhomirov, V. A.**

1910. [Chinese or Japanese asparagus: Kan-lu, Chorogi.] Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér. **24**. Prot.: 21-28.

A discussion in Russian of *Stachys affinis* Bunge (= *S. sieboldi* Miquel).

**Tikhonovich, N. N.** See also Sokolov, D. V., and Tikhonovich, N. N.

**Tilden, J. E.**

1920. Bibliography of the literature relating to the Pacific Ocean algae and to the fresh-water algae of countries bordering upon the Pacific Ocean. 1-58.

1928. The distribution of marine algae, with special reference to the flora of the Pacific Ocean. (A preliminary paper.) Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo **2**: 946-953. General in nature.

1931. The marine and freshwater algae of China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. **7**: 349-398. pl. 13.

A compiled list of 248 species with a bibliography and a sketch of work done in this field.

1935. The algae and their life relations. i-xi, 1-550. f. 1-257.

Includes some reference to eastern Asiatic species and data on their economic importance.

**Tiling, H.** See Regel, E., and Tiling, H.

**Tilli, M. A.**

1723. Catalogus plantarum horti Pisani. i-xii, 1-187. pl. 1-50. Includes *Cucurbita sinensis*.

**Tillier, L.**

1902. Trachelospermum jasminoides. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1902**: 366-368. f. 151-153.

Native of eastern Asia.

**Titov, V.**

1918. [Les fleurs cléistogames de *Gentiana riparia* Kar. et Kir.] Journ. Soc. Bot. Russie **2**: 7-10.

A discussion in Russian with French résumé of this native of the Altai Mts.

**Titstenkow, I. A.** See Tikhomirov, B. N., and Titstenkow, I. A.

**To, P. S.** See Ishidoya, T., and To, P. S.

**Tobina, E.** See Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Tobina, E.

**Tobler, F.**

1912. Die Gattung *Hedera*. Studien über Gestalt und Leben des Efeus, seine Arten und Geschichte. 1-151. f. 1-57.

Includes *Hedera japonica* sp. nov. For republication of descriptions of this new species see Fedde, F., 1914a.

1927. Die Gartenformen der Gattung *Hedera*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **38**: 1-33. pl. 1-12. f. 10-16.

Includes eastern Asiatic forms.

**Tochinai, Gingoro.**

1924. [The soy bean and its cultivation in Manchuria.] Industr. Mat. Bur. Agr. S. Manch. Ry. Co. **20**: 1-2, 1-20, 1-510. 14 pl.

In Japanese; largely agricultural, but includes some botanical data on the various species.

**Tochinai, Yoshihiko.**

1932. The black rot of rice-grains caused by *Pseudomonas Itoana*, n. sp. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **2**: 453-457.

In English with a brief Japanese summary.

**Tochinai, Yoshihiko, and Shimada, Shoichi.**

1930. Sporotrichum Narcissi sp. n. parasitic on *Narcissus* bulbs. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **11**: 121-128. f. 1.

In English with résumé in Japanese.

**Tochinai, Yoshihiko, and Yamagiwa, S.**

1934. Note on some new species of fungi collected in Mt. Taishetsu. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. **13**: 144-148. f. 1-4.

*Meliola vaccinii*, *Didymosphaeria atropunctata*, *Gnomonia polyasca*, and *Bagnisiopsis coptidis*, spp. nov.

**Todd, E. E.**

1927-28. A revision of violas. Gard. Chron. III. **81**: 212-213, 248-249, 356-357, 414. 1927; **82**: 28, 127-128, 228-229, 244.

1927; **83**: 48, 63, 85, 160, 172, 215, 230-231, 282, 315, 454, 465. 1928; **84**: 8. 1928.

Includes a general description of various eastern Asiatic species of *Viola*.

1930-32. A short survey of the genus *Viola*. Part 1. The *Nomimum* and *Dischidium* sections. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **55**: 223-243. f. 85-88. 1930; (II. The *Chamaemelum* and *Melanium* sections.) **57**: 212-229. 1932.

Includes general notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.

**Toepffer, A.**

1920. Nordasiatische und nordamerikanische Weiden- (*Salix*-) Gallen. Ein Beitrag zu ihrer Kenntnis und Verbreitung. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. **37**: 279-287.

Includes numerous species from northern Siberia, Manchuria, the Amur region, and Japan.

**Togashi, K.**

1923. [Comparative studies on cultural characters of the three species of Valsa.] Journ. Soc. Agr. Forest. Sapporo 15: (29)-(38).

Observations in Japanese on their growth on culture media.

1924a. Fungi collected in the islands of Rishiri and Rebun, Hokkaido. Jap. Journ. Bot. 2: 75-111. pl. 5.

A critical list of 139 species, some described as new.

1924b. Some studies on a Japanese apple canker and its causal fungus, Valsa Mali. Journ. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 12: 265-324. pl. 27-30.

1924c. [The parasitic fungi collected in the Noshappu peninsula, Hokkaido.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 16: (73)-(81).

In Japanese with an enumeration of 57 species and hosts with Latin names.

1926a. On a new species of Alternaria causing a leaf-spot disease of Gomphrena globosa L. Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Morioka 9: 1-16. f. 1-4.

*A. gomphrenae* sp. nov., occurring near Kyoto.

1926b. Notes on some parasitic fungi of Japan. Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Morioka 9: 17-29. f. 1-3.

Notes on 15 species, including *Physalospora japonica* and *Macrophoma commelinae*, spp. nov.

1928. Three Fusaria which cause the wilt disease of pea. Jap. Journ. Bot. 4: 153-188. pl. 17-21. f. 1.

*F. arthrosporioides*, *F. sporotrichioides*, and *F. anguoides*.

1929. Studies on the Valsa diseases of fruit and forest trees. Ann. Rep. Saito Ho-on Kai 4: 88-90; (II) 5: 139-142.

Mostly experimental data, but includes a list of host plants.

1930. Morphological studies of Leucostoma leucostoma and Valsa japonica, the causal fungi of canker or die-back disease of peach trees. Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Morioka 14: 1-50. pl. 1-4.

1936a. A contribution to the parasitic fungus flora of Mt. Iwate, Iwate Prefecture. Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Morioka 22: 1-61. f. 1-6. 1 folded map.

A systematic enumeration, including a few new species.

1936b. New species of parasitic fungi. I. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 14: 280-285. f. 1-7.

Seven new species described from Japan.

See also Miyabe, K., and Togashi, K.; and Zeller, S. M., and Togashi, K.

**Togashi, K., and Onuma, Fusaji.**

1930. A new species of Urocystis on Convallaria majalis L. Jap. Journ. Bot. 5: 21-26. f. 1.

*U. miyabeana* sp. nov.

1931. A new species of Blastospora. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 45: 4-7. 1 f.

*Blastospora itoana* sp. nov.

1934. A list of parasitic fungi collected on Mt. Hayachine, Iwate Prefecture. Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Morioka 17: 1-74. f. 1-11.

An enumeration, including descriptions of various new species.

**Togashi, K., Shibasaki, Y., and Sugano, Y.**

1930. [Morphological studies of white rust fungi in the cruciferous plants.] [Agr. & Hort. (Japan)] 5: 859-882. 2 f.

**Togashi, K., and Tsukamoto, Eiji.**

1926-28. [On three species of Fusarium which cause the wilt-disease of pea. I.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 18: (149)-(154). 1926; (II) 19: 409-419. 1928.

In Japanese.

**Tokida, J.**

1931. On two species of Sphacelariales new to Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 11: 215-220. f. 1-6.

Concerns *Sphacelaria plumigera* and *Halopteris scoparia*, the text in English with summary in Japanese.

1932a. The marine algae from Robben Island (Kaihyo-to) Saghalien. Bull. School Fish. Hokkaido Univ. 2: 1-34. pl. 1-11. f. 1-12.

Enumerates 34 species, some described as new, with a bibliography.

1932b. On two new species of Antithamnion from Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 12: 105-113. pl. 3. f. 1-5.

In English with Latin descriptions of *A. sparsum* and *A. corticatum*, spp. nov., and a Japanese summary.

1934-35. Phycological observations. I. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 196-202. pl. 8. f. 1, 2. 1934; (II) 14: 111-114. pl. 2. 1935.

Pt. I concerns *Rhododermis georgii* var. *fucicola* var. nov. and *Polycoryne denticulata* sp. nov.; pt. II concerns *Porphyra onoi* and *Diplastidia* subgen. nov.

**Tokubuchi, E.**

1894-95. [Conspectus of Chrysosplenium.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (251)-(256). 1894; 9: (331)-(335). 1895.

A synopsis in Japanese with translations from Franchet, A., 1890-91.

1896. [On some species of Salix of Hokkaido.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 10: (120)-(125), (339)-(341). 1896; 10: 69-71. pl. 6.

An enumeration in Japanese with Latin names. The English part contains a redescription of *S. miyabeana*.

1905. [Some plants found in Akita, with remarks on their distribution.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (227)-(231).

In Japanese with Latin names.

1911a. [A taxonomic study on Lycopodium parviflorum Maxim.] Miyabe-Festschr. 273-281. pl. 23, 24.

In Japanese.

1911b. On the distribution of plants in Oki Island [Shimane-ken]. Miyabe-Festschr. 283-303.

The title in English, the text in Japanese.

1911c. A list of plants collected in the island of Oki [Shimane-ken]. Miyabe-Festschr. 305-337.

Arranged systematically, with Japanese names in character.

**Tokuda, S.**

1936. Some purple sulphur bacteria found in Tokyo and its vicinity. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 50: 233-235. 1 f.

In Japanese with English summary; concerns *Thiocystis violacea*, *Chromatium weissei*, and *C. gracile*.

**Tokugawa, Y., and Emoto, Y.**

1923. Über einen kurz nach der letzten Feuerbrunst plötzlich entwickelten Schimmelpilz. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: (185)-(193). pl. 6 f. [1, 2].

In Japanese; reviewed in German, pp. 131-132.

**Tokuhisa, M.**

1907. [On the distribution of the plankton in Lake Chuzenji.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 21: (11)-(15). 1 text map.

In Japanese.

**Tokunaga, Y.**

1932. A new species of Pythium parasitic on Aegagropila sauteri (Nees) Kützinger. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 12: 119-123. 2 f.

*P. akanense* sp. nov. described in Latin with discussion in English and summary in Japanese.

1933-34. Studies on the aquatic chytrids of Japan. I. Woroniaceae. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 20-28. pl. 2, (II. Olpidiaceae.) 78-84. pl. 5. 1933; (III. Rhizidiaceae.) 13: 388-393. pl. 11. 1934.

Contains descriptions of new species of these fungi.

1934. Notes on the Lagenidiaceae in Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 227-232. f. 1-3.

Descriptions of three species.

See also Itô, Seiya, and Tokunaga, Y.

**Tolmachev, A. I.**

1928a. [Sur une nouvelle espèce arcto-alpine de Senecio.] Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 1928A: 265-267. 1 f.

In Russian with Latin diagnosis; concerns *Senecio tundricola* sp. nov., native of the Altai and Sayan Mts.

1928b. [Einige Ergebnisse der systematischen Erforschung der Papaver-Arten Nord-Asiens.] Dnev. S'ezd. Bot. Leningr. 1928: 131-132.

In Russian; includes five new northern Asiatic species.

1930. Papaver nudicaule L. und einige verwandte asiatische Papaver-Formen. Svensk Bot. Tidskr. 24: 33-43. f. 1-4.

Includes *P. tenellum* sp. nov. and other species from southern Siberia.



- Tolmachev, A. I. (continued).**  
 1931a. [Drei neue sibirische Papaver-Arten.] Journ. Soc. Bot. Russ. 16: 77-82. f. 1-4.  
*P. canescens* from Sungaria and Mongolia. *P. stubendorfi* from Yakutsk, and *P. ochotense* from near the Okhotsk Sea, spp. nov., described in Latin with notes in Russian.  
 1931b. Sur une nouvelle forme baïkalienne du pavot sibérien (*Papaver nudicaule* L.). Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 23: 219-221. f. 1.  
*P. nudicaule baicalense* subsp. nov.  
 1932. [Contribution à la connaissance des Melandryum, sec. Wahlbergella, de l'Eurasie.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 24: 251-267. f. 1-8.  
 In Russian with Latin descriptions of several new species, some from eastern Asia.
- Tolmachev, V. Ia.**  
 1931. [Chinese clothes and raw materials used in their manufacture.] Manch. Monit. 1931<sup>3</sup>: 87-101.  
 Includes a list of the plants with notes on distribution. This work in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 1217, has not been seen.  
 1932. [Small fruits and fruits of the markets of northern Manchuria.] Manch. Monit. 1932<sup>9-10</sup>: 83-90. 7 f.  
 This work in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 1218, has not been seen.
- Tomlin, M. P.**  
 1909. [Expedition to Verkholensk and Balagansk district (Irkutsk government).] Predv. Otkh. Bot. Izsl. Sibir. Turkest. 1908: 31-46. 4 f. 1 map.  
 This work in Russian, listed in Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 14: 584. 1914, has not been seen.  
 1910. [Sketch of the vegetation of the Manzur plateau and the spurs of the Berezovy ridge of the Verkholensk district of Irkutsk government.] Trudy Pochv. Bot. Eksp. Izsl. Kolon. Raion. Aziatsk. Ross. Bot. Izsl. 1908<sup>6</sup>: 1-16. 10 pl. 2 maps.  
 This description in Russian has not been seen.  
 1913. [Materials for the flora of the Irkutsk government.] Ann. Inst. Agron. Moscou 19<sup>5</sup>: 95-162.  
 A systematic annotated enumeration in Russian of 491 species, none described as new.  
 1926. [List of lichens of the South-Ussuri region.] Bull. S. Ussuri Branch Russ. Geog. Soc. 12: 211-224.  
 An enumeration in Russian of 85 species, three described as new.  
 1931. [A new lichen from Altai, Dermatocarpon desertorum sp. nov.] Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1931<sup>2</sup>: 1-2.  
 Described in Latin with Russian notes.  
 1933. Lichenes nonnulli novi e Sibiria. Anim. Syst. Herb. Univ. Tomsk. 1933<sup>5-6</sup>: 8-9.  
 Includes Latin and Russian descriptions of five species, native of the Altai Mts., Mongolia, and the Far East.
- Tomlioka, A.**  
 1903. [A list of plants of Ibukiyama, Shinano (Nagano-ken).] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 4: [27-31].  
 In Japanese without Latin names.
- Tomita, Toshiyuki.** See Inokuma, Taizô, Tomita, Toshiyuki, and Maejima, Kiyozane.
- Tomoyasu, R.** See Matsumoto, Takashi, and Tomoyasu, R.
- Tong, Koe-yang (= Tung, Shuang Ch'iu).**  
 1931. Studien über die Familie der Hamamelidaceae mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Systematik und Entwicklungsgeschichte von Corylopsis. 1-72. f. 1-32.  
 Monographic; largely morphological, but contains a key to the eastern Asiatic genera of Hamamelidaceae and descriptions of *Rhodoleia parvipedata*, *R. henryi*, and *Loropetalum indicum*, spp. nov. from western China, and a critical note on *Sycopsis laurifolia* Hemsl. Republished with a summary in Chinese in Bull. Dept. Biol. Sun Yatsen Univ. 2: 1-72, 1-14. f. 1-32. 1931. Extensively reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 12: 186-189. 1933.  
 See also Diels, L., 1932-34.
- Toni, G. B. de.**  
 1889a. Boodlea Murray et De Toni, nuovo genere di alghe a fronda reticolata. Malpighia 3: 14-17.  
 Includes *Boodlea coacta* (Dickie) De Toni & Murray native of Japan.
- 1889b. Intorno al genere Ecklonia Hornem. Notarisia 4: 782-790.  
 Includes several Japanese species.
- 1889-1924. Sylloge algarum omnium hucusque cognitarum. 6 v. (1, 1-12, i-cxxxix, 1-1315. 1889; 2<sup>1</sup>, i-cxxxii, 1-490. 1891; 2<sup>2</sup>, 491-817. 1892; 2<sup>3</sup>, 819-1426, 1-8, i-cxxiv, 1427-1556. 1894; 3, i-xvi, 1-638. 1895; 4<sup>1</sup>, i-xx, i-lxi, 1-386. [1, 2]. 1897; 4<sup>2</sup>, 387-773. [1, 2]. 1900; 4<sup>3</sup>, 775-1521. [1-3]. portr. 1903; 4<sup>4</sup>, 1523-1973. 1905; 5, [1, 2], 1-761. 1907; 6, i-xi, 1-767. portr. 1924).  
 A fundamental reference work containing descriptions of all species.
- 1895a. Sopra tre nuove alghe marine giapponesi del Prof. K. Okamura. Att. Ist. Veneto VII. 6: 337-344.  
*Placophora latiuscula*, *P. linearis*, and *Hypnis simpliciuscula*, spp. nov. from Japan.
- 1895b. Phyceae japonicae novae, addita enumeratione algarum in ditone maritima Japoniae hucusque collectarum. Alghe marine del Giappone ed isole ad esso appartenenti con illustrazione di alcune specie nuove. Mem. Ist. Veneto Sci. Arti 25<sup>5</sup>: 1-78. pl. 1, 2.  
 Includes descriptions and illustrations of some new species. Reprint, 1-78. pl. 1, 2. 1895.
- 1931-32. Bibliographia algologica universalis, seu Repertorium totius litteraturae phycologicae hucusque editae. Fasc. 1, 1-147. 1931; Fasc. 2, 149-303. 1932; Fasc. 3, 309-436. 1932.
- Toni, G. B. de, and Okamura, Kintaro.**  
 1894. Neue Meeresalgen aus Japan. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 12: (72)-(78). pl. 16.  
*Halysieris prolifera*, *Hemineura schmitziana*, and *Callophyllis japonica*, spp. nov.
- Tonini, D. F.**  
 1854a. Dell' Hoya variegata e sua coltivazione. Giardini 1: 438-440. pl. 20.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1854b. Lychnis grandiflora e Lychnis Sieboldii. Giardini 1: 481-483. pl. 23.  
 Natives of Japan.
- Torrend, C.**  
 1907-09. Les Myxomycètes. Étude des espèces connues jusqu'ici. Broteria 6: 5-64. 1907; 7: 5-177. pl. 1-9. 1908; (Supplément) 8: 5-30. 1909.  
 Monographic; includes a few eastern Asiatic species. The supplement consists of a translation of the synopsis of orders, genera and species taken from Lister's works.
- Tournefort, J. P.**  
 1705. Description de l'oeillet de la Chine. Hist. Acad. Sci. (Paris) 1705: 264-266. pl. 5.  
 Describes *Dianthus chinensis* under the name *Caryophyllus sinensis*.
- Toy, L. R.** See Mowry, H., and Toy, L. R.
- Toyama, R.**  
 1935. Spicilegium muscologiae Asiae orientalis. I. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 4: 213-219. f. 1-6.  
 Critical notes on various new and old species.
- Tozawa, M.**  
 1928. [Methods of selecting the seeds of the principal forest trees in Japan.] Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen 8: 1-7, 1-133. pl. 1-9. fold. tables 1-3.  
 In Japanese.
- Tozawa, M., and Nakai, Takenoshin.**  
 1929. Atlas illustrating geographical distribution of Korean woody plants and bamboos. Part I. Climatically favourable regions. Vol. 1, Principal woody plants and bamboos. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen 10: [4 lvs.] 25 maps.  
 A folio sized atlas in Japanese and English, 93 cm. by 58.5 cm.  
 1932. Kôryô shikenrin no ippan. [Survey of the Koryo experimental forest.] i-iii, 1-171. pl. 1-9. f. 1-5. 1 map.  
 In Japanese with Latin descriptions of various species, including several described as new by "K. Honda" and T. Nakai, an enumeration of 649 species, and an ecological discussion. The section on Gramineae is by Masaji Honda.
- Trabut, L.**  
 1903. Le kumquat ou nagami (*Citrus japonica*). Bull. Soc. Acclim. 50: 303-304.  
 A general account.



1912. Chinois et kumquat. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1912**: 565-567. f. 193-195.  
Concerns *Citrus* sp. and *C. japonica* from eastern Asia.
1913. Le kumquat (*Citrus japonica*). Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1913**: 254-256. 1 pl. f. 88.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.
1924. Les Diospyros comestibles. Rev. Bot. Appl. **4**: 725-730, 829-834.  
Chiefly horticultural data on edible species, including *D. kaki* and *D. sinensis*.
- Tracy, S. M.** See Piper, C. V., and Tracy, S. M.
- Tracy, S. M., and Coe, H. S.**  
1918. Velvet beans. U. S. Dept. Agr. Farm. Bull. **962**: 1-37. f. 1-14.  
Includes brief notes on some Chinese and Japanese varieties of *Stizolobium*. See also Piper, C. V., and Tracy, S. M., 1910.
- Trail, J.**  
1827. Accounts and descriptions of the several plants belonging to the genus *Hoya*, which are cultivated in the garden of the Horticultural Society at Chiswick. Trans. Hort. Soc. London **7**: 16-30. pl. 1.  
Includes descriptions of *Hoya crassifolia* and *H. pottsii* from China.
- Transeau, E. N., Tiffany, L. H., Taft, C. E., and Li, Liang-ching.**  
1934. New species of Zygnemataceae. Trans. Amer. Micros. Soc. **53**: 208-230. f. 17-22.  
Contains several species from China described by Li, Liang-ching.
- Transhel, V.**  
1891. Uredinearum species novae vel minus cognitae. Script. Bot. Hort. Univ. Petrop. **3**: 137-140.  
In Russian; includes *Melampsora alni* Thümen from the Sayan Mts.
- 1914a. [Die Pilze und Myxomyceten Kamtschatka's.] In Expedition à Kamtschatka. . . . **2**: 535-576, (résumé) 595. f. 1.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes a systematic enumeration of 179 species, some described as new. See Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others, 1912-14.
- 1914b. Culturversuche mit Uredineen in den Jahren 1911-1913. (Vorläufige Mitteilung.) Mycol. Centralbl. **4**: 70-71.  
Includes some species of *Puccinia* introduced from eastern Asia.
1933. Uredinalium species novae ex Sibiria. Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc. **1**: 267-273. f. 1-5.  
Descriptions of 8 new species, including *Puccinia baicalensis*, *P. murashkinskii*, and *P. ivanitzkiae*, spp. nov. from eastern Siberia.
1934. [Die Zwischenwirte der Getreiderostpilze und ihre Verbreitung in der U.S.S.R.] Bull. Pl. Protect. (Leningr.) **II**, **5**: 1-40.  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes various eastern Asiatic species of *Berberis*, *Rhamnus*, *Thalictrum*, and *Anchusa* as host plants.
1935. [Leucotelium cerasi (Bereng.) gen. n., comb. n. (Puccinia cerasi Cast.) et son stade écidial.] Sovetsk. Bot. **1935**<sup>4</sup>: 80-84. f. 1, 2.  
Includes descriptions of *Leucotelium* gen. nov. and *L. padi* sp. nov. from the Far East.
1936. [The rust Uredo nervicola Transchel in the Far East.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. **20**: 178-179.  
In Russian only; includes *Leucotelium padi* Trans. gen. et sp. nov.
- See also Ganeshin, S., and Transhel, V.
- Tranzschel, W.** = Transhel, V.
- Trattinnick, L.**  
1819. Thesaurus botanicus. 1-13. pl. 1-80.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1823-24. Rosacearum monographia (synodus botanica omnes familias, genera et species plantarum illustrans). 4 v. (1, 1-16, i-xxii, 1-86, 1-136. 1823; 2, i-xxvi, 1-234. 1823; 3, i-xvi, 1-171. 1823; 4, i-xxiii, 1-163. 1824).  
Contains descriptions of various eastern Asiatic species of Rosaceae.
- Trautvetter, E. R. von.**  
1832. De Salicibus frigidis Kochii dissertatio. Nouv. Mém. Soc. Nat. Moscou **2**: 279-318. pl. 4-18.  
Descriptions of 25 species of *Salix*, including some natives of the Altai Mts.
1833. De Echinope genere capita II. 1-32. f. 1-12.  
A systematic treatment of *Echinops*, including five species from eastern Asia. Revised in Ann. Sci. Nat. II. Bot. **3**: 254-256. 1835.
1836. [On the species of *Salix* now known.] Lfesn. Zhurn. **1836**: 353-362.  
This work in Russian, including some eastern Asiatic species, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 927, has not been seen. For amplification see Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1837b.
- 1837a. Grundriss einer Geschichte der Botanik in Bezug auf Russland. 1-143, i-iii.  
A history of exploration of the flora of Russia, including many data on eastern Asia. This work, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 928, has not been seen.
- 1837b. Salicetum, sive Salicum formae, quae hodie innotuere, descriptae et systematice dispositae. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. **3**: 607-636. pl. 1-4.  
Includes a few species of *Salix* from eastern Asia.
- 1841a. Ueber die mit Trifolium verwandten Pflanzengattungen. Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **8**: 267-272.  
A taxonomic survey of *Melilotus*, *Medicago* and *Trigonella*, including a few eastern Asiatic species, the distribution not given. Republished in Bot. Zeit. (Regensb.) **25**<sup>2</sup>. Beibl.: 114-125. 1842 (not seen).
- 1841b. De Sameraria et Isatide generibus commentatio. Bull. Sci. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **8**: 341-343.  
A systematic treatment of *Sameraria* and *Isatis*, natives of Siberia. It is also published in Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. **4**: 299-317. pl. 1, 2. 1845.
- 1844-46. Plantarum imagines et descriptiones florum Russicam illustrantes. 1-65. pl. 1-40.  
Includes some species from eastern Asia; issued in 8 fascicles.
1845. De Pentastemone genere commentatio. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. Sav. Étrang. **4**: 227-253.  
A revision of *Pentastemon*, including some eastern Asiatic species.
1847. Phaenogame Pflanzen aus dem Hochnorden. In A. T. Middendorff, Reise in den äussersten Norden und Osten Sibiriens während der Jahre 1843 und 1844 . . . Band 1, Theil 2, Lieferung 1: 1-190. pl. 1-8.  
A phytogeographical and systematic treatment of the plants of several parts of eastern Siberia, containing descriptions of various species occurring in China and Japan.
1856. Ueber einige Staticaceae Russlands. Bull. Phys. Math. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **14**: 250-256.  
Concerns varieties of *Goniolimon tataricum* and of *Statice gmelini*, natives of Siberia. Published also in Mém. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **2**: 349-358. 1856.
1857. Ueber Betula davurica Pall. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **30**<sup>1</sup>: 445-452. pl. 7.  
A critical discussion and description of this species occurring in China.
- 1860-67. Enumeratio plantarum Songoricarum a Dr. Alex. Schrenk annis 1840-1843 collectarum. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou **33**<sup>1</sup>: 55-162, 450-534. 1860; **39**<sup>1</sup>: 307-392. 1866; **39**<sup>2</sup>: 405-462. 1866; **40**<sup>2</sup>: 50-123. 1867.  
An enumeration of 1229 species with critical notes and descriptions of new species.
1871. Observationes in plantas a Dre. G. Radde anno 1870 in Turcomania et Transcaucasia lectas, nec non in alias quasdam. Act. Hort. Petrop. **1**: 13-34.  
Includes *Orobancha glaucantha* Trautv. from eastern Siberia.
1872. Catalogus plantarum anno 1870 ab Alexio Lomonosowio in Mongolia orientali lectarum. Act. Hort. Petrop. **1**: 165-195.  
A list with some new species.
1873. History of the imperial botanical garden St. Petersburg. Act. Hort. Petrop. **2**: 145-296, [1-8]. 1 map.  
Pages 236 to 253 deal with the botanical exploration of eastern Asia.

**Trautvetter, E. R. von** (*continued*).

1874. Catalogus Viciae Rossicarum. Act. Hort. Petrop. 3: 31-83.

A monographic enumeration of *Vicia* with synonymy and key, including many eastern Asiatic species.

1878. Flora riparia Kolymensis. Act. Hort. Petrop. 5: 495-574.

Includes 251 species from eastern Siberia.

1879a. Flora terrae Tschuktschorum. Act. Hort. Petrop. 6: 1-40.

A systematic enumeration of 180 species of the Anadyr district of the Primorsk region.

1879b. Catalogus Campanulacearum Rossicarum. Act. Hort. Petrop. 6: 41-104.

Monographic; includes numerous eastern Asiatic species.

1880. Florae Rossicae fontes. Act. Hort. Petrop. 7: 1-342.

A bibliography of Russian botanical literature, including 1656 works of 275 authors.

1883-84. Incrementa florum phaenogamiae Rossicae. Act. Hort. Petrop. 8: 23-268, 297-576. 1883; 9: 1-415. 1884.

An enumeration of 6106 species, with literature citations and synonymy, some described as new, many from eastern Asia.

**Trautvetter, E. R. von, and Meyer, C. A.**

1856. Florula Ochotensis phaenogama. In A. T. Middendorff, Reise in den äussersten Norden und Osten Sibiriens während der Jahre 1743 und 1844. . . . Band 1, Theil 2, Lieferung 3: [i-ii], 1-133. *pl.* 19-31.

A systematic flora containing many eastern Asiatic species.

**Trautvetter, E. R. von, Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., and Winkler, C.**

1882. Decas Plantarum novarum. 1-10. 1 *pl.*

Includes *Statice arbuscula* and *Metanarthecium foliatum* from Japan, *Fritillaria usuriensis* from Manchuria, and *F. przewalskii* from Tangut, all new species by Maximowicz.

**Traverso, G. B.** See Milesi, M., and Traverso, G. B.**Trécul, A.**

1847. Mémoire sur la famille des Artocarpées. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 8: 38-157. *pl.* 1-6.

Monographic; includes descriptions of species that extend to China.

**Trelease, W., and Gray, A.**

1887. The botanical works of the late George Engelmann collected for Henry Shaw, Esq. i-ix, 1-548. *frontisp.* *pl.* 1-75, 1-24, 1-3.

On pp. 71-104 is a republication of Engelmann, G., 1859.

**Tréneau de Rochebrune, A.**

1865. Sur la fabrication des papiers chinois et japonais et sur les végétaux employés à cette fabrication. Bull. Soc. Bot. France 12: 303-307.

Includes *Broussonetia*, *Hibiscus*, and *Tetrapanax*.

**Treümann, I.**

1933. [Agar-agar aus den Rotalgen des Küstengebietes des fernen Ostens.] Bull. Far East. Branch. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 1933: 109-114.

A description in Russian of its preparation from *Ahnfeltia plicata*.

**Treviranus, L. C.**

1855. Ueber die Gattung Astilbe. Bot. Zeit. 13: 817-820.

Includes *Hoteia japonica* as a synonym of *Astilbe rivularis*.

1861. In Hyperici genus eiusque species animadversiones. 1-15.

Contains the descriptions and synonymy of many species of *Hypericum*, including some from eastern Asia.

**Trevor, C. G.**

1935. The distribution of Indian conifers in China. Indian For. 61: 691-694.

Primarily a criticism of Hu, H. H., 1934b.

**Trew, C. J.**

1768-86. Hortus nitidissimis omnem per annum superbiens floribus sive amoenissimorum florum imagines quas magnis sumptibus collegit vir clarissimus D. D. Christophorus Jacobus Trew ipso vero annuente in aë incisas vivisque coloribus pictas in publicum edidit Johannes Michael Seligmann. Der das ganze Jahr hindurch im schönsten Flor stehende

Blumengarten, oder Abbildungen der lieblichsten Blumen, von dem hochberühmten Herrn D. Christoph Jacob Trew, mit vielen Kosten zusammen getragen, auf desselben Genehmigung aber in Kupfer gestochen, mit ihren natürlichen Farben vorgestellt und herausgegeben von Johann Michael Seligmann. 3 v. (1, *pl.* 1-59. 1768; 2, 1-51. *pl.* 60-120. 1772; 3, 1-58. *pl.* 121-180. 1786).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Triana, J.**

1866. Dispositio Melastomacearum. Bull. Congr. Internat. Bot. Hort. Amsterdam 1865: 457-461.

A synopsis of the Melastomaceae, consisting of keys and lists, including the eastern Asiatic genera. No species are discussed.

1871. Les Mélastomacées. Trans. Linn. Soc. 28: 1-188. *pl.* 1-7.

Contains: "I. Considérations générales; II. Nouveaux principes de classification des Mélastomacées; III. Remarques sur la nomenclature des genres; and IV. Énumération des espèces", and "Table des genres et des espèces."

See Planchon, J. E., and Triana, J.

**Trimen, H.**

1879. On *Spenceria*, a new genus of Rosaceae, from western China. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 17: 97-98. *pl.* 201.

*S. ramalana* sp. nov., the description republished in Gill, W., 1880.

See also Bentley, R., and Trimen, H.

**Trinicus, C. B.**

1820. Fundamenta agrostographiae sive theoria constructionis floris graminei; adjecta synopsis generum graminum hucusque cognitorum. i-x, 1-214, index [1-6]. *pl.* 1-8.

Includes a few descriptions of new eastern Asiatic plants.

1821. Agrostographische Beyträge. Neu. Entdeck. Pflanzenk. (Sprengel) 2: 33-94.

Includes original descriptions of a few eastern Asiatic grasses.

1824. De graminibus unifloris et sesquifloris. Dissertatio botanica, sistens Theoriae constructionis floris graminei episcrin, Terminologiae novae rationes, de Methodo disquisitionis, adjecta generum ac specierum e tribu Uni- et Sesquiflororum plurium synopsi. 1-314, [1-7]. *pl.* 1-5.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1826. De graminibus paniceis. Dissertatio botanica altera. 1-289, [1].

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1828-36. Species graminum iconibus et descriptionibus illustravit. 3 v. (1, [i-viii]. 120 *pl.* 1828; 2, [i-iii]. 120 *pl.* 1829; 3, [i-iv]. 120 *pl.* 1836).

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species; consists of plates numbered only in the index, each plate accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress. The dates here given are those on the title pages of the volumes, the fascicle covers bearing other dates.

1830. Graminum genera quaedam speciesque complures definitionibus novis illustravit. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Math. Phys. Nat. 1: 54-93. 353-416.

A critical consideration of several genera, including species closely adjacent to eastern Asia. Reprinted in Presl, K. B., 1833-34, pp. 202-256.

1832. Andropogoneorum genera speciesque complures definitionibus novis illustravit. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Math. Phys. Nat. 2: 239-337.

A revision, including some eastern Asiatic species, several described as new. Reprinted in Presl, K. B., 1833-34, pp. 275-312.

1834. Panicearum genera retractavit speciebusque compluribus illustravit. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 1: 89-355. 1 *pl.*

A critical enumeration of the Paniceae, including the eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-267. 1 *pl.* 1834.

1836a. Graminum in actis academicis a se editorum generibus et speciebus supplementa. Bull. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 1: 65-71.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. This is an extract from the next entry.

1836b. Graminum in hisce actis a se editorum generibus ac speciebus supplementa. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 2. Bot.: 1-107.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1839. Phalaridea. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 5: 47-90.  
Includes *Hierochloë dahurica* sp. nov. occurring in Mongolia. Reprint, 1-44. 1839.
- 1840a. Agrostidea I. Vilfea. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 5: 23-134.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-112. 1840.
- 1840b. [Genera graminum.] IV. Oryzea. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 3. Bot.: 167-189. 1840; (V. Agrostidea) 4. Bot.: 23-134.  
Critical considerations. Oryzea is reprinted, 1-23. 1840.  
For reprint of V. Agrostidea see the preceding entry.
- 1841a. Agrostidea II. Callo rotundo (Agrostea). 1-144.  
A reprint of the next entry.
- 1841b. Gramina Agrostidea. II. Callo rotundo (Agrostea). Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 4. Bot.: 247-390.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. For reprint, see the preceding entry.
1845. Über einige Cornus-Arten, aus der Abtheilung Thelycrania. Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 5. Bot.: 191-223.  
Includes *C. brachypoda* from Japan. Republished in Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 4: 58-74. 1845.
- Trinius, C. B., and Ruprecht, F. J.**  
1842. Species graminum Stipaceorum. 1-189.  
An advance publication of the next entry.
1843. Gramina Agrostidea. III. Callus obconicus. (Stipacea). Mém. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. VI. Sci. Nat. 5. Bot.: 1-189.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. For advance issue see the preceding entry.
- Tripolitova, T. K.**  
1928. [Contributions to a flora of the spore plants of Altai and Tomsk province. II. Algae.] Trans. Tomsk. Univ. 79: 271-325.  
A systematic enumeration in Russian.
- Troitskii, V.**  
1915. [Montagnes du Sayans dans les districts de Nishne-Udinsk (Gouv. Irkutsk) et de Kansk (Gouv. Eniseisk).] Bull. Jard. Bot. Pierre Grand 15: 156-166. f. 1-6. 1 map.  
A general account of the flora in Russian with French résumé.
- Troll, W.**  
1933. Ueber Acrostichum aureum L., Acrostichum speciosum Willd. und neotene Formen des letzteren. In his: Botanische Mitteilungen aus den Tropen. VIII. Flora 128: 301-328. pl. 9-11. f. 1-13.  
The second species occurs in eastern Asia.
- Trollope, M. N.**  
1918-20. Arboretum Coreense. Trans. Korea Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. 9: 69-90. 1918; 11: 39-100. 1920.  
A catalogue of vernacular names of 153 common trees and shrubs found in Chosen.
- Tronson, J. M.**  
1859. Personal narrative of a voyage to Japan, Kamtschatka, Siberia, Tartary, and various parts of coast of China in H.M.S. Barracouta. i-xiii, 1-414. 14 pl. 1 map. many f.  
A general account with notes on the vegetation.
- Trotter, A.**  
1908. Illustrazione di alcune galle cinesi provenienti dallo Shen-si settentrionale. Marcellia 7: 80-104. pl. 1. f. 1-6.
- [Truelove, W.]**  
1908. Shrubby spiraeas. Gard. Chron. III. 43: 397. f. 178-180, 415. f. 184-186.  
Includes some species of *Spiraea* from eastern Asia.
1917. Lonicera Maaekii. Gard. Chron. III. 62: 252. f. 97.  
Native of northern China and Manchuria.
- Trumbull, J. H.** See Candolle, A. de, 1883.
- Ts'ai, Hsi-t'ao.** See Hu, H. H., and Ts'ai, Hsi-t'ao.
- Ts'ai, Hsi-t'ao, and Yü, T. T. (Yü, Tê-chün).**  
1936. Leguminosae sinicae. I. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. 7: 19-34. f. 1-7.  
Part I contains six new species and one new variety of *Astragalus* and three new species of *Indigofera* from western China, and a summary in Chinese.
- Tschirch, A.**  
1908. Die Stamppflanzen des chinesischen Rhabarber. Schweiz. Wochenschr. Chem. Pharm. 46: 143-145.  
Concerns the history and botany of *Rheum officinale* and *R. palmatum*  $\beta$  *tanguticum*.
- Tse, A.**  
1936. Lilies in Hong Kong. Lily Year Book 1936: 30-31.  
Includes notes on *Lilium brownii* and some other species.
- Tsen, M.**  
1935. Révision des variétés du mûrier blanc observées dans le midi de la France. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse 68: 283-334.  
Includes descriptions of some varieties of *Morus alba* introduced from China.
- Tsen, Mill.** See Tsêng, Mien-chih.
- Ts'ên, Ming-shu.**  
1923. [A consideration of some botanical names.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 8: 1204-1215.  
In Chinese; consists of corrections, additions, and extensions of ranges of plant-families as given in Engler, A., 1898; includes special notes on those of China, and critical notes on some Chinese family names.
- Tsen, T. K. (=Tsêng, Chi-k'uan).**
- Tsêng, Chêng-kuei.**  
1933. Gloiopeltis and the other economic seaweeds of Amoy, China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 12: 43-63. pl. 2, 3.  
Botanical and economic data.
- 1935a. The study of Chinese marine algae. [Bull. Biol. Assoc. Univ. Amoy] [1]: 19-23.  
In Chinese; largely a historical survey.
- 1935b. [Algae used for food.] [Bull. Biol. Assoc. Univ. Amoy] [1]: 25-32.  
In Chinese.
- 1935c. Economic seaweeds of Kwangtung Province, S. China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 14: 93-104. pl. 1, 2. f. 1, 2.  
Notes on 16 species.
1936. Notes on the marine algae from Amoy. Chin. Marine Biol. Bull. 1: 1-86. pl. 1-6. f. 1.  
A systematic enumeration.
- Tsêng, Chêng-kuei, and T'ang, P'ei-sung.**  
1936. On the occurrence of two laminariaceous plants on China coast with a note on their iodine content. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 15: 219-224. f. 1, 2.  
*Laminaria japonica* and *Undaria pinnatifida*; contains citation of literature and a summary in Chinese.
- Tsêng, Chi-k'uan.**  
1931. [The distribution of the forest belt and its species important for silviculture in Kwangtung.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 91: 34-41.  
In Chinese without Latin names.
1932. The timber demand and supply conditions in Kwangtung. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 99: 99: 1-13.  
A survey in Chinese of the forests furnishing timber, uses Chinese names only.  
See also Akio, K., 1930.
- Tsêng, Chi-k'uan, and Li, Liang-ching.**  
1935. Some marine algae from Tsingtao and Chefoo, Shantung. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. 6: 183-235. maps 1, 2. f. 1-7.  
An enumeration of the second author's collections in 1933-34 with a review of previous collections and a bibliography. No new species are described.
- Tsêng, Mien-chih (Tsen, Mill).**  
1935a. [Myrica of the sea-coast districts of Chekiang I.] Hortus 1: 76-84, (II) 115-128. f. 1-3.  
In Chinese.
- 1935b. [The Ginkgo biloba of Chu-chi District, Chekiang.] Hortus 1: 157-165. 3 f.  
Notes in Chinese and a key to varieties.
- 1936a. [Persimmon species and kaki varieties at Kutang of Hangchow (Chekiang Province).] Hortus 2: 261-270. f. 1-3.  
In Chinese.
- 1936b. [Pomegranate varieties in Huai-yuan District, Anhwei Province.] Hortus 2: 313-322. f. 1-7.  
In Chinese; concerns *Punica granatum*.

**Tseng, Mien-chih** (*continued*).

- 1936c. [A dissertation on the classification of the genus *Citrus*.] Hortus 2: 370-392.  
In Chinese.
- 1936d. [Varieties of the Chinese white olive in Foochow and Hinghwa regions. Fukien.] Hortus 2: 534-544. f. 1, 2.  
In Chinese; includes differentiation between *Canarium album* and *C. pimela* and other botanical notes.
- 1936e. [Wampi varieties in Foochow region.] Hortus 2: 595-598. 3 f.  
In Chinese; concerns *Clausena* spp.
- 1936f. [A list of Chinese fruit trees.] Hortus 2: 888-901.  
A systematic list of Latin names with Chinese equivalents.
- 1936g. [On the varieties of Mei (Japanese apricot) at Tangsi (Hangchow).] Hortus 2: 909-918. 12 f.  
In Chinese; concerns *Prunus mume*.

**Tseng, Mien-chih, and Shu, Tsui-hsiang.**

1935. [The cherries of Hsüan-wu Lake, Nanking.] Hortus 1: 43-54. 9 f.  
In Chinese; botanical and economic notes on *Prunus pseudocerasus*, *P. avium*, and *P. cerasus*.

**Tseng, Sheng.**

1933. [Marine products of Kiaochow Bay.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 17: 1931-1947.  
A discussion in Chinese of the economic algae, and other products.

**Tseshinskaja, N. Sec Kursanov, L., Tseshinskaja, N., and Klifshnikova, E.****Tsiang, Ying.**

- 1930-31. [Rare plants in Kwangtung. I.] Journ. For. Assoc. China 3: 39-43. 1930; (II) 4: 53-59. 1931.  
Notes in Chinese on various species.
1931. Some notes on "Meen Keah" . . . *Pahudia xylocarpa* Kurz. China Journ. 15: 40-41. 1 pl.  
Introduced into southern Kwangtung. See also Perry, F. A., 1930.
1932. [The forest condition and land reclamation problems in Kwangtung, Kwangsi and Kweichow.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 98-99: 34-46. 1932.  
In Chinese; largely economic, but includes a list of some of the principal forest plants.
- 1932-36. Notes on Chinese Apocynaceae. I. Sinensia 3: 157-160. 2 f. 1932; (. . . Apocynales. II). Sunyatsenia 2: 89-202. pl. 21-35. f. 5-21. 1934; (III) 3: 121-239. pl. 14-30. f. 9-20. 1936.  
Contains critical notes with descriptions of various new species, etc.
1935. [The species of Anonaceae in Kwangtung.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] 2: 673-708. 9 pl.  
Includes a key and descriptions of the species.

**Tso, Ching-lieh.**

1933. Notes on the orchid flora of Kwangtung. Sunyatsenia 1: 131-156.  
Includes new records from Kwangtung and descriptions of 14 new species.
1934. [Survey of plants in Hainan Island.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] 1: 59-89. 1 folded map. 1 text map, 215-235.  
A general account in Chinese of the 1933 expedition by the Agricultural Research Bureau, Sun Yatsen University, with a survey of collections made.

**Tsoong, K. K. [= Chung, Kuan-kuang].**

- 1932a. On the importance of Chinese names for plants, with suggestions for a proper system of nomenclature. Sinensia 3: 1-8.  
In Chinese; includes references, pp. 4-5, to some old Chinese works.
- 1932b. Criticisms and corrections of the botanic terms as appeared in the third report of the general committee on scientific terminology, 1914. Sinensia 3: 9-52.  
In Chinese; concerns the proper selection of vernacular names. This report has not been identified. It is probably related to Anonymous, 1923a.

**Tsoong, P. C. (Chung, Pu-ch'iu).**

1935. Preliminary study on Chinese Campanulaceae. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 3: 61-122. pl. 9-14, [15-21]. f. 1-17.  
A systematic treatment with Chinese summary.

**Tsou, Chung-lin.**

1919. [Notes on Chinese parasitic fungi.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 4: 1223-1229.  
Notes in Chinese on various species.
1922. [A list of fungi of Nanking.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 7: 184-195.  
A systematic list with Latin and Chinese names, the title and introduction in Chinese.

**Tsou, Ping-wên, and Tsou, Chung-lin.**

1919. [A record of observed or reported occurrences of some Chinese fungus diseases.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 4: 785-790. 6 pl. 1223-1229.  
Notes in Chinese on many species occurring on wild and cultivated plants. Part I is by the first author, part II by the second.

**Tsuboi, I.**

1916. Chikurui zufu kaisetsu. [Illustrations of the Japanese species of bamboo.] Ed. 2, [1-68]. pl. 1-109.  
Colored plates with descriptive text in Japanese with Latin names. The indexes, etc. are separately paged. The first edition appeared in 1914, the third in 1924 (not seen). An unpublished English translation by S. Katsura is filed in the library of the Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington.

**Tsuda, M.**

1936. Phytocoecological studies on the maritime vegetation on the seashore of Taito, Chiba Prefecture. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 50: 463-469. 2 f.  
In Japanese with English summary.

**Tsuge, C.**

- 1887a. Marchantia polymorpha, L. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: 151-154. pl. 19.  
A morphological description in Japanese.
- 1887b. [Marchantiaceae in Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 1: [169-172].  
A synopsis in Japanese.
1890. [On some species of Hepaticae]. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4: [208-213, 241-242]. pl. 8.  
Notes in Japanese on several species.
1894. [Notes on cryptogamous plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (3)-(6). pl. 1.  
Largely morphological data in Japanese on *Salvinia natans*.

**Ts'ui, Po-t'ang.**

1931. Studies on the morphology and host plants of *Cuscuta japonica* Choisy in the vicinity of Hangchow. Tech. Bull. Bur. Entom. Phytopath. Hangchow 4: —.  
This work has not been seen. The list of host plants is republished in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 11: 599. 1932.
1934. [The control of *Helicobasidium Tanakae* Miyabe on mulberry.] Entomol. & Phytopath. 2: 265-268.  
In Chinese.

**Tsuji, R.**

1919. On the morphology and the systematic position of *Cercospora persica* Sacc. and *Clasterosporium degenerans* Syd. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 12: 23-35. 1 pl.  
In Japanese with English résumé.

**Tsujimoto, M.**

1917. Nippon shokubutsu-sei shiyu. [Japanese vegetable oils.] Ed. 3, 1-712, 1-6, 1-2. pl. 1-7. f. 1-39.  
In Japanese; largely chemical but with scattered botanical notes.

**Tsukamoto, Eiji.** See Togashi, K., and Tsukamoto, Eiji.**Tsukamoto, Kakujirô.** See Yamamoto, Iwahisa, and Tsukamoto, Kakujirô.**Tsumura, Kohei.**

1935. Notes on *Climacosphenia moniligera* Ehrenb. Journ. Jap. Bot. 11: 586-589. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with English summary.
1936. Some diatoms from the clod of Shichimenzan, Kosu, Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. 12: 734-742. f. 1-36.  
Identification of components of styptics of devotees of the Nichiren sect, prepared from deposits near the Kuonji Temple.

**Tsumura, Toichi.**

1903. Dwarf trees. Trans. Japan Soc. London 6: 2-14. pl. 1-7. f. 1.  
A popular account of horticultural dwarf Japanese trees.



**Tsung, C. K.** (=Tsêng, Chi-k'uan).

**T'u, Chih.**

1930. [Disease resistant plants.] Lingnan Journ. 1<sup>2</sup>: 1-20.  
In Chinese; contains mention of various fungi with a bibliography of 60 entries.

1932. Notes on diseases of economic plants in South China. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 11: 489-504. pl. 8-17.

An enumeration, arranged alphabetically by host plants, with a list of literature cited.

1934. Physiologic forms of *Puccinia graminis tritici* in Kwangtung, southern China. Phytopath. 24: 423-424.

A disease of wheat, the data here largely from experimental inoculation.

**Tu, Fêng-shê.** See Ishidoya, T., and To, P. S., 1932.

**Tubeuf, K. von.**

1895. Über die Anpassungs-Erscheinung des hexenbesenartigen, fructificativen Galle auf *Thujopsis dolabrata* in Japan. Bot. Centralbl. 61: 48.

**Tuchoff, W. N.**

1906. Po zapadnomu beregu Kamchatki. [Le long de la côte occidentale de Kamchatka.] Mém. Soc. Russ. Géogr. Sect. Géogr. Gén. 37<sup>2</sup>: i-xii, 1-521. f. 1-37. 1 map.

In Russian; a general description of the region with notes on the vegetation and various species observed. The preface, pp. vii-xii, is written by K. Bogdanovich.

**Tucker, C. M.**

1933. The distribution of the genus *Phytophthora*. Missouri Agr. Exp. Sta. Res. Bull. 184: 1-80.

A systematic enumeration of host plants with a bibliography of 524 entries and an index.

**Tucker, E. M.** See Duhamel du Monceau, H. L., 1801-19; and Mouillefert, P., 1891-98.

**Tuckerman, E.**

1860. Observations on North American and some other lichens. Proc. Amer. Acad. 4: 383-407.

Includes a few references to Japanese species.

1877. Observationes Lichenologicae, No. 4. Observations on North American and other lichens. Proc. Amer. Acad. 12: 166-185.

Includes *Lecanora oresthea japonica* var. nov. from Japan.

**Tulasne, L. R.**

1851. Antidesmata et Stilaginellas, novum plantarum genus, recenset nonnullaque de eis affinis adfert. Ann. Sci. Nat. III. Bot. 15: 180-266.

Monographic; includes a few references to eastern Asiatic species of *Antidesma*.

1852. Podostemacearum monographia. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 6: 1-208. pl. 1-18.

Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.

**Tupikova, A.**

1926. Botanico-agronomical investigations of annual vetches. Bull. Appl. Bot. 16<sup>1</sup>: 151-246. 1 pl. f. 1-13.

In Russian with an English summary; concerns the taxonomy of *Vicia* spp., including some from eastern Asia.

**Tupper, W. W.**

1927. A comparative study of lauraceous woods. Amer. Journ. Bot. 14: 520-525. pl. 65-67.

Anatomical studies on 15 genera, including several species from eastern Asia.

**Turczaninow, N.**

1832. Decades tres plantarum novarum Chinae boreali et Mongoliae chinensi incolarum. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 5: 180-206.

Contains descriptions of 30 new species.

1837. Enumeratio plantarum quas in China boreali collegit et mecum benevole communicavit Cl. Medicus missionis Rossicae, Porphyrius Kirilow. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1837<sup>7</sup>: 148-158.

A list of 200 species, including 16 new ones.

1838. Catalogus plantarum in regionibus baicalensibus et in Dahuria sponte crescentium. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 11: 85-107.

A list of 1368 names, systematically arranged. Reprint, 1-23. 1838.

1840a. Decades quatuor plantarum hucusque non descriptarum Sibiriae maxime orientalis et regionum confinium incolarum. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1840: 60-80.

Includes descriptions of a few new species from northern China and Mongolia.

1840b. Description de deux nouveaux genres de la famille des Gentianées. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1840: 164-168.

Includes *Sczukinia diluta* from Dahuria and northern China.

1840c. Observations sur quelques genres et espèces de la famille de Boraginées. Bull. Soc. Nat. Mosc. 1840: 241-259.

Contains *Steenhammera* (= *Mertensia*), *Anchusa*, *Myosotis*, and *Echinosperrum*, including some species from eastern Asia.

1841. Gomphopetalum, nouveau genre des Ombellifères de la Sibérie orientale. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 1841<sup>2</sup>: 537-540.

Includes *G. viridiflorum* sp. nov. from Transbaikalia.

1842-57. Flora Baicalensi-Dahurica seu descriptio plantarum in regionibus Cis- et Transbaicalensibus atque Dahuria sponte nascentium. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 15: 3-105, 223-313, 566-638, 711-796. 1842; 16: 585-644. 1843; 17: 221-275, 707-754. 1844; 18<sup>1</sup>: 295-326. 1845; 19<sup>2</sup>: 135-210. 1846; 20<sup>2</sup>: 3-65. 1847; 21<sup>2</sup>: 86-124, 470-510. 1848; 22<sup>2</sup>: 283-358. 1849; 23<sup>1</sup>: 495-529. 1850; 25<sup>2</sup>: 392-471. 1852; 27<sup>1</sup>: 353-422. 27<sup>2</sup>: 53-130. 1854; 28<sup>1</sup>: 291-353. 1855; 29: 1-87. 1856; (Addenda, emendana) 30<sup>1</sup>: i-lxi. 1857.

A general flora with descriptions, synonymy, and distribution. Reprint, 2 v. (1, 1-544. 1842-45; 2, 1-374, 1-436. 1856).

1846. Description des Elaeocarpées des collections asiatiques de MM. Cuming et Zollinger. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 19<sup>2</sup>: 489-496.

Includes *Elaeocarpus japonicus* and *E. dioicus*, spp. nov. from Japan.

1848a. Asclepiadeae aliquae indscriptae. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 21<sup>2</sup>: 250-262.

Contains descriptions of *Symphyoglossum* gen. nov. and *S. hastatum* comb. nov. (*Asclepias hastata* = *Cynanchum bungei*) of northern China.

1848b. Decades quarta et quinta generum adhuc non descriptorum. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 21<sup>1</sup>: 570-591.

Contains descriptions of several new genera and species from China and Japan.

1851. Synanthereae quaedam hucusque indscriptae. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 24<sup>1</sup>: 166-214; 24<sup>2</sup>: 59-95.

Includes descriptions of *Antennaria japonica*, *Calimeris ciliosa* from China, and *Arnica intermedia* from eastern Siberia.

1854-58. Animadversiones ad primam partem herbarii Turczaninowiani nunc Universitatis caesareae Charkowiensis. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 27<sup>2</sup>: 271-372. 1854; (ditto . . . in secundam partem . . .) 31<sup>1</sup>: 185-250, (V) 379-476. 1858.

Contains descriptions of a few eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-59. 1855 (complete?).

1855. Catalogus plantarum herbarii Universitatis caesareae Charkowiensis. Pars I. Continens ordines in primo volumine prodromi systematis naturalis Candolleani insertos ab initio ad Malvaceas, cum animadversionibus et descriptionibus generum et specierum novarum. 1-117.

A systematic enumeration of 420 genera, and 3815 species, including many from eastern Asia. This work has not been seen.

1857. Appendix prima ad primam partem catalogi plantarum herbarii Universitatis Caesareae Charkowiensis. 1-18.

Includes *Stellaria undulata* Thunb. from northern China. This work has not been seen.

1860. [Monographic description of the Gentianaceae of the Russian Empire.] Viéstn. Est. Nauk 1860: 1049-1052, 1131-1133, 1157-1159, 1220-1223, 1245-1248, 1354-1365.

Describes in Russian 70 species of Gentianaceae, including *Gentiana longipes* sp. nov. from eastern Siberia. The original has not been seen.

1863a. Animadversiones ad catalogum primum et secundum herbarii Universitatis Charkowiensis. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 36<sup>1</sup>: 545-615.

Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic specimens.



**Turczaninow, N. (continued).**

- 1863b. Verbenaceae et Myoporaceae nonnullae hucusque indscriptae. *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou* **36**: 193-227.  
Contains descriptions of some new species of *Premna* and *Clerodendron* from eastern Asia.

**Turesson, G.**

1932. *Trapa natans* L. im Altai-Gebiet. *Bot. Not.* **1932**: 177-190. f. 1, 2.  
A taxonomic discussion.

**Turkevicz, S. J.**

1923. *Primulaceae Pars I. Primula* L. In B. A. Fedtschenko, *Flora Rossica a Horto Botanico* . . . 1: 1-40.  
A monographic work in Russian; includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Turner, D.**

- 1808-19. *Fuci sive plantarum fucorum generi a botanicis ascriptarum icones descriptiones et historia. Fuci* or colored figures and descriptions of the plants referred by botanists to the genus *Fucus*. 4 v. (1, 1-164. 71 pl. 1808; 2, 1-162. pl. 72-134. 1809; 3, 1-148. pl. 135-196. 1811; 4, [il], 1-153. index 1-7. pl. 197-258. 1819).  
Contains descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species.

**Turner, S. (Capt.).**

1806. An account of an embassy to the court of the Teshoo Lama, in Tibet; containing a narrative of a journey through Bootan, and part of Tibet, by Captain Samuel Turner, to which are added, views taken on the spot, by Lieutenant Samuel Davis; and observations botanical, mineralogical, and medicinal, by Mr. Robert Saunders. Ed. 2, i-xxviii, 1-473. pl. 1-3. 1 map.  
A general traveller's account with references to the plants observed.

**Turner, S. (F. R. G. S.).**

- [1906]. *Siberia; a record of travel, climbing and exploration.* i-xxiv, 1-420. *illustr.*  
Appendix III, pp. 374-415, contains a systematic list of plants under the title: *Altai flora*. No date is given.

**Turra, A.**

1764. *Istoria dell' arbore della China.*  
This work has not been seen. See Pritzels's Thesaurus, no. 9581.

**Turrill, W. B.**

1914. *Zingiber Mioga*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **140**: pl. 8570.  
Native of Japan.
- 1915a. *Gentiana barbata*, forma *grandiflora*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8609.  
Native of Siberia.
- 1915b. *Gentiana gracilipes*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **141**: pl. 8630.  
Native of Kansu.
1916. *Alpinia Elwesii*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **142**: pl. 8651.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1919a. *Lonicera similis*, var. *Delavayi*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **145**: pl. 8800.  
Native of southwestern China.
- 1919b. *Lonicera chaetocarpa*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **145**: pl. 8804.  
Native of Kansu, Szechwan, and eastern Tibet.
- 1919c. *Abelia longituba*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **145**: pl. 8810.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1919d. A new lily. *Gard. Chron.* III. **66**: 76-77.  
*Lilium farreri* sp. nov. from western China.
- 1920a. *Symphyandra asiatica*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **146**: pl. 8837.  
Native of Korea.
- 1920b. *Lilium Farreri*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **146**: pl. 8847.  
Native of western China.
- 1920c. *Arceuthobium oxycedri* and its distribution. *Kew Bull. Misc. Inf.* **1920**: 264-268.  
Contains a brief note on *A. chinense*, occurring on *Abies* in Yunnan.
- 1923a. *Deutzia pulchra*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **148**: pl. 8962.  
Native of Luzon and Formosa.
- 1923b. *Gentiana rigescens*. *Curtis's Bot. Mag.* **148**: pl. 8974.  
Native of Yunnan.

1932. A tentative list of species and synonyms of *Fritillaria*. *Lily Year-Book* **1932**: 78-83.  
A list with partial citation of literature and distribution and many reductions to synonymy.

**Tusschenwater, C.**

1907. *Viburnum Carlesii*. *Rev. Hort. Belge* **33**: 357. 1 pl.  
A brief note accompanying a photograph of this species, introduced from Chosen.

**Tutcher, W. J.**

1892. Colonial notes. *Hong Kong. Gard. Chron.* III. **12**: 335-336.  
Includes popular descriptions of several outstanding native species.
1893. On some species of plants at Hongkong. *Gard. Chron.* III. **14**: 523-524.  
General descriptions of several native ornamental species.
1894. A visit to Lantau. *Gard. Chron.* III. **16**: 36-37.  
Notes on the vegetation of this island near Hongkong.
1899. *Hong Kong. Gard. Chron.* III. **27**: 396.  
Notes on several native ornamental shrubs.
1900. A trip to Tai-Mo-Shan. *Garden* **57**: 236-237.  
Includes general notes on the vegetation of this mountain in the British New Territory.
1901. *Hong Kong weeds*. *Garden* **59**: 251-252.  
General notes.
1902. A new Chinese *Musa* (*Musa Wilsoni*) W. J. Tutcher, n. sp. *Gard. Chron.* III. **32**: 450. f. 151.  
Native of Yunnan.
- 1905a. Descriptions of some new species, and notes on other Chinese plants. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* **37**: 53-70.  
Includes floristic and economic notes on Hongkong and Kowloon with descriptions of several new species and one new genus, *Dunnia*. The new descriptions are republished in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **2**: 111-112. 1906.
- 1905b. [A report on some plants found on the island of Hongkong.] *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **43**: 102-103.  
A brief résumé of a paper containing data, chiefly numerical, on the conditions and flora.
1906. *Dunnia*, gen. nov. *Rubiacearum*. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **2**: 111-112.  
A republication of the description of *Dunnia sinensis*, originally published in Tutcher, W. J., 1905a.
1911. Two new plants from Hongkong. *Journ. Bot. Brit. & For.* **49**: 273-274.  
*Quercus elizabethae* and *Amorphophallus dunnii*.
- 1914-19. Additions to the flora of Hongkong and the New Territories. *Rep. Bot. For. Dept. [Hongkong]* **1913**: 20-21. **1914**: 23-25. **1915**: 24. **1916**: 20-22. **1917**: 18. **1918**: 18. **1919**: 18.  
A list of 39 species new to the area. This is republished in *Sunyatsenia*, vol. 1 (1933) as follows: (I) 159-161. (II) 161-164, (III) 179-180, (IV) 180-184, (V) 184-186, (VI) 186-187. See Chun, W. Y., 1933.
1915. A botanical expedition to the North River with additions to the flora of Kwangtung. *Rep. Bot. For. Dept. [Hongkong]* **1914**: 26-36.  
A description with an enumeration of 46 species new to the province, including descriptions of five new species. This is republished in *Sunyatsenia* **1**: 165-179. 1933. See Chun, W. Y., 1933.
- See also Dunn, S. T., and Tutcher, W. J.

**Tuyama, Takasi.**

1935. Notes on Japanese species of the genus *Fimbristylis*. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **11**: 248-254. f. 1-3.  
Descriptions of new species in Latin with discussion in Japanese.
- 1935-36. *Plantae Boninenses novae vel criticae* I. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **49**: 367-374. f. 1-7, (II) 445-452. f. 8-13, (III) 505-512. f. 14-17. 1935; (IV) **50**: 25-32. f. 18-23, (V) 129-134. f. 24-28, (VI) 374-379. f. 29-32, (VII) 425-430. f. 33-36. 1936.  
Descriptions of new species. These are abstracted in *Japanese* in this serial as follows: (I) **49**: 409-410, (II) 481-482, (III) 565-566. 1935; (IV) **50**: 59-60, (V) 173, (VI) 408-409, (VII) 470-471. 1936.

- 1936a. *Pittosporum chichijimense* Nakai. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 31-32. pl. 15.  
A new species, native of the Bonin Islands.
- 1936b. *Scutellaria longituba* Koidzumi. Icon. Pl. As. Orient. 1: 43-44. pl. 19.  
Native of the Bonin Islands.

## U

**Uchida, Arika.** See Tatewaki, M., and Uchida, Arika.

**Uchida, Shigetaro.**

1933. *Jitchiku* (solid bamboo) in Japan. Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci. 4: 263-264. pl. 1.  
Considered a "sport or habit form" of the rhizome of *Phyllostachys bambusoides*.
1934. Studies on the formation of *jitchiku*, native in Japan proper, and some considerations on the method of increasing its production. Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Morioka 19: 1-4. 1-89. 37 pl.  
Deals with the nature, origin, and methods of artificial production of solid-stemmed specimens of *Phyllostachys bambusoides*.

**Uechtritz, R. von, and Ascherson, P.**

1885. *Hypericum japonicum* Thunb. (= *gymnanthum* Engelm. et Gray) in Deutschland gefunden. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 3: 63-72.  
Includes critical notes.

**Ueda = Uyeda.**

**Ueda, Eijiro.** See Uyeda, Yeijiro.

**Ueda, Saburô.** See Uyeda, Saburô.

**Ueki.** See Uyeiki.

**Uemura, Rokuro.**

- 1933a. [On *Myrica rubra* Sieb. & Zucc.] Honzo 11: 3-9.  
A general and botanical description in Japanese.
- 1933b. [On *Magnolia liliflora*.] Honzo 12: 30-34.  
A historical description of this species introduced into Japan from China and India.
- 1934a. [Dye plants of the Ainu tribes.] Honzo 18: 13-18.  
In Japanese.
- 1934b. [Dyes used in ancient times in Japan for coloring clothes.] Honzo 23: 13-19.  
In Japanese; concerns the plant sources without Latin names.

**Uemura, T.** See Uyemura, Toshio.

**Uemura, Yutaka.** See Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Uemura, Yutaka.

**Ueno, M.**

1934. Plankton of the lakes of the island of Etorofu (Iturup). Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 298-312. f. 1-6.  
Ecological notes and lists of zoo- and phytoplankton.

**Ugolini, G.**

1888. Della *Catalpa*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 13: 329-331.  
General notes, including *C. umbraculifera*, a cultivated form, and notes on "*C. bungeana*," possibly an error for *C. bungei*.
1896. I susini, i ciliegi, i meli e le marruche da fiore. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 21: 187-193, 215-219.  
Contains notes on some eastern Asiatic species of edible Rosaceae.
- 1898a. Dei ligustri arborei. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 23: 8-11.  
A brief review of some species of *Ligustrum*, mostly from China.
- 1898b. *Stillingia sebifera* Willd. (Albero dal sego) Famiglia delle Euforbiacee. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 23: 254-256.  
A general description of this native of China.
- 1899a. I lauri. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 24: 9-13.  
Contains a description and notes on *Laurus* (= *Cinnamomum*) *camphora* from eastern Asia.
- 1899b. *Hibiscus* Lin. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 24: 221-226.  
A review of some cultivated species, some from China.
- 1899c. Dei *Viburnum*. Bull. Soc. Tosc. Ort. 24: 271-278.  
A review of some cultivated species.

**Ui, H.**

1929. Kishiu shokubutsu-shi. [Flora of Kii province (Wakayama-ken).] 1-338. 8 pl. f. 1-65.  
In Japanese with Latin names. The index is paged separately.

**Uittien, H.**

1936. Studies in Cyperaceae-Mapaniae. VI-VIII. Rec. Trav. Bot. Néerl. 33: 277-291.  
Includes *Mapania sinensis* sp. nov. from Kwangsi.

**Ulbrich, E.**

1902. Drei neue Astragaleae. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 3: 192-194.  
Includes *Oxytropis leucocephala* and *O. holdereri* from Tibet.
- 1905a. Additamenta astragalologica. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 35: 679-681.  
*Astragalus hedinii* and *Oxytropis hedinii*, spp. nov. from Tibet.
- 1905b. Über einige neue Ranunculaceen Ostasiens. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 36: Beibl. 80: 1-6. 1 f.  
Descriptions of four new species of *Anemone* and one of *Isopyrum*.
- 1905-06. Über die systematische Gliederung und geographische Verbreitung der Gattung *Anemone* L. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 37: 172-334. 3 maps.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species. This paper is not the same as the next entry.
1907. Ueber die systematische Gliederung und geographische Verbreitung der Gattung *Anemone* L. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 48: 1-38.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1913a. Ranunculaceae Asiae orientalis novae vel criticae. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 48: 611-625. f. 1, 2.  
Contains various species in 7 genera.
- 1913b. Einige neue und kritische Leguminosen aus Zentral- und Ost-Asien. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 50: Beibl. 110: 11-20.  
Contains new species of *Gueldenstaedtia*, *Astragalus*, *Oxytropis*, and *Hedysarum*.
1916. Zwei neue Ranunculaceen aus Ost-Tibet und China: *Delphinium szechuanicum* spec. nov. und *Aconitum tongolense* spec. nov. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 14: 298-300.
1921. Leguminosae asiaticae novae vel criticae. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 8: 83-90.  
Includes new species and transfers of *Gueldenstaedtia*, *Astragalus*, *Oxytropis*, and *Hedysarum*.
1925. Ranunculaceae novae vel criticae VII. Ranunculaceae asiaticae. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 9: 209-228.  
Includes new genera and species with a key to genera of *Isopyreae*.
- 1929-35. Ranunculaceae novae vel criticae VIII. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 10: 863-880. f. 14, 15. 1929; (X) 12: 355-359. 1935.  
Includes *Urophyssa* and *Schlagintweitiella* gen. nov. and many new species, varieties, and transfers. For critical review see Exell, A. W., 1930a.
1933. Über die Gattung *Thelygonum* Sauv. ex L. 1753. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 11: 889-902. f. 16.  
A systematic treatment of this genus with eastern Asiatic species.
- See also Diels, L., Ulbrich, E., Knuth, R., and Rehder, A.

**Uline, E. B.**

1898. Eine Monographie der Dioscoreaceen. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 25: 126-165.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Ulmer, G.**

1928. Kiri (*Paulownia imperialis*). Ostasiat. Rundsch. 9: 468-469.  
A general note.

**Umemura, J.**

1888. [Note on the plants collected at Ise (Mie-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 2: [79-82].  
A general discussion in Japanese.
1891. [Plants from Ise (Mie-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (344)-(345).  
Notes in Japanese on additional species found.

**Umemura, J. (continued).**

1892. [Plants flowering late in March in Toba Province, Shima (Mie-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (199)-(203).  
A list of Latin and Japanese names.
- 1906-09. Inshoku-kai no Shokubutsu-shi. [Historical description of food plants.] Fasc. 1-18.  
A volume in Japanese, each fascicle paged separately.
1912. [Spring fungi of Mikawa Province.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (152)-(153).  
An annotated enumeration in Japanese with Latin names.
- 1914-16. [Mycological notes. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (195)-(197), (II) (356)-(358). 1914; (III) 29: (63)-(66). 1915; (IV) 30: (103)-(105). 1916.  
Miscellaneous notes.
1928. [A biography of Hiroyoshi Nishimura of the province of Ise.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (216)-(237). 14 f.  
A biography in Japanese of this author of various works on medicine.
- 1929-31. [List of plants in H. Nishimura's Rekiboku-garden.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (277)-(281). 1929; 7: (359)-(362). 1931.  
In Japanese without Latin names.
- 1932-34. [A note on the drugs collected in Kiso (Nagano-ken), Japan. I.] Honzo 1: 60-65; (II) 2: 95-99; (III) 3: 99-103; (IV) 4: 104-111; (V) 5: 91-95; (VI) 6: 145-149. 1932; (VII) 8: 120-124; (VIII) 10: 101-105; (IX) 12: 114-120; (X) 14: 104-109; (XI) 16: 116-120. 1933; (XII) 19: 55-60; (XIII) 21: 65-69; (XIV) 25: 69-73. 1934.  
A discussion in Japanese of various species, a few with Latin names.

**Underwood, H. H.**

1931. A partial bibliography of occidental literature on Korea from early times to 1930. Trans. Korea Branch Roy. Asiatic Soc. 20: 17-185, i-xvi.  
Includes botany. pp. 158-162. For supplement see Gompertz, E., and Gompertz, G., 1935.

**Underwood, L. M.**

1892. A preliminary comparison of the hepatic flora of boreal and sub-boreal regions. Bot. Gaz. 17: 305-312.  
Comparison of the hepatic flora of North America, Europe, and Asia, including a list of Asiatic species.
1893. Index Hepaticarum. Part I. Bibliography. Mem. Torrey Club 4: 1-91.
1898. American ferns—I: The ternate species of Botrychium. Bull. Torrey Club 25: 521-541.  
Includes a description of *B. japonicum* Prantl with notes and data on its distribution.
1903. An index to the described species of Botrychium. Bull. Torrey Club 30: 42-55. f. 1.  
Includes *B. strictum* sp. nov. from Japan.
- 1903-05. The early writers on ferns and their collections. I. Torrey Club 3: 145-150. 1903; (II) 4: 49-52, (III) 145-150. 1904; (IV) 5: 37-41. 1905.  
Includes various authors who have published on the ferns of eastern Asia.
1907. American ferns, VIII. A preliminary review of the North American Gleicheniaceae. Bull. Torrey Club 34: 243-262. f. 1, 2.  
Includes references to *Gleichenia dichotoma* and *Dicranopteris glauca* from Japan.

**Unger, A.**

1889. Tropische Fruchtbäume. *Myrica rubra* Sieb. et Zucc., ein neuer japanischer Fruchtstrauch. Möller's Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. 4: 301. 1 f.  
A general description.
- 1890-91. Mitteilungen aus Japan. Möller's Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. 5: 172, 227-228, 238, 291-292, 301-302, 330-331, 354-356. 1890; 6: 114-115, 166-167, 273. 1 f. 305-307. 1 f. 334-335. 1891.  
Contains general notes on various species.
1897. Japanische Gebirgs-Flora. Möller's Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. 12: 313-319.  
General observations made in the vicinity of Nikko and Chuzenji, Tochigi-ken.
- 1901a. Existence of *Lilium auratum* in Japan as a species. Gard. Chron. III. 29: 326.
- 1901b. *Iris tectorum* in Japan. Garden 59: 465. 1 f.  
A general note.

1901c. Extract from a letter to the chairman on *L. medeoloides*. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 26: 371.

A critical note on *Lilium medeoloides* from Japan.

1903. Is *Lilium auratum* a hybrid? Gard. Chron. III. 33: 36.  
Native of Japan.

1905. *Cycas revoluta* in ihrer Heimat. Möller's Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. 20: 222-224. 7 f.  
Largely concerns its cultivation in Japan.

1924. *Prunus serrulata*, var. *Setsubun-Sakura*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 34: 381.  
A general note.

1929. *Viburnum Carlesii*. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 381.  
Native of eastern Asia.

1931. *Hydrangea macrophylla rosea*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 43: 1. 1 pl.  
A general description of this native of Japan with synonymy and a colored plate.

**Unger, A., and Beissner, L.**

1900. *Juniperus Sanderi*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 9: 69-73.  
Includes historical data on the place of origin of this species.

**Unger, M.**

[No date.] The favorite flowers of Japan. [1-6], 1-63. 43 col. illustr.

A popular description.

**Ungern-Sternberg, F.**

1866. Versuch einer Systematik der Salicornieen. i-x, 1-114.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1876. *Salicorniearum* synopsis. Att. Congr. Internat. Bot. Firenze 1874: 259-343. f. 1-22. 1 fold. diagr.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.

**U. S. Department of Agriculture.**

1899-1936. Plant material introduced by the Division of foreign plant introduction, Bureau of plant industry.

A current publication of the U. S. Dept. of Agriculture, consisting of an enumeration of seed and plant introductions from all parts of the world, numerically arranged, with extracts from the collectors' field notes, and occasional illustrations. There have been issued to date (end of 1936) 119 numbers. The first 8 numbers, 1899-1901, were separately issued; nos. 9 to 30 were published in the U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull. as follows:

No. 9 in Bull.	5 (1902)	No. 20 in Bull.	176 (1910)
10	66 (1905)	21	205 (1911)
11	97 (1907)	22	207 (1911)
12	106 (1907)	23	208 (1911)
13	132 (1908)	24	223 (1911)
14	137 (1909)	25	227 (1911)
15	142 (1909)	26	233 (1912)
16	148 (1909)	27	242 (1912)
17	153 (1909)	28	248 (1912)
18	162 (1909)	29	261 (1912)
19	168 (1909)	30	282 (1913)

Beginning with no. 31 these were issued separately as: U. S. Department of Agriculture, Bureau of plant industry.

... Inventory of seeds and plants imported ... no. [ ].

The title varies considerably throughout the series, that cited above being the form last used, and was adopted with Inventory no. 84 (1927). All earlier variations of the title include the words: "Seeds and plants imported."

There are here published occasional new species, varieties, transfers, etc. For these new names, etc., published previous to 1910, see [Wight, W. F., and Skeels, H. C.], 1910. No new names have been published since Inventory 36 (1915), but a number were published from 1910 to 1915 inclusive. No complete index has yet been published, but a card catalogue is kept in the Division of Plant Exploration and Introduction, U. S. Dept. of Agriculture, Washington, D. C. See also Anonymous, 1926m; Fedde, F., 1910; and Meyer, F. N., 1911a.

**1908-24. (New) Plant immigrants.**

This is a mimeographed or multigraphed monthly publication of the U. S. Department of Agriculture, Bureau of plant industry, Office of foreign seed and plant introduction, containing notes on current introductions, many from eastern Asia, with numerous photographs in the text. The first 86 numbers (1908-13) were issued under the title: Bulletin of foreign plant introductions, with the subtitle: New plant immigrants. The pagination was separate for

each issue through no. 57. Beginning with no. 58 (1911) the pagination was continuous, the last issue, no. 219 (Oct. 1924), ending with p. 2013. Indexes of scientific and common names of plants illustrated in the first 100 numbers were issued.

# Uno, K.

[1935]. The catalogue of the botanical specimens of Taiwan. [1-23].

A multigraphed list of species collected by the author with Latin and Japanese names and brief notes in Japanese.

# Urban, I.

1873. Prodrum einer Monographie der Gattung *Medicago* L. Verh. Bot. Ver. Brand. 15: 1-85. pl. 1, 2.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

1881. Enumeratio specierum, varietatum, formarum quae in catalogis seminum omnium hortorum botanicorum per annos 1850-1879 descriptae aut amplius tractae sunt. 1-70.  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species with data on distribution. Edited as "Additamentum ad indicum seminum Horti botanici reg. Berolinensis 1880." The original work contains no references to eastern Asiatic species.

1884. Studien über die Scrophulariaceen-Gattungen *Ilysanthes*, *Bonnaya*, *Vandellia* und *Lindernia*. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 2: 429-442.

Includes a formal synopsis of *Ilysanthes* and informal treatments of the other genera, including several eastern Asiatic species.

1895. Ueber die Sabiaceengattung *Meliosma*. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 13: 211-222. pl. 19.

Critical notes, largely morphological, on this genus with eastern Asiatic members.

1896. Ueber einige Ternstroemiaceen-Gattungen. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 14: 38-51.

Critical notes with Latin descriptions, the species not treated. The genera are chiefly from eastern Asia.

1916. Geschichte des königlichen botanischen Museums zu Berlin-Dahlem (1815-1913) nebst Aufzählung seiner Sammlungen. 1, 1-456.

Includes information on many collections from eastern Asia.

# Usami, K.

1914. Mycologische Notizen über Awamori-Koji-Pilze (*Aspergillus*) und *Rhizopus* Delemar. Mycol. Centralbl. 4: 193-196. f. 1-8.  
General notes.

Ushiwo. See Wilson, E. H., 1920a.

# Ussèle, L.

1891. À travers le Japon. Climat, géologie . . . forêts domaniales et particulières . . . emploi des essences résineuses et feuillues. 1-172. f. 1-76.

Includes descriptions and notes on various species with emphasis on economic plants.

# Usteri, A.

1899. Das Geschlecht der Berberitzen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 8: 77-94. f. 1-7.

A review of the literature on *Berberis* with a key and notes on various species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1899-1902: 81-98. f. 1-7. 1910.

1903. Beiträge zu einer Monographie der Gattung *Berberis*. Deutsch. Bot. Monatschr. 21: 161-171.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

# Utkin, L. A.

1926. [Popular medicinal plants in Tomsk and Altai governments.] Dnevnik. S'ezd. Bot. Mosk. 1926: 178-179.  
In Russian.

1931. Narodnye lekarstvennye rasteniia Sibiri. [Popular medicinal plants of Siberia.] 1-136.

This work in Russian, listed in Sovetsk. Bot. 1933<sup>3-4</sup>: 301. 1933, has not been seen.

# Uyeda, Saburô.

1927. Neue grüne Algen als Nahrung für die Schalen-Larven der Auster. Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo) 23: 78-79. f. 1, 2.

*Chlorella pacifica* sp. nov. described in German.

1929. On the life-history of *Porphyra tenera* Kjellm. Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo) 24: 139-142.

1932a. New freshwater species of Chaetomorpha. Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo) 27: 23-24. pl. 1.

*C. okamurai* from Japan.

1932b. A systematic study of genus *Porphyra* found on the Japanese coasts. Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo) 28: (2 p.).

"Abstracted from the original report in Japanese." The original has not been seen.

See also Okamura, Kintaro, and Uyeda, Saburo.

# Uyeda, Sanpei.

1930. Nihon yakuen shi no kenku. [History of herb-gardens in Japan.] 1-247. pl. 1-44. f. 1-78, folded maps 1-3.

Contains descriptions of many medicinal plants. The contents and indexes are paged separately.

# Uyeda, Yeiji-ro.

1901-02. Über den "Benikôji"-Pilz aus Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: 160-163. pl. 2, (41)-(46), (65)-(71). 1901; 16: 7-9. 1902.

In German and Japanese; concerns *Monascus* sp.

1903. [On the distinguishing characters of *Pseudomonas*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (62)-(65).

Notes in Japanese with a key; abstracted and translated from an uncited work by E. Smith.

1908a. [A bacterial disease of *Zingiber officinale*.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 81: 1-32. 2 f.

In Japanese; concerns *Pseudomonas zingiberi*.

1908b. A bacterial red-rot of ginseng in Japan and Korea. Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. 82: 1-35. f. 1-6.

In Japanese; concerns *Bacillus araliavorus*.

# Uyeki, H.

1925a. Some new varieties of Korean ligneous plants and their values from the standpoint of arboriculture. Bull. Agr. For. Coll. Suigen Korea 1: 1-23. f. 1-15.

Considers 17 species and varieties in *Pinus*, *Populus*, *Castanea*, *Pyrus* (with *P. pseudonipponensis* sp. nov.), *Prunus*, and *Paulownia* (with *P. coreana* sp. nov.).

1925b. On the species and their distribution of wild pines in Chosen and Manchuria. Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc. 3: 35-47.

A synopsis in Japanese, including English descriptions of *Pinus tabulaeformis* var. *mukdensis* comb. nov. (*P. mukdensis*) and *P. tabulaeformis* var. *rubescens* var. nov.

1926. Korean timber trees. Vol. 1. Ginkgoales and Coniferae. Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen 4: 1-16, 1-154. illustr.

A manual in Japanese. Each plate consists of a photograph of a whole tree or its parts with a map showing its distribution.

1927. The seeds of the genus *Pinus*, as an aid to the identification of species. Bull. Agr. For. Coll. Suigen Korea 2: 1-129. pl. 1-18.

Includes a comprehensive key to all known species and a bibliography.

1928. On the physiognomy of *Pinus densiflora* growing in Korea and silvicultural treatment for its improvement. Bull. Agr. For. Coll. Suigen Korea 3: 1-263, 1-5. pl. 1-58.

In Japanese; largely silvicultural.

1929. Four new ligneous plants from Korea and Manchuria. Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc. 9: 20-21.

*Pinus yamazutai* (Manchuria), *Phyllostachys compressa* (Chosen), *Forsythia mandshurica* (Manchuria), and *Acer nakaii* (Chosen).

1932. Cupuliferae novae Koreanae. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 1: 253-257. f. 1-5.

Ten new species and varieties described.

1933. On the forest zones of Korea. Act. Phytotax. Geobot. 2: 73-85. 2 f. 1 text map.

A description in Japanese with chronologically arranged lists of phytogeographical works by western and oriental authors, a description of the climate, topography, etc., and a description of the forest zones.

1934. The regeneration of conifers in Korea. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada 2: 973-979.

A general summary.

1936. Vegetations [sic] in the Kwa-san Hill and the environs of Suigen. Bull. Agr. For. Coll. Suigen Chosen 5: 1-7, 1-155. 55 pl. f. 1-169.

In Japanese; an ecological description with numerous notes on species, most of them illustrated by small figures.

**Uyemura, Toshio.**

1934. On a novel moss, *Theriotia lorifolia* Gard. from Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 382-387. f. 1-3.  
A detailed study in Japanese.

**Uyemura, Tsunesaburo, and Tanaka, Yuichi.**

1931. [Die pflanzenökologische Untersuchung im Universitätswald in Sachalin, unter besonderer Berücksichtigung der Urwaldtypen.] [Bull. Univ. For. Kyushu Univ.] **1**: [1], 1-117. pl. 1-27. 5 folded charts.

In Japanese; contains a systematic enumeration of species.

**Uyeyama, N.** See Suzuki, Sigeyosi, Uyeyama, N., and Hori, Masashi.**V****V.**

1904. Über einige wenig bekannte Bäume und Sträucher. Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit. **29**: 142-144.  
Notes on various eastern Asiatic species, based on Nicholson, G., 1903b.

**V., T.**

1858. *Strophanthus dichotomus*, Dec. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1858**: 545-548. f. 172.  
Originated in China and the East Indies.

**Vahl, M.**

- 1790-94. *Symbolae botanicae, sive Plantarum tam earum, quas in itinere imprimis orientali collegit Petrus Forskål, quam aliarum recentius detectarum exactiores descriptiones, nec non observationes circa quasdam plantas dudum cognitae*. 3 v. (1, 1-85. pl. 1-25. 1790; 2, 1-105. pl. 26-50. 1791; 3, 1-104. pl. 51-75. 1794).

Contains some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1804-06. *Enumeratio plantarum, vel ab aliis, vel ab ipso observatarum, cum earum differentiis specificis, synonymis selectis et descriptionibus succinctis*. 2 v. (1, i-lx, 1-381. 1804; 2, i-viii, 1-423. 1806).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Vaillant, L.**

1908. Itinéraire de la mission Pelliot-Vaillant de Tourfan à Pékin.—Excursion de M. le Dr. Louis Vaillant dans la région de Sining-Fou. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) **14**: 420-421.

A collection of plants was made on this expedition.

**Valeton, T.**

1886. Critisch Overzicht der Olacineae B. et H. [1-2], 1-280. pl. 1-6.

Includes references to the eastern Asiatic genera and to some species.

1902. Einige Notizen über neue und schon bekannte Arten der Gattung *Geniostoma*. Bull. Inst. Bot. Buitenzorg **12**: 1-28. pl. 1.

Includes *G. fagraeoides* from Bonin Islands.

1913. *Balanophora Kawakamii* Val. Icon. Bogor. **4**: 169-170. pl. 351.

Native of Formosa.

1930. Die Rubiaceen von Mikronesien. In L. Diels, Beiträge zur Flora Mikronesien und Polynesien. IV. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **63**: 288-323.

Includes *Randia racemosa* from Hongkong and *Gardenia jasminoides* from the Bonin Islands.

**Valkenier-Suringar, J.**

1904. *Azalea mollis* und *Azalea sinensis*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **13**: 53-54.

A general note.

1908. *Azalea mollis* und *Azalea sinensis*. Gartenflora **57**: 505-517. pl. 1575, 1576.

A general note with many historical data regarding the species discussed.

1923. Ueber die Nomenklatur einiger Gehölzarten. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **33**: 18-23.

Includes references to various eastern Asiatic species.

- 1927-29. Die Anwendung der internationalen botanischen Nomenklaturregeln. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **38**: 293-333. 1927; (II) **41**: 29-77. f. 1-10. 1929.

Includes nomenclatural changes and notes on various eastern Asiatic species.

1931. *Nomenklaturalia*. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. **43**: 199-227. pl. 23, 24.

Critical nomenclatural notes on various species, including many from eastern Asia.

**Vallot, J.**

1889. Causes physiologiques qui produisent le rabougrissement des arbres des cultures japonaises. Bull. Soc. Bot. France **36**: 284-289.

Concerns dwarf trees in cultivation.

1902. Les plantes exotiques et ornementales que l'on peut cultiver dans la région de l'olivier; seize ans d'acclimatation à Lodève (Hérault). 1-146.

An enumeration with notes, especially concerning their hardiness in the olive region in France; includes various species of Japan and China.

**Vanden-Berghe, M.** See Grisard, J., and Vanden-Berghe, M.**Van den Heede, A.**

1923. Nos bonnes vieilles plantes, *Bignonia grandiflora*, Thunberg. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **1923**: 496.

A general note on this native of Japan and China, including synonymy.

**Van Eseltine, G. P.**

1933. Notes on the species of apples. II. The Japanese flowering crabapples of the *Sieboldii* group and their hybrids. Tech. Bull. N. Y. Agr. Exp. Sta. **214**: 1-21. f. 1-10.

A systematic treatment without critical changes.

1934. Ornamental apples and crabapples. Circ. N. Y. Agr. Exp. Sta. **139**: 1-13. 1 f.

A popular account with data on some eastern Asiatic species.

See also Pieters, A. J., and Van Eseltine, G. P.

**Van Heurck, H.**

- 1870-71. *Observationes botanicae et descriptiones plantarum novarum herbarii Van Heurckiani*. Recueil d'observations botaniques et de descriptions de plantes nouvelles. 1-249.

Includes original descriptions of a few new species from eastern Asia.

**Van Houtte, L.**

1845. *Hortus Vanhoutteanus, ou, Description de plantes nouvelles, rares ou pu connues, introduites dans les jardins de Louis van Houtte, horticulteur à Gand; avec catalogue descriptif et prix-courant des nouveautés et des multiplications disponibles dans cet établissement*. Bulletin périodique faisant suite à la Flore des serres et des jardins de l'Europe. Fasc. **1**, 28 p. 4 pl.

This work has not been seen. It is listed in Pritzel's *Thesaurus*, ed. 1, no. 10660. 1851.

- 1851-52a. *Hydrangea japonica* fol. albo-variegatis. Fl. Serr. Jard. **7**: 139. pl. 696.

Native of Japan.

- 1851-52b. *Phaius grandifolius*, var. *superbus*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **7**: 259. pl. 768.

Native of southern China.

- 1852-53a. *Clematis platensis*, var. *Sophia*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **8**: 279. pl. 852.

Native of Japan.

- 1852-53b. *Diervilla amabilis* (Weigelia amabilis, Hortul.). Fl. Serr. Jard. **8**: 287-288. pl. 855.

Native of Japan.

1854. Note sur le *Lilium odorum* Plan. Rev. Hort. (Paris) **IV**: 3: 154-155.

A general note on this native of China or Japan.

- 1856a. *Clematis patens*, Dene. var. *Helena*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **11**: 85. pl. 1117.

A garden form of this Japanese species.

- 1856b. *Diervilla Middendorffiana*, Carr. Fl. Serr. Jard. **11**: 131-132. pl. 1137.

Supposed to have come from northern Asia.

- 1857a. *Heterotropa asaroides*, Morr. et Dene. Fl. Serr. Jard. **12**: 99. pl. 1231.

Native of Japan.

- 1857b. *Forsythia suspensa*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **12**: 135-137. pl. 1253.

Native of eastern Asia.

- 1857c. *Arisaema ringens*, Blume. Fl. Serr. Jard. **12**: 167-168. pl. 1269, 1270.

Native of Japan.



1858. *Callicarpa purpurea*? Fl. Serr. Jard. **13**: 127-128. *pl.* 1859. 1 f.  
Native of China.
- 1859-61a. *Cydonia japonica albo-cincta*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **14**: 23-24. *pl.* 1403.  
A garden form.
- 1859-61b. *Diervillae roseae et amabilis* varietates. Variétés de *Weigelia amabilis* et de *Weigelia rosea*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **14**: 139-143. *pl.* 1445-1447.  
Natives of eastern Asia.
- 1859-61c. *Lilium tenuifolium*, Fisch. Fl. Serr. Jard. **14**: 213. *pl.* 1475.  
Native of northern Asia.
- 1859-61d. *Acer polymorphum, septemlobum versicolorum*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **14**: 273. *pl.* 1498.  
A garden form, native of Japan.
- 1862-65a. *Lilium auratum*, Lindl. Fl. Serr. Jard. **15**: 57-62. *pl.* 1528-1531.  
Native of Japan.
- 1862-65b. *Bambusa Fortunei foliis niveo-vittatis*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **15**: 69. *pl.* 1535.  
Native of China.
- 1862-65c. *Tricyrtis hirta*, Hook. Fl. Serr. Jard. **15**: 79. *pl.* 1540.  
Native of Japan.
- 1862-65d. *Clematis Fortunei*, Moore. Fl. Serr. Jard. **15**: 103. *pl.* 1553.  
Native of Japan.
- 1862-65e. *Acer polymorphum, foliis dissectis roseo-marginatis*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **15**: 127. *pl.* 1566.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1862-65f. *Malus floribunda* Sieb. Fl. Serr. Jard. **15**: 161-165. *pl.* 1585-1589.  
Native of Japan.
- 1865-67a. *Aucuba japonica* Thunb. Fl. Serr. Jard. **16**: 5-6. *pl.* 1809.  
Native of Japan.
- 1865-67b. *Lilium Thunbergianum aureum nigro-maculatum*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **16**: 33-34. *pl.* 1827.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1865-67c. *Pardanthus chinensis* Ker. Fl. Serr. Jard. **16**: 41-42. *pl.* 1832.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1865-67d. *Hydrangea japonica rosalba* Hort. Fl. Serr. Jard. **16**: 75-77. *pl.* 1849, 1850.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1865-67e. *Hydrangea paniculata grandiflora* (Hort. Lemoine). Fl. Serr. Jard. **16**: 105. *pl.* 1866, 1866.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1865-67f. *Zea japonica fol. albo-vittatis*. Mais du Japon à feuilles rubanées. Fl. Serr. Jard. **16**: 121. *pl.* 1873, 1874.  
A garden form of *Zea mays* with variegated leaves.
- 1867-68a. *Hydrangea otaksa* Sieb. et Zucc. Fl. Serr. Jard. **17**: 35. *pl.* 1732, 1733.  
Native of Japan.
- 1867-68b. *Lilium Leichtlini* J. D. Hook. Fl. Serr. Jard. **17**: 39-40. *pl.* 1736.  
Native of Japan.
- 1867-68c. *Pseudolarix Kaempferi* Gordon. Fl. Serr. Jard. **17**: 111-112. *pl.* 1777, 1778.  
Native of Japan.
- 1867-68d. *Goodyera velutina* Maxim.—*G. macrantha* Maxim. Fl. Serr. Jard. **17**: 113-116. *pl.* 1779, 1780.  
Both species illustrated, the latter from Japan.
- 1867-68e. *Deutzia crenata flore pleno* Fortune. Fl. Serr. Jard. **17**: 149-151. *pl.* 1799-1801.  
Native of eastern China.
- 1868-69a. *Tricyrtis*? fol. striatis. Fl. Serr. Jard. **18**: 1. *pl.* 1820.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1868-69b. *Rhaphis fiabelliformis* fol. aur.-var. Fl. Serr. Jard. **18**: 39-40. *pl.* 1844, 1845.  
A garden form from eastern Asia.
- 1868-69c. *Spiraea palmata* Thunb. Fl. Serr. Jard. **18**: 49. *pl.* 1861.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868-69d. *Desmodium penduliflorum* Oud. Fl. Serr. Jard. **18**: 107-108. *pl.* 1888, 1889.  
Native of Japan.
- 1868-69e. *Hydrangea stellata prolifera* Reg. Fl. Serr. Jard. **18**: 109-110. *pl.* 1890.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1868-69f. *Pteris cretica albo-lineata*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **18**: 135. *pl.* 1905, 1906.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1873a. *Primula japonica* A. Gray. Fl. Serr. Jard. **19**: 31-32. *pl.* 1950, 1951.  
Native of Japan.
- 1873b. *Wistaria multijuga*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **19**: 125. *pl.* 2002.  
Native of Japan.
- 1873c. *Azalea mollis glabrior* Regel. Fl. Serr. Jard. **19**: 177-183. *pl.* 2032-2036.  
Illustrates garden forms of this Chinese species.
- 1873d. *Malus baccata flore roseo pleno*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **19**: 185. *pl.* 2037, 2038.  
A garden form from northeastern Asia.
- 1874a. *Aralia Maximowiczii*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **20**: 39. *pl.* 2067, 2068.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874b. *Iris Kaempferi* Sieb. Fl. Serr. Jard. **20**: 45-47. *pl.* 2073, 2074.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874c. *Aralia pentaphylla* fol. var. Fl. Serr. Jard. **20**: 55-56. *pl.* 2079, 2080.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874d. *Corylopsis spicata* Sieb. et Zucc. Fl. Serr. Jard. **20**: 137. *pl.* 2135.  
Native of Japan.
- 1874e. *Azalea sinensis alba*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **20**: 151. *pl.* 2143, 2144.  
Native of China.
- 1875a. *Acer polymorphum* Sieb. et Zucc. var. *palmatifidum*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **21**: 19-20. *pl.* 2156, 2157.  
A garden form from Japan.
- 1875b. *Bambusa striata* Lindl. Fl. Serr. Jard. **21**: 99. *pl.* 2210.  
Introduced from China.
- 1875c. *Saxifraga Fortunei tricolor* Hort. Fl. Serr. Jard. **21**: 125. *pl.* 2227, 2228.  
Native of Japan.
- 1875d. *Cerasus caproniana flore roseo-pleno*. Fl. Serr. Jard. **21**: 141. *pl.* 2233, 2239.  
A garden form from Japan.
- See also Planchon, J. E., and Van Houtte, L.
- Van Hulle, H. J.**  
1885. *L'Ophiopogon spicatum* Bot. Reg. Rev. Hort. Belge **11**: 265. 1 *pl.*  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Vaniot, E.**  
1902. Composées. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **11**: 345-351.  
An enumeration of species of *Senecio* collected by Bodinier, including several new.
1903. Plantae Bodinierianae, Composées. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **12**: 19-33, 116-126, 241-246, 317-320, 489-503.  
Descriptions of new species and genera from China.
- 1904a. À propos des genres *Martinia* et *Leveillea*. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **13**: 16.  
A review of these genera of Compositae based on Chinese species, the first here referred to *Asteromaea*. See also the next entry.
- 1904b. Substitution du genre *Bi-Leveillea* Vaniot. au genre *Leveillea* Vaniot. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **13**: 326.  
A substitution on account of the alga genus, *Leveillea*.
- 1904c. Plantae Bodinierianae, Faurieanae & Cavalerienses, Labiées. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **14**: 165-192.  
Includes various new species.
- 1905a. Plantae Bodinierianae, Scrophulariaceae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. **15**: 85-88.  
Includes some new species.

- Vaniot, E. (continued).**  
1905b. Boraginacées nouvelles. Monde des Pl. II. 7: 42-43. *Lithospermum albiflorum* and *Trigonotis macrophylla*, spp. nov. from Kweichow. The descriptions are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 2: 156-157. 1906.  
See also Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E.
- Vaniot, E., and Léveillé, H.**  
1909. Compositae Coreanae novae a R. P. Urb. Faurie lectae et ab Eug. Vaniot et H. Léveillé determinatae. Bull. Acad. Internat. Géogr. Bot. 20. Mém.: 139-145.  
Eighteen new species described. The title on the volume cover is: "Composées nouvelles de Corée".
- Van Oostroom, S. J.**  
1934. A monograph of the genus *Evolvulus*. Meded. Bot. Mus. Herb. Rijksuniv. Utrecht 14: 1-267.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species with several nomenclatural changes.
- Van Tieghem, P.** = Tieghem, P. van.
- Varacek, F.**  
1913. Seltene und wertvolle Pflanzen in Kew-Gardens. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 7: 276-281.  
Contains an illustration and notes on *Callicarpa purpurea*, native of China and Japan.
- Vashkoolat, P. N.** See Strogii, A. A., and Vashkoolat, P. N.
- Vasil'chenko, I. T.**  
1936a. [Ueber eine neue Art *Goldbachia* DC. aus zentral Mongolien.] Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. I. Fasc. 2: 151-152. f. 1.  
*G. ikonnikovii*.  
1936b. [Sur les espèces du genre *Thermopsis* appartenantes à la flore de l'U.R.S.S.] Sovetsk. Bot. 1936<sup>2</sup>: 42-49. f. 1. 1 text map.  
In Russian; includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species with *T. rigida* sp. nov. from Tien Shan.
- Vasiliev, A. V.**  
1932. [A note on the best subtropical open air flowering shrubs.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. 2<sup>12</sup>: 120-128.  
In Russian; includes botanical notes on some plants introduced from eastern Asia.
- Vasiliev, J. J.** See Sukachev, V. N., and Vasiliev, J. J., and Povarnitzyn, V. A.
- Vasiliev, V. F.**  
1930. [On the question of distribution of *Salvia sclarea* L.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 23<sup>1</sup>: 403-410. 1 text map.  
In Russian with German résumé; includes notes on the occurrence of *S. sclarea* in Tien Shan and Pamir.
- Vasiliev, V. F., Pegova, A. A., and Pupkova, V. I.**  
1933. [The scumpia and the sumach as tanniferous plants.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. X. 1: 69-96. f. 1-10.  
In Russian with English summary; includes descriptions in Russian of *Cotinus coggygria* Scop. and *Rhus coriaria* L., natives of eastern and central Asia, data on their distribution and use, and a bibliography of 105 entries.
- Vasiliev, V. N.**  
1936. [A new species of birch in the extreme north east of Asia in relation with the question of the origin of its flora.] Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. 21: 161-169. 1 f. 1 text map.  
In Russian with an English summary; concerns *Betula extremiorientalis*; includes a comparative study of five species of *Betula*, native of eastern Asia.
- Vasinger-Alekatorova, A. V.**  
1931. [The weeds of rice in the southern part of the maritime region in the Far East.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 25<sup>4</sup>: 109-152. f. 1-23.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes *Panicum crus-galli* prol. *oryzicola* Vasinger, described in Russian only.
- Vaskov, V. A.**  
1930. [Ginseng (based on Chinese sources).] Manch. Monit. 1930<sup>8</sup>: 63-67. 7 f.  
This work in Russian, listed in Marakuev, V. A., 1932, no. 115, has not been seen.
- Vatke, W.**  
1872a. Notulas de stirpibus quibusdam novis vel minus cognitis. Bot. Zeit. 30: 715-719.  
Includes a note on *Scutellaria hederacea*, native of Japan.
- 1872b. Ueber die Gattung *Abelia* R. Br. Oesterr. Bot. Zeit. 22: 290-291.  
Reduces *Abelia* to *Linnaea* and lists the eastern Asiatic species.
1874. Notulae in Campanulaceas herbarii regii Berolinensis. Linnaea 38: 699-735.  
Includes various species from China and Japan.
- Vaucher, J. P. E.**  
1821. Monographie des prêles. Histoire générale et physiologique du genre. Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 1: 329-391. pl. 1-13.  
A monograph of *Equisetum*, all then known species considered. Reprint, i-iv, 1-66. pl. 1-13. 1822.
- Vauvel, L.**  
1869. Evonymus Japonica. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1869: 148-149.  
Mentions horticultural forms.
1870. Eriobotrya Japonica. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1870: 58.
- Vavilov, N. I.**  
1923. [A contribution to the classification of soft wheats—*Triticum vulgare* Vill. (Essays on systematics and geography of cereals).] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 13<sup>1</sup>: 149-257. f. 1-5. 1 text map.  
A systematic treatment in Russian with a detailed English summary, pp. 215-257; includes various eastern Asiatic species.
1926. Studies on the origin of cultivated plants. Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 16<sup>2</sup>: 3-248. 6 pl. f. 1-6.  
In Russian with English translation, pp. 139-248.
1928. Geographische Genzentren unserer Kulturpflanzen. Verh. V. Internat. Kongr. Vererbungswiss. Berlin 1927. Suppl. 1: 342-369. f. 1-6.  
Concerns origins of some cultivated grains.
- 1929a. La localisation géographique des gènes du blé dans le monde. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 1929A: 265-270. 1 f.  
In Russian; mentions localities in China.
- 1929b. [Problem of the origin of cultivated plants in modern conception.] Priroda 18: 403-422. text maps 1, 2.  
In Russian; includes data on the rôle of Asia in the origin of cultivated plants. This paper was presented at the All Union Congress of Genetics and Selection in Leningrad, January 10, 1929.
- 1930a. [Western China, Korea, Japan and the Island of Formosa.] Chelov. Prir. 2: 39-40.  
A brief sketch of the flora in Russian. This volume has not been seen.
- 1930b. [Science in Japan.] Priroda 19: 355-378. f. 1-8.  
In Russian; includes a historical sketch of the development of agriculture and botany in Japan.
- 1931a. The problem of the origin of the world's agriculture in the light of the latest investigations. 1-10. 1 map.  
Contains data on the rôle of central and eastern Asia in the origin of cultivated plants. This paper was presented at the Second International Congress of the History of Science and Technology, London (1931).
- 1931b. The rôle of Central Asia in the origin of cultivated plants. (Preliminary communication of the results of the expedition to Central Asia of 1929.) Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 26<sup>3</sup>: 3-44. f. 1-34. 2 maps.  
In Russian and English.
- 1931c. [Wild progenitors of the fruit trees of Turkestan and the Caucasus and the problem of the origin of fruit trees.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 26<sup>3</sup>: 85-108. 2 text maps.  
In Russian. For English translation under the same title see Proc. IX Internat. Hort. Congr. London 1930: 271-286. 1930.
1934. Le problème de l'origine des plantes cultivées. Ann. Inst. Nat. Agron. 26: 239-246.  
Largely a survey of the work of the "Institut de la production végétale de Leningrad", with references to eastern Asiatic plants.
- 1935a. Teoreticheskie osnovy selektsii rastenii. [Theoretical bases of plant breeding.] 2 v. (1, i-xvii, 1-1043. illustr.; 2, i-xi, 1-711. illustr.).  
In Russian. Vol. 1 bears the subtitle: General principles of plant breeding. For partial translation see Vavilov, N. I., 1936. Vol. 2 bears the subtitle: Special part, grain and forage crops.

- 1935b. Botaniko-geograficheskie osnovy selektsii. [Botanico-geographical bases of selection.] 1-60. 1 map.  
In Russian; includes "Chinese center of the origin of cultivated plants", pp. 12-18, and many scattered references to eastern Asiatic species.
1936. [Les bases botaniques et géographiques de la sélection.] Rev. Bot. Appl. 16: 124-129, 214-223, 285-293.  
Includes references to eastern Asiatic species and an article "Foyer (centre d'origine) chinois", pp. 214-217. This is an abridged translation of a chapter of the preceding reference.
- Vavilov, N. I., and Wulff, E. V.** (Editors).  
1935-36. Flora of cultivated plants. 4 v. (incomplete) (1, i-ix, 1-434. f. 1-127. 1935; 2, i-viii, 1-447. f. 1-224. 1936; 16, i-viii, 1-285. f. 1-113. 1936; 17, i-viii, 1-354. f. 1-62. 1936).  
A series of monographic treatises in Russian. The issues here cited concern wheat, barley, rye, oats, small fruits, and nuts. This is prepared by various specialists and is issued by the Lenin Academy of Agricultural Sciences, Institute of Plant Industry.
- Veitch, H. J.** (Harry James).  
1892. The Coniferae of Japan. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 14: 18-33.  
General notes on the species then known.
- Veitch, J. G.** (John Gould).  
1860. Notes on the vegetation of Japan, taken during a trip into the interior to Mount "Fusi Yama" the holy mountain of the Japanese, in the month of Sept. 1860. Gard. Chron. 1860: 1126-1127.  
A general discussion of the vegetation of Mt. Fuji, Shizuoka-ken, with a sketch showing the zones of vegetation.
- 1860-62. Extracts from Mr. J. G. Veitch's letters (from Japan). Gard. Chron. 1860: 1104, 1126. 1860; 1861: 24-25, 97-98. 1861; 1862: 22-24. 1 f. 44. 1 f. 93. 1862.  
Includes notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed. In part translated into French in Rodigas, E., 1861a.
- 1861a. Diary kept by J. G. Veitch during his trip to Mount Fusi Yama, September, 1860. Gard. Chron. 1861: 49-50.  
Includes notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed.
- 1861b. A trip to the nurseries and botanic gardens of Yeddo [=Tokyo]. Gard. Chron. 1861: 120-121.  
Includes notes on the vegetation and on various species observed.
- 1862a. A list of the principal timber trees growing in the vicinity of Kanagawa and Yeddo [Tokyo] Japan. Gard. Chron. 1862: 68-69.  
A list of 36 species with general notes, a modification of part of Veitch, J. G., 1863.
- 1862b. Notes on the coniferous plants of Japan. Gard. Chron. 1862: 303-309.  
Brief notes on the various species with technical and vernacular names.
1863. Notes on the agriculture, trees, and flora of Japan. In R. Alcock, Capital of the Tycoon; a narrative of a three years' residence in Japan. 2: 475-490.  
Includes an enumeration of the principal timber trees growing in the vicinity of Yeddo [=Tokyo] and Kanagawa, additional notes on the trees and flora of Japan, notes on Japanese plants, and plants introduced into England growing in the establishment of Veitch & Sons.
- Veitch, J. H.** (James Herbert).  
1893. A traveller's notes. Gard. Chron. III. 13: 228-230, 260-262, 387, 568-570; 14: 40-42, 179-180, 298, 299, 395, 427-428, 461-462, 556-557, 715-716.  
Includes many notes on the vegetation of Hongkong, Canton, Japan, and Korea. See also Veitch, J. H., 1896.
1894. Deciduous trees and shrubs of Japan. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 17: 12-21.  
General notes on various species.
1896. A traveller's notes; or, Notes of a tour through India, Malaysia, Japan, Korea, the Australian colonies, and New Zealand during the years 1891-1893. 1-219. illustr. 1 fold. map.  
Includes general notes on the flora, largely republished from the Gardner's Chronicle. See Veitch, J. H., 1893.
- 1903a. Recently introduced trees, shrubs, etc., from central China. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 28: 57-70. f. 11-27.  
A list with general notes on species introduced by E. H. Wilson.
- 1903b. Some lesser-known Japan trees and shrubs. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 27: 857-875. f. 192-201.  
General notes on various species. Republished without the "List of dried specimens collected in Japan by James Veitch . . ." and the illustrations in Garden 64: 167-168, 183-184, 201-202, 220. 1930; also published as a separate.
- 1904a. Hardy ornamental vines. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 28: 339-397. 1 pl. f. 83-108.  
General notes on various species of *Vitis*, largely recent introductions from China. The plate is colored.
- 1904b. Far eastern maples. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 29: 327-360. f. 75-103.  
General notes on various eastern Asiatic species, including at least one new name with a partial description, *Acer tetramerum lobulatum* (see Rehder, A., 1905b).
1906. Hortus Veitchii. A history of the rise and progress of the nurseries of Messrs. James Veitch and Sons, together with an account of the botanical collectors and hybridists employed by them and a list of the most remarkable of their introductions. 1-542. 50 pl.  
Contains accounts of the field work of John G. Veitch, 1860-1870; Carl Kramer 1867-68; Charles Maries, Japan and China, 1877-79; James Herbert Veitch 1891-93; and E. H. Wilson, 1899-1905 in China, Japan, and Korea. Various Chinese and Japanese species are listed and briefly described.
- Veitch, P. C. M.**  
1921. Magnolias. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 46: 315-322. f. 186-189.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.
- Veitch & Sons.**  
1881. A manual of the Coniferae; containing a general view of the order; a synopsis of the hardy kinds cultivated in Great Britain; their place and use in horticulture, . . . 1-350. pl. 1-20. f. 1-63. 1881; a new and greatly enlarged edition by A. H. Kent, 1-562. f. 1-141, [1-361]. 1900.
- 1887-94. A manual of orchidaceous plants cultivated under glass in Great Britain. 2 v.  
A work issued in separately paged parts often bound in two volumes, each with a separate title page, part 10, 5, 3, 6, and 2 forming volume 1, and part 9, 1, 8, 7, and 4 forming volume 2. Volume 1 has a separate index, i-iii, and vol. 2 a glossary and index i-xi. The parts containing eastern Asiatic species are as follows: 3: 1-104. illustr. 1888 (*Dendrobium*, *Bulbophyllum* and *Cirrhopetalum*); 4: 1-108. illustr. 1889 (*Cypripedium*); 6: 1-134. illustr. 1890 (*Coeloglyne*, *Epidendrum*, *Spathoglottis*, *Phaius*, *Thunia*, *Chysis*, *Pleione*, *Calanthe*, *Diacrium*, *Nanodes*, etc.); 7: 1-142. illustr. 1891 (*Phalaenopsis*, *Aërides*, *Vanda*, *Angraecum*, *Arachnanthe*, *Renanthera*, *Rynchostylis*, *Saccolabium*, *Stauroopsis*, etc.); 10: i-vii, 1-160. illustr. 1894 (General review of the *Orchidaceae*).
1891. Les *Cypripedium*. Traduit du "Manual of orchidaceous plants", de James Veitch and Sons. *Orchidophile* 1891: 6-10, 36-43, 71-79, 107-111, 154-157, 185-192, 198-202, 242-246, 274-279, 344-348, 380-384.  
Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.
- 1892-93. *Dendrobium*. Traduction du "Manual of orchidaceous plants" de Veitch. *Orchidophile* 1892: 11-16, 54-59, 72-78, 107-112, 156-160, 184-188, 221-224, 248-250, 273-282, 316-319, 348-351, 374-377. 1892; 1893: 28-31, 60-62, 93-95, 123-126, 151-154, 186-189. 1893.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
- 1903-08. Novelties offered by James Veitch & Sons, Ltd. 1903. 1-12. 1903; (ditto for 1904) 1-12. [1904]; (ditto for 1905) 1-7. [1905]; (ditto for 1906) 1-9. [1906]; (ditto for 1907) 1-25. [1907]; (ditto for 1908-9) 1-32. [1908?].  
Catalogues of the J. Veitch & Sons nursery, containing excellent photographic reproductions of many living plants introduced from China.
- 1909-13. New hardy plants from western China—autumn, 1909. 1-8. [1909]; (ditto for 1910) 1-16. [1910]; (ditto for 1911) 1-16. [1911]; (ditto for 1912) 1-20. [1912]; (ditto for 1913) 1-36. [1913].  
Catalogues of the J. Veitch & Sons Nursery, containing excellent photographic reproductions of plants.

**Vendryes, A.** See Motelay, L., and Vendryes, A.

**Venema, H. J.**

1933. *Juniperus sinensis* L. var. *Keteleeri*, *Juniperus virginiana* L. var. *Keteleeri* or *Juniperus Keteleeri*? Jaarb. Nederland. Dendrol. Vereenig. 1933: 108-121. 2 pl.

A comparison in Dutch accompanied by a bibliography.

**Ventenat, E. P.**

1799a. Tableau du regne végétal, selon la méthode de Jussieu. 4 v. (1, i-lxxii, 1-627; 2, 1-607; 3, 1-587; 4, 1-265. pl. 1-24).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1799b. Sur l'Agynéja. Mém. Soc. Hist. Nat. Paris 1799: 59-62. pl. 5.

*Agynéja impubes* of China described and illustrated.

1800. Description des plantes nouvelles et peu connues, cultivées dans le jardin de J. M. Cels. pl. 1-100.

Published in 10 parts, the plates accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress, introduction, and index; includes some eastern Asiatic species in this garden near Paris.

1803. Choix de plantes, dont la plupart sont cultivées dans le jardin de Cels. pl. 1-60.

Includes descriptions and illustrations of several eastern Asiatic species. The plates are accompanied by unnumbered descriptive letterpress, introduction, and index.

1803-04. Jardin de la Malmaison. 2 v. (1, pl. 1-60. 1893; 2, pl. 61-120).

Contains descriptions of some Chinese species, the plates accompanied by unpaginated letterpress.

**Verdier, E.**

1855. *Spiraea Reevesiana* var. *flore pleno*. Hort. Franç. 1855: 121. pl. 11.

**Verdoorn, F.**

1928. Kritische Bemerkungen über ostasiatische und ozeanische *Frullania*-Arten aus dem Subgenus *Homotropantha*, (de *Frullaniaceis* III). Rev. Bryol. n. sér. 1: 109-122. f. 1-11.

Includes a discussion and a key.

1930a. Die *Frullaniaceae* der Indomalaischen Inseln (De *Frullaniaceis* VII). Ann. Bryol. Suppl. Vol. 1: 1-187. f. 1-293.

Includes a few Chinese species.

1930b. Revision der von Ozeanien angeführten *Frullaniaceae* (De *Frullaniaceis* VIII). Nederl. Kruidk. Arch. 1930: 155-175.

Includes some references to Chinese and Japanese species.

1931-33. *Hepaticae selectae et criticae*, Series I. (1930). Ann. Bryol. 4: 123-139. f. 1-6, (Ser. II—1931) 140-150. f. 1-6. 1931; (Ser. III et IV—1932) 5: 125-144. f. 1-5. 1932; (Ser. V et VI—1933) 6: 95-104. f. 1-7. 1933.

Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

1932a. Neue Beiträge zur Kenntnis indomalaischer *Frullaniaceae* (De *Frullaniaceis* IX). Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg III. 12: 53-64. f. 1-5.

Includes *Frullania alstonii* of Kwangtung.

1932b. Ueber einige neue *Frullania*-Sammlungen. De *Frullaniaceis* X. Nederl. Kruidk. Arch. 1932: 484-500.

Includes *F. rotundistipula*, *F. hongkongensis* sp. nov., and *F. inopinata* from China.

1934a. Studien über asiatische Jubuleae (de *Frullaniaceis* XV-XVII.) mit einer Einleitung: Bryologie und Hepaticologie, ihre Methodik und Zukunft. Ann. Bryol. Suppl. vol. 4: i-viii, 1-231. frontisp. f. 1-32.

1934b. Revision der von Ozeanien, Australien und Neuseeland angeführten Lejenceae Holostipae (de *Frullaniaceis* XIV). Blumea 1: 216-240.

Includes some species from China, Japan, and Formosa.

1935-37+. *Chronica botanica*. 3 v. + (1, 1-447. illustr. 1935; 2, 1-479. illustr. 1936; 3, 1-431. 1937).

"An annual record of pure and applied botany" containing current reports of various botanical organizations, individuals, etc.

See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37; Dixon, H. N., Schiffer, V., and Verdoorn, F.; and Nicholson, W. E., Herzog, T., and Verdoorn, F.

**Vereshchagin, G. I.**

1927. [A contribution to the bibliography of the works concerning the Baikal Lake and its shores.] Trav. Comm. Étud. Lac-Bajkal 2: 187-222.

In Russian; includes works on the flora, pp. 211-212. For continuation see Vereshchagin, G. I., 1933.

1928. Vorläufige Betrachtungen über der Ursprung der Fauna und Flora des Baikalsees. Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. 1928A: 407-412.

1931. [On the origin and history of the fauna and flora of the Baikal Lake.] Trav. Comm. Étud. Lac-Bajkal 3: 77-116. 4 f.

An ecological discussion in Russian.

1933. [Bibliographie du lac Baikal pour l'intervalle 1927-1931 et compléments pour l'années antérieures.] Trav. Stat. Limnol. Lac Baikal 5: 163-178.

A continuation of Vereshchagin, G. I., 1927.

**Vereshchagin, V. I.**

1907. [In the eastern Altai. A diary of the expedition of 1905.] Altaisk. Sborn. 6: i-iii, 1-101, i-iii. 1 map.

In Russian; includes numerous botanical data by this botanist. This work has not been seen.

1908. [From Barnaul to Mongolia (Traveler's notes).] Altaisk. Sborn. 9: i-iv, 1-64, 1-9, 1.

A description in Russian of the region and its flora, with notes on various species observed. Each article of vol. 9 has separate pagination. This volume has not been seen.

1910. [Travels in the Altai in the summer of 1908 (traveler's notes).] Altaisk. Sborn. 10: i-ii, 1-46. 1 map.

In Russian. This volume has not been seen.

1925. [Nature in the Altai region. The vegetation of the fresh water lakes (Floristic sketch).] Ocherki Altaiskogo Kraia. [Sketches of the Altai region] 65-80.

In Russian; includes popular descriptions of various species with botanical names given in Russian. This work is published by the Altai Branch of the Russian Geographical Society.

1927. Ocherki Altaia. [Sketches of the Altai region.] 1-84. pl. 1-21.

In Russian; includes botanical notes on various species and a list, pp. 76-82, with Russian and Latin names of the plants of that region.

**Verevkin, I.**

1932. [Bibliography of the sericulture and the silk industry in China and Manchuria.] Bibliogr. Sborn. Bibl. Kit. Vost. Zhel. Dor. 2<sup>5</sup>: 142-154.

A bibliography in Russian, containing 50 entries.

**Verlot, B.**

1867. *Clematis Davidiana*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1867: 90-91. f. 10.

Introduced from China.

1868. *Arisaema praecox*. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1868: 331-332. 1 pl. f. 37.

Native of Japan. The plate is colored.

**"Veronica."**

1886. The Japan windflower. Garden 30: 449-450. 1 f.

*Anemone japonica*, introduced from Japan. The author's name "Veronica" is a "nom de plume."

**Verrolles, E. J. F.**

1836. (Extrait d'une lettre de M. Verrolles, . . .) Ann. Prop. Foi 9: 454-459.

Contains general data on *Rhus vernix*. No exact title is given.

**Verschaaffelt, A.**

1848-60. Nouvelle iconographie des Camellias, contenant les figures et la description des plus rares, des plus nouvelles et des plus belles variétés de ce genre. 13 v. (1848: 47. pl. 1848; 1849: 48 pl. 1849; 1850: 48 pl. 1850; 1851: 48 pl. 1851; 1852: 48 pl. 1852; 1853: 48 pl. 1853; 1854: 48 pl. 1854; 1855: 48 pl. 1855; 1856: 48 pl. 1856; 1857: 48 pl. 1857; 1858: 48 pl. 1858; 1859: 48 pl. 1859; 1860: 48 pl. 1860).

A set of 623 colored plates of horticultural varieties of *Camellia*, published in 12 fascicles for each year, each plate accompanied by descriptive letterpress. A title page was issued for the first three years' issue constituting vol. 1. The editor is A. Verschaaffelt. The preface at the beginning of the first year is signed by A. van Geert, to whom the authorship is sometimes assigned.



- Vesque, J.**  
1882. Essai d'une monographie anatomique et descriptive de la tribu des Capparées. *Ann. Sci. Nat. VI. Bot.* **13**: 47-135. *pl.* 1, 2.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
1893. Guttiferae. In *DC. Monog. Phan.* **8**: 1-669. Monographic.
1895. Révision du genre *Eurya* Thunb. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **42**: 151-161.  
Recognizes 27 species with a key.
- Vesselovskaya, M. A.**  
1933. The poppy, its classification and its importance as an oleiferous crop. *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Suppl.* **56**: [1-2], 1-213, i-xxii, [1-2]. *pl.* 1-3, *f.* 1-58. *1 text map.*  
A monographic work in Russian with English summary. pp. i-xxii, and a bibliography.
- Viala, P.**  
1901-09. Ampélographie. *Traité général de viticulture.* 7 v. (1, i-viii, 1-729. *pl.* 1-70. *f.* 1-840. 1901; 2, 1-408. 100 *pl.* 1901; 3, 1-392. 100 *pl.* 1902; 4, 1-374. 100 *pl.* 1902-03; 5, 1-358. 100 *pl.* 1903-04; 6, 1-476. 100 *pl.* 1904-05; (Index) 7, 1-408. 1909).  
A monumental work on the Ampelidaceae, chiefly horticultural, but with descriptions of the eastern Asiatic species.
- See also Foex, G., and Viala, P.
- Vidal, [A.].**  
1875. Animaux et plantes utiles du Japon. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* **III**: 2: 433-452, 506-531.  
General remarks on edible, medical, and industrial plants. Reprint, 1-45. 1875. For extracts translated into English see the next entry.
1876. The useful plants of Japan. *Gard. Chron. n. ser.* **6**: 110-111.  
Largely horticultural notes translated from the preceding reference.
- Vidal, L.** See Lachmann, P., and Vidal, L.
- Vierhapper, F.**  
1906. Monographie der alpinen Erigeron-Arten Europas und Vorderasiens. Studien über die Stammesgeschichte derselben auf Grund ihrer morphologischen Beschaffenheit und geographischen Verbreitung. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl.* **19**: Abt. 2: 385-560. *pl.* 1-8. *maps* 1, 2.
1918. Was ist *Trifolium Pilozii* Adamović? *Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr.* **67**: 252-264. *f.* 1-3, 328-337.  
Concerns phylogeny of Section *Lupinaster* with references to *T. eximium*, *T. altaicum*, sp. nov. (without Latin diagnosis), *T. oblongifolium*, and *T. purpurascens*, native of eastern Asia.
1926. Die Verbreitung der Arten der Gattung *Soldanella* L. *Pflanzenar.* **1**: [10-15]. *maps* 7, 8.
- Viguier, M. T., and Gausson, H.**  
1929. Révision du genre *Abies*. Introduction à l'étude d'ensemble. I. Historique. II. Description du genre. *Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse* **57**: 369-434. 1929; (III. Monographie et iconographie des espèces) **58**: 245-564. 64 *f.*  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species. Reprinted in *Trav. Lab. For. Toulouse* **2**: 1-66. *f.* 1-7. 1928; **2**: 67-386. *illustr.*  
1929. The first part of the reprint, though dated 1928, was probably issued in 1929.
- Viguié, R.**  
1906. Recherches anatomiques sur la classification des Araliacées. *Ann. Sci. Nat. IX. Bot.* **4**: 1-208. *f.* 1-54.  
Includes four transfers of *Acanthopanax* (*Panax* and *Nothopanax*) and one in the genus *Mesopanax* gen. nov. (*Hedera*). For republication of descriptions of new species see the next entry.
1908. Verzeichnis der neuen Namen und Beschreibung der neuen Gattungen aus: René Viguié. Recherches anatomiques sur la classification des Araliacées. *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **6**: 45-48.  
A republication of the transfers and other new taxonomic data originally published in the preceding entry.
1909. Nouvelles recherches sur les Araliacées. *Ann. Sci. Nat. IX. Bot.* **9**: 305-405. *f.* 1-13.  
Includes three transfers of Chinese species to *Schefflera* from other genera, and lists other known eastern Asiatic species of the genus.
1919. Les Araliacées cultivées. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1919**: 228-229, 250-252.  
Includes descriptions of many eastern Asiatic genera and a key.
- Vilhelm, J.**  
1930. Ad Characearum Europae orientalis et Asiae cognitionem additamentum. *Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S.* **29**: 582-596.  
In Latin with French résumé; includes some eastern Asiatic species of *Chara*.
- Vilmorin [initials?].** See Voisin, l'Abbe, and Vilmorin.
- Vilmorin, André de.**  
1933. *Meconopsis Baileyi*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **105**: 516. *1 col. pl.*  
A general and horticultural description.
- Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de.**  
1899. *Decaisnea Fargesii* Franchet. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **46**: 432-433.  
Native of Szechwan.
1901. Notice sur M. l'abbé Armand David (1826-1900). *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **48**: 1-8.  
Contains data regarding his botanical exploration of China.
- 1909a. La collection de bambous de M. le Professeur Bureau à la Meilleraie (Loire-Inférieure). *Bull. Soc. Dendr. France* **12**: 73-87.  
Most of the species are from China and Japan.
- 1909b. Introduction de rhododendrons Sino-Thibétains. *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* **56**: 428-431. *1 f.*  
General notes on five species.
- 1910a. *Corylus Tibetica*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1910**: 203-205. *1 pl. f.* 82, 83.  
The plate is colored.
- 1910b. Le Rhododendron spinuliferum, nouvelle espèce chinoise. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1910**: 404-405. *1 pl.*  
Native of Yunnan. The plate is colored.
1913. *Lilium sulphureum*. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1913**: 179-181. *1 pl. f.* 56.  
Native of Yunnan. The plate is colored.
1915. Deux *Lardizabalées* à fruits comestibles (*Akebia quinata*-*Decaisnea Fargesii*). *Bull. Soc. Acclim.* **62**: 89-93. *f.* 1-3.  
A general note on these natives of China.
- Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, and Bois, D.**  
1904. *Fruticetum Vilmorinianum*. Catalogue primarius. Catalogue des arbustes existant en 1904 dans la collection de M. Maurice Lévêque de Vilmorin avec la description d'espèces nouvelles et d'introduction récente. i-xvi, 1-284. *f.* 1-42.  
Descriptions of new species republished in *Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde* **3**: 226-232. *f.* 1-5. 1906.
- Vilmorin, J. L. de.**  
1920. Énumération des conifères fructifères provenant principalement du Pinetum des Barres exposés à la séance du 28 Octobre. *Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France IV.* **21**: 385-391.  
Includes critical notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
1921. *Abies Koreana*. *Journ. Soc. Nat. Hort. France IV.* **22**: 97-98.  
A critical note.
1924. Le chimonanthé à grande fleur jaune. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1924**: 11-12. *1 pl.*  
Native of China and Japan. The plate is colored.
- Vilmorin, [J. M.] P. L. de.**  
1899. *Primula obconica* à grandes fleurs rouges. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **71**: 548. *1 pl. f.* 233.  
A general description of this native of China.
1904. Notes de voyage au Japon. *Rev. Hort. (Paris)* **1904**: 237-238, 256-258.  
Includes numerous data on Japanese plants.
1906. *Hortus Vilmorinianus*. Catalogue des plantes ligneuses et herbacées existant en 1905 dans les collections de M. Ph. L. de Vilmorin et dans les cultures de MM. Vilmorin-Andrieux et C<sup>ie</sup>, à Verrières-le-Buisson. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* **51**. append.: i-xii, 1-371. *pl.* 1-28. *f.* 1-105.  
Lists numerous species from China and Japan.



**Vilmorin, [J. M.] P. L. de (continued).**

1912. Le néflier du Japon est-il japonais? Rev. Hort. (Paris) 84: 347-349.

*Eriobotrya japonica*.

See also Perrot, E., and Vilmorin, [J. M.] P. [L.] de.

**Vilmorin, [P.] L. [F. L.] de.**

1851. Chanvre de Chine: Tsing-ma; Cannabis gigantea, Delile. Rev. Hort. (Paris) III. 5: 109-111.

Includes notes also on *Corchorus textilis*.

1854. Holcus saccharatus, sorgho sucré. Rev. Hort. (Paris) IV. 3: 69-70.

A general note on this species, introduced from China.

1859. Essais de culture sur les plantes de la Chine rapportées par Monseigneur Perny. Bull. Soc. Acclim. 6: 520-528.

Notes with Chinese names of about 30 cereals and vegetables.

**[Vines, S. H.]**

1897. An account of the herbarium of the University of Oxford. 1-55.

Contains mention of a very few eastern Asiatic collections. The preface is by Vines.

**Vinich Vananton, Phya. See Winit Wanadorn, Phya.****Viollet, J. B.**

1861. Aristolochie de Chine. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1860: 471.

A brief general note on an unnamed *Aristolochia* collected by Fortune.

**Virchow.**

1901. Sciadopitys verticillata Sieb. et Zucc., die japanische Schirmtanne. Gartenwelt 5: 231-232. 2 f.

A general description.

**Viriâsov, B.**

1933. Lesa Dal'nevostochnogo Kraia. [The forests of the Far East.] 1-246.

This work in Russian, listed in Sovetsk. Bot. 1935<sup>1</sup>: 177, has not been seen.

**Visiani, R. de.**

1847. Index seminum horti Patavini. . . .

Includes the new binomial, *Silene fortunei*, from China. The original has not been seen. The new descriptions are republished in Linnaea 24: 180-183. 1851, as "Hortus Patavinus." It is referred to in Index Kewensis as "Ind. Sem. Hort. Patav."

- 1869a. Rhodotypos Kerrioides Sieb. & Zucc. Giardini 15: 170-172. pl. 7.

Native of Japan.

- 1869b. Xanthoceras sorbifolia Bunge. Giardini 15: 323. pl. 11.

Native of northern China and Mongolia.

- 1870a. Desmodium penduliflorum Oud. Giardini 16: 65. pl. 3.

Native of Japan.

- 1870b. Maackia amurensis Rupr. e Max. Giardini 16: 384-385. pl. 13.

Native of the Amur region.

**Vitman, F.**

- 1789-1802. Summa plantarum, quae hactenus innotuerunt, methodo Linnaeana per genera et species digesta, illustrata, descripta. 6 v. and Supplement (1, i-viii, 1-497. 1789; 2, 1-459. 1789; 3, 1-557. 1789; 4, 1-487. 1790; 5, 1-458. 1791; 6, 1-397, i-xliii. 1792; Suppl., i-viii, 1-384. 1802).

Includes many eastern Asiatic species, arranged according to the Linnaean system.

**Vittenburg, P. V. [Wittenburg, P. V.]**

1927. Iakotia. Spornik statei pod redaktsiei P. V. Vittenburga. [Iakoutie. Recueil d'articles sous la redaction de P. Vittenburg.] i-xxvi, 1-746. 78 f. 19 portr. 20 maps.

Includes a description of the vegetation by V. L. Komarov, pp. 197-222, and a survey of forest resources and industry by S. N. Nedrigailov, pp. 517-574.

**Vivier, O. du.**

1857. Le Farfugium grande, Lindl., nouvelle plante chinoise de pleine terre et à feuillage persistant. Belg. Hort. 7: 356-359. pl. 62.

Native of eastern Asia.

1858. Note sur le Forsythia suspensa, Vahl, ou Forsythia pendant. Belg. Hort. 8: 1-2. 1 pl.

Native of eastern Asia.

**Voeikov, A. D.**

- 1927a. [Climatic conditions of gardening in Manchuria (on the basis of data from the Manchurian Research Society).] Manch. Monit. 1927<sup>2</sup>. Res. Dept.: 1-30. pl. 1-6; 1927<sup>4</sup>: 57-61; 1927<sup>5</sup>: 55-61. pl. 7, 8; 1927<sup>6</sup>: 32-36. pl. 10; 1927<sup>7</sup>: 21-29. pl. 11, 12.

Includes descriptions in Russian of some Manchurian species.

- 1927b. [Medicinal plants, their collection, cultivation, and importance in agriculture.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. 3: 261-309.

In Russian; chiefly economic, but includes data on cultivation of medicinal plants in the Far East.

- 1928a. [Climatic conditions of horticulture in Manchuria.] 1-55, 1-4, 1-23, 1-4. pl. 1-12. 1 map.

Contains many botanical data, in Russian with an English translation, containing also many corrections. The English translation is said to have been published also simultaneously in the Manchurian Monitor.

- 1928b. [Bibliography on the cultivation and use of the rice.] Manch. Monit. 1928<sup>9</sup>. Bibl.: 1-19.

Includes some works concerning eastern Asia.

1930. [The peaches in Manchuria.] Sel'sk. Khoz. Sîev. Manchurii 1930<sup>3-4</sup>: 8-14.

This paper in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 158, has not been seen.

1932. Prinsepia sinensis Oliv. (Plagiospermum sinense Bat.) und seine biologischen Eigenschaften. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 44: 46-52. pl. 5.

A critical systematic discussion.

See also Morosoff, N., Voeikov, A. D., and Chepurkovsky, E. M.

**Vogel, T.**

1843. Leguminosae. In Meyen, Obs. Bot. 1-46. pl. 1, 2.

Includes some new species from Kwangtung. The addenda by Walpers, G., pp. 323-325, includes three additional species.

**Voigt, J. O.**

1845. Hortus suburbanus Calcuttensis. A catalogue of the plants which have been cultivated in the Hon. East India Company's Botanical Garden, Calcutta, and in the Serampore Botanical Garden, generally known as Dr. Carey's Garden, from the beginning of both establishments (1786 and 1800) to the end of August 1841; drawn up according to the Jussieuan arrangement, and mostly in conformity with the second edition (1836) of Lindley's natural system of botany. i-xxiv, 1-745, i-lxviii.

Contains some Chinese species.

**Voigtländer, B.**

1931. Schöne oder seltene Gehölze, von denen wenig gesprochen wird. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 43: 396-399.

General notes on various species, including many from eastern Asia.

**Voinov, G. V.**

1930. Trees and shrubs cultivated in Crimean gardens. Journ. Bot. Gard. Nikita 13<sup>1</sup>: 1-70.

In Russian with an English summary; contains a systematic annotated enumeration of 347 species, including several from eastern Asia.

1931. The vegetation of the parks on the north Caucasian coast. Journ. Bot. Gard. Nikita 17<sup>2</sup>: 1-24.

In Russian with an English summary; includes general descriptions of the flora and a list of 174 species, some from eastern Asia.

**Voisin, l'Abbé.**

1841. Souvenirs d'un séjour en Chine. Journ. Agr. Prat. 4: 463-469. f. 11, 12.

Miscellaneous notes on various plants.

1844. Agriculture et horticulture en Chine. Rev. Orient. Alger. Colon. 5: 297-302.

A general discussion.

**Voisin, l'Abbé, and Vilmorin.**

1838. Du pê-tsaie ou chou chinois (Brassica chinensis). I. Journ. Agr. Prat. 2: 254-257. f. 36, (II) 536-538.

Economic and botanical notes. Vilmorin is given as the author of the second part.

**Volkov, A.** (general editor).

1935. Regions of distributions of the most important weed species in the U.S.S.R. 1-114. *maps 1-150*.  
In Russian; includes distribution in Asiatic Russia.

**Vorob'ev, D. P.**

1933. [The discovery of *Hymenophyllum Wrightii* V. d. Bosch, in the Suchan Region of the F. E. district.] *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* 1933: 141-143. 1 f.  
In Russian.
1934. [The new locations of the two rare species of plants, *Dryopteris sichotensis* Kom. and *Armeria arctica* Waltr., in the south of the Ussuri District.] *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* 10: 124.  
A brief note in Russian.
1935. [The wild growing fruit and small fruit plants in the vegetation of the southern Sikhote Alin (Schkotovo, Suchan and Ivanovka regions of the Soviet Far East).] *Trudy Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R. Ser. Bot.* 1: 287-374. f. 1-3. 3 *maps*.  
A geobotanical survey in Russian with an English résumé.

**Vorob'ev, D. P., and others.**

1936. [Contribution to the knowledge of flora in the reserve of the Mountain-taiga station of the Far Eastern Branch of the Academy of Sciences of U.S.S.R.] *Trudy Gornotaezhn. Sta. Dal'nevost. Fil. Akad. Nauk S.S.S.R.* 1: 63-92.  
In Russian with an English résumé; includes a list of 565 species.

**Vorobieva, K.**

- 1928a. [Phenological and ornithological observations based on the records of N. M. Kharitonov.] *Izv. Yakutsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 2: 14-21.  
In Russian; includes phenological data on the Yakutsk-Olekmink region.
- 1928b. [Contributions to the phenology in spring of 1927.] *Izv. Yakutsk. Otd. Russk. Geogr. Obshch.* 2: 27-43.  
In Russian; the region includes the Yakutsk government.

**Voronikhin, N. N.**

1932. [Algae and their utilization.] *Priroda* 21: 143-155.  
Chiefly economic, but includes data on distribution and use of some eastern Asiatic species.
1936. [A review of algological researches in the Far Eastern region.] *Bull. Far East. Branch Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.* 21: 49-61.  
A historical sketch in Russian with an English résumé, including data on distribution of algae, especially in Kamchatka.

**Voronin = Woronin.****Voss, A.**

1896. *Deutzia scabra* Thunbg.! *Gartenflora* 45: 351-354.  
A general note on the synonymy.

**Voss, H., and Siebert, A.**

- 1894-96. *Vilmorin's Blumengärtnererei. Beschreibung, Kultur und Verwendung des gesamten Pflanzenmaterials für deutsche Gärten.* Ed. 3, 2 v. (1, i-viii, [1-78], 1-1264. f. 1-1272. 1894-96; 2, 1-244. pl. 1-100. 1895-96).  
Includes various eastern Asiatic species. Other editions have not been seen.

**Vradii, V. P.**

1903. [Monograph of the Chinese root ginseng.] *Selsk. Khoz. L'šov.* 209: 680-713.  
This work in Russian, listed in Marakuev, A. V., 1932, no. 57, has not been seen.
- 1904a. *O rasteniiakh i drevesnykh porodakh Dal'nego Vostoka.* [On plants and trees of the Far East.] 1-16.  
This work in Russian, containing a description of plants of the valley of Suchan River and Putyatin Island, southern Ussuri, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 179.
- 1904b. [Water nut (*Trapa natans* L.) in southern Ussuri and Manchuria as an edible plant.] *Zemled. Gaz.* 1904: 643-644.  
A general discussion in Russian.
1906. [On the character of the forests of the South-Ussuri region.] *Selsk. Khoz. L'šov.* 220: 348-357.  
A description in Russian, containing notes on 66 forest species and Russianized Chinese and Korean names.

1909. *Kitaiskii legendy i povieria o dragotsennom i tsilebnom kornfe Zhen'-shen. S prilozheniem obshchago opisaniia rastenii Zhen'-shen'.* [Chinese legends and superstitions about the precious and healthful root gen-shen. Supplemented by the general description of the plant gen-shen.] 1-38. 8 f.

This work in Russian, listed in Marakuev, A. V., 1932, no. 72, has not been seen.

**Vries, M. G.**

1858. *Reisen van Maarten Gerritsz. Vries in 1643 naar het noorden en oosten van Japan.* . . . 1-440. 2 *fold. pl.*  
Contains an enumeration of plants, pp. 414-430. See also Siebold, P. F. von, 1858a.

**Vriese, W. H. de.**

1834. *Over de Ster-Anijs (Illicium anisatum Linn.).* *Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch. Phys.* 1: 31-45. pl. 2.  
A critical discussion in Dutch of this species, native of China and Japan. For German translation see the next entry.
1835. *Ueber den Stern-Anis (Illicium anisatum L.).* *Arch. Naturg.* 12: 233-243.  
A German translation of the preceding reference. See also Zuccarini, K., 1836.
1836. *Het gezag van Kaempfer, Thunberg, Linnaeus en anderen, omtrent den Botanischen Oorsprong van den Ster-anijs, des Handels gehandhaaft tegen Dr. Ph. F. von Siebold en Prof. Zuccarini.* *Tijdschr. Nat. Gesch.* 3: 115-142.  
A general discussion of *Illicium anisatum*. For critical notes see Hoffman, J., 1837a.
1849. *Polygonum cuspidatum* S. et Z. *Jaarb. Nederland. Maatsch. Tuinbouw* 1849: 30-32. 1 pl.  
In Dutch. The species is native of Japan.
1850. *Polygonum cuspidatum* Sieb. et Zucc. *Nederl. Kruidk. Arch.* 2: 254-257.  
A full description of this native of Japan.
1853. *L'Hoya variegata représenté d'après une plante fleurie en 1852 dans la collection de son Altesse Royale le Prince Frédéric des Pays-Bas.* *Hort. Belg.* 3: 301-302. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- 1854a. *De japsche hiba-levensboom, Thujopsis dolabrata* Sieb. & Zucc. *Jaarb. Nederland. Maatsch. Tuinbouw* 1854: 26-27. 1 pl.  
A description in Dutch.
- 1854b. *Remarks on Doornia and Rykia, two new genera of screw pines, preceded by some general observations upon that class of plants; being the substance of a lecture, delivered on the 27th of May, 1854, before the Royal Academy of Sciences at Amsterdam.* *Journ. Bot. Kew Misc.* 6: 257-268.  
Includes a few species occurring in China.
- 1854c. *Vroege japsche mume-abrikoos. Armeniaca mume praecocissima rubiflora* Sieb. & de Vriese. *Tuinb. Fl.* 1: 1-12. pl. 1.  
A critical discussion in Dutch of some early flowering forms of *Prunus mume*. See also Vriese, W. H. de, 1854f.
- 1854d. *Camellia Sophia, Konigin der Nederlanden, Camellia japonica* L. var. *Sophia Glym.* *Tuinb. Fl.* 1: 33. pl. 2.  
A brief description in Dutch.
- 1854e. *Japsche was-bloem van Motoske, Hoya Motoskei* Teysm. & Binnd. *Tuinb. Fl.* 1: 65-73. pl. 4.  
A discussion in Dutch with description in Dutch and Latin.
- 1854f. *Nog een woord bij gelegenheid van de vroege Japsche mume-abrikoos.* [A few more words about the early Japanese mume-apricot.] *Tuinb. Fl.* 1: 74-75.  
In Dutch; additional to Vriese, W. H. de, 1854c.
- 1854g. *De japsche hiba-levensboom, Thujopsis dolabrata.* [The Japanese hiba-tree of life, *Thujopsis dolabrata*.] *Tuinb. Fl.* 1: 85-86.  
A general note in Dutch.
- 1854h. *Doornia en Rykia, twee nieuwe geslachten der Pandaneën, voorafgegaan door algemeene beschouwingen over die plantengroep.* [Doornia and Rykia, two new genera of Pandanaceae, preceded by a general description of this group.] *Tuinb. Fl.* 1: 161-177.  
In Dutch with Latin descriptions of species.

**Vriese, W. H. de (continued).**

- 1854i. Over eenige verscheidenheden van *Clematis florida* azurea, Sieb. Tuinb. Fl. 1: 189-191. 1 pl.  
Considers various horticultural forms.
- 1854j. De rijstpapier-plant. [The rice paper plant.] Tuinb. Fl. 1: 206-209.  
A Dutch translation of Fortune, R., 1853-55.
- 1854k. Japansche berg-lemie. *Lilium jama-juri* Sieb. & de Vriese. Tuinb. Fl. 1: 319-320. pl. 11.  
A general description.
- 1855a. De hiba-boom van Japan, *Thuopsis dolabrata* Sieb. & Zucc. Tuinb. Fl. 2: 1-2. 2 pl.  
A Latin description with discussion in Dutch.
- 1855b. Opmerkingen aangaande *Dioscorea Batatas*, van den Heer Decaisne. Tuinb. Fl. 2: 36-40.  
*D. batatas* and *D. japonica* compared.
- 1855c. Japansche lelien. Lelien in het algemeen. Hare geschiedenis, hare kultuur, enz. [Japanese lilies. Lilies in general, their history and culture.] Tuinb. Fl. 2: 75-78, 339-345. 2 pl.  
A general discussion in Dutch of *Lilium* spp.
- 1855d. Een middel tot leening van hongersnood. [A remedy toward mitigation of hunger.] Tuinb. Fl. 2: 329-331.  
A general discussion in Dutch of some eastern Asiatic species of *Dioscorea*.
- 1855e. Plantae novae, raras, minus cognitae, quae anno 1854 coluntur in horto academico Lugduno-Batavo. Linnaea 26: 753-764.  
Includes descriptions of *Aralia japonica* Thunb., *A. mitsuei* Sieb., and *Hoya motoskei* Teysm. & Binn., spp. nov. from Japan.
- 1856a. De Araliaceën van Java en Japan, welke in eenige Nederlandsche tuinen gekweekt worden. [The Araliaceae of Java and Japan, which have been cultivated in some Netherlands gardens.] Tuinb. Fl. 3: 284-287.  
Notes on 17 species.
- 1856b. Malus (Sorbus) Torino Sieb. Tuinb. Fl. 3: 368. 1 pl.  
A general note on this species, introduced from Japan.
1858. Araliacées de Java et du Japon, cultivées dans quelques jardins des Pays-Bas. Ann. Hort. Bot. 1: 3-6.  
Includes notes on various Japanese species.
- See also Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de.
- Vriese, W. H. de, and Harting, P.**
1853. Monographie de Marattiacées, d'après les collections du Musée impérial de Vienne, de celui de Paris, de Sir William Jackson Hooker, de M. François Delessert, de Mr. le Dr. F. Junghuhn, de quelques principaux jardins de l'Europe, et celui de Buitenzorg à l'île de Java, . . . i-viii. 1-60. pl. 1-9.  
Includes *Angiopteris suboppositifolia* from the Bonin Islands.
- Vvedensky, A. I.**
1923. Allii species novae turkestanicae. Trans. Sci. Soc. Turkest. 1: 123-126.  
Includes *A. drobovii* sp. nov., native of western Tien Shan.
1924. Decas Alliorum novarum ex Asia Media. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. 5: 89-96.  
Includes *A. alexandrae* sp. nov., native of central Tien Shan.
1934. Descriptiones Alliorum novorum. Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. 19: 119-130.  
Descriptions of 24 new species, including *Allium komarovianum* from south Manchuria, *A. pumilum* from the Altai Mts. and four species from Tien Shan.
- 1935a. Species of wild flowers of the U.S.S.R. Descriptive catalogue of bulbs and roots with colored plates. 1-54. pl. 1-50. 5 photographs.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species. It is edited by B. A. Fedtschenko. The cover title is: Species of flower bulbs of the Soviet Union.
- 1935b. Tulipae et Junones novae. Bull. Univ. Asie Centr. 21: 147-152.  
Includes *T. dubia* and *T. zenaidae*, natives of Tien Shan.
- See also Popov, M. G., and Vvedensky, A. I.

**W**

- W.**
1879. The climbing hydrangea (*Schizophragma hydrangeoides*). Garden 15: 301. 1 f.  
A general note on this native of Japan.
1886. Magnolias at home and abroad. Garden 30: 391-392.  
Includes a few species from eastern Asia.
1890. Camellias. (With coloured plate of *C. reticulata*.) Garden 37: 552-553. pl. 757.  
Includes general notes on several eastern Asiatic species.
- W.** (in Gard. Chron. 1908) = Truelove, W.
- W.** (in Gard. Chron. 1929 and 1930) = Wood, M.
- W. D.** (in Gard. Chron. and in Garden) = Dallimore, W.
- W. E. G.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Gumbleton, W. E.
- W. E. Th. I.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Ingwerson, W. E. T.
- W. H.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Hackett, W.
- W. I.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Irving, W.
- W. T.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Truelove, W.
- W. T. H.** (in Gard. Chron.) = Hindmarsh, W. T.
- Wach, C.**
1860. Le thé. Hort. Belg. 10: 302-314.  
General historical notes.
- Wagner, A.**
1902. *Prunus serrulata* "H'zakura." Gartenflora 51: 49-50.  
A general note.
1903. *Prunus serrulata grandiflora* und *Prunus Mume* var. *alba plena*. Gartenflora 52: 169. pl. 1513.  
Native of Japan.
- Wagner, R.**
1903. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Trochodendron* Sieb. et Zucc. Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. (Wien) 18: 409-422. f. 1, 2.  
Phylogenetic and morphological notes on this genus, native of eastern Asia.
- 1907a. *Loropetalum chinense* (R. Br.) Oliv. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 2: 77-80. f. 12.  
A general description.
- 1907b. Herkunft und Einführung einiger neuer Balsaminen. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 2: 337-341, 389-392. f. 52, 411-415.  
Includes notes on many eastern Asiatic species of *Impatiens*.
- 1907c. Zur Kenntnis des *Saruma Henryi* Oliv. Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 57: 265-271. f. 1, 2.
1910. Zur Kenntnis asiatischer Primeln. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 5: 21-24, 69-73. f. 8, 9.  
A general review of Asiatic species of *Primula*.
- 1910-12. Historisches und Geographisches über die Gattung *Coelogyne* Ldl. Oesterr. Gart. Zeit. 5: 381-384. 1910; 6: 144-149. 1911; 7: 2-7. f. 1, 2. 1912.  
Includes notes on some Chinese species.
1928. Ueber die Symmetrieverhältnisse der Rispen von *Paulownia Rehderiana* Hand.-Maz. Anzeig. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. Wien 65: 226-230.  
Largely morphological data on these natives of China.
- Wagner, W.**
1926. Die chinesische Landwirtschaft. i-xvi, 1-668. f. 1-204. 2 maps.  
Contains many botanical data on the economic plants.
- Wahlenberg, G.**
- 1802-03. Inledning til Caricographien. Vet. Akad. Handl. 23: 225-247, 301-329. 1802; 24: 66-98, 138-170. pl. 4. 1803.  
In Swedish; a monograph of the genus *Carex*, containing a few Japanese species. For English translation see the next entry.
1806. A monograph of the genus *Carex*. Ann. Bot. Kon. & Sims 2: 112-144. pl. 8.  
A translation of the preceding reference.
1811. Kamtschadalische Laub und Lebermoose, gesammelt auf der russischen Entdeckungsreise von dem Herrn Hofrath Tilesius. Ges. Naturf. Freund. Berlin Mag. 5: 289-297  
A list, containing some new species.

- Wai, Ngan-shou** (Wei, Nich-shou).  
1928. Two new kinds of mould putrefying wooden houses in the Orient. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 2: 1921.  
An abstract of a paper presented.  
1929. A new species of *Mono-mucor*, *Mucor sufu*, on Chinese soybean cheese. Science 70: 307-308.  
1930. [Study of millet.] [Ann. Rep. Centr. Hygiene Exp. Sta.] 1930: 1-12.  
This paper, listed in the mycological bibliography in Tai, Fang-lan, 1936c, no. 160, has not been seen.
- Wai, Ngan-shou, and Chu, Ju-tso.**  
1928. [A study of mold of Chinese soybean cheese.] Agricultura (Univ. Kinsu) 1: 1-12.  
In Chinese only; a report of the author's studies, the organism considered new and named *Mucor sufu*. An English translation was published in "Ann. Rep. Cent. Lab. Ministry of Health 1930: 1-12. 3 f." (not seen).
- Wai, Ngan-shou, and Fang, Hsin-fang.**  
1931. On fermentation organisms from Chinese soybean sauce. [New Agr. News] 2: 1-11.  
In Chinese; concerns *Willia* and *Pichia*. This paper has not been seen.
- Wainio, E. A.**  
1887-97. Monographia Cladoniarum universalis. Act. Soc. Faun. Fl. Fenn. 4: 1-509. 1887; 10: 1-499. 1894; 14: 1-286. 1897.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1904. Lichens ab Ove Paulsen in provincia Ferghana (Asia media) et a Boris Fedtschenko in Tjanschan anno 1898 et 1899 collecti. Bot. Tidskr. 26: 241-250.  
A systematic enumeration, including *Lecanora melanocheila* sp. nov. from Tien Shan.  
1918-21. Lichenes ab A. Yasuda in Japonia collecti. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: 154-163. 1918; (continuatio I) 35: 45-79. 1921.  
An annotated enumeration of 182 species, including many new.
- Walden, D. T.**  
1935. The Japanese shield fern. Journ. N. Y. Bot. Gard. 36: 225-227. f. 1.  
Chiefly a horticultural note on *Dryopteris erythrosora*, republished in Amer. Fern Journ. 26: 23-24. pl. 1. 1936.
- Wales, N.**  
1928. Shrubby potentillas. Gard. Chron. III. 83: 79. f. 46.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.  
1929. Pieris japonica. Gard. Chron. III. 86: 382.  
Native of Japan.  
1930a. Geranium chinense. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 340.  
A general note.  
1930b. Raphiolepis japonica. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 446.  
General and horticultural note on this native of Japan and Korea.  
1931. Rhododendron mucronatum. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 431.  
A general description of this native of Japan.
- Walker, E. H.**  
1930. Fifty-one common ornamental trees of the Lingnan University campus. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 6: 1-166. 1 pl. 52 f.  
A manual of some native and introduced trees in Kwangtung. Reprinted without change of pagination as Lingnan Sci. Bull., no. 1, 1930.  
1931a. Four new species of Myrsinaceae from China. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci. 21: 477-480. f. 1-4.  
*Ardisia scalarinervis* from Yunnan, *Rapanea kwangsiensis* from Kwangsi, *Maesa macilenta* from Yunnan, and *Maesa salicifolia* from Kwangtung.  
1931b. Embelia scandens (Lour.) Mez and its eastern Asiatic allies. Lingnan Sci. Journ. 10: 475-480.  
Critical notes and a key.  
1932. Concerning Chinese botanical serials. Sinensia 3: 63-77.  
A list and criticism of the serials published in China.  
1935. Maesa hirsuta (Myrsinaceae), a new shrub from Kweichow, China. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. 20: 231-232. pl. 50.  
This species is identical with *M. insignis* Chun, published in Sunyatsenia 2: 81. pl. 20. 1934 (E. H. W.).  
See also Hitchcock, A. S., 1929.
- Walker, J. E.**  
1914. Some plants of Fukien province. Nat. Rev. (China) 15: 251-252.  
General notes on various species, mostly trees.
- Walker-Arnott, G. A.**  
1834. New genera of plants. Edinburgh New Philos. Journ. 17: 260-267.  
Includes *Haplostylis* gen. nov. and *H. meyenii* comb. nov., described by C. G. Nees von Esenbeck.  
1837. Synopsis of the East Indian species of Drosera and Parnassia. Comp. Bot. Mag. Hook. 2: 313-315.  
Includes *D. umbellata* and *D. loureirii* from China.  
1838. On the Rhizophoreae. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. 1: 359-374.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species.  
See also Hooker, W. J., and Walker-Arnott, G. A.
- Wall, J. T.**  
1930a. Primula eucyclia (K. W. 6,822). Gard. Chron. III. 87: 225. f. 92.  
Introduced from China. General and horticultural note.  
1930b. Primula Forrestii. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 404. f. 164.  
Native of Yunnan. Chiefly a horticultural note.  
1931. Helionopsis japonica. Gard. Chron. III. 90: 271. f. 112.  
A general note.
- Wallace, A.**  
1873. Notes on lilies and their culture, with extracts from M. Duchartre's "Observations on lilies," also Mr. Baker's synopsis, M. Max Leichtlin's Catalogue, and letters from Mr. Wilson, Dr. Kellogg, and other well-known lovers of lilies. 1-109.  
Prepared for Messrs. Teutschel & Co., Colchester. by [Alexander Wallace]. For ed. 2, see Wallace, A., 1879a.  
1878. Lilium Hansonii. Garden 14: 26.  
A general note on this native of Japan.  
1879a. Notes on lilies and their culture, second edition, revised, enlarged, re-written throughout, and embellished with numerous woodcuts . . . [i-x], 1-215. illustr.  
Contains descriptions of species and varieties, including those from eastern Asia. This is ed. 2 of Wallace, A., 1873.  
1879b. Mrs. Bateman's lily (Lilium Batemanniae). Garden 15: 396. pl. 180.  
Native of Japan. The plate is colored.  
1891. Dr. Wallace on Japanese lilies. Garden 40: 379-380, 442, 471-473.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species.  
1894. The speciosum group of Lilium. (With a coloured plate of L. speciosum opal.) Garden 45: 90-91. pl. 947. 2 f.  
Includes mention of some eastern Asiatic species.
- Wallace, R. W.**  
1897. Lilium Wallacei (with a coloured plate). Garden 51: 80. pl. 1103.  
A general note on this Japanese species.  
1900. Lilies. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 25: 98-113. f. 8-30.  
Includes general notes on various eastern Asiatic species.  
1929. Lilium philippinense var. formosanum. Gard. Chron. III. 85: 136.  
Native of Formosa.  
1931. Ilex crenata var. Mariessii. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 69.  
A correction of Grant, W., 1931.
- Wallich, N.**  
1820. An account of a new species of a Camellia growing wild at Nepal. Asiat. Res. 13: 428-432.  
Includes a comparison of *C. kissii* with *C. oleifera*, native of China.  
1828-49. A numerical list of dried specimens of plants in the East India Company's Museum, collected under the superintendence of Dr. Wallich of the company's Botanic Garden at Calcutta. 1-306.  
This important work is usually referred to as "Wallich's Catalogue", a word that does not appear in the title. It is lithographed from the holographs of the compiler. Pp. 1-268 contain an enumeration of 7683 specimens in Wallich's collection, with an index. Pp. 269-305 contain an enumeration of the numbers 7684 to 9148 inclusive presented to the Linnean Society of London, with addenda and corrigenda. Most of the new names appear here as *nomina nuda*, including various species from eastern Asia. For



**Wallich, N. (continued).**

critical comments on this important work see Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1913: 255-263. 1913; 1925: 159, 312-314. 1925. For data on the dates of issue of the various pages see Kuntze, O., 1891-98 and Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1913: 260.

1830-32. *Plantae asiaticae rariores*; or descriptions and figures of a select number of unpublished East Indian plants. 3 v. (1, i-x, 1-84. pl. 1-100. 1830; 2, 1-86. pl. 101-200. 1831; 3, i-viii, 1-117. pl. 201-300. 1832).

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1849. The late Professor Zuccarini. Journ. Bot. Kew Misc. 1: 180-185.

An extract from a letter by J. G. Zuccarini with notes on his relation to eastern Asiatic botany.

See also Roxburgh, W., 1820-24.

**Wallis, J.**

1877. Fruiting of *Trachelospermum jasminoides*. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 7: 116. f. 19.

Native of eastern Asia.

**Wallman, J.**

1854. Försök till en systematisk uppställning af växtfamiljen Characeae. Vet. Akad. Handl. 1852: 229-231.

In Swedish; includes the eastern Asiatic species. For French translation see the next entry.

1856. Essai d'une exposition systématique de la famille des Characées. Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux 21: 1-91.

A translation by W. Nylander of the preceding entry.

**Wallroth, C. F. W.**

1828. Rosae plantarum generis historia succincta, in qua Rosarum species tum suae terrae proventus tum in hortis natus suppositiciis secundum normas naturales ad stirpium beses tres primitivos revocat inque speciminum ratorum fidem rhodologorum et rhodophilorum captui accommodat. 1-311.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

**Wallström, O. A.**

1824. D. d. plantarum japonicarum novae species. Quas venia exp. facult. med. Upsal. praeside C. P. Thunberg . . . p. p. Ol. Andr. Wallström. 1-10. 1 pl.

A Thunbergian dissertation consisting of a list without descriptions. Republished in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 517-530.

**Walpers, W. G.**

1842-48. Repertorium botanices systematicae. 6 v. (1, i-vi, 1-947, [1-4]. 1842; 2, i-viii, 1-1029. 1843; 3, i-xii, 1-1002. 1844-45; 4, i-viii, 1-821. 1844-48; 5, i-viii, 1-982. 1845-46; 6, i-viii, 1-834. 1846-47).

Consists of republications of the original or abbreviated descriptions of very numerous new species from all parts of the world published between about 1824 and 1846.

1843. [Various families.] In F. J. F. Meyen, Observationes botanicae.

Walpers contributed the treatments of about 40 families, each containing eastern Asiatic species. See Meyer, F. J. F., 1843a.

See also Vogel, T., 1843.

**Walpers, W. G., and Müller, C.**

1848-68. Annales botanices systematicae. 7 v. (1, i-vi, 1-1127. 1848-49; 2, 1-1125. 1851-52; 3, 1-1168. 1852-53; 4, i-viii, 1-959. 1857; 5, i-viii, 1-966. 1858; 6, i-viii, 1-1309. 1861-65; 7, i-viii, 1-960. 1868).

Vols. 1-3 are by Walpers, 4-7 by Müller. This work consists of republications of complete or abbreviated descriptions of very numerous new species described from all parts of the world from 1846-66. Later volumes contain also original descriptions by H. F. Hance. For additional data on contents of volumes see Pritzl's Thesaurus.

**Walsh, J. M.**

1884a. "A cup of tea," containing a history of the tea plant from its discovery to the present time, including its botanical characteristics . . . and embracing Mr. William Saunderson's pamphlet on "Tea-culture, a probable American industry." 1-196. illustr.

1884b. Tea, its history and mystery. 1-265. illustr.

Includes a chapter on the botany of *Thea sinensis*.

**Walter, H.**

1909. Phytolaccaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 39 (IV. 83):

1-154. f. 1-42.

Monographic.

**Wan, Kwoh-ting.**

1931. [Notes on twenty-nine works on Chinese tea.] Libr. Sci. Quart. (Peiping) 5: 191-209.

In Chinese; concerns its history, culture, etc.

See also Ch'en, Tsu-kuei, 1933-35.

**Wang, Chao-t'ai.** See Wang, Schauder.**Wang, Chên-hua.**

1936. The studies of Chinese Celastraceae. Chin. Journ. Bot. 1: 35-68. pl. 7.

A systematic treatment of the collections in the Institute of Botany, National Academy of Peiping.

**Wang, Ch'i-wu.**

1935. [The study of Chinese bryophytes.] Journ. Bot. Soc. China 1: 415-427.

Includes a bibliography of five pages.

**Wang, Chia-chi, and Nie, Da-shu (I, Ta-shu).**

1934. Notes on *Trachelomonas* of Nanking. Sinensia 5: 122-146. f. 1-26.

Notes on species near Nanking, several described as new.

**Wang, Chu-chia (= Wang, Chih-chia).**

1930. Notes on some sub-aerial Myxophyceae of Nanking. Sci. Rep. Nat. Cent. Univ. [Nanking] Ser. B. 1: 59-66. f. 1-4.

Ecological studies on some blue-green Algae.

1931. The genera of freshwater Algae in Nanking and Soochow. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull. 5<sup>3</sup>: 27-32.

A systematic enumeration.

1933a. Species of *Spirogyra* of Nanking. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China 8: 193-218. f. 9-16.

An enumeration with descriptions of new species and varieties and a key.

1933b. Some species of *Oscillatoria* of Nanking. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China 8: 244-252. f. 17.

Critical notes on 13 species with a key and bibliography.

1933c. A brief account of the occurrence of the Myxophyceae of Nanking. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 9: 8-17.

Lists species in groups according to habitat.

1933d. Three new species of Myxophyceae of Nanking. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 9: 92-96. f. 7.

Descriptions of *Arthrospira pellucidis*, *A. brevis*, and *Cylindrospermum puniceum*, spp. nov.

1934a. Notes on the algae of Anhwei. I. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 9: 113-123. f. 12.

Notes on freshwater collections with a description of *Scytonema chengii* sp. nov.

1934b. Notes on the algae from Chungching, Szechuan. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 9: 206-234. f. 21.

A systematic enumeration of collections by P. C. Cheng, including *Microspora membranacea* sp. nov.

1935a. Algae growing on the pond tortoise. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 10: 4-12. f. 2-4.

Includes descriptions of *Basidiocladia crassa* and *Cladophora glomerata nana* var. nov.

1935b. Fresh-water algae and drinking water. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 10: 83-88.

Notes on various economically important species of diatoms and other algae.

1936. On some freshwater algae from Kiangsi and Hunan. Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 10: 156-168.

An enumeration of 39 species, none new.

**Wang, Chu-chia, and Nie, Da-shu.**

1935. *Volvox africanus* west of Nanking. Chin. Journ. Zool. 1: 87-101. f. 1-9.

A comprehensive study with summary in Chinese.

**Wang, Fa-tsuan.**

1934. [Distribution and cultivation of Chinese *Lilium*.] [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] 1: 41-52.

A systematic treatment in Chinese.

See also Tang, T., and Wang, Fa-tsuan.



- Wang, Fa-tsuang, (and Tang, T. [T'ang, Chin]).**  
1934-36. Notes on Chinese Liliaceae. I. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. Bot. 5: 111-124, (II) 417-429. 1934; (III) 7: 81-90. 1936.  
Notes and descriptions of various new and old species of *Smilax* and *Heterosmilax*. H. Léveillé's species are specially treated. Part I is attributed to Wang, Fa-tsuang only.
- Wang, Fu.**  
1901-02. Waldbilder aus Japan. Oesterr. Forst & Jagdzeit. 19: 391. f. 306-309, 329-331. 1901; 20: f. 19, 20. 1902.  
A brief note accompanying 9 photographs of coniferous trees, especially scenes in *Cryptomeria japonica* forests in Japan. The figures 329-331 are on pp. 418-419.
- Wang, Hao-chên.**  
1934. [The systematic study of Citrus fruit in Kwangtung.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 123: 28-47. 1 f.  
In Chinese; contains notes on many species and varieties. See also Condit, J. J., Benemerito, A. N., and Wong, Hao-chên (= Wang, Hao-chên).
- Wang, Liang-ch'i.**  
1933. [A bibliographic study of drugs.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 17: 1464-1497.  
In Chinese; chiefly compiled tabular data giving the Chinese and Latin names, the active pharmaceutical principles, and bibliographic references.
- Wang, Lieh.** See P'êng, Shih-fang, Wang, Lieh, and Ch'ên, Ying-huang.
- Wang, Schauder (= Wang, Chao-t'ai).**  
1933. Preliminary notes on the fungous diseases of Ginkgo in Hangchow. Yearb. Bur. Entomol. Hangchow 3: 124-138. pl. 13, 14.  
In Chinese with English abstract and bibliography; recognizes 7 disease organisms. The included species are mentioned in Entomol. & Phytopath. 3: 185. 1935.  
1934a. Notes on the diseases of economic plants in Hangchow, April 1934. I. Entomol. & Phytopath. 2: 531-536, (II) 552-566, 576-580.  
In Chinese with Latin names.
- Wang, Shan-ch'üan.**  
1923. [New varieties of Chinese cotton.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 8: 77-78.  
In Chinese; concerns *Gossypium nanking* var. *album* Wang with a brief description of *G. nanking* and its variety *rubicunda*.  
1930. [Cotton production in China.] Lingnan Journ. 13: 44-48. f. 1-6.  
In Chinese; concerns *Gossypium herbaceum* and *G. arboreum*.
- Wang, Tso-pin.** See Kung, Hsien-wu, and Wang, Tso-pin.
- Wang, Yen-chieh.**  
1931. Observations on the vegetation of Hsuan-wu Lake, Nanking. Contr. Biol. Sci. Soc. China Bot. Ser. 6: 39-58. 1 pl. 1 text map.  
Ecological.
- Wang, Yen-tsu.**  
1916. [A list of corresponding Chinese and Latin names of plants.] Science [Sci. Soc. China] 2: 1341-1344.  
A list arranged alphabetically, the explanation in Chinese.
- Wang, Yün-chang.**  
1932. [A preliminary list of the freshwater algae known from Peiping and its surroundings.] Tsing Hua Week. 38: 111-142.  
This paper in Chinese has not been seen. It is mentioned in [Journ. Bot. Soc. China] 1: 138. 1934.  
1933. The Solanaceae of China. Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping 4\*: 1-15. 2 pl.  
An enumeration in English. No new species are described.  
1934. Notes on Chinese Lycium. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 101-105. pl. 3.  
Five species recognized with a key, including *L. truncatum* sp. nov.  
See also Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Wang, Yün-chang.
- Wangerin, W.**  
1907-08. Cornaceae novae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 4: 335-337. 1907; (II) 6: 97-102. 1908.  
Includes 8 new species and varieties of *Cornus* and *Helwingia* from China and Korea.  
1910a. Nyssaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 41 (IV. 220a): 1-20. f. 1-4.  
Monographic.  
1910b. Alangiaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 41 (IV. 220b): 1-24. f. 1-6.  
Monographic.  
1910c. Cornaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 41 (IV. 229): 1-110. f. 1-24.  
Monographic.  
1921. Generis Statice species et varietates novae. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 17: 398-402.  
Includes *S. dielsiana* sp. nov. from Tibet.
- Warabi, N.**  
1934. [The poisonous plant Houttuynia cordata.] Honzo 24: 65-66.  
A note in Japanese without a Latin name.
- Warburg, O.**  
1889. Über seine Reisen in Formosa. Verh. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin 16: 374-387.  
A general description with incidental references to the flora.  
1890a. Die Liukiu-Inseln. Mitt. Geogr. Ges. Hamburg 1889-90: 121-145.  
A general description of the vegetation. Reprint, 1-25. 1890.  
1890b. Die Flora des asiatischen Monsungebietes. Verh. Ges. Deutsch. Naturf. Ärtz. 63: 156-172.  
A general account of the region with references to the eastern Asiatic flora.  
1891. Eine Reise nach den Bonin- und Volcano-Inseln. Verh. Ges. Erdkunde Berlin 18: 248-268. pl. 1.  
Contains a few phytogeographical notes. Reprint, 1-21. pl. 1. 1891.  
1899-1900. Monsunia, Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Vegetation des Süd- und Ostasiatischen Monsungebietes. I v. (1, i-viii, 1-207. pl. 1-11).  
A systematic treatment; includes various species from China, Japan, and Formosa, some described as new. The Rhizocarpaceae, Equisetaceae, Lycopodiaceae, *Selaginella*, Cycadaceae, Coniferae, and Gnetales are by O. Warburg. The remainder are by various collaborators, each listed separately in this bibliography. Only one volume was ever published. Pp. 1-174 were issued in 1899. It is reviewed in Hedwigia 38: Beibl. 91: 278. 1899.  
1900. Pandanaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 3 (IV. 9): 1-97. f. 1-22.  
Monographic.  
1920. Über die Fasern liefernden Boehmeria-Arten. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 7: 1-7. [345-351].  
Includes a discussion of eastern Asiatic species. The pages in vol. 7, no. 68 were erroneously numbered beginning with p. 1.  
See also Anonymous, 1891c; and Schlechter, R., and Warburg, O.
- Warburg, O., and Warburg, E. F.**  
1933. Oaks in cultivation in the British Isles. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. 58: 176-189. f. 38-53.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species with *Quercus lodicosa* nom. nov. from southeastern Tibet.
- Ward, F. K.**  
1911a. Letter from China. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 292.  
Written from Szechwan; contains general botanical notes.  
1911b. Plant collecting in the Chinese Alps. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 458-459.  
A letter written from China, containing a list of some plants collected, with altitudes at which secured.  
1912a. Some plant formations from the arid regions of western China. Ann. Bot. 26: 1105-1110.  
See also Cockerell, T. D. A., 1912.  
1912b. Plant-collecting in Yunnan. Gard. Chron. III. 52: 1-2. f. 1, 2.  
Includes notes on the vegetation and the species observed.

## Ward, F. K. (continued).

- 1912c. Mistletoe [sic] in Shensi. Gard. Chron. III. 52: 147-148. f. 68, 69.  
Includes notes on the host species of *Viscum*.
- 1912d. Journeys by the River of Golden Sand. Gard. Chron. III. 52: 325-326. f. 142, 143.  
Includes observations on the vegetation and on individual species observed on the upper Yangtze River.
- 1912e. On the altitudinal limits of plants in north-west Yunnan. New Phytol. 11: 333-346. pl. 7, 8. 2 f.  
Ecological.
- 1913a. The land of the blue poppy. Travels of a naturalist in eastern Tibet. 1-283. pl. 1-39. maps 1-5.  
A general account of explorations in 1911 with a preliminary and incomplete list of plants, pp. 274-278.
- 1913b. Plant collecting in China. Gard. Chron. III. 53: 129-130. f. 58, 59, 418-419.  
Includes observations on the vegetation and on individual species along the upper Yangtze River.
- 1916a. Notes on the flora of the W. Ssüch'uan mountains. Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. n. ser. 47: 39-48.  
A general discussion.
- 1916b. Some plant associations of N. W. Yunnan. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 27: 1-13.  
Ecological.
- 1916c. On the Sino-Himalayan flora. Trans. Bot. Soc. (Edinburgh) 27: 13-53. 2 f.  
Phytogeographical.
- 1920a. Alpine meadows of Burma-Yunnan. Gard. Chron. III. 67: 118.  
Includes various references to the vegetation and to individual species. For short supplementary notes see Farrer, R. J., 1920.
- 1920b. Plant collecting on Imaw Bum. Gard. Chron. III. 67: 168, 228-229, 306-307.  
Contains notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed near the Burma-Yunnan boundary.
- 1920c. The pass of the winds and waters. Gard. Chron. III. 68: 240, 310.  
Notes on the vegetation of the northeastern frontier of Burma compared with that of Yunnan.
- 1920d. Rhododendrons on the northeast frontier of Burma. Garden 84: 194-196.  
General notes on various species.
- 1920e. Primulas on the northeastern frontier of Burma. I. Garden 84: 322, (II) 489-490, 500.  
General notes on various species.
- 1921a. Shrubs on the north-east frontier of Burma. Gard. Chron. III. 69: 42.  
Notes on various species, some of which also occur in Yunnan.
- 1921b. Scree plants. Gard. Chron. III. 69: 78. f. 35.  
Discusses various species of western Yunnan that occur on the talus from higher slopes.
- 1921c. The botanical exploration of the north-east frontier. Gard. Chron. III. 69: 114-115.  
Includes references to various species characteristic of the Burma-Yunnan boundary.
- 1921d. The Mekong-Salween divide as a geographical barrier. Geogr. Journ. (London) 58: 49-56. 1 text map.  
Contains data on the distribution of plants.
- 1921e. The distribution of floras in S. E. Asia as affected by the Burma-Yunnan ranges. Journ. Indian Bot. 2: 21-26. 1 map.
- 1921f. Reginald Farrer. Geogr. Journ. (London) 57: 69-70.  
A brief sketch of Farrer's exploration in eastern Asia.
- 1921-22. Mr. Kingdon Ward's sixth expedition in Asia. I. Gard. Chron. III. 69: 234, (II) 298. 1921; (III) 70: 48, (IV) 100, (V) 124, (VI) 184, (VII) 220. 1921; (VIII) 71: 6, (IX) 30, (X) 115-116, (XI) 138-139, (XII) 166, (XIII) 196-197, (XIV) 229-230, (XV) 260, (XVI) 290-291, (XVII) 321-322. 1922; (XVIII) 72: 6-7, (XIX) 34, (XX) 52-53, (XXI) 80, (XXII) 122, (XXIII) 150-151, (XXIV) 178-179, (XXV) 208, (XXVI) 238. 1922.  
Includes numerous data appertaining to the vegetation and to individual species of Yunnan.

1922. The glaciation of Chinese Tibet. Geogr. Journ. (London) 59: 363-369. 1 pl.

Contains data on the distribution of plants.

1922-23. Kingdon Ward's seventh expedition in Asia. I. Gard. Chron. III. 72: 268, (II) 296-297, (III) 325. f. 132, (IV) 352, (V) 378-379. 1922; (VI) 73: 22, (VII) 50, (VIII) 80, (IX) 107, (X) 134, (XI) 162, (XII) 186-187, (XIII) 214, (XIV) 246, (XV) 300-301. f. 141, (XVI) 350-351. f. 167. 1923; (XVII) 74: 6, (XVIII) 40, (XIX) 102. f. 37, (XX) 130-131. f. 46, (XXI) 188-189. f. 70, (XXII) 234. f. 36, (XXIII) 262, (XXIV) 294. f. 106, (XXV) 322, (XXVI) 378. f. 185, 186. 1923.

Includes numerous data regarding the vegetation of western China and its borders and on individual species observed.

1923a. The mystery rivers of Tibet; a description of the little-known land where Asia's mightiest rivers gallop in harness through the narrow gateway of Tibet, its peoples, fauna and flora. 1-316. 22 pl. 3 text maps. 1 fold. map.

A botanical explorer's account of his expedition with general descriptions of the flora.

1923b. The flora of the Tibetan Marches. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 48: 201-212. f. 40-46.

Includes notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed.

1924a. From China to Hkamti Long. 1-317. 20 pl. 1 map.

A popular account of explorations in China and Tibet, including general notes on various eastern Asiatic species observed.

1924b. Rhododendrons. Gard. Chron. III. 75: 222, 240, 256-257, 306, 358-359; 76: 12. 24-25. 46, 62-63, 116, 124-125, 199-200, 236-237, 253, 264, 286, 304, 320-321, 332-333, 356.

Includes data on various eastern Asiatic species.

1924-26. Mr. F. Kingdon Ward's eighth expedition in Asia. I. Gard. Chron. III. 75: 206-207, (II) 288-289, (III) 381-382. 1924; (IV) 76: 97-98, (V) 148, (VI) 214-215. f. 77, 78, (VII) 300-301. 1924; (VIII) 77: 236-237. f. 97, 98, (IX) 318-320. f. 134, 135, (X) 394-395. f. 178, (XI) 434-436. f. 193-195. 1925; (XII) 78: 12-13. f. 7, 8, (XIII) 50-52. f. 22-24, (XIV) 90-91. f. 37, (XV) 130-131. f. 49-51, (XVI) 191-192, (XVII) 230-231. f. 92-95, (XVIII) 292-293. f. 117-119, (XIX) 330-331. f. 135, 136, (XX) 408-409. f. 169, 170, (XXI) 448-449. f. 183-185, (XXII) 482-483. f. 200, 201. 1925; (XXIII) 79: 8-9. f. 3, 4, (XXIV) 47-48. f. 23-25, (XXV) 118-119. f. 53-61, (XXVI) 151-152. f. 72-75, (XXVII) 190-191. f. 93-95, (XXVIII) 232-233. f. 115-118. 1926.

Includes numerous observations on the vegetation of the Himalayan region and Tibet and on individual species observed.

1924-33. The romance of plant hunting. 1-275. pl. 1-9. 1 map. 1924; ed. 2 (unchanged) 1933.

A popular account of the author's trips in Asia and of his most popular introductions. The second edition has a supplementary index to plants under the collector's numbers.

1925a. Some Tibetan primulas. Garden 89: 445-447. 3 f.

Notes on various species.

1925b. Some Nivalis primulas from Tibet. Garden 89: 713-714. 1 f.

Notes on various forms.

1926a. Rhododendrons for everyone. 1-122. 16 pl.

A popular work for horticulturists with illustrations of many eastern Asiatic species.

1926b. The riddle of the Tsangpo gorges. i-viii, 1-328. 21 pl. 1 map.

An account of the author's experiences in southeastern Tibet with a description of the flora.

1926c. Notes on the genus *Meconopsis*, with some additional species from Tibet. Ann. Bot. 40: 535-546. pl. 16.

Based chiefly on specimens collected in 1924.

1926d. The genus *Meconopsis*. Gard. Chron. III. 79: 252-253, 306-308, 340. f. 171, 438-439. f. 222, 459-460. f. 232.

Includes general notes on the various species.

1926e. The blue poppies. I. Garden 90: 96-97. 3 f. (II) 115-116. 2 f.

Popular data on *Meconopsis*.

1926f. Some Tibetan primulas. Garden 90: 313-314. 1 f.

Popular accounts.

- 1926g. Narrative and observations on distribution. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **15**: 89-97.  
An account of the author's trip to Tibet in 1924.
- 1926-28. Mr. F. Kingdon Ward's ninth expedition in Asia. I. Gard. Chron. III. **80**: 130, (II) 170-171. f. 83-86, (III) 290-291. f. 125-128, (IV) 410-411. f. 186. 1926; (V) **81**: 10-11. f. 5-8, (VI) 130-131. f. 65-68, (VII) 162-163. f. 80-83, (VIII) 194-195. f. 95-97, (IX) 250-251. f. 125-127, (X) 303-304. f. 149-150, (XI) 394-396. f. 189-191, (XII) 432-434. f. 208-211. 1927; (XIII) **82**: 90-91. f. 38-38, (XIV) 150-152. f. 63-66, (XV) 210-211. f. 97-99, (XVI) 263-269. f. 121-124, (XVII) 309-310. f. 135, 137-139, (XVIII) 366-367. f. 164-166, (XIX) 406-407. f. 184, 185, (XX) 446-447. f. 202-206, (XXI) 486-487. f. 223-230, (XXII) 522-523. f. 250-254. 1927; (XXIII) **83**: 28-29. f. 17, 18, (XXIV) 64-65. f. 41, 42, (XXV) 102-103. f. 55, 56, (XXVI) 138-139. f. 71-73. 1928.  
Includes numerous data appertaining to the vegetation and to individual plants observed in the mountainous region east of the Yunnan-Tibet border.
- 1927a. Tibetan primulas of the Sikkimensis section. Gard. Chron. III. **82**: 172-174. f. 76-78.  
General notes on various species.
- 1927b. The blue poppies. Garden Illustr. **49**: 608-609. 2 f.  
A popular account of species of *Meconopsis* for cultivation with habit-photographs from nature.
- 1927c. Botanical explorations in Tibet. I. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **52**: 15-24. f. 13-24, (II) 225-234. f. 60-75.  
General notes on the vegetation and on individual species observed.
- 1927d. The Sino-Himalayan flora. Proc. Linn. Soc. London **139**: 67-74.  
Phytogeographical.
1928. Burmese species of *Meconopsis*. Ann. Bot. **42**: 855-862. pl. 16.  
Includes notes on some Tibetan and Chinese species.
- 1929a. Rhododendron repens and its allies. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 266-267.  
Includes critical notes on this Yunnan species.
- 1929b. Three new rhododendrons from Tibet. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 503-504.  
*R. rivulare*, *R. fragarifolium*, and *R. tsangpoense*, spp. nov. from Tibet.
- 1930a. Plant hunting on the edge of the world. 1-383. 16 pl.  
An account of the author's explorations in northeastern India, Assam, and Burma with descriptions of the flora of these and adjacent areas.
- 1930b. The Sino-Himalayan node. Abstr. Fifth Internat. Bot. Congr. Cambridge, 322-324.  
An abstract of a phytogeographical paper presented at the congress.
- 1930c. The distribution of primulas from the Himalaya to China, with descriptions of some new species. Ann. Bot. **44**: 111-125. 1 text map.  
Phytogeographical, the new species all from the Assam frontier. For a review and republication of the map see Grove, A., 1930c.
- 1930d. Forests of the north-east frontier of India. Emp. For. Journ. **9**: 11-31. 3 pl. 1 map.  
A general description with notes on their relation to the forests of southwestern China.
- 1930e. Primula Agleniana and its allies. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 12-13. f. 6.  
A discussion of the relationships of this Chinese species.
- 1930f. Primula eucyclia, W. W. Sm. et Forrest, (K. W. 6,822). Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 287.  
Notes on species from the Burma-Yunnan border.
- 1930g. Botanical exploration. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 309-310.  
A summary of a lecture on plant distribution in the Himalayan region and eastern Asia.
- 1930h. Two Tibetan rhododendrons. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 330.  
*R. hirtipes* Tagg and *R. cerasinum* Tagg, spp. nov., with English descriptions by Ward.
- 1930i. Three Indo-Himalayan magnolias. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 451-452.  
Botanical notes on *M. rostrata*, *M. campbellii* (= *M. mollicomata*?), and *M. globosa* (= *M. tsarongensis*?), the first occurring in China also.
- 1930j. Some woodland primulas. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 8-9.  
A general discussion, including notes on many eastern Asiatic species.
- 1930k. Notes on "Candelabra" primulas. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 70-71.  
Includes many Chinese and Japanese species.
- 1930l. Giant sorrels. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 134-135. f. 48, 49.  
Concerns the western China species of *Rheum*, with illustrations of *R. nobile* and *R. alexandrae*.
- 1930m. Rhododendron patulum and its allies. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 298-299.  
General notes with descriptions of *R. pemakoense* sp. nov. and *R. patulum*, both from Tibet.
- 1930n. Fritillaria flavida Rendle and Nomocharis nana E. H. Wilson. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **68**: 120.  
A comparison of these species from western China and Tibet.
1931. Plant hunting in the wilds. 1-79. 8 pl.  
A popular account of the author's experiences in the China-Burma-Tibet borderland, with illustrations of a few plants.
- 1932a. The mahogany "triflorum" Rhododendron. Gard. Chron. III. **91**: 396.  
A general note on this unnamed Tibetan species of the Triflorum group.
- 1932b. Plant hunting beyond Burma. Gard. Chron. III. **91**: 444-445.  
Includes notes on the plants observed.
- 1932c. Primula dumicola, W. W. Sm. Gard. Chron. III. **92**: 59.  
A general note on this native of Tibet and China.
- 1932d. Lilium hyacinthinum Wilson. Lily Year-Book **1932**: 62-63. f. 12.  
A general description of this western China species.
- 1932-33. Mr. F. Kingdon Ward's eleventh expedition in Asia. Gard. Chron. III. **91**: 256-257. f. 106-109, 292-293. f. 126-128, 329-330. f. 143-146, 365-366. f. 164, 165, 422-423. f. 194, 195, 462-463. f. 211-213. 1932; III. **92**: 8-9. f. 4-7, 42-43. f. 19-21, 78-80. f. 35-38, 118-119. f. 66-69, 158-160. f. 82-84, 194-195. f. 99, 100, 231-232. f. 116-118, 266-267. f. 130-132, 302-303. f. 161, 162, 338-339. f. 164-166, 374-375. f. 186-188, 428-429. f. 210-213, 465-466. f. 225-227. 1932; III. **93**: 8-9. f. 5-7, 42-43. f. 23-25, 81-82. f. 37-39, 134-135. f. 61-63, 170-171. f. 76-79, 206-207. f. 100-103, 242-243. f. 115-117, 276-277. f. 134-136, 314-315. f. 160-162, 362-363. f. 180-182, 402-403. f. 198-200, 432-434. f. 220-221. 1933; III. **94**: 26-27. f. 16, 17, 62-63. f. 31-33, 98-99. f. 45, 46, 142-143. f. 61-63, 180-181. f. 81, 82, 218-219. f. 102, 254-255. f. 119-121, 290-291. f. 132, 133, 326-327. f. 145, 146, 362-364. f. 161, 162, 400-401. f. 174, 175, 416-417. f. 180, 181, 454-455. f. 198, 199, 488. 1933.  
Includes numerous observations on the flora of Burma and neighboring parts of Tibet with data on botanical field work in Tibet.
1933. Rhododendron leucaspis. Gard. Chron. III. **94**: 65-66. 1 pl.  
Native of western China.
- 1934a. Some new and rare gentians. Gard. Chron. III. **95**: 263-264.  
Includes notes on various Tibetan species.
- 1934b. Some good Labiatae. Gard. Chron. III. **95**: 326.  
Concerns *Salvia* sp. nov.?, *Dracocephalum tanguticum*, *D. heterophyllum*, *D. sp. nov.*?, and *Ajuga ovalifolia*, sp. nov.?
- 1934c. Hunting for rock plants in high Asia. Gard. Chron. III. **95**: 390-391.  
Summary of a lecture.
- 1934d. Some observations on Tibetan lilies. Lily Year-Book **1934**: 46-49. pl. 26. f. 1, 25.  
*Lilium wardii* and *Nomocharis souliei*.
- 1934e. The Himalaya east of the Tsangpo. Geogr. Journ. (London) **84**: 369-397. 8 pl. 1 f.  
A general description with observations on the vegetation of this part of Tibet.
- 1935a. Rhododendron seeds, with special reference to their classification. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **73**: 241-247. f. 1-3.  
A discussion including *R. magnificum* sp. nov. from the Burma-Tibet frontier.

**Ward, F. K. (continued).**

- 1935b. A sketch of the geography and botany of Tibet, being materials for a flora of that country. *Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot.* **50**: 239-265. 1 fold. map. 1 text map.  
Phytogeographical and descriptive.
- 1935c. A plant hunter in Tibet. 1-315. 17 pl.  
An account of the author's exploration.
- 1936a. *Dracocephalum Hemsleyanum*. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **100**: 176-177.  
A horticultural and botanical note on this native of Tibet.
- 1936b. Mr. Kingdon Ward's thirteenth expedition in Asia. *Gard. Chron.* **III**. **100**: 268-269. f. 121, 122, 302-304. f. 142-144, 336-337. f. 157, 158, 372-373. f. 170-172, 408-409. f. 185-186 (continued).  
An account of his botanical-horticultural exploration in Tibet.
- 1936c. Botanical and geographical explorations in Tibet, 1935. *Geogr. Journ.* (London) **88**: 385-413. 6 pl. 1 map.  
Narrative and descriptive.
- 1936d. Across southern Tibet. *Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc.* **61**: 273-276. pl. 69-71.  
A general description with notes on vegetation.
- 1936e. Exploring for plants in southern Tibet. *Nature* **137**: 750.  
General notes on the author's 1935 explorations.
- 1936f. A sketch of the vegetation and geography of Tibet. *Proc. Linn. Soc.* **148**: 133-160. pl. 6-9. 1 map.  
A general description of the vegetation.
- See also Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34; Smith, W. W., and Ward, F. K.; and Williams, J. C., 1927.

**Ward, L. F.**

1882. Catalogue of a collection of Japanese woods presented to the United States National Museum by the University of Tokio, Japan. *Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus.* **4**: 308-311.  
A systematic list of 90 species.

**[Warming, E.]**

1911. Biologiske arbejder tilegnede Eug. Warming paa Hans 70 aars fødselsdag den 3. November, 1911. [i-iv], 1-298. *illust.*  
A memorial volume containing papers by various botanists, all those with eastern Asiatic references listed separately in this bibliography; edited by J. L. A. K. Rosenvinge.

**Warner, R.**

- 1862-75. Select orchideous plants. pl. 1-40. 1862-65 (reprinted 1874); second series, pl. 1-89. 1865-75.  
Includes *Renanthera coccinea* from China. The plates are accompanied by descriptive letterpress.

**Warner, R., Williams, B. S., and Moore, T.**

- 1882-97. The orchid album, comprising coloured figures and descriptions of new, rare, and beautiful orchidaceous plants. 11 v. (1, [i-iv]. pl. 1-48. 1882; 2, [i-ii]. pl. 49-96. 1883; 3, [i-ii]. pl. 97-144. 1884; 4, [i-ii]. pl. 145-192. 1885; 5, [i-ii]. pl. 193-239. 1886; 6, [i-ii]. pl. 241-288. 1887; 7, [i-ii]. pl. 289-336. 1888; 8, [i-ii]. pl. 337-384. 1889; 9, [i-ii]. pl. 385-432. 1891; 10, [i-ii], i-xvi. pl. 433-480. 1893; 11, [i-ii]. pl. 481-528. 1897).

The plates are accompanied by unpagged descriptive letterpress. Some eastern Asiatic species are included. Vol. 10 contains an index to all previous volumes. T. Moore's name does not appear as author after vol. 6. R. Warner, W. H. Gower and H. Williams are given as authors of vol. 9. Vol. 10 is by R. Warner, H. Williams and W. H. Gower; vol. 11 by R. Warner and H. Williams.

**Warnstorf, C.**

1895. Beiträge zur Kenntnis exotischer Sphagna. *Allg. Bot. Zeitschr.* **1**: 92-95, 227-230.  
Contains *Sphagnum subacutifolium* sp. nov. and *S. japonicum*, both from Japan.
1897. Beiträge zur Kenntniss exotischer Sphagna. *Hedwigia* **36**: 145-176.  
Includes references to a few species from China and Japan.
1900. Neue Beiträge zur Kenntniss europäischer und exotischer Sphagnumformen. *Hedwigia* **39**: 100-110.  
Includes a description of *S. subobesum* sp. nov. from Japan.

1904. Neue europäische und exotische Moose. *Beih. Bot. Centralbl.* **16**: 237-252. pl. 10, 11.  
Includes *Sphagnum pseudomolle* sp. nov. from Japan.

1907. Neue europäische und aussereuropäische Torfmoose. *Hedwigia* **47**: 76-124. f. 1-5.  
Includes descriptions of several new species of *Sphagnum* from Japan.

1911. Sphagnales-Sphagnaceae (*Sphagnologia universalis*). In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* **51**: i-iv, 1-546. f. 1-85.  
Monographic.

1913. Zur Bryo-Geographie des Russischen Reiches. *Hedwigia* **53**: 184-320. f. 1-8. 1913; **54**: 22-182. f. 9-24.  
Includes part of eastern Asia.

1915. Bryophyta nova europaea et exotica. *Hedwigia* **57**: 62-131. f. 1-62.  
Includes descriptions of 7 new species and varieties of Hepaticae and 10 new species of Musci from Japan.

1916. Pottia-Studien als Vorarbeiten zu einer Monographie des Genus "Pottia" Ehrh. sens. str. *Hedwigia* **58**: 35-152. f. 1-67.  
Includes one species from Japan.

1921. Die Unterfamilie der Scapanioideen (Spruce 1885). *Hedwigia* **63**: 58-116.  
Recognizes 81 species of *Scapania*, including those of eastern Asia and Japan.

**Watanabe, Atsushi, and Tanaka, Isuke.**

1929. Notiz ueber eine Myxobakterie. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **43**: 227-229. pl. 2.  
Concerns *Chondromyces lanuginosus* from Japanese collections.

**Watanabe, Hadjime.**

1889. Das Chrysanthemum indicum (Kiku) in Japan. *Gartenflora* **38**: 617-622.  
General notes, largely horticultural.

**Watanabe, K.**

1915. Nippon zumoku-mei hōgen-shu. [Collection of vernacular names of Japanese trees and shrubs.]  
This work in Japanese, published by the Bureau of Forestry, Department of Agriculture and Commerce, has not been seen.

**Watanabe, Kiyohiko.**

- 1935a. Beziehung zwischen Mitrastemon Yamamotoi und M. Kanehirai. *Proc. Imp. Akad. (Japan)* **11**: 280-282. f. 1.  
A comparison of these two species.

- 1935b. *Mitrastemon Kawa-sasaki* aus Formosa. *Proc. Imp. Akad. (Japan)* **11**: 283-285. f. 1.

- 1935c. Ueber die Verbreitung und die Lebensweise von *Balanophora nipponica*. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **11**: 441-443. f. 1.

- 1936a. Ueber eine neue Gattung der Cyttaceae. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **50**: 676-680. f. 1, 2.

*Botryocytinus*, formerly a subgenus of *Cytinus*. Abstracted in Japanese, p. 698.

- 1936b. Morphologisch-biologische Studien über die Gattung *Mitrastemon*. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* **12**: 603-618. f. 1-9, (II) 698-711. f. 10-19, (III) 759-773. pl. 1-3, f. 20-29, (IV) 848-858. f. 30-36.

In German.

- 1936c. Gallen-Bildung an den Wirtswurzeln durch die Infektion von *Balanophora nipponica*. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **12**: 28-30. f. 1, 2.

- 1936d. Entwicklung der Knollen von *Balanophora nipponica*. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan)* **12**: 50-52. f. A-G.

**Watanabe, Kyō, and Matsuda, Sadahisa.**

- 1891-92. [Plants collected on Mt. Fuji (Shizuoka-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* **5**: (289)-(295), (323)-(329), (360)-(364), (398)-(403). 1891; **6**: (21)-(23), (89)-(91), (135)-(139). 1892.

A list of Japanese and Latin names.

**Watanabe, Noboru.** See Hiroe, Isamu, and Watanabe, Noboru.**Watanabe, Ryūzō.**

1916. [Investigations on fruit trees in Manchuria.] [*Industr. Contr. S. Manch. Ry.*] **5**: 1, 1-2, 1-91. pl. 1-28. f. 1-28.  
In Japanese; contains botanical, horticultural, and pathological data.



**Watanabe, Tatsuwo.**

1935. A new species of Ascochyta on ramie. Bull. Utsunomiya Agr. Coll. Sect. A. 2: 27-42. pl. 3, 4.  
*A. boehmeriae* sp. nov.

**Watanabe, Tomekichi.**

- 1902a. [A list of plants collected in the environs of Yamagata.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (13)-(17).  
 A list of Japanese names only.  
 1902b. [A collecting tour to Mt. Getsu (Yamagata-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (236)-(238).  
 A list of Japanese names only.

**Watari, T.** See Kobayashi, Y., and Watari, T.**Watling, H.**

- 1928a. Orchid cultivation in China. Orchid Rev. 36: 234, 293-294.  
 Brief notes on a few species.  
 1928b. Researches into Chinese orchid history. Orchid Rev. 36: 235-240, 295-304.  
 Brief data with vernacular names of orchids, taken chiefly from Wang, Kuei-hsüeh's, "Lan p'u" and from Chao, Shih-keng's, "Chin Chang lan p'u," reprinted in T'ao, Tsung-i's collected essays entitled "Shuo fu." (See these authors in the Chinese appendix.)

**Watson, E. (Ernest).**

1930. The principal articles of Chinese commerce (import and export) with a description of the origin, appearance, characteristics, and general properties of each commodity; an account of the methods of preparation or manufacture; together with various tests, etc., by means of which the different products may be readily identified. Ed. 1, (not seen); ed. 2, i-ix, 1-630. 10 pl. 1930.  
 Includes many economic botanical products; published by the Statistical Department of the Inspectorate General of Customs as: China. The Maritime Customs. II. Special series: no. 38.

**Watson, W.**

- 1891a. The Chinese rose (*Hibiscus rosa-sinensis*, with a coloured plate of a buff-coloured variety). Garden 39: 216-217. pl. 795. 1 f.  
 A general note.  
 1891b. *Primula Poissoni*. Garden 40: 354-355. pl. 827.  
 Native of Yunnan.  
 1891c. *Lilium Henryi*. Garden 40: 422-423. pl. 830.  
 Native of western China.  
 1892a. The lilac-flowered *Daphne* (with a coloured plate of *D. genkwa*). Garden 42: 94-95. pl. 868. 1 f.  
 Natives of China and Japan.  
 1892b. Shrubby *clerodendrons* (with a coloured plate of *C. Kaempferi*). Garden 42: 562-563. pl. 889. 1 f.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1892c. Yunnan *rhododendrons* (with a coloured plate of *R. racemosum*). Garden 42: 320-321. pl. 878.  
 General notes on a few species.  
 1892d. *Rhododendrons*. Chinese species. Gard. Chron. III. 12: 741-742. f. 114.  
 Largely horticultural; includes notes on a few species cultivated in England.  
 1893a. *Thunbergias* (with a coloured plate of *T. grandiflora*). Garden 43: 440. pl. 911.  
 Native of India, extending to China.  
 1893b. The Egyptian lotus (with a coloured plate of *Nelumbium speciosum*). Garden 43: 462-464. pl. 912. 1 f.  
 A species extensively cultivated in eastern Asia.  
 1895. *Villarsia nymphaeoides*. Garden 48: 300-301. 1 pl. 1 f.  
 Occurs from Europe to China.  
 1897a. The creeping species of *Ficus*. Gard. Chron. III. 22: 205.  
 Includes *F. stipulata* of eastern Asia.  
 1897b. *Conandron ramondoides* (with a coloured plate). Garden 51: 6-7. pl. 1099.  
 A general note.  
 1898a. The cultivated species of *Asparagus*. Gard. Chron. III. 23: 122-124. f. 46, 47, 147-148. f. 58, 59, 178-179. f. 70-72.  
 Includes several eastern Asiatic species.  
 1898b. *Callistephus hortensis* (the China aster), with a coloured plate. Garden 53: 258-259. pl. 1163.  
 A general note, largely horticultural.

- 1898c. *Incarvilleas* (with a coloured plate of *I. Delavayi*). Garden 54: 430-431. pl. 1198.  
 Includes general notes on several Chinese species.

- 1899a. *Azalea sinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 25: 234-235.  
 Native of China.

- 1899b. A new Chinese pink. (*Dianthus superbus chinensis*). Garden 55: 330. pl. 1222.  
 A form grown from seeds from Shensi.

- 1899c. *Incarvillea grandiflora*. Garden 56: 22-23. pl. 1230.  
 Native of Tibet and western China.

1903. *Itea ilicifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 34: 375. f. 152.  
 Native of western China.

1904. *Rhododendron Delavayi*. Gard. Chron. III. 35: 262.  
 Native of Yunnan.

- 1907a. *Diospyros Kaki*. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 22. f. 8, 9.  
 Native of eastern Asia.

- 1907b. *Radermachera pentandra*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1907: 198.  
 A general note on this native of Yunnan.

- 1907c. *Lilium tigrinum*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1907: 297.  
 General notes, chiefly concerning bulbs and the distribution of species in eastern Asia.

1911. *Rhododendrons & azaleas*. i-xi, 1-116. pl. 1-8.  
 A general account, largely horticultural; includes some Chinese species. The plates are colored.

- 1912a. *Rhododendron adenopodum*. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 252.  
 Native of western China.

- 1912b. *Rhododendron Delavayi album*. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 252.  
 Native of western China.

- 1912c. *Rhododendron Fargesii*. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 252.  
 Native of Szechwan.

1913. *Lilium sutchuenense*. Gard. Chron. III. 54: 78.  
 Native of Szechwan.

1914. *Rhododendron Searsiae*. Gard. Chron. III. 55: 335. f. 147.  
 Native of Szechwan.

1918. *Davidia involucrata*. Gard. Chron. III. 64: 12. f. 5-7.  
 Native of western China.

**Watt, G.**

1882. On some undescribed and imperfectly known Indian species of *Primula* and *Androsace*. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 20: 1-18. pl. 1-18.  
 Includes *P. heydei* from western Tibet.

1900. *Madar* (*Calotropis gigantea*, R. Br.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1900: 8-12. 1 pl.  
 A botanical and economic discussion of this species occurring in China.

- 1907a. The wild and cultivated cotton plants of the world; a revision of the genus *Gossypium* framed primarily with the object of aiding planters and investigators who may contemplate the systematic improvement of the cotton staple. i-xiv, 1-406. pl. 1-53.  
 Includes the eastern Asiatic species. For translation into Chinese of portions of this work see Feng, C. F., 1924-26.

- 1907b. Tea and the tea plant. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 32: 64-96. f. 6-16.  
 Includes numerous data on *Camellia thea* and its cultivated forms.

- 1926-27. *Gossypium*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1926: 193-210. 1926; 1927: 321-356. 1927.  
 "A classified enumeration, with brief diagnostic descriptions, of certain species of cultivated and wild cottons."

**Waugh, F. A.**

- 1899a. A conspectus of the genus *Lilium*. Bot. Gaz. 27: 235-254. f. 1-5, 340-360. f. 6-14.  
 Includes the eastern Asiatic species. See the next entry.

- 1899b. The botany of the lilies. Gard. Chron. III. 26: 24.  
 A brief note on the preceding entry.

**Wawra, H.**

1872. Skizzen von der Erdumseglung S. M. Fregatte "Donau." Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 22: 60-69, 90-97, 127-133, 157-161, 198-201.

- Includes data regarding botanical observations and explorations in China and Japan.



- Wead, K. H.** See Byrd, C. R., and Wead, K. H.
- Weatherby, C. A.** See Rehder, A., Weatherby, C. A., Mansfeld, R., and Green, M. L.
- Weathers, J.**  
1887. *Ardisia mamillata*. Gard. Chron. III. 2: 810. f. 154.  
Native of Hongkong.  
1909a. *Ilex Pernyi*. Gard. Chron. III. 45: 75. f. 41.  
Native of central China.  
1909b. *Cotoneaster rugosa Henryi*. Gard. Chron. III. 46: 339. f. 148.  
Native of western China.
- Webber, I. E.**  
1936. Systematic anatomy of the woods of the Simarubaceae. Amer. Journ. Bot. 23: 577-587. f. 1-77.  
A treatment of subfamilies, including some from eastern Asia.
- Webster, A. D.**  
1892. *Paulownia imperialis*. Garden 41: 304-305. pl. 851.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1896a. *Pinus Massoniana*. Gard. Chron. III. 19: 580.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1896b. The dwarf Japanese *Thuia* (*Thuia dolabrata nana*). Gard. Chron. III. 19: 698.  
Native of Japan.  
1917. *Alangium platanifolium*. Gard. Chron. III. 61: 170. f. 58.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- Weddell, H. A.**  
1854. Revue de la famille des Urticées. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. Bot. 1: 173-212.  
Lists various eastern Asiatic species.  
1856-57. Monographie de la famille des Urticées. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. (Paris) 9: 1-592. pl. 1-20.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
1857. Considérations générales sur la famille des Urticées suivie de la description des tribus et des genres. Ann. Sci. Nat. IV. 7: 307-396.  
1869. Urticaceae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>1</sup>: 32-235<sup>64</sup>.  
Monographic.
- Wedel, G. W.**  
1683. De moxa Germanica. Misc. Cur. Acad. Caes. Nat. Cur. Dec. 2, Ann. 1: 14-19.  
Contains references to *Artemisia sinensis* and is referred to in Cleyer, A., 1686a.
- Wedensky, A. I.** See Vvedensky, A. I.; also Popov, M. G., and Wedensky, A. I.
- Wehmer, C.**  
1910. Notiz über Rhizopus-Arten. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 28: 547-549.  
Critical notes, including some on eastern Asiatic species.
- Wehmeyer, L. E.**  
1933. The genus *Diaporthe* Nitschke and its segregates. i-xii, 1-349. pl. 1-18.  
Monographic; includes a few eastern Asiatic species.
- Wehrhahn, H. R.**  
1929-31. Die Gartenstauden. Beschreibung der in Mitteleuropa kultivierten und winterharten Schmuck- und Blütenstauden mit analytischen Bestimmungstabellen. Handbuch für Gärtner, Staudenzüchter und Gartenfreunde. 2 v. (1, i-v, [i-ii], 1-624; 2, [i-ii], 625-1239. 612 f.).  
Includes numerous eastern Asiatic species. The dates of issue of the fascicles appear before the table of contents.
- Wei, C. T. (= Wei, Ching-chao).**  
1931. [A report on the rice diseases in Kiangsu and Chekiang.] Nanking Journ. 1: 205-211.  
A discussion in Chinese of survey work and the diseases found.  
1934a. *Rhizoctonia sheath blight of rice*. Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking n. ser. 15: 1-21. 2 pl.  
In English with a Chinese summary; contains a description of the causal organism, *Rhizoctonia* sp., and a bibliography.  
1934b. [Rice diseases.] Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking n. ser. 16: 1-41. pl. 1-5.  
In Chinese with English summary; contains brief descriptions and other data on 21 fungus diseases. Reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. 14: 221. 1935.
1936. Studies on helminthosporiose of rice. Part I. History, causal fungus & infection experiment. Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking n. ser. 44: 1-33. f. 1-4.  
Concerns *Helminthosporium oryzae*.  
See also Tai, Fang-lan, (and Wei, C. T.).
- Wei, Nieh-shou.** See Wai, Ngan-shou.
- Weigelt, C.**  
1890. Die japanische Mammut Castanie. Möller's Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. 5: 117. 1 f.  
A general description of a Japanese species of *Castanea*.
- Weingerl, H.**  
1923. Beiträge zu einer Monographie der europäisch-asiatischen Arten aus der Gattung *Draba*, Sect. *Leucodraba*. Bot. Archiv Mez 4: 9-109. f. 1-15. 4 maps.  
Includes the few eastern Asiatic species.
- Weinmann, J. A.**  
1810. Der botanische Garten der kaiserlichen Universität zu Dorpat im Jahre 1810. Enumeratio plantarum ordine alphabetico quae in horto botanico Dorpatensi anno 1810 vigerunt. i-xvii, 1-168, 1-2.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species and varieties, as *Achillea ptarmica* var. *latifolia* Weinm., *Erysimum redowskii* Weinm., and *Scrophularia incisa* Weinm. This work has not been seen. See Pritzel's Thesaurus, no. 10134.  
1828. Plantae novae vel minus cognitae ex horto Imperiali Pawlowskiensi. Syll. Pl. Nov. Ratisb. 2: 16-29.  
Includes *Crotalaria mollis* sp. nov. from China.  
1845. Syllabus muscorum frondosorum hucusque in imperio rossico collectorum. Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou 18<sup>1</sup>: 429-489; 18<sup>2</sup>: 417-503.  
An enumeration, including the species from eastern Siberia and Kamchatka.
- Weinmann, J. W.**  
1737-45. Phytanthoza-iconographia; sive, Conspectus aliquot millium, tam indigenarum quam exoticarum, ex quatuor mundi partibus, longa annorum serie indefessoque studio . . . Plantarum, arborum, fruticum, florum, fructuum, fungorum, &c. 4 v. (1, 1-200. pl. 1-275. 1737; 2, 1-516. pl. 276-525. 1739; 3, 1-488. pl. 526-775. 1742; 4, 1-540. pl. 776-1025. 1745).  
A pre-Linnaean work, containing descriptions and colored plates of many plants, alphabetically arranged; includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Weiss, F. E.**  
1907. Gutta percha from a Chinese tree (*Eucommia ulmoides*, Oliver). Mem. Proc. Manchester Lit. Philos. Soc. 51: ii-vi. f. 1, 2.
- Weisse, A.**  
1934. Morphologische Untersuchungen an einigen Vitaceensamlingen. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 52: 242-259.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Wellby, M. S.**  
1898. Through unknown Tibet. i-xiv, 1-440. illustr.  
A traveller's general account with an enumeration of "botanical specimens collected in Tibet by Captain Wellby and Lieut. Malcolm", p. 423.
- Wên, Wên-kuang.**  
1935. Citrus survey in Kwangtung Province. Hort. Bull. Coll. Agr. Sun Yatsen Univ. 1: 1-48. 9 pl. 2 f. 3 maps.  
In Chinese; contains notes on various species.
- Wenckstern, F. von.**  
1895. A bibliography of the Japanese Empire, being a classified list of all books, essays and maps in European languages relating to Dai Nihon [Great Japan] published in Europe, America and in the East from 1859-93 A. D. [VIth year of Ansei—XXVIth of Meiji.] To which is added a facsimile-reprint of: Léon Pagès, Bibliographie Japonaise depuis le XV<sup>e</sup> siècle jusqu'à 1859. i-xiv, 1-338, 1-68.  
Pp. 230-236 include a bibliography of botanical works. For vol. 2 see the next entry.
1907. Bibliography of the Japanese Empire, being a classified list of the literature in European language relating to Dai Nihon [Great Japan] published in Europe, America and in the East. Vol. II comprising the literature from 1894 to the middle of 1906 [XXVII—XXXIX year of Meiji] with additions and corrections to the first volume and a supplement to Léon Pagès, Bibliographie Japonaise. Added is a

- list of the Swedish literature on Japan by Miss Valfrid Palmgren. i-xvi, 1-486, 1-28, 1-21.  
Pp. 373-385 include a bibliography of botanical works.  
See also Nachod, O., 1928-31.
- Wenderoth.**  
1837. Einige Bemerkungen über *Azalea indica*. Allg. Gartenz. 5: 97-99.  
General notes with technical descriptions of *Rhododendron sinense* and *R. indicum*.
- Wendland, H.**  
1854. Index Palmarum, Cyclantheorum, Pandanearum, Cycadearum, quae in hortis europaeis coluntur, synonymis gravioribus interpositis. i-xiv, 1-68.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.
- Wendland, J. C.**  
1798. Botanische Beobachtungen, nebst einigen neuen Gattungen und Arten. 1-58, index [1-2]. pl. 1-4.  
Includes *Rosa bracteata* sp. nov. from China.  
1798-1801. Hortus Herrenhusanus, seu Plantae rariores quae in horto regio Herrenhusano prope Hannoveram coluntur. 4 v. (1, 1-8. pl. 1-6. 1798; 2, 9-16. pl. 7-12. 1799; 3, 1-8. pl. 13-18. 1800; 4, 1-8. pl. 19-24. 1801).  
Includes *Rosa bracteata* from China.
- Went, F. A. F. C.**  
1895. *Monascus purpureus*, le champignon de l'ang-quac, une nouvelle Thélébolée. Ann. Sci. Nat. VIII. Bot. 1: 1-18. pl. 1, 2.  
A purple dye for coloring foods is made from this Chinese fungus.  
1928. Die Verbreitung der Podostemonaceen in Ost-Asien. Rec. Trav. Bot. Néerl. 25A: 475-482.  
1930. On the distribution of the Podostemonaceae in eastern Asia. Proc. Fourth Pacific Sci. Congr. Java 3: 421-425.
- Wenzig, T.**  
1874. *Pomariae* Lindley. Linnaea 38: 1-206.  
A monographic treatment, including some eastern Asiatic species of Pomaceae, based on Lindley, J., 1822. For condensed edition of this paper see the next entry.  
1874-75. Die Familie *Pomariae* (Pomaceae) Lindley, neue bearbeitet. Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. 17: 487-509, 534-556. 1874; 18: 22-33, 126-142, 177-188, 227-235, 275-281. 1875.  
A condensed edition of the preceding reference. Reprint. 1-96. 1875.  
1881. Prioritätsnamen in der Familie der Pomaceen. Monatschr. Ver. Gartenb. Preuss. Staat. 24: 179-180.  
A few eastern Asiatic species considered.  
1883a. Die Eschen, *Fraxinus*. Eine systematische Skizze. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) 2: 89-97. f. 32.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species.  
1883b. Die Pomaceen. Charaktere der Gattungen und Arten. Jahrb. Bot. Gart. Berlin 2: 287-307.  
A synopsis of 16 genera forming the group, including various species from Japan and China.  
1883c. Die Gattung *Fraxinus* Tourn. neu bearbeitet. Bot. Jahrb. Engler 4: 165-188. pl. 2.  
Contains keys and descriptions including the eastern Asiatic species.  
1886. Die Eichen Ost- und Südasien. Jahrb. Bot. Gart. Berlin 4: 214-240.  
A revision including the Chinese and Japanese species of *Quercus*.  
1888. Die Gattung *Spiraea* L. Flora 71: 243-248, 266-274, 275-290.  
Monographic; recognizes 36 species, including those of eastern Asia.
- Werner, H.** See Körnicke, F., and Werner, H.  
**Werner, R. G.** See Maheu, J., and Werner, R. G.  
**Wesmael, A.**  
1868a. *Populus*. In N. J. Andersson, Salicineae. In DC. Prodr. 16<sup>2</sup>: 323-331.  
Monographic.  
1868b. Notice sur les peupliers de l'Himalaya, du Tibet et de la Haute Asie. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. 7: 237-240.  
A list of 9 species and varieties with notes.
1869. Monographie des peupliers. Mém. Soc. Sci. Hainaut Sér. III. 3: 183-253. pl. 1-23.  
Includes many eastern Asiatic species and varieties. Reprinted under the title "Monographie de toutes les espèces connues du genre *Populus*". 1-73. pl. 1-23. 1869.  
1887. Revue des espèces du genre *Populus*. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. 26<sup>1</sup>. Mém.: 371-379.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.  
1890. Revue critique des espèces du genre *Acer*. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. 29<sup>1</sup>. Mém.: 17-65.  
A systematic enumeration of 57 species with notes on some from eastern Asia.  
1892. Monographie des espèces du genre *Fraxinus*. Bull. Soc. Bot. Belg. 31<sup>2</sup>. Mém.: 69-117.  
Twenty-three species recognized and briefly described.  
See also Andersson, N. J., 1868.
- West.**  
1841. *Clematis florida* var. *Sieboldii*. Botanist 5: no. 241. 1 pl.  
Native of Japan.
- West, C. (Cyril).**  
1916. *Stigeosporium marattiacearum*, gen. et sp. nov. Ann. Bot. 30: 357.  
The distribution is given as "Asia orientalis, Zeylanica, Australasia."
- West, C., and Takeda, H.**  
1915. On *Isoetes japonica*, A. Br. Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. 8: 333-376. pl. 33-40. f. 1-20.  
An anatomical study. Abstracted under the same title in Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 53: 38-39. 1915.
- West, C. J.**  
1929. Bibliography of pulp and paper making, 1900-1928. 1-982.  
Includes citations of publications on paper in eastern Asia.
- Westcott, F.** See Knowles, G. B., and Westcott, F.  
**Westland, A. B.**  
1886. Botanical rambles in south China. Gard. Chron. n. ser. 26: 536-587, 618, 650.  
Notes on the vegetation of Kwangtung.  
1894a. Chinese orchids. Gard. & For. 7: 76-77.  
Mentions and briefly discusses a few Chinese species, chiefly cultivated ornamentals.  
1894b. A rich field for the plant-collector. Gard. & For. 7: 214-216.  
General notes on collecting in China.
- Weston, W.**  
1906. Travel and exploration in the southern Japanese alps. Geogr. Journ. (London) 27: 18-35. 3 pl. 1 f.  
Contains a list of plants found by the author in this area.
- Weston, W. H.**  
1923. The water-mold, *Thraustotheca*, found in Formosa. Ann. Bot. 37: 347-348.  
Information derived from Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1912d.
- Wettstein, R. von.**  
1896. Monographie der Gattung *Euphrasia*. Arb. Bot. Inst. Prag. 9: 1-316. pl. 1-14. f. 1-7. maps 1-4.  
Includes the Asiatic species.
- Wheelwright, E. G.**  
1934. The physic garden, medicinal plants and their history. 1-288. 9 pl. 9 f.  
Chapter 2 bears the title: "Medicine among early races; drug plants of Mesopotamia, India and China."
- Whelden, C. M.**  
1934. Studies in genus *Fraxinus*. I. A preliminary key to winter twigs for the sections *Melioides* and *Bumelioides*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 15: 118-126. pl. 87-89. f. 1, 2.  
Includes a description of *F. mandshurica*.
- Whitney, W. N.**  
1885. Notes on the history of medical progress in Japan. Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan 12: 245-469.  
Contains many data on Chinese botanical works and bibliographies.
- Wickes, D. R.**  
1926. Flowers of Peitaiho. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. Ed. Ser. 1: 1-83, index [1-4]. 33 f.  
A popular pocket manual with keys and descriptions, the Chinese names in characters and in transliterated form.

**Widder, F. J.**

1923. Die Arten der Gattung *Xanthium*. Beiträge zu einer Monographie. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde Beih. 20: 1-221. pl. 1-4. maps 1-4.  
Includes the eastern Asiatic species.

**Wight, R.**

1834. Contributions to the botany of India. 1-136.  
Contains part by Nees von Esenbeck with references to a few Chinese species. See Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1834a.  
1839a. Ueber *Laurus Cassia* Linné und die Pflanzen, welche die *Cassia* des Handels liefern. Allg. Gartenz. 7: 389-392.  
A translation of the next entry.  
1839b. On the *Laurus Cassia* of Linnaeus, and the plants producing the cassia bark of commerce. Madras Journ. Lit. Sci. 9: 130-135.  
Contains notes on the plant now called *Cinnamomum cassia* from southern China, then confused with the true cinnamon from Ceylon. For German translation see the preceding entry. For additional publication see the next entry.  
1840. Remarks on *Cambogia gutta*, (Linn.): *Stalagmitis cambogioides*, (Murray); and on *Laurus Cassia*, (Linn.). Journ. Bot. Hook. 2: 324-342.  
Pp. 336-342 contain "On the *Laurus Cassia* of Linnaeus, and the plants producing the cassia bark of commerce", being a discussion of the identity and nomenclature with references to the Chinese species, *Cinnamomum cassia*. For additional publication of these pages see the preceding entry.

**[Wight, W. F., and Skeels, H. C.]**

1910. Publication of new names. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Pl. Ind. Bull. 176: 31-32.  
A list of the new names with references previously published in U. S. Department of Agriculture, 1899-1936; includes several Chinese and Japanese species transferred by Wight and Skeels. For republication see Fedde, F., 1910.

**Wikström, J. E.**

1817. Dissertatio de *Daphne*. 1-54. 1817; editio altera emendata et aucta. 1-40. 1820.  
A Thunbergian dissertation which includes the eastern Asiatic species. Republished posthumously in Thunberg, C. P., 1935, pp. 461-516.

**Wilde, E. I.**

1932. History and geographic distribution of the genus *Delphinium*. Bull. Amer. Delphinium Soc. 1: 3-12.  
A general discussion.

**Wildeman, E. de.**

- 1899-1909. Icones selectae horti Thenensis. Iconographie de plantes ayant fleuri dans les collections de M. van den Bossche, ministre résident, à Tirlemont (Belgique) avec les descriptions et annotations. 6 v. (1, 1-180. pl. 1-40. 1899-1900; 2, 1-179. pl. 41-80. 1900-01; 3, 1-176. pl. 81-120. 1901-02; 4, 1-194. pl. 121-160. 1903; 5, 1-171. pl. 161-200. 1904-06; 6, 1-152. pl. 201-240. 1907-09).

Includes some eastern Asiatic species. It is reviewed, and the species in vol. 1 and 2 are listed in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 30. Lit.: 4-5. 1901; those in vol. 4 in op. cit. 34. Lit.: 17. 1904.

1912. Les bananiers: culture, exploitation, commerce, systématique du genre *Musa*. Ann. Colon. Mus. Marseille II. 10: 286-362.

Monographic.

**Wilding, E. H.**

- 1923a. *Rhododendrons*, their names and addresses. lvs. 1-105.

Contains the names of over 600 known species, giving the collector's name, date of introduction, and place in the series. On p. 105 is "A list of the more important alterations, hitherto in common use, caused by the publication of Messrs. E. H. Wilson and Alfred Rehder's Monograph of *Azaleas*." See Wilson, E. H., and Rehder, A., 1921. One side of each sheet is blank.

- 1923b. Map illustrating the Chinese expeditions of Messrs Wilson, Forrest and Kingdon-Ward. Rhod. Soc. Notes 2: 2 fold. maps. [facing p. 212].

1925. A list of Mr. E. H. Wilson's expeditions. Rhod. Soc. Notes 3: 61-62.

Mostly in China.

**Wilhelm, J. See Vilhelm, J.****Willkie, D.**

- 1930a. *Camellia reticulata*. Gard. Chron. III. 87: 284.  
A general and horticultural note on this Chinese species.  
1930b. *Gentians*. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 297. f. 114.  
Includes general notes on various Chinese species.  
1931a. *Clematis Forrestii*. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 107. f. 52.  
A general note.  
1931b. *Primula effusa*. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 312. f. 161.  
A general description of this native of Yunnan.  
1931c. *Rhododendron megeratum*, Balf. et Forrest. Gard. Chron. III. 89: 431. f. 222.  
A general description of this native of China.  
1932. *Rhododendron lacteum*. Gard. Chron. III. 91: 440.  
A general note on this native of Yunnan.  
1933a. *Acanthopanax Henryi*. Gard. Chron. III. 93: 26-27. f. 12.  
Native of China.  
1933b. *Rhododendron lacteum*. New Fl. & Silva 5: 276-277. 1 pl. [f. 97].  
A general botanical description with corrections of some published identifications.  
1933c. *Rhododendron Sargentianum*. New Fl. & Silva 6: 27-28. 1 pl. [f. 15].  
A general and botanical description of this Szechwan species.  
1936. *Gentians*. i-xii, 1-187. pl. 1-91. frontisp.  
Horticultural and botanical.

**Wilkins, W. H.**

1934. Studies in the genus *Ustilina* with special reference to parasitism. I. Introduction, survey of previous literature and host index. Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 18: 320-346.  
Includes *U. mori* from Japan.

**Willdenow, C. L.**

1790. Zufällige Gedanken über Pflanzengattungen. Bot. Mag. Roem. & Ust. 3<sup>o</sup>: 13-32.  
Mentions a few Chinese species.

- 1797-1830. *Caroli a Linné species plantarum exhibentes plantas rite cognitatas ad genera relatas cum differentiis specificis, nominibus trivialibus, synonymis selectis, locis natalibus secundum systema sexuale digestas*. Editio quarta, post Reichardianam quinta, adjectis vegetabilibus hucusque cognitis. 6 v. (1, i-xxxi, 1-1568. 1797; 2, 1-1340. 1799; 3<sup>1-3</sup>, 1-2409. 1800-03; 4, 1-1157. 1805; 5<sup>[1]</sup>, i-xxxx, 1-542. 1810; 5<sup>[2]</sup>, i-xiv, 1-122. 1830; 6<sup>1</sup>, i-xv, 1-128, index i-xix. 1824; 6<sup>2</sup>, i-vi, 1-128. 1824).

Contains descriptions of all then known species, the seed-plants being in vol. 1-5<sup>[1]</sup>. Vol. 5<sup>[2]</sup> consists of F. Schwaegrichen, *Species muscorum frondosorum*; vol. 6<sup>1</sup> consists of H. F. Link, *Cryptogamia Hymenomyces*; and vol. 6<sup>2</sup> consists of H. F. Link, *Cryptogamia gymnomycetes*.

1802. Bemerkungen über einige seltene Farrenkräuter. Abh. Akad. Nütz. Wissensch. Erfurt 2: 1-32. pl. 1-3.  
Includes *Hydroglossum japonicum*.

- 1806-16. *Hortus Berolinensis, sive Icones et descriptiones plantarum rariorum vel minus cognitarum, quae in horto regio botanico Berolinensi excoluntur*. pl. 1-108.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. The plates are accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress. For bibliographical data see Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 75: 233-235.

1808. Einige Bemerkungen über die Seitamineen. Ges. Naturf. Freund. Berlin Mag. 2: 163-170.

Includes *Canna chinensis* sp. nov.

- 1809-13. *Enumeratio plantarum horti regii botanici Berolinensis, continens descriptiones omnium vegetabilium in horto dicto cultorum*. i-vi, 1-1099. 1809; Supplementum post mortem auctoris [editum a von Schlechtendal]. i-x, 1-70. 1813.

Includes some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1811a. Bemerkungen über *Gymnandra borealis*. Ges. Naturf. Freund. Berlin Mag. 5: 390-396. pl. 9, 10.

Includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species of *Gymnandra*.

- 1811b. Beschreibung einiger Pflanzengattungen. Ges. Naturf. Freund. Berlin Mag. 5: 396-402. pl. 9 (f. 6), pl. 10 (f. 10).

Includes *Sieversia* and *Xenopoma* with eastern Asiatic species.

1816. Beschreibung der Gattung *Tamarix*. Abh. Akad. Wiss. Berlin **1812-13**. Phys. Kl.: 76-86.  
Contains descriptions of the 16 species then known, several from eastern Asia.
- Wille, N.**  
1900. Algen aus dem nördlichen Tibet, von Dr. S. Hedin im Jahr 1896 gesammelt. Peterm. Mitteil. Ergänzungsh. **28**<sup>121</sup>: 370-371.  
A list with place of occurrence only; the species largely determined only as to genera.
- 1917a. *Atragene sibirica* L. vildtvoxende i Norge. Bot. Not. **1917**: 241-255. 1 f.  
Includes notes on the distribution of this species in eastern Siberia. Reviewed in Bot. Centralbl. **138**: 127-128. 1918.
- 1917b. Røghærdige naaletrær. [Hardy conifers.] Tidsskr. Skogbr. **1917**: 161-174. f. 1-3.  
Notes in Norwegian on various conifers, including some eastern Asiatic species. Reprint, 1-14. f. 1-3. 1917.
1922. Algen aus Zentralasien, gesammelt von Dr. Sven Hedin. In Sven Hedin, Southern Tibet. Discoveries in former times compared with my own researches in 1906-1908. **6**<sup>2</sup>: 153-195. pl. 11.  
Includes collections from Tibet.
- Williams, B. S.** See Warner, R., Williams, B. S., and Moore, T.
- Williams, C. A. S.**  
1933. Manual of Chinese products. i-x, 1-256. 1 pl.  
Includes many products of plant origin.
- Williams, F. N.**  
1885. Enumeratio specierum varietatumque generis *Dianthus*; characteres communes sectionibus includens. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **23**: 340-349.  
Includes eastern Asiatic species, but gives no geographical locations.
1889. Revision of the specific forms of the genus *Gypsophila*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **27**: 321-329.  
Contains the eastern Asiatic species, none described as new. Reviewed and largely republished in Bot. Jahrb. Engler **12**. Lit.: 1-5. 1891.
1891. Primary characters in the species of *Rheum*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **29**: 292-295.  
Includes quotations on the origin of the genus in western China, Tibet, and elsewhere.
1893. A monograph of the genus *Dianthus*, Linn. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **29**: 346-478.  
Contains keys, descriptions of all species, and an index of species, hybrids, and synonyms.
1895. On the genus *Arenaria* Linn. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **3**: 593-603.  
A conspectus of the sections preliminary to a monographic treatment.
1896. A revision of the genus *Silene*, Linn. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **32**: 1-196.  
Based on Rohrbach, P., 1868.
1897. *Gooringia*, a new genus of Caryophyllaceae. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **5**: 530-531. 1 f.  
Contains *G. littledalei* comb. nov. (*Arenaria littledalei*).
- 1898a. Énumération provisoire des espèces du genre *Cerastium*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **6**: 893-904.  
A preliminary key to the known species. No geographical references are given.
- 1898b. A revision of the genus *Arenaria*, Linn. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **33**: 326-437.  
Contains a key, an enumeration with descriptions of all species, and an index.
- 1899a. Les *Cerastium* du Japon. Bull. Herb. Boiss. **7**: 129-132.  
A revision, based on the collections of U. Faurie, with an enumeration of 7 species including two new ones.
- 1899b. Caryophyllaceae of the Chinese province of Szechuan. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **34**: 426-437.  
A partial list of species, including several new, and an annotated list of the principal collectors in the province.
- 1899-1921. Critical notes on some species of *Cerastium*. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **37**: 116-124. 1899; **59**: 324-329. 1921.  
Mentions *C. behringianum flavescens* from the Kurile Islands and *C. glabellum* from southern Baikal.
1905. *Aster sedifolius* L. and its varieties. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **43**: 78-89.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic forms.
1907. A revision of *Stellaria* subg. *Adenonema*. Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. **7**: 830-836.  
Includes the Asiatic species.
1908. The Caryophyllaceae of Tibet. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **38**: 395-407.  
Consists of a list and an enumeration, including several new species, but without keys.
- Williams, H.** See Warner, R., Williams, B. S., and Moore, T.
- Williams, J. C.**  
1926. A list of some *Enkianthus* believed to be in cultivation. Rhod. Soc. Notes **3**: 137-138.  
Includes a list of determinations of some of Wilson's, Forrest's, and Ward's collections in China and Japan.
1927. Address by Captain Kingdon Ward at a meeting of the society. . . . Rhod. Soc. Notes **3**: 145-150.  
General remarks on various specimens of *Rhododendron* from Ward's collections in China and Tibet.
- Williams, R. S.**  
1926. *Ginkgo biloba*. Addisonia **11**: 19-20. pl. 362.  
Native of China and Japan.
- Williams, S. W.**  
1834. Comparison between the bamboo and the palm: description of the bamboo; varieties and cultivation; partiality of the Chinese for it; its uses; mode of manufacturing paper; description of the cocoa nut palm; and the uses to which it is applied. Chin. Repos. **3**: 261-270. 1 f.  
General notes.
1838. Notices of some of the specimens of natural history, which were collected during the voyage of the Morrison to Lew-chew and Japan. Chin. Repos. **6**: 406-417.  
Includes some botanical notes.
1839. Description of the tea plant; its name; cultivation: mode of curing the leaves; transportation to Canton; sale and foreign consumption; endeavors to raise the shrub in other countries. Chin. Repos. **8**: 132-163.  
General notes.
1841. Chapter XIV. Botany. In E. C. Bridgman, A Chinese chrestomathy in the Canton dialect. 436-459.  
Contains English names, characters, and romanization. Part 1 concerns "Parts of plants"; 2, Forest trees; 3, Fruit trees; 4, Vegetables and grains; 5, Ornamental flowers; and 6, Miscellaneous plants.
- 1851a. The Middle Kingdom; a survey of the geography, government, education, social life, arts, religion, etc., of the Chinese Empire and its inhabitants. . . . Ed. 3, 2 v. 1851 (1, i-xxii, 1-590. *illustr. maps*; 2, i-viii, 1-614. *illustr.*); rev. ed. 2 v. 1888 (1, i-xxv, 1-836. *illustr.*; 2, i-xii, 1-775. *illustr. fold. map*).  
Contains a general discussion of the botany of China, chiefly economic, including remarks on some older Chinese botanical works in ed. 3, vol. 1, pp. 275-295; in the rev. ed., vol. 1, pp. 355-379.
- 1851b. Chinese fruits, etc. Rep. Comm. Patents **1850**. II. Agr.: 450-453.  
An account of various Chinese fruits and other trees.
1863. The Chinese commercial guide, containing treaties, tariffs, regulations, tables, etc., useful in the trade to China and eastern Asia. . . . Ed. 5, i-xvi, 1-387, appendix 1-266.  
On pp. 108-151 are many miscellaneous data on the economic plants and products with Chinese names. For ed. 2 see Morrison, R. J., 1844. Other editions have not been seen.
- 1867a. Maize in Japan. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. **1**: 78.  
Historical data on its origin. See also Hance, H. F., 1867h.
- 1867b. On the Japanese and Chinese names of maize. Notes & Quer. China & Jap. **1**: 78.  
This paper has not been seen.
- Williams, T. A.**  
1899. Millets. U. S. Dept. Agr. Farm. Bull. **101**: 1-28. f. 1-6.  
Includes data on Japanese and Korean varieties of *Chaetochloa italica* or foxtail millet.



**Williamson, A.**

1870. Journeys in North China, Manchuria, and eastern Mongolia; with some account of Corea. 2 v. (1, i-xx, 1-444. 1 pl. 1 fold. map; 2, i-viii, 1-442. 1 pl. 1 fold. map).

Contains occasional interesting notes on the economic plants. The appendix D, in vol. 2, pp. 439-442, contains a "List of plants from Shan-Tung, collected by the Rev. A. Williamson. 1869."

**Williamson, B. F.** See Lord, E. L., and Williamson, B. F.**Willmott, E.**

1910-14. The genus *Rosa*. 2 v. (1, i-xvi, i-xxvii. 1-243. many pl. 1910-11; 2, 1-552. many pl. 1911-14).

A monographic work containing many colored and uncolored plates. A bibliographical index appears in vol. 2, pp. 545-552.

1914. *Rhododendron moupinense*. Gard. Chron. III. 55: 133. f. 60.

Native of western China.

**Wilmer, J.**

1764. A catalogue of the fifty plants from Chelsea Garden presented to the Royal Society by the worshipful Company of Apothecaries, for the year 1763, . . . Philos. Trans. London 54: 137 bis-140 bis.

A list of polynomials of plants, including a few of Chinese origin, especially *Astragalus sinicus*.

**Wilson, E. H.**

1902. The public gardens, Shanghai. Gard. Chron. III. 32: 225-226. f. 76.

Mentions various species cultivated therein.

1905a. The Chinese tulip-tree (*Liriodendron chinense*). Flora & Sylva 3: 202-204. 1 f.

A general note.

1905b. *Clematis montana* var. *rubens*. Flora & Sylva 3: 252. 1 pl.

A general note.

1905c. *Gymnocladus canadensis*—the American coffee tree. Flora & Sylva 3: 313-315. 1 f.

Includes also *G. chinensis*.

1905d. New and little-known lilies. Flora & Sylva 3: 328-330. 1 pl. 2 f.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1905e. *Buddleia*. Flora & Sylva 3: 334-340. 3 f.

Includes a few eastern Asiatic species.

1905f. *Meconopsis integrifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 37: 291. f. 121.

Native of western China. Franchet's original description is here republished.

1905g. *Astilbe grandis*. Gard. Chron. III. 38: 426. 1 pl.

Native of central China.

1905h. A beautiful new hardy flower (*Meconopsis integrifolia*). Garden 67: 286-287. 1 f.

Native of western China.

1905i. Wanderings in China. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 29: 656-662.

Includes general observations on the vegetation and on individual species observed.

1905-06. Leaves from my Chinese note-book. Gard. Chron. III. 37: 337. f. 138, 356-357, 382-384. f. 163, 164. 1905; 38: 4-5, 24, 65-66, 94, 124-125, 146-147, 174. 1 map, 202-203, 245-246, 266-267, 277, 323-324, 355, 388-389, 420, 422, 459. 1905; 39: 12-13, 27-28, 60, 101, 138-139, 165-166, 179-180, 258-259, 293-294, 331-332, 340-342, 402-403, 419-420. 1906.

Includes numerous notes and observations on the vegetation and on individual species.

1906a. The Chinese magnolias. Gard. Chron. III. 39: 234. Notes on six species.

1906b. *Astilbe astilboides*. Gard. Chron. III. 40: 25. Native of Japan.

1906c. *Jasminum primulinum*: its history and culture. Gard. Chron. III. 40: 44. Native of China.

1906d. The primulas of China. Gard. Chron. III. 40: 191-192. f. 78-80, 206-209. f. 85-87, 230-231. f. 95, 96.

Includes notes on various species. For correction see the next entry.

1906e. *Primula Cockburniana*. Gard. Chron. III. 40: 248. f. 102.

Native of China. A correction of the title of f. 96 in the preceding entry.

1906f. Huang-ch'i (*Astragalus Henryi*, Oliv., and other species). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1906: 382. 1 pl.

Chiefly concerns the drug.

1907a. The genus *Enkianthus*. Gard. Chron. III. 41: 311, 344, 363.

A synopsis of the known species, mostly from eastern Asia. The descriptions of *E. quinqueflorus* var. *serrulatus* var. nov. and *E. pauciflorus* sp. nov. are republished in Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 7: 235-236. 1909.

1907b. T'ang-shên (*Codonopsis tangshen*, Oliv.). Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. 1907: 9. 1 pl.

Chiefly concerns the drug.

1907-09. Plant collecting in China. Gard. Chron. III. 42: 344. 1907; 45: 24-25. 1909.

An extract from letters written by E. H. Wilson, containing references to species observed.

1908. The Chinese flora. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 33: 395-400.

A general paper on the characteristics of this flora.

1910a. Plant novelties from China. Horticulture. 11: 5. 1 f. 37-38. 1 f. 69. 1 f. 105-106. 2 f. 145-146. 1 f. 181-182. 1 f. 221-222. 2 f. 257-258. 2 f. 293-294. 3 f. 329-330. 2 f. 367-368. 3 f. 433-434. 3 f. 473-474. 2 f.

General descriptions of some introductions.

1910b. Plant collecting in the heart of China. Trans. Mass. Hort. Soc. 1910: 13-24.

A collector's notes and observations.

1911a. Field notes relating to plants collected on the Arnold Arboretum second expedition to western China (1910). [il], 1-24.

Concerns the author's collected specimens, nos. 4000-4452.

1911b. New or noteworthy plants. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 102. Contains descriptions of *Potentilla veitchii* and *Lonicera nitida*, spp. nov. from China.

1911c. *Osmanthus armatus*, Diels. Gard. Chron. III. 50: 113-114. f. 54.

A general note, containing a translation of the original description.

1911d. New Chinese plants. Horticulture 14: 626-628. 1 f. An address before the Horticultural Club of Boston.

1911e. The kingdom of flowers. An account of the wealth of trees and shrubs of China and of what the Arnold Arboretum, with China's help, is doing to enrich America. Nat. Geogr. Mag. 22: 1003-1035. illustr.

Contains illustrations of various plants.

1912a. Two new Chinese cotoneasters. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 2-3. f. 1.

Considers *C. amoena* and *C. harroviana*, natives of Yunnan.

1912b. *Lilium Sargentiae*. Gard. Chron. III. 51: 385-386. Native of China, here described as new.

1912c. My fourth expedition to China, being some account of the Arnold Arboretum's second expedition in quest of new plants. Trans. Mass. Hort. Soc. 1912: 159-169. Includes notes on various species observed.

1912d. *Pyracantha Roem.* In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 177-178.

1912e. *Osteomeles Lindley.* In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 184.

1912f. *Amelanchier Med.* In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 195-196.

1912g. *Flacourtiaceae.* In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 283-286.

1913a. A naturalist in western China, with vasculum, camera and gun; being some account of eleven years travel, exploration, and observation in the more remote parts of the flowery kingdom. 2 v. (1, i-xxxvii, 1-251. pl. 1-59; 2, i-xi, 1-229. pl. 1-50).

An account of the author's experiences with numerous comments on the flora of the regions traversed in central and western China, with introduction by C. S. Sargent. For a review see Grove, A., 1914; also Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. 52: 85-87. 1914. See also Hu, H. H., 1917 and 1919, and Wilson, E. H., 1929a.



- 1913b. The "wood oil" trees of China and Japan. Bull. Imp. Inst. 11: 441-461. pl. 9-13.  
A general description of *Alcurites* spp. with a "revision of synonymy with principal references" in the appendix; partially republished in Hemsley, W. B., 1914. For partial German translation see Wilson, E. H., 1914c.
- 1913c. *Lilium regale* (syn. *L. myriophyllum* Hort. non Franch.). Gard. Chron. III. 53: 416. f. 182, 183.  
Native of western China.
- 1913d. Eucommiaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 1: 433.  
Contains *Eucommia* only.
- 1914a. Mr. Wilson's botanical explorations in Japan. Gard. Chron. III. 56: 308-309.  
Extracts from letters addressed to Dr. Sargent, commenting on the vegetation and on individual species observed.
- 1914b. Nyssaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 254-257.
- 1914c. Bäume mit ölhaltigen Samen in China und Japan. Tropenpflanzer 18: 225-226.  
Concerns *Alcurites montana* and *A. fordii*. A partial translation of Wilson, E. H., 1913b.
- 1916a. The conifers and taxads of Japan. i-xi, 1-91. pl. 1-59.  
Monographic. This is Publ. Arn. Arb. no. 8. It is extensively reviewed by R. Hickel in Bull. Soc. Dendr. France 1923: 31-35, 1923, and by A. Henry in Gard. Chron. III. 61: 179-180. f. 62. 1917.
- 1916b. The cherries of Japan. i-xiv, 1-68, i-iii. pl. 1-8.  
A critical systematic treatment of certain species of *Prunus*. This was issued as Publ. Arn. Arb. no. 7. It is reviewed in Gard. Chron. III. 59: 268.
- 1916c. Some new roses introduced by the Arnold Arboretum during the past decade. Amer. Rose Ann. 1916: 37-41. pl. 6.  
General notes and descriptions, including some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1916d. The wistarias of China and Japan. Gard. Chron. III. 60: 61-62.  
General notes on the several species with an analytical key.
- 1916e. A century of certificated plants introduced from China. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) 42: 35-38.  
A list with dates of certification.
- 1916f. Plumbaginaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 2: 586.
- 1916g. Myricaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 189.
- 1916h. Boraginaceae. In Sarg. Pl. Wils. 3: 363-365.
- 1916i. Flowers and gardens of Japan. Trans. Mass. Hort. Soc. 1916: 17-24.  
Includes notes on various species, chiefly those cultivated for ornamental purposes.
1917. Letters from Japan. Gard. Chron. III. 61: 249. 1917; 62: 57, 137.  
Includes observations on the vegetation and on individual species noted.
1918. The vegetation of Korea. Trans. Korea Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc. 9: 1-16. 20 pl.  
A general account with photographs of trees.
- 1919a. *Viburnum bitchuense* and *V. Carlesii*. Gard. Chron. III. 66: 285.  
Natives of eastern Asia.
- 1919b. A phytogeographical sketch of the ligneous flora of Korea. Journ. Arn. Arb. 1: 32-43.  
A general discussion.
- 1919c. The Bonin Islands and their ligneous vegetation. Journ. Arn. Arb. 1: 97-115.  
A general discussion with lists of species.
- 1919d. A summary report on the forests, forest trees, and afforestation in Chosen (Korea). Trans. Scott. Arb. Soc. 33: 44-51.  
A general description with lists of the principal trees and additional notes by F. R. S. Balfour.
- 1920a. The Liukiu Islands and their ligneous vegetation. Journ. Arn. Arb. 1: 171-186.  
Includes descriptions of *Rhamnus davuricus liukiensis* Wils. var. nov. and *Elaeagnus liukiensis* Rehd. sp. nov., an enumeration of species, and an appendix, pp. 183-186, with a "List of woody plants of the Kawanabe Islands compiled by Mr. Ushiwo."
- 1920b. Four new conifers from Korea. Journ. Arn. Arb. 1: 186-190.  
*Thuja koraiensis* Nakai sp. nov., *Abies koreana* sp. nov., *A. nephrolepis* f. *chlorocarpa* forma nov., and *Larix dahurica* var. *principis-rupprechtii* f. *viridis* forma nov.
- 1920c. Camphor, *Cinnamomum camphora* Nees and Ebermaier. Journ. Arn. Arb. 1: 239-242.  
Botanical and economic notes.
- 1922a. A phytogeographical sketch of the ligneous flora of Formosa. Journ. Arn. Arb. 2: 25-41.  
A general discussion.
- 1922b. The rhododendrons of northeastern Asia from the Altai Mountains in central Siberia to the Pacific Ocean, including the countries of Manchuria, Korea and Japan. Rhod. Soc. Notes 2: 93-106.  
A general systematic treatment of 28 species with keys.
- 1923a. *Pieris taiwanensis*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 63. f. 30.  
Native of Formosa.
- 1923b. *Rhododendron obtusum album*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 227. f. 102.  
Native of China.
- 1923c. *Rhododendron phoeniceum* var. *tebotan*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 255. f. 117.  
Native of Japan.
- 1923d. *Magnolia kobus* var. *borealis*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 301. f. 142.  
Native of Japan.
- 1923e. *Pentactina rupicola*. Gard. Chron. III. 73: 331. f. 158.  
Native of Korea.
- 1923f. *Kolkwitzia amabilis*. Gard. Chron. III. 74: 7. f. 4.  
Native of Shensi and Hupeh.
- 1923g. *Rhododendron dauricum* var. *mucronulatum*. Gard. Chron. III. 74: 41. f. 15.  
Native of Japan, Korea, and northern China.
- 1923h. *Spiraea trichocarpa*. Gard. Chron. III. 74: 87. f. 32.  
Native of Korea.
- 1923i. *Ilex geniculata*. Gard. Chron. III. 74: 235. f. 87.  
Native of Japan.
- 1923j. *Symplocos paniculata*. Gard. Chron. III. 74: 262-263. f. 96.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1923k. The rhododendrons of northeastern Asia exclusive of those belonging to the subgenus *Anthodendron*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 4: 33-56.  
A revision with descriptions in English of all recognized species.
- 1923l. The hortensias, *Hydrangea macrophylla* DC. and *Hydrangea serrata* DC. Journ. Arn. Arb. 4: 233-246.  
Notes on these species in cultivation with new varieties and transfers.
- 1923m. The rhododendrons of Hupeh Province, central China. Rhod. Soc. Notes 2: 160-174.  
A systematic treatment, containing a key and an enumeration of all species with their forms and hybrids.
- 1924a. New and rare conifers. Garden 88: 124-125. 2 f. 141-142. 3 f. 166-167. 6 f.  
Gives data on various Chinese species in cultivation.
- 1924b. Rare and noteworthy plants. Garden 88: 333. 2 f. 373-374. 3 f.  
Includes data on some Chinese species.
- 1924c. The rhododendrons of Hupeh. Journ. Arn. Arb. 5: 84-107.  
A revision, containing English descriptions of admitted species.
- 1924d. A new species of *Reevesia*. Journ. Arn. Arb. 5: 233-235.  
*R. sinica*, native of Szechwan and Yunnan.
- 1924e. The rhododendrons of the Bonin and Liukiu Islands and of Formosa. Rhod. Soc. Notes 2: 228-240.  
A systematic treatment with a key to the 22 species.
- 1925a. The lilies of eastern Asia. A monograph. i-xiv, 1-110. pl. 1-16. frontisp.  
The recognized species are enumerated in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 40: 91-96. 1926. Reviewed in Gard. Chron. III. 78: 10-12. f. 5, 6. 1925.

**Wilson, E. H. (continued).**

- 1925b. New plants from China. Amer. For. & For. Life **31**: 85-86, 91. 2 f.  
Brief popular notes, including an illustration of *Rosa hugonis*.
- 1925c. *Acer griseum*. Garden **89**: 20. 2 f.  
Native of Hupeh.
- 1925d. The flowering dogwoods. Garden **89**: 286-288. 3 f.  
Includes some Chinese species of *Cornus*.
- 1925e. The birches. Garden **89**: 682-683. 2 f. 697-698. 2 f. 719-720. 2 f.  
Includes some Chinese species of *Betula*.
- 1925f. The rhododendrons of eastern China, the Bonin and Liukiu Islands and of Formosa. Journ. Arn. Arb. **6**: 156-189.  
Recognizes 40 species with keys, synonymy, distribution, and descriptions in English.
- 1925g. *Rhododendron chrysocalyx* Lév. and Vaniot. Journ. Arn. Arb. **6**: 200-201.  
A redescription of this species from Kweichow.
- 1925h. The rhododendrons of eastern China. Rhod. Soc. Notes **3**: 18-28.  
Includes a key and an enumeration of all species, none described as new.
- 1926a. Aristocrats of the garden, i-xxv, 3-312. pl. 1-27.  
A popular account, including many species introduced from eastern Asia.
- 1926b. A noble Chinese tree. Garden **90**: 249-250. 2 f.  
*Thuja orientalis*, some of the trees over 600 years old.
- 1926c. The spiny elm, a new introduction. Garden **90**: 377. 2 f.  
*Hemiptelea davidii*.
- 1926d. Pterocaryas or wing-nuts. Garden **90**: 431-432. 2 f.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1926e. *Thuja orientalis* Linnaeus. Journ. Arn. Arb. **7**: 71-74. pl. 1.  
Largely concerns the age of specimens of this tree. For a correction see Wilson, E. H., 1930c.
- 1926f. Taxads and conifers of Yunnan. Journ. Arn. Arb. **7**: 37-68.  
An enumeration with notes, including extensive citations of literature and specimens. No new species are described.
- 1926g. *Taiwania cryptomerioides* Hayata. Journ. Arn. Arb. **7**: 229-231. pl. 3.  
General botanical notes on this Formosan tree.
- 1926h. Magnoliaceae collected by J. F. Rock in Yunnan and Indo-China. Journ. Arn. Arb. **7**: 235-239.  
An enumeration, including several new species.
- 1927a. Plant hunting. 2 v. (1, i-xxix, 1-248. pl. 1-62; 2, i-ix, 1-276. pl. 63-127).  
An account of plant hunting, based largely on the author's experiences in eastern Asia, with many descriptions and illustrations of his introduced plants. Reviewed by A. Grove in Gard. Chron. III. **83**: 158-159. 1928.
- 1927b. The Arnold Arboretum expedition to north central Asia. Journ. Arn. Arb. **8**: 200-202.  
Notes by J. F. Rock and extracts from his letters. A continuation of Sargent, C. S., 1925-26.
- 1927c. Identification of the rhododendrons collected by J. F. Rock on the Arnold Arboretum expedition to northwestern China, 1924-27. Rhod. Soc. Notes **3**: 160.  
A list of species and collector's numbers.
- 1928a. History and distribution. In S. D. McKelvey, The lilac. 3-6.  
Concerns *Syringa*.
- 1928b. Korean plants in gardens. New Fl. & Silva **1**: 9-21. f. 1-7.  
General notes on various species.
- 1929a. China, mother of gardens. i-x, 1-408. pl. 1-61. 1 map.  
Essentially a revised edition of the author's earlier work, A naturalist in western China (Wilson, E. H., 1913a).
- 1929b. Leaves from a plant hunter's notebook. (No. 1). Horticulture n. ser. **7**: 51. 1 f. (No. 2) 76. 2 f. (No. 3) 103-104. 1 f. (No. 4) 129, (No. 5) 193-194. 1 f. (No. 6) 333. 1 f. (No. 7) 358. 1 f.  
Popular articles with mention of many eastern Asiatic species.

- 1929c. The "Siberian" elm. Horticulture n. ser. **7**: 283. 2 f.  
*Ulmus pumila* with mention of *U. parvifolia*.
- 1929d. A new *Stewartia* from Korea. Horticulture n. ser. **7**: 398. 1 f.  
A brief popular description of *S. koreana*.
- 1929e. The curious silk-tree from Asia. Horticulture n. ser. **7**: 471. 2 f.  
A brief popular account of *Albizia julibrissin rosea*.
- 1929f. The noteworthy family of *Enkianthus*. House & Gard. **55**: 84, 142, 180. 1 f.  
A popular description of four species and their importance for garden planting.
- 1930a. Aristocrats of the trees. i-xxi, 1-279. pl. 1-67.  
A popular account, including many species from eastern Asia.
- 1930b. *Viburnum lobophyllum*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 316.  
General notes on this Chinese species.
- 1930c. *Thuja orientalis* and *Juniperus chinensis*. Journ. Arn. Arb. **11**: 135-136. pl. 23.  
A correction to Wilson, E. H., 1926e.
- 1930d. The Island of Formosa and its flora. New Fl. & Silva **2**: 92-103. f. 36-40.  
General notes on the vegetation.
1931. [Notes on a collection of plants from western China (Szechuan) by Wilson.] Quart. Journ. Sci. Wu-han Univ. **1**: 166-206.  
The original of this Chinese translation by Chang, Chi cannot be determined, but may be Wilson, E. H., 1929a.  
See also Anonymous, 1904n; Goeze, E., 1904; Hemsley, W. B., and Wilson, E. H.; and Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H.

**Wilson, E. H., and Rehder, A.**

1921. A monograph of azaleas; *Rhododendron* subgenus *Anthodendron*. 1-219.  
Includes "The azaleas of the Old World" by E. H. Wilson. This is Publ. Arn. Arb. no. 9. See also Wilding, E. H., 1923a. This is extensively reviewed by W. J. Bean in Rhod. Soc. Notes **2**: 53-62. 1921. The preface is by C. S. Sargent.

**Wilson, E. H., and Sargent, C. S.**

1912. Vegetation of western China, a series of 500 photographs with index by E. H. Wilson . . . and introduction by Charles Sprague Sargent. . . 1-19.  
An index to this collection of photographs printed for the subscribers. The photographs, showing interesting trees of Hupeh and Szechwan, were taken on Wilson's expedition of 1907-09.

**Wilson, G. F.**

1883. *Lilium avenaceum*. Garden **24**: 85. 1 f.  
A brief note on this native from Japan and northward.
1885. *Lilium tigrinum splendens*. Garden **27**: 152. pl. 480. 1 f.  
Probably of Japanese origin.
1901. Notes of my experience with lilies. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **26**: 377-382. f. 192-197.  
Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species.

**Wilson, M.**

1921. Some fungi from Tibet. Notes Bot. Gard. Edinburgh **12**: 261-263. pl. 169.  
Includes *Aecidium sino-rhododendri* and *Labridium rhododendri*, spp. nov. and notes on *Puccinia festucae* Plowr. and *Epichloe sclerotica* Pat.

**Wilson, W.**

1848. Mosses collected by T. Anderson, Esq., Surgeon of H. M. S. Plover, on the coast, from Chusan to Hong-Kong; Dec. 1845, to March, 1846. Lond. Journ. Bot. **7**: 273-278.  
An enumeration, including several new species.

**Wimmer, F. E. [= Wimmer, E.]**

1935. *Lobelioideae novae*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **38**: 1-24, (II) 75-87.  
Includes *Pratia fangiana* sp. nov. from China and *Lobelia clavata* sp. nov. from Yunnan.
1936. *Lobeliaceae*. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, Symbolae sinicae. **7**: 1081-1084.  
See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1920-26, and 1929-37.

- Winit Wanadorn, Phya** (=Phya Vinich Vananton=To Komes).  
 1933. Notes on introduced plants in Siam. Journ. Siam Soc. Nat. Hist. Suppl. **9**: 89-107.  
 Additions to Kerr, A. [F. G. J.], 1931; with notes on various introductions from China. The author's birth-name is To Komes.
- Winkler, C.**  
 1892. De Cancriniae Kar. et Kir. genere. Act. Hort. Petrop. **12**: 23-30.  
 A revision of *Cancrinia*, recognizing five species with three from Mongolia.  
 1893. Synopsis specierum generis Cousinae Cass. Act. Hort. Petrop. **12**: 179-286.  
 Includes 241 species, a few from the Mongolian and Altai regions.  
 1893-95. Diagnoses Compositarum novarum Asiaticarum. Decas I. Act. Hort. Petrop. **13**: 1-12. 1893; (Decas II) **13**: 235-245. 1894; (Decas III) **14**: 147-157. 1895.  
 Includes some species from eastern Asia.  
 1895. Carpesii L. generis species adhuc notas brevi in conspectu posuit. Act. Hort. Petrop. **14**: 53-74.  
 Monographic; recognizes 17 species.  
 See also Trautvetter, E. R. von, Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., and Winkler, C.
- Winkler, H.**  
 1904. Betulaceae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **19** (IV. 61): 1-149. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-28.  
 Monographic.  
 1914. Neue Revision der Gattung Carpinus. Bot. Jahrb. Engler **50**. Suppl.: 488-508. f. 1-7.  
 A critical enumeration without a key, containing a few new species, varieties, and transfers of eastern Asiatic species, and an enumeration of specimens by collectors.  
 1922. Monographische Übersicht der Gattung Leptodermis. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **18**: 146-166.  
 Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
 1926. Musaceae. Pflanzenareale **1**: 19-20. map 11-12.  
 Shows the areas, including China, where the species are native, and where cultivated.  
 See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37; Hannig, E., and Winkler, H.; and Pax, F., 1922.
- Winter, C.**  
 1884. Ueber die Gattung Corynelia. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **2**: 120-123. 1 f.  
 Recognizes two species, one occurring on *Podocarpus thunbergii*.  
 1885. Exotische Pilze II. Hedwigia **24**: 21-35.  
 Contains a description of *Phyllosticta thunbergi* sp. nov. from Japan.
- Winter, N. A.**  
 1924. De subspeciebus geographicis Dictamni albi L. Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Reip. Ross. **5**: 156-160.  
 Includes the Chinese forms.
- Wislouch, S. M.**  
 1923. Beiträge zur Diatomeenflora von Asien. I. Die Diatomeen des Balchasch-Sees. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **41**: 325-331.  
 A list with notes.  
 1924. Beiträge zur Diatomeenflora von Asien. II. Neue Untersuchungen über die Diatomeen des Baikal-Sees. Bericht. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. **42**: 163-173. f. 1-7.  
 A list with critical notes and descriptions of new varieties.
- Wister, J. C.**  
 1930. Lilac culture. 1-123. pl. 1-11. f. 1-12.  
 A popular garden account, including descriptions of many species from eastern Asia.
- Witasek, J.**  
 1899. Die Arten der Gattung Callianthemum. Verh. Zool. Bot. Ges. Wien **49**: 316-356. 1 map.  
 Includes the species from eastern Siberia and Mongolia.
- Witte, H.**  
 1859. Raphiolepis Japonica Sieb. et Zucc. Ann. Hort. Bot. **2**: 35-37. 1 pl.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1860. Aralia (Fatsia) Japonica Thbg. Ann. Hort. Bot. **3**: 97-100. 1 pl.  
 Native of Japan.
- 1861a. Les Araliacées des jardins Hollandais. Ann. Hort. Bot. **4**: 87-95.  
 Includes some species from eastern Asia.  
 1861b. Fatsia Japonica Dcne. & Planch. var. fol. varieg. et Ligularia Kaempferii Dc. var. fol. margin. Ann. Hort. Bot. **4**: 127-128.  
 Native of Japan.
- Wittenburg, P. V.** See Vittenburg, P. V.
- Wittmack, L.**  
 1883a. Cyripedium barbatum, Warnerianum, Lawrenceanum und spectabile. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **2**: 375-377. 1 pl.  
*C. lawrenceanum* is erroneously credited to "Ostasien?". It is a native of Borneo.  
 1883b. Pinus Bungeana Zuccarini. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **2**: 399-401. f. 79.  
 Native of northern China.  
 1883c. Pieris japonica D. Don. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **2**: 474-476. f. 84.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1884a. Xanthoceras sorbifolia Bunge (Sapindaceae). Ein neuer Treibstrauch. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **3**: 245-248. f. 61-66.  
 Native of northern and eastern Asia.  
 1884b. Die Cephalotaxus-Arten. Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **3**: 349-351. f. 112.  
 Includes the eastern Asiatic species.  
 1884c. Pseudolarix Kaempferi (Kaempfer's Goldlärche). Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) **3**: 577-580. f. 165, 166.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1886a. Hamamelis japonica Sieb. et Zucc. Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. **1**: 137-138. f. 34.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1886b. Pirus ussuriensis Max. Die japanische Birne. (Vorzeitige Keimung ihrer Samen.) Deutsch. Gart. Zeit. **1**: 245-246. f. 67.  
 Native of northern and eastern Asia.  
 1887. Kirschrote japanische Bohne (Vilmorin). Gartenflora **36**: 131. f. 41.  
*Phaseolus vulgaris cardinalis*.  
 1892a. Xanthoceras sorbifolia Bunge. Gartenflora **41**: 208-211. f. 37-43.  
 A general note.  
 1892b. Eduard August Regel. Gartenflora **41**: 261-269. portr. Biographical; includes a bibliography.  
 1892c. Die japanische Klettergurke. Gartenflora **41**: 604.  
*Cucumis sativus* var. *sikkimensis* Hook.  
 1892d. Incarvillea Delavayi. Gartenflora **42**: 577-578. f. 119.  
 A general note on this Yunnan species.  
 1894. Incarvillea Delavayi Bur. et Franch. Gartenflora **43**: 2-3. pl. 1898.  
 Native of Yunnan, here described as new with a colored plate.  
 1895a. Prunus Davidiana Franchet flore albo, David's weissblühender Pfirsichbaum. Gartenflora **44**: 129-131. pl. 1412. f. 34.  
 Native of China.  
 1895b. Syringa Emodi Wallich var. rosea cornu (Syringa villosa Sargent non Vahl, S. Bretschneideri hort. Lemoine). Gartenflora **44**: 499-501. f. 100.  
 A general note on this northern China plant.  
 1896a. Pueraria Thunbergiana (Sieb. et Zucc.) Benth. Eine für Deutschland neue ausdauernde Schlingpflanze. Gartenflora **45**: 401-404. pl. 1429. f. 65.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1896b. Stephanandra Tanakae Franch. et Sav. Gartenflora **45**: 505-506. pl. 1431.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1897. Diervilla (Weigela) praecox Lemoine. Gartenflora **46**: 393. pl. 1441.  
 Native of Japan.  
 1898. Iris ensata Thunberg var. pabularia Naudin. Die Futter-Schwertlilie. Gartenflora **47**: 369-371. pl. 1452.  
 Native of eastern Asia.  
 1899a. Magnolia Watsoni J. D. Hooker. Gartenflora **48**: 89-90. pl. 1459.  
 Native of Japan.

**Wittmack, L. (continued).**

- 1899b. Früchte von *Akebia quinata* Decaisne. *Gartenflora* **48**: 288-291. f. 58, 59.  
Native of eastern Asia.

1900. *Hamamelis japonica* Sieb. et Zucc. *Gartenflora* **49**: 561-562. pl. 1481.  
Native of Japan.

1902. Nochmals japanische *Prunus*-Arten. *Gartenflora* **51**: 272.

General notes on a few species.

See also Späth, L., and Wittmack, L.

**Wittrock, V. B.**

1874. *Prodromus monographiae Oedogoniarum*. Nov. Act. Soc. Sci. Upsal. III. **9**<sup>3</sup>: 1-64. pl. 1.  
Monographic.

1877. On the development and systematic arrangement of the Pithophoraceae, a new order of algae. 1-80. pl. 1-6.  
Includes *Pithophora zelleri* (v. Mart.) from Japan.

**Wodehouse, R. P.**

1935. Pollen grains, their structure, identification and significance in science and medicine. i-xiii, [1], 1-574. pl. 1-14. f. 1-123.

Includes references to various eastern Asiatic species.

**Woeikoff, A. D. See Voeikov, A. D.****Woeikoff, A. [I.].**

1881. [Bambusa metake.] *Nature* (London) **23**: 242-243.  
A brief note on the climatic conditions under which it lives in its native home, Japan.

**Wolf, E. L.**

1891. *Lonicera tangutica* Max. *Gartenflora* **40**: 580-581. f. 104, 105.  
Native of Kansu.

- 1892a. [The leaves of the native and cultivated trees and shrubs.] 1-4, [1-4], 1-157. 224 f.  
This work in Russian is the second part of "Practical dendrology," edited by W. Dobrowlyanski. It has not been seen.

- 1892b. *Lonicera syringantha* Maxim. *Diagnos. Gartenflora* **41**: 564-565. f. 115, 116.  
Native of Kansu.

- 1892c. *Spiraea bullata* Maxim. *Gartenflora* **41**: 565-566. f. 117.  
Native of Japan.

1893. Neue asiatische Gehölze. (Beschrieben von Professor Dr. A. Batalin in *Acta Horti Petropolitani*, Tom. XII, Fasc. I, 1892, pag. 163-178.) *Gartenflora* **42**: 329-333.  
German translations of part of Batalin, A., 1891-98.

1899. [Materials for the study of Russian species of *Lonicera*.] *Izv. Lfesn. Inst.* **3**. Unoffic. part: 1-77. *illustr.*  
Includes descriptions in Russian of 26 species, with some natives of eastern Asia. This work, listed in Litvinov, D. I., 1909a, no. 161, has not been seen. The pagination is given in the "Bradley Bibliography" as 1-48.

1903. [Materials for the study of willows of Asiatic Russia.] *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **21**: 131-197. 10 f.  
In Russian; includes 29 species, several described as new, a few from eastern Asia.

- 1905-07. [Die asiatischen Weiden im Arboretum des Kaiserlichen Forst-Instituts zu St. Petersburg. I.] *Izv. Lfesn. Inst.* **13**: 45-57. pl. 1-4. 1905; (II) **14**: 189-198. 2 pl. 1906; (III) **15**: 179-188. 2 pl. 1907.

In Russian with German summaries and descriptions of new species and varieties in Latin, several from eastern Asia.

- 1905-13. [The dendrological garden of the Imperial Forest Institute. I.] *Mitt. Forst. Inst. St. Petersburg.* **13**: 281-386. 1905; (II) **15**: 227-252. 2 pl. 1907; (III) **18**: 233-267. 1908; (IV) **20**: 105-152. 1910; (V) **24**: 237-264. 1913.

Consists of descriptions and notes in Russian on the plants in this garden, many from eastern Asia. The first two parts have not been seen.

1909. *Salices Rossicae novae*. *Act. Hort. Petrop.* **28**: 395-406, (II) 525-537.

In Russian with Latin descriptions; includes some eastern Asiatic species.

1917. [Les observations sur la resistance des plantes ligneuses au climat de Petrograd.] *Bull. Appl. Bot.* **10**: 11-58.

An annotated enumeration, in Russian with a French résumé; includes several eastern Asiatic species with data on origin, distribution, and frost resistance.

- 1923a. *Sambucus racemosa* Linné. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **33**: 24-31. 1 f.

A critical consideration of the numerous varieties and forms.

- 1923b. *Sambucus kamschatica*. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **33**: 32-34. f. 1, 2.

Includes a description of *S. racemosa* subsp. *dahurica* from Transbaikalia.

- 1923c. *Lonicera Maximowiczii* Rupr. und *L. sachalinensis* Egb. Wolf. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **33**: 35-37.

The two critically compared.

- 1924a. Neue Gehölze aus dem dendrologischen Garten des Leningrader Forst-Institutes. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **34**: 324-334.

Includes *Lonicera maximowiczii* from the southern Ussuri region.

- 1924b. Die sibirische Lärche, *Larix sibirica* Led. in Leningrad. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **34**: 334-335.

- 1924c. Neue von V. L. Komarov beschriebene Koniferen. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **34**: 336.

Critical notes on Komarov, V. L., 1923-24; includes *Microbiota decussata* from Vladivostok and *Picea crassifolia* of northeastern Tibet.

- 1925a. Khvoinye derev'ia i kustarniki Evropejskoj i Aziatskoj chastej S.S.S.R. [Coniferous trees and shrubs in European and Asiatic sections of U.S.S.R.] i-xviii, 1-172. f. 1-59.

A manual in Russian, including Chinese and Japanese species of the Far East.

- 1925b. Die dahurische Lärche, *Larix dahurica* Turcz. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **35**: 328-330.

A general and botanical description of this native of eastern Siberia.

- 1926a. [Die mandschurischen Walnüsse.] *Izv. Leningrad. Lfesn. Inst.* **33**: 199-204.

In Russian with a German résumé; includes critical notes on *Juglans stenocarpa*, *J. mandschurica*, and *J. cathayensis*.

- 1926b. Die mandschurische Aralie. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **37**: 327.

A botanical note on *Aralia mandschurica* Seem. and its variety *subinermis* Egb. Wolf.

- 1928a. [Die mandschurischen Walnüsse.] *Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S.* **27**: 349-352.

Critical notes on *Juglans mandschurica*, *J. stenocarpa*, and *J. cathayensis*.

- 1928b. Aus dem dendrologischen Garten des Leningrader Forstinstitutes. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **40**: 49-52. 1 f.  
Includes descriptions of some eastern Asiatic species.

- 1929a. [A new willow—*Salix Schwerinii* Egb. Wolf.] *Bull. Jard. Bot. Prin. U.R.S.S.* **28**: 421-422.

In Russian and Latin; includes descriptions of new species from the Amur region around the Zeya River.

- 1929b. *Lonicera caerulea* L. var. *altaica* Sw. forma *grandibracteata* Egb. Wolf. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **41**: 407.  
Native of the Amur region.

- 1929c. *Salix Schwerinii* Egb. Wolf. *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **41**: 407-408.

Native of Manchuria.

- 1929d. *Larix Cajanderi* Mayr (wohl besser: *L. dahurica* Turcz. var. *Cajanderi* Szaf.). *Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges.* **41**: 409. 1 f.

*L. dahurica cajanderi prolifera* f. nov. from Yakutsk region.

**Wolf, T.**

1908. Monographie der Gattung *Potentilla*. *Bibl. Bot.* **16**<sup>71</sup>: i-vi, 1-714, [1]. pl. 1-20. 2 maps.

Considers all species known at the time of publication. For supplementary paper see Melchior, H., and Stroh, G., 1933.

**Wolff, H.**

- 1910a. Umbelliferae-Apioideae-Bupleurum, Trinia et reliquae Ammineae heteroclitae. In *Engl. Pflanzenreich* **43** (IV. 228): 1-214. f. 1-24.

Monographic.

- 1910b. Umbelliferae novae I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **8**: 524-526.  
Includes *Sanicula dielsiana* from Szechwan.
1913. Umbelliferae-Saniculoideae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **61** (IV. 228): 1-305. 1 pl. f. 1-42.  
Monographic.
- 1919-25. Umbelliferae novae asiaticae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **16**: 237-238. 1919; (I) **19**: 309-312. 1924; (II) **21**: 244-249. 1925.  
Contains new species of *Pimpinella*, *Pleurospermum*, *Seseli*, *Ligusticum*, and *Peucedanum* from eastern Asia.
- 1921a. *Ligusticum koreanum* spec. nov. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **17**: 154.
- 1921b. *Sium turfosum* et *S. diversifolium* species novae Coreanae. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **17**: 172-173.
1924. *Changium*, genus novum Umbelliferarum Chekiangense. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **19**: 314-315.  
Includes *C. smyrnioides* sp. nov.
- 1925a. Neue Umbelliferen-Gattungen aus Ostasien. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin **9**: 275-280.  
Contains the new genera *Chamaesium*, *Physospermopsis*, *Sinodielsia*, and *Tongoloo*, each with one new species or transfer.
- 1925b. *Pleurosperma nova* Tibetiae orientalis. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **21**: 241-244.  
Seven new species described.
1926. Umbelliferae. In H. Smith, Plantae sinenses. Act. Hort. Gothob. **2**: 289-328.
1927. Umbelliferae-Apioideae-Ammineae-Carinae, Ammineae novemjugatae et genuinae. In Engl. Pflanzenreich **90** (IV. 228): 1-398. f. 1-26.  
Monographic.
- 1929-33. Umbelliferae asiaticae novae relictiae. I. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde **27**: 112-128. 1929; (II) 178-192. 1929; (III) **27**: 301-335. 1930; (IV) **28**: 109-112. 1930; (V) **33**: 75-80, 244-251. 1933.  
Includes many new genera, species, varieties, and transfers.
- Wollenweber, H. W., and Reinking, O. A.**  
1935. Die Fusarien, ihre Beschreibung, Schadwirkung und Bekämpfung. i-viii, 1-355. f. 1-95.  
Monographic.
- Wong, Hao-chên** (=Wang, Hao-chên). See Condit, I. J., Benemerito, A. N., and Wong, Hao-chên.
- Wong, H. D.** (=Wang, Hsien-chih). See Chun, W. Y., and Wong, H. D.
- Wong, K. Chimin, and Wu, Lien-ten.**  
1932. History of Chinese medicine. Being a chronicle of medical happenings in China from ancient times to the present period. i, 1-709. *illustr.*  
Contains various lists of identifications of plant sources of some Chinese medicines. Chapter 17 deals with the Pen t'sao kang mu of Li Shih-chên (see Chinese appendix) and gives data on many of the early "Pen t'sao" works. The Wade romanization of K. Chimin Wong is Wang Chimin and of Wu Lien-ten is Wu Lien-tê.
- Wong, K. K.** (=Huang, Chi-chuang). See Wu, Yin-ch'an, Wong, K. K., and Pong, S. M.
- Woo, Chang-tsi** (Wu, Ch'ang-chi).  
1934. A preliminary report on the geographic distribution of cereal smuts in China. Spec. Publ. Nat. Agr. Res. Bur. (Nanking) **6**: 1-22. pl. 1, 2.  
In Chinese with English summary; concerns species of *Ustilago* and *Urocystis*. Reviewed in Lingnan Sci. Journ. **14**: 381. 1935.
- Wood, J. I.**  
1934. Diseases and fungi reported on rice. Proc. Fifth Pacific Sci. Congr. Canada **4**: 3241-3246.  
An annotated list.
- [**Wood, M.**]  
1928. *Coriaria japonica*. Gard. Chron. III. **83**: 448.  
Native of Japan.
- 1928-30. *Berberis dictyophylla*. Gard. Chron. III. **84**: 426. 1928; **88**: 512. 1930.  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1929a. *Tanakaea radicans*. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 158.  
Native of Japan.
- 1929b. The omphalodes. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 178-179.  
Includes general notes on various Chinese species.
- 1929c. *Miscanthus japonicus*. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 344.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929d. *Enkianthus campanulatus*. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 440.  
A general note on this native of China.
- 1929e. *Elaeagnus multiflorus*. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 460-461.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929f. *Viburnum tomentosum* var. *Mariesii*. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 461.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Japan.
- 1929g. *Lysimachia clethroides*. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 422.  
Native of eastern Asia.
- 1929-30. *Aconitum Wilsonii*. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 422. 1929; **88**: 404. 1930.
- 1930a. *Lonicera syringantha*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 68.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of China.
- 1930b. The fumitories. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 131.  
A general review of the genus *Corydalis*, chiefly horticultural; includes Chinese species.
- 1930c. The abelias. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 246-247.  
General and horticultural notes; includes eastern Asiatic species.
- 1930d. *Veronica longifolia* var. *subsessilis*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 264.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Japan.
- 1930e. *Delphinium likiangense*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 366.  
A general and horticultural note.
- 1930f. *Artemisia lactiflora*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 386.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of China.
- 1930g. *Androsace villosa*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 428.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of Europe, Asia, and North America.
- 1930h. *Cimicifugas*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 470.  
Includes a brief general note on *C. simplex* from Japan.
- 1930i. *Codonopsis ovata*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 493.  
A general and horticultural note on this introduction from China.
- 1930j. *Clematis Rehderiana*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 68-69.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of China.
- 1930k. *Astilbe chinensis* var. *pumila*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 172-173.  
A general and horticultural note on this native of China.
- 1930l. *Caryopteris Mastacanthus*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 363.  
Native of China and Japan. A general and horticultural note.
- 1930m. *Geranium Pylzowianum*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 384.  
Native of the Kansu-Tibet border. A general and horticultural note.
- 1930n. *Aster Farreri*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 385.  
Native of the Kansu-Tibet border. A general and horticultural note.
- 1930o. *Lonicera pileata*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 428.  
Native of China. Chiefly a horticultural note.
- 1930p. *Ligustrum Quihouii*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 428.  
Native of China. A general and horticultural note.
- 1930q. *Viburnum Davidii*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 446.  
Native of China. A general and horticultural note.
- 1930r. *Berberis verruculosa*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 468.  
Native of western China. A general and horticultural note.
- 1930s. Dwarf cotoneasters. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 533-534.  
Chiefly horticultural notes; includes some species and varieties from China.
- 1931a. *Pyracantha angustifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 90.  
Native of western China. A general and horticultural note.
- 1931b. *Cortusa Matthioli*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 216.  
Native of eastern Asia. A general note.
- 1931c. *Jasminum Beesianum*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 282.  
Native of Szechwan. A general and horticultural note.



**Woodall, E. H.**

- 1909a. *Actinidia chinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **46**: 79. 1 pl. f. 32.  
Native of China.

- 1909b. The introduction of *Rosa Banksiae*. Journ. Roy. Hort. Soc. (London) **35**: 218.  
Historical. The first introduction into Great Britain was in 1796.

**Woodcock, H. D., and Coutts, J.**

1935. Lilies, their culture and management, including a complete descriptive list of species. i-xv. 1-242. f. 1-130.  
Includes *Lilium* and *Notholirion* with brief notes on related genera and an extensive bibliography.

**Woodson, R. E.**

1928. *Dysosma*, a new genus of Berberidaceae. Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. **15**: 335-340. pl. 40.  
Contains *D. pleiantha* based on *Podophyllum pleianthum* Hance from China.

- 1928-36. Studies in the Apocynaceae. I. A critical study of the Apocynoideae (with special reference to the genus *Apocynum*). Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. **17**: 1-212. pl. 1-20. f. 1-11. 1930; (III. A monograph of the genus *Amsonia*.) **15**: 379-434. pl. 50-53. f. 1-3. 1928; (V. A revision of the Asiatic species of *Trachelospermum* Lem.) *Sunyatsenia* **3**: 67-105. 1936.

Part I. contains various transfers of Chinese species, including, among the "excluded species", *Trachomitum* gen. nov. based on *Apocynum venetum*. Part III recognizes one species of *Amsonia* from Japan.

1934. Two new asclepiads from Szechuan, China. Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. **21**: 609-611. f. 1.  
*Tylophora minutiflora* and *Marsdenia carnea*.

**Woodward, M. J.**

1922. *Sycopsis sinensis*. Gard. Chron. III. **72**: 91. f. 38.  
Native of China.

**Wormald, H.**

1927. Further studies of the brown-rot fungi II. A contribution to our knowledge of the distribution of the species of *Sclerotinia* causing brown-rot. Ann. Bot. **41**: 287-299.  
Includes a discussion of its distribution in Japan and Manchuria and a bibliography.

**Woronichin, N. N.**

1911. [Physalosporina, eine neue Gattung der Pyrenomycesen.] Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. **8**: 151-171. f. 1-6. 1 table.

In Russian; includes some species from eastern Siberia. Republished in Ann. Mycol. **9**: 217-225. 1911.

1914. [Die Meersalgen Kamtschatka's.] In Expédition à Kamtschatka. . . . 2: 473-524, (résumé) 592-593.  
In Russian with a German résumé; includes descriptions of 39 species, a key, and a bibliography of 67 entries. See Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others, 1912-14.

**Woronin, M. (=Voronin, M.).**

1890. Ueber "Tausalgeteide" aus dem Süd-Ussuriland. Script. Bot. Hort. Univ. Petrop. **3**: 13-21, [résumé] 103.

A treatment in Russian with German summary, concerning various species causing this disease, including *Fusarium roseum*, *Cladosporium herbarum*, *Gibberella saubinetii*, and several others. For German translation see the next entry.

1891. Ueber das "Tausalgeteide" in Süd-Ussurien. Bot. Zeit. **49**: 81-93.

A German translation of the preceding entry.

**Worsley, A.**

1928. *Lycoris*: A garden review. Gard. Chron. III. **84**: 169. f. 72.

Notes on the various species, largely horticultural.

**Wradý=Vradii.****Wright, C. H.**

1891. Two new cryptogams. Journ. Bot. Brit. & For. **29**: 106-107.

Includes *Polytrichum nudicaule* from central China.

1896. On the genus *Stemona*, Lour. Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. **32**: 490-496.

A revision.

1903. New Chinese viburnums. Gard. Chron. III. **33**: 257.  
*Viburnum veitchii*, *V. buddleifolia*, and *V. mahoni*, spp. nov. from China.

1904. *Lonicera syringantha*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **130**: pl. 7989.  
Native of northwest China.

- 1906a. *Lilium Duchartrei*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **132**: pl. 8072.  
Native of western and central China.

- 1906b. *Lilium myriophyllum*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **132**: pl. 8102.

Native of Yunnan and Szechwan.

1907. The Chinese species of *Eriocaulon*. Kew Bull. Misc. Inf. **1907**: 3-4.

This is a key to the species enumerated in Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905b.

1908. *Asparagus filicinus*. Gard. Chron. III. **44**: 122. f. 47, 48.  
Includes the var. *giraldii* from Szechwan and Hupeh.

1909. *Oligobotrya Henryi*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **135**: pl. 8238.  
Native of China.

- 1910a. *Aristolochia moupinensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8325.

Native of Yunnan.

- 1910b. *Alectorurus yedoensis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **136**: pl. 8336.

Native of Japan.

1911. *Buddleia officinalis*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **137**: pl. 8401.  
Native of Shensi and Kansu.

1914. *Tricyrtis stolonifera*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **140**: pl. 8560.  
Native of Formosa.

1916. *Funkia lancifolia*, var. *tardiflora*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **142**: pl. 8645.

Native of Japan (or eastern Asia).

1917. *Polygonum Griffithii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **143**: pl. 8724.  
Occurs in northern India and Yunnan.

1919. *Disporum pullum*, var. *brunnea*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **145**: pl. 8807.

Native of Hupeh.

1920. *Arisaema Fargesii*. Curtis's Bot. Mag. **146**: pl. 8861.  
Native of Szechwan.

- 1930a. *Clematis rubifolia*, C. H. Wright. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3129.

Native of Yunnan.

- 1930b. *Smilax megalantha*, C. H. Wright. Hook. Icon. Pl. **32**: pl. 3130.

Native of Szechwan.

- See also Dunn, S. T., and Wright, C. H.; Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a; and Hope, [C. W.], and Wright, C. H.

**Wright, F. H.**

- 1930a. *Jasminum primulinum*. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 105.  
Introduced from Yunnan. These notes are chiefly horticultural.

- 1930b. *Conandron ramondoides*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 7. f. 3.

Native of Japan. A general and horticultural note.

- 1930c. *Saxifraga Fortunei*. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 447. f. 184.  
Native of China. A general note.

- 1931a. White-stemmed species of *Rubus*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 69. f. 33.

Includes notes and illustration of *R. giraldianus* from China.

- 1931b. *Erythronium grandiflorum*. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 352. f. 177.

A general and horticultural note on this species occurring in eastern Asia.

**Wright, W. P.**

1913. Garden trees and shrubs. 1-337. 84 pl. 8 f.

A horticultural work continuing illustrations and notes on some eastern Asiatic species. The preface date is 1913.

**Wu, Hsi-cheng (Wu, Hsi-ch'ên).** See Li, Fêng-sun, and Wu, Hsi-cheng.**Wu, Kêng-min, and Chang, K'uei-chih.**

1932. [Jujube trees in I Hu, Chekiang Province.] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **101-102**: 142-157. 12 f.

Botanical, economic, and horticultural data in Chinese on *Zizyphus jujuba*.

**Wu, Wen-chen** (Wu, Yün-chên).

1936. A new species of *Chrysanthemum* from Tai-Pai-Shan, Shensi. Sci. Rep. Nat. Tsing Hua Univ. Ser. B. 2: 167-168. 1 f.  
*C. licentianum*.

**Wu, Y. C.**

1936. Über die Gattung *Stauntonia* DC. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 13: 364-376.  
A revision.

**Wu, Yin-ch'an.** See Sin, S. S., and Wu, Yin-ch'an.**Wu, Yin-ch'an, Wong, K. K. and Pong, S. M.**

1932. Polypodiaceae Yaoshanensis, Kwangsi. Bull. Dept. Biol. Sun Yatsen Univ. 3: [1-2], 1-372. pl. 1-165.  
Consists of illustrations of 164 species with descriptive text, keys, and bibliography, some species described as new. For notes and corrections see Christensen, C., and Ching, R. C., 1933a.

**Wulff, E. V.**

1925. Les plantes tannantes de la Crimée, les espèces du genre *Rhus* par préférence et leur application dans l'industrie. Ann. Jard. Bot. Nikita 8: 17-41. 1 pl. 2 f. 1 map.  
In Russian; includes a description of *R. cotinus*, native of eastern Asia, and data on its distribution and use.

1926. Der Nikitsky Botanische Garten in der Krim. Eine der ältesten Akklimatisationsanstalten Europas. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 37: 98-104. pl. 11-13.

Includes data on the cultivation of some introduced eastern Asiatic plants.

1928. [Conifers naturalized in the Nikitsky Botanical Garden on the southern coast of the Crimea.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 18: 15-66. f. 1-17.

In Russian with a very brief English résumé; includes descriptions and synonymy of several introduced eastern Asiatic species.

1932. Vvedenie v istoricheskuiu geografiu rastenii. Introduction to the historical geography of plants. 1-356. f. 1-141.

In Russian with an extensive English summary. It is issued as Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Suppl. 52. Reviewed in French in Le Naturaliste Canadien 59: 188-193. 1932.

- 1934a. Opyt deleniia zemnogo shara na rastitel'nye oblasti na osnove kolichestvennogo raspredeleniia vidov. (Predvarit'noe soobshchenie.) Essay of the dividing the world into phytogeographic regions according to the numerical distribution of species. (Preliminary communication.) 1-67. f. 1-3. 1 map.

In Russian with a German résumé, pp. 41-60. This is a separate, subsequently published in Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. I. 2: 315-368. f. 1, 2. 1 map. 1937, with English résumé, pp. 354-368.

- 1934b. [Übersicht der in den letzten 16 Jahren erschienen Literatur über die Entwicklungsgeschichte der Flora der U.S.S.R.] Bot. Zhurn. S.S.S.R. 19: 64-100.

A critical review in Russian of botanical works, some concerning eastern Asia, with a bibliography of 86 entries.

1935. Die kaukasische Buche, ihre Verbreitung, systematische Stellung und Entwicklungsgeschichte. Beih. Bot. Centralbl. 54: Abt. B: 108-139. f. 1-7.

Pp. 125-127 concern "Verhältnis zu den japanischen Arten" with data on *Fagus sieboldii* and *F. japonica*. Reviewed in Bot. Centralbl. n. ser. 28: 390-391. 1937. The Russian edition of this paper, apparently containing more material, was published in Journ. Bot. U.R.S.S. 20: 494-544. 14 f. 1935.

See also Vavilov, N. I., and Wulff, E. V.

**Wulff, E. V., and Nilov, V. I.**

- 1933-34. Efirnomaslichnye rasteniia ikh kul'tura i efirnye masla. [Essential oil plants, their cultivation and essential oils.] 3 v. (1, 1-227, 1-3. f. 1-36. 1933; 2, 1-389. f. 1-87. 1934; 3, [not seen]).

In Russian with an English résumé.

**Wyckoff, E.**

1913. Bibliography relating to the flora of Asia, embracing botanical section T of the Lloyd Library. In E. Wyckoff, Bibliographical contribution from the Lloyd Library. [i], 439-468.

Includes the titles of various publications on the flora of China and Japan.

**Wylie, A.**

1901. Notes on Chinese literature: with introductory remarks on the progressive advancement of the art; and a list of translations from the Chinese into various European languages. New ed. i-xxxix, 1-307.

Contains critical data on some early Chinese botanical works. The first edition appeared in 1867.

**Y****Yabe, Yoshikata** = Yabe, Yoshitada.**Yabe, Yoshitada.**

- 1900a. Catalogus plantarum ad stationem zoologicam Misakensem sponte crescentium. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 42-43, 62-66, 78-79.

A list of Latin names. This is in Kanagawa-ken.

- 1900b. [Notes on plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: (43), (256)-(257).

Critical notes on various species in Japanese.

1901. [A botanical excursion to Mt. Hakone (Kanagawa-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: (84)-(85).

A general account in Japanese.

- 1901-02. [A botanical trip to the Island of Tsushima (Nagasaki-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: (229)-(230), (257)-(259), (275)-(276). 1901; 16: (40)-(41). 1902.

A general account in Japanese without a list of species.

- 1902a. A note of ferns from the island of Koto (Botel-Tobago). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (45)-(52).

A list of 49 species with Japanese and Latin names.

- 1902b. [A note on the plants of Mt. Fuji (Shizuoka-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (191)-(192).

A list of Japanese names only.

- 1902c. [Plant expedition to Shinshiu (Nagano-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (212)-(213), (241)-(243), (263)-(264).

A general description and a list of species in Japanese only.

- 1902d. Plants of Marcus Island. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (258).

In Japanese with Latin names and citations of literature. This island is one of the Bonin Islands.

- 1902e. Revisio Umbelliferarum Japonicarum. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 16: Art. 4: 1-108. pl. 1-3.

Includes a key and descriptions of all species, many described as new.

- 1903a. Enumeratio plantarum alpinarum in Monte Shirouma (Prov. Shinano) collectarum. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 15-27.

Includes *Platanthera makinori* and *Artemisia sinanensis*, spp. nov., and *Gentiana detonsa albiflora* var. nov.

- 1903b. [On the distribution of Korean ferns.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (53)-(56).

In Japanese; includes a list of genera with the number of Korean species in each.

- 1903c. Filices Koreae Uchiyamanae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 63-69.

An annotated enumeration of 53 species, including *Athyrium decursivum* sp. nov.

- 1903d. [On the nomenclature of *Polypodium boninense*, Christ.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (66)-(67).

A brief note in Japanese.

- 1903e. [A botanical excursion to Tsukuba (Ibaraki-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (100)-(101).

In Japanese without Latin names.

- 1903f. Umbelliferae Koreae Uchiyamanae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 105-108.

An annotated enumeration of 23 species in various genera, including several new.

- 1903g. Liliaceae Koreae Uchiyamanae. An enumeration of Liliaceae collected from Korea by Mr. Tomijiro Uchiyama. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 133-136.

Includes descriptions of *Lilium palibinianum* sp. nov. and *Polygonatum* sp. (cf. *P. involcratum* [sic!] Maxim.).

- 1903h. A new Korean lily. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (148).

A brief description in Japanese of *Lilium palibinianum*.

- 1903i. [Short notes on plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: (261)-(262).

In Japanese.

**Yabe, Yoshitada** (*continued*).

1903-04. *Florula Tsusimensis*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 93-98, 122-128, 137-143, 174-178, 193-198. 1903; 18: 7-13, 25-30, 37-43, 55 bis-64 bis. 1904.

A systematic annotated enumeration of species, including a few new ones from this island in Nagasaki-ken, Korean Strait. Pp. 55-64 in vol. 18 were used twice.

1904a. [On some orchids from Korea.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (60)-(62).

A list of Latin and Japanese names with notes in Japanese and an abstract in English in op. cit., p. 126.

1904b. [Note on the flora of Tushima (Nagasaki-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (85)-(89).

General notes in Japanese with an abstract in English, op. cit., p. 127.

1904c. On a new genus *Arctericia*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: 127-128.

Considers *A. oryccoccoides* Coville identical with *Andromeda nana* Maxim. (*Pieris nana* (Maxim.) Makino).

1904d. [A review of botanical explorations in Korea and Manchuria.] Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc. no. 142: 1-4.

In Japanese. These explorers are mostly western botanists.

1905. *Trichomanes Formosense* et *Loochooense*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: 31-35. f. 1.

An annotated list of 15 species, including descriptions of two new species and one redescription, these republished in the next entry.

1909. *Trichomana Formosana* et *Liukuensis*. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 6: 282-283.

A republication of the new species in the preceding reference.

1910a. [A note on the flora of southern Manchuria.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (68)-(70), (116)-(118), (145)-(147), (198)-(199), (238)-(239).

General notes in Japanese.

1910b. [Notes on Chinese plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (115)-(116), (232)-(233), (269)-(270), (373)-(375).

Notes in Japanese on various species.

1910c. [New names of some Manchurian plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (321)-(322).

A list of Latin and Japanese names, the latter new.

1911. [A botanical excursion to Pai-hua-shan in the Western Hills near Peking.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (230)-(232).

Notes in Japanese on various species.

1912. An enumeration of plants hitherto known from south Manchuria. i-xvii, 1-184, [1-3]. pl. 1-7. 1 map.

A systematic enumeration, containing Latin and Japanese names and notes in Japanese.

1914-22. *Icones florum Manchuriae*. 1 v. (1<sup>st</sup>: pl. 1-10. 1914; 1<sup>st</sup>: pl. 11-20. 1922).

The plates are accompanied by unpaginated descriptive letterpress with descriptions in Latin and Japanese.

1915. On some new or little known plants from northern China. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 238-241.

Sixteen species and varieties including four new ones.

1916a. *Higashi Moko ni okeru bokuso oyobi zassho*. [Report on forage plants and weeds of eastern Mongolia.] 1-2, 1-36. pl. 1, 2.

Published in Japanese by the South Manchuria Railway Company.

1916b. *Higashi Moko shokubutsu mokuroku*. [List of plants from eastern Mongolia.] 1-35.

A systematic enumeration in Japanese with Latin names, published by the South Manchuria Railway Company.

1919. A preliminary report on the flora of Tsing-tau-region. [Industr. Mat. Bur. Agr. S. Manch. Ry. Co.] 12: 1-115. pl. 1, 2.

A systematic enumeration in Japanese with Latin descriptions of *Geranium tsing-tauense* and *Cirsium lauschanense*, spp. nov., and *Eriocaulon nipponicum* var. *lauschanensis* var. nov.

1927. On double-flowering yellow rhododendron (*Rhododendron chrysanthum*, Pall., forma *senanense*, Yabe). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 271-273. pl. 8, 9.

In Japanese.

**Yabe, Yoshitada, and Yasui, Kono.**

1913. Notes on the Japanese species of *Azolla*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 27: (379)-(381).

General notes in Japanese.

**Yabe, Yoshitada, and Yendo, Kichisaburô.**

1904. [Plants of Shimushu Island in the Kuriles.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (167)-(198).

A systematic enumeration of Latin names with notes in Japanese.

**Yagi, Kunizô.**

1916. *Shinsen shokubutsu kanwa jiten*. (New Chinese and Japanese dictionary of plant nomenclature.) Ed. 2, [1-8, 1-6, 1-2]. 1-181, 1-45, 1-46, 1-66, 1-10.

This work in Japanese, published in Tokyo, contains a preface by K. Miyagi. It was revised by M. Tahara. The main part consists of Japanese names with Latin equivalents, the remainder being prefaces and indexes.

**Yagi, Teisuke.**

1905. [Plants in the vicinity of Misake, Soshu (Kanagawa-ken).] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 16: [46-48].

A list of Japanese names only.

1911-12. [Fungi in Shinano.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 35: 1-6. pl. 70. 1911; 36: 5-7. pl. 22. 1911; 37: 8-10. pl. 34. 1912; 38: 20-22. pl. 27. 1912.

Notes and illustrations of various species with Latin names.

1931. [Relation of the geology of Arafune Volcano with the flora found at Kabutoiwa.] Journ. Geogr. (Tokyo) 43: 268-283. pl. 1-3. f. 1, 2.

Ecological.

**Yajima, S.**

1912. [Vegetation of Enoshima (Kanagawa-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 26: (23)-(26).

A list in Japanese and Latin.

**Yakushiji, E., and Kumazawa, M.**

1930a. Über einige im Koishikawa botanischen Garten gesammelte *Isaria*-Arten. I. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: 40-42. pl. 1. f. 1, 2.

A critical consideration of three species, including one new; abstracted in Japanese in op. cit., pp. 69-74.

1930b. [Additional notes on *Isaria cosmopsaltriae* and *I. atypicola*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: 203-204.

In Japanese. See Kawamura, Seiichi, 1930b.

1930c. Eine auf Käfern parasitierende Pilzgattung *Tilachlidiopsis* aus Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: 461-463. f. A-D.

A critical consideration in Japanese of three species.

1930d. *Isaria atypicola* Yasuda und ihre neue Wirtsort, *Latouchia japonica* Kishida. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: 464.

In Japanese.

**Yamabayashi, N.**

1928-33. Identification of Korean woods (*Ginkgoales* & *Coniferales*). Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen 7: i-iv, 1-56. pl. [1], 1-11. 1928; (*Fagaceae*) 14: 1, 1-3, 1-4, 1-32. pl. 1-16. 1933.

In Japanese.

See also Kudô, Yushun, and Yamabayashi, N.

**Yamada, Gentarô.**

1905. *Tschônonské Sugawa*, a faithful servant and collector to Maximowicz. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 1: 11-14. In Japanese.

1911a. On the occurrence of *Sclerospora macrospora* Sacc. on rice plant. Miyabe Festschr. 381-387. pl. 29, 30. In Japanese.

1911b. *Sclerospora-Krankheit der Reispflanzen*. "Verh. Morioka Landwirtschaft. Forst. Hochschule, 1-9. pl. 1-4."

The original of this paper has not been seen. It is reviewed in Mycol. Centralbl. 6: 291. 1912.

**Yamada, Gentarô, and Miyake, Ichirô.**

1908. Eine neue *Gymnosporangium*art. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: 21-28. f. 1-9.

*Gymnosporangium miyabei*.

**Yamada, Gentarô, and Omori, J.**

1904. Text book in plant pathology. 1-420. illustr.

This work in Japanese has not been seen.

- Yamada, Hanjiro.**  
1928. [On *Paeonia japonica* and *P. obovata*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (406)-(407).  
A brief note in Japanese with a quotation from an old Japanese work.
- Yamada, Hideo.**  
1917. [An investigation of *Thea biflora* Hayata.] Formosan Agr. Rev. 1917: [780-784]. 1 f.  
In Japanese; mostly economic.
- Yamada, Kinji** [= Yamada, Kindi].  
1920. [Plants used by the natives of Taiwan for dyeing their teeth, and notes on some edible plants.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 11: [173-176].  
Notes in Japanese on 15 species with Latin names.  
1923. [Forest trees near Koshun and their native names.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 12: [98-107].  
In Japanese with a tabular arrangement of names.  
1924. [On two species of *Piper* from Koshun, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 13: [115-116].  
A brief note in Japanese on *P. kawakami* and *P. sp.*, the second with a Japanese name only.  
1925. [*Garcinia multiflora* in the vicinity of Rai, Taiwan.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 15: 77.  
A brief note in Japanese.  
1927. [The differentiation of *Cinnamomum nominale* and *C. glaucescens*.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 17: 440-441.  
In Japanese.  
1930. [The late Mr. Augustine Henry.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 20: [1]. *portr.*  
An obituary in Japanese. On the reverse side of the portrait is a brief note on Mr. Henry by R. Kanehira.  
1931a. [*Blumea balsamifera* DC. as the material for *Ai-nahsiang*.] Trop. Hort. 1: 363-364.  
A general note in Japanese.  
1931b. [Fish poison plants used by the aborigines in the tropics.] Trop. Hort. 1: 515-526.  
In Japanese.  
1932. [On *gazyutu*, *Curcuma Zedoaria* Roscoe.] Trop. Hort. 2: 93-97.  
Chiefly economic notes in Japanese on this medicinal plant.  
See also Ōno, S., and Yamada, Kinji.
- Yamada, Tetsuo.**  
1933. On the distribution of the temperate plankton in the western part of the Korean Strait. Bull. Jap. Soc. Sci. Fish. 1: 281-286. f. 1-6.  
In Japanese with English summary; includes phytoplankton.
- Yamada, Wataru.** See Tasugi, H., and Yamada, Wataru.
- Yamada, Yukio.**  
1925a. Studien über die Meeresalgen von der Insel Formosa. I. Chlorophyceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: 77-95. f. 1-5, (II) 239-254. f. 1-6.  
Includes various new species and notes on old ones.  
1925b. [Two algae new to Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: (324)-(325).  
Notes in Japanese on *Derbesia marina* Kjellman and *Padina australis* Hauck.  
1928a. The phytogeographical relation between the Chlorophyceae of the Marianas, Carolines and Marshall Islands and those of the Malay Archipelago, Australia and Japan. Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tokyo 1: 964-966.  
General in nature.  
1928b. Report of the Biological Survey of Mutsu Bay, 9. Marine algae of Mutsu Bay and adjacent waters. II. Sci. Rep. Tōhoku Univ. 3: 497-534. f. 1-25.  
For part I see Okamura, Kintaro, 1927f.  
1930-36. Notes on some Japanese algae. I. Journ. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. V. Bot. 1: 27-36. pl. 2-6. f. 1-2. 1930; (II) 1: 65-76. pl. 16-20. f. 1-3. 1931; (III) 1: 109-123. pl. 21-25. f. 1-5. 1932; (IV) 2: 267-276. pl. 3-9. f. 1-3. 1932; (V) 2: 277-285. pl. 10-13. 1933; (VI) Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. 1: 27-35. pl. 11-16. f. 1-3. 1935; (VII) 1: 135-140. pl. 30-33. f. 1-3. 1936.  
Includes descriptions of various new species with notes on others.
- 1931a. Notes on some marine algae from Yokoska (Japan). Rev. Alg. 6: 1-7.  
Critical notes on 17 species.  
1931b. Notes on *Laurencia*, with special reference to the Japanese species. Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 16: 185-310. pl. 1-30. f. 1-20.  
Includes a few eastern Asiatic species. Republished without change of pagination in Journ. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. Ser. V. Bot. 1: 185-250. pl. 1-30. 17 f. 1932.  
1933. [On two genera of algae in the sea of Japan.] [Rep. Res. Inst. Marine Algae Hokkaido Univ.] 1: 7-10. 2 f.  
In Japanese; concerns *Ptilonia* and *Cymopolia*.  
1934a. [Obituary of Bunzō Hayata.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 48: 493-503. 1 f.  
In Japanese; includes an extensive bibliography.  
1934b. The marine algae of the northern Kuriles. Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan 4: 343-350. f. 1, 2.  
An enumeration with notes in Japanese.  
1934c. The marine Chlorophyceae from Ryukyu, especially from the vicinity of Nawa. Journ. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. V. Bot. 3: 33-88. f. 1-55.  
A critical enumeration with descriptions of many new species.  
1934d. On *Plasinocladus* from Muroran. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 327-329. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese.  
1934e. On *Arthrothamnus bifidus* J. Agardh. Journ. Jap. Bot. 10: 732-736. f. 1, 2.  
In Japanese with a brief bibliography.  
1934f. [A list of marine algae near Kakan Etorofu Island.] [Rep. Res. Inst. Marine Algae Hokkaido Univ.] 3: 1-50. f. 1-20.  
A critical systematic enumeration in Japanese, none described as new.  
1935a. [Kintarō Okamura.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 49: 814-825. *portr.*  
An obituary in Japanese with a bibliography.  
1935b. [On the genus *Rhodopeltis*.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 3: 717-724. f. 1-10.  
In Japanese.  
1936. The species of *Eucheuma* from Ryūkyū and Formosa. Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. 1: 119-134. pl. 21-29. f. 1-13.  
Contains a key and a systematic enumeration of 7 species of algae, including *E. okamurai* sp. nov.
- Yamada, Yukio, and Inagaki, K.**  
1935. On *Acrothamnion pulchellum* Yamada (non J. Agardh) from Japan. Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. 1: 37-40. f. 1-3.  
Includes *Antithamnion nipponicum* sp. nov.
- Yamada, Yukio, and Tanaka, Tsuyoshi.**  
1934. Three new red algae from Formosa. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 24: 342-349. f. 1-5.  
*Spheromothamnion cladophorae*, *S. codicola*, and *Plumaria ramosa*, spp. nov.; includes a Japanese summary.
- Yamakawa, M.**  
1929. Kozan shokubutsu. [Alpine plants.] 1-2. 1-36, 1-10, 1-12. pl. [1-88]. 1929; ed. 2, [1-4], 1-27, 1-13. 1-13. pl. 1-92. 1933.  
In Japanese; consists of colored plates of numerous plants with explanations giving Latin names.
- Yamamoto, Iwahisa.**  
1930. On the difference in the vegetation of the north-western and south-eastern slopes of the Yezo-Fuji Mountain. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 11: 184-188.  
In Japanese, with an English summary.
- Yamamoto, Iwahisa, and Tsukamoto, Kakujirō.**  
1932. Flora of Hakodate.  
This work has not been seen. For synopsis in Japanese see Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 811. 1932.
- Yamamoto, Sigeo.**  
1934. [Two new diseases, an *Alternaria* spot of *Calendula officinalis* L. var. *subspathulata* and a bacterial leaf spot of *Lactuca sativa* L. var. *angustata*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 21: 528-533.  
This paper in Japanese, containing descriptions of *Alternaria* sp. and *Bacterium lactucae* sp. nov., has not been seen.



**Yamamoto, Wataro.**

1934-36. Cercospora from Formosa I. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc. 13: 139-143. f. 1-3. 1934; (II) Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 6: 599-608. f. 1-4. 1934; (III) Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 26: 279-286. f. 1, 2. 1936.

An enumeration with new species. The second and third parts are in German and have the title: "Cercospora-Arten aus Taiwan (Formosa) II." Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ., nos. 26, 28 and 39.

1936. Woodrots of Taiwan (Formosa) I. Honeycomb heart rot of Persian lilac. Journ. Taihoku Soc. Agr. For. 1: 90-96. pl. 3. 1 f.

In Japanese; concerns *Fomes* spp. on *Melia azedarach*.

**Yamamoto, Wataro, and Itô, Takeo.**

1932-33. Studies on the white pocket rot of "Renkon-kusare" of *Chamaecyparis formosensis* Mats. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 22: 433-442. 1 pl. 1932; 23: 44-54. 1933.

Critical notes in Japanese on *Stereum sulcatum* with an English résumé. Reprinted without change of pagination as Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ. no. 14.

1936. On the brown cubical rot of *Chamaecyparis obtusa* S. et Z. f. formosana Hayata. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 5: 293-307. pl. 1. f. 1.

In Japanese with an English summary. The "Causal fungus belongs to the section *Veluticeps* of the genus *Hymenochaete*, and is closely related to, though not identical with, *Veluticeps fusca* Humph. et Long." Reprinted without change of pagination in Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ., no. 38.

**Yamamoto, Yorisuke.**

1890. [A brief history of Japanese plants.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 4<sup>45</sup>: (32)-(33).

In Japanese. The title on the fascicle cover is: "Sketch of the history of botany in Japan." For criticism see Okada, Nobutoshi, 1890.

1895. [Notes on the plants collected in the northern part of Okayama-ken.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 9: (147)-(151), (175)-(178).

In Japanese.

**Yamamoto, Yoshiko.**

1926. [Studies on some new species of the soil Rhizopus.] Journ. Soc. Agr. For. Sapporo 17: (477)-(480), (401 bis)-(424 bis). 2 pl.

In Japanese. The pagination is erroneous.

1930. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Rhizopus*. I. Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ. 28: 1-101. pl. 1-4, (II) 103-327.

**Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu.**

1924a. Eine neue Art von *Anoetochilus*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: 131-133. f. 1-12.

*A. yakushimensis* from Japan.

1924b. Genus novum *Orchidacearum* ex Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 38: 209-212. f. 1-12.

*Tuberolabium* gen. nov. with *T. kotoense* sp. nov.

1925. Species nova *Rafflesiacearum* ex Formosa. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: 142-145. f. 1-15.

*Mitrastemon kanehirai*.

1925-28. Notae ad plantas Japoniae et Formosae. (I). Bot. Mag. Tokyo 39: (285)-(286). 1925; (II) 40: 31, (III) 453-454, (IV) 627-628. 1926; (V) 41: 536-537, (VI) 736-737. 1927; (VII) 42: 109-115. f. 1-4. 1928.

Consists of notes and descriptions in Japanese of various new and old species.

1925-32. Supplementa iconum plantarum Formosanarum. 5 pts. (1, i-ii, 1-47. pl. 1. f. 1-20. 1925; 2, [i-ii], 1-40. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-24. 1926; 3, [i-iii], 1-48. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-13. 1927; 4, 1-28. pl. 1-4. f. 1-12. 1928; 5, i-ii, 1-47. pl. 1-3. f. 1-8. 1932).

A supplement to Hayata, B., 1911-21, consisting of critical notes on various species, some described as new. Part V appears as Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ., no. 18, the pagination unchanged. It is reprinted from Rep. Dept. For. Res. Inst. Formosa (1932) (not seen).

1926. [Formosa plants. I: Rare *Saccolabium kotoense* Yamamoto and *Lilium philippinense* Bak. var. *formosanum* Wils.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 3: (236)-(240). 3 f.

Descriptions in Japanese.

1928a. [Formosan plants. II: *Phalaenopsis Aphrodite*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (328)-(329). 2 f.

A brief description in Japanese. The first part has not been seen.

1928b. [Formosan plants. III: *Cycas revoluta* and *Cycas taiwaniana*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 5: (330)-(335). 4 f.

A brief description in Japanese.

1929-32. Contributiones ad floram Formosanam. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 19: 104-107. 1929; (II) 20: 38-42, (III) 97-105. 1930; (IV) 22: 408-410. 1 f. 1932.

Contains notes and descriptions in English of various new and old species.

1931a. Synopsis specierum generis *Balanophora* in Japonia et Formosa sponte crescentium. Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard. 1: 93-97.

Recognizes 14 species of *Balanophora* with descriptions of two new species from Formosa.

1931b. [Formosan plants. IV: *Cycas taiwaniana*.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (118)-(124). 7 f.

A description in Japanese.

1931-37. Observationes ad floram Formosanam I. Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr. 3: 236-245. f. 1, 2. 1931; (II) 4: 49-55. f. 3, (III) 187-191. f. 4, (IV) 304-307, (V) 484-487. f. 5. 1932; (VI) 5: 54-56, (VII) 178-184. f. 6-7B, (VIII) 345-356. f. 8, 9, (IX) 405-407. 1933; (X) 6: 549-568. pl. 1. f. 10A-B, 11-14. 1934; (XI) 7: 140-153. f. 15-19. 1935; (XII) 8: 63-77. f. 20, 21, (XIII) 142-156. (XIV) 264-284. f. 22-24, (XV) 347-359. f. 25. 1936; (XVI) 9: 84-98. f. 26. 1937.

Critical notes in Latin with Japanese summary, concerning various species, some described as new. Reprinted without change in pagination in Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ.

1932. Formosan plants. (V): *Amentotaxus argotaenia* (Hance) Pilger. Journ. Jap. Bot. 8: (64)-(73). f. 1-6.

A critical discussion in Japanese.

1933. [On *Mitrastemon*.] Bot. & Zool. (Tokyo) 1: 1249-1258. f. 1-5, 1425-1428.

A consideration of its history, morphology, ecology, taxonomy, and distribution with a bibliography of 18 entries. Reviewed in Jap. Journ. Bot. 6: (101)-(102). 1933. Reprinted without change of pagination.

1936. Notes on the genus *Stephania* (Menispermaceae) in Japan proper and Formosa. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa 26: 239-243. 1 f.

In English with Japanese summary. Reprinted as Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ., no. 44.

See also Kudô, Yushun, and Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu.

**Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, and Mori, Kunihiko.**

1934. Determination of the Formosan species of *Ternstroemia* (Theaceae) based on the morphological characters of the leaves. Sylvia 5: 24-49. pl. 1-5.

Forty-four species considered in Japanese. Reprint, 1-25. 1934.

**Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, and others.**

1937. Index *Taihokensis* III (1935). i-vi, 1-60.

"Reprinted from the publication of 'Kudô-Gakkwai', Taihoku, Taiwan" (not seen). "All the new scientific names of higher plants (including Pteridophyta, Gymnospermae and Angiospermae) published in 1935 from the territories of Nippon, Micronesia and Mansyû are registered in this index." It is to be continued. This constitutes Contributions from the Laboratory of systematic botany and plant oecology, Taihoku imperial university, Taihoku, no. 1. The introduction is in romanized Japanese.

**Yamamura, Y.**

1934. An investigation of Lake Inawasiro in the summer of 1933. Bull. Jap. Soc. Sci. Fish. 3: 17-22. 1 text map.

In Japanese; includes general notes on the phytoplankton and a bibliography of references in Japanese.

**Yamanouchi, Shigeo.**

1911. On the life-history of *Zanardinia collaris*. (A preliminary note.) Bot. Mag. Tokyo 25: (9)-(11).

In Japanese.

**Yamanouchi, Tamenaga.**

1934. On the cradle period of Japanese history of phytopathology. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 3: 42-55.

In Japanese.



- Yamashiro, Moriya.**  
1936. On some new myxomycetes from south Kyûsyû, Japan. Journ. Sci. Hiroshima Univ. Ser. B, Div. 2. **3**: 27-36. *pl. 3, 4. f. 1-5.*  
Six new species and varieties.
- Yamauchi, T.**  
1930. [Diaporthe associated with the mulberry blight "Kangare".] Bull. Sericult. Exp. Sta. Japan **8**: 1-34. *pl. 1-9.*  
In Japanese with an English summary.
- Yamauti, K.** See Nishikado, Y., and Yamauti, K.; and Nishikado, Y., Matsumoto, Hiroyoshi, and Yamauti, K.
- Yamazaki, Hyakuji.**  
1917. [Studies on Chinese yeast.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. **1917**: 448-474.  
In Japanese; contains notes on various fermentation fungi.  
1918a. [Some species of Rhizopus from the Chinese yeast of shaosingchiu.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. **1918**: 1-25. *9 f.*  
In Japanese; includes descriptions of some new species.  
1918b. Studies on the Chinese fermentation organisms III. Some species of Rhizopus from the Chinese yeast of spirituous liquor. Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. **1918**: 983-1028.  
In Japanese; includes descriptions of some new species.  
1919. [Some species of Rhizopus from Chinese yeast.] Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc. **1919**: 575-601. *7 pl.*  
In Japanese; includes descriptions of some new species.  
1934. On the classification of Rhizopus species. Bull. Utsunomiya Agr. Coll. **5**: 1-16.  
In Japanese with English résumé, p. 16; concerns studies of cultures on agar.
- Yamazaki, M., and Yamazaki, U.** = Yamazaki, Hyakuji.
- Yamazaki, Tsuguo.**  
1935. [The natural distribution and association of Larix dahurica.] Bull. Soc. For. Kyoto Univ. **7**: 1-54. *9 pl.*  
An ecological treatment in Japanese, including a bibliography.
- Yamazaki, Yoshio.**  
1912. [Character and distribution of the forests in Formosa.] Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa **2**: [213-215].  
In Japanese.
- Yanagawa, S.** See Miyabe, K., Yanagawa, S., and Ôshima, Kintaro.
- Yanagita, Y.**  
1934. Two new varieties of Shiiia with drooping branches. Journ. Jap. Bot. **10**: 645-647. *f. 1, 2.*  
*S. cuspidata* var. *muratai* and *S. sieboldii* var. *awanoi* described in Latin with notes in Japanese.  
1936. New plants from Hokkaidô, Japan. Journ. Jap. Bot. **12**: 421-425. *f. 1-3.*  
New species in various genera.
- Yang, Ch'eng-yüan.**  
1936. An enumeration of moss-flora in Chihli Province (determined by H. N. Dixon). Sci. Rep. Nat. Tsing Hua Univ. Ser. B. **2**: 111-135.  
An enumeration of the author's collections with two new genera and 32 species designated as new but without descriptions.
- Yao, Ch'uan-fa.**  
1928. A comparative histological study of three species of Fraxinus native in America and one species native in China. Journ. Agr. Assoc. China **64-65**: 45-71.  
In English.
- Yasaki, S.**  
1905a. [On Pinus and Castanea (in Shinano) I.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] **15**: [40-44]; (II) **16**: [55-59].  
General notes in Japanese only.  
1905b. [On the persimmon.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] **17**: [38-42].  
General notes in Japanese without Latin names.
- Yashiroda, K.**  
1928a. Drymoglossum carnosum var. minor. Gard. Chron. III. **83**: 116. *f. 61.*  
Native of Japan.  
1928b. Cotyledon japonica. Gard. Chron. III. **83**: 116. *f. 62.*  
Native of Japan.  
1928c. Oreocharis primuloides. Gard. Chron. III. **84**: 48.  
Native of Japan.
- 1929a. Crawfordia trinervis. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 28. *f. 12.*  
Native of Japan.  
1929b. Kurume azaleas. Gard. Chron. III. **85**: 244-245. *f. 121-129.*  
Largely horticultural data on the forms cultivated in Japan.  
1929c. Astragalus sinicus. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 119.  
Native of eastern Asia.  
1929d. Tree paeonies in Japan. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 131-132. *1 portr. f. 59-65.*  
The portrait is of Mr. Sinzaemon Tanaka. The notes are chiefly horticultural.  
1929e. Gymnadenia rupestris. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 137.  
Native of Japan.  
1929f. Cypripedium speciosum. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 208-209.  
Native of Japan. A general and horticultural note.  
1929g. Gentiana Zollingerii. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 232.  
Native of Japan.  
1929h. Mazus stolonifer. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 232.  
Native of Japan.  
1929i. Japanese morning-glories. Gard. Chron. III. **86**: 282-283. *f. 135-138.*  
General notes, largely horticultural, on Ipomoea hederacea.  
1930a. Cascade chrysanthemums. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 28-29. *f. 10-16.*  
Chiefly a horticultural note on the Japanese species and varieties.  
1930b. Rosa davurica. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 166. *f. 65.*  
A brief general note on this species from Korea.  
1930c. Iris koreana. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 166. *f. 66.*  
A brief general note.  
1930d. Conandron ramondoides. Gard. Chron. III. **87**: 265. *f. 107, 108.*  
A general and horticultural note on this Japanese rock-plant.  
1930e. Lycoris radiata. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 9. *f. 4, 5.*  
A general and horticultural note on this Japanese species.  
1930f. Prunus tomentosa and its improvement. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 109. *f. 40.*  
Native of northern China and Manchuria. Includes a general description.  
1930g. Houttuynia cordata. Gard. Chron. III. **88**: 362.  
Native of eastern Asia. A botanical and economic note.  
1931. Ilex crenata var. Mariesii. Gard. Chron. III. **89**: 334.  
A general and botanical note.  
1933. Lilium philippinense var. formosanum in its natural habitat. Gard. Chron. III. **94**: 200-201. *f. 88, 88-90.*  
Native of Formosa.
- Yasuda, A.**  
1894a. [Aspidistra elatior, Blume.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **8**: (75)-(78).  
In Japanese; chiefly morphological.  
1894b. [Colocasia antiquorum, Schott.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **8**: (156)-(157). *pl. 4.*  
In Japanese.  
1894c. [Isaria arachnophila parasitic on the trap-door spider.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **8**: (337)-(340). *pl. 7.*  
In Japanese.  
1894d. [Torrubia militaris, Fr.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **8**: (410)-(411).  
A general description in Japanese.  
1894e. [On Ustilago maydis, Lév.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **8**: (443)-(445). *pl. 8.*  
In Japanese.  
1895a. [Areca catechu and Myristica moschata.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo **9**: (14)-(17). *f. 1-7, (59)-(61).*  
In Japanese.  
1895b. Hirneola and Exidia. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **9**: (371)-(374). *f. 1-4.*  
In Japanese; chiefly morphological.  
1896. Massen hafte Entwicklung [sic!] der Euglena viridis Ehrbg. im Shinobazu-Teiche am Ende Juni 1896. Bot. Mag. Tokyo **10**: (216)-(220). *1 f. (253)-(256).*  
In Japanese with Japanese and German titles.

## Yasuda, A. (continued).

1901. [A botanical trip to Mts. Getsu and Chokai (Yamagata-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 15: (80)-(83), (110-112).  
A general account in Japanese without Latin names.
1902. [A botanical trip to Mt. Kurikoma, Prov. Rikuzen (Iwate-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: (77)-(81).  
A general account and list of species in Japanese only.
1904. [A botanical excursion to Shiriya-saki, Mt. Kyosan, Mutsu Province (Aomori-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (9)-(15).  
A list of names, some Latin, some Japanese.
1905. [Diary of the botanical excursion to Mt. Hakkoda (Aomori-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (167)-(168).  
In Japanese without Latin names.
1908. [On Polyporus volvatus.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (32)-(33). f. 1-3.  
A description in Japanese.
- 1908-24. [Notes on fungi. I.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (372)-(374). 1908; (II) 23: (68)-(70), (III) (402)-(404). 1909; (IV) 25: (441)-(443). 1911; (V) 26: (19)-(21), (VI) (119)-(120), (VII) (148)-(149), (VIII) (233)-(234), (IX) (261)-(263), (X) (298)-(300), (XI) (329)-(330), (XII) (360)-(362), (XIII) (419)-(420). 1912; (XIV) 27: (71)-(72), (XV) (117)-(118), (XVI) (166)-(168), (XVII) (223)-(224), (XVIII) (305)-(307), (XIX) (339)-(340), (XX) (386)-(388), (XXI) (469)-(471), (XXII) (502)-(504), (XXIII) (560)-(562). 1913; (XXIV) 28: (30)-(31), (XXV) (91)-(92), (XXVI) (150)-(152), (XXVII) (191)-(193), (XXVIII) (234)-(236), (XXIX) (292)-(294), (XXX) (324)-(326), (XXXI) (354)-(356), (XXXII) (389)-(391), (XXXIII) (416)-(418), (XXXIV) (476)-(477), (XXXV) (520)-(522). 1914; (XXXVI) 29: (34)-(36), (XXXVII) (59)-(61), (XXXVIII) (115)-(117), (XXXIX) (168)-(169), (XL) (192)-(193), (XLI) (207)-(208), (XLII) (235)-(237), (XLIII) (262)-(264), (XLIV) (294)-(296), (XLV) (385)-(387), (XLVI) (420)-(421). 1915; (XLVII) 30: (26)-(27), (XLVIII) (51)-(53), (XLIX) (66)-(68), (L) (100)-(102), (LI) (124)-(126), (LII) (153)-(155), (LIII) (206)-(208), (LIV) (240)-(241), (LV) (297)-(299), (LVI) (350)-(351), (LVII) (394)-(395), (LVIII) (419)-(420). 1916; (LIX) 31: (15)-(16), (LX) (40)-(42), (LXI) (74)-(76), (LXII) (94)-(95), (LXIII) (121)-(122), (LXIV) (143)-(145), (LXV) (169)-(171), (LXVI) (197)-(199), (LXVII) (221)-(223), (LXVIII) (244)-(246), (LXIX) (294)-(295), (LXX) (329)-(331). 1917; (LXXI) 32: (25)-(26), (LXXII) (49)-(50), (LXXIII) (74)-(76), (LXXIV) (111)-(113), (LXXV) (135)-(137), (LXXVI) (173)-(174), (LXXVII) (204)-(206), (LXXVIII) (249)-(250), (LXXIX) (263)-(264), (LXXX) (302)-(303), (LXXXI) (331)-(333), (LXXXII) (356)-(358). 1918; (LXXXIII) 33: (14)-(17), (LXXXIV) (33)-(35), (LXXXV) (54)-(55), (LXXXVI) (75)-(76), (LXXXVII) (112)-(114), (LXXXVIII) (140)-(141), (LXXXIX) (167)-(169), (XC) (189)-(191), (XCI) (262)-(263), (XCII) (284)-(285), (XCIII) (297)-(298). 1919; (XCIV) 34: (29)-(30), (XCV) (67)-(68), (XCVI) (96)-(97), (XCVII) (136)-(138), (XCVIII) (162)-(164), (XCIX) (182)-(183), (C) (194)-(195), (CI) (213)-(214), (CII) (248)-(249), (CIII) (265)-(266), (CIV) (294)-(295), (CV) (321)-(322). 1920; (CVI) 35: (11)-(12), (CVII) (46)-(48), (CVIII) (66)-(68), (CIX) (92)-(93), (CX) (119)-(120), (CXI) (145)-(147), (CXII) (161)-(162), (CXIII) (205)-(206), (CXIV) (220)-(222), (CXV) (239)-(241), (CXVI) (254)-(255), (CXVII) (269)-(270). 1921; (CXVIII) 36: (21)-(22), (CXIX) (41)-(42), (CXX) (51)-(52), (CXXI) (82)-(83), (CXXII) (102)-(104), (CXXIII) (115)-(116), (CXXIV) (127)-(129), (CXXV) (139)-(140), (CXXVI) (145)-(147), (CXXVII) (177)-(179), (CXXVIII) (203)-(204), (CXXIX) (228)-(229). 1922; (CXXX) 37: (34)-(35), (CXXXI) (66)-(68), (CXXXII) (101)-(102), (CXXXIII) (118)-(120), (CXXXIV) (136)-(138), (CXXXV) (155)-(156), (CXXXVI-CXLI) (200)-(208). 1923; (CXLII) 38: (20)-(22), (CXLIII) (46)-(48), (CXLIV) (75)-(76), (CXLV) (95)-(96), (CXLVI) (121)-(123), (CXLVII) (145)-(149). 1924.  
Miscellaneous notes in Japanese.
- 1915a. Eine neue Art von Bartramia. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 23-24. pl. 3.  
*B. decidualifolia* Broth. & Yasuda from Japan.
- 1915b. Eine neue Art von Cudonia. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 69-70. f. 1-4.  
*C. japonica* sp. nov. from Japan.
- 1915c. [Isaria atypicola, a new species.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (117).  
A brief description in Japanese.
- 1915d. Sechs neue Arten der Laubmoose. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (149)-(156). f. 1-5.  
Descriptions only in Japanese.
- 1915e. [On Daldinia vernicosa (Schw.) Ces. and de Not.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (237).  
Critical notes in Japanese.
- 1915f. Fünf neue Arten der Flechten. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: (317)-(322). f. 1-5.  
Descriptions in Japanese only.
- 1916a. Eine neue Art von Plagiothecium. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 89-91. f. 1-9.  
*Plagiothecium azumense* from Japan.
- 1916b. [Microcystis pulverea (Wood) Forti.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: (103).  
In Japanese. This is designated as a new name.
- 1916c. Eine neue Art von Polystictus. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 291-292. 1 f.  
*Polystictus nipponicus* from Japan.
- 1916d. Eine neue Art von Thelephora. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 30: 345-346. f. 1, 2.  
*Thelephora japonica* sp. nov. Contains a note on *T. papillosa* Lloyd.
- 1917a. Eine neue Art von Leotia. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 1-2. f. 1-5.  
*L. japonica*, native of Japan.
- 1917b. Thelephoraceae, Hydnaceae und Polyporaceae von Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 42-63.  
A systematic list of 204 species without notes.
- 1917c. Fomes glaucotus. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (76).  
Distributional and critical notes in Japanese on several species.
- 1917d. Eine neue Art von Irpex. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 154-155. 1 f.  
*I. iyoensis* from Japan.
- 1917e. [Some new bryophytes of Japan.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: (193)-(195).  
In Japanese; consists of new records for Japan.
- 1917f. Eine neue Art von Isaria. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 208-209. f. 1, 2.  
*I. atypicola* from Japan.
- 1917g. Eine neue Art von Polyporus. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 31: 279-280. f. 1, 2.  
*P. komatsuzakii* from Japan.
1918. Eine neue Art von Trametes. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 32: 111-112. 1 f.  
*T. unguolata* from Japan.
- 1919a. Zwei neue Arten von Polyporus. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: 139-142. f. 1-4.  
*P. tsunodae* and *P. greenii* from Japan.
- 1919b. Eine neue Art von Coniophora. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: 155-156. 1 f.  
*C. matsuzawae* from Japan.
- 1919c. Zwei neue Arten von Irpex. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 33: 189-191. f. 1, 2.  
*I. tabacinoides* sp. nov., parasitic on *Pasania cuspidata* and *I. purpureus* sp. nov. on *Quercus* sp.
- 1920a. Eine neue Art von Pterula. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 34: 15-16. f. 1, 2.  
*P. fusispora* from Japan.
- 1920b. Eine neue Art von Hypocrea. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 34: 179-180. f. 1, 2.  
*H. japonica* from Japan.
- 1921a. Drei neue Arten der Flechten. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 35: (84)-(87). f. 1-3.  
*Ochrolechia akagiensis* Yasuda, *Lecanactis nakajii* Wain. & Yasuda, and *Polyblastia japonica* Wain. & Yasuda, spp. nov., the descriptions in Japanese only.
- 1921b. Drei neue Arten von Isaria. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 35: 219-221. f. 1-3.  
*I. japonica*, *I. cosmopsaltriae*, and *I. eristalidis* from Japan.

- 1922a. Neue Arten von Irpex und Polyporus. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 36: 84-87. f. 1-3.  
*I. parvulus* and *Polyporus kanehirae*.
- 1922b. Zwei neue Arten der Agaricaceen. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 36: 89-91. f. 1-3.  
*Panus japonicus* and *Armillaria gigantea*.
- 1922c. Zwei neue Arten von Polystictus. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 36: 154-157. f. 1-3.  
*P. gypseus* and *P. orientalis*.
- 1923a. Neue Arten von Stereum und Hymenochaete. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: 60-61. f. 1, 2.  
*Stereum japonicum* and *Hymenochaete boninensis*.
- 1923b. Eine neue Art von Hypoxylon. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: 67-68. f. 1.  
*H. viride* from Japan.
- 1923c. Zwei neue Arten von Trametes. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: 83-85. f. 1-3.  
*T. sendaiensis* and *T. symploci* from Japan.
- 1923d. Vier neue Arten der Basidiomyceten. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 37: 125-130. f. 1-5.  
*Stereum roseum*, *Polyporus (Amaurodermus) sendaiensis*, *Daedalea dickinsii*, and *Lycoperdon bispinosum* from Japan.
1925. [Lichens of Japan.] Res. Bull. Saito Ho-on Kai Mus. 2: 1-118. 25 f.  
This work in Japanese, published in Sendai, has not been seen. See Jap. Journ. Bot. 3: (28).
1929. [Polystictus sanguineus widely distributed in the world.] Journ. Jap. Bot. 6: (221)-(223). 1 f.  
A brief description in Japanese, giving its distribution.  
See also Ichimura, T., and Yasuda, A.
- Yasuda, A., and Ichimura, T.**  
1894. [Notes on the botanical excursions to Enoshima and Hakone (Kanagawa-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 8: (18)-(22), (64)-(67), (109)-(113), (143)-(144).  
Critical notes in Japanese on various species of marine algae, ferns, and seed plants.
- Yasui, Ban'ichi.**  
1893a. [A glance at the flora of Mimasaka.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (146)-(150), (177)-(180).  
Notes in Japanese and an enumeration of Latin names of plants collected.
- 1893b. [Notes on the plants of Nikko (Tochigi-ken).] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 7: (185)-(188), (297)-(300).  
In Japanese with a list of Japanese names only.  
See also Matsuda, Sadahisa, and Yasui, Ban'ichi.
- Yasui, Kono.**  
1910. The life history of *Salvinia natans*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 24: (81)-(91). f. 1-3, (123)-(137). pl. 5, 6. f. 4-7.  
In Japanese.  
See also Yabe, Yoshitada, and Yasui, Kono.
- Yasumoto, T.**  
1931. Shokubutsu byorigaku. [Plant pathology.] 1-48.  
A lecture.
- Yatabe, R.**  
1890a. A few words of explanation to European botanists. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: (1)-(2).  
An explanation of the author's intention to publish descriptions of new species in this periodical with notices of his other work on botany.
- 1890b. Two new species of Japanese plants. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: (2)-(5). pl. 12, 13.  
*Leptodermis pulchella* and *Primula nipponica*, spp. nov. described in English.
- 1890c. A new Japanese *Primula*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: (1)-(2). pl. 14.  
*Primula tosaensis* sp. nov. described in English.
- 1890d. A new genus of the order Saxifragaceae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 44: (1)-(3). pl. 18.  
*Kirengeshoma* gen. nov. with *K. palmata* sp. nov. described in English.
- 1891a. A new Japanese *Goodyera*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (1)-(2). pl. 19.  
*Goodyera hachijoensis* sp. nov. described in English.
- 1891b. A new variety of *Chrysanthemum sinense*, Sab. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (2)-(4). pl. 20.  
*C. sinense satsumensis* from the province of Satsuma described in English.
- 1891c. A new Japanese Polypodium. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (35)-(38). pl. 21.  
*Polypodium okuboi* sp. nov. described in English.
- 1891d. A new Japanese *Sium*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (73)-(74). pl. 12.  
*Sium ovatum* sp. nov. described in English.
- 1891e. A new Japanese *Acrostichum*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (109)-(112). pl. 23, (149)-(151). pl. 24.  
*A. yoshinagae* and *A. tosaense*, spp. nov., described in English.
- 1891f. A new Japanese *Prasiola*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (187)-(189). pl. 25.  
*Prasiola japonica* sp. nov. described in English.
- 1891g. A new Japanese *Wikstroemia*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (217)-(218). pl. 26.  
*Wikstroemia albiflora* sp. nov. described in English.
- 1891h. Ferns of Japan no. 4. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (245)-(247). pl. 27.  
*Polypodium someyae* sp. nov. described in English.
- 1891-93a. New or little known plants of Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 5: (281)-(284). pl. 28, (315)-(320). pl. 29, (355)-(357). pl. 30, (397)-(398). pl. 31. 1891; 6: (6)-(8), (43)-(45). pl. 2, (115)-(117). pl. 3, (177)-(180). pl. 5, (253)-(254). pl. 7, (279)-(280). pl. 8, (307)-(309). pl. 9. 1 f. (345)-(349). pl. 10, (379)-(381). pl. 12, (405)-(407). pl. 13. 1892; 7: (1)-(3). pl. 2, (39)-(41). pl. 3, (61)-(63). pl. 4, (131)-(133). pl. 6, (175)-(177). pl. 7, (207)-(209). pl. 8, (245)-(247). pl. 10, (435)-(437). pl. 1. 1893.  
This is apparently a continuation under a new title of a series of papers begun in vol. 5.
- 1891-93b. Iconographia florum Japonicarum; or Descriptions with figures of plants indigenous to Japan. 1<sup>st</sup>-3, 1-252. pl. 1-60.  
The text is in English and Japanese. It contains mostly phanerogams, but includes two fungi described by Shōtarō Hori and two marine algae by Kintaro Okamura, some species described as new. Only one volume of 3 parts was published as follows: Part 1, 1-66. pl. 1-30. 1891; part 2, 67-165. pl. 31-40. 1892; part 3, 167-252. pl. 41-60. 1893. The species contained are enumerated in Bot. Jahrb. Engler 16. Lit.: 168. 1893. For correction of some clerical errors see Journ. Jap. Bot. 7: (13)-(14). 1930.
- 1892a. [Japanese Hypericaceae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (23)-(28).  
A revision in Japanese.
- 1892b. [On the nomenclature of *Dolichos umbellatus*, Thunb.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (310)-(311).  
In Japanese. This name is considered a synonym of *Vigna sinensis* Hassk.
- 1892c. [The almond and "Juseito", a variety of the peach.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (385)-(388).  
In Japanese. The first is given as *Prunus amygdalus*. The Latin name of the second is not certainly known.
- 1892-93. New names of Japanese plants. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 6: (18)-(19), (95)-(102), (129)-(135), (156)-(159), (292)-(293). 1892; 7: (156)-(157). 1893.  
Notes in English and Japanese.
1906. Nihon shokubutsu-hen. [A manual of Japanese plants.] Ed. 4. 1-437. f. 1-427.  
In Japanese. The first edition was published in 1900.
- Yates, H. S.**  
1917. Fungi collected by E. D. Merrill in southern China. Philippine Journ. Sci. 12. Bot.: 313-316.  
A list of 14 species from Kwangtung, two described as new.
- Yazawa, K.**  
1897. [On *Dryas octopetala*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 11: (447)-(448).  
Critical notes in Japanese, including a distinction between *Geum* and *Dryas*.
1899. [Botanical excursion to Akagatake.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 13: (22)-(24).  
A list of Japanese names only.

**Yazawa, K. (continued).**

1904. [On *Yoonia japonica* Maxim.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 13: [5-7]. pl. 29.  
In Japanese.
- 1905a. *Triglochin palustris* L. [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 17: [1-2]. pl. 33.  
A description in Japanese.
- 1905b. *Ranunculus sulphureus* Sol. var. *altaicus* Trautv. [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 18: [1-2]. pl. 35.  
A description in Japanese.
1906. *Woodsia Yazawai* Makino. [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 22: [1-2]. 1 f.  
A general description in Japanese.
- 1907a. *Cypripedium guttatum* var. *Yatabeanum* Engl. [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 25: pl. 50.  
A drawing without text.
- 1907b. [On *Lonicera* sp.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 26: [1-2]. pl. 51.  
A general description in Japanese without Latin names.
- 1908a. *Echinopanax horridus*. [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 29: pl. 57.  
A colored plate without text.
- 1908b. [*Campanula lasiocarpa* and *C. pilosa* var. *dasyantha*.] [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 30: pl. 59.  
A colored plate without text.
- 1908c. *Paris japonica*. [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 31: pl. 61.  
A colored plate without text.  
See also Tanaka, Koichi, and Yazawa, K.
- Yazawa, K., and Tanaka, Koichi.**
1905. *Droseraceae* S. F. Gray. [Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.] 14: 5-10. pl. 29; 15: 8-13. pl. 29; (III) 16: 1-8; (IV) 17: 2-9.  
A synopsis in Japanese with Latin names.
- Yea, G. H.**
1930. *Lilium Sargentiae*. Gard. Chron. III. 88: 211. f. 77, 78.  
A general note on this native of western China.
- Yeh, Ho-ts'ai.** See Yü, Ta-fu, and Yeh, Ho-ts'ai.
- Yeh, Ya-k'o.** See Ip, Nga-kok.
- Yei, Y. T. (= Yeh, Yüan-ting).**
1921. [Cytosis in Chinese cotton.] China Cotton Journ. 2: 235-240. 4 pl.  
A Chinese translation of Cook, O. F., 1920.
- Yekoussima, [Magotarou].** See Tanaka and Yekoussima, [Magotarou].
- Yen, Chin-lan.**
1934. [A report on the survey of a Chinese insecticide, "Lui-Kung-Teng" (*Tripterygium Wilfordii* Hook.)] Journ. Agr. Assoc. China 125: 79-82.  
In Chinese. The author's name is erroneously given as Nien, C. L.
- Yen, Wen-yü.**
1934. Première note sur quelques Ustilagineés de Chine Ann. Crypt. Exot. 7: 11-20. pl. 1, 2, (Deuxième note . . .) 85-95. pl. 1-3. f. 1-5.
- 1934-35. Note sur les Ustilaginées de Chine. I. Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping 2: 165-175. pl. 10-12. 1934; (Deuxième note . . .) 3: 5-15. pl. 1-4. f. 1-6, (III) 41-58. pl. 7-11. 1935.  
Notes and descriptions of various new and old species.
1935. Un nouvel *Cintractia* de Chine. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 51: 113-114. f. 1.  
*Cintractia chinensis* sp. nov.
- Yendo, Kichisaburô.**
- 1902a. Uses of marine algae in Japan. Postelsia 1901: 3-18. pl. 1-3.  
A non-technical lecture.
- 1902b. The distribution of marine algae in Japan. Postelsia 1901: 177-192. pl. 19-21.  
A non-technical lecture.
- 1902c. Enumeration of corallineous algae hitherto known from Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: 185-196.  
A systematic enumeration with literature citations and distribution of species in Japan.

- 1902d. On *Eisenia* and *Ecklonia*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 16: 203-206. 1 f.  
Chiefly morphological and life-history notes.
- 1902e. *Corallinae verae Japonicae*. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 16: Art. 3: 1-36. pl. 1-7.  
An enumeration with descriptions of all species, including several new.
- 1903a. Nihon-Yuyo kaisan shokubutsu. [Useful marine plants of Japan.] 1-221. f. 1-72.  
Descriptions in Japanese of 71 species of marine algae with Latin names. The index and contents are paged separately.
- 1903b. Three new marine algae from Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 99-104. pl. 2, 3.  
*Caulerpa tateyamensis* and *Champia expansa*, spp. nov. and *Hirome* gen. nov. and *H. undarioides* sp. nov.
- 1903c. On *Caulerpa anceps*, Harv. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 153-157. f. 1-6.  
Critical notes on Japanese specimens.
- 1903d. *Hedophyllum spirale*, sp. nov. and its relation to *Thalassiphyllum* and *Arthrothamnus*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 165-173. pl. 6.  
Native of Japan. Contains some new forms and a list of literature consulted, pp. 171-172.
- 1903e. Three species of marine *Ecbalocystis*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 17: 199-206. pl. 8.  
*E. willeana*, *E. japonica*, and *E. cava*, spp. nov., all from Japanese waters.
1904. On *Coccophora Langsdorffii* Grev. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 18: (237)-(241).  
In Japanese.
- 1905a. Principle of systematizing *Corallinae*. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: 115-126.  
A technical discussion, preliminary to Yendo, Kichisaburo, 1905d.
- 1905b. [Preliminary list of Japanese *Fucaceae*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (149)-(161).  
A list of Latin names with notes in Japanese.
- 1905c. [Plankton diatoms of Misaki.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 19: (257)-(265).  
Notes in Japanese on 48 species with Latin names. This is in Kanagawa-ken.
- 1905d. A revised list of *Corallinae*. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 20: Art. 12: 1-46.  
Includes a synoptical key to the genera. See also Yendo, Kichisaburo, 1905a.
1907. The *Fucaceae* of Japan. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 21: Art. 12: 1-174. pl. 1-18. 1 fold. diagr.  
Includes descriptions of all species.
- 1908-09. [Japanese and Chinese names of marine algae.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 22: (43)-(46), (91)-(92), (119)-(120), (162)-(164), (191)-(193), (226)-(229), (269)-(272), (307)-(309), (363)-(365), (428)-(433). 1908; 23: (35)-(39), (74)-(79), (158)-(162). 1909.  
A general account in Japanese with a list of Japanese and Chinese names. No Latin names are used.
- 1909-18. Notes on algae new to Japan. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 23: 117-133. 1909; (II) 28: 263-281. 1 f. 1914; (III) 29: 99-117. 1 f. 1915; (IV) 30: 47-65. f. 1-4, (V) 243-263. f. 1, 2. 1916; (VI) 31: 75-95. f. 1-3, (VII) 183-207. f. 1, 2. 1917; (VIII) 32: 65-81, 175-187. 1918.  
The last set of pages contains a concluding statement and an index.
- 1913a. Some new algae from Japan. Nyt Mag. Naturvid. 51: 275-288. pl. 13, 14.  
Several new species are described.
- 1913b. On *Haplosiphon filiformis* Rupr. Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb. 10: 114-121. f. 1, 2.  
Contains a description of *Ruprechtella* gen. nov., this species transferred.
- 1914a. [On *Eucheuma papulosa*.] Bot. Mag. Tokyo 28: (318)-(320).  
A description with synonymy and notes in Japanese.
- 1914b. On the cultivation of seaweeds, with special accounts of their ecology. Econ. Proc. Dublin Soc. 2: 105-122. pl. 19. f. 1, 2.  
Concerns cultivation in Japan.

1915. *Erythrophyllum* Gmelini (Grun.), nov. nom. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 29: 230-237. f. 1-3.  
A transfer of *Kallymenia gmelini*.
1919. A monograph of the genus *Alaria*. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 43: Art. 1: 1-145. pl. 1-19.
1920. Novae algae Japoniae. Decas I-III. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 34: 1-12.  
A description of 30 new species in various genera and families.  
See also Gran, H. H., and Yendo, Kichisaburô; and Yabe, Yoshitada, and Yendo, Kichisaburô.
- Yendo, Yasutarô, and Takase, Kiiti.**  
1932. On a new species of the fungus parasitic on mulberry. Alumni Assoc. Uyeda Coll. Seric. & Silk Indust. 4: 111-113. 4 f.  
In Japanese; concerns *Coniothyria mori* sp. nov. The original has not been seen. It is reviewed in Jap. Journ. Bot. 6: (92). 1933.
- Yokogi, K.**  
1931. [On Rhizoctonia parasitic on barley.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 385-386.  
An abstract in Japanese of a paper read before the society.  
See also Hemmi, T., and Yokogi, K.
- "Yokohama Nursery Co. Ltd., The."**  
1907. Lilies of Japan. [1]. pl. 1-32.  
Thirty-two colored illustrations of Japanese species with their corresponding binomials, no text.
- Yokoyama, M.**  
1887. Untersuchungen über die Pflanzenzonen Japans. Peterm. Mitteil. 33: 161-165. pl. 9.  
An abstract of Tanaka, Jo, 1886.
- "Yonan Si."** The pen name of Shimada, Mochifusa.
- Yoshida, Susumu.**  
1888.\* L'horticulture japonaise. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1888: 445-446.  
Mentions some of the more generally cultivated species.  
1889a.\* Une exposition spéciale à Tokyo. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 47-48.  
Discusses "omoto" = *Rhodesia japonica*.  
1889b.\* Utilisations diverses de deux plantes d'ornement. Rev. Hort. (Paris) 1889: 133.  
Economic uses of *Wistaria sinensis* and *Lycium sinense*.  
1904a. Rhododendron ellipticum Maxim. Journ. Soc. Hort. Japan 142. Suppl.: [1-2]. 1 pl.  
Notes in French with a republication of the original description in Maximowicz, C. J., 1866-77, part VII.  
1904b. Pittosporum illicoides Makino. Journ. Soc. Hort. Japan. 143. Suppl.: [1-2]. 1 pl.  
A republication of the original description in Bot. Mag. Tokyo 14: 31. 1900, with additional notes.  
1904c. Cypripedium macranthon, Sw. var. ventricosum, Reichb. fil. Journ. Soc. Hort. Japan 144. Suppl.: [1-2]. 1 pl.  
A general description in French.  
1904d. Tricyrtis macrantha Maxim. Journ. Soc. Hort. Japan 149. Suppl.: [1].  
A brief note in French.  
1904e. Swertia Tashiroi (Maxim.) Makino. Journ. Soc. Hort. Japan 150. Suppl.: [1-2]. 1 pl.  
A description in French and English.
- Yoshida, Yasuo.** See Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Yoshida, Yasuo.
- Yoshii, Hazime.**  
1926. [The bacterial soft rot of pepper (*Capsicum annuum* L.).] Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen 14: 1-15. pl. 1-3.  
In Japanese with English summary. The causal organism is considered a new strain of *Bacillus carotovorus*.  
1927. The bacterial soft rot of pepper. Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen 14: 1-15.  
In Japanese; concerns *Bacillus carotovorus* on *Capsicum annuum*.  
1928a. [Some doubt on Gloeosporium Kawakamii as a disease of Paulownia.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 88.  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1928b. [On the bacterial leaf spot of *Capsicum annuum* and its causal organism.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 15: 434-438.  
This note in Japanese on *Bacterium vesicatorium* has not been seen.
- 1929a. [A leaf-spot or blight disease of *Ricinus communis* L., caused by *Macrosporium Ricini* n. sp.] Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. 3: 327-332. pl. 2.  
In Japanese with an English résumé.
- 1929b. [On the black-spot disease of *Allium fistulosum*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 16: 466-472.  
This note in Japanese, concerning *Macrosporium porri* and mentioned in Jap. Journ. Bot. 5: (53), has not been seen.
- 1929c. [On the leaf spot of *Astragalus sinicus*.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 16: 533-537.  
This paper in Japanese, concerning *Thyrospora astragali* and mentioned in Jap. Journ. Bot. 5: (53), has not been seen.
- 1929d. [Black spot of carrots.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 16: 660-664.  
This note in Japanese on *Alternaria radicina* has not been seen.
- 1929e. [On the early blight of potatoes.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 16: 741-746.  
This note in Japanese on *Macrosporium solani*, mentioned in Jap. Journ. Bot. 5: (53), has not been seen.
1930. [Diseases of plants caused by *Macrosporium* and *Alternaria* and its species.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 301-302.  
Notes in Japanese on *M. heracleum*, *M. porri*, *M. ricini*, *A. radicina*, and *A. brassicae*.
- 1931a. [Studies on *Gloeosporium Kawakamii* Miyabe.] Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 388.  
A brief note in Japanese.
- 1931b. A leaf spot or blight disease of *Ricinus communis* L., caused by *Macrosporium ricini*. Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. 3: 327-332.  
Concerns collections from Suigen, Korea.
- 1933a. On the pathogenic organism of the leaf spot disease of *Gomphrena globosa*. Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan 2: 513-519. 1 f.  
In Japanese with English summary. The organism is doubtfully determined as *Alternaria gomphrenae*.
- 1933b. [On three species of *Alternaria* parasitic on cruciferous plants.] Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. 5: 221-235.  
In Japanese with an English résumé.
- 1933c. Studies on *Gloeosporium Kawakamii* Miyabe. IV. On the anthracnose of *Paulownia tomentosa* caused by *Gloeosporium kawakamii* Miyabe. Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ. 5: 524-545. f. 1-11.  
In Japanese with an English summary.
- Yoshii, Hazime, and Sasaki, Seisaburo.**  
1927. Mummy disease of soy beans. Journ. Pl. Protect. 14: 524-525.  
A note in Japanese on *Diaporthe* sp.
- Yoshii, Hazime, and Takimoto, Seito.**  
1928. [On the bacterial leaf spot of castor oil plants and its causal organism.] Journ. Pl. Protect. 15: 12-18.  
This paper in Japanese, containing a description of *Bacterium ricini* sp. nov., has not been seen.
- Yoshii, Yoshiji.**  
1919. Oekologische Studien über Vegetation der Ota Dünen. Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tokyo 43: Art. 3: 1-68. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-8.  
This is in Ibaraki-ken at the mouth of the Tone River.
1926. Vorläufige Untersuchungen über die Myxobakterien in Japan. Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ. IV. 1: 277-291. pl. 1-4.
1932. Revegetation of Volcano Komagatake after the great eruption in 1929. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 46: 208-215. pl. 3.  
General in nature.
- Yoshii, Yoshiji, and Hayasi, Nobuwo.**  
1931. Botanische Studien subalpinen Moore auf vulkanischer Asche. Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ. IV. 6: 307-346. pl. 8-11. 1 fold. table. f. 1-29.  
Ecological.

\* The author of these three papers in Rev. Hort. (Paris) is given as "Yoshida, S." This is probably Yoshida, Susumu, the author of the papers in Journ. Soc. Hort. Japan.



**Yoshika, T.**

1906. Die wichtigsten Formen der Verwendung von Meersalgen in Japan. 1-7.

This paper, concerning the seaweed industry of Japan and referred to in Just's Bot. Jahresh. 35<sup>1</sup>: 321, has not been seen.

**Yoshikawa, Haruhisa.**

1931. [Marine algae on Kunajiri Island.] *Amoeba* 3<sup>1-2</sup>: 19-26. 2 f.

A description in Japanese and an enumeration of 45 species.

1932. [My collection of marine algae.] *Amoeba* 4<sup>1</sup>: 25-27; 4<sup>2</sup>: 6-12.

Notes and an enumeration in Japanese of 53 species.

**Yoshikawa, Yoshiaki.**

1928. [Acts of our venerable Mr. Zintarô Umemura.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 5: (116)-(122). 2 f.

Biographical notes in Japanese. Zintaro = Jintaro.

**Yoshimi, T.** See Kudô, Yushun, and Yoshimi, T.**Yoshinaga, Torama.\***

1901. [On some newly discovered Hepaticae from Tosa and Iyo.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 15: (91)-(94).

A list of Latin names with notes in Japanese.

1901-02. [On some fungi from Tosa.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 15: (94)-(98). 1901; (II) 16: (1)-(7). 1902.

A list of Latin and Japanese names.

1903. [On some new Hepaticae from Tosa and Nikko.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 17: (37)-(39).

In Japanese with an enumeration of 16 species, including 7 new.

1904. [Hepaticae and fungi around the marine biological station at Misaki, Sagami Province.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 18: (216)-(220).

List of Latin and Japanese names.

1904-05. [On some parasitic fungi from Tosa. III.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 18: (27)-(37). 1904; (IV) 19: (28)-(37). 1905.

A list of 77 names in Japanese and Latin.

1905. [A list of parasitic fungi collected in Tosa Province.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 19: (28)-(37).

A list of 75 species with Latin and Japanese names.

1906. [Hepaticae of Kai and Tosa Provinces.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (52)-(54).

A list of Latin names only.

1911. [Hosts of parasitic fungi of Tosa Province.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 25: (438)-(491).

Ten fungi and their hosts are recorded in Japanese.

1913a. [Discovery of Hemileia.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 27: (67)-(68).

General notes in Japanese.

1913b. [On Yoshinagamyces studied by Hara.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 27: (69)-(71).

Critical notes in Japanese.

1914. [Relation between certain plants and serpentine rock in Tosa (Kôchi-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 28: (40)-(42).

Ecological notes.

1918. [On the fungi parasitic on *Quercus glauca*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 1: (251)-(253).

A comment in Japanese on an extract published in op. cit. 33-34, 38, 42-43 taken from Theissen, F., and Sydow, H., 1915.

1928. [Rare *Melia azedarach* var. *japonica* subvar. *Toosendan* and var. *japonica* forma *albiflora* found in the province of Tosa, Shikoku.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 5: (175)-(182). 4 f.

A note in Japanese.

1930. [Circumstances about the discovery of *Kirengeshoma palmata* in Japan.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 7: (43)-(53). 5 f.

A historical discussion in Japanese with republication of the original illustration (uncolored) and description in Hemsley, W. B., 1904c.

1932. [The hooked spines of *Uncaria rhynchophylla*.] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 8: (320)-(324). f. 1-3.

In Japanese.

See also Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Yoshinaga, Torama.

**Yoshinaga, Torama, and Hiratsuka, Naohide.**

1930. A list of Uredinales collected in the province of Tosa. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 44: 627-667.

An enumeration of 225 species, none described as new, with a bibliography of 41 entries.

**Yoshinaga, Yetsukyô.**

1887. [A variety of *Asplenium* found in Japan.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 1<sup>5</sup>: [106]-[107]. pl. [13].

In Japanese; contains an illustration of specimens sent to Dr. Eaton for identification.

1887-88. [The ferns of Tosa Province (Kôchi-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 1<sup>7</sup>: [144]-[147]. pl. [17], [18]. 1887; 1<sup>9</sup>: [172-176]. 1887; 2<sup>12</sup>: [12-15]. 1888.

An annotated enumeration in Japanese with Latin names.

1888. On a fern found in Tosa [Kôchi-ken]. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 2: 138-139. pl. 8.

*Acrostichum* sp. discussed in Japanese with explanatory note by Saburô Okubo.

1889-92. [Supplement to the list of ferns of Tosa (Kôchi-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 3: [65-67]. 1889; (II) 4<sup>45</sup>: (33)-(34). 1890; (III) 6: (127)-(128). 1892.

Thirteen additional species are listed in Japanese.

1890. [On *Vittaria lineata* Sw. and *V. elongata* Sw.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 4<sup>37</sup>: [93]-[94].

In Japanese.

1904. [List of ferns found in Gifu-ken.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 18: (207)-(208).

In Japanese without Latin names.

1906. [Supplemental list of Filices collected in Gifu-ken.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (159)-(160).

A list of Japanese names only.

**Yoshinaga, Yetsukyô, and Miyoshi, Manabu.**

1889. [Vittaria sp., a new fern.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 3: [363-366]. f. 1-4.

In Japanese. The specific name is not given.

**Yoshino, Kiichi.**

1905. [A list of the parasitic fungi collected in Higo Province.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 19: (87)-(103), (199)-(222).

A list of 60 species with Latin and Japanese names.

1906. [Fungus diseases of millet in Kyushu.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (246)-(249).

Contains descriptions of various species in Japanese with Latin names.

1907. [New black-spot disease of camphor.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 21: (229)-(235).

*Glomerella cinnamomi* sp. nov. described in Japanese only. This is said to be abstracted from the English, but the original was not located in this volume.

1910. [Notes on a species of *Gloeosporium* parasitic on *Brassica campestris* L.] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 24: (105).

A brief note in Japanese.

**Yoshino, Zensuke.**

1906. [Notes on the flora of Bitchu (Okayama-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 20: (65)-(68).

Notes in Japanese on various species with Latin names.

1913. [On the plants in Bitchu Province (Okayama-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 27: (428)-(430).

An annotated enumeration of 29 species with Latin and Japanese names.

1918. [On a few plants in Bitchu Province (Okayama-ken).] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 1: (301)-(311).

Brief notes in Japanese.

1928. [Trees and shrubs of Mt. Gagyû, Prov. Bitchu (Okayama-ken).] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 5: (195)-(198). 2 f.

A general description in Japanese with a list of Japanese names.

1929. *Florula Bitchuensis*. [i-ix], 1-67. 11 pl.

A systematic enumeration in Japanese with Latin names of the plants of this province in Okayama-ken.

1932. [A miscellany on plants in "Figure-sha".] *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 8: (327)-(334).

General notes in Japanese.

1934-35. Miscellaneous notes on the plants collected in Kinki District. I. *Journ. Jap. Bot.* 10: 541-546. f. 1-9. 1934; (II) 11: 68-73. f. 17-20. 1935.

In Japanese. Kinki constitutes parts of Kyoto-fu, Osaka-fu, and Nara-ken.

\* For earlier publications of this author see Inoue, Torama, the name used previous to 1901.

- Yoshiwara, M.**  
1934. [Comparative study of *Citrus paradisi* Mac. and *C. obovoidea* Hort.] *Trop. Hort.* 4: 111-112.  
In Japanese.
- Yoshizawa, S.**  
1908. [Notes on a collecting trip on Mt. Shirouma (Nagano-ken).] *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 22: (335)-(337).  
A list of Japanese names only.
- Yü, Ch'i-pao.**  
1933. [A new variety of cotton.] *Science [Sci. Soc. China]* 17: 677-681.  
In Chinese; concerns the origin of this new variety without proposing a new name.
- Yü, Ta-fu.**  
1933. Studies on *Helminthosporium* leaf spot of maize. *Sinensia* 3: 273-318. *pl.* 1-4.  
*Ophiobolus heterostrophus*.  
1934a. Pythium damping off of cucumber. *Agr. Sinica* 1: 91-106. *f.* 1-5.  
In English with a Chinese summary; contains a description of the causal organism, *P. aphanidermatum*, and a bibliography. Reprinted as *Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking* n. ser. 13: 1-16. *f.* 1-5. 1934.  
1934b. Notes on the storage and market diseases of fruits. I. *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* 123: 16-27. *f.* 1-12.  
In English with a Chinese summary; concerns 27 diseases.  
1934c. Notes on the storage and market diseases of fruits. II. *Diplodia* stem-end rot of citrus fruits (*Diplodia natalensis* Evans). *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* 126-127: 171-202. *f.* 1-6.  
In English with Chinese summary; contains economic and botanical data and a bibliography of 25 entries.  
1935a. On the occurrence of *Septoria Tritici* in Kiangsu. *Entomol. & Phytopath.* 3: 620.  
In Chinese.  
1935b. [The essentials of phytopathology and their relation to fungi in China.] *Journ. Bot. Soc. China* 2: 723-744.  
In Chinese.  
1936a. Studies on stripe disease (*Helminthosporium gramineum* Rabh.) of barley. *Agr. Sinica* 1: 319-372.  
In Chinese with an English summary and bibliography of 160 entries.  
1936b. A bacterial stem blight of broad bean. *Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc.* 2: 32-42. *pl.* 1-3.  
*Phytophthora fabae* sp. nov. on *Vicia faba*.  
1936c. [A catalogue of references to phytopathology and true fungi of China, with abstracts.] *Journ. Bot. Soc. China* 3: 891-894.  
In Chinese; includes 42 papers in Chinese and foreign languages.
- Yü, Ta-fu, and Chen, Hung-kwei.**  
1930. [Smut covered barley in Kiangsu.] *Science [Sci. Soc. China]* 14: 213-242. *f.* 1-7.  
In Chinese; concerns *Ustilago hordei* with botanical and economic data.
- Yü, Ta-fu, and Yeh, Ho-ts'ai.**  
1934. Notes on the storage and market diseases of fruits. III. Bitter rot of pear (*Glomerella cingulata* Spauld. et Schr.). *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China* 131: 8-23. *9 f.*  
In English.
- Yü, Tê-chün ("Yü, T. T.)."**  
1934-35. [A botanical expedition in Szechuan.] *Journ. Bot. Soc. China* 1: 325-344. 1934; 1: 442-484. *1 fold. map.* 1935.  
An account in Chinese of the expedition in 1932 sponsored by the Science Society of China and the Fan Memorial Institute of Biology with a survey of collections made.  
See also Ts'ai, Hsi-t'ao, and Yü, T. T. (Yü, Tê-chün).
- Yü, T. T. = Yü, Tê-chün.**
- Yubuki, T.**  
1901-02. List of plants collected in Mimasaka and its vicinity [Saga-ken]. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 15: 119-122. 1901; 16: 20-26, 43-48. 1902.  
A systematic list with vernacular names and locality only.
- Yuga, K.**  
1919-20. [Diary of an expedition for collecting marine algae in Formosa. I.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 9: [140-143]. 1919; (II) 9: [163-168]. 1920.
- 1920a. [Ceratodictyon spongiosum Zanard.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 10: [214].  
A brief note in Japanese concerning its distribution.  
1920b. [A comparison of the marine algae of Amoy and Formosa.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 10: [272-281].  
In Japanese.  
1921a. [Marine algae of Kameyama Island, Formosa.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 11: [77].  
Notes in Japanese on five species.  
1921b. *Sargassum Horneri* of Amoy.] *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa* 11: [77-78].  
Described in Japanese.
- Yukawa, M.**  
1910-11. [Studies on two species of *Aspergillus* isolated from "Katsuobushi." I.] *Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc.* 93: 11-18. *9 f.* 1910; 102: 10-14. 1911.  
In Japanese; concerns *A. ochraceus* and *A. gymnosardae*.  
1911. Zwei neue *Aspergillus* Arten aus "Katsuobushi." *Journ. Coll. Agr. Univ. Tokyo* 1<sup>s</sup>: 357-366. *pl.* 17, 18.
- Yukawa, M., and Maki, T.**  
1931. [Schizosaccharomyces Japonicus nov. spec.] *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjusu Univ.* 4: 218-226. *pl.* 3.  
In Japanese with an English summary.
- Yûki, Yoshimi.**  
[about 1934.] Yamagata-ken shokubutsu shi. [Plants of Yamagata-ken.]  
This work in Japanese, containing descriptions of new species, has not been seen. It is reviewed and the species noted in *Bot. Mag. Tokyo* 48: 655. 1934.
- Yunker, T. G.**  
1932. The genus *Cuscuta*. *Mem. Torrey Club* 18: 113-331. *f.* 1-158.  
In this monographic work 157 species and numerous varieties are recognized.

## Z

Z., Y.

1905. A hardy palm. *Garden* 67: 24. *1 f.*  
*Trachycarpus excelsus*, native of eastern Asia.

Zabel, H.

1881. Dendrologische Beiträge. Die Frostwirkungen des Winters 1879-80 in den Gärten der Forstakademie Münden, und einige Bemerkungen über dort in Kultur befindliche Gehölze. *Gartenflora* 30: 134-136, 266-270, 335-337, 389-391.  
Includes notes on various eastern Asiatic species.  
1884. Uebersicht der kultivierten strauchigen Spiraeen. *Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack)* 3: 494-496.  
Consists of a key to the species then known in cultivation in Europe, many of them from eastern Asia.  
1885a. *Magnolia stellata* Maxim. *Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack)* 4: 438-441. *f.* 101-103.  
Native of Japan.  
1885b. *Stephanandra incisa* (Thunb.) S. et Z. (Thunb. Fl. Jap. 213 sub *Spiraea*.) *Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack)* 4: 510-512. *f.* 120.  
Native of Japan.  
1885c. *Forsythia intermedia* (= *Fors. suspensa* x *viridissima*). *Gartenflora* 34: 35-37. *pl.* 1182.  
Includes notes on some eastern Asiatic species.  
1886a. *Spiraea bracteata* Zbl. *Deutsche Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack)* 1: 20-22. *1 f.*  
Native of Japan.  
1886b. *Rosa multiflora* Thunb. *Deutsche Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack)* 1: 100-102. *f.* 24.  
Native of Japan.  
1886c. Ueber den japanischen Schneeball und über *Viburnum* im Allgemeinen. *Deutsche Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack)* 1: 111-113. *f.* 26.  
Includes notes on several eastern Asiatic species of *Viburnum*.  
1886d. Eintheilung der Gattung *Viburnum* nach C. J. Maximowicz. *Deutsche Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack)* 1: 196.  
Includes data on the eastern Asiatic species. This is taken from *Mél. Biol. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.* 10: 644-668. 1880 (see Maximowicz, C. J., 1877-93). For continuation see the succeeding entry.

**Zabel, H. (continued).**

- 1886e. Uebersicht der in Deutschland im Freien aushaltenden Viburnum-Arten nach C. J. Maximowicz. Deutsche Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) 1: 197, 209-212.  
A continuation of the preceding entry.
- 1886f. Lonicera gigantea Hort. gall. Deutsche Gart. Zeit. (Wittmack) 1: 557-558. f. 118.  
Said to be native of Japan.
1888. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung Staphylea L. Gartenflora 37: 498-504. f. 113, 114, 527-531. f. 117, 118.  
Includes *S. burnalda* of Japan.
1889. Aus den Gärten der Forst-Akademie Münden. Kürzere Mitteilungen über neue oder kritische Pflanzen derselben. VII. Gartenflora 38: 580-581.  
Includes critical notes on some eastern Asiatic species.
- 1893a. Die strauchigen Spiraeen der deutschen Gärten. i-iv, 1-128.  
Includes many species from eastern Asia, several described as new.
- 1893b. Über die Gattung Abelia. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 2: 32-34.  
A brief review of the genus, including notes on some eastern Asiatic species. For second edition see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-98: 29-31. 1909.
1897. Die Gattung der Zwergmispeln, Cotoneaster, Medikus. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 6: 14-32.  
A revision, including the eastern Asiatic species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 258-276. 1909. For supplement see the next entry.
1898. Nachträge zur Monographie der Gattung Cotoneaster in Mitteilungen der Deutschen Dendrologischen Gesellschaft. 1897. S. 14-30. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 7: 37-38.  
Includes critical notes on several eastern Asiatic species, supplemental to the preceding entry. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1892-1898: 383-385. 1909.
1902. Über unsere Freiland-Azaleen. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 11: 23-39.  
Includes general notes on some eastern Asiatic species. For second edition of this paper see op. cit. ed. 2, 1899-1902: 403-419. 1910.
- 1904-07. Kleinere dendrologische Beiträge. Mitt. Deutsch. Dendr. Ges. 13: 58-68. 1904; 16: 78-85. 1907.  
Includes notes on a few eastern Asiatic species.
- See also Beissner, L., Schelle, E., and Zabel, H.

**Zacks, I.**

1927. [Notes préliminaires sur la faune et la flore littorales de la baie de Pierre le Grand dans la mer Japonaise.] Proizv. Sily Dal'n. Vost. 4: 213-247. 1 f. 2 maps.  
This work in Russian, listed in Elenkin, A. A., and Ohl, L. A., 1935, no. 1681a, has not been seen.
1929. Upon the bottom communities of the Shantar Sea (S-W Okhotsk Sea). Bull. Pacific Sci. Fish. Res. Sta. 3: 1-112. pl. 1-3. 1 fold map. f. 1-3. 1 text map.  
An ecological study in Russian with an English summary; includes treatment of the algae and aquatic seed plants.

**Zahlbruckner, A.**

1895. Ein neue Adenophora aus China, nebst einer Aufzählung der von Dr. v. Wawra daselbst gesammelten Adenophoren. Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. (Wien) 10. Notiz: 55-56.  
*A. wawreana* sp. nov. Contains notes on four other species.
1911. Transbaikalische Lichenen. Trav. Sous-sect. Troitzk. Kiakhta Sect. Amour Soc. Russ. Géogr. 12: 73-95.  
A systematic enumeration in German with descriptions of several new species in Latin. Vol. 12 bears the date 1909 but was published in 1911.
- 1915-23. Schedae ad "Kryptogamas exsiccatas" editae a Museo Palatino Vindobonensi. Centuria XXIII. Ann. Naturhist. Hofmus. (Wien) 29: 454-482. 1915; (XXV-XXVI) 36: 36-49. 1923.  
Includes the algae, *Nitzschia kurzii* from China and *Prasiola esculenta* from Japan. For succeeding parts see Keissler, K. von, 1928-33.
- 1916-32. Neue Flechten—VIII. Ann. Mycol. 14: 45-61. 1916; (X) 29: 75-86. 1931; (XI) 30: 427-441. f. 1. 1932.  
Contains many new species from eastern Asia.

- 1921-34. Catalogus lichenum universalis. 9 v. (1, i-v, 1-696. 1921-22; 2, 1-815. 1922-24; 3, 1-899. 1924-25; 4, 1-754. 1926-27; 5, 1-814. 1927-28; 6, 1-618. 1929-30; 7, 1-784. 1930-31; 8, 1-612. 1931-32; (Index) 9, 1-606. 1933-34).  
An enumeration of all known species and varieties with citations of literature and distribution.

1927. Additamenta ad Lichenographiam Japoniae. Bot. Mag. Tokyo 41: 313-364. pl. 11, 12.

- An annotated enumeration of 208 species, including many new. For Japanese abstract see Asahina, Y., 1927.

1930. Lichenes. In H. Handel-Mazzetti, Symbolae sinicae. 3: 1-254. pl. 1.

- A general summary with keys to species in many genera and very numerous new species.

1932. Lichenes, in Botanische Ergebnisse der Deutschen Zentralasien Expedition 1927-1928. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 31: 23-25.

- A part of Schmid, E., Czurda, V., Skuja, H., Thériot, J., and Zahlbruckner, A.

1933. Flechten der Insel Formosa. Repert. Sp. Nov. Fedde 31: 194-224; 33: 22-68.

- A systematic treatment of the lichens with descriptions of many new species.

1934. Nachträge zur Flechtenflora Chinas. Hedwigia 74: 195-213. 1 f.

- An enumeration, including descriptions of some new species.

- See also Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37.

**Zahn, E.**

1909. Davallia. Gartenflora 58: 397-404, 420-425. f. 29-44.  
Includes some eastern Asiatic species, the notes largely horticultural.

**Zahn, K. H.**

- 1921-23. Compositae-Hieracium. In Engl. Pflanzenreich 75, 77, 79, 82 (IV. 280): 1-1705. f. 1-92.  
Monographic.

**Zaitzev, G. S.**

1928. [A contribution to the classification of the genus Gossypium L.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. 18: 1-65. f. 1-11. text maps 1-3.  
In Russian with an English translation, pp. 39-66.

**Zaretskii, A. J.**

- 1929a. [The question of the Diospyros Kaki culture on the Caucasian Black Sea coast.] Subtrop. 1<sup>3-4</sup>: 28-35.  
In Russian with an English summary; includes descriptions of 10 varieties of this species, native of Japan, and notes on their cultivation.

- 1929b. [The cultivation of Diospyros Kaki.] Subtrop. 1<sup>5-6</sup>: 82-86.

- Notes in Russian on the cultivation of this species.

- 1934a. Japonskaia khurma. [Japanese Diospyros.] 1-56. f. 1-37.

- In Russian; includes descriptions of *D. kaki* and data on distribution, cultivation, and use of this species. The preface is by G. Shlykov. A translation is filed in the library of the Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington.

- 1934b. [Some consideration on the pampelmousse culture.] Sovetsk. Subtrop. 1934<sup>1-2</sup>: 43-55. f. 1-5.

- In Russian with an English summary; includes descriptions of some species of grapefruit (*Citrus paradisi*), introduced into the Black Sea region from Japan.

**[Zass, A.]**

1894. [A list of plants collected in the Altai region from 1875 to 1893.] Altaisk. Sborn. 1: 284-330 [erroneously 230].  
A systematic enumeration of collections by the author with introduction and notes in Russian, many species not included in the principal published floras, none described as new.

**Zaushkevich, N. N.**

- 1925a. Rosa koreana Kom. Bifüll. Khabarovsk. Lesn. Pitomn. 1: 25-26.

- This note in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 297, has not been seen.

- 1925b. *Plagiospermum chinense* Oliver. *Biüll. Khabarovsk. Lesn. Pitomn.* 1: 26.  
This note in Russian, listed in Kabanov, N. E., 1935, no. 298, has not been seen.
- Zeller, S. M.** See Dodge, C. W., and Zeller, S. M.
- Zeller, S. M., and Togashi, K.**  
1934. The American and Japanese Matsu-takes. *Mycologia* 26: 544-558. f. 1-6.  
A comparative consideration of the Japanese *Armillaria matsutake* and the American *A. ponderosa*.
- Zelles, A. von.**  
1903. *Diospyros Kaki* (Persimone). *Wien. Illustr. Gart. Zeit.* 28: 95-97. f. 29, 30.  
A general description.
- Zenzinov, M. A.**  
1853. *Kormovye zlaki Daurii*. [Forage grasses of Dahuria.] *Trudy Vol'n. Econom. Obshch.* 1853<sup>2</sup>: 55-61.  
Descriptions of 9 species with critical notes by C. A. Meyer.
- Zerov, D. K.**  
1933. [Zur Kenntnis der Torfmoose des Ussuri-Gebiets.] *Journ. Cycle Bot. Acad. Sci. Ukraine* 7-8: 173-176.  
A discussion of *Sphagnum* spp. in Ukrainian with German summary.
- Zhadovskii, A.**  
1913. [Materials for the study of the geography of *Polygonum vulgare*.] *Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.* 10: 60-113. 1 fold. map. 6 f. 1 text map.  
In Russian; largely concerns its distribution in Europe, but includes brief notes on its distribution in eastern Asia with mention of many varieties and forms.
- Zherebina, Z. N.**  
1931. [Essay of a botanical-agronomical study of awnless broom grass (*Bromus inermis* Leyss.).] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 25<sup>2</sup>: 201-352. f. 1-80.  
In Russian with an English résumé; based partly on material from Mongolia, the Altai Mts., and Tien Shan.
- Zhiteneva, N. E.**  
1930a. [The world's assortment of pumpkins.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 22<sup>3</sup>: 157-207. f. 1-54.  
In Russian with an English summary; includes eastern Asiatic cultivated species of *Cucurbita*.  
1930b. [Survey of the principal literature on the systematics of pumpkins and squashes.] *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 23<sup>3</sup>: 343-356. f. 1-6.  
In Russian with a brief résumé in English; contains a bibliography.
- Zhukovsky, P. M.**  
1928. A critical-systematical survey of the species of the genus *Aegilops* L. *Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed.* 18<sup>1</sup>: 417-609. f. 1-89. 23 text maps.  
A revision in Russian with keys in Latin and an extensive English summary.
- Ziling, M. K.**  
1927. *Materialen zum Studium Bergenia crassifolia* Fritsch. (Badan). *Trans. Sibir. Inst. Agr. For.* 8: 1-33. pl. 1, 2. f. 1-3.  
In Russian with a German summary; concerns its anatomy and ecology.  
1936. [Pilze des Fernen Ostens der U.S.S.R.] *Act. Inst. Bot. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R. Ser. II. Fasc.* 3: 679-697. f. 1-3.  
An enumeration in Russian with a German résumé, containing descriptions of many new species.  
See also Murashkinski, K. E., and Ziling, M. K.
- Zinger, B.**  
1880. Einige Bemerkungen über *Androsace filiformis* Retz. *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou* 55<sup>1</sup>: 183-192. pl. 5.  
Native of eastern Siberia.
- Zinger, N.**  
1909. [On the species of *Camelina* and *Spergula* found as weeds in the flax crops and their origin.] *Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Sci. St. Pétersb.* 6: 1-303. pl. 1-9. f. 1-11.  
In Russian; includes some eastern Asiatic species.
- Zinn, J. G.**  
1757. *Catalogus plantarum horti academici et agri Gottingensis*. [i-vi], 1-441, [index 1-12]. 1 pl.  
Contains some new generic names appertaining to eastern Asiatic groups. For the validity of certain of these names see Sprague, T. A., 1934.
- Zinova, E. S.** See Sinova, E. S.
- Zinserling, G.**  
1921. *Zametka o Chamaerhodos trifida* Ledb. [Note on *Chamaerhodos trifida* Ledb.] *Not. Syst. Herb. Hort. Bot. Petrop.* 2: 73-76.  
A critical analysis in Russian, giving a new Latin description of *C. trifida* Ledb. from Transbaikalia.
- Zollinger, H.**  
1854-55. *Systematisches Verzeichniss der im Indischen Archipel in den Jahren 1842-48 gesammelten, sowie der aus Japan empfangenen Pflanzen*. Fasc. 1-2, i-xii, 1-160. 1 pl. 1854; Fasc. 3, 1-66. 1855.  
Several families containing Japanese species are treated by J. D. Choisy. These are listed separately in this bibliography.  
1856. Ueber die Rottler-Arten des botanischen Gartens zu Buitenzorg und im Herbarium von Zollinger und Moritz, sowie über einige verwandte Geschlechter aus der Familie der Euphorbiaceen. *Linnaea* 28: 299-332.  
Lists a few Japanese species.  
1857. *Observationes botanicae novae*. *Nat. Tijdschr. Nederl. Ind.* 14: 145-176.  
Contains a full description of *Stellaria modesta* Fenzl from Japan.
- Zolotnitskii, V. A.**  
1930. [Species of the soy-beans in the Amur region.] *Sborn. Soy. Amur.* 1930: 37-46.  
This work in Russian has not been seen.
- Zolotovskii, M.**  
1936. [Plantes nouvelles et rares pour l'Altai.] *Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou n. sér.* 45: 171-173.  
Notes on 10 species in Russian with a French résumé.
- Zolotukhin, N.**  
1908. [On the forests of Sakhalin.] *Trudy S'ezd. Lesn. Priamursk Upravl. Gosud. Imushch. Prilozh.* 44: 356-416. 1 map.  
This work in Russian, concerning ecology and forestry, has not been seen. See Komarov, V. L., 1928a, no. 338.
- Zorin, F. M.**  
1934. [Some data on the study of the mandarin unshiu at the Sochi Experiment Station.] *Sovetsk. Subtrop.* 1934<sup>1-2</sup>: 126-137. f. 1-6.  
Includes data in Russian on biology and phenology of this citrus fruit, native of Japan.
- Zorn, J.**  
1795-98. *Auswahl schöner und seltener Gewächse als eine Fortsetzung der Amerikanischen Gewächse*. 1-94. pl. 1-250.  
Includes *Hortensia mutabilis* (= *Hydrangea hortensia*).
- Zuccarini, J. G.**  
1841. [Flora Japonica . . . Bericht über die in dieser Beziehung früher geschehenen wissenschaftlichen Leistungen und über die Vegetation des Landes selbst.] *Gelehrt. Anzeig.* 13: 242-269.  
Consists of general remarks, without exact title, made on the occasion of the appearance of vol. 1 of Siebold, P. F. von, and Zuccarini, J. G., 1826-70.  
1844. Weitere Notizen über die Flora von Japan und die bisher hierüber vorliegenden wissenschaftlichen Leistungen. *Gelehrt. Anzeig.* 18: 430-472.  
Includes a list of the plates in Kaempfer, E., 1791, with corrected determinations, and determinations of many of the species described by A. Cleyer.  
1846a. Bestimmungen einiger japanischer Pflanzen der Göring'schen Sammlung. *Flora* 29: 33-35.  
A numerical list of determinations.  
1846b. Über einige in den Systemen zweimal aufgeführten Pflanzengattungen aus Japan. *Flora* 29: 286-288.  
*Damnacanthus* and *Heteropappus*.

**Zuccarini, J. G. (continued).**

1846c. Über einige in den Systemen zweimal aufgeführten Pflanzengattungen aus Japan. Gelehrt. Anzeig. **22**: 313-317.

Contains a revision of *Damnacanthus*, recognizing two species, and notes on *Heteropappus*.

See also Siebold, P. F. von, and Zuccarini, J. G.

**Zuccarini, K.**

1836. Berichtigung der Angaben des Herrn Professor de Vriese über die Mutterpflanze des Sternanises. Arch. Naturg. **2**<sup>1</sup>: 204-205.

Concerns *Illicium anisatum*. See Vriese, W. H. de, 1835.

**Zundel, G. L.**

1931. Notes on new species of Ustilaginales. Mycologia **23**: 296-299.

Includes *Farysia pseudocyperi*, native of Kwangtung.

**Zvorykin, P. P.**

1934. [On the methods of breeding red clover.] Bull. Appl. Bot. & Pl. Breed. Ser. A. **9**: 41-53. f. 1-11.

In Russian; includes descriptions of *Trifolium pratense* and its varieties from central Japan, and notes on their cultivation.



## APPENDIX

### OLDER ORIENTAL WORKS

In the preparation of this bibliography many references to older oriental works on plants have been noted. Although these older works may be characterized as non-scientific in the modern sense, and are of little direct value in taxonomy, they contain much information that will aid in clarifying various scientific and practical problems. A striking illustration of the use of the older Chinese works in modern problems is seen in the recent extensive examination of certain older oriental works by representatives of the United States Government for information on those age-old problems of drought and erosion, so well known in China, but which until recently have been considered in the West as of little importance.

The following lists, containing 105 references, are not to be considered as complete lists of oriental works on botany. They are compiled largely from the annual reports by Dr. W. T. Swingle on the accessions to the Division of Orientalia of the Library of Congress,<sup>1</sup> Bretschneider's *Botanicon Sinicum*,<sup>2</sup> and a paper by Liou Ho and C. Roux in the *Annales Franco-Chinoise*.<sup>3</sup> Many works which should here be listed have never been mentioned in western literature. To prepare the more exhaustive and critical list, which is greatly needed today, is a task beyond the abilities of the present authors. One undertaking this task must possess not only an intimate knowledge of the Chinese language and literature, but also an extensive knowledge of botany, and must have access to extensive collections of oriental literature. It is hoped that the publication

of this incomplete list will inspire some qualified and favorably located botanical scholar to undertake the completion of this task.

These references are here placed in appendices, apart from the rest of the bibliography, because they are so distinct from the more modern literature that users will doubtless wish to study them separately. Also it simplifies the problem of publishing the essential Chinese characters. The numerous cross references in the annotations to modern commentaries, translations, indexes, and other critical treatises which will help to interpret these older works, are here given in order to assist botanists not familiar with their contents. As these older works are usually rare, especially in occidental libraries, it is hoped that by means of these cross references their usefulness can be increased.

To Mr. Michael J. Hagerty, who has carefully romanized and translated these titles we owe a debt of gratitude for his painstaking labor and numerous suggestions. Dr. Walter T. Swingle has also given much valuable aid and made numerous comments, many of which are incorporated in the annotations. Several workers at the Harvard-Yenching Institute have given invaluable assistance in the preparation of the oriental titles. The printing of the Chinese characters has been made possible by a generous loan from the fonts of oriental type belonging to the Harvard-Yenching Institute.

### CHINESE WORKS

THIS SECTION IS REFERRED TO IN THE MAIN BIBLIOGRAPHY AS THE "CHINESE APPENDIX." CROSS REFERENCES IN THE ANNOTATIONS REFER TO THIS APPENDIX UNLESS DESIGNATED AS "(MAIN BIBL.," OR "(JAPANESE APPEND.)."

#### Anonymous.

[18th cent. a] *Pai hua lu* 百花錄 (*Pai hua ao chüeh lu*). 百花粵訣錄 [Notes on the profundities of floriculture.]

This is reported to be a work of unusual interest dealing with flowering plants and their propagation and care. It was apparently published in the

first half of the 18th century. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in *Rep. Libr. Congr.* 1929: 324-326. 1929. The author is, Chi Po, meaning "a wandering man."

[18th cent. b] *Honzô kômoku shinan* (*Pên ts'ao kang mu chih nan*). 本草綱目指南 [Guide to Li Shih-chên's *Pên ts'ao kang mu*.]

A very rare Japanese index to this famous Chinese herbal of Li Shih-chên compiled by an anonymous author about the beginning of the 18th century. For bibliographical and explanatory notes

<sup>1</sup> See Swingle, W. T., 1922-23, 1924a, 1924b, 1925-27, 1928d, 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932, 1935.

<sup>2</sup> Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96.

<sup>3</sup> Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927.

by W. T. Swingle see Rep. Libr. Congr. **1928**: 309-311.

1912. Kin tei Kokon Toshō shūsei (Bunrui Moku-roku). 欽定古今圖書集成分類目錄 [An index to the "Ch'in ting ku chin t'u shu chi ch'êng." 欽定古今圖書集成] 1-514.

A Japanese index to this Chinese encyclopaedia. See Ch'ên Mêng-lei [and others], 1726. Pp. 381-400 of the index contain the table of contents of the Chinese work. For an English index see Giles, L., 1911. See also Rep. Libr. Congr. **1909**: 21-23.

**Chang Hsiao-chih** 張孝直. See Wang Chi-hsien, Chang Hsiao-chih, Tsū Yüan, and Kao Shao-kung.

**Chang T'ing-yü** 張廷玉 and **Chiang P'u** 蔣溥.

1742. Ch'in ting shou shih t'ung k'ao 欽定授時通考. 78 books.

An imperial compilation of information on agriculture, horticulture, sericulture, animal husbandry, etc. For critical data and contents see Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) **16**: 84-86). For translations see Julien, S., 1842, 1843, and 1855, Hervey Saint-Denys, L. d', 1850, and Meritens, H. de, 1855 (all in main bibl.).

**Chao Hsüeh-min** 趙學敏 (*tzü \**, **Shu-hsien** 恕軒).

1770. Pên ts'ao kang mu shih i. 本草綱目釋義 10 books (Ed. 1?).

This is a supplement to the famous herbal of Li Shih-chên, Pên ts'ao kang mu (1590) and constitutes the last of a series of 12 medical works by Chao Hsüeh-min. A reprint by Chang Ying-chung was issued in 1871, and these blocks were used in printing the 1885 edition of Li Shih-chên's work. See account by W. T. Swingle in the Rep. Libr. Congr. **1927**: 258; **1928**: 293; **1929**: 320.

**Chao, Ju-kua** 趙汝适.

1225. Chu fan chih 諸藩志 ["A description of barbarous peoples," or "Records of foreign nations."] 2 books in 1 vol.

For bibliographical data see postface by W. W. Rockhill, dated April 1, 1914, in a recent edition of this work. For annotated translation see Hirth, F., and Rockhill, W. W., 1911 (in main bibl.).

**Chao Shih-kêng** 趙時庚.

- [Sung dynasty, 960-1279] Chin chang lan p'u 金漳蘭譜 [Treatise on Chinese orchids.] (In the Shuo fu collection of reprints compiled by T'ao Tsung-i, 陶宗儀 who lived in the 14th century.)

For comments on this work see Watling, H., 1928b (main bibl.) (pp. 235-240) and Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**1**: 160). In Wat-

ling's comments the author's name is romanized as Tui Tsze Kang.

**Ch'ên Chia-mo** 陳嘉謨 (*tzü*, **T'ing-ts'ai**).

- [Date?] Pên ts'ao mêng ch'üan 本草蒙筌 [Materia medica clearly explained for beginners.]

For comments on this work see Rep. Libr. Congr. **1925**: 21, Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**1**: 54), and Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (**3**: 14). In the latter the title is inexplicably given as Pên ts'ao fa ming mêng ch'üan.

**Ch'ên Ching-i** 陳景沂.

- [Sung dynasty, 960-1279] Ch'üan fang pei tsu. 全芳備祖.

The first part of this encyclopaedia consists of 27 *chüan* or books devoted to flowers. The second part is more miscellaneous, dealing with fruits, plants in general, herbs, trees, agriculture and sericulture, vegetables, and medicinal herbs. It is a work which stresses literature rather than science and consists mostly of quotations from various sources. It is discussed in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1926**: 328-330. 1926. Only manuscript copies of this work are now known. A translation of the material relating to the lychee has been made by M. J. Hagerty and is to be found in the Office of Crop Physiology and Breeding, U. S. Department of Agriculture.

**Ch'ên Hao-tzū** 陳洪子.

1688. (Pi ch'uan) hua ching. 秘傳花鏡 [Mirror of flowers.]

A well known work on flowers. The last book concerns the rearing of animals and insects. This is listed in Wylie, A., 1901 (main bibl.) (p. 150) (ed. 1, p. 120), and in Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (reprint **1**: 150). For additional discussion see Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (**5**: 25), Wylie, A., 1901 (p. 150), and Rivoire, P., 1928 (all in main bibl.).

**Ch'ên Jên-yü** 陳仁玉.

1250. Chün p'u. 菌譜 [Monograph of Chinese fungi.] 1 book.

A treatise on 11 edible species produced in Chekiang. For additional data see Wylie, A., 1901 (main bibl.) (p. 152).

**Ch'ên Mêng-lei** 陳夢雷 [and others (compilers)].

1726. Ch'in ting ku chin t'u shu chi ch'êng. 欽定古今圖書集成 Ed. 1, 10,000 books in 5,000 volumes.

An imperial Chinese encyclopaedia published during the era of Yung-chêng 雍正 containing full quotations from Chinese works of all ages. The

\* *Tzū* means "Literary appellation."

smallest edition ever issued consisted of 1628 volumes, 1885-88 (dated (1884). For English index and critical data on this work see Giles, L., 1911. For Japanese index see Anonymous, 1912 (this appendix). For bibliographical discussion by W. T. Swingle see Rep. Libr. Congr. **1927**: 264. M. J. Hagerty reports the botanical material is found in Category IV, Section XX, from which he has made translations of texts concerning the citrus fruits, lychee, and lungan, and six or more accounts concerning walnuts, plantains, sorghum, cotton, *Myrica rubra*, *Eleocharis plantaginea*, etc.

**Chi Han 稽含.**

[About A. D. 290-307.] Nan fang ts'ao mu chuang 南方草木狀 [Account of the flora of the southern regions.]

This is reported to be the earliest Chinese purely botanical treatise. For commentary and identification of some of the plants in this early work see Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**16**: 38-39).

**Chi To-lou** (tzu, Chên-tê). See Shih To-lu.

**Chiang P'u** 蔣溥. See Chang Ting-yü and Chiang P'u.

**Ch'ien Yün-chih** 錢允治 (tzu, Kung-fu 功甫).

[12-13th cent.] Shih-wu pên ts'ao. 食物本草 [Food herbal.]

A compilation of data from Li Shih-chên, 1590. For critical data see the report by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1935**: 203-206. This work is referred to in Geerts, A. J. C., 1878-83 (pp. 81-84) (main bibl.).

**Chih Po.** See Anonymous, [18th cent. a].

**Chou kung** 周公.

[3d cent. B. C.] Êrh ya. 爾雅

A dictionary of terms used in the Chinese classics, including many botanical names. For a commentary on this work and the various editions and other data see Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**16**: 34-37). See also E. C. Bridgeman's comments in Chin. Repos. **18**: 169. 1849. The exact date of publication is uncertain, probably the third cent. B. C. The authorship is also uncertain.

**Chou Li-ching** 周履靖.

1582. Ju-ts'ao pien. 茹草編

A Ming dynasty treatise on plants. For comments by W. T. Swingle see Rep. Libr. Congr. **1936**: 190-191.

**Chou Ting wang** 周定王. See Chu Hsiao.

**Chu Chên-hêng** 朱震亨.

1536. Pên ts'ao yen i pu i 本草衍義補遺 [Supplement to the Pên ts'ao yen i.]

A treatise on materia medica. It is one of the works used or referred to by Li Shih-chên in preparation of his famous Pên ts'ao kang mu (1590). For bibliographical notes, especially on its various editions, see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1929**: 317-318. 1928; also Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**16**: 49).

**Chu Hsiao** 朱橚 (posthumous title, Chou Ting wang 周定王).

[15th cent.] Chiu huang pên ts'ao. 救荒本草

This is a treatise on plants fit for supporting life in time of scarcity, sometimes called "The famine herbal." It contains excellent wood cuts of wild Chinese plants of which 276 are illustrated for the first time in this work. For a critical commentary and list of identifications of plants see Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**16**: 49-53). It was first published in the early part of the 15th century. Many subsequent editions have appeared, one in Hsü Kuang-ch'i, 1640. This is reported to have been translated about 1846, the synonymy recorded by J. Hoffmann (see Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28, **1**: 21) (main bibl.) See also the comments by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1925**: 265; **1935**: 193-201, where may be secured data on Japanese translations as well as in Shirai, M., 1926b (main bibl.) (p. 224).

**Chu Lun** 朱鑰 (tzu, Tung-ch'iao 東樵).

1739. Pên ts'ao shih chien. 本草詩箋

An herbal, written in poetical form as an aid in memorizing, with commentaries in prose. For bibliographical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1929**: 318-320.

**Fang Kuan-ch'êng** 方觀承.

[Date?] Imperial comments concerning illustrations of the cotton industry. Yü t'i mien hua t'u 御題棉花圖 by Viceroy and Imperial Tutor Fang Kuan-ch'êng 方觀承 with poems by the Emperors K'ang-hsi and Ch'ien-lung. Original text and plates with a translation of the text by S. C. Kiang 江紹清 (tzu, K'ang-hu 亢虎) and Walter T. Swingle, July 1917.

An important early Chinese source of information on cotton. This translation and the original text have been photographed and a copy deposited in the library of the U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington, D. C., 1919-22.

**Giles, L.**

1911. An alphabetical index to the Chinese encyclopaedia, Ch'in ting ku chin t'u shu chi ch'êng. 欽定古今圖書集成. i-xx, 1-100, [i-ii].

By means of this index the valuable botanical information in the mentioned Chinese work may be found. See Ch'ên Meng-lei [and others], 1726.

**Han Yen-chih 韓彥直.**

1178. Chü lu 橘錄 [Monograph on oranges.] 3 books.

This is considered to be the earliest known scientific treatise on the citrus fruits in any language. The preface date is 1178. It was first published in 1273. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1923: 181-183. 1923. For translation see Pelliot, P., and Hagerty, M. J., 1923 (main bibl.).

**Hsü Kuang-ch'i 徐光啓.**

1640. Nung chêng ch'üan shu 農政全書 [Complete collection of writings on agriculture.] 60 books in 30 vols.

A famous work on Chinese agriculture. Books 43-59 contain a reprint of the text and illustrations of the famous "Famine Herbal," the Chiu huang pên ts'ao 救荒本草 written early in the 15th century (see Chu Hsiao, [15th cent.]), and other important reprints. For additional bibliographical notes see the report by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1925: 265, and the discussions in Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (16: 82-84), Davis, J. F., 1855, and Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (5: 23-24) (all in main bibl.). The accounts of *Sesamum indicum*, *Eleocharis*, *Zingiber officinale*, and citrus fruits in this work have been translated by M. J. Hagerty.

**Hsü Shên 許慎.**

[2d cent. A. D.] Shuo wên. 說文

For the scientific names of some of the plants mentioned in this earliest of Chinese dictionaries see Hu, H. H., 1916 (main bibl.).

**Hsü Yung-ch'êng 徐用誠 (tzü, Yen-shun 彥純).**

1809. Pên ts'ao fa hui. 本草發揮 [Materia medica exhaustively explained.] Revised edition, 4 books.

A Chinese herbal. For bibliographic notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1930: 371-373. 1930; also Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (16: 49).

**I Chu-mo 倪朱謨 (tzü, Shun-yü 純宇).**

1646. Hui t'u pên ts'ao kang mu hui yen 繪圖本草綱目彙言 [Illustrated herbal with classified explanation.] 20 books.

The preface is dated 1624. For critical notes by W. T. Swingle see Rep. Libr. Congr. 1924: 277; 1925: 271-273; 1928: 294, and Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (3: 14).

**Kang Heui-an 姜希顔 (tzü, Kyeng-oo 景愚; hao,\* In-chai 仁齋).**

1474. Yang hoa sho rok 養花小錄 [Jottings on the culture of flowers.]

A Korean treatise on flowers and their culture. The author's name is here transliterated in Korean. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 299-303. 1931. The plants contained in this work are listed in Courant, M., 1894-1901 (main bibl.) (3: 124).

**Kao Shao-kung 高紹功. See Wang Chi-hsien, Chang Hsiao-chih, Tzu Yüan, and Kao Shao-kung.****K'ou Tsung-shih 寇宗奭.**

[About 1115] Pên ts'ao yen i. 本草衍義. 3 books.

For reference to this early herbal see Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (16: 48) and Rep. Libr. Congr. 1925: 16.

**Ku Yüan-chiao 顧元交 (tzü, Yen-wên 焉文).**

1666? Pên ts'ao hui chien 本草彙箋 [Collected explanations of materia medica.] 10 books, 2 suppl.

A Chinese materia medica of the P'iling district (present Wuchin district) in Kiangsu Province, containing 7 books concerned with plants. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1932: 202-203.

**Kuo P'ei-lan 郭佩蘭 (tzü, Chang-i 章宜).**

1666. Pên ts'ao hui 本草匯 [A compendium of materia medica.] 18 books in 12 vols.

An illustrated Chinese herbal or materia medica. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1926: 318-320. The preface was prepared in 1655 by Li Chung-tzu. See Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (3: 13).

**Kuo Po-ts'ang 郭栢蒼 (tzü, Chien-ch'iu 兼秋).**

1886a. Hai ts'o po i lu. 海錯百一錄 [Notes on a hundred and one marine products.] 5 books.

A Chinese work containing botanical references to the products of Fukien. For data see notes by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1933: 122-123. 1934.

1886b. Min ch'an lu i. 閩產錄異. 6 books.

This Chinese work contains records of rare products of Fukien, many botanical. For data see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1933: 122-123. 1934.

\* Hao means "pseudonym."

**Lan Mao 蘭茂** (*hao*, **Chih-an** 止菴).

1887-88. Tien nan pên ts'ao 滇南本草 [Yunnan herbal.]

This is a new edition, published in Yunnan, of a Chinese herbal dealing with the plants of that province, first published in the Ming Dynasty. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1923**: 183-185.

**Li Chi 李勣.**

669 A. D. T'ang pên ts'ao 唐本草

A materia medica of the T'ang Dynasty, 617-906. For additional data see Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**16**: 44-45) and Shirai, M., 1926b (main bibl.) (p. 215).

**Li Chung-li 李中立** (*tzü*, **Ch'êng-yu**).

[Date?] Pên ts'ao yüan shih 本草原始 [Early sources of materia medica.]

See Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (**3**: 15), and Courant, M., 1900-10 (no. 5334) (both in main bibl.).

**Li Chung-tzū 李中梓.**

1667. Pên ts'ao t'ung hsüan 本草通玄 [Understanding the mysteries of materia medica.]

A Chinese herbal, the drugs described from a therapeutical point of view. This is contained in his Shih ts'ai san shu. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1926**: 320-322. 1926, and Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (**3**: 14).

**Li Shih-chên 李時珍.**

1590. Pên ts'ao kang mu 本草綱目 [Materia medica with commentaries.] Ed. 1.

This is the most famous of the numerous Chinese herbals. There are 14 editions in the libraries in Washington. The best edition, that of 1885, contains the Pên ts'ao kang mu shih i (see Chao Hsüeh-min, 1770). Another edition of 16 volumes with 52 books was published in 1893. The third edition is dated 1640. For data on the first reprint made in Japan, which appeared in 52 books in 1672, see Makino, T., 1926f (main bibl.). For another edition see Inau, Nobuyoshi, 1714 (Japanese append.). Historical notes by W. T. Swingle on this work and the various editions in the Library of Congress are to be found in the Rep. Libr. Congr. **1925**: 21; **1926**: 323; **1927**: 250-255; **1928**: 293-294; **1929**: 320-321; **1930**: 369-370, 379-380; **1932**: 199-202; **1933**: 119, 121. Additional notes are to be found in Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**16**: 54-69), Makino, T., 1932a (main bibl.), Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (**1**: 22; **3**: 12) and Wong, K.

Chimin, and Wu, Lien-ten, 1932 (main bibl.). For an index see Anonymous, [18th cent. b]. For identification of principal drugs see Chao, Chü-huang, 1933 (main bibl.) and for identification of some plants see Faber, E., 1907 (main bibl.). For supplement see Chao Hsüeh-min, 1770. For illustrated commentary see I Chu-mo, 1646. For synopsis see Hanbury, D., 1860-62 (main bibl.). Ten or more accounts of plants, grains, fruits, etc. in this work have been translated by M. J. Haggerty. For translations concerning paper-making see Anonymous, 1845 (main bibl.). For a Japanese translation see Makino, T., 1932ee (main bibl.).

1657+ Pên li t'ang ch'ung ting pên ts'ao kang mu 本立堂重訂本草綱目 [Pên li t'ang revision of the Pên ts'ao kang mu.]

Contains prefaces by various authors dated 1657, 1658, etc. One edition appeared in 1717. See Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (**3**: 13) and Courant, M., 1900-10 (main bibl.) (no. 5264). See also the next entry.

1735. San lo chai ch'ung ting pên ts'ao kang mu 三樂齋重訂本草綱目 [San lo chai revision of the Pên ts'ao kang mu.]

An imitation of the 1717 edition of the preceding entry. See Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (**3**: 13) and Courant, M., 1900-10 (no. 5280), (both in main bibl.).

**Li, T'iao-yüan 李調元.**

1777. Nan yüeh pi chi. 南越筆記. 16 books.

"A descriptive account of remarkable objects in the province of Kwangtung, . . . containing interesting notes on southern Chinese plants."—Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**1**: 92.).

**Liu Jo-chin 劉若金** (*tzü*, Yün-mi 雲密).

1699. Pên ts'ao shu. 本草述 [Materia medica explained.] 1699; later editions 1810 and 1876.

A Chinese herbal. For bibliographical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1930**: 373-375. 1929.

**Lu Yü 陸羽** (*tzü*, **Hung-chien** 鴻漸).

[7th cent.] Ch'a ching 茶經 [Tea classic.]

For notices of this work see Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (**5**: 22). It is also noted in Wylie, A., 1901 (main bibl.) (pp. 148-149), and in Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**1**: 138). The author also called himself Sang-chu Wêng. 桑苧翁 (see H. A. Giles, A Chinese biographical dictionary, p. 552-553. 1898).



**Miu Hsi-yung** 繆希雍 (*tsü*, **Chung-shun** 仲醇).

1625. *Shên-nung pên ts'ao ching su* 神農本草經疏  
[A commentary on the *Shên-nung pên ts'ao*.]  
Reprint of 30 books.

For data on this commentary on this oldest herbal and materia medica known to the Chinese see Rep. Libr. Congr. 1927: 278. See also *Shên-nung*,—(this append.).

**P'an Chih-hêng** 潘之恆.

[About 1500] *Kuang chün p'u* 廣菌譜 [Extensive monograph of Chinese fungi.]

This is reprinted in *Wu Ch'i-chün*, 1848, chapt. 3, pp. 202-205 (Commercial Press edition, 1910). See also Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (6: 17).

**Pao Shan** 鮑山 (*tsü*, **Yüan-tsê** 元則; *hao*, **Tsai-chai** 在齋).

[15th cent.?] *Yeh-ts'ai po-lu* 野榮博錄. 3 books.

According to the "Descriptive catalogue of the *Sü-k'u ch'üan shu*", 362 kinds of plants are described with directions for preparing them for the table, but actually the Ming edition describes 435 kinds (see Quart. Bull. Chinese Bibliog. 2: 41. 1935). A facsimile reprint of the Nung T'ien Ch'i edition was issued by the Commercial Press, Shanghai, in 1935. For comments by W. T. Swingle see Rep. Libr. Congr. 1936: 184-189.

**Sang-chu Wêng** 桑苧翁. See Lu Yü, [7th cent.].

**Shên Li-lung** 沈李龍.

1691. *Shih wu pên ts'ao hui chuan* 食物本草彙傳  
[Collection of writings concerning edible substances in materia medica.]

A Chinese herbal with the preface date 1691. It was reprinted in Nanking in 1803 and several other times. For review by W. T. Swingle see Rep. Libr. Congr. 1928: 295-296; 1930: 375-376.

**Shên Mou-kuan** 慎懋官.

1581. *Hua-i hua-mu niao-shou chên-wan k'ao* 華夷花木鳥獸珍玩攷. 8 books; suppl. 4 books.

A Chinese work, books 1-3 containing accounts of 350 trees, book 4 of 93 kinds of flowers, book 5 concerning bamboos, herbs, etc., book 6 concerning peonies, and the remainder not botanical. For additional data see W. T. Swingle's account in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1933: 121. 1934.

**Shên-nung** 神農.

— *Shên-nung pên ts'ao ching* 神農本草經.

This work by an early mythical Chinese ruler and known only by the numerous references to it in Chinese literature, is the first Chinese materia medica mentioned in the famous classic by Li

Shih-chên, *Pên ts'ao kang mu* (1590). It has been recreated from quotations given in the Ming *i pieh lu* 名醫別錄. For a discussion see Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (16: 27-32). For commentaries see Miu Hsi-yung, 1625, and Yeh Kuei, 1724. Concerning a Japanese commentary see Shirai, M., 1926b (main bibl.) (p. 220). For a paper on this author with data on a temple built to commemorate him see Adolph, P. E., 1936 (main bibl.).

**Shih-shan** 石山. See Wang Chi, 1531.

**Shih To-lu** 石鐸瑑 (*tsü*, **Chên-tê** 真德).

1697. *Pên ts'ao pu* 本草補 [Supplement to the *Pên ts'ao*.]

See Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (3: 15), Courant, M., 1900-10 (main bibl.) (no. 5332), and Cordier, H., 1904-24 (2: no. 3738). This author is the Franciscan Father Piñuela.

**Soh You-kuh** 徐有渠.

1834. *Chong chuh po* 種諸譜.

An account in Korean of the history and culture of the sweet potato, based on observations of the author in Hunan and Fukien. For additional data see the report by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1920: 193. 1920.

[Date?] *Haing po chi* 準平字.

A volume of essays in Korean dealing with agriculture and forestry, containing the earliest known reference to the injurious influence exerted by juniper trees on pear orchards through the action of the *Gymnosporangium* rust (see Rep. Libr. Congr. 1920: 193. 1920).

**Su Sung** 蘇頌.

1115. *T'u ching pên ts'ao* 圖經本草.

This illustrated classic herbal of the second half of the 11th century is discussed by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1927: 256-257. See also Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (16: 47).

**T'ang Shên-wei** 唐慎微.

1108. *Chêng lei pên ts'ao* 證類本草.

A famous Sung Dynasty (960-1279) Chinese herbal, or materia medica, many times republished, containing better illustrations than any other work of this class. Several editions are in the Library of Congress. For critical bibliographical notes see the accounts by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1916: 29; 1920: 192-193; 1925: 267-269; 1927: 255-257; 1930: 370-371. See also Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (16: 47).

and Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (1: 20) (both in main bibl.). The edition of 1904 contains valuable reprints of other works, these explained in the first two reports by Swingle as cited. For notices of a Japanese index and commentaries see Shirai, M., 1926b (main bibl.) (p. 215).

1418-50. Kyeng sa cheung ryon tai koan pon cho 經史證類大觀本草.

This is a Korean edition of the preceding. It is discussed by W. T. Swingle in the Rep. Libr. Congr. 1920: 192-193.

**T'ien I-hêng 田藝衡** (*tzü*, **Tzū-i 子藝**).

1573. Liu-ch'ing jih-cha 留青日札. 39 books.

An early Chinese work concerning "Preserved green daily [notation] tablets" and containing the earliest known data on the introduction of maize into China. For data on this work see Swingle, W. T., 1924 (main bibl.).

**Ts'ai Hsiang 蔡襄**.

1059. Li chih p'u 荔枝譜 [Monograph of the lychee.]

A monographic study of *Litchi chinensis*. It is said to be the earliest scientific work on fruit culture known in any country. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1924: 274-275; 1927: 259-261; 1929: 331-332. Several early texts are to be found in the Library of Congress. It is reported to be also published, but incompletely and inaccurately so, in Ch'ên Ching-i, [Sung dynasty]. The most accurate text is found in the collection of reprints entitled: Po ch'uan hsüeh hai 百川學海. It is also reprinted in several other collections and in the Chinese Imperial Encyclopedia. It has been translated by M. J. Hagerty.

**Tsou Chu 鄒樹** (*tzü*, **Jun-a 潤阿**; *hao*, **Jun-an 潤菴**)

1837. Pên ching su chêng 本經疏證. 12 books; supplement (Pên ching hsü su) 本經續疏. 6 books; second supplement (Pên ching hsü su yao) 本經續疏要. 8 books.

A Chinese herbal of several editions, consisting of an explanation and verification of the text of the Shên-nung Pên ts'ao ching (see Shên-nung, —). For bibliographical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1930: 378.

**T'u Tao-ho 屠道和** (*tzü*, **Hsieh-ch'ên 雙臣**).

1863. I hsüeh liu chung 醫學六種 [Six kinds of works on medical science.]

A collection of Chinese medical works, including the author's herbal, Pên ts'ao hui tsuan 本草匯纂 [Comprehensive herbal], in 3 books bound

in 3 volumes. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1930: 378.

**Tzū Yüan 紫源**. See Wang Chi-hsien, Chang Hsiao-chih, Tzu Yüan, and Kao Shao-kung.

**Wang Ang 王昂** (*tzü*, **Jên-an 訥菴**).

1694. Pên ts'ao pei yao 本草備要 [Complete essentials of materia medica.]

This herbal has been republished several times in combination with the I fang chi chieh 醫方集解 [Collection of explanations regarding medical prescriptions], of the same author under the general title Pên ts'ao i fang ho pien 本草醫方合編 (see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1926: 322-323; 1927: 258). The revised edition of 1845 in 2 volumes and the edition of 1864 are in the Library of Congress. See also Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (3: 15) for a discussion of some special editions.

**Wang Chên 王楨**.

1313. Nung sang t'ung chüeh 農桑通訣 [Penetrating the secrets of agriculture and sericulture.] 8 v. 22 books. *illustr.*

This work really is a part of the author's Nung shu 農書 [Treatise on Agriculture]. See Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (reprint 1: 81). See also Ssü k'u ch'üan shu 四庫全書. (The catalogue of the Imperial Library of the Emperor Chien Lung), chapter 105, p. 55. Wang Chên's work is noted by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1922: 184; 1927: 261, but without reference to this part. See also Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (5: 22; 6: 16). For a criticism of the Nung shu, see the "Notes on 'Nung-shu'" by Wan Kwoh-ting in Libr. Sci. Quart. 4: 439-446. 1930.

**Wang Chi 汪機** (*tzü*, **Shêng-chih 省之**).

[Between 1522 and 1566] Pên ts'ao hui pien 本草會編.

A collection of writings concerning materia medica in 20 books. It was originally published during the Chia-ching period (1522-66). See Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (reprint, 1: 54).

1531. Shih shan i an 石山醫案 [Medical case-book of Shih-shan.]

Shih-shan is another name for Wang Chi. This work, corrected and printed by Ch'ên Chüeh 陳桷, contains two supplements discussing the drug, Huang ch'i, 黃耆 (*Astragalus hoantchy* Franch.), and its uses, together with ginseng. For a discussion by W. T. Swingle see Rep. Libr. Congr. 1927: 258-259.

**Wang Chi-hsien** 王繼先, **Chang Hsiao-chih** 張孝直, **Tzū Yüan** 紫源, and **Kao Shao-kung** 高紹功.

1159. Shao-hsing chiao ting ching shih chêng lei (pei chi) pên ts'ao 紹興校定經史證類備急本草.

This is a revised and corrected edition of the Ching shih chêng lei Ta Kuan pên ts'ao 經史證類大觀本草 made during the era Shao-hsing. 1131-62. It consists of 33 books complete, according to the Imperial Catalogue (see the annotation in Wang Chên, 1313). See also Rep. Libr. Congr. **1927**: 255, Hsieh, Kwan, 1921 (p. 3558), Nakao, M., 1933a, and Shirai, M., 1926b (p. 216), (all in main bibl.).

**Wang Hao-ku** 王好古 (tzü, **Chin-chih** 進之).

1306. T'ang i pên ts'ao 湯液本草.

This Chinese herbal is mentioned by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1916**: 29. See also Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**16**: 48).

**Wang Hsiang-chin** 王象晉.

1630. Ch'ün fang p'u 羣芳譜. 30 books bound in 24 volumes.

This famous treatise is one of the best known Chinese works on botany and agriculture. An enlarged edition was published in 1708 as "Kuang ch'ün fang p'u" 廣羣芳譜 by Wang Hao 汪灝. For notes on this enlarged edition see Rep. Libr. Congr. **1925**: 267, Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (main bibl.) (**16**: 70-71), and Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (main bibl.) (**3**: 17). A new edition of this enlarged edition was issued by the Commercial Press in 1935. In Bretschneider, p. 70, the date of the original is given as 1630. For additional information see Lingnan Sci. Journ. **12**. Suppl.: 293. 1933.

**Wang Kuei-hsüeh** 王貴學.

[Sung dynasty, 960-1279] Lan p'u 蘭譜 [Treatise on Chinese orchids.]

This appears in the Shuo fu 說郛 collection of reprints compiled by T'ao Tsung-i 陶宗儀, who lived in the 14th century. For comments on this work see Watling, H., 1928b (pp. 295-304), Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (**16**: 166), and Wylie, A., 1901 (p. 12), (all in main bibl.). In Watling's comments the author's name is given as Wong Kwai-hok.

**Wang Lo-shan** 王樂山.

1831. Yün-nan pei chêng chih 雲南備徵志 [Complete collection of records concerning Yunnan.]

A Chinese work concerning the history, natural history, and ethnology of Yunnan, reprinted in

1910. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1931**: 297-298.

**Wang P'an** 王磐 (tzü, **Hung-chien** 鴻漸).

1524. Yeh ts'ai p'u 野榮譜 [Monograph of wild plants.]

This is a treatise on 60 wild plants found growing in the region between the Yangtze and the Huai Rivers (Hupeh, Honan, and Anhwei) and suitable for food during famine. For bibliographical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in the Rep. Libr. Congr. **1929**: 321-323; **1935**: 201-202. The original edition is unknown, but the author's preface is said to be dated 1524. Reprinted, 1639. For supplement see Yao K'o-ch'êng, [about 1630].

**Wang Shih-mou** 王世懋.

1587. Hsüeh pu tsa-su 學圃雜疏.

For data on this Chinese work with early references to maize in China see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1933**: 121. 1934.

**Wu Ch'i-chün** 吳其濬 (tzü, **Yo-chai** 淪齋).

1848. Chih wu ming shih t'u k'ao 植物名實圖考

This illustrated treatise on the botany of China containing 1714 plates is the most important source of Chinese information on native plants. There has been prepared and photostated by the Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington, an index entitled, "Indexes to the great Chinese botany Chih wu ming shih t'u k'ao", prepared in three parts, 1912-22. This index, along with Jinzo Matsumura's Shokubutsu mei-i (Matsumura, J., 1915-16, main bibl.), will be of great assistance to users in reaching the valuable information contained in it. However, Matsumura refers in part I to a very rare Japanese edition. There is now frequently offered for sale a Chinese facsimile reprint made in 1915 in Yunnan from this rare Japanese edition. For further discussion of this Yunnan reprint see W. T. Swingle's account in Rep. Libr. Congr. **1929**: 326-327. 1929. Another edition, identical with the earlier ones, was published at Tai-yuan-fu, Shansi, in 1919. A smaller edition in two volumes, bound in western style and containing a character-stroke index, was published by the Commercial Press in 1919 with the binders title: Readings in Chinese plants. The Library of Congress, Washington, contains the copy of the first edition of this work originally in the private library of A. Henry. It contains many manuscript notes, largely economic, and identifications of numerous species. Many translations from this work have been made by M. J. Hagerty. For additional comments and re-

views see Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 (16: 72-75), Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (p. 355), Hemsley, W. B., 1883, and Pauthier, G., 1864, (all in main bibl.).

**Wu I-lo 吳儀洛** (*tsü*, **Tsun-ch'êng** 遵程).

1757. Tsêng ting pên ts'ao ts'ung hsin 增訂本草從新 [Enlarged and revised new materia medica.]

See Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (3: 15) and Courant, M., 1900-10 (no. 5333), (both in main bibl.).

**Yao K'o-ch'êng** 姚可成.

[About 1630] Chiu-huang yeh p'u pu i 救荒野譜補遺.

A rare supplement to the Yeh ts'ai p'u 野菜譜 by Wang P'an 王磐 (reprint, 1640). For critical

data on the various editions see Rep. Libr. Congr. 1935: 202; 1936: 189-190.

**Yao Kuang-hsiao** 姚廣孝, and others.

1403-09. Yung-lo ta tien 永樂大典 [Imperial encyclopaedia compiled by imperial order during the era Yung-lo.]

An encyclopaedic dictionary of unparalleled bulk compiled from 1403 to 1409. For additional notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1923: 187-195; 1927: 264-266.

**Yeh Kuei** 葉桂 (*tsü*, **T'ien-shih** 天士).

1724. Pên ts'ao ching chien yao. 本草經簡要.

A small Chinese herbal of several editions, containing an explanation of the essentials of the Shên-nung, Pên ts'ao ching (see Shên-nung, —). For biographical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1930: 377.

## JAPANESE WORKS

THIS SECTION IS REFERRED TO IN THE MAIN BIBLIOGRAPHY AS THE "JAPANESE APPENDIX." CROSS REFERENCES IN THE ANNOTATIONS REFER TO THIS APPENDIX UNLESS DESIGNATED AS "(MAIN BIBL. )" OR "(CHINESE APPEND. )"

**Abe, Yoshito** 阿部喜任 (*pen name*, **Rekisai** 磯齊).

1837. Sômoku sodate gusa kôhen 草木育草後編. [On the cultivation and care of plants. Second series.] 2 v. (1, lvs. 1-32. *illustr.*; 2, lvs. 1-38. *illustr.*).

A continuation of Iwasaki, Tsunemasa, 1818.

**Fukae, Sukehito** 深江輔仁 (= **Fukai, Hojin**).

898-900. Honzô wamei 本草和名 [Nomenclature of materia medica.]

A Japanese herbal, giving notes on 1025 medicaments, mostly plants, of the Chinese materia medica and their Japanese equivalents. A later edition appeared in 1798. For critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 303-304 (the author's name erroneously given as Fukai, Sukehito).

**Hiraga, Gennai** 平賀源内.

1763. Butsurui hinjitsu 物類品隲 [Manual of drugs and foods.]

This Japanese work is listed in Geerts, A. J. C., 1878-83 (main bibl.).

**Hobashi, Yasukuni**. See Tachibana, Yasukuni, 1755.

**Iguchi, Mochiyuki** 井口望之.

1850. Honzô kômoku keimô zufu 本草綱目啓蒙圖譜 [Illustrations for the Honzô kômoku keimô.] 2 v.

Consists of illustrations for Ono, Ranzan, 1847, with brief text in Japanese.

**Inau, Nobuyoshi** 稻生宣義 (*pen name*, **Inau Jakusui** 稻生若水).

1714. Honzô kômoku 本草綱目 (or "Pên ts'ao kang mu"). 61 books.

A punctuated Japanese reprint of the standard Chinese treatise on materia medica, Pên ts'ao kang mu (see Li Shih-chên, 1590 in Chinese append.) revised by Tô Jakusui 稻若水 (or Jakusui Tô, the name the author used for himself). For a discussion see Rep. Libr. Congr. 1927: 277. It contains two supplements: (1) Honzô zuyoku 本草圖異, concerning drawings and notes on medicinal plants, and (2) Keppatsu besshû 結髮別集, written under a different author's pen name, Keppatsu, concerning plants recently introduced into the Orient.

**Itô, Ihei** 伊藤伊兵衛.

1710. Zôho-chikin-shô. 増補地錦抄 [An illustrated treatise on plants, flowers, and herbs.] Books 1-8, 1710; books 9-16, 1719; Suppl. books 1-3, 1733.

This old Japanese work contains treatments of various groups of plants. Books 9-16 constitute an extensive revision and enlargement of books 1-8, under the title: Kôeki chikin-shô 廣益地錦抄.

**Iwasaki, Tsunemasa** 岩崎常正.

1818. Sômoku sodate gusa 草木育草 [On the cultivation and care of plants.] 2 v. (1, lvs. 1-47. *illustr.*; 2, lvs. 1-50).

A manual in Japanese bound in Japanese style, containing descriptions of 185 plants (without Latin names). For continuation see Abe, Yoshitô, 1837.

1828. Honzô zufu 本草圖譜 [Illustrated manual of medicinal plants.] 6 books, 1828; later edition, 93 books, 1920; index 2 books, 1922.

For further details of this Japanese book containing descriptions and illustrations see Iwasaki, T., 1828, and Shirai, M., 1926b, p. 225, (both in main bibl.). For comments on the ferns see Makino, T., 1918h (in main bibl.).

See also in main bibliography.

**Jakusui Tô.** See Inau Nobuyoshi.

**Kaibara, Atsunobu** (or, **Tokushin**) 貝原篤信 (*pen name*, **Ekiken** 益軒).

1698. Ka-fu 花譜 [Manual of flowering plants.] 5v. (1, lvs. 1-24; 2-3, lvs. 1-58; 4-5, lvs. 1-47).

A work written and bound in Japanese style, containing brief descriptions of about 200 species with Chinese and Japanese names, originally published in 1694. Reprinted without change in 1844.

1709. Yamato honzô 大和本草 [Great Japanese materia medica.] 16 books, 2 suppl. bound in 10 v. 1709; suppl. (Yamato honzô furoku.) 大和本草附録 2 v. [no date]; second suppl., 3 books of illustrations, 1715.

This work is said to be the first truly scientific work on Japanese materia medica written in Japanese. The first book discusses works on materia medica, the second discusses materia medica, and the others contain descriptions of 1362 species of plants as well as animal and mineral sources of medicines. The first supplement contains illustrations. It was reprinted in 1756 and 1760. Other editions have not been seen. The edition of 1756 bears the title: Yamato honzô kômoku. [Principal plants of the Japanese materia medica.] A recent edition, bound in western style, has been issued, v. 1 (1932); v. 2 (1936). For additional data see the report by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 304-305. See also Naoumi, Ryû, 1755-57 and Shirai, M., 1926b, p. 218 (main bibl.). For extracts see Imai, Sanshi, 1933c (main bibl.).

1714. Sai-fu 菜譜 [Manual of edible plants.] lvs. 1-90.

A work written and bound in Japanese style, containing brief descriptions of 136 garden plants, marine algae, and fungi.

**Kiyohara, Shigeomi** 清原重臣.

1823. Sôroku seifu 草木性譜 [On the nature of plants.] 3v. (1, lvs. 1-23. *illustr.*; 2, lvs. 1-31. *illustr.*; 3, lvs. 1-29. *illustr.*).

A work written and bound in Japanese style, containing general descriptions of plants.

- 1827a. Yûdoku honzô zusetsu 有毒本草圖説 [Illustrated treatise on poisonous plants and trees.] 2 v. *illustr.*

A work in Japanese, considered as a supplement to the preceding entry. (See Serrurier, L., 1896, in main bibl.).

- 1827b. Yûdoku sôroku zusetsu 有毒草木圖説 [Illustrations and descriptions of poisonous plants.] 2 v. (1, lvs. 1-32. *illustr.*; 2, lvs. 1-32. *illustr.*).

A work written and bound in Japanese style. Sometimes the author has erroneously been given as Toneri Bushio.

**Maeda, Toshiyasu** 前田利保.

- [No date] Honzô tsûkan 本草通貫 [Collection of writings on materia medica.] 45 books bound in 33 volumes.

This is said to be the most voluminous Japanese herbal extant. For additional notes and notice of review in Japanese see the report by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 307.

**Nakamura, Nakamura** (pen name, **Tekisei** 笛聲).

1695. Kashiragaki zôho kummô zu-i 頭書増補訓蒙圖彙 [Illustrated cyclopaedia with text above. Revised and enlarged.]

Only parts 17 to 20 of this Japanese work dealing with various cultivated plants have been seen. For information on dates, editions, and French translation of this work see Serrurier, L., 1896, p. 2, no. 2 (main bibl.).

**Naoumi, Ryû** 直海龍 (pen name, **Genshû** 元周).

- 1755-57. Kô yamato honzô 廣大和本草 [Enlarged edition of "Yamato honzô."] 10 v. 1755; Supplement (Betsu roku 別録) 2 books, 1757.

Purported to be an enlarged edition of Kaibara, Atsunobu, 1709. For other notes see the report by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 305-306.

**Noda, Seika** 野田青霞.

1850. Jippin-kô 拾品攷 [Treatise on ten plants.] [i-ii], lvs. 1-28.

A Japanese work with descriptions and drawings of some common species.

**Ohara, Gensaburô** 小原源三郎 (pen name, **Tôdo** 東洞).

1833. Tôdô ihitsu. 東洞遺筆 [A botanical treatise.] 3 books. *illustr.*



Consists of extracts from other Chinese and Japanese books, supplemented by the author's observations.

**Ôhno [Ô-no], Yasumaro 太安萬呂.**

712. Kojiki (Furu-koto-bumi). 古事記 [Records of ancient matters.]

This work in Chinese and Japanese is the oldest Japanese history and contains much mythology. For botanical contents see Shirai, M., 1932 (main bibl.). For English translation see Chamberlain, B. H., 1932 (main bibl.). See Serrurier, L., 1896 (main bibl.), p. 98, for bibliographical data.

**Okamoto, Ichiku (editor) 岡本爲竹.**

1698. Kôeki honzô taisei 廣益本草大成 [Cyclopaedia of universal herbs.] 23 books bound in 10 v.

A work written and bound in Japanese style containing descriptions of 1834 medicinal plants, the data largely compiled from Chinese sources. The preface is by Suzuki, Sôin, 鈴木宗因. The revised edition appeared under the title: Wago honzô kômoku 和語本草綱目.

**Ono, Ranzan 小野蘭山.**

[1820.] Honzô kômoku kibun 本草綱目紀聞 [Records of important medicinal plants.] 22 books.

This Japanese work, containing descriptions of 1651 plants, was never printed. A manuscript copy is in the Library of Congress, Washington, dated 1820. The author's dates are 1729-1810.

1837. Shitsumon honzô. 質問本草.

See Iha, F., 1932 (main bibl.) for discussion in Japanese of this book, doubtfully attributed to Ono Ranzan. In the discussion by Shirai Mitsutarô 白井光太郎 (Shirai, M., 1926b in main bibl.) mention is made of an illustrated description of the plants of the Liu Kiu Islands under this same name, published in 1879.

1847. Honzô kômoku keimô 本草綱目啓蒙 [Guide to the principal medicinal plants.] Revised and enlarged edition, 48 books, bound in 20 v.

A work written and bound in Japanese style. The first edition was published in 1803, the second in 1829. For illustrations see Iguchi, Yoshiyuki, 1850. For comments on the various editions see Makino, T., 1919 (main bibl.).

**Sakamoto, Juntaku 坂本純澤 (pen name, Kôzen 浩然).**

1834. Kin-fu 菌譜 [Treatise on fungi.] 2 v.

This work is reported to concern over 300 species.

**Shimada, Mitsufusa 島田充房 (pen name, Yonan Si).**

1759. Ka i. 花彙 [A collection of flowering plants.] 8 books.

An important unpagged work in Japanese which describes and illustrates many species. It was reprinted in 1765. For French translation see Savatier, L., 1873 (main bibl.). It is reviewed in Hemsley, W. B., 1894a (main bibl.). The illustrations in the section on shrubs are said to be drawn by Ono Ranzan, these discussed in Makino, T., 1929f (main bibl.). See also Shirai, M., 1926b (main bibl.), p. 218.

**Tachibana, Yasukuni 橋保國.**

1755. Ehon noyama gusa 繪本野山草 [Collection of wild plants.] 5 v.

This unidentified Japanese work is listed in Jackson, B. D., 1881, p. 381 (main bibl.) under the author's Buddhist name, Hokk'joo Hookoku [Hokkyô Hôkoku] 法橋保國, with reference to an edition of 11 volumes published in 1808.

**Tamba, Yorimasa 丹波頼理.**

1806. Honzô yakumei bikô wakun shô 本草薬名備考和訓抄 [Complete examination of the names of substances in materia medica with their Japanese equivalents.]

A treatise on the names of plants and other substances used in medicine. Critical notes on this and the revised edition (see Yamazumi, Ennen, 1831) are to be found in the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 307.

**Tô Jakusui.**

See Inau Nobuyoshi.

**Tomomura, Tsunehisa 殿村常久.**

[18th Cent.] Chi gusa no nezashi 千草の根ざし. [A treatise on all species of plants.] 1 book+.

The first book is reported to deal with 20 flowering plants. No date of publication is known. The author lived in the 18th century.

**Toneri Bushio. See Kiyohara, Shigeomi, 1827b.**

**Uchiyama, Kakujun 内山角順.**

1758. Sômoku benge 草木辯解 ["Discriminating between doubtful points concerning plants and trees."] 3 books in 4 v., 1758; new ed., 1759.

A critical work in Japanese concerning the names of drugs, and containing much other interesting material. For other critical notes see the account by W. T. Swingle in Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 306-307.

**Yamazumi, Ennen 山澄延年.**

1831. Kô tei honzô yakumei bikô wakun shô 校訂本草薬名備考和訓抄

A revised edition of Tamba, Yorimasa, 1806. For discussion by W. T. Swingle see Rep. Libr. Congr. 1931: 307.

## REFERENCE LISTS OF ORIENTAL SERIALS

In the following lists the serials cited in this bibliography are arranged systematically by their full titles, rather than alphabetically by abbreviations, as they appear in the reference list at the beginning of this bibliography. Here are recorded the full titles, both foreign and vernacular (the latter in characters and transliteration), data on issues published or examined in the course of preparing this bibliography, and the abbreviations used in the citations. Character-stroke indexes of vernacular titles are given on pp. 568 and 578 and alphabetical indexes of transliterated titles are given on pp. 569 and 580.

The arrangement of these serials follows approximately the system used in the Union List of Serials, published by the American Library Association. Periodical titles are of two types, first, those with distinctive titles (example, "Entomology and Phytopathology", published by the Bureau of Entomology, Hangchow), and second, those with titles bearing the names of the organizations publishing them (example, the "Journal of the Agricultural Association of China"). Serials of the first type will be found in this list under

the distinctive title in the proper alphabetical position. Serials of the second type are to be found under the titles of the organizations publishing them. Thus the "Journal of the Agricultural Association of China" will be found under Agricultural Association of China. Cross references will be found under the titles of the organizations publishing serials with distinctive titles; for example, under China (government publications), Bureau of Entomology, Hangchow, will be found a cross reference to Entomology and Phytopathology. Every serial which has a title in characters only (that is, which bears no title in a western language) is listed under the translation of the title, if it be a distinctive title, or under the translated name of the organization publishing it, if it does not have a distinctive title. Thus the 農事雙月刊 is listed under [Agricultural bimonthly, published by Lingnan university]. The 廈大生物學會期刊 is listed under Amoy university, [Biological association, Bulletin]. The precise location of such serials, as well as all others with vernacular titles, can be found by referring to the character-stroke indexes and the indexes of transliterated titles.

### CHINESE SERIALS

**Academia sinica.** See under Sinensia.

**Agricultura.** 農學雜誌 "Nung hsiao [hsüeh] tsa chih." Published by the College of agriculture, University of Kiangsu. *Agricultura (Univ. Kiangsu)*.

Only issues 1 (1928) to 3 (1928) have been seen.

**Agricultura sinica.** Contributions from the National agricultural research bureau, Ministry of industries. Nanking. 實業部中央農業實驗所研究報告 Shih-yeh pu chung-yang nung-yeh shih-yen so yen-chiu pao-kao. 1 (1934)-current. *Agr. Sinica*.

**Agricultural association of China.** Nanking.

Journal. *Journ. Agr. Assoc. China*.

The title of this current serial varies as follows: Nos. 61 (1928)-66 (1929) bear only the Chinese title, 中華農學會叢刊 Chung-hua nung-hsüeh-hui ts'ung-k'an; nos. 67 (1929)-84 (1931) bear on the cover the Chinese title, 中華農學會報 Chung-hua nung-hsüeh hui-pao, and the English title, Journal of the Agricultural association of China. Nos. 64, 65 and 67 have a table of contents in English under the title: Transactions of Agricultural association of China. Nos. 66 and 68-84 have

the English table of contents under the same title as on the cover. This is cited both as the Journal and as the Transactions in various publications.

Transactions. See explanation under the Journal.

**[Agricultural bimonthly.** Published by Lingnan university.] 農事雙月刊 Nung shih shuang yüeh k'an. [*Agr. Bimonth. (Lingnan Univ.)*].

Vols. 1 (1924)-4 were published as [Agricultural monthly] 農事月刊 Nung shih yüeh k'an.

**[Agricultural and forestry quarterly.** Published by the Alumni of the College of agriculture, Kwangtung.] 農林季刊 Nung lin chi k'an. 1 (1923)-? (Discontinued). [*Agr. & For. Quart.*]

This college later became part of Sun Yatsen University.

**Agricultural journal.** Department of agriculture and forestry. Republic of China. 農林公報 Nung lin kung pao. 1 (1912)-(1913) ?? *Agr. Journ. Dept. Agr. Rep. China*.

**Agricultural magazine.** [National Peking agricultural college.] 國立北京農業專門學校雜誌. Kuo li

Pei ching nung yeh chuan mên hsüeh hsiao tsa chih.  
*Agr. Mag.* [Peking].

No. 3 (1918) is the only issue seen.

**Agricultural research.** Semi-annual publication. Edited by the College of agriculture, [National central university, Nanking]. 農學叢刊 Nung hsüeh ts'ung k'an. 1 (1933-34)-current. *Agr. Res.* [Nanking].

Vol. 1 was issued with Chinese title only.

**Agricultural science.** Lun shu. Published by National southeastern university. Nanking. 農學 Nung hsüeh. 1 (1925-27)-? *Agr. Sci.*

Reported to have been replaced in 1928 by *Agricultura*.

**Amoy university.**

[Biological association.]

—[Bulletin.] 廈大生物學會期刊 Hsia-ta shêng-wu-hsüeh-hui ch'i k'an. [1]<sup>1</sup> (1935)-current. *Bull. Biol. Assoc. Univ. Amoy.*

**Association of Chinese and American engineers.**

Journal. 中美工程師協會月刊 Chung mei kung ch'êng shih hsieh hui yüeh k'an. 1 (1920)-? *Journ. Assoc. Chin. Amer. Eng.*

**Bibliography, Chinese.** Quarterly bulletin. See Quarterly bulletin of Chinese bibliography.

**Botanical society of China.** Peiping. See Chinese botanical society.

**Bulletin [of] forest information.** See Sun Yatsen university. College of agriculture. First demonstrative forest station. Bulletin [of] forest information.

**Canton christian college.** See Lingnan university.

**China (government publications).**

Bureau of economical information. Chinese government.

—Booklet series no. —. *Book. Ser. Chinese Gov't. Bur. Econ. Inf.*

The various numbers of this series were published by different bureaus. The first number, issued without date, was received in Washington in 1928. It consists at least in part of reprints from the Chinese economic monthly and Chinese economic journal.

Bureau of entomology. Hangchow, China.

—Technical bulletin. Bureau of entomology and phytopathology. *Tech. Bull. Bur. Entom. Phytopath. Hangchow.*

This serial has not been seen. No. 4 was issued in 1931.

—Yearbook of the Bureau of entomology. 浙江省昆蟲局年刊 Chekiang shêng k'un ch'ung chü nien k'an. *Yearb. Bur. Entom. Chekiang.*

Only the 1932 and 1933 issues have been seen.

—See also Entomology and phytopathology.

Central agricultural experiment station. Ministry of agriculture and commerce. Nanking.

—[Report]. 農商部中央農事試驗場第三期成績報告 Nung shang pu chung yang nung shih shih yen ch'ang ti san ch'i ch'êng chi pao kao. [Rep. Centr. Agr. Exp. Sta. Minist. Agr. Comm.]

Only the third report (1932) has been seen.

Department of agriculture and forestry. Republic of China. See Agricultural journal. 農林公報 Nung lin kung pao.

Geological survey. See Soil bulletin.

[Ministry of agriculture and commerce]. See China (government publications). Central agricultural experiment station.

[Ministry of education].

—[Bulletin.] 教育公報 Chiao-yü kung pao. [Bull. Minist. Ed.]

Only vol. 5 (1918) has been seen.

Ministry of industries. National agricultural research bureau. See next entry.

National agricultural research bureau. Ministry of industries. Nanking.

—Special publication. 實業部中央農業試驗所刊目錄 Shih yeh pu chung yang nung yeh shih yen so k'an mu lu. 1 (1934)-current. *Spec. Publ. Nat. Agr. Res. Bur. (Nanking).*

—See also *Agricultura sinica*.

**China cotton journal.** Shanghai. 商廠合季華紗聯合會刊 Shang ch'ang ho chi hua sha lien hui k'an. 1 (1919)-current. *China Cotton Journ.*

**China journal.** Shanghai. 中國科學美術雜誌 Chung kuo k'o hsüeh mei-shu tsa chi. 1 (1923)-current. *China Journ.*

Vols. 1 (1923)-6 (1927) were published under the title: China journal of sciences and arts. *China Journ. Sci. Arts.*

**China review:** or, Notes and queries on the Far East... Hongkong. 1 (1872-73)-25 (1901) ||. *China Rev.*

An index by J. C. Ferguson was published in 1918.

**Chinese bibliography.** Quarterly bulletin. See Quarterly bulletin of Chinese bibliography.

**Chinese botanical society.** Peiping.

Bulletin. 中國植物學會彙報 *Chung kuo chih wu hsüeh hui hui-pao*. 1 (1935)-current. *Bull. Chin. Bot. Soc.*

This serial contains papers in English.

Journal. 中國植物學雜誌 *Chung kuo chih wu hsüeh tsa chih*. 1 (1934)-current. [*Journ. Bot. Soc. China*.]

This serial contains papers in Chinese. The English title appears on the inside of the back cover.

**Chinese eastern railway.** Harbin.

Bulletin. *Viestnik Kitaisko-vostochnoi zheleznoi dorogi*. *Bull. Chin. East. Ry.*

This serial has not been seen. It was being published in 1920.

**Chinese economic bulletin.** Peking; Shanghai.

工商經濟週刊 *Kung shang ching chi chou k'an*. 1 (1921)-current. *Chin. Econ. Bull.*

**Chinese economic journal.** Peiping. 1 (1927)-current. *Chin. Econ. Journ.***Chinese economic monthly.** 1 (1923)-current. *Chin. Econ. Month.***Chinese forestry association** [Tsinan, Shantung]. See Journal of forestry.**Chinese journal of botany.** Published by the Chinese society of biological sciences. Peiping. 1 (1936)-current. *Chin. Journ. Bot.***Chinese journal of zoölogy.** Zoölogical society of China. Nanking. 中國動物學雜誌 *Chung kuo tung wu hsüeh tsa chih*. 1 (1935)-current. *Chin. Journ. Zool.***Chinese medical journal.** Shanghai. 1 (1887)-current. *China Med. Journ.*

Vols. 1 (1887)-21, no. 2 (1907) bore the title: The China medical missionary journal. Vols. 21, no. 3 (1907)-45 (1931) bore the title: The China medical journal. With vol. 46 (1932) this serial replaced the National medical journal.

**Chinese recorder.** Foochow; Shanghai. 教務雜誌 *Chiao wu tsa chih*. 1 (1869)-current. *Chin. Rec.*

Vols. 1 (1869) to 43 (1912) were published under the title: The Chinese recorder and missionary journal.

**Chinese repository.** Canton. 1 (1832)-20 (1851) ||. *Chin. Repos.***Compagnie de Jesus.** See Mémoires concernant l'histoire naturelle de l'Empire Chinois par les pères de la Compagnie de Jesus.**[Educational miscellany of Hunan.]**

[Special number]. 湖南教育雜誌 *Hu-nan chiao-yü tsa-chih*. *Spec. No. Ed. Misc. Hunan*.

Only vol. 4, no. 7 (1924) has been seen.

**Entomology and phytopathology.** Bureau of entomology, Hangchow. 昆蟲與植病 *K'un ch'ung yü chih ping*. 1 (1933)-current. *Entomol. & Phytopath.***Fan memorial institute of biology.** Peiping.

Bulletin. 靜生生物調查所彙報 *Ching shêng shêng wu tiao ch'a so hui pao*. 1 (1929)-current. *Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol.*

**Far Eastern association of tropical medicine.**

Transactions of the Ninth congress held in Nanking, China, October 2-8, 1934. 1 (1935)-2 (1935) ||. *Trans. Ninth Congr. Nanking Far East. Assoc. Trop. Med.*

**Far eastern review.** Shanghai. 1 (1904)-current? *Far East. Rev.***Forest information.** Bulletin. See Sun Yatsen University. College of agriculture. First demonstration forest station. Bulletin [of] forest information.**Forestry association of China.**

Journal. 林學 *Lin hsüeh*. *Journ. For. Assoc. China*.

Only nos. 3 (1930) and 4 (1931) have been seen.

**Fukien Christian university.** Foochow.

Natural history society.

—Proceedings. 1 (1928)-current. *Proc. Nat. Hist. Soc. Fukien*.

**Heude, Musée.** See Shanghai. Université l'Aurore.**Hongkong (government publications).**

Botanical and forestry department.

—Report. 1882?-current. *Rep. Bot. For. Dept. (Hongkong)*.

Queen's College. See Yellow Dragon.

**Hongkong horticultural society.**

Occasional notes. 1 (1931)-current. *Occas. Notes Hongkong Hort. Soc.*

**Hongkong naturalist.** 1 (1930)-current. *Hongkong Nat.*

Supplement. 1 (1933)-current. *Hongkong Nat. Suppl.*

**Hopei agricultural and forestry journal.** Published by the Hopei provincial college of agriculture, Paoting. 河北農林學刊 *Hopei nung-lin hsüeh-k'an*. 1 (1935)-current. *Hopei Agr. For. Journ.*

**Horticultural bulletin.** 園藝專刊 Yuan-i chuan k'an. College of agriculture. Sun Yatsen university. Research committee of agriculture and forestry. Canton. 1 (1925)-current. *Hort. Bull. Coll. Agr. Sun Yatsen Univ.*

This is issued in Publication Series I.

**Journal of forestry.** Published by the Chinese forestry association. Tsinan, Shantung. 森林 Sên lin. *Journ. For. (Chin. For. Assoc.)*.

Vol. 1, no. 4 was issued in 1921. No more issues have been seen.

**Journal of science.** National university of Shantung. Tsingtao. See Shantung. National university of Shantung. Tsingtao. Journal of science.

**Kiangsu university.** See Agricultura. Published by the College of agriculture, University of Kiangsu.

**Lingnaam agricultural review.** Canton. See Lingnan science journal.

**Lingnan agricultural journal.** Published by the College of agriculture and the Agricultural society, Lingnan university, Canton, China. 嶺南農刊 Lingnan nung-k'an. 1 (1934)-current. *Lingnan Agr. Journ.*

**Lingnan journal.** Canton. 嶺南學報 Lingnan hsüeh pao. 1 (1929-30)-current. *Lingnan Journ.*

**Lingnan science journal.** Published by Lingnan University. Canton. 1 (1922)-current. *Lingnan Sci. Journ.*

Vols. 1 (1922)-4 (1927) were published under the title: The Lingnaam agricultural review.

**Lingnan university.**

Bulletin no. —. Canton Christian college. Canton. *Bull. Canton Christ. Coll.*

No. 25 (1920) contained one botanical paper.

Science bulletin. *Lingnan Sci. Bull.*

Nos. 1 (1930) and 2 (1930) were issued as Science bulletin. [Published by] Lingnan University, Canton, China.

See also [Agricultural bimonthly]; Lingnan agricultural journal; and Lingnan science journal.

**Manchurian monitor.** Vestnik Manchzhurii. 1 (1918)-current? *Manch. Monit.*

Published in separately paged monthly issues. Both titles appear on the title page. There is a separately paged English section. Some volumes have the separately paged sections: Bibliography, study of China (Kitaevdenie), and Research department (Kraevdenie).

**Manchurian research society.** See Obshchestvo izucheniia Man'chzhurskogo kraia, and Sungariiskoi rechnoi biologicheskoi stantsii.

**Marine biological association of China.**

Annual report. First (1932)-current. *Ann. Rep. Marine Biol. Assoc. China.*

**Mémoires concernant l'histoire naturelle de l'Empire Chinois par les pères de la Compagnie de Jesus.** Zi-ka-wei [near Shanghai]. 1 (1882)-6 (1920) ||. *Mém. Conc. Chinois.*

**Metropolitan museum of natural history.** Nanking. See under Sinensia.

**Musée Heude.** See Shanghai. Université l'Aurore.

**Musée Hoangho Paiho de Tientsin.** See under Tientsin.

**Nanking.**

National central university.

— Science reports. National central university, series B. Biological sciences. 1 (1930)-current. *Sci. Rep. Nat. Cent. Univ. [Nanking]*.

— See also Agricultural research. Semi-annual publication; and Agricultural science.

University of Nanking.

— College of agriculture and forestry.

— Bulletin no. —. 中國南京金陵大學農學院印叢刊 Chung kuo Nan-ching chin-ling ta hsüeh nung hsüeh yüan yin ts'ung k'an. 1 (1920)-current. *Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Univ. Nanking.*

There appears to be no formal title to this serial. Nos. 1-10 are known as Agriculture and forestry series, vol. 1, nos. 1-10. The new series, begun in 1926, consists largely of reprints. Some issues bear Chinese titles only.

— [Magazine]. [University of Nanking magazine.] 金陵光 Chin ling kuang. 1 (1909)-16 (1927) ||. *[Univ. Nanking Mag.]*

— See also next entry.

**Nanking journal.** Published by Nanking University. 金陵學報 Chin ling hsüeh pao. 1 (1931)-current. *Nanking Journ.*

**National central university.** See under Nanking.

**National medical journal of China.** Shanghai. 1 (1915)-18 (1932) ||. *Nat. Med. Journ. China.*

Continued by the Chinese medical journal.

**National review (China).** Shanghai. *Nat. Rev. (China).*

A weekly news magazine containing occasional botanical papers. The title varies. Only vols. 15 (1914), 17, and 18 have been seen.



**National southeastern university.** Nanking.

This is the earlier name of the National central university. See also Agricultural science.

**[New agricultural news. Nanking?] 新農通訊**  
Hsin nung t'ung hsün. [*New Agr. News*].

This serial has not been seen. Vol. 2 was issued in 1931.

**North China herald.** Shanghai. *North China Her.*

This serial has not been seen. It contains a few important botanical papers by E. V. Bretschneider about 1880.

**Notes and queries on China and Japan.** Hongkong. 1 (1867)-4 (1870) ||.

This is apparently the predecessor of China review: . . . Hongkong. *Notes & Quer. China & Jap.*

**Obshchestvo izucheniâ Man'chzhurskogo kraia.**

Kharbin. Fasc. 1 (1925)-current. *Obshch. Izuch. Man'chzh. Kraia.*

This consists of a series of papers published by the Manchuria research society, several sections numbered in one series, mostly designated as Series A. The backs of the fascicle covers bear the name of the society in English.

**Peiping.**

National academy of Peiping.

— Bulletin. 國立北平研究院院務彙報 Kuo li Pei-p'ing yen chiu yüan yüan yu hui pao. *Bull. Nat. Acad. Peiping.*

This current serial was published irregularly, vol. 1, no. 1 being dated 1935, but no. 3 bearing the date 1930.

— Institute of botany.

— Contributions. 國立北平研究院植物學研究所叢刊 Kuo li Pei-p'ing yen chiu yüan, chih wu hsüeh yen chiu so ts'ung k'an. 1 (1931)-current. *Contr. Inst. Bot. Nat. Acad. Peiping.*

Vol. 1 was issued under the title: Contributions from the laboratory of botany. National academy of Peiping.

— Laboratory of botany. See preceding entry.

National Peiping agricultural college. See Agricultural Magazine.

National research institute of biology. See Sinensia.

National Tsing Hua university. See Tsing-hua university. National —. Peiping.

National university of Peking.

— Science quarterly. 自然科學季刊 Tzū-jan k'o-hsüeh chi-k'an. 1 (1925)-5 (1935) ||. *Sci. Quart. Nat. Univ. Peking.*

— Science reports. 北大理科報告 Pei ta li k'o pao-kao. 1 (1936)-current. *Sci. Rep. Nat. Univ. Peking.*

A continuation of the Science quarterly.

**Peking** (as a place, but not as word in title). See Peiping.

**Peking natural history bulletin.** 北平博物雜誌

Pei-p'ing po wu tsa chih. 1 (1926-27)-current. *Peking Nat. Hist. Bull.*

This serial was formed by the union of the Bulletin of the Department of biology of Yenching university, and the Bulletin of the Peking society of natural history.

**Peking society of natural history.**

Bulletin. 1 (1926)-4 (1929-30) ||. *Bull. Peking Soc. Nat. Hist.*

After vol. 4 this serial became the Peking natural history bulletin. See note with preceding entry.

Educational handbook. 1 (1926) and 2 (1928) ||. *Peking Soc. Nat. Hist. Ed. Handb.*

**Quarterly bulletin of Chinese bibliography.**

(English edition). Published by the Chinese national committee on intellectual cooperation, Shanghai. 圖書季刊 T'u shu chi k'an. 1 (1934)-current. *Quart. Bull. Chinese Bibliog.*

**Quarterly journal of science.** Wu-Han university.

See Wu-han university, Wuchang, China. Quarterly journal of science.

**Royal Asiatic society.** Shanghai.

China branch. Hong-kong.

— Transactions. 1 (1847)-6 (1859) ||. *Trans. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.*

North China branch.

— Journal. 1 (1858)-current. *Journ. N. China Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.*

Vol. 1, no. 1 was issued under the title: Journal of the Shanghai literary and scientific society. It contains no botany. Series I consisted of the first two volumes. Beginning with December, 1864 the "New Series" was begun and continued through vol. 30 (1895-96, issued in 1899).

**Science bulletin.** [Published by] Lingnan university.

See Lingnan university. Science bulletin.

**Science journal,** College of science, Sun Yatsen University.

自然科學 Tzū jan k'o hsüeh. 1 (1928)-current. *Sci. Journ. Sun Yatsen Univ.*

**Science, K'o hsüeh.** 科學 Published by the Science society of China, Shanghai.

1 (1916)-current. *Science [Sci. Soc. China].*

**Science society of China.** Shanghai.

Contributions from the Biological laboratory (Nanking). 中國科學社生物研究所論文集植物組 Chung kuo k'o hsüeh shê sheng wu yen chiu so lun wên chi chih wu tsu. 1 (1925)-current. *Contr. Biol. Lab. Sci. Soc. China*.

Memoires. 中國科學社研究叢刊 Chung kuo k'o hsüeh shê yen chiu ts'ung k'an. Vol. 1, nos. 1 (1924) and 2 (1923) ||. *Mem. Sci. Soc. China*.

No. 2 is included in the Transactions, vol. 2 (1923).

See also Science, K'o hsüeh.

**Shanghai.**

Shanghai science institute.

— Bulletin. 上海自然科學研究所彙報 Shanghai tzü jan k'o hsüeh yen chiu so hui pao. Shanghai shizen kwagaku kenkyû-sho ihô. 1 (1929)-current. *Bull. Shanghai Sci. Inst.*

— Journal. 1 (1933)-current. *Journ. Shanghai Sci. Inst.*

This serial consists of occidental translations of abstracts of papers in the Bulletin.

Université l'Aurore.

— Musée Heude. Notes de botanique Chinoise. *Mus. Heude Notes Bot. Chin.*

This octavo work of 17 pages was issued in 1931 without volume or other numbers, but was apparently intended as a serial, the dates being used for designation. Musée Heude was formerly the Natural history museum of the Catholic mission at Siccawei [Zikawei], Shanghai, but is now installed at the Université l'Aurore.

**Shantung.**

National university of Shantung. Tsingtao.

— Journal of science. 國立山東大學科學叢刊 Kuo-li Shantung ta hsüeh k'o hsüeh ts'ung k'an. 1 (1933)-current. *Journ. Sci. Nat. Univ. Shantung*.

**Sinensia.** Contributions from the National research institute of biology. 國立中央研究院自然歷史博物館特刊 Kuo li chung yang yen chiu yüan tzü jan li shih po wu kuan t'ê k'an. 1 (1929-31)-current. *Sinensia*.

Vols. 1 to 4 (1934) were published as: *Sinensia*. Contributions from the Metropolitan museum of natural history. *Academia sinica*.

Special bulletin of the Metropolitan museum of natural history. *Academia sinica*. 國立中央研究院自然歷史博物館叢刊 Kuo li chung yang yen chiu yüan tzü jan li shih po wu kuan ts'ung k'an. 1 (1930) ||. *Sinensia Spec. Bull.*

**Soil bulletin.** Published by the National geological survey. Peiping. 土壤專報 T'u jang chuan pao. 1 (1930)-current. *Soil Bull.*

**Sungariiskoi rechnoi biologicheskoi stantsii.** Kharbin.

Trudy. 1 (1925)-current? *Trudy Sungar. Rechn. Biol. Sta.*

This is series B of the publications of the Manchurian research society. For Series A see *Obshchestvo izucheniia Man'chzhurskogo kraia*. Vols. 1, nos. 1 and 3 to 6 (1928) bear the additional title: Proceedings of the Sungari river biological station. Harbin. Vol. 1, no. 2 bears the additional title: *Arbeiten der Biologischen Sungari-Station*.

**Sun Yatsen University.** Canton.

College of agriculture.

— Agricultural information. 農聲 Nung shêng. *Agr. Inf. (Sun Yatsen Univ.)*.

Only nos. 173 & 174 (1932) have been seen.

— Botanical institute. See *Sunyatsenia*.

— First demonstrative forest station. Published by —.

— Bulletin [of] forest information. 1 (1923)-current? *Bull. For. Inf. (Sun Yatsen Univ.)*.

— See also Horticultural bulletin.

College of science(s).

— Bulletin of the Department of biology. 國立中山大學理科生物學系叢刊 Kuo li chung shan ta hsüeh li k'o shêng wu hsüeh hsi ts'ung k'an. 1 (1929)-current. *Bull. Dep't. Biol. Sun Yatsen Univ.*

No. 1 (1929) was issued under the title: Bulletin of the Biological department, Science college, Sun Yatsen university, Canton.

— Monographic series of the natural sciences bulletin. 國立中山大學自然科學科 Kuo li chung shan ta hsüeh tzü jan k'o hsüeh k'o. *Monogr. Ser. Nat. Sci. Bull. Sun Yatsen Univ.*

Only vol. 1, no. 4 (1934) has been seen.

— See also Science journal.

**Sunyatsenia.** Journal of the Botanical institute, College of agriculture, Sun Yatsen university. *Sunyatsenia*. 1 (1930)-current.

**Tientsin.**

Musée Hoangho Paiho de Tientsin.

— Publications. 1 (1910)-current? *Publ. Mus. Hoangho Paiho Tien Tsin.*

**Tsing Hua journal.** Peiping. 清華學報 Ch'ing-hua hsüeh pao. *Tsing Hua Journ.*

Only vols. 4 (1927) to date have been seen.

**Tsing Hua university.** National—. Peiping.

Science reports. Series B. Biological and psychological sciences. 國立清華大學理科報告 Kuo li Ch'ing-hua ta hsüeh li k'o pao kao. 1 (1931-34)-current. *Sci. Rep. Nat. Tsing Hua Univ.*

**Tsing Hua weekly.** Tsing Hua university. Peiping. 清華週刊 Ch'ing-hua chou k'an. *Tsing Hua Week.*

This periodical has not been seen. Vol. 38 was issued in 1932. Not all issues bear the title in English.

**University.** See under province, city, or distinctive name.

**West China border research society.** Chengtu, China.

Journal. 1 (1922-23)-current. *Journ. West China Bord. Res. Soc.*

**Wu-han university.** Wuchang, China.

Quarterly journal of science. 國立武漢大學理科季刊 Kuo li Wu-han ta hsüeh li k'o chi k'an. 1 (1930)-current. *Quart. Journ. Sci. Wu-han Univ.*

**Yellow dragon.** Published by Queen's college, Hongkong.

This serial has not been seen. It contains papers on the natural history of Hongkong.

**Yenching university.** Peking (Peiping).

Department of biology.

— Bulletin. 燕大生物部叢刊 Yen ta shêng wu pu ts'ung k'an. 1 (1930) ||. *Bull. Dep't. Biol. Yenching Univ.*

Vol. 1, no. 2 is identical with Peking society of natural history, vol. 4, part 3. This serial ceased with no. 4 (1930) and was succeeded by the Peking Nat. Hist. Bull.

**Zi-ka-wei.** See Mémoires concernant l'histoire naturelle de l'Empire Chinoise. . . ; and Shanghai. Université l'Aurore.

## INDEX OF CHINESE TITLES

上海自然科學研究所彙報 See Shanghai. Shanghai science institute. Bulletin.

土壤專報 See Soil bulletin. Published by the National geological survey.

工商經濟週刊 See Chinese economic bulletin.

中美工程師協會月刊 See Association of Chinese and American engineers. Journal.

中國南京金陵大學農學院印叢刊 See Nanking. University of Nanking. College of agriculture and forestry. Bulletin.

中國科學社生物研究所論文集植物組 See Science society of China. Shanghai. Contributions from the Biological laboratory (Nanking).

中國科學社研究叢刊 See Science society of China. Shanghai. Memoires.

中國科學美術襟誌 See China journal.

中國植物學會彙報 See Chinese botanical society. Peiping. Bulletin.

中國動物學雜誌 See Chinese journal of zoology.

中國植物學雜誌 See Chinese botanical society. Peiping. Journal.

中華農學會報 See Agricultural association of China. Nanking. Journal.

中華農學會叢刊 See Agricultural association of China. Nanking. Journal.

北平博物襟誌 See Peking natural history bulletin.

自然科學 See Science journal, College of science, Sun Yatsen University.

自然科學季刊 See Peiping. National university of Peking. Science quarterly.

林學 See Forestry association of China. Journal.

昆蟲與植病 See Entomology and phytopathology.

河北農林學刊 See Hopei agricultural and forestry journal.

金陵光 See Nanking university. [Magazine.]

金陵學報 See Nanking journal.

科學 See Science, K'o hsüeh. Published by the Science society of China, Shanghai.

浙江省昆蟲局年刊 See China (government publications). Bureau of entomology. Hangchow, China. Yearbook.

國立山東大學科學叢刊 See Shantung. National university of Shantung. Tsingtao. Journal of science.

國立中山大學自然科學科 See Sun Yatsen University. Canton. College of science(s). Monographic series of the natural sciences bulletin.

國立中山大學理科生物學系叢刊 See Sun Yatsen University. Canton. College of science(s). Bulletin of the Department of biology.

國立中央研究院自然歷史博物館特刊 See Sinensia. Contributions from the National research institute of biology.

國立中央研究院自然歷史博物館叢刊 See Sinensia. Contributions from the National research institute of biology. Special bulletin.

國立北平研究院植物學研究所叢刊 See Peiping. National academy of Peiping. Institute of botany. Contributions.  
 國立北平研究院院務彙報 See Peiping. National academy of Peiping. Bulletin.  
 國立北京農業專門學校雜誌 See Agricultural magazine. [National Peking agricultural college.]  
 國立武漢大學理科季刊 See Wu-han university. Wu-chang, China.  
 國立清華大學理科報告 See Tsing Hua university. National —. Peiping. Science reports.  
 教育公報 See China (government publications). [Ministry of education. Bulletin.]  
 教務雜誌 See Chinese recorder.  
 商廠合季華紗聯會刊 See China cotton journal.  
 清華週刊 See Tsing Hua weekly. Tsing Hua university. Peiping.  
 清華學報 See Tsing Hua journal. Peiping.  
 森林 See Journal of forestry. Published by the Chinese forestry association. [Tsinan, Shantung.]  
 湖南教育雜誌 See [Educational miscellany of Hunan. Special number.]  
 園藝專刊 See Horticultural bulletin. College of agriculture, Sun Yatsen university. . .  
 廈大生物學會期刊 See Amoy university. Biological association. [Bulletin.]  
 新農通訊 See [New agricultural news].  
 農林公報 See Agricultural journal. Department of agriculture and forestry. Republic of China.

農林季刊 See [Agricultural and forestry quarterly. . .]  
 農事雙月刊 See [Agricultural bimonthly. Published by Lingnan university].  
 農商部中央農事試驗場第三期成績報告 See China (government publications). Central agricultural experiment station. Ministry of Agriculture and commerce. Nanking. [Report.]  
 農學 See Agricultural science.  
 農學雜誌 See Agricultura.  
 農學書刊 See Agricultural research.  
 農聲 See Sun Yatsen university. College of agriculture. Agricultural information.  
 圖書季刊 See Quarterly bulletin of Chinese bibliography.  
 實業部中央農業試驗所刊目錄 See China (government publications). National agricultural research bureau. Ministry of industries. Nanking. Special publication.  
 實業部中央農業實驗所研究報告 See Agricultura sinica.  
 嶺南農刊 See Lingnan agricultural journal.  
 嶺南學報 See Lingnan journal. Canton.  
 靜生生物調查所彙報 See Fan memorial institute of biology. Peiping. Bulletin.  
 燕大生物部叢刊 See Yenching university. Peking (Peiping). Department of biology. Bulletin.

## INDEX OF ROMANIZED CHINESE TITLES

Chekiang shêng k'un ch'ung chü nien k'an. See China (government publications). Bureau of entomology. Hangchow, China. Yearbook.  
 Chiao wu tsa chih. See Chinese recorder.  
 Chiao-yü kung pao. See China (government publications). [Ministry of education. Bulletin.]  
 Chin-ling hsüeh pao. See Nanking journal.  
 Chin ling kuang. See Nanking university. [Magazine.]  
 Ch'ing-hua chou k'an. See Tsing Hua weekly. Tsing Hua university. Peiping.  
 Ch'ing-hua hsüeh pao. See Tsing Hua journal. Peiping.  
 Ching shêng shêng wu tiaô ch'a so hui pao. See Fan memorial institute of biology. Peiping. Bulletin.  
 Chung-hua nung hsüeh hui-pao. See Agricultural association of China. Nanking. Journal.  
 Chung-hua nung-hsüeh-hui ts'ung-k'an. See Agricultural association of China. Nanking. Journal.  
 Chung kuo chih wu hsüeh hui hui-pao. See Chinese botanical society. Peiping. Bulletin.  
 Chung kuo chih wu hsüeh tsa chih. See Chinese botanical society. Peiping. Journal.

Chung kuo k'o hsüeh mei-shu tsa chi. See China journal.  
 Chung kuo k'o hsüeh shê shêng wu yen chiu so lun wên chi chih wu tsu. See Science society of China. Shanghai. Contributions from the Biological laboratory (Nanking).  
 Chung kuo k'o hsüeh shê yen chiu ts'ung k'an. See Science society of China. Shanghai. Memoires.  
 Chung kuo Nan-king Chin-ling ta hsüeh nung hsüeh yüan yin. See Nanking. University of Nanking. College of agriculture and forestry. Bulletin.  
 Chung kuo tung wu hsüeh tsa chih. See Chinese journal of zoology.  
 Chung mei kung ch'êng shih hsieh hui yüeh k'an. See Association of Chinese and American engineers. Journal.  
 Hopei nung-lin hsüeh-k'an. See Hopei agricultural and forestry journal.  
 Hsia-ta shêng-wu hsüeh hui ch'i k'an. See Amoy university. Biological association. [Bulletin.]  
 Hsin nung t'ung hsün. See [New agricultural news].

- Hu-nan ch'iao yü tsa-chih. See [Educational miscellany of Hunan. Special number].
- K'o hsüeh. See Science, K'o hsüeh. Published by the Science society of China, Shanghai.
- K'un ch'ung yü chih ping. See Entomology and phytopathology.
- Kung shang ching chi chou k'an. See Chinese economic bulletin.
- Kuo li Ch'ing-hua ta hsüeh li k'o pao kao. See Tsing Hua university. National —. Peiping. Science reports.
- Kuo li chung shan ta hsüeh li k'o shêng wu hsüeh hsi ts'ung k'an. See Sun Yatsen University. Canton. College of science(s). Bulletin of the Department of biology.
- Kuo li chung shan ta hsüeh tzü jan k'o hsüeh k'o. See Sun Yatsen University. Canton. College of science(s). Monographic series of the natural sciences bulletin.
- Kuo li chung yang yen chiu yüan tzü jan li shih po wu kan.
- T'ê k'an. See Sinensia. Contributions from the National research institute of biology.
- Ts'ung k'an. See Sinensia. . . Special bulletin.
- Kuo li Pei-ching nung yeh chuan mên hsüeh hsiao tsa chih. See Agricultural magazine. [National Peking agricultural college.]
- Kuo-li Pei-p'ing yen chiu yüan. See Peiping. National academy of Peiping.
- Chih wu hsüeh yen chiu so ts'ung k'an. See Institute of botany. Contributions.
- Yüan wu hui pao. See Bulletin.
- Kuo-li Shantung ta hsüeh k'o hsüeh ts'ung k'an. See Shantung. National university of Shantung. Tsingtao. Journal of science.
- Kuo-li Wu-han ta hsüeh li k'o chi k'an. See Wu-han university, Wuchang.
- Lin hsüeh. See Forestry association of China. Journal.
- Ling-nan hsüeh pao. See Lingnan journal. Canton.
- Ling-nan nung-k'an. See Lingnan agricultural journal.
- "Lun shu." See Agricultural science.
- "Nung-hsiao [hsüeh] tsa chih." See Agricultura.
- Nung hsüeh. See Agricultural science.
- Nung hsüeh ts'ung k'an. See Agricultural research.
- Nung lin chi k'an. See [Agricultural and forestry quarterly . . .]
- Nung lin kung pao. See Agricultural journal. Department of agriculture and forestry. Republic of China.
- Nung shang pu chung yang nung shih shih yen ch'ang ti san ch'í chêng chi ch'êng chi pao kao. See China (government publications). Central agricultural experiment station. Ministry of agriculture and commerce. Nanking. [Report.]
- Nung shêng. See Sun Yatsen university. College of agriculture. Agricultural information.
- Nung shih shuang yüeh k'an. See [Agricultural bi-monthly. Published by Lingnan university].
- Pei-p'ing po wu tsa chih. See Peking natural history bulletin.
- Sên lin. See Journal of forestry. Published by the Chinese forestry association. [Tsinan, Shantung.]
- Shang ch'ang ho chi hua sha lien hui k'an. See China cotton journal.
- Shanghai tzü jan k'o hsüeh yen chiu so hui pao. See Shanghai. Shanghai science institute. Bulletin.
- Shih-yeh pu chung-yang nung-yeh shih yen so k'an mu lu. See China (government publications). National agricultural research bureau. Ministry of industries, Nanking. Special publication.
- Shih-yeh pu chung-yang nung-yeh shih-yen so yen-chiu pao-kao. See Agricultura sinica.
- T'u jang chuan pao. See Soil bulletin. Published by the National geological survey.
- T'u shu chi k'an. See Quarterly bulletin of Chinese bibliography.
- Tzü jan k'o hsüeh. See Science journal, College of science, Sun Yatsen University.
- Tzü jan k'o hsüeh chi-k'an. See Peiping. National university of Peking. Science quarterly.
- Yen ta shêng wu pu ts'ung k'an. See Yenching university. Peking (Peiping). Department of biology. Bulletin.
- Yüan-i chuan k'an. See Horticultural bulletin. College of agriculture. Sun Yatsen university . . .

## JAPANESE SERIALS

- Acta phytotaxonomica et geobotanica.** Kyôto. 植物分類地理 Shokubutsu bunrui chiri. 1 (1932-33)-current. *Act. Phytotax. Geobot.*
- [Agricultural research.]** 農學研究 Nôgaku kenkyû. [*Agr. Res. (Japan)*].
- [Agricultural society of Japan.]**  
[*Journal.*] 大日本農會報 Dainippon nôkai-hô. 1 (1881)-current. [*Journ. Agr. Soc. Japan.*]
- [Agricultural society of Sizuokaken.]**  
[*Report.*] 静岡縣農會報 Sizuokaken nôkai-hô.  
[*Rep. Agr. Soc. Sizuokaken.*].  
This serial has not been seen.
- [Agriculture and horticulture. Japan.]** 農業及園藝 Nôgyô oyobi engei. 1 (1926)-current. [*Agr. & Hort. (Japan)*].



**Amoeba.** アミーバ Bulletin of the Biological club of Nippon. Tôkyô. 1 (1929)-current? *Amoeba*.

The first two volumes bore the secondary title: Bulletin of the Amateur biological club of Japan. 生物趣味之會 Ikimono shumi no kai.

**Annotationes zoologicae japonenses.** Tôkyô. 日本動物學彙報 Nippon dôbutsu-gaku ihô. 1 (1897)-current. *Annot. Zool. Jap.*

**Asiatic society, Royal.** See Royal Asiatic society.

**Asiatic society of Japan.** Tôkyô.

Transactions. 1 (1872)-current. *Trans. Asiat. Soc. Japan.*

An index to the first series, vols. 1-27, has been published in vol. 5 (1928) of the second series.

**Biogeographica;** transactions of the Biogeographical society of Japan. 1 (1935)-current. *Biogeographica*. Only a reprint has been seen.

**Biogeographical society of Japan.**

Bulletin. 1 (1929)-current. *Bull. Biogeogr. Soc. Japan.*

**Biological club of Nippon.** See Amoeba. Bulletin of the Biological club of Nippon.

**Botanical magazine.** Published by the Tôkyô botanical society. 植物學雜誌 Shokubutsu-gaku zasshi. 1 (1887)-current. *Bot. Mag. Tokyo*.

With vol. 46 (1932) the name of the society became The Botanical society of Japan.

**[Botanical world.]** 植物界 Shokubutsu-kai. Edited by J. Sujimoto. *Bot. World*.

This serial has not been seen.

**Botany and zoology,** scientific (technical) and applied. Tôkyô. 植物及動物 Shokubutsu oyobi dôbutsu. 1 (1933)-current. *Bot. & Zool. (Tôkyô)*.

**Chosen (government publications).**

Agricultural experiment station, government general of Chosen, Suigen, Chosen.

—Annals. 農事試驗場彙報 Nôji shikenjô ihô. 1 (1926)-current. *Ann. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen*.

Vols. 1 to 4, no. 4 (1929) bore the Japanese title: 勸業模範場彙報 Kangyô mohanjô ihô. The first two volumes lacked the English title.

—Bulletin. 朝鮮總督府勸業模範場歐文報告 Chôsen sôtokufu kwangyô mohanjô ôbun hôkoku. Vol. 1, no. 1 (1922)-vol. 2, no. 4 (1928)? *Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen*.

—Journal. 農事試驗場研究報告 Nôji shikenjô kenkyû hôkoku. 1 (1916)-current. *Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Chosen*.

Forest experiment station. Keijô, Chosen.

—Bulletin. 林業試驗所報告. 朝鮮 Ringyô shikenjô hôkoku. Chôsen. 1 (1924)-current. *Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Chosen*.

The English title does not appear on all issues.

**[Chôsen bulletin.]** 朝鮮彙報 Chôsen ihô. *Chôsen Bull.*

This serial has not been seen. It was being published in 1916.

**Chôsen, [Forestry society of].**

[Bulletin.] 朝鮮山林會報 Chôsen sanrin-kaihô. [*Bull. For. Soc. Korea*].

This serial has not been seen.

**Chôsen natural history society.**

Journal. 朝鮮博物學會雜誌 Chôsen hakubutsu gakkai zasshi. 1 (1924)-current? *Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc.*

**Deutsche Gesellschaft für Natur- und Völkerkunde Ostasiens.** Tôkiô.

Mitteilung. 1 (1873-76)-current. *Mitt. Deutsch. Ges. Nat. Völk. Ostas. Tôkiô*.

**Far eastern association of tropical medicine.**

Transactions of the Sixth biennial congress held at Tôkyô, 1925. *Trans. Sixth Congr. Tôkyô, Far East. Assoc. Trop. Med.*

**Fisheries society of Japan.**

Journal. 大日本水産會報 Dai-nihon suisan kaihô. *Journ. Fish. Soc. Japan*.

This serial was succeeded by the Journal of the Imperial fisheries institute. (Department of agriculture and forestry.) Tôkyô.

**Forest experiment station.** Meguro, Tôkyô. See Tôkyô. Forest experiment station. Meguro.

**Formosa (government publications).**

Agricultural experiment station.

—Special bulletin. 農事試驗場特別報告 Nôji shiken-jô tokubetsu hôkoku. 1 (1910)-20 (1921)? *Spec. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa*.

—Division of plant pathology.

—Bulletin. 臺灣農作物病害目錄 Taiwan nôsakubutsu byôgai mokuroku. 1 (1908)-? *Bull. Div. Pl. Path. Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa*.

Bureau of plant industry.

—Forest experiment station.

—Report. 林業試驗場報告殖産局 Ringyô shiken-jô hôkoku, Shokusan-kyoku. 1 (1914)-3 (1914)? *Rep. For. Exp. Sta. Formosa*.

—Publications. *Publ. Bur. Pl. Ind. (Formosa)*.

This serial has not been seen. No. 39 was issued in 1914.

- Department of agriculture. Taihoku.
- Formosan agricultural review. 臺灣農事報 Taiwan nôjihô. 1914?-current. *Formosan Agr. Rev.*  
From the beginning (1914?) through 1921 each year's issue was paged separately. Volume numbers were introduced with 16 (1922).
  - See also under next subdivision.  
[Government research institute.]
  - [Report.] 臺灣總督府研究所報告 Taiwan sôtokufu kenkyû-sho hôkoku. [*Rep. Res. Inst. Formosa*].  
No. 7 (1918) is the only issue seen.
  - Department of Agriculture.
  - [Bulletin.] 農業部彙報臺灣總督府中央研究所 Nôgyo-bu ihô. Taiwan sôtokufu chûô kenkyû-sho. 1 (1922)-current. [*Bull. Dept. Agr. Formosa*].
  - [Report.] 農業部彙報臺灣總督府中央研究所 Nôgyô-bu ihô, Taiwan sôtokufu chûô kenkyû-sho. 1 (1922)-current? [*Rep. Dept. Agr. Gov't. Res. Inst. Formosa*].  
The English title appears on issues beginning with no. 59 (1932).
  - Department of forestry.
  - Report. 臺灣總督府中央研究所林業部報告 Taiwan sôtokufu chûô kenkyû-sho, ringyô-bu hôkoku. 1 (1900?)-current? *Rep. Dept. For. Res. Inst. Formosa*.
  - Natural history society.
  - Journal. See next entry.
  - Transactions. 臺灣博物學會會報 Taiwan hakubutsu gakkai kaihô. [1] (1911)-current. *Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa*.  
Vols. [1]-5 (nos. 1-22) were issued as "The journal of the Natural history society of Taiwan." Vols. 6, (no. 23)-14 (no. 75) were published with the Japanese title only.
  - Taihoku botanic garden. See Formosa (government publications). Taihoku imperial university. Faculty of science and agriculture. Taihoku botanic garden.
  - Taihoku imperial university. 臺北帝國大學 Taihoku teikoku daigaku.
  - Faculty of science and agriculture.
  - Memoirs. 理農學部紀要 Rinô-gaku-bu ki-yô. 1 (1930)-current. *Mem. Fac. Sci. Agr. Taihoku Univ.*
  - Taihoku botanic garden.
  - Annual report. 理農學部附屬植物園年報 Rinô-gaku-bu fuzoku shokubutsuen nenn-pô. 1 (1931)-current. *Ann. Rep. Taihoku Bot. Gard.*

- Herbarium.
- Contributions. *Contr. Herb. Taihoku Univ.*  
A series of reprints of papers published in various serials.
- Horticultural institute.
- Communication. *Comm. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ.*  
A series of reprints of papers published in various serials.
- Contributions. *Contr. Hort. Inst. Taihoku Univ.*  
A series of reprints of papers published in various serials by the Tanaka Citrus experiment station.
- Phytopathological laboratory.
- Contributions. 1 (1929)-current. *Contr. Phytopath. Lab. Taihoku Univ.*  
A numbered series of reprints, mostly from the Journal of the Society of tropical agriculture.
- See also: Society of tropical agriculture; Sylvia; and Taihoku society of agriculture and forestry. . . . Journal.
- [**Formosa journal of aquatic products.**] 臺灣水產雜誌 Taiwan suisan zasshi. [*Formosa Journ. Aquat. Prod.*]  
This serial has not been seen. No. 45 was issued in 1919.
- Formosan agricultural review.** See under Formosa (government publications). Department of agriculture.
- Forschungen auf dem Gebiet der Pflanzenkrankheiten.** See Kyôto imperial university. Institut für Pflanzenkrankheiten.
- [**Friends of the Forest.**] See Rinyu.
- Fungi.** Published by the Nippon fungological society. 菌類日本菌類學會 Kin-rui. Nippon kin-rui gakkai. 1 (1931)-current. *Fungi*.
- Gifu imperial college of agriculture.** Gifu, Japan.  
Research bulletin. 各務研究報告 Kagami kenkyû hôkoku. 1 (1927)-current? *Res. Bull. Gifu Coll. Agr.*
- Hiroshima university.**  
Journal of science. Series B, div. 2 (botany). 1 (1930-33)-current. *Journ. Sci. Hiroshima Univ.*
- Hokkaido (government publications).**  
Hokkaido agricultural experiment station, Kotoni, Sapporo, Japan. 北海道農事試験場 Hokkaidô nôji shiken-jô.  
— Bulletin. 彙報 Ihô. 1 (1905)-current. *Bull. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta.*

— Report. 報告 Hôkoku. 1 (1903)-current. *Rep. Hokkaido Agr. Exp. Sta.*

Imperial university, Sapporo, Japan. 北海道帝國大學 Hokkaidô teikoku daigaku.

— College of agriculture.

— — Journal. See Hokkaido. Imperial university. Faculty of agriculture. Journal.

— — Research bulletins of the college experiment forests. 農學部演習林研究報告 Nôgaku-bu enshûrin kenkyû hôkoku. 1 (1915)-current. *Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Coll. Agr. Hokkaido.*

— Faculty of agriculture.

— — Journal. 農學部紀要 Nôgaku-bu kiyô. *Journ. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Univ.*

Vol. 2 (1903-06) was issued under the title: The journal of the Sapporo agricultural college. Vols. 3-7 were issued under the title: The journal of the College of agriculture, Tôhoku imperial university. Vols. 8-9 were issued under the title: Journal of the College of agriculture, Hokkaido imperial university, Sapporo, Japan.

— [Faculty of physical sciences.]

— — [Research institute of marine algae.]

— — — [Report.] 理學部海藻研究所報告 Riga-ku-bu, Kaisô kenkyûjo hôkoku. 1 (1933)-current. [*Rep. Res. Inst. Marine Algae Hokkaido Univ.*]

— Faculty of science.

— — Journal. Series V. Botany. 理學部紀要 Rigaku-bu kiyô. 1 (1930-31)-current. *Journ. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ. V Bot.*

— — Institute of algological research.

— — — Scientific papers. 1 (1935)-current. *Sci. Pap. Inst. Alg. Res. Fac. Sci. Hokkaido Univ.*

— School of fishery.

— — Bulletin. 水産研究彙報 Suisan kenkyû ihô. *Bull. School Fish. Hokkaido Univ.*

Only vol. 2 (1932) has been seen.

Sapporo agricultural society. Journal. See Hokkaido (government publications). Imperial university, Sapporo. Faculty of agriculture. Journal.

Sapporo natural history society.

— Transactions. 札幌博物學會會報 Sapporo hakubutsu gakkai kaihô. 1 (1905-06)-current. *Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc.*

Sapporo society of agriculture and forestry.

— Journal. 札幌農林學會報 Sapporo nôringak-kai-hô. 1 (1909)-current. *Journ. Sapporo Soc. Agr. For.*

**Honzô. 本草** No. 1 (1932)-current? *Honzô.*

This serial bears continuous and separate pagination.

### **Horticultural association of Japan.**

Journal. 園藝學會雜誌 Engei gakkai zasshi. 1 (1925)-current. *Journ. Hort. Assoc. Japan.*

**[Horticultural journal. Japan.]** 中央園藝 Chuô engei. [*Hort. Journ. (Japan).*]

This title apparently begins with vol. 14 (1925), the earlier issues, at least up to no. 225, being issued as 果樹 Kwaju [Fruit trees].

### **Iconographia plantarum Asiae orientalis, Tôkyô.**

Edited by Takenoshin Nakai. 東亞植物圖説 Tôa shokubutsu zusetsu. 1 (1935)-current. *Icon. Pl. As. Orient.*

### **Imperial academy (of Japan).**

Proceedings. 帝國學士院紀事 Teikoku gakushi-in kiji. 1 (1925?)-current. *Proc. Imp. Acad. (Japan).*

**Imperial agricultural experiment station.** Nishigahara, Tôkyô.

[Bulletin.] 農事試驗場歐文報告 Nôji shiken-jô ôbun hôkoku. *Bull. Imp. Agr. Exp. Sta. Nishigahara.*

Vols. 1 (1905) and 2 bore the title: Bulletin. Imperial central agricultural experiment station, Japan. It was discontinued after vol. 3, no. 3, (1932) all later reports being published in the Journal.

Journal. 農事試驗場彙報 Nôji shiken-jô ihô. 1 (1929-30)-current. *Journ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Nishigahara, Tôkyô.*

A continuation of the preceding.

[Special report.] 農事試驗場特別報告 Nôji shiken-jô tokubetsu hôkoku. *Spec. Rep. Imp. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tôkyô.*

No. 28 was issued in 1911.

**Imperial bureau of fisheries.** Department of agriculture and commerce. Tôkyô.

Report of Imperial bureau of fisheries. Scientific investigations. 1 (1912) and 2 (1913) ||? *Rep. Imp. Bur. Fish. Sci. Invest.*

**Imperial fisheries bureau.** Tôkyô.

Journal. *Journ. Imp. Fish. Bur. (Tôkyô).*

Only vols. 12 (1903) and 13 (1904) have been seen. This may be continued by the Journal of the Imperial fisheries institute.

**Imperial fisheries experiment station.** Tôkyô.

Journal. *Journ. Imp. Fish. Exp. Sta. Tôkyô.*

Only vol. 5 (1934) has been seen.

**Imperial fisheries institute.** Tôkyô.

Journal. 水産講習所試験報告 Suisan kôshûjoshiken hôkoku. *Journ. Imp. Fish. Inst. (Tokyo)*.

Only vols. 20, no. 4 (1925)-current have been seen. Vol. 20 bore the addition: Department of agriculture and commerce. Vol. 21, bore the addition: Department of agriculture and forestry. This may be a continuation of the Journal of the imperial fisheries bureau.

Report. [Same Japanese title as the preceding.]  
*Rep. Imp. Fish. Inst. Tôkyô*.

Only vol. 7, no. 4 (1911) has been seen. It bore in addition: Department of agriculture and commerce.

**Imperial sericultural experiment station.** Suginami-machi. Tôkyô.

Bulletin. 1 (1923)-8 (1930) ||? *Bull. Sericult. Exp. Sta. Japan*.

**Imperial university of Tôkyô.** 東京帝國大學 Tôkyô teikoku daigaku.

College of agriculture.

— Bulletin. 農科大學學術報告 Nôka daigaku gakujutsu hôkoku. *Bull. Coll. Agr. Tôkyô Univ.*

Vol. 1, nos. 1 (1887)-8 (1890) were issued under the title: Imperial college of agriculture and dendrology, Komaba, Tôkiô. Japan. Bulletin no. —. Vol. 1, nos. 9 (1891)-12 (1893) were issued under the title: Imperial University, College of agriculture. Bulletin no. —. In 1909 this serial was succeeded by the Journal.

— Journal. 農學部紀要 Nôgaku-bu kiyô. 1 (1909-13)-current. *Journ. Coll. Agr. Univ. Tôkyô*.

College of science.

— Journal. 理學部紀要 Rigaku-bu kiyô. 1 (1887)-45 (1925). *Journ. Coll. Sci. Univ. Tôkyô*.

This serial was continued by the Journal of the Faculty of science, imperial university of Tôkyô. It succeeds the Memoirs of the Department of science, University of Tôkyô.

Faculty of science.

— Journal. Sect. III. Botany. 理學部紀要 Rigaku-bu kiyô. 1 (1925)-current. *Journ. Fac. Sci. Univ. Tôkyô*.

Forests.

— Bulletin of the Tôkyô imperial university forests. 農學部演習林報告 Nôgaku-bu enshurin hôkoku. *Bull. Tôkyô Imp. Univ. For.*

Only irregular numbers of this serial have been seen. Vol. 14 was issued in 1931.

Medicinische Facultät der kaiserlich-japanischen Universität. Tôkyô.

— Mitteilungen. 帝國大學醫科紀要 Teikoku daigaku ika kiyô. 1 (1887)-32 (1925) ||. *Mitt. Med. Fac. Kais. Jap. Univ.*

Science department.

— Memoirs. 1 (1879)-12 (1885). *Mem. Sci. Dept. Univ. Tôkyô*.

The exact title of this serial varies greatly. The title of no. 6 (1881) is: Memoirs of the Science department, Tôkiô Daigaku (University of Tôkiô). The serial is continued by the Journal of the college of science, Imperial university of Tôkyô.

**Institut Oinoue de recherches agronomique et biologique.** Japan.

Bulletin. 大井上理農學研究所研究報告 Ôinoue rinôgaku kenkyû-sho. Kenkyû hôkoku. 1 (1923)-current? *Bull. Inst. Oinoue (Japan)*.

**Institute of scientific research, Manchoukuo.**

Report. 大陸科學院研究報告. 滿洲國 Tairiku kagakuin kenkyû hôkoku. Manchoukuo. The Institute of scientific research of Manchoukuo. Hsinching, Manchoukuo. 1 (1936)-current. *Rep. Inst. Sci. Res. Manchoukuo*.

**Japan magazine;** a representative monthly of things Japanese. Tôkyô. 1 (1930)-current. *Japan Mag.***[Japanese alpine club.]**

[Journal.] 山岳 Sangaku. [*Journ. Jap. Alpine Club*].

**Japanese association for the advancement of science.**

Proceedings. 日本學術協會報告 Nippon gaku-jitsu kyôkai hôkoku. *Proc. Jap. Assoc. Adv. Sci.*

Only reprints from this serial have been seen.

**Japanese horticultural society.**

Journal of the Japanese horticultural society. Journal de la Société d'horticulture du Japon. Zeitschrift der japanischen Gartenbau Gesellschaft. Tôkyô. 日本園藝會雜誌 Nippon engikai zasshi. *Journ. Jap. Hort. Soc.*

The three western titles were used from no. 3, June 1889, (the first issue seen) through vol. 11 (1899). The French title was then used through vol. 18 (1906) after which no western title was used. Beginning with vol. 17, no. 7 (1905) the Japanese title became 日本園藝雜誌 Nippon engi zasshi.

**Japanese journal of botany.** Tôkyô. 日本植物學輯報 Nippon shokubutsugaku shûhō. 1 (1922)-current. *Jap. Journ. Bot.*

**Japanese journal of genetics.** Tôkyô. 遺傳學雜誌  
Idengaku zasshi. 1 (1922)-current. *Jap. Journ. Genet.*

**Japanese society of scientific fisheries.** Tôkyô.  
Bulletin. 日本水産學會誌 Nippon suisan-gakkai-shi. *Bull. Jap. Soc. Sci. Fish.*  
Only vol. 3 (1934-35) has been seen.

**Japanische Gartenbau Gesellschaft.** See Japanese horticultural society. *Journal.*

**Journal of geography.** Published by the Tôkyô geographical society. 地學雜誌 Chigaku zasshi. Chigaku kyôkwai. *Journ. Geogr. (Tôkyô).*

**Journal of Japanese botany.** Edited by T. Makino. 植物研究雜誌 Shokubutsu kenkyû zasshi. 1 (1916-18)-current. *Journ. Jap. Bot.*

[**Journal of natural history.** Fukuoka.] 福岡博物學雜誌 Fukuoka hakubutsu-gaku zasshi. 1 (1932)-current. [*Journ. Nat. Hist. Fukuoka*].

[**Journal of oriental arts and sciences.** Tôkyô.] 東洋學藝雜誌 Tôyô gakugei zasshi. 1 (1881)-38 (1911)||? [*Journ. Orient. Art. Sci.*]

**Journal of oriental medicines.** Dairen. 滿洲醫學雜誌 Manshû igaku zasshi. 1 (1923)-current. *Journ. Orient. Med.*

**Journal of plant protection.** Nippon plant protection society. Tôkyô. 病蟲害雜誌 Byôchû-gai zasshi. 1 (1914)-current. *Journ. Pl. Protect.*

**Kagoshima imperial college of agriculture and forestry.**

Bulletin. 鹿兒島高等農林學校學術報告 Kago-shima kôto nôrin gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. 1 (1915)-current. *Bull. Kagoshima Coll. Agr. For.*

[**Kanagawaken agricultural experiment station.**]

[Report.] 神奈川縣立農事試驗場農事試驗成績 Kanagawa-kenritsu nôji shiken-jô nôji shiken seiseki. [*Rep. Kanagawa. Agr. Exp. Sta.*]

No. 42 was issued in 1914.

**Korea.** See Chôsen.

**Kyôto imperial university.** 京都帝國大學 Kyôto teikoku daigaku.

College of agriculture.

—Memoirs. 農學部紀要 Nôgaku-bu kiyô. 1 (1926)-current. *Mem. Coll. Agr. Kyôto.*

College of science.

—Memoirs.

—Series A. 1 (1924)-current. *Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyôto Univ. Ser. A.*

—Series B. 1 (1924)-current. *Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyôto Univ. Ser. B.*

Institut für Pflanzenkrankheiten der kaiserlichen Universität zu Kyôto.

—Forschungen auf dem Gebiet der Pflanzenkrankheiten. Arbeiten aus dem —. 植物病害研究 Shokubutsu byôgai kenkyû. [Studies in plant pathology.] 1 (1931)-current. *Forsch. Geb. Pflanzenk. Univ. Kyôto.*

Society of forestry.

—Bulletin. 京都帝國大學演習林報告 Kyôto teikoku daigaku enshû-rin hôkoku. 1 (1927)-current. *Bull. Soc. For. Kyôto Univ.*

**Kyûshû imperial university.** Fukuoka. 九州帝國大學 Kyûshû teikoku daigaku.

Department of agriculture.

—Journal. 1 (1923-27)-current. *Journ. Dept. Agr. Kyûshû Univ.*

Scienza de la fakultato terkultura. Kjusu imperia universitato.

—Bulteno. 學藝雜誌 Gakugei zasshi. 1 (1924-25)-current. *Bult. Sci. Fak. Terk. Kjûsû Univ.*

University forests.

—[Bulletin.] 演習林報告 Enshûrin hôkoku. 1 (1932)-current? [*Bull. Univ. For. Kyûshû Univ.*]

**Manchoukuo.**

Institute of scientific research. See Institute of scientific research, Manchoukuo.

Scientific expedition. See Scientific expedition to Manchoukuo. . . .

**Miyazaki college of agriculture and forestry.** Miyazaki.

Bulletin. 宮崎高等農林學校學術報告 Miyazaki kôto nôrin gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. 1 (1929)-current. *Bull. Miyazaki Coll. Agr. For.*

**Morioka.**

Imperial college of agriculture and forestry. Morioka, Japan.

—Bulletin. 盛岡高等農林學校學術報告 Morioka kôto nôrin gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. *Bull. Coll. Agr. For. Morioka.*

Vol. 4 was published in 1923.

**Natural science and museum.** Published by the Tokyo science museum, Ueno Park, Tôkyô. 自然科學之博物館 Shizen-kagaku no Hakubutsukan. *Nat. Sci. & Mus.*

**Oceanographic works in Japan.** Records. See Records of oceanographic works in Japan.



## [Ôhara institute for agricultural research.]

Berichte des Ôhara instituts für Landwirtschaftliche Forschungen in Kuraschiki Provinz, Okayama, Japan. 大原農業研究所報告 Ôhara nôgyô kenkyû-sho hôkoku. 1 (1916-20)-current. *Bericht. Ohara Inst. Landw. Forsch. Japan.*

[Special report]. 大原農業研究所特別報告 Ôhara nôgyô kenkyû-sho tokubetsu hôkoku. [*Spec. Rep. Ohara Inst. Agr. Res.*]

No. 4 was issued in 1928.

**Pan-Pacific science congress, 1926.** Tôkyô.

Guide book. Excursion [no. —]. *Guide Book Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Excur.*

A series of guidebooks intended for delegates.

Proceedings. See Third Pan-Pacific Science congress, Tôkyô, 1926.

**Pharmaceutical society of Japan.**

Journal. 藥學雜誌 Yakugaku zasshi. *Journ. Pharm. Soc. Japan.*

No. 51 was issued in 1931.

**Phytopathological society of Japan.**

Annals. 日本植物病理學會報 Nippon shokubutsu byôri-gakkai-hô. 1 (1918-25)-current. *Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan.*

**[Practical horticulture].** 實際園藝 Jissai engei. [*Pract. Hort.*]

Only reprints from this serial have been seen. Vol. 7 was issued in 1928.

**[Preservation of natural monuments.** Published by the Department of education. Division of botany. Japan.] 天然紀念物調査報告. 植物之部 Tennen kinenbutsu chôsa hôkoku. Shokubutsu no bu. [*Preserv. Natural Monuments Japan*].

This was originally published by the "Home department" under the title: 史蹟天然紀念物 Shiseki tennen kinenbutsu [Preservation of historical monuments]. It consists of several series of documents, all in Japanese, containing some historical papers by recognized botanists, apparently none of the papers containing Latin names.

**Records of oceanographic works in Japan.** Compiled by the Committee on Pacific oceanography of the National research council of Japan. Tôkyô. 1 (1928)-current. *Rec. Oceanogr. Works Japan.*

**Rigakkai.** 理學界 [Scientific world]. *Rigakkai.*  
This serial has not been seen.

**Rinyû.** 林友 [Friends of the forest]. *Rinyû.*

Only a reprint from no. 217 (1933) has been seen. This is published in Tôkyô.

**Royal Asiatic society.**

Korea branch. Seoul.

— Transactions. 1 (1900)-current. *Trans. Korea Branch Roy. Asiat. Soc.*

**Saghalien central experiment station.** Konuma, Saghalien, Japan.

Reports. . . . First series (Agricultural and animal husbandry). 樺太廳中央試驗所報告 Kara-futo-chô chûô shiken-sho hôkoku. 1 (1932)-current. *Rep. Saghalien Centr. Exp. Sta. I.*

**Saito Ho-on Kai museum.** Sendai.

Annual report. *Ann. Rep. Saito Ho-on Kai.*

Only the report for 1929 has been seen.

Research bulletin. . . . Published by the Saito gratitude foundation, Sendai, Japan. 齋藤報恩會學術研究報告 Saito Hô-on-kai gakujutsu kenkyû hôkoku. *Res. Bull. Saitô Hô-on Kai Mus.*

**Sapporo.** See under Hokkaido.

**[Science.** Published by Tôkyô Iwanami bookstore.] 科學. 東京岩波書店 Kagaku. Tôkyô Iwanami shoten. [*Science (Tôkyô).*]

Vol. 4 was issued in 1934.

**[Science education.** (Tôkyô)]. 理科教育 Rika kyôiku. [*Sci. Education.*]

Only one reprint from vol. 15 (1932) has been seen.

**Scientific agricultural society.** Tôkyô.

Journal. 農學會報 Nôgaku kaihô. *Journ. Sci. Agr. Soc.*

No. 7 was issued in 1890.

**Scientific expedition to Manchoukuo** under the leadership of Shigeyasu Tokunaga, June-October, 1933.

Report of the first. 第一次滿蒙學術調查研究團報告 Daiichiji manmô gakujutsu chôsa kenkyû-dan hôkoku. *Rep. First Sci. Exped. Manchoukuo.*

Only Sect. IV (1934-36) concerns botany.

**[Scientific knowledge.]** 科學知識 Kagaku chishiki. [*Sci. Knowledge.*]

Only reprints from vols. 4 (1924) and 8 (1928) have been seen.

**[Scientific world.]** See Rigakkai. 理學界

**Shanghai science institute.**

Bulletin. 上海自然科學研究所彙報 Shanghai Tzû jan k'o hsüeh yen chiu so hui pao. Shanghai shizen-kagaku kenkyû-sho ihô. 1 (1929)-current. *Bull. Shanghai Sci. Inst.*

For English translations see the Journal.

Journal. 1 (1933)-current. *Journ. Shanghai Sci. Inst.*

This serial consists of occidental translations of abstracts of papers in the Bulletin.

[**Shinano natural science society.** Shinano, Japan.]

[Journal.] 信濃博物學雜誌 Shinano hakubutsugaku zasshi. 1 (1902)-39 (1913) ||. [*Journ. Shinano Nat. Sci. Soc.*]

Beginning with number 9 the pagination in Arabic runs consecutively, the Japanese pagination repeating with each issue.

[**Siebold centennial celebration.** Papers presented to the . . .] シーボルト先生渡來百年紀念論文集 Siebold sensei torai hyakunen kinen ronbushû. Nagasaki. [*Papers Sieb. Cent. Celebr.*]

**Société d'horticulture du Japon.** See Japanese horticultural society. Journal.

[**Society of forestry.** Japan.]

[Journal.] 林學會雜誌 Ringakukai zasshi. [*Journ. Soc. For. Japan.*]

This serial has not been seen. Vol. 14 was issued in 1932.

**Society of tropical agriculture.** Taihoku imperial university. Taiwan.

Journal. 熱帶農學會誌 Nettai nōgakukai-shi. 1 (1929)-current. *Journ. Soc. Trop. Agr.*

[**South Manchuria railway company.**] 南滿洲鐵道株式會社 Nan manshû tetsudô kabushiki kaisha. [Agricultural experiment station.] 農事試驗場 Nōji shiken-jō.

— [Bulletin.] 時報 Jihō. [*Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. S. Manch. Ry.*]

No. 4 (1918) of this current serial is the first issue seen.

— Research bulletin. 研究時報 Kenkyû jihō. *Res. Bull. Agr. Exp. Sta. S. Manch. Ry.*

No. 6 (1931) is the first number seen.

[Central research institute.]

— Report. 中央試驗所報告 Chûshiken-sho hôkoku. [*Rep. Centr. Res. Inst. S. Manch. Ry.*]

[Industrial department. Bureau of agriculture.] 興業部農務課 Kōgyō-bu nômuka.

— [Industrial contributions.] 產業資料 Sangyô shiryō. *Industr. Contr. S. Manch. Ry.*

The first three and other scattered numbers have not been seen. Nos. 4 (1916) to 12 (possibly to 15) were issued by the 地方部地方課 Chihō-bu, chihō-ka [Local department, bureau of local affairs]. The last issue seen is no. 27 (1928).

**Studia citrologica;** edited by Tanaka citrus experiment station. Mino-mura, Fukuokaken. Japan. 柑橘研究 Kankitsu kenkyû. 1 (1927)-current. *Stud. Citrol.*

**Sylvia.** Published by the forest club Sylvia of the School of forestry, Taihoku imperial university, Formosa, Japan. 林學季報 Ringaku kihō. 1 (1930)-6 (1936) ||. *Sylvia.*

For continuation see Taihoku society of agriculture and forestry. . . . Journal.

**Taihoku imperial university.** See Formosa. (government publications). Taihoku imperial university.

**Taihoku society of agriculture and forestry.** School of agriculture and forestry, Taihoku imperial university.

Journal. 臺北農林學會報 Taihoku nōringakkai-hō. 1 (1936)-current. *Journ. Taihoku Soc. Agr. For.*

This serial replaces Sylvia.

**Tanaka citrus experiment station.** Mino-mura, Fukuoka-ken.

Memoirs. 田中柑橘試驗場 Tanaka kankitsu shiken-jō. 1, no. 1 (1927)-current? *Mem. Tanaka Citrus Exp. Sta.*

See also *Studia citrologica*.

**Third Pan-Pacific science congress, Tôkyô, 1926.** Proceedings. *Proc. Third Pan-Pacific Sci. Congr. Tôkyô.*

See also Pan-Pacific science congress, Tôkyô, 1926.

**Tôhoku imperial university.** Sendai.

Science reports. Fourth series (Biology). 東北帝國大學理科報告 Tôhoku teikoku-daigaku rikwa hôkoku. 1 (1924)-current. *Sci. Rep. Tôhoku Univ. IV.*

**Tôkyô. Forest experiment station.** Meguro.

Bulletin. 林業試驗報告 東京 Ringyô shiken hôkoku. 1 (1904)-current. *Bull. For. Exp. Sta. Tôkyô.*

The earlier numbers bear the Japanese title only.

**Tôkyô geographical society.** See Journal of geography. Published by the Tôkyô geographical society.

**Tôkyô imperial university.** See Imperial university of Tôkyô.

**Tôkyô nōgyo daigaku kiyô** (The Tokyo agricultural college).

Journal. 東京農業大學紀要 1 (1919)-current. *Journ. Tôkyô Nōgyo Daigaku.*

Vol. 1 bears the title: Journal of the Tôkyô agricultural college.

**Tottori agricultural college**, Tottori, Japan.

Memoirs. 鳥取高等農業學校學術報告 Tottori kôto nôgyo gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. 1 (1930-32)-current. *Mem. Tottori Agr. Coll. Japan*.

**Tottori society of agricultural sciences**. Japan.

Transactions. 鳥取農學會報 Tottori nōgakkai-hô. 1 (1927-29)-current. *Trans. Tottori Soc. Agr. Sci.*

**Tropical horticulture**. Taihoku. 熱帶園藝 Nettai engai. 1 (1931)-current. *Trop. Hort.***University of Tôkyô**. See Imperial university of Tôkyô.**Utsunomiya agricultural college**, Utsunomiya, Nippon.

Bulletin. 宇都宮高等農林學校學術報告 Utsunomiya kôto nôrin gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. 1 (1931)-current. *Bull. Utsunomiya Agr. Coll.*

With vol. 2 (succeeding the undesignated vol. 1 consisting of parts 1-5) there was instituted Section A, Agricultural sciences and forestry.

Journal of agricultural studies. Utsunomiya.

This serial, mentioned in the Japanese journal of botany, vol. 6, p. (113) (1933), has not been seen.

## INDEX OF JAPANESE TITLES

九州帝國大學 See Kyûshû imperial university.

演習林報告 See University forest. Bulletin.

學藝雜誌 See Scienca de la fakultato terkultura. Bulteno.

シーボルト先生渡來百年紀念論文集 See [Siebold centennial celebration. Papers presented to the . . .]

上海自然科學研究所彙報 See Shanghai science institute. Bulletin.

大井上理農學研究所研究報告 See Institut Oinoue de recherches agronomique et biologique. Bulletin.

大日本水產會報 See Fisheries society of Japan. Journal.

大日本農會報 See [Agricultural society of Japan. Journal.]

大原農業研究所 See [Ohara institute for agricultural research.]

特別報告 See [Special report].

報告 See Berichte des Ohara instituts für Landwirtschaftliche Forschungen in Kurashiki Provinz, Okayama.

大陸科學院研究報告. 滿洲國 See Institute of scientific research. Manchoukuo. Report.

山岳 See [Japanese alpine club. Journal].

中央園藝 See [Horticultural journal. Japan].

中央試驗所報告 See [South Manchuria railway co. Central research institute. Report].

天然紀念物調查報告 See [Preservation of natural monuments].

日本水產學會誌 See Japanese society of scientific fisheries. Bulletin.

日本動物學彙報 See Annotationes zoologicae japonenses.

日本植物病理學會報 See Phytopathological society of Japan. Annals.

日本植物學輯報 See Japanese journal of botany.

日本園藝會雜誌 See Japanese horticultural society. Journal.

日本園藝雜誌 See Japanese horticultural society. Journal.

日本學術協會報告 See Japanese association for the advancement of science. Proceedings.

水產講習所試驗報告 See Imperial fisheries institute. Tôkyô. Journal, and Report.

北海道帝國大學 See Hokkaido (government publications). Imperial university, Sapporo. Japan.

水產研究彙報 See School of fishery. Bulletin.

理學部紀要 See Faculty of science. Journal.

理學部海藻研究所報告 See [Faculty of physical sciences. Research institute of marine algae. Report].

農學部演習林研究報告 See College of agriculture. Research bulletins of the college experiment forests.

農學部紀要 See Faculty of agriculture. Journal.

北海道農事試驗場 See Hokkaido (government publications). Hokkaido agricultural experiment station, Kotoni, Sapporo, Japan.

彙報 See Bulletin.

報告 See Report.

史蹟天然紀念物 See [Preservation of natural monuments].

本草 See Honzô.

札幌博物學會會報 See Hokkaido (government publications). Sapporo natural history society. Transactions.

札幌農林學會報 See Hokkaido (government publications). Sapporo society of agriculture and forestry. Journal.

生物趣味之會 See Amoeba. Bulletin of the Biological club of Nippon.

田中柑橘試驗場 See Tanaka citrus experiment station. Mino-mura, Fukuoka-ken. Memoirs.

地學雜誌 See Journal of geography.

宇都宮高等農林學校學術報告 See Utsunomiya agricultural college. Bulletin.

- 自然科學之博物館 See Natural science and museum.  
 Published by the Tôkyô science museum.
- 各務研究報告 See Gifu imperial college of agriculture.  
 Research bulletin.
- 京都帝國大學 See Kyôto imperial university.
- 農學部紀要 See College of agriculture. Memoirs.
- 演習林報告 See Society of forestry. Bulletin.
- 果樹 See [Horticultural journal. Japan].
- 林友 See Rinyû [Friends of the forest]. Tôkyô.
- 林學季報 See Sylvia.
- 東北帝國大學理科報告 See Tôhoku imperial university. Sendai. Science reports.
- 東京帝國大學 See Imperial university of Tôkyô.
- 理學部紀要 See College of science. Journal; also  
 Faculty of science. Journal.
- 農科大學學術報告 See College of agriculture.  
 Bulletin.
- 農學部紀要 See College of agriculture. Bulletin.
- 農學部演習林報告 See Forests. Bulletin of the  
 Tôkyô imperial university forests.
- 帝國大學醫科紀要 See Medizinische Facultät der  
 kaiserlich-japanischen Universität. Tôkyô.
- 東京農業大學紀要 See Tôkyô nôgyô daigaku kiyô.  
 (The Tôkyô agricultural college). Journal.
- 東洋學藝雜誌 See [Journal of oriental arts and sci-  
 ences. Tôkyô].
- 東亞植物圖說 See Iconographia plantarum Asiae ori-  
 entalis.
- 林學會雜誌 See [Society of forestry. Japan].
- 林業試驗所報告. 朝鮮 See Chôsen (government pub-  
 lications). Forest experiment station. Keijô. Chô-  
 sen. Bulletin.
- 林業試驗報告. 東京 See Tôkyô. Forest experiment  
 station. Meguro. Bulletin.
- 信農博物學雜誌 See [Shinano natural science society.  
 . . . Journal].
- 帝國學士院紀事 See Imperial academy (of Japan).  
 Proceedings.
- 南滿洲鐵道株式會社 See [South Manchuria railway  
 company].
- 中央試驗所報告 See [Central research institute.  
 Report].
- 地方部地方課 See [Industrial department, Bu-  
 reau of agriculture. Industrial contributions].
- 農事試驗場時報 See [Agricultural experiment  
 station. Bulletin].
- 農事試驗場學究時報 See Agricultural experiment  
 station. Research bulletin.
- 興業部農務課產業資料 See [Industrial depart-  
 ment. Bureau of agriculture. Industrial contribu-  
 tions].
- 柑橘學究 See Studia citrologica; edited by Tanaka  
 citrus experiment station.
- 神奈川縣立農事試驗場農事試驗成績 See [Kanaga-  
 waken agricultural experiment station. Report].
- 科學. 東京岩波書店究行 See [Science. Published by  
 the Tôkyô Iwanami bookstore].
- 科學知識 See [Scientific knowledge].
- 宮崎高等農林學校學術報告 See Miyazaki college of  
 agriculture and forestry. Bulletin.
- 病蟲害雜誌 See Journal of plant protection.
- 理科教育 See [Science education (Tôkyô)].
- 理學界 See Rigakkai [Scientific world].
- 鳥取農學會報 See Tottori society of agricultural sci-  
 ences. Transactions.
- 鳥取高等農業學校學術報告 See Tottori agricultural  
 college. . . . Memoirs.
- 鹿兒島高等農林學校學術報告 See Kagoshima im-  
 perial college of agriculture and forestry. Bulletin.
- 植物分類地理 See Acta phytotaxonomica et geobo-  
 tanica.
- 物植及動物 See Botany and zoology . . . Tôkyô.
- 植物界 See [Botanical world].
- 植物病害研究 See Kyôto imperial university. Institut  
 für Pflanzenkrankheiten der kaiserlichen Universität  
 zu Kyôto. Forschungen auf dem Gebiet der Pflanzen-  
 krankheiten. Arbeiten aus dem. . . .
- 植物研究雜誌 See Journal of Japanese botany.
- 植物學雜誌 See Botanical magazine. Published by  
 the Tôkyô botanical society.
- 滿洲醫學雜誌 See Journal of oriental medicines. Dai-  
 ren.
- 盛岡高等農林學校學術報告 See Morioka. Imperial  
 college of agriculture and forestry. Bulletin.
- 菌類, 日本菌類學會 See Fungi. Published by the  
 Nippon fungological society.
- 朝鮮山林會報 See Chôsen. [Forestry society of Chô-  
 sen. Bulletin].
- 朝鮮博物學會雜誌 See Chôsen natural history so-  
 ciety. Journal.
- 朝鮮彙報 See [Chôsen bulletin].
- 朝鮮總督府林業試驗所報告 See Chôsen (government  
 publications). Forest experiment station. . . . Bul-  
 letin.
- 朝鮮總督府勸業模範場歐文報告 See Chosen (govern-  
 ment publications). Agricultural experiment station.  
 . . . Bulletin.
- 園藝學會雜誌 See Horticultural association of Japan.  
 Journal.
- 實際園藝 See [Practical horticulture].
- 滿蒙學術調查研究團報告第一次 See Scientific expe-  
 dition to Manchoukuo under the leadership of Shige-  
 yasû Tokunaga, June-October, 1933. Report of the  
 first.
- 演習林報告 See Kyûshû imperial university. Fuku-  
 oka. Department of agriculture. Bulletin.

福岡博物學雜誌 See Journal of natural history. Fukuoka.

臺北帝國大學 See Formosa (government publications). Taihoku imperial university.

理農學部紀要 See Faculty of science and agriculture. Memoirs.

理農學部附屬植物園年報 See Faculty of science and agriculture. Taihoku botanic garden. Annual report.

臺北農林學會報 See Taihoku society of agriculture and forestry. . . . Journal.

臺灣博物學會會報 See Formosa (government publications). Natural history society. Transactions.

臺灣水產雜誌 See Formosa (government publications). [Formosa journal of aquatic products].

臺灣農作物病害目錄 See Formosa (government publications). Agricultural experiment station. Division of plant pathology. Bulletin.

臺灣農事報 See Formosa (government publications). Department of agriculture. Formosan agricultural review.

臺灣總督府中央研究所 See Formosa (government publications). [Government research institute. Department of Agriculture].

林業部報告 See Formosa (government publications). [Government research institute.] Department of forestry. Report.

農業部報告 See Formosa (government publications). [Government research institute. Department of agriculture. Report].

農業部彙報 See Formosa (government publications). [Government research institute. Department of Agriculture. Bulletin].

臺灣總督府研究所報告 See Formosa (government publications). Government research institute. Report.

臺灣總督府殖產局林業試驗場報告 See Formosa (government publications). Bureau of plant industry. Forest experiment station. Report.

農事試驗場. 東京. See Imperial agricultural experiment station. Nishigahara, Tôkyô.

歐文報告 See [Bulletin].

彙報 See Journal.

特別報告 See [Special report].

農事試驗場特別報告. 臺灣. See Formosa (government publications). Agricultural experiment station. Special bulletin.

農事試驗場研究報告 See Chôsen (government publications). Agricultural experiment station. . . . Journal.

農事試驗場彙報. 朝鮮 See Chôsen (government publications). Agricultural experiment station. Annals.

農業及園藝 See [Agriculture and horticulture].

農學研究 See [Agricultural research].

農學會報 See Scientific agricultural society. Tôkyô. Journal.

靜岡縣農會報 See [Agricultural society of Sizuokaken. Report].

學藝雜誌 See Kyûshû imperial university. Fukuoka. *Scienca de la fakultato terkultura. Kjusu imperia universitato. Bulteno.*

熱帶園藝 See Tropical horticulture.

熱帶農學會誌 See Society of tropical agriculture. Taihoku imperial university. Taiwan.

樺太廳中央試驗所報告 See Saghalien central experiment station. Konuma, Saghalien, Japan. Reports. . . .

齋藤報恩會學術研究誌告 See Saitô Hô-on Kai museum. Research bulletin.

道傳學雜誌 See Japanese journal of genetics. Tôkyô.

藥學雜誌 See Pharmaceutical society of Japan. Journal.

勸業模範場彙報 See Chôsen (government publications). Agricultural experiment station. . . . Annals.

## INDEX OF ROMANIZED JAPANESE TITLES

Byôchû-gai zasshi. See Journal of plant protection.

Chigaku zasshi. See Journal of geography.

Chôsen hakubutsu gakkai zasshi. See Chôsen natural history society. Journal.

Chôsen ihô. See [Chôsen bulletin].

Chôsen sanrin-kaihô. See Chôsen. [Forestry society of Chôsen. Bulletin.]

Chôsen sôtokufu kwangyô mohanjô ôbun hôkoku. See Chôsen (government publications). Agricultural experiment station. . . . Bulletin.

Chôsen sôtokufu. Ringyô shiken-jo hôkoku. See Chôsen (government publications). Forest experiment station. . . . Bulletin.

Chûô engei. See [Horticultural journal. Japan].

Chûô shiken-sho hôkoku. See [South Manchuria railway Co. Central research institute. Report.]

Dai-nihon suisankai-hô. See Fisheries society of Japan. Journal.

Dainipponnôkai-hô. See [Agricultural society of Japan. Journal.]

Engei gakkai zasshi. See Horticultural association of Japan. Journal.

Enshû-rin hôkoku. Kyûshû teikoku daigaku. See Kyûshû imperial university. Fukuoka. Department of agriculture. Bulletin.



- Fukuoka hakubutsu-gaku zasshi. See Journal of natural history. Fukuoka.
- Gakugei zasshi. See Kyûshû imperial university. Fukuoka. *Scienca de la fakultato terkultura. Kjusu imperia universitato. Bulteno.*
- Hokkaidô nôji shiken-jô. See Hokkaido (government publications). Hokkaido agricultural experiment station, Koton, Sapporo, Japan.
- Hôkoku. See Report.
- Ih. See Bulletin.
- Hokkaidô teikoku daigaku. See Hokkaido (government publications). Imperial university. Sapporo, Japan.
- Nôgaku-bu enshûrin kenkyû hôkoku. See College of agriculture. Research bulletins of the college experiment forests.
- Nôgaku-bu kiyô. See Faculty of agriculture. Journal.
- Rigaku-bu, Kaisô Kenkyûjo hôkoku. See [Faculty of physical sciences. Research institute of marine algae. Report].
- Rigaku-bu kiyô. See Faculty of science. Journal.
- Suisan kenkyû ih. See School of fishery. Bulletin.
- Honzô. See Honzô.
- Idengaku zasshi. See Japanese journal of genetics. Tôkyô.
- Ikimono shumi no kai. See Amoeba. Bulletin of the Biological club of Nippon.
- Jissai engei. See [Practical horticulture].
- Kagaku chishiki. See [Scientific knowledge].
- Kagaku. Tôkyô Iwanami shoten. See [Science. Published by the Tôkyô Iwanami bookstore].
- Kagami kenkyû hôkoku. See Gifu imperial college of agriculture. Research bulletin.
- Kanagawa-kenritsu nôji shiken-jô nôji shiken seiseki. See [Kanagawaken agricultural experiment station. Report].
- Kagoshima kôto nôrin gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. See Kagoshima imperial college of agriculture and forestry. Bulletin.
- Kangyô mohanjô ih. See Chôsen (government publications). Agricultural experiment station . . . Annals.
- Kaju. See [Horticultural journal. Japan].
- Kankitsu kenkyû. See *Studia citrologica*; edited by Tanaka citrus experiment station.
- Karâfuto-chô chuô shiken-sho hôkoku. See Saghalien central experiment station. Konuma, Saghalien, Japan. Reports . . .
- Kin-rui. Nippon kin rui gakkai. See Fungi. Published by the Nippon fungological society.
- Kyôto teikoku daigaku. See Kyôto imperial university.
- Enshû-rin hôkoku. See Society of forestry. Bulletin.
- Nôgaku-bu kiyô. See College of agriculture. Memoirs.
- Kyûshû teikoku daigaku. See Kyûshû imperial university.
- Enshûrin hôkoku. See University forests. Bulletin.
- Gakugei zasshi. See *Scienca de la fakultato terkultura. Bulteno.*
- Manmô gakujutsu chôsa kenkyûdan hôkoku, Daiichi-ji. See Scientific expedition to Manchouku under the leadership of Shigeyasu Tokunaga, June-October, 1933. Report of the first.
- Manshû igaku zasshi. See Journal of oriental medicines. Dairen.
- Miyazaki kôto nôrin gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. See Miyazaki college of agriculture and forestry. Bulletin.
- Morioka kôto nôrin gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. See Morioka. Imperial college of agriculture and forestry. Bulletin.
- Nan-manshû tetsudô kabushiki kaisha. See [South Manchuria railway company].
- Chihô-bu, chihô-ka. See [Industrial department, Bureau of agriculture. Industrial contributions].
- Chûto shiken-sho hôkoku. See [Central research institute. Report].
- Kôgyô-bu nômuka. Sangyô shiryô. See [Industrial department. Bureau of agriculture. Industrial contributions].
- Nôji shiken-jô. Jihô. See [Agricultural experiment station. Bulletin].
- Nôji shiken-jô. Kenkyû jihô. See Agricultural experiment station. Research bulletin.
- Nettai engei. See Tropical horticulture.
- Nettai nôgakkai-shi. See Society of tropical agriculture. Taihoku imperial university. Taiwan.
- Nippon dôbutsu-gaku ih. See *Annotationes zoologicae japonenses*.
- Nippon engei-kai zasshi. See Japanese horticultural society. Journal.
- Nippon engei zasshi. See Japanese horticultural society. Journal.
- Nippon gakujutsu kyôkai hôkoku. See Japanese association for the advancement of science. Proceedings.
- Nippon shokubutsu byôrigakkai-hô. See Phytopathological society of Japan. Annals.
- Nippon shokubutsugaku shûh. See Japanese journal of botany. Tôkyô.
- Nippon suisan gakkai-shi. See Japanese society of scientific fisheries. Bulletin.
- Nôgaku kaihô. See Scientific agricultural society. Tôkyô. Journal.
- Nôgaku kenkyû. See [Agricultural research].

- Nôgyô daigaku kiyô. See Tôkyô Nôgyô daigaku kiyô. (The Tôkyô agricultural college). Journal.
- Nôgyô oyobi engei. See [Agriculture and horticulture].
- Nôji shiken-jô ihô. (Chôsen). See Chôsen (government publications). Agricultural experiment station. Annals.
- Nôji shiken-jô (Tôkyô). See Imperial agricultural experiment station. Nishigahara, Tôkyô.
- Ihô. See Journal.
- Ôbun hôkoku. See [Bulletin].
- Tokubetsu hôkoku. See [Special report].
- Nôji shiken-jô kenkyû hôkoku. See Chôsen (government publications). Agricultural experiment station . . . Journal.
- Nôji shiken-jô tokubetsu hôkoku. Taiwan. See Formosa (government publications). Agricultural experiment station. [Special bulletin.]
- Ôhara nôgyô kenkyû-sho. See [Ohara institute for agricultural research].
- Hôkoku. See Berichte des Ohara institute für landwirtschaftliche Forschungen in Kurashiki Provinz, Okayama.
- Tokubetsu hôkoku. See [Special report].
- Oinouye rinôgaku kenkyû-sho, kenkyû hôkoku. See Institut Oinoue de recherches agronomique et biologique. Bulletin.
- Rigakkai. See Rigakkai [Scientific world].
- Rika kyôiku. See [Science education (Tôkyô)].
- Ringaku kai zasshi. See [Society of forestry. Japan].
- Ringaku kihô. See Sylvia.
- Ringyô shiken hôkoku. Tôkyô. See Tôkyô. Forest experiment station. Meguro. Bulletin.
- Ringyô shiken-jô hôkoku. Chôsen. See Chôsen (government publications). Forest experiment station Keijô, Chosen. Bulletin.
- Ringyô shiken-jô hôkoku, Shokusan-kyoku. See Formosa (government publications). Bureau of plant industry. Forest experiment station. Report.
- Rinyû. See Rinyû [Friends of the forest]. Tôkyô.
- Saitô Hô-on-kai gakujutsu kenkyû hôkoku. See Saitô Hô-on Kai museum. Research bulletin.
- Sangaku. See [Japanese alpine club. Journal].
- Sapporo hakubutsugakkai kwaihô. See Hokkaido (government publications). Sapporo natural history society. Transactions.
- Sapporo nôringakkai-hô. See Hokkaido (government publications). Sapporo society of agriculture and forestry. Journal.
- Shanghai shizen kagaku kenkyû-sho ihô. See Shanghai science institute. Bulletin.
- Shinano hakubutsu-gaku zasshi. See [Shinano natural science society. Journal].
- Shiseki tennen kinenbutsu. See [Preservation of natural monuments].
- Shizen-kagaku no hakubutsukan. See Natural science and museum. Published by the Tôkyô science museum. Ueno Park, Tôkyô.
- Shokubutsu bunrui chiri. See Acta phytotaxonomica et geobotanica.
- Shokubutsu byôgai kenkyû. See Kyôto imperial university. Institut für Pflanzenkrankheiten der kaiserlichen Universität zu Kyôto. Forschungen auf dem Gebiet der Pflanzenkrankheiten. Arbeiten.
- Shokubutsu-gaku zasshi. See Botanical magazine. Published by the Tôkyô botanical society.
- Shokubutsu-kai. See [Botanical world].
- Shokubutsu kenkyû zasshi. See Journal of Japanese botany.
- Shokubutsu oyobi dôbutsu. See Botany and zoology . . .
- Siebold sensei torai hyakunen kinen ronbushû. See [Siebold centennial celebration. Papers presented].
- Sizuokaken nôkai-hô. See [Agricultural society of Sizuokaken. Report.]
- Suisan kôshûsho shiken hôkoku. See Imperial fisheries institute. Tôkyô. Journal, and Report.
- Taihoku nôringakkai-hô. See Taihoku society of agriculture and forestry. Journal.
- Taihoku teikoku daigaku. See Formosa (government publications). Taihoku imperial university.
- Rinô-gaku-bu fuzoku shokubutsuen nenpô. See Faculty of science and agriculture. Taihoku botanic garden. Annual report.
- Rinô-gaku-bu kiyô. See Faculty of science and agriculture. Memoirs.
- Tairiku kagakuin kenkyû hôkoku. Manchoukuo. See Institute of scientific research. Manchoukuo. Report.
- Taiwan hakubutsu gakkai kaihô. See Formosa (government publications). Natural history society. Transactions.
- Taiwan nôsaku-butsu byôgai mokuroku. See Formosa (government publications). Agricultural experiment station. Division of plant pathology. Bulletin.
- Taiwan nôjihô. See Formosa (government publications). Department of agriculture. Formosan agricultural review.
- Taiwan sôtokufu kenkyû-sho hôkoku. See Formosa (government publications). [Government research institute. Report.]
- Taiwan sôtokufu chûô kenkyû-sho. Nôgyô-bu. See Formosa (government publications). [Government research institute. Department of Agriculture].
- Hôkoku. See [Report].
- Ihô. See [Bulletin].

Taiwan sôtokufu chûô kenkyû-sho. Ringyô-bu hôkoku. See Formosa (government publications). [Government research institute.] Department of forestry. Report.

Taiwan suisan zasshi. See Formosa (government publications). [Formosa journal of aquatic products.]

Tanaka kankitsu shiken-jô. See Tanaka citrus experiment station. Mino-mura, Fukuoka-ken. Memoirs.

Teikoku gakushi-in kiji. See Imperial academy (of Japan). Proceedings.

Tennen kinenbutsu chôsa hôkoku. See [Preservation of natural monuments].

Tôa shokubutsu zûsetsu. See *Iconographia plantarum Asiae orientalis*.

Tôhoku teikoku-daigaku rika hôkoku. See Tohoku imperial university. Sendai, Tôkyô. Science reports.

Tôkyô teikoku daigaku. See Imperial university of Tôkyô.

Nôgaku-bu enshûrin hôkoku. See Forests. Bulletin of the Tôkyô imperial university forests.

Nôgaku-bu kiyô. See College of agriculture. Journal.

Nôka daigaku gakujutsu hôkoku. See College of agriculture. Bulletin.

Rigaku-bu kiyô. See College of science. Journal; also Faculty of science. Journal.

Teikoku daigaku ika kiyô. See Medicinischen Facultät der kaiserlich-japanischen Universität. Tôkyô.

Tottori kôto nôgyô gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. See Tottori agricultural college. Memoirs.

Tottori nôgakkai-hô. See Tottori society of agricultural sciences. Transactions.

Tôyô gakugei zasshi. See [Journal of oriental arts and sciences. Tôkyô].

Utsunomiya kôto nôrin gakkô gakujutsu hôkoku. See Utsunomiya agricultural college. Bulletin.

Yakugaku zasshi. See Pharmaceutical society of Japan. Journal.

## REFERENCE LISTS OF ORIENTAL AUTHORS

The following lists contain all the Chinese and Japanese authors cited in this bibliography, excluding those in the appendices, together with their oriental characters and full romanizations, except where these could not be obtained from the publications cited. There is great diversity in the systems in common use in transliterating Chinese names in current publications, and considerable diversity in rendering Japanese names. It has been the desire of the authors of this bibliography to list all the papers by a particular author under one form of romanization of his name. Since authors do not always use a standard transliteration, and because users seeking an author's works may not know the spelling under which his papers may be found, these

reference lists have been prepared. The Wade system of romanization for Chinese and the Hepburn system for Japanese have been used. Whenever a Chinese author's name is used in a form differing from that required by the Wade system, such name is given in the following list in italics with cross references from the standard form. Thus it should generally be possible for users of this bibliography to secure the characters and the standard transliteration for any cited oriental author's name and the non-standard transliteration, if any, preferred by the author. For further information on the romanization of oriental author's names in this bibliography see p. vi of the introduction.

### CHINESE AUTHORS

Chang, Chao-ch'ien 張兆騫  
Chang, Chi 張伋  
Chang, Chih-wên 章之汶  
Chang, Fu-liang 張福良  
Chang, K.  
Chang, K'uei-chih (*Djang, W. C.*) 章核志  
Ch'ang, Lung-ch'ing 常隆慶  
Chang, Po-liang 張伯良  
Chang, Tsu-shun 章祖純  
Chao, Ch'ü-huang 趙燐黃  
Ch'ên, Ch'î-ch'ang 陳其昌  
Ch'ên, Chin-pi (see *Ch'ên, Kin-pik*)  
Ch'ên, Fêng-huai 陳封懷  
Ch'ên, Chien-jên 陳僊人  
Ch'ên, Ch'un-shou 陳椿壽  
Ch'ên, Hsiu-ying (see *Chen, Luetta*)  
Ch'ên, Hua-kuei 陳華葵  
Ch'ên, Huan-yung (see *Chun, W. Y.*)  
Ch'ên, Hung-k'uei 陳鴻達  
*Chen, Ke-tsung* (see *Shên, K'o-chung*)  
*Ch'ên, Kin-pik* (Ch'ên, Chin-pi) 陳金璧  
Ch'ên, Kuan-yu 陳冠友  
*Chen, Luetta* (Ch'ên, Hsiu-ying) 陳秀英  
*Chen, M. S.* (see *Ts'ên, Ming-shu*)  
Ch'ên, Mou 陳謀  
Ch'ên, Shan-ming 陳善銘  
Ch'ên, Shu-chên (see *Chun, Faith*)  
Ch'ên, Ssü-i 陳思義  
Ch'ên, Tsu-kuei 陳祖梨  
Ch'ên, Ts'un-jên 陳存仁  
Ch'ên, Wei 陳偉  
Ch'ên, Ying-huang 陳映璜

Ch'ên, Yung 陳嶸  
Chêng, Chi-hsi 鄭稷熙  
Ch'êng, Fu-hsin 程復新  
Chêng, Nai-t'ao 鄭乃濤  
Chêng, Wan-chün 鄭萬鈞  
*Cheo, C. C.* (Chou, Chia-ch'ih) 周家熾  
*Cheo, Shu-yuen* (Chou, Hsü-yüan) 周蓄源  
Chi, Chün-mien (*Gee, C. M.*) 季君勉  
Chia, Ch'êng-chang 賈成章  
Ch'iang, Ying (see *Tsiang, Ying*)  
Chiao, Ch'î-yüan 焦啓源  
Ch'ien, Ch'ung-shu (see *Ch'ien, Sung-shu*)  
Ch'ien, Sui-sun 錢穉孫  
*Ch'ien, Sung-shu* (Ch'ien, Ch'ung-shu) 錢崇澍  
Ch'ien, T'ien-hao 錢天鶴  
Chin, To-han 金多翰  
Ch'in, Jên-ch'ang (see *Ching, R. C.*)  
*Ching, R. C.* (Ch'in, Jên-ch'ang) 秦仁昌  
Ch'iu, Kuei-yüan 裘桂元  
Chou, Chên 周楨  
Chou, Chia-ch'ih (see *Cheo, C. C.*)  
Chou, Han-fan (see *Chow, Hang-fan*)  
Chou, Hsü-yüan (see *Cheo, Shu-yuen*)  
Chou, Tsung-huang (see *Chow, Chung-hwang*)  
*Chow, Chung-hwang* (Chou, Tsung-huang) 周宗璜  
*Chow, Hang-fan* (Chou, Han-fan) 周漢藩  
Chu, Fêng-mei (see *Chu, Vong-may*)  
Chu, Hsüeh-tsêng 朱學曾  
Chu, Ju-tso 祝如佐  
Chu, Shu-p'ing 朱樹屏  
*Chu, Vong-may* (Chu, Fêng-mei) 朱鳳美  
Chu, Yen-ch'êng (see *T'chou, Yen-tch'eng*)

*Chun, Faith* (Ch'ên, Shu-chên) 陳淑珍  
*Chun, W. Y.* (*Chun, Woon-young*=Ch'ên, Huan-yung) 陳煥鏞  
*Chung, H. H.* (*Chung, Hsin-hsüan*) 鍾心煊  
*Chung, Kuan-kuang* (see *Tsoong, K. K.*)  
*Chung, Pu-ch'iu* (see *Tsoong, P. C.*)  
*Chyne, W. Y.*  
*Ding, Edward* (Ting, Ying) 丁穎  
*Djang, W. C.* (see *Chang, K'uei-chih*)  
*Fan, Ch'ing-sêng* (*Fan, Ch'ing-shêng*) 樊慶生  
*Fan, Lai* 范賚  
*Fang, Hsi-ch'ên* (see *Fang, Sitzen*)  
*Fang, Hsin-fang* 方心芳  
*Fang, Sitzen* (*Fang, Hsi-ch'ên*) 方錫琛  
*Fang, Wên-p'ei* 方文培  
*Fang, Yung-huai* (see *Fang, Y. W.*)  
*Fang, Y. W.* (*Fang, Yung-huai*) 方永槐  
*Fei, Kêng-yü* 費耕雨  
*Fêng, C. F.* (*Fêng, Tsê-fang*) 馮澤芳  
*Fêng, Liu-t'ang* (see *Fong, L. T.*)  
*Fêng, Tsê-fang* (see *Fêng, C. F.*)  
*Fong, L. T.* (*Fêng, Liu-t'ang*) 馮柳堂  
*Gee, C. M.* (see *Chi, Chün-mien*)  
*Han, Lü-ch'ên* 韓旅塵  
*Han, Nai-ko* (P'an, Nai-kêng) 潘迺廣  
*Hao, Kin-shen* (Ho, Ching-shêng) 郝景盛  
*Ho, Ching-shêng* (see *Hao, Kin-shen*)  
*Ho, Hsün-fêng* (see *Ho, Tsun-fung*)  
*Ho, K.*  
*Ho, Tsun-fung* (Ho, Hsün-fêng) 賀峻峯  
*Ho, Wei-ling.* See *Ho, William T. H.*  
*Ho, William T. H.* (Ho, Wei-ling) 何畏泠  
*Hou, Kuang-ch'ung* 侯光炯  
*Hsia, Wei-ying* 夏緯瑛  
*Hsieh, A-ts'ai* 謝阿才  
*Hsieh, Kuan* 謝觀  
*Hsieh, Ming-ke* 謝鳴珂  
*Hsieh, Wan-p'êng* (*Sieh, F. B.*) 薛萬鵬  
*Hsin, Shu-ch'ih* (see *Sin, S. S.*)  
*Hsing, Hsi-yung* 邢錫永  
*Hsü, Chi* 許基  
*Hsü, Chih-fang* 許植方  
*Hsü, Fang-kan* 徐方幹  
*Hsü, Jên* 徐仁  
*Hu, Ch'ang-ch'ih* 胡昌熾  
*Hu, H. H.* (Hu, Hsien-hsu) 胡先驥  
*Hu, Kung-tê* 胡公德  
*Hu, Tsê* 胡澤  
*Huang, Chi-chuang* (see *Wong, K. K.*)  
*Huang, Fêng-yüan* (see *Hwang, Fung-yuan*)  
*Huang, Liang* (see *Hwang, Liang*)  
*Huang, Yeh-lo* 黃野蘿  
*Huang, Ts'ui-mei* (see *Hwang, Ts'ui-mei*)

*Hung, Fu* 洪紱  
*Hwang, Fung-yuan* (Huang, Fêng-yüan) 黃逢源  
*Hwang, Liang* (Huang, Liang) 黃亮  
*Hwang, Ts'ui-mei* (Huang, Ts'ui-mei) 黃翠梅  
*I, Ta-shu* (see *Nie, Da-shu*)  
*Ip, Nga-kok* (Yeh, Ya-ko) 葉雅各  
*Jao, Ch'in-chih* 饒欽止  
*Jên, Ch'êng-t'ung* 任承統  
*Jên, Shun-hsiu* 任醇修  
*K'ang, Han* 康瀚  
*Kao, Tê-p'ei* 高德培  
*Kêng, I-li* (see *Keng, Yi-li*)  
*Keng, Yi-li* (Kêng, I-li) 耿以禮  
*Ku, Hsüan* (see *Ku, Yuang*)  
*Ku, Yuang* (Ku, Hsüan) 顧玄  
*Kuan, K'o-chien* 關克儉  
*Kung, Ch'i-wu* 龔啓鏊  
*Kung, Ch'ing-lai* (K'ung, Ch'ing-lai) 孔慶萊  
*Kung, Hsien-wu* (K'ung, Hsien-wu) 孔憲武  
*Lau, Shau-yan* (see *Liu, Shou-jên*)  
*Lee, Shun-ch'ing* (Li, Shun-ch'ing) 李順卿  
*Leung, To-ching*  
*Li, Chü* 李駒  
*Li, Fêng-sun* 李鳳蓀  
*Li, K'ai-ting* 李開定  
*Li, Lai-jung* (see *Li, L. Y.*)  
*Li, Liang-ch'ing* 李良慶  
*Li, L. Y.* (Li, Lai-jung) 李來榮  
*Li, Ma-sung* 李馬松  
*Li, Shun-ch'ing* (see *Lee, Shun-ch'ing*)  
*Li, Yin-kung* 李寅恭  
*Li, Yü-ying* 李育英  
*Lian, S.* (see *Liang, Hsi*)  
*Liang, Hsi* (*Lian, S.*) 梁希  
*Lin, Dau-yang* (Ling, Tao-yang) 凌道揚  
*Lin, Hsiung-hsiang* (*Ling, H. H.*) 林熊祥  
*Lin, Ju-yao* 林汝瑤  
*Lin, Kang* (*Ling, Kan*) 林剛  
*Lin, Liang-tung* 林亮東  
*Lin, Jung* (see *Ling, Yong*)  
*Ling, H. H.* (see *Lin, Hsiung-hsiang*)  
*Ling, Kan* (see *Lin, Kang*)  
*Ling, Li* 凌立  
*Ling, Tao-yang* (see *Lin, Dau-yang*)  
*Ling, Yong* (Lin, Jung) 林鎔  
*Liou, Ho* (Liu, Hou) 劉厚  
*Liou, T'chen-ngo* (Liu, Shên-o) 劉慎謬  
*Liu, Hou* (see *Liou, Ho*)  
*Liu, J. C.* (Liu, Ju-ch'iang) 劉汝強  
*Liu, Shên-o* (see *Liou, T'chen-ngo*)  
*Liu, Shou-jên* (*Lau, Shau-yan*) 劉守仁  
*Lü, Chin-lo* 呂金羅  
*Lu, Ta-ching* 陸大京



- Ma, Ta-p'u 馬大浦  
Mao, Yung 毛黠  
Mao, Tsung-liang 毛宗良  
Nie, Da-shu (I, Ta-shu) 倪達書  
Ou, Shih-huang 歐世璜  
Pai, Yin-yüan 白蔭元  
P'an, Tê-tun (*Pendleton, R. L.*) 潘德頓  
P'ang, Hsin-min (see *Pong, S. M.*)  
P'ei, Chien 裴鑑  
P'êng, Shih-fang 彭世芳  
Pong, S. M. (P'ang, Hsin-min) 龐新民  
Sha, Fêng-hu 沙鳳護  
Shan, Jên-hua. See *Shan, R. H.*  
Shan, R. H. (Shan, Jên-hua) 單人驊  
Shao, Yao-nien (see *Shiu, Iu-nin*)  
Shên, Ch'i-i 沈其益  
Shên, Hao-chên 沈鶴鎮  
Shên, K'o-chung (*Chen, Ke-tsung*) 謹克終  
Shih, C. Y.  
Shih, You-kuang (Shih, Yu-kuang) 施有光  
Shiu, Iu-nin (Shao, Yao-nien) 邵堯年  
Shu, Tsui-hsiang 舒醉香  
Sieh, F. B. (see *Hsieh, Wan-p'êng*)  
Sin, S. S. (Hsin, Shu-ch'ih) 辛樹幟  
Su, Chia-hsün 蘇甲薰  
Sun, Fêng-chi 孫逢吉  
Sun, Hsiung-ts'ai (see *Sun, Y. Z.*)  
Sun, Y. Z. (Sun, Hsiung-ts'ai) 孫雄才  
Tai, Fang-lan 戴芳澗  
T'an Ping-chieh 譚炳杰  
T'ang, Chin (see *T'ang, T.*)  
T'ang, P'ei-sung 湯佩松  
T'ang, T. (T'ang, Chin) 唐進  
T'ang, T'êng-han 湯騰漢  
T'ang, Yao 唐燿  
T'ao, Yen-ch'iao 陶延橋  
T'chou, Yen-tch'eng (Chu, Yen-ch'êng) 朱彥丞  
Têng, Kuei-ling 鄧桂玲  
Têng, Shu-ch'ün 鄧叔羣  
Ting, Ying (see *Ding, Edward*)  
To, P. S. (Tu, Fêng-shê) 都逢涉  
Tong, Koe-yang (Tung, Shuang-ch'iu) 董爽秋  
Ts'ai, Hsi-t'ao 蔡希陶  
Tse, A.  
Tsen, Mill (see *Tsêng, Mien-chih*)  
Tsen, T. K. (see *Tsêng, Chi-k'uan*)  
Ts'ên, Ming-shu (*Chen, M. S.*) 岑銘恕  
Tsêng, Chêng-kuei 曾呈奎  
Tsêng, Chi-k'uan (*Tsen, T. K.* or *Tsung, C. K.*)  
曾濟寬  
Tsêng, Mien-chih (*Tsen, Mill*) 曾勉之  
Tsêng, Shêng 曾省  
Tsiang, Ying (Ch'iang, Ying) 蔣英  
Tso, Ching-lieh 左景烈  
Tsoong, K. K. (Chung, Kuan-kuang) 鍾觀光  
Tsoong, P. C. (Chung, Pu-ch'iu) 鍾補求  
Tsou, Chung-lin 鄒鐘琳  
Tsou, Ping-wên 鄒秉文  
Ts'ui, Po-t'ang 崔伯棠  
Tsung, C. K. (see *Tsêng, Chi-k'uan*)  
Tu, Fêng-shê (see *To, P. S.*)  
T'u, Chih 涂治  
Tung, Shuang-ch'iu (see *Tong, Koe-yang*)  
Wai, Ngan-shou (Wei, Nieh-shou) 魏品壽  
Wan, Kuo-ting (see *Wan, Kwoh-ting*)  
Wan, Kwoh-ting (Wan, Kuo-ting) 萬國鼎  
Wang, Chao-t'ai (see *Wang, Schauder*)  
Wang, Chên-hua 王振華  
Wang, Chi-min (see *Wong, K. Chimin*)  
Wang, Ch'i-wu 王啓無  
Wang, Chia-chi 王家楫  
Wang, Chih-chia (see *Wang, Chu-chia*)  
Wang, Chu-chia (Wang, Chih-chia) 王志稼  
Wang, Fa-tsuan 汪發攢  
Wang, Fu 汪紱  
Wang, Hao-chên (*Wong, Hao-chên*) 王浩真  
Wang, Hsien-chih (see *Wong, H. D.*)  
Wang, Liang-ch'i. 汪良奇  
Wang, Lieh 王烈  
Wang, Schauder (Wang, Chao-t'ai) 王兆泰  
Wang, Shan-ch'üan 王善仝  
Wang, Tso-pin 王作賓  
Wang, Yen-chieh 汪燕傑  
Wang, Yen-tsu 王彥祖  
Wang, Yün-chang 王雲章  
Wei, Ching-ch'ao (see *Wei, C. T.*)  
Wei, C. T. (Wei, Ching-ch'ao) 魏景超  
Wei, Nieh-shou (see *Wai, Ngan-shou*)  
Wên, Wên-kuang 溫文光  
Wen, Yu-yen  
Wong, Hao-chên (see *Wang, Hao-chên*)  
Wong, H. D. (Wang, Hsien-chih) 王顯智  
Wong, K. Chimin (Wang, Chi-min) 王吉民  
Wong, K. K. (Huang, Chi-chuang) 黃季莊  
Woo, Chang-tsi (Wu, Ch'ang-chi) 吳昌濟  
Wu, Ch'ang-chi (see *Woo, Chang-tsi*)  
Wu, Hsi-cheng (Wu, Hsi-ch'êng) 吳希澄  
Wu, Hsi-chêng (see *Wu, Hsi-cheng*)  
Wu, Kêng-min 吳耕民  
Wu, Lien-teh (Wu, Lien-tê) 吳連德  
Wu, Wen-chên (Wu, Yün-chên) 吳韞珍  
Wu, Yin-ch'an 吳印禪  
Wu, Yün-chên (see *Wu, Wen-chên*)  
Yang, Ch'êng-yüan 楊承元  
Yao, Ch'uan-fa 姚傳法  
Yeh, Ho-ts'ai 葉和才

Yeh, Ya-ko (see *Ip, Nga-kok*)  
 Yeh, Yüan-ting (see *Yei, Y. T.*)  
*Yei, Y. T.* (Yeh, Yüan-ting) 葉元鼎  
 Yen, Chin-lan 嚴錦瀾

Yen, Wên-yü 閻拔玉  
 Yü, Ch'i-pao 俞啓葆  
 Yü, Ta-fu 俞大紱  
 Yü, Tê-chün (*Yü, T. T.*) 俞德浚

## JAPANESE AUTHORS

Abe, K.		Fujita, Kunio	藤田國雄	Hino, Iwao	日野巖
Abe, Takuji	安部卓爾	Fujita, Mititi	藤田路一	Hirakawa, Yutaka	
Aikawa, Hiroaki	相川廣秋	Fujita, Naoichi	藤田直一	Hirane, Seiichi	平根誠一
Akai, Shigeyasu	赤井重恭	Fujita, Yasuji	藤田安二	Hirano, Eiichi	平野英一
Akashi, Kijirô	赤司喜次郎	Fujiwara, Shintarô	藤原新太郎	Hirano, K. See Hy-	
Akatsuka, Kôzô		Fukaya, Tomezô	深谷留三	rano, K.	
Akemine, Masao		Fukui, Kamasaburô	福井鎌三郎	Hirashima, Kenzô	平島權藏
Akiyama, Shigeo	秋山茂雄	Fukui, Takeji	福井武治	Hirata, Eikichi	平田英吉
Akutagawa, Kanji	芥川鑑二	Fukushi, Teikichi	福士貞吉	Hiratsuka, Naoharu	平塚直治
Andô, Hirotarô	安藤廣太郎	Fukuyama, Jinnosuke	福山甚之助	Hiratsuka, Naohide	平塚直秀
Andô, Isaku	安藤伊作	Fukuyama, Noriaki	福山伯秋	Hirayama, Hajime	平山甫
Aoki, Kyûyû	青木尅雄	Furukawa, Gintarô	古川銀太郎	Hirayama, Shigekatsu	平山重勝
Aoki, Shigeru	青木繁	Furukawa, Yoshio	古川良雄	Hiroe, Isamu	廣江勇
Araki, Eiichi	荒木英一	Furumi, Masatomi	古海正福	Hisanai, S.	
Ari, Yamaji	阿里山治	Gotô, Kazuo	後藤和夫	Hisauchi, Kiyotaka	久内清孝
Asada, Gakuichi	淺田學一	Gotô, Shôichi	後藤捷一	Hitomi, Tsuyoshi	人見剛
Asahina, Yasuhiko	朝比奈泰彦	Haga. See Hoga.	芳賀	Hiura, Makoto	樋浦眞
Asai, Toichi		Hagiwara, K.		Hiyama, Kurazô	檜山庫三
Asami, Yoshiichi		Hama, Takeo	濱 健夫	Hoga [Haga], Kuwa-	
Asuyama, Hidebumi	明日山秀文	Hanzawa, Jun	半澤洵	gorô	芳賀敏五郎
Awano, Dennojô	粟野傳之丞	Hanzawa, Shôshirô		Homma, Yasu	本間やす
Awano, Sôtarô	粟野宗太郎	Hara, Hiroshi	原 寛	Honda, Kôsuke	本田幸介
Awoye, H.		Hara, Kanesuke	原 攝祐	Honda, Masaji	本田正次
Bokura, Umenojô	卜藏梅之丞	Hara, Setsuyu. See		Honda, Seiroku	本多靜六
Chûshû-gakujin (pen		Hara, Kanesuke.		Hori, Masashi	堀 正
name)		Hara, Yoshie	原 美江	Hori, Shôtarô	堀正太郎
Chigira, Yasushi	千明康	Harada, Jirô	原田二郎	Horikawa, Yoshio	堀川芳雄
Doi, Tôhei	土井藤平	Harada, S.		Hosino [Hoshino],	
Doi, Yoshio	土井美夫	Haruhara, Sasukichi	春原三壽吉	Tôru [or Tetsu]	星野徹
Eguchi, Mitsugi	江口貢	Hashimoto, Akira	橋本亮	Hosokawa, Junjirô	細川潤次郎
Eguchi, Tsuneo	江口庸雄	Hashioka, Yoshio	橋岡良夫	Hosokawa, Takahide	細川隆英
Emoto, Yoshikadzu	江本義數	Hatakeyama, Hisa-		Hosono, Sigeo	
Endô, K. See Yendo,		shige	畠山久重	Hyûga, Yasuyoshi	日向保良
Kichisaburô.	遠藤吉三郎	Hattori, Hirotarô	服部廣太郎	Hyrano [Hirano],	
Endô, Sigeru	遠藤茂	Hattori, Shidzuo	服部靜夫	Kasuzura	
Esaki, Teizô	江崎悌三	Hatusima, Sumihiko	初島住彦	Ibuka, Katsumi	井深勝美
Foukouba [Fukuba],		Hayashi, Minoru	林實	Ichimura, Tô	市村塘
H.		Hayashi, N.		Ide, Kiyoharu	井出清治
Fujihata, Jinshichi	藤旗甚七	Hayashi, Sadaaki	林定明	Ideta, Arata	出田新
Fujii, Kenjirô	藤井健次郎	Hayasi, Nobuwo		Iha, Fuken	伊波普猷
Fujikawa, Yû	富士川游	Hayata, Bunzô	早田文藏	Iinuma, Yokusai	飯沼悠齋
Fujikuro, Yosaburô	藤黑與三郎	Hemmi, Takewo	逸見武雄	Iishiba, Eikichi	飯柴永吉
Fujino, Yorinaga	藤野寄命	Hibino, Shinichi	日比野信一	Ikari, Jirô	井狩二郎
Fujioka, Mitsunaga	藤岡光長	Hidaka, Zyûn [Jun]	日高醇	Ikata, Suehiko	鑄方末彦
Fujisawa, Rokuma	藤澤六馬	Higashi, Michitarô	東道太郎	Ikeda, Masaharu	池田政晴
Fujita, Kinji	藤田謹次	Hino, Goshichirô	日野五七郎	Ikeda, Shôgorô	池田鉦五郎

- |                             |          |                        |        |                              |       |
|-----------------------------|----------|------------------------|--------|------------------------------|-------|
| Ikeno, Seitirô              | 池野成一郎    | Kajiwarara, Umejirô    | 梶原梅次郎  | Koba, Kazuo                  | 木場一夫  |
| Ikeya, Jûkichi              | 池屋重吉     | Kaku, N.               |        | Kobayashi, Yoshio            | 小林義雄  |
| Ikoma, Yoshihiro            | 生駒義博     | Kamei, Senji           | 亀井専次   | Kodama, Shinsuke             | 兒玉親輔  |
| Imai, Sanshi                | 今井三子     | Kamijô, Kesae          | 上條けさ枝  | Kôetsu, Hajime               |       |
| Imai, Tadamune              | 今井忠宗     | Kamikôtî, Sizuka       | 上河内静   | Koidzumi, Eijiro             |       |
| Imai, Yasushi               | 今井康      | Kamio, Tadashi         | 神尾正    | Koidzumi, Genichi            | 小泉源一  |
| Imamura, Keiryô             | 今村惠梁     | Kanada, Yoshihisa      | 金田義久   | Koidzumi, Hideo              | 小泉秀雄  |
| Imamura, Shunichirô         | 今村駿一郎    | Kanayama, Iwao         | 金山巖    | Kôketsu, Riichirô            | 瀬瀬理一郎 |
| Imamura, Tomo               | 今村朝      | Kanegae, Hideo         | 鐘江英夫   | Kokubo, Seiji                |       |
| Imamura, Toshio             | 今村利雄     | Kanehira, Ryôzô        | 金平亮三   | Komai, Taku                  | 駒井卓   |
| Imazeki (Noguchi), Rokuya   | 今關(野口)六也 | Kanno, Risuke          | 菅野利助   | Komatsu, Shunzô              | 小松春三  |
| Inagaki, Kanichi            | 稻垣貫一     | Kano, Riukiti          |        | Komatsuzaki, Mitsue          | 小松崎三枝 |
| Inokuma, Taizô              | 猪熊泰三     | Kariyone, Tatsuo       | 刈米達夫   | Kominami, Kiyoshi            | 小南清   |
| Inoue, Jûkichi              | 井上十吉     | Kasai, Mikio           | 笠井幹夫   | Kondô, Kingo                 | 近藤金吾  |
| Inoue, Torama               | 井上虎馬     | Kasashima, Kôsaku      | 笠島孝作   | Kondô, Mantarô               | 近藤萬太郎 |
| Inui, T. See Inoue, Torama. |          | Katayama, Naoto        | 片山直夫   | Kondô, Tetsuba               | 近藤鐵馬  |
| Inukai, Tetsuo              | 犬飼哲夫     | Katô, Huzio [Fujio]    | 加藤富司雄  | Kôno, Gakuichi               | 河野學一  |
| Ishidoya, Tsutomu           | 石戸谷勉     | Katô, Kunizô           |        | Kôno, Reizô                  | 河野齡藏  |
| Ishijima, Wataru            | 石島涉      | Katô, M.               |        | Kôriba, Kan                  | 郡場寛   |
| Ishikawa, Mitsuharu         | 石川光春     | Katô, Seinosuke        | 加藝清之助  | Kôsetsu (pen name)           | 皎雪    |
| Ishikawa, Rikinosuke        | 石川理紀之助   | Katô, Shigemoto        |        | Koshimizu, Takuji            | 小清水卓二 |
| Ishikawa, Tomoichi          | 石川友市     | Katsuyama, Tadao       | 勝山忠雄   | Kotani, Hideji               | 小谷英二  |
| Ishiyama, Shin'ichi         | 石山信一     | Kawabata, S.           |        | Koyama, Mitsuo               | 小山光男  |
| Ishiyama, Tetsuji           | 石山哲爾     | Kawada, Masaru         |        | Kozaki, Rinzô                | 小崎林造  |
| Ishizuka, Masayoshi         | 石塚正義     | Kawagoe, Shigenori     | 河越重紀   | Kubota, Seikô                | 久保田晴光 |
| Isoda, M.                   |          | Kawahara, K.           |        | Kudô, Yakurô                 | 工藤彌九郎 |
| Isshiki, Shigeo             | 一色重夫     | Kawai, Katsumi         | 河合克巳   | Kudô, Yûshun                 | 工藤祐舜  |
| Itô, Atsutarô               | 伊藤篤太郎    | Kawai, S.              |        | Kumazawa, Masao              | 熊澤正夫  |
| Itô, Hiroshi                | 伊藤洋      | Kawakami, Saburô       | 川上三郎   | Kunai, Kiyotaka.             |       |
| Itô, Keisuke                | 伊藤啓介     | Kawakami, Takiya       | 川上瀧彌   | (Changed to Hisauchi, K.)    |       |
| Itô, Kumatarô               | 伊藤熊太郎    | Kawamura, Eikichi      | 河村榮吉   | Kunai, Seiko. See            |       |
| Itô, Mituo                  | 伊藤三男     | Kawamura, Seiichi      | 川村清一   | Kunai, Kiyotaka.             |       |
| Itô, Seiya                  | 伊藤誠也     | Kikuchi, Yûjirô        | 菊池勇次郎  | Kunishi, Hatsuko             |       |
| Itô, Takeo                  | 伊藤武夫     | Kikuti [Kikuchi], Akio | 菊池秋雄   | (Miss)                       | 國司初子  |
| Itô, Tôemon                 | 伊藤太右衛門   | Kimoto, Ujimoto        | 木本氏幹   | Kurashima, Kenjirô           | 倉島賢次郎 |
|                             |          | Kimura, Arika          | 木村有香   | Kurata, Shizuko              |       |
|                             |          | Kimura, Hikoemon       | 木村彦右衛門 | (Miss)                       | 倉田静子  |
| Itô, Tokutarô               | 伊藤篤太郎    | Kimura, Jinya          | 木村甚彌   | Kuribayashi, Kazue           | 栗林敷衛  |
| Itô, Tsuruma                | 伊藤鶴馬     | Kimura, K.             |        | Kurita, Manjirô              | 栗田萬次郎 |
| Iwadare, Satoru             | 岩垂悟      | Kimura, Kôichi         | 木村康一   | Kuroda, Sunao                | 黒田侃   |
| Iwashashi, Yasumi           | 岩橋八洲民    | Kimura, Yôjirô         | 木村陽二郎  | Kuroiwa, Hisashi             | 黒岩恒   |
| Iwaki, Kamehiko             | 岩城亀彦     | Kimura, Yûshirô        | 木村雄四郎  | Kurosawa, E. See             |       |
| Iwama, Kamesaburô           | 岩間亀三郎    | Kinashi, Entarô        | 木梨延太郎  | Kurozawa, Gompei.            |       |
| Iwamatsu, Akiichi           | 秋松秋一     | Kinoshita, Kôya        | 木下廣野   | Kurosawa, Gompei             | 黒澤良平  |
| Iwamoto, Hidenobu           | 岩本秀信     | Kishida, Matsuwaka     | 岩田松若   | Kusano, Shunsuke             | 草野俊助  |
| Iwasaki, Tsunemasa          | 岩崎常正     | Kishinami, Yoshihiko   | 岸波義彦   | Kuwabara [Kuwahara], Junsaku | 桑原準策  |
| Jinbo, Kotori               | 神保小虎     | Kishitani, Teijirô     | 岸谷貞治郎  | Kuwana, S. L.                |       |
| Jio, Keishô                 | 徐慶鐘      | Kita, G.               |        | Kuwata, Yoshihi              | 桑田義備  |
| Kadjiura [Kajiura], Minoru  | 梶浦實      | Kitagawa, Masao        | 北川政夫   | Kyôdô, Shinjirô              | 京道信次郎 |
| Kajiwarara, Shigemori       |          | Kitamura, Sirô         | 北村四郎   | Kyû, Kindô                   | 邱 欽堂  |
|                             |          | Kitashima, Kimizô      | 北島君三   | Maeda, Masajirô*             | 前田政次郎 |

Maehara, Kanjirô	前原勘次郎	Miyazawa, Bungo	宮澤文吾	Narita, Seiichi	成田情一
Maejima, Kiyozane	前島清實	Miyazawa, Harumi	宮澤春水	Nemoto, Kanji	根本莞爾
Maekawa, Fumio	前川文夫	Miyoshi, H.		Neriki, I.	
Maekawa, Tokujirô	前川徳次郎	Miyoshi, Manabu	三好 學	Niisima [Niishima],	
Maho, Ichisuke	眞保一輔	Mizusawa, Yoshijrô	水澤芳次郎	Yoshihio	新島善直
Maki, Tetsuo	牧哲夫	Momiyama, Yasuichi	艸山泰一	Nishida, Shôzô	西田彰三
Makino, Tomitarô	牧野富太郎	Mori, Keiryô	森 惠梁	Nishida, Tôji	西田藤次
Makuzaki, N.		Mori, Kunihiko	森 邦彦	Nishihara, Kazuno-	
Manabe, Akira	間部彰	Mori, Tamezô	森 爲三	suke	西原一之助
Manase, Ai	曲直瀬愛	Mori, Teijirô	森 貞次郎	Nishikado, Yoshikazu	西門義一
Marukawa, Hisatosi	丸川久俊	Morikawa, Kinichi	森川均一	Nishikawa, T.	
Masamune, Genkei	正宗嚴敬	Morimoto, Tsutô	森本傳男	Nishikiori, Takio	錦織瀧夫
Masuda, Tomoki		Morita, Kentei	森田賢定	Nishimura, Makoto	西村眞琴
[Hôrai]	増田朋來	Morita, Shinkichi	森田眞吉	Nishimura, Torazô	西村寅三
Masui, Koki		Munesada, Tetsuji	宗定哲二	Nishizima [Nishi-	西島照夫
Matsuda, Eiji	松田英二	Murai, S.		jima], Teruo	
Matsuda, Hachihei	松田八平	Murakami, Mantarô	村上萬太郎	Niwa, Teizô	丹羽鼎三
Matsuda, Magoji	松田孫治	Murakami, Tetsutarô	村上鐵太郎	Noda, Mitsuzô	野田光藏
Matsuda, Sadahisa	松田定久	Murakoshi, Michio	村越三千男	Noguchi, Akira	野口 彰
Matsudaira, Hitoshi	松平齊	Muramatsu, Shichirô	村松七郎	Noguchi, Rokuya	野口六也
Matsuki, Bunkio		Murata, Kichitarô	村田吉太郎	Noguti. See Noguchi.	
Matsumoto, Hiroyo-		Murayama, Yoshi-		Nohara, Shigeroku	野原茂六
shi	松本弘義	haru	村山義温	Nojima, Tomowo	野島友雄
Matsumoto, Takashi	松本巍	Naga, T.		Nomura, H.	
Matsumura, Jinzô	松村任三	Nagai, Isaburô	永井威三郎	Nonaka, Tadahiko	野仲忠彦
Matsumura, Yoshito-		Nagai, Masaji	永井政治	Obata, Yûkichi	小畑勇吉
shi	松村義敏	Nagai, Yukio	永井行夫	Ochiai, Eiji	落合英二
Matsuno, G. [Jûtarô]	松野重太郎	Nagamachi, Tazuko	長町田鶴子	Oda, Tsunetarô	小田常太郎
Matsuno, Masako	松野まさ子	Naganishi, Hirosuke	長西廣助	Odashima, Kijirô	小田島喜次
Matsushima, Tane-		Nagano, Kikujirô	長野菊次郎		郎
yoshi	松島種由	Naganuma, Koichirô	長沼小一郎	Ôga [Ohga], Ichirô	大賀一郎
Matsuura, Hajime	松浦甫	Nagaoka, Eiri	長岡榮利	Ogasawara, Toshi-	
Matsuura, Isamu	松浦勇	Nagasawa, Sadaichi	永澤定一	taka	小笠原利孝
Matsuyama, R.		Nagata, D.		Ogata, Masasuke	緒方正資
Matsuzaki, Naoe	松崎直枝	Nagayama, K.		Ogawa, Hajime	小川 甫
Mayebara, Kanjirô.		Naito, Takashi		Oguma, Seiichi	小熊精一
See Maehara, Kan-		Nakagawa, H.		Ogura, Shimpei	小倉進平
jirô.		Nakai, Sôzô	中井宗三	Ogura, Yudzuru	小倉 謙
Migô, Hisao	御江久夫	Nakai, Takenoshin	中井猛之進	Ohara, Kametarô	小原亀太郎
Miki, Shigeru	三木茂	Nakaji, Masayoshi	中路正義	Ohga. See Ôga.	
Minakata, Kumagusu	南方熊楠	Nakajima, Tomosuke	中島友輔	Ohki [Ôki], Kiichi	大木麒一
Mitono, Susumu	水戸野 進	Nakajima, Yôzô	中島庸三	Ohno [Ôno], Naoe	大野直枝
Mitono, Takeo	水戸野武夫	Nakamura, Hisao	中村壽夫	Ohseko [Ôseko],	
Miura, Michiya	三浦道哉	Nakamura, Masao	中村正雄	Motoo	
Miura, Shosaburô		Nakamura, Tomeji	中村留二	Ohwi [Ôi], Jisaburô	大井次三郎
Miyabe, Kingo	宮部金吾	Nakamura, Yaroku	中村彌六	Ohyuga. See Ôyuga	
Miyake, Chûichi	三宅忠一	Nakanishiki, Kôji	中錦弘次	Ôi, Jisaburô. See	
Miyake, Ichirô	三宅市郎	Nakano, Harufusa	中野治房	Ohwi, Jisaburô	
Miyake, Kiichi	三宅驥一	Nakao, Manzô	中尾萬三	Oka, Fuhô	岡 不崩
Miyake, Kiyomi	三宅清水	Nakata, Kakugorô	中田覺五郎	Oka, Yoshihisa	
Miyake, Seii		Nakazawa, Ryôdi	中澤亮治	Okabe, Norio	岡部徳夫
Miyake, Tsutomu	三宅勉	Nambu, Nobukata	南部信方	Okada, Kiichi	岡田喜一
Miyasaki, Itirô	宮崎一老	Namikawa, S.		Okada, Nobutoshi	岡田信利

- |                        |       |                        |        |                       |       |
|------------------------|-------|------------------------|--------|-----------------------|-------|
| Okada, Yaichirô        | 岡田彌一郎 | Sakita, Shôzô          | 崎田庄藏   | Shirai, Mitsutarô     | 白井光太郎 |
| Okada, Yônosuke        | 岡田要之助 | Sakurai, Kyûichi       | 櫻井久一   | Shirakura, Tokumei    | 白倉徳明  |
| Okada, Yoshikazu.      |       | Sakurai, Motoi         | 櫻井 基   | Shirasawa, Homi       | 白澤保美  |
| See Okada, Kiichi.     |       | Sakurai, Yoshijirô     | 櫻井芳次郎  | Simidzu. See Shimizu. |       |
| Okami, Uichi           | 大上宇一  | Sasaki, Chôjun         | 佐々木長淳  | Soma, Tadasaburô      | 相馬禎三郎 |
| Okamoto, Hanjirô       | 岡本半次郎 | Sasaki, Kiichi         | 佐々木喜一  | Someya, Tokugorô      | 染谷徳五郎 |
| Okamoto, K.            |       | Sasaki, Mitsuo         |        | Sueda, Heishichi      | 末田平七  |
| Okamoto, Yôhachirô     | 岡本要八郎 | Sasaki, Seisaburô      | 佐々木盛三郎 | Suematu [Suematsu],   |       |
| Okamoto, Yûji          | 岡本勇治  |                        |        | Naoji                 | 末松直次  |
| Okamura, Kintarô       | 岡村金太郎 | Sasaki, Syun'iti       | 佐々木舜一  | Sugano, Y.            |       |
| Okamura, Keien         |       | Sasaki, Takasi         | 佐々木喬   | Sugimoto, Junichi     | 杉本順一  |
| Okamura, Shûtai        |       | Sasaoka, Hisahiko      | 笹岡久彦   | Sugiyama, Masayo      | 杉山正世  |
| [Shutei]               | 岡村周蹄  | Sata, Tyôsyun          | 佐多長春   | Suihara, Hirowo       | 椎原廣男  |
| Okanishi, Tameto       | 岡西爲人  | Satake, Yoshisuke      | 佐竹義輔   | Suo [Suwa], Shikazô   | 諏訪鹿三  |
| Okayama, Tadashi       | 岡山 正  | Satô, Fusatarô. See    |        | Sutô, Tiharu [Chi-    |       |
| Ôki, Kiichi. See Ohki, |       | Setô, Fusatarô.        |        | haru]                 | 須藤千春  |
| Kiichi.                |       | Satô, H.               |        | Suwa, Shikazô. See    |       |
| Oku, Kenzô             | 奥 健藏  | Satô, Jumpei           | 佐藤潤平   | Suo, Shikazô          |       |
| Ôkubo, S.              |       | Satô, Kansei           | 佐藤幹正   | Suyematu [Suyemat-    |       |
| Okunuki, Kazuo         |       | Satô, Kiyoaki          | 佐藤清明   | su], Naotsugu         | 末松直次  |
| Okuyama, Haruki        | 奥山春季  | Satô, Kôjirô           | 佐藤耕次郎  | Suzuki, Hashio        | 鈴木橋雄  |
| Okuyama, Shunki.       |       | Satô, Masami           | 佐藤正巳   | Suzuki, Hitoshi       | 鈴木一志  |
| See Okuyama,           |       | Satô, Reisuke          |        | Suzuki, R.            |       |
| Haruki.                |       | Sawada, Kaneyoshi      | 澤田兼吉   | Suzuki, Sigeyoshi     |       |
| Ômori, J.              |       | Sawada, Komajirô       | 澤田駒次郎  | [Shigeyoshi]          | 鈴木重良  |
| Ono, Motoyoshi         | 小野職愨  | Sawada, Taketarô       | 澤田武太郎  | Suzuki, Tokio         | 鈴木時夫  |
| Ono, Naoe. See Ohno,   |       | Schimidzu. See         |        | Suzuki, Yasushi       | 鈴木靖   |
| Naoe.                  |       | Shimizu.               |        | Tada, Toshizô         | 多田喜造  |
| Ono, Shirô             | 小野史朗  | Segawa, Kôkichi        | 瀬川孝吉   | Tagawa, Motoji        | 田川基二  |
| Onuma, Fusaji          | 大沼總治  | Sekimoto, Heihachi     | 關本平八   | Taguchi, Katsu        | 田口勝   |
| Onuma, Kôhei           | 大沼宏平  | Setô [Satô], Fusatarô  | 佐藤房太郎  | Tahara, Masato        | 田原正人  |
| Orishimo, Yoshinobu    | 折下吉延  | Shibasaki, Yoshino-    |        | Takada, K.            |       |
| Oseko, Motoo. See      |       | suke                   |        | Takahashi, Motoo      | 高橋基生  |
| Ohseko, Motoo.         |       | Shibata, Hideo         | 柴田秀雄   | Takahashi, Ryûdô      | 高橋隆道  |
| Oshima, Katsutarô      | 大島勝太郎 | Shibata, Keita         | 柴田桂太   | Takahashi, Teizô      | 高橋偵造  |
| Oshima, Kintarô        | 大島金太郎 | Shibuya, Tsunenori     | 澁谷常紀   | Takahashi, Yoshinao   | 高橋良直  |
| Oshima, Masamitsu      | 大島正満  | Shikano, Tadao         | 鹿野忠雄   | Takamatsu, Masa-      |       |
| Ôta, Umatarô           | 大田馬太郎 | Shimada, Shôichi       | 島田昌一   | hiko                  | 高松正彦  |
| Otabe, Shizume         | 小田部 鎮 | Shimada, Yaiti         | 島田彌一   | Takamoto, Ryûji       | 高本隆二  |
| Ôtani, Hironao         | 大谷廣直  | Shimadzu, T.           |        | Takao, K.             |       |
| Ôtani, Shigeru         | 大谷 茂  | Shimamura, Mitsuta-    |        | Takase, Kiiti         |       |
| Ôtsuki, Torao          | 大槻虎男  | tarô                   | 島村光太郎  | Takashima, K.         |       |
| Ouchi, Tatsuo          | 大内辰雄  | Shimbo, Ichisuke       | 眞保一輔   | Takasugi, Hideo       | 高杉英雄  |
| Ôwaki, Masatoshi       | 大脇正諄  | Shimizu, Masayasu      | 清水昌保   | Takayanagi, E.        |       |
| Ôwatari, Tyûtarô       | 大渡忠太郎 | Shimizu, Reizô         | 清水禮三   | Takeda, Hisayoshi     | 武田久吉  |
| Ôyuga, Zenryû          | 大日向全龍 | Shimotomai, Nao-       |        | Takeda, Takeo         | 武田健夫  |
| Saida, Kôtarô          | 齋田功太郎 | masa                   | 下斗米直昌  | Takenaka, Kaname      | 竹中要   |
| Saitô, Hidesaku        | 齋藤英策  | Shimoyama, Jun-        |        | Takenaka, Yukie       | 竹中幸恵  |
| Saitô, Kendô           | 齋藤賢堂  | ichirô                 | 下山順一郎  | Takenouchi, Makoto    | 竹内亮   |
| Sakaguchi, Sôichirô    | 坂口總一郎 | Shimura, Hiroshi       | 志村 寛   | Takenouchi, Yoshio    | 竹内叔雄  |
| Sakai, Tadahisa        | 酒井忠壽  | Shinozaki, Shinshirô   | 篠崎信四郎  | Takeuchi, Haruyoshi   | 武内晴好  |
| Sakamoto, Mitsugu      | 坂本 貢  | Shirai, K. See Shirai, |        | Takimoto, Seitô       | 瀧元清透  |
| Sakanishi, Shio        | 坂西志保  | Mitsutarô.             |        | Takisawa, Toyokichi   | 瀧澤豊吉  |



Tako, Saneteru	多湖實輝	Tsuji, Ryôsuke	辻 良介	Yamada, Wataru	山田 濟
Tamiya, Hiroshi	田宮 博	Tsujimoto, Mitsumaru	辻本滿丸	Yamada, Yukio	山田 幸雄
Tamura, Toshichika	田村利親	Tsukamoto, Eiji	塚本永治	Yamakawa, Moku	山川 默
Tanabe, Kadzuo	田邊和夫	Tsukamoto, Kakujirô	塚本角次郎	Yamakiwa, Suewo	山極末男
Tanaka, C. See Tanaka, Tyôzaburô.		Tsumura, Kôhei	津村孝平	Yamamoto, Iwahisa	山本岩龜
Tanaka, Ichirô	田中一郎	Tsumura, Toichi		Yamamoto, Sigeo	山本茂雄
Tanaka, Isuke	田中伊助	Tuyama, Takasi	津山 尚	Yamamoto, Watarô	山本和太郎
Tanaka, Jô	田中壤	Uchida, Akira	内田 映	Yamamoto, Yorisuke	山本頼輔
Tanaka, Kôichi	田中貢一	Uchida, Shigetarô	内田繁太郎	Yamamoto, Yoshihiko	山本義彦
Tanaka, Nagane	田中長嶺	Ueda (= Uyeda)		Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu	山本由松
Tanaka, Nobujirô	田中延次郎	Ueki = Uyeki		Yamamura, Yatarô	山村彌太郎
Tanaka, Shôichi	田中彰一	Uemura, Rokurô	上村六郎	Yamanouchi, Shigeo	山内繁雄
Tanaka, Takesi	田中武四	Uemura, Yutaka	上村 穰	Yamanouchi, Tamenaga	山内爲壽
Tanaka, Torio		Ueno, Masuzô	上野益三	Yamauti, Kiyu	山内己酉
Tanaka, Tsuyoshi	田中剛	Ui, Hôzô	宇井縫藏	Yamazaki, Hyakuji	山崎百治
Tanaka, Tyôzaburô	田中長三郎	Umemura, Jintarô	梅村甚太郎	Yamazaki, M. See Yamazaki, Hyakuji.	
Tanaka, Yoshio	田中芳男	Uno, K.		Yamazaki, Tsuguo	山崎次男
Tanaka, Yûichi	田中祐一	Usami, K.	上田三郎	Yamazaki, Yoshio	山崎嘉夫
Tanaka, Yuichirô	田中諭一郎	Uyeda, Saburô	上田三平	Yamazaki, U. See Yamazaki, Hyakuji.	
Tani, Tomokichi	谷友吉	Uyeda, Sanpei		Yanagawa, Sin	柳川 振
Tanikawa, Toshiyoshi	谷川利善	Uyeda, Yeijirô	上田榮次郎	Yanagita, Yoshizô	柳田由藏
Tashiro, Yasusada	田代安定	[Eijirô]		Yasaki, Sachirô	矢崎齋知郎
Tashiro, Zentarô	田代善太郎	Uyeki, Homiki	植木秀幹	Yashiroda, K.	
Tasugi, Hiraji	田杉平司	[Hidemoto]	植村利夫	Yasuda, Atsushi	安田 篤
Tatewaki, Misao	館脇 操	Uyemura, Toshio		Yasui, Ban'ichi	安井伴一
Tateyama, Renkichi	立山廉吉	Uyemura, Tsunesaburô	植村恒三郎	Yasui, Kono	保井この
Tazaki, Sôun	田崎早雲	Uyeyama, Nobuo	植山信雄	Yasumoto, Tokukan	安本徳寛
Tazuna, Tarô	手綱太郎	Warabi, Naojirô	蕨 直治郎	Yatabe, Ryôkichi	矢田部良吉
Terasaki, Tomekichi	寺崎留吉	Watanabe, Atsushi	渡邊 篤	Yazawa, Komesaburô	矢澤米三郎
Terazaki, Wataru	寺崎渡	Watanabe, Hajime		Yekoussima [Yokoshima], Magotarou [Magotarô]	
Terui, Mutsuo	照井陸奥生	Watanabe, Kiyohiko	渡邊 清彦	Yendo, Kichisaburô	遠藤吉三郎
Teruya, Zenshō	照屋全昌	Watanabe, Kyô	渡邊 協	Yendo, Yasutarô	遠藤安太郎
Tobina, Eiji	飛永英次	Watanabe, Noboru	渡邊 登	Yokogi, Kuniomi	横木國臣
Tochinai, Gingorô	栃内銀五郎	Watanabe, Ryûzô	渡邊 柳藏	Yokoshima. See Yekoussima.	
Tochinai, Yoshihiko	栃内吉彦	Watanabe, Tatsuwo		Yoshida, Susumu	吉田 進
Togashi, Kôgo	富樫浩吾	Watanabe, Tomekichi	渡邊留吉	Yoshida, Yasuo	吉田安夫
Tohara, Yoshio	東原好雄	Watari, Toshitsugu	亙理俊次	Yoshii, Hazime	吉井 甫
Tokida, Jun [Shun]	時田 郇	Yabe, Yoshitada	矢部吉禎	Yoshii, Ryôzô	吉井良三
Tokubuchi, Eijirô	徳淵永次郎	Yagi, Kunizô	八木邦造	Yoshii, Yoshiji	吉井義次
Tokuda, Shôzô	徳田省三	Yagi, Teisuke	八木貞助	Yoshikawa, Haruhisa	吉川春久
Tokugawa, Yoshichika	徳川義親	Yajima, Shôzô	矢島省三	Yoshikawa, Yoshiaki	吉川芳秋
Tokuhisa, Mitsutane	徳久三徳	Yakushiji, Eijirô	藥師寺英次郎	Yoshika, T.	
Tokunaga, Yosio	徳永芳雄				
Tomioka, Asata	富岡朝太	Yamabayashi, Nobu	山林 暹		
Tomita, Toshiyuki	富田壽之	Yamada, Gentarô	山田玄太郎		
Tomoyasu, Ryôichi	友安亮一	Yamada, Hanjirô	山田半次郎		
Toyama, Reizô	外山禮三	Yamada, Hideo	山田 秀雄		
Tozawa, Matajirô	戸澤又次郎	Yamada, Kinji			
Tsuboi, Isuke	坪井伊助	[Kindi]	山田 金治		
Tsuda, Michio	津田道夫	Yamada, Tetsuo	山田 鐵雄		
Tsuge, Chikae	柘植千嘉衛				

Yoshimi, Tatsusa- burô	吉見辰三郎	Yoshino, Kiichi	吉野毅一	Yubuki, Toshimitsu	雲吹敏光
Yoshinaga, Torama	吉永虎馬	Yoshino, Zensuke	吉野善介	Yûga, Kenzô	有賀憲三
Yoshinaga, Yetsukyô	吉永悦卿	Yoshiwara, Misao	吉原 操	Yukawa, Matao	湯川又夫
		Yoshizawa, Shôsaku	吉澤庄作	Yûki, Yoshimi	結城嘉美

## PRINCIPAL ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THE INDEX

acclim.	acclimatization	geogr.	geography, geographical	phylog.	phylogeny
agr.	agriculture	geol.	geology, geological	phytogeog.	phytogeography
affin.	affinities	herb.	herbarium	phytopath.	phytopathology
Amer.	America, American	hist.	history	pl.	plants
anat.	anatomy	hort.	horticultural	pref.	prefecture
append.	appendix	I.	island	prod.	products
bibliog.	bibliography	ident.	identification	prov.	province
bot.	botanical	illus.	illustrations	R.	river
cat.	catalogue	ind.	index	rec.	records
centr.	central	indig.	indigenous	reg.	region, regional
Chin.	Chinese	Is.	islands	republ.	republication
coll.	collection, collectors	introd.	introduced	rep.	report
conif.	conifers, coniferous	Jap.	Japanese	rev.	review
contrib.	contribution	L.	lake	revis.	revision
crit.	critical	libr.	library	Russ.	Russian
cult.	cultivated, cultivation	lit.	literature	s.	south, southern
dept.	department	Manch.	Manchurian	sect.	section
descr.	description	med.	medicine, medicinal, medica	sericult.	sericulture
dict.	dictionary	mfg.	manufacture	Siber.	Siberian
dist.	district	Mongol.	Mongolian	spp.	species (plural)
dissert.	dissertation	monogr.	monograph, monographic	sta.	station
distrib.	distribution	morphol.	morphology	Str.	Strait
div.	divisions	mts.	mountains	subtrop.	subtropical
e.	east, eastern	mus.	museum	synop.	synopsis
ecol.	ecology	n.	north, northern	syst.	systematic (treatment)
econ.	economic	n. sp.	new species (singular)	syn.	synonym
encyclop.	encyclopaedia	n. spp.	new species (plural)	taxon.	taxonomic
enum.	enumeration	n. gen.	new genus	transf.	transferred
ethnogr.	ethnography	nat.	natural (in natural history)	transl.	translation
exped.	expedition	ne.	northeast	trop.	tropical
exper.	experiment	nomenclat.	nomenclature, nomenclatural	var.	varieties
explor.	explorers, exploration	ornam.	ornamental	veg.	vegetation
fl.	flora	pathol.	pathology	vernac.	vernacular
for.	forest	pharmacol.	pharmacology	voy.	voyage
gen.	genus, genera	photog.	photograph	w.	west, western

## SUBJECT INDEX \*

The non-alphabetic arrangement of the main headings in the following Geographic and Systematic indices has been adopted in order better to bring together material on related subjects and on adjacent areas. These three indices are not to be considered as three approaches to the same material, for comparatively few references are cited in more than one index. Usually technical treatments of taxonomic groups in certain limited geographic areas are indexed only in the Systematic Index. The numerous cross references should be found to be valuable guides to material on related subjects. For an understanding of the subdivisions in the Geographic Index one should refer to Map 1, p. 594. It will be noticed in the index that general works precede the more limited ones. Therefore, in order to secure the greatest amount of information on a given subject, *one should proceed from the specific to the general, from the lesser region to the greater.*

Users are warned not to expect too much from this index. The difficulties in arranging the widely diverse subjects included have at times been almost insurmountable. It must be remembered that the index is based on the information in the titles and annotations. The limitations thus imposed are discussed in the introduction, p. vii. The index must therefore be supplemented by various reference works. These also are discussed in the introduction, p. viii.

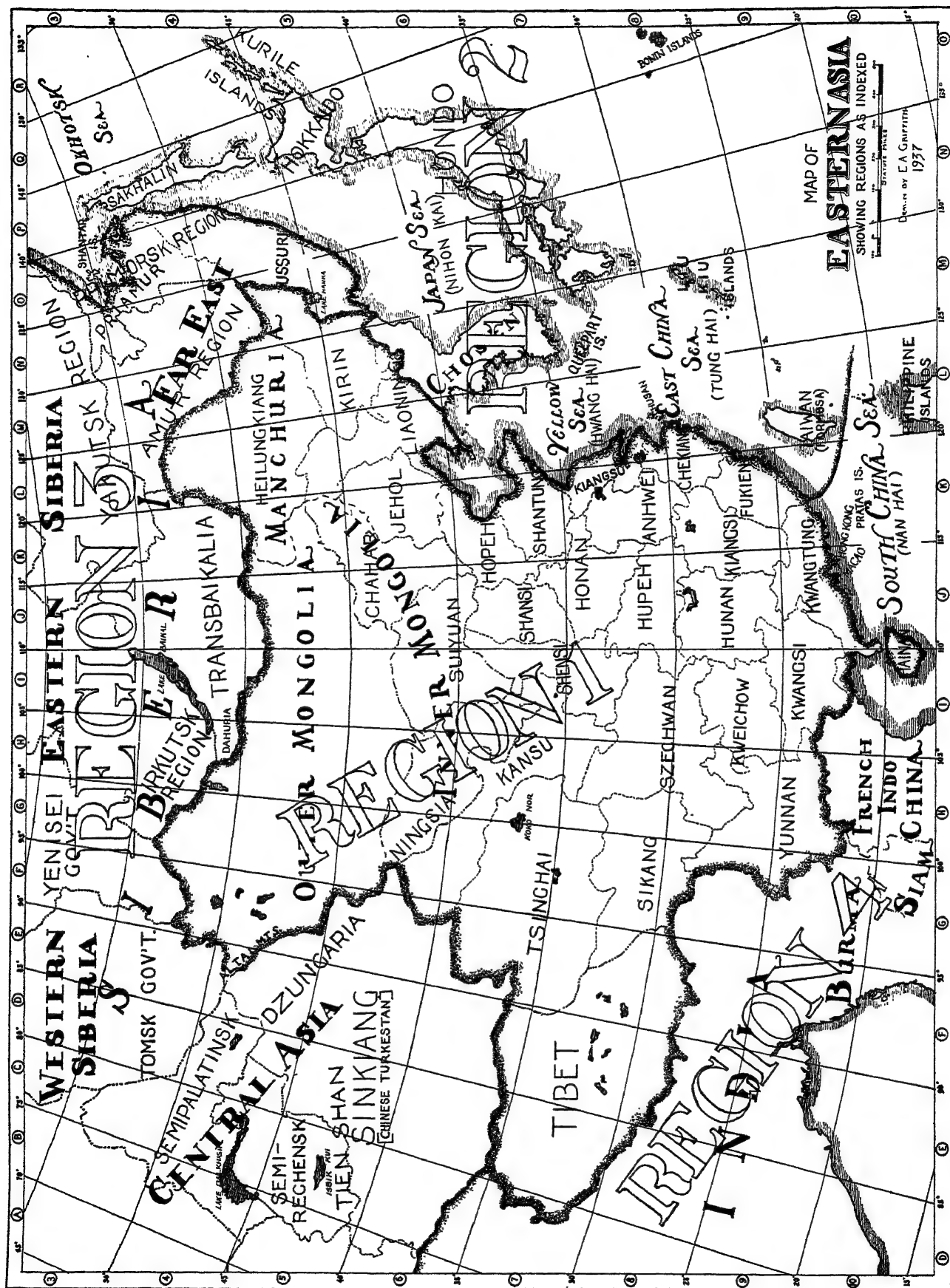
The arrangement of the Systematic Index follows that given in the 1936 edition of A. Engler's "Syllabus

der Pflanzenfamilien." Exceptions occur in certain groups of cellular cryptogams and in the Coniferae in order to follow more commonly used arrangements. As little attempt has been made to adjust the synonymy, the same species may be considered under several names. To assist in the location of genera of the pteridophytes and seed plants when the families are not known, one should refer to the alphabetic reference list, p. 713-718. An alphabetic list of geographic names with page references and map coordinates is provided on p. 719.

Taxonomists not primarily interested in the flora of eastern Asia should find much of value in this index, because of the inclusion of references to numerous revisions and monographs referring, at least in part, to other parts of the world. Plant anatomists (especially wood anatomists), morphologists, physiologists, plant pathologists, and others will find here many references containing bibliographies relating to these special fields.

The geographic boundaries, especially the more general ones, given in the Geographic Index are frequently not precise. Political boundaries, as usually accepted, have changed considerably during the time covered by this bibliography and authors vary in their uses of the same names. For example, the Far East in Russian literature refers to that part of Siberia comprising the Maritime Provinces (Primorsk, Primur, and Kamchatka) and Amur Province. In the literature of other European and of American writers the Far East usually means China and Japan. One should therefore examine references cited in contiguous areas.

\* Prepared by the junior author except as otherwise accredited under selected headings.



MAP 1.—Eastern Asia, showing the four regions and the principal areas recognized in the Index. (For alphabetic list of names see Index of Geographical Names, p. 719.)

## INDEX I—GENERAL

**Agriculture.** See Index II under various regional headings, especially Region I—China proper, Manchuria, and Mongolia; Region II—Chosen, and Japan proper; and Region III—Far East—Amur and Primorsk, and Eastern Siberia—Transbaikalia. See also in this index Cultivated plants, Economic plants, Horticulture, etc.

**Ainu people of Hokkaido:** Batchelor, J., and Miyabe, K., 1893 (econ. pl.).

[See also in this index Vernacular names—Ainu.]

**Alpine plants:** Diels, L., 1904 (Asia).—Farrer, R. J., 1908 (hort.).—Marret, L., 1911-24 (illus.).

**ALTAI:** Krylov, P. N., 1931a.—Nikitina, E. V., 1927.—Sapozhnikov, V. V., 1901.

**AMUR:** Sochava, V. B., 1932b.

**CHOSEN:** Kishinami, Y., 1932.—Nakai, T., 1928i.

**CHINA:** Ward, F. K., 1911b; 1912e; 1920a.

**FORMOSA:** Hayata, B., 1906a.—Kawakami, T., 1911c.

**JAPAN:** Anonymous, 1908h (Shiroma-take).—Grasmann, E., 1890a, 1890b (Mt. Kisogawa).—Hanzawa, J., 1905b (Mt. Makkari-nupuri).—Koidzumi, G., 1919b (Mt. Senjoga-take); 1919c (phytogeog.).—Kōno, R., 1931 (flora).—Masamune, G., 1937 (Yakusima).—Miyoshi, M., and Makino, T., 1907 (pocket atlas).—Okuyama, S., 1934d.—Shimura, H., 1909a (atlas).—Takeda, H., 1915i (n. spp.); 1933 (manual); 1935.—Takeda, H., and Tanabe, K., 1932? (photogr.).—Tatewaki, M., 1933a (Hokkaido); 1934-36 (enum.).—Unger, A., 1897 (Nikko and Chuzenji).—Weston, W., 1906 (s. Japan).—Yabe, Y., 1903a (Mt. Shiroma).—Yamakawa, M., 1929 (illus.).—Yoshii, Y., and Hayasi, N., 1931 (subalpine moors).

**KAMCHATKA:** Novogradblenov, P. T., 1925.

**SAKHALIN:** Kudō, Yūshun, 1928.—Tatewaki, M., 1928c.

**TIBET:** Kashyap, S. R., 1932.—Okada, K., 1930b.—Smith, W. W., 1913a.

**TURKESTAN:** Litvinov, D. I., 1926a (dwarf conifers).

**Altars, Plants used on:** Mao, Tsung-liang, 1935b.

**Aquatic plants:** Alabyshev, V. V., 1929, 1932 (lakes in Siberia).—Aoki, Kyūyū, 1916 (Formosan spp.).—Camus, A., 1921g.—Li, Feng-sun, (and Wu, Hsi-cheng), 1933 (Hangchow).—Miki, S., 1934a, 1935 (n. spp.).—Nakano, H., 1911a, 1912a (ecological).—Ōshima, M., 1914 (Formosa).—Paillieux, A., and Bois, D., 1888 (edible).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (cult., China).—Zacks, I., 1929 (Shantar Sea).

**Aromatic plants.** See in this index Oil plants.

**Asia and North America, Comparison of.** See under Phytogeography.

**Bamboo:** (Indexed by Agnes Chase.)

Anonymous, 1886h (square); 1904a (Japan); 1906r (Fukien); 1910o (uses); 1913i (England); 1916b (Formosa).—Ball, J. D., 1900 (Japan).—Barnes, J., 1872 (hardy spp.).—Bean, W. J., 1894a, 1894b (hardy spp.).—Camus, A., 1924d (habitats).—Carrière, E. A., 1873d (e. Asiatic spp.); 1875h, 1876a (square).—Chung, H. H., 1925 (giant).—Cibot, P., 1777c (uses, cult.).—Collas, P., 1786b (edible).—Dallimore, W., 1907 (hardy spp.).—Edkins, J., 1889 (n. China).—Fairchild, D. G., 1903b (Jap. spp. in Amer.).—Fenzi, E. O., 1876 (e. Asiatic spp., Italy).—Fiori, A., 1917 (e. Asiatic spp., Italy).—Franceschi, F., 1908 (e. Asiatic spp., Calif.).—Freeman-Mitford, A. B., 1895-98 (hardy spp.); 1896 (garden); 1899 (e. Asiatic spp.).—1903 (hardy spp.).—Hino, I., 1933c (giant); 1934a (sex).—Hino, I., and Hidaka, Z., 1934 (variegated).—Hosseus, C. C., 1911b (ornam. spp.); 1913 (bot., econ.).—Houzeau de Lahaie, J., 1906c (distrib., Asia); 1906e (econ. Jap. spp.); 1906f, 1906g (cult. spp.); 1908 (Belgium); 1909 (cult., France); 1912 (syst.).—Itō, Taueimon, 1916 (cult., Formosa).—Itō, Tokutarō, 1914 (popular).—Jackson, J. R., 1894 (Whampoa bamboo, Whangsee cane).—Jenyns, S., 1931.—Kanehira, R., 1917a (Formosan spp.).—Katayama, N., 1884 (Jap. spp.).—Kawamura, S., 1911b, 1912, 1927a (flowering); 1928a (Formosan blotched spp.).—Koch, K., 1876 (China, Japan).—Kratzsch, E., 1933 (uses).—Lafosse, J., 1867 (spp. to introd.).—Macgowan, D. J., 1882, 1885, 1886b (square).—Makino, T., 1932d (seeds).—McClure, F. A., 1925b (econ. Kwantung spp.); 1931b (cult., uses); 1935b (taxon., econ.).—Mène, E., 1869b (uses, China).—Meyners d'Estrey, H., 1894

(cult., uses, Jap. spp.).—Nagata, "D." [date?] (econ. preparation of stems).—Nagayama, K., 1927 (uses, Formosa).—Nakai, T., 1932d (syst.); 1936o (flowering); 1936p.—Okamura, "Keien," 1828 (Jap. spp.).—Ōkubo, S., 1894 (taxon., hardy spp.).—Polder, L. van de, 1894 (cult., Japan).—Porterfield, W. M., 1925a (giant); 1925b ("What is bamboo?"); 1925c (square); 1926b (econ., bot.); 1931 (morphol., Chin. vernac. names); 1933b (uses); 1935 (hardy spp.).—Pucci, A., 1899-1900 (cult., Italy).—Pynaert, L., 1897-98 (e. Asiatic spp.).—Renard, E., 1856, 1875 (uses).—Rivière, A., and Rivière, C., 1878a (cult., Mediterranean reg.); 1878b (hort.).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1853 ("Chup-Tatt," wild cane).—Sasaki, S., [date?]b (Formosan spp.).—Satow, E., 1899 (cult., Japan).—Schröter, K., 1885 (econ.).—Shirasawa, H., 1912 (illus., Jap. spp.).—Spörry, H., 1903 (use in Japan, Spörry's coll.).—Takenouchi, Y., 1926 (rhizome); 1931 (morphol., anat., Jap. spp.); 1932 (monogr.).—Tanaka, Yoshio, 1893a (window-shades).—Tevis, W. S., 1909 (encyclop., Jap. spp.).—Thielsen-Dyer, W. T., 1885 (square).—Tozawa, M., and Nakai, T., 1929 (distr., Korean spp.).—Tsuboi, I., 1916 (illus., Jap. spp.).—Uchida, S., 1933, 1934 (solid).—Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, 1909a (Bureau's coll. in France).—Williams, S. W., 1834 (econ.).

[See also in Index III: Gramineae—Bambuseae.]

**Barley.** See Index III: Gramineae—*Hordeum*.

**Bee-plants or honey-yielding plants:** Bayanova, V. P., 1935 (Amur).—Chow, Hang-fan, 1934-35 (China).—Gutnikov, Z. I., 1936 (s. Ussuri).

**Bibliographies:**\*

**AGRICULTURE:** Anonymous, 1930a (Imper. Libr. Peiping); 1931j (Chinese periodicals); 1931-36 (tropical).—Balabaev, G. A., 1930 (Iakutsk).—Ch'en, Tsu-kuei, 1933-35 (periodical).—Ch'ien, T'ien-hao, 1918 (oriental).—Courant, M., 1900-10 (oriental, Paris libr.).—Grum-Grzhimaïlo, A. G., 1929 (China).—Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (ancient).—Mao, Yung, 1924 (Chin.).—Ono, S., 1930-31 (Japan).

**ALGAE.** See in Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Algae—General.

**ASIA—GENERAL:** Diels, L., 1897 (in 1890-96).—Franchet, A., 1889f (in 1888).—Geerts, A. J. C., 1878-83.—Lipsky, W. H., 1902-05 (c. Asia).—Schmid, E., 1932 (c. Asia).—Wyckoff, E., 1913.

**ASIATIC RUSSIA:** See Index II: Region III.

**BAIKAL:** Vereshchagin, G. I., 1927, 1933.

**BEANS, ORIGIN OF:** Dittmar, E. E., 1931.

**BOTANY, GENERAL:** Bay, J. C., 1909 (bibliog. of bibliog.).—Jackson, B. D., 1881 ("Guide to the literature").—Pritzel, G. A., 1847-51 ("Thesaurus literaturae").

**BRYOPHYTES.** See Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Bryophyta—General.

**CENTRAL ASIA.** See Index II: Region III—Central Asia.

**CHINA.** See Index II: Region I—China proper.

**CHOSEN.** See Index II: Region II—Chosen.

**DIATOMS.** See Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Algae—Systematic—Bacillariaceae (Diatoms).

**DRUGS, PHARMACY, MATERIA MEDICA,† MEDICINAL PLANTS:** Courant, M., 1900-10.—Ishidoya, T., 1933 (Chin.).—Kimura, K., 1935 (Chin.).—Motte, J., 1936c (Jap.).—Nakao, M., 1933b (Korean).—Read, B. E., and Lui, J. C., 1927 (Chin. med. pl.).—Wang, Liang-ch'i, 1933.

**ECOLOGY:** Kovalevskii, G. V., 1933 (vertical distrib. of zones).

**ECONOMIC BOTANY:** Jackson, B. D., 1882.

**FAR EAST:** See Index II: Region III—Siberia.

**FERNS:** Christensen, C., 1905-34.

**FORMOSA.** See Index II: Region II—Formosa.

**FUNG:** See Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Fungi.

**GENETICS:** Matsuura, H., 1929.

**IAKUTSK:** Balabaev, G. A., 1930.—Gribanovskii, N. N., 1932.—Komarov, V. L., 1926d.

**INDO-CHINA:** Pételot, A., 1929b.

\* Only more or less extensive bibliographies are cited here. For bibliographies of individual authors see Bibliographies. Additional data may be found in references under Collectors, collections and explorers.

† Most of the references cited under Bibliographies—Oriental works, Ancient concern materia medica.



**Bibliographies (continued).**

- JAPAN. See Index II: Region II—Japan proper.  
 ILLUSTRATIONS: Pritzl, G. A., 1855.—Stapf, O., 1929-31.  
 KOREA. See Index II: Region II—Chosen.  
 KURILE ISLANDS, NORTHERN: Anonymous, 1934a.  
 LIBRARIES, SPECIAL:  
 Leiden, University of: Serrurier, L., 1896 (Jap.).  
 Lloyd Library, Cincinnati: Wyckoff, E., 1913 (Fl., Asia).  
 Nordenskiöld, A. E. von: Rosny, L. de, 1883 (Jap.).  
 Paris, National Library: Courant, M., 1900-10 (oriental).  
 Peiping, Imperial Library: Anonymous, 1930a (oriental).  
 Washington, Library of Congress: Swingle, W. T., 1922-23, 1924b, 1925-27, 1928d, 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932 (oriental).  
 LICHENS. See Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Lichens.  
 MANCHURIA. See Index II: Region I—Manchuria.  
 ORIENTAL WORKS, Ancient: \* Anonymous, 1930a (Catalogue, Imp. Libr. Peiping).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1871, 1882-96.—Ch'ien, T'ien-hao, 1918 (agr., hort.).—Courant, M., 1894-1901 (Korean); 1900-10 (catalogue, Paris).—Fujikawa, Y., 1932-33 (Jap.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1894a (Jap. hort.).—Hübner, F., 1924, 1929 (Chin. med.).—Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927, 1927-28 (bot., agr. sericult., fungicult.).—Makino, T., 1934e (Chin. med.).—Matsuda, S., 1915f (Chin. bot. books).—Matsumura, J., 1884, 1895a, 1915-16 (nomenclat.).—Matsuyama, R., 1891 (ident. of names).—Nakao, M., 1933b (drugs, Korea).—Oka, F., 1932-33 (Jap., materia med.).—Serrurier, L., 1896 (Jap. works, various subjects).—Shirai, M., 1928b (Jap. bot.).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1828b (Jap. bot.).—Swingle, W. T., 1922-23, 1924b, 1925-27, 1928d, 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932, 1935 (acquisitions, Libr. Congr.).—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1932a (herbals).—Thomson, J. C., 1890 (Chin. materia med.).—Whitney, W. N., 1885 (bot.).—Williams, S. W., 1851a (Chin. bot.).—Wong, K. Chimin, and Wu, Lien-ten, 1932 (materia med.).—Wylie, A., 1901 (Chin. bot.).  
 PAPER: West, C. J., 1929.  
 PATHOLOGY, PLANT: Asuyama, H., 1935-36 (Japan).—Ideta, A., 1925-30 (Japan).—Jaczewski, A. A., 1931 (cotton diseases).—Morstatt, H., 1921-36.—Nishikado, Y., Matsumoto, H., and others, 1927-33 (Japan).  
 PERIODICALS: Anonymous, 1931j.—Ch'ên, Tsu-kuei, 1933-35.—Walker, E. H., 1932.  
 PHYTOGEOGRAPHY: Batalin, A., 1881 (Russian).—Busch, N. A., 1918b (Russian).—Grisebach, A. H. R., 1846, 1849 (in 1843-44).—Kôba, K., 1935 (Japan).  
 PLANT INTRODUCTION: Shlykov, G. N., 1936 (U.S.S.R.).  
 RICE: Kondô, M., and Isshiki, Shigeo, 1932.—Voeikov, A. D., 1928b.  
 SERICULTURE: Courant, M., 1900-10.—Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28.—Verevkin, I., 1932.  
 SIBERIA. See Index II: Region III—Siberia.  
 SOY BEANS: Morosoff, N., Voeikov, A. D., and Chepurkovsky, E. M., 1927.  
 TIBET. See Index II: Region I—Tibet.  
 TURKESTAN. See Index II: Region III—Central Asia—Turkestan.  
 VIRUS DISEASES: Otero, J. J., and Cook, M. T., 1934.  
 WOODS: Ahern, G. P., and Newton, H. K., 1928.  
 WOODY PLANTS: Rehder, A., 1911-18.  
**Biographies:** Anderson, M. P., 1907 (early Europeans in Japan).—Anonymous, 1901g (coll., Kew herb.).—B., F. W., 1883 (modern coll.).—Bennigsen, A. von, 1928 (namesakes of trees and shrubs hardy in Germany).—Borodin, J., 1908 (Siberian coll.).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1880, 1898a (Europeans, China).—Candolle, A. de, 1880 ("La phyto-graphie").—Dickens, F. V., 1887 (Jap. bot.).—Elenkin, A. A., 1923 (coll., Inst. Crypto., Leningrad).—Fischer von Waldheim, A. A., and others, 1899 (coll., St. Petersburg herb.).—Fournier, P., 1932 (French missionaries).—Franchet, A., 1896b (recent coll.).—Hara, K., 1934b (names of Jap. pl.).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1887e (Jap. bot.).—Ivashkevich, B. A., 1927c (explorers, Far East).—Jackson, B. D., 1912 (coll., Linnaean herb.).—Laségue, A., 1845 (coll. Delessert herb.).—Lindemann, E., 1863-85 (coll., Lindemann herb.).—Lipsky, W. H., 1914 (staff, Bot. Gard., Leningrad).—Nemes, E., and Cuthbertson, W., 1931 (dedicates of Curtis's Bot. Mag.).—Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1928b (contributors to Chin. materia med.).—Roberts, F. M., 1932 (westerners in China).—Shirai, M., 1908a (Japanese botanists); 1926b (Jap. herbalists).—Sprengel, K., 1808 (early coll.).—Suematu, N., 1933b (taxonomists).—Suzuki, S., 1932a (authors, early herbals).  
 BRETSCHNEIDER, E. V.: Anonymous, 1901i.—Cordier, H., 1901.—Faber, E., 1893.—Ferguson, J. C., 1930.—Hemsley, W. B., 1883.—Palibin, J. W., 1901c.  
 COURTOIS, F.: Belval, H., 1930.  
 DAVID, A.: Bean, W. J., 1925b.—Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, 1901.  
 DELAVAY, J. M.: Bean, W. J., 1925b.—Franchet, A., 1896a; 1896e.  
 FARRER, R.: Anonymous, 1920e.—Cox, E. H. M., 1926; 1930a.—Fisher, F. H., 1932-33.—Skan, S. A., 1920c.—Ward, F. K., 1921f.  
 FAURIE, U.: Hayata, B., 1916b.—Kinashi, E., 1932.—Ohwi, J., 1936f.—Sawada, Kanevoshi, 1918b.  
 FAUVEL, A. A.: Fauvel, P., 1915.  
 FEDTSCHENKO, O. A.: Knorr, O. E., 1924.  
 FORBES, F. B.: Britten, J., 1910.  
 FORD, C.: Dunn, S. T., 1927.—Nemes, E., and Cuthbertson, W., 1931.  
 FORREST, G.: Anonymous, 1932a; 1932c.—Cox, E. H. M., 1932b.—Nemes, E., and Cuthbertson, W., 1931.—Smith, W. W., 1932.—Tagg, H. F., 1932c.—Taylor, G., 1932.—Wilding, E. H., 1923b.  
 FORTUNE, R.: Anonymous, 1880a.—Cox, E. H. M., 1936a.—De Bosschere, C., 1893.—Duren, E. de, 1880.—Fortune, R., 1847a.—Rodigas, E., 1861b.  
 FRANCHET, A.: Anonymous, 1900j.—Drake del Castillo, E., 1900.—Kitamura, S., 1933.  
 FUDZINO, KIMEI: Makino, T., 1926d.  
 GIRALDI, J.: Baroni, E., 1901.  
 HALL, G. R.: Howe, J. M., 1923.  
 HANCE, H. F.: Forbes, F. B., 1887.  
 HAYATA, B.: Honda, M., 1934a.—Masamune, G., 1934f; 1934g.—Merrill, E. D., 1934e.—Yamada, Y., 1934a.  
 HEMSLEY, W. B.: Thiselton-Dyer, W. T., 1909.  
 HENRY, A.: Forbes, A. C., 1930; 1931.—Grove, A., 1930b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1901b.—Hickel, R., 1930.—Nemes, E., and Cuthbertson, W., 1931.—Rendle, A. B., 1930.—Yamada, K., 1930.  
 HERS, J.: Leray, C., 1924a.  
 HUTCHCOCK, A. S.: Chase, A., and Rendle, A. B., 1936.—Hubbard, C. E., 1936c.—Keng, Yi-Li, 1936e.—McClure, F. A., 1936c.  
 ITÔ, KEISUKE: Itô, Tokutarô, 1887e: 1900a.  
 KAEMPFER, E.: Hariot, P., 1890b.  
 KAWAKAMI, (T.): Okamoto, Yôhachirô, 1925.—Shimada, Y., 1925a.  
 KJELLMAN, F. R.: Imai, T., 1922.  
 KOMAROV, V. L.: Anonymous, 1935b, 1936b.  
 KORSHINSKY, S. I.: Famintzin, A., 1901.—Tanfiliev, G. I., 1901.  
 KORZHEVIN, V. S.: Korzhevin, V. S., 1933.  
 KOSSINSKY, C.: Iljin, M. M., 1927.  
 KRAMER, CARL: Veitch, J. H., 1906.  
 KRASNOV, A. N.: Taliev, V. I., 1916.  
 KRYLOV, P. N.: Schischkin, B. K., and Sergievskaja, L., 1931.  
 KUDÔ, YÔSHUN: Hibino, S., 1932.—Masamune, G., 1932b.  
 LÉVEILLÉ, H.: Anonymous, 1919j.—Gentil, A., 1928.  
 LOUREIRO, J. DE: Anonymous, 1906a.—Gomes, B. A., 1868.—Merrill, E. D., 1933d; 1935b.  
 MARIES, CHARLES: B., F. W., 1883.—Veitch, J. H., 1906.  
 MATSUMURA, JINZÔ: Hayata, B., 1931a.—Makino, T., 1928g.  
 MATSUOKA, JOAN: Miyoshi, M., 1932b.  
 MAXIMOWICZ, C. J.: Anonymous, 1891a; 1892j; 1928j.—Ascherson, P., 1891.—Franchet, A., 1891d.—Hayata, B., 1911c.—Herder, F. von, 1888.—Koidzumi, G., 1936c.—Makino, T., 1928vv.—Miyabe, K., 1905.—Palibin, J. W., 1901b.—Regel, E., 1891b, 1891c.—Stapf, O., 1891.  
 MEYER, F. N.: Fairchild, D. G., 1919b.  
 MIYOSHI, MANABU: Miyoshi, M., 1936a.  
 NISHIMURA, HIROYOSHI: Umemura, J., 1928.  
 NORDENSKIÖLD, A. E. VON: Imai, T., 1922.  
 ONO, RANZAN: Shirai, M., 1909.  
 ÔNUMA, KÔRÊ: Shinozakai, S., 1926.  
 ÔKAMURA, KINTARÔ: Yamada, Y., 1935a.  
 POTANIN, G. N.: Bretschneider, E. V., 1900.  
 PRZEVALSKI, N. M.: Maximowicz, C. J., 1889c; 1889e.  
 PURDOM, W.: Anonymous, 1921d.  
 REGEL, E. A.: Wittmack, L., 1892b.  
 RUPRECHT, F. J.: Maximowicz, C. J., 1871a.

\* Most of the works here cited were published before the introduction of western science.

- SAVATIER, L.: Anonymous, 1871a.—Imai, T., 1917; 1920.—Makino, T., 1909b.
- SCHMIDT, F. B.: Palibin, J. W., 1909a.
- SCHLECHTER, R.: Nakai, T., 1926c.
- SCHISCHKIN, I. K.: Poretskii, A. S., 1935.
- SHÊN-NUNG: Adolph, P. E., 1936.
- SHIRAI, MITSUTARÔ: Makino, T., 1929d.—Miyake, Kiyomi, 1932.—Miyoshi, M., 1932a.—Okamura, Kintarô, 1932a.
- SIEBOLD, P. F. von: André, E., 1870c.—De Bosschere, C., 1893.—Koidzumi, G., 1926.—Kolb, M., 1866.—Makino, T., 1918f.—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1828.—Schirnhofer, P. G., 1881.—Stearn, W. T., 1932b.
- SOROKIN, N. V.: Anonymous, 1910c.
- SUGAWA, CHÔNOSUKE: Honda, Masaji, 1932c.—Yamada, Gentarô, 1905.
- TANAKA, SINZAEEMON: Yashiroda, K., 1929d.
- THUNBERG, C. P.: De Bosschere, C., 1893.—Kitamura, S., 1932a.—Koidzumi, G., 1933k.—Schroder, J. H., 1832.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1925c.
- TROLLOPE, M. N.: Grove, A., 1930d.
- TUTCHER, W. J.: Dunn, S. T., 1920.—Elwes, H. J., 1912a.
- UMEMURA, ZINTARÔ (Jintarô): Yoshikawa, Y., 1928.
- VEITCH, HARRY JAMES: Bean, W. J., 1924c.
- VEITCH, JAMES HERBERT: Veitch, J. H., 1906.
- VEITCH, JOHN G.: Veitch, J. H., 1906.
- VERNY, F. L.: Imai, T., 1921.
- VILMORIN, M. L. de: Anonymous, 1918g.
- WARD, F. KINGDON: Wilding, E. H., 1923b.
- WILSON, E. H.: Anonymous, 1930m.—Balfour, F. R. S., 1932b.—Barron, L., 1913.—Craig, W. N., 1930.—Farrington, E., 1931.—Kanehira, R., 1931.—Nakai, T., 1930c.—Nelmes, E., and Cuthbertson, W., 1931.—Osborn, A., 1930g.—Rehder, A., 1930a; 1933; 1936b.—Rendle, A. B., 1931.—Veitch, J. H., 1906.—Wilding, E. H., 1923b; 1925.
- WRIGHT, CHARLES: Gray, A., 1886.
- YASUDA, ATSUSHI: Ichimura, T., 1924.
- YENDO, KICHISABURÔ: Itô, S., Okamura, Kintarô, and Nagai, I., 1921.
- ZACCARINI, J. G.: Wallich, N., 1849.
- Bog-plants:** Endelman, G., 1932.—Farrer, R. J., 1908.
- Bows, Wood for making Japanese:** Shirai, M., 1908b.
- Brush industry, Plants for:** Gammerman, A. F., Nekrassova, V. L., and Palibin, J. W., 1933.
- Bulbiferous plants:** Herbert, W., 1821.—Rosenheim, P., and Stokes, F., 1936.—Vvedensky, A. I., 1935a.
- Camphor:** Aoki, S., 1935 (Formosa).—Davidson, J. W., 1903 (Formosa).—Hanbury, D., 1874 (from *Blumea balsamifera*).—Henry, A., 1897d (China). [See also Index III: Seed plants—Lauraceae—*Cinnamomum camphora*.]
- Cereals:** Feng, Liu-t'ang, 1931 (China).—Körnicker, F., and Werner, H., 1885 (bot. of cult. cereals).—Ôwaki, M., 1909 (origin).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1919b (wild grasses eaten by Ami natives of Taiwan).—Talanov, V. V., 1932 (distrib., grain crops).—Vilmorin, [P.] L. [F. L.] de, 1859 (cult. in China). [See also Barley, Kaoliang, Maize, Millet, Oats, Rice, Rye, Wheat.]
- Chagrin, Plants for alleviating:** Paravey, C. de, 1860.
- Christmas trees in China:** Anonymous, 1930q.
- Climbing plants:** Batise, J., 1883.—Bean, W. J., 1931b.—Markham, E., 1936.—Purpus, A., 1922.—Thatcher, A. E., 1922b.
- Cloth.** See in this index under Fiber plants.
- Collectors, collections and explorers:** \* Alisova, E. N., 1923 (Primorsk).—Batalin, A., 1881 (Russian coll.).—Berg, L. S., 1926 (Russians, Pacific reg.).—Bongard, H. G., 1835 (Russian botanists).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1880 (Europeans in China); 1894 (old coll., Chin. pl.); 1898a (Hist., Europ. bot. discov.).—Candolle, A. de, 1880 ("La phyto-graphie").—Diels, L., 1898b (coll., China).—Fournier, P., 1932 (French missionaries).—Godijn, W. A., 1931 (Leiden herb.).—Hawks, E., 1928 ("Pioneers of plant study").—Hayata, B., 1911e (location, Jap. coll. in west).—Jackson, B. D., 1912 (Linnaean herb.).—Kabanov, N. E., 1935c (Soviet Sachalin).—Kawakami T., 1911d (w. botanists, Formosa).—Komarov, V. L., 1920-28 (itineraries, Russian explor.); 1926a (history, Russian explor.).—Lasègue, A., 1845 (Delessert herb.).—Léveillé, H., 1916-18.—Lindemann, E., 1863-85 (coll., author's herb.).—Lipsky, W. H., 1898 (St. Petersburg herb.); 1902-05 (c. Asia).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1885a (Russian coll., Mongolia, Tibet, Peking, Japan).—Metcalf, F. P., 1934a (early explor., Fukien).—Nelmes, E., 1934 (pl. explor.).—Neumayer, G., 1875 (German explor.).—Popov, V. M., 1927 (Russians, Amur).—Roberts, F. M., 1932 (China).—Schischkin, I. K., 1930 (Ussuri).—Semenov, P. P., and Dostoevskii, A. A., 1896 (Russians).—Sprengel, K., 1808 (hist.).—Yabe, Y., 1904d (Korea and Manchuria).
- ANDERSON, J.: Kurz, S., 1873 (Yunnan).
- AOKI, S.: Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1931 (Liu Kiu).
- ARGY, C. d': Hackel, E., 1906 (Chin. grasses).—Léveillé, H., 1914h (n. spp. Kiangsu).
- BAILEY, L. H.: Bailey, L. H., 1920.—Praeger, R. L., 1919 (*Sedum*).
- BALANSA, B.: Drake del Castillo, E., 1896 (Urticac., Tonkin).
- BATALIN, A.: Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimailo, M. E., 1896-1907 (w. China, Tibet, etc.).
- BEECHY, Capt. F. W.: Hooker, W. J., and Walker-Arnott, G. A., 1830-41 (botany of his voyage).
- BERTAUD DU CHAZAUD: Danguy, P., 1911d (Mongolia).
- BISSETT, J.: Fawcett, W., 1883 (Jap. *Gentiana*).
- BODINIER, E.: Gagnepain, F., 1903 (Zingiberac.).—Hackel, E., 1906 (Chin. grasses).—Léveillé, H., 1903c (Saxifragac.). 1903e (Ericac.).—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902a (Kweichow); 1902b (*Carex*); 1902e (Kweichow).—Vaniot, E., 1902 (*Senecio*); 1903 (Compositae); 1905a (Scrophulariac.).
- BOGDANOVICH, K. I.: Palibin, J. W., 1908a (Okhotsk-Kamchatka Exped.).
- BOHNHOF, Hugo: Danguy, P., 1910 (Lake Hanka, Manchuria).
- BODUSH, V. F.: Gubelman, M. I., 1915 (Yakutsk).
- BONVALOT, G.: Anonymous, 1891f.—Bureau, E., and Franchet, A., 1891 (n. spp., Tibet, w. China).
- BRETSCHEIDER, E. V.: Hance, H. F., 1875e (Peking).
- BROTHERUS, V. F.: Kükenthal, G., 1898 (Cyperac.).
- BRYLKIN, A.: Brylkin, A., 1864 (Sakhalin).
- BULLOCK: Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).
- BUNGE, A.: Bunge, A., 1833 (n. China).—Gebler, F. A., 1829 (coll. in Barnaul herb., Tomsk).
- BUREAU, E.: Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, 1909a (bamboos).
- CANTOR, T.: Cantor, T., 1841 (Chusan).—Griffith, W., 1854 (Chusan, Hongkong, Peking).
- CAPUS, G.: Franchet, A., 1883-84 (Turkestan).
- CARLES: Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).
- CAVALERIE, P. J.: Léveillé, H., 1904b (Cyperac.).
- CAWDOR, Lord: Smith, W. W., and Ward, F. K., 1926 (Tibet, *Primula*).
- CHAFFANJON, J. R.: Danguy, P., 1913-14 (c. Asia).
- CHAMISSE, A. de: Lessing, C. F., 1831 (Compositae).
- CHAMPION, J. G.: Gardner, G., [and Champion, J. G.], 1849 (n. spp. Hongkong).
- CHANET: Gandoger, M., 1921, 1923-25.—Palla, E., 1910 (Cyperac.).
- CHANG, CHÜN-CHIH: Matsuda, S., 1909b (Ningpo).
- CHANG, SHWANG-SHI: Matsuda, S., 1916c (Chekiang).
- CHING, R. C.: Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1931-36a (n. spp., Kwangsi).—P'ei, Chien, 1932c (Verbenac.).
- COURTOIS, (PÈRE): Belval, H., 1933b (mts. of Anhwei).
- COWDREY, N. H.: Liu, J. C., 1928a, 1929a (Chihli).
- CUNNINGHAM, J.: Forbes, F. B., 1883a (Chusan).—Pettiver, J., 1703a (Chusan).
- DAVID, ARMAND: Carrière, E. A., 1886a (*Vitis*, China).—Franchet, A., 1883-88 ("Plantae Davidianae").
- DALZIEL, J. M.: Rendle, A. B., 1902 (n. spp.).
- DEASY, CAPT. H. H. P.: Anonymous, 1897d.
- DEBEAUX, O.: Lecomte, H., 1911.
- DEGRON, H.: Planchon, J. E., 1884a (*Vitis*, Japan).
- DELAVAY, J. M.: Franchet, A., 1885a, 1886e, 1889-90 (Yunnan); 1891b, 1895a (Szechwan, Tibet, Yunnan).
- DERBECK, TH.: Komarov, V. L., 1910a (Tartary Str.).
- DESOUCLAVY, N.: Oettingen, H. von, 1905 ("Plantae Ussuriensis").
- DÖDERLEIN, L.: Engler, A., 1883-84 (Japan, Liu Kiu).
- DUCLOUX, F.: Gagnepain, F., 1901a (Yunnan).—Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).—Petitmengin, M., 1908d (Primulac.).

\* Explorers who have written about their own travels are not here included, but collectors who have dealt with their own collections are included. For additional individual collections see especially Index II under Region I—Tibet, and Index III under Cellular cryptogams—Algae—General and Bacillariaceae (Diatoms), Fungi—General, Lichens—General, and Bryophyta—General, under Vascular cryptogams—General, and under Seed plants—Coniferae—General. For collections of particular institutions see in this index Organizations, institutions, gardens, herbaria, etc. Additional data may be found in references listed under Biographies, History and progress of botany, etc.

## Collectors, collections and explorers (continued).

- FARRER, R.: Cox, E. H. M., 1926, 1930a (China).—Smith, W. W., 1921 (Yunnan orchids).—Tagg, H. F., 1925b (*Rhododendron*).
- FAURE, U.: Boissieu, H. de, 1897a (Saxifragaceae); 1897b (Ericaceae); 1898 (Legumin.); 1899b (Ranunculac.); 1900 (Jap. coll.); 1903b (Korean Umbellif.).—Finet, E. A., 1908 (Orchidac.).—Franchet, A., 1900b (Compositae).—Hackel, E., 1899 (Jap. grasses); 1903 (Korean grasses).—Kükenthal, G., 1909a (*Carex*, Sakhalin).—Léveillé, H., 1900c (Ranunculac.); 1904a (Cyperac.).—Palla, E., 1910 (Cyperac.).—Satô, M., 1936c (Formosa).—Shimada, Y., 1918b (new Formosan spp.).—Vaniot, E., and Léveillé, H., 1909 (Compositae).
- FAUVEL, A. A.: Franchet, A., 1884c (Chefoo).
- FEDTSCHENKO, O. A.: Knorring, O. E., 1924.—Regel, E., 1873-76, 1876k, 1882h (Turkestan spp.).
- FENZEL, G.: Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1931-37 (Kwangtung).
- FILCHNER (Expedition): Diels, L., 1908 (China, Tibet).—Diels, L., Ulbrich, E., Knuth, R., and Rehder, A., 1906 (n. spp., China, Tibet).
- FILIPPO DE FILIPPI: Delponte, J. B., 1871 (Hongkong).
- FORBES, F. B.: Anonymous, 1905bb (coll. in Brit. Mus.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1876f (China).
- FORREST, G.: Anthony, J., 1927 (n. spp., Yunnan, Szechwan).—Dansen, B. K., 1934-36 (Loranthac.).—Diels, L., 1912a, 1912-13 (enum., n. spp., Yunnan, e. Tibet).—Edinburgh, Royal, Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1925, 1929-30 (Yunnan, e. Tibet).—Engler, A., and Irmischer, E., 1912 (*Saxifraga*, *Bergenia*).—Focke, W. O., 1911a (*Rosa*).—Grove, A., 1930a, 1932a (hort. coll.); 1930e (rev. explor.).—Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).—Knuth, R., 1913 (*Geranium*).—Rolfé, R. A., 1913b (Orchids).—Rothschild, L. N. de, 1930 (*Rhododendron*).—Schlechter, R., 1912 (Orchids); 1913 (Asclepiadac.).—Smith, W. W., 1921 (Orchids).—Williams, J. C., 1926 (*Enkianthus*).
- FORSKÅL, P.: Vahl, M., 1790-94 (enum. e. Asiatic coll.).
- FORTUNE, R.: Lindley, J., 1846-53b (China).—Naudin, C., 1850b (China).—Rodigas, E., 1861b (Japan).—Schultz, C. H., 1852 (Compositae).
- FUTTERER, K. (Kansu, Tibet, Mongolia): Diels, L., 1903.—Futterer, K., 1903.
- GABET, J.: Naudin, C., 1850b (explor., Mongolia to Tibet).
- GIRALDI, J.: Baroni, E., 1896c.—Beissner, L., 1901 (seeds, Shensi).—Crépin, F., 1897b (*Rosa*).—Sommier, S., 1900-01 (China).
- GLEHN, P. von: Brylkin, A., 1864 (Sakhalin).
- GÖRING, F.: Steudel, E. G., 1846a, 1846b (Japan).—Zuccarini, J. G., 1846a (Japan).
- GRUM-GRZHEIMAILLO, G. E.: Grum-Grzhimaïlo, G. E., 1914-30 (Mongolia).—Palibin, J. W., 1908b (*Astragalus*, *Oxytropis*).
- HANCE, H. F.: Reichenbach, H. G. (fil.), 1855a (Hongkong orchids).
- HANCOCK, W.: Anonymous, 1895e, 1922d (China).—Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1900z (Yunnan).
- HANDEL-MAZZETTI, H.: Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37 ("Symbolae sinicae"); 1931d (c. and w. China).—Keissler, K., von, 1924-33 (cryptogams).
- HATTA, K.: Nakai, T., 1912c (Korea, Manchuria).
- HEDIN, SVEN: Hagström, O., 1905 (Potamogetonac.).—Hemsley, W. B., and Pearson, H. H. W., 1900 (c. Asia).
- HENRI D'ORLÉANS, PRINCE: Anonymous, 1891f.—Bureau, E., and Franchet, A., 1891 (n. spp., Tibet, w. China).—Finet, E. A., 1898 (Yunnan, Laos, orchids).
- HENRY, A.: Besant, J. W., 1935 (hort. introd., England).—Dunn, S. T., and Wright, C. H., 1903 (n. spp., China).—Hemsley, W. B., 1889a (China); 1895b (n. spp., Formosa); 1900z (China).—Léveillé, H., 1916e (Yunnan).
- HENRY, B. C.: Hance, H. F., 1883c (Kwangtung).
- HERS, J.: Bois, D., 1924b (c. China).
- HIRATSUKA, N.: Tatewaki, M., 1929 (s. Sakhalin).
- HISAUCHI, K.: Hisauchi, K., 1930 (Jap. spp.).
- HOCHREUTNER, B. P. G.: Hochreutner, B. P. G., 1934 (enum.).
- HONDA, KIYOTAKA: Matsuda, S., 1912-13 (Hangchow).
- HOOKE, J. D.: Gammie, G. A., 1893 (Sikkim-Tibet).—Naudin, C., 1850b (Tibet).
- HOSIE, A.: Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).
- HU, H. H.: Hu, H. H., 1921-22 (Kiangsi, Chekiang).
- HVC, R. E.: Naudin, C., 1850b (explor., Mongolia to Tibet).
- HUGH: Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).
- HULTÉN, E.: Dahlstedt, H., 1926b (*Taraxacum*).
- HWANG, YI-JEN: Matsuda, S., 1914f (glumaceous Chin. coll.).
- IMAGAWA, TADAICHI: Nakai, T., 1908a (Korean, Manchurian coll.).
- INAMI, K.: Matsuda, S., 1911b (Hunan, Hupeh, Kiangsi).
- INCARVILLE, P. d': Forbes, F. B., 1883a (Peking).—Franchet, A., 1882a (chiefly Peking, Macao).
- ITÔ, HIDEGORO: Tatewaki, M., 1927c (Alaid I.).
- ITÔ, YOSHI (YOSKI, TAGAKI): Itô, Tokutarô, 1900b (Shantung).
- JACQUEMONT, V.: Cambessedes, J., [and Decaisne, J.J., 1844 (India, Tibet)].
- JIMBO, K.: Matsumura, J., 1895b (Siberia).
- JUNGHUHN, F.: Miquel, F. A. W., 1851-55 (enum.).
- KARDAKOV, I. A.: Fedtschenko, B. A., 1913c (c. Altai).
- KARELIN, G. R.: Regel, E., 1876k (Turkestan).
- KARO, F.: Freyn, J., 1889-90, 1901-03 (s. Siberia).
- KATSUMADA: Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, S., 1929 (Hainan).
- KAULBARS: Regel, E., 1876k (Turkestan).
- KAWAKAMI, H.: Miyabe, K., 1895b (Manchura).
- KELLOGG, C. R.: Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22, no. 49 (algae, Fukien).
- KIRILOV, P. Y.: Regel, E., 1876k (Turkestan).—Turczaninow, N., 1837.
- KITAHARA, T.: Matsudaira, H., 1895 (Kurile Is.).
- KLEMMENZ, A. D.: Andreev, G. P., 1891 (Upper Abakan R.).
- KNIPPING, E.: Rein, J. J., 1880 (Japan).
- KOENIG, J. G.: Retzius, A. J., 1779-91 (E. Indies).
- KOMORI, GOSAKU: Takewaki, M., 1927c (Alaid I.).
- KOROLKOW: Regel, E., 1873-76, 1876k (Turkestan).
- KONISHI: Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, S., 1929 (Hainan).
- KRASNOV, A. N.: Krasnov, A. N., 1889 (n. spp., Tien Shan).
- KRAUSE: Regel, E., 1873-76, 1876k (Turkestan).
- KRONE, B.: Miquel, F. A. W., 1861a (Kwangtung).
- KRÜKOW, J.: Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1907 (Amur).
- KRUSENSTERN, ADM. A. J.: Langsdorf, G. H. von, and Fischer, F. E. L. von, 1810-18.
- KUDÔ, YÛSEUN: Masamune, G., Mori, Kunihiko, and Suzuki, S., 1932 ("Kwasayoto" I.).
- KUBOITWA, HISASHI: Makino, T., 1894-96 (Liu Kiu Is.).
- KUSCHAKEWICZ: Regel, E., 1873-76, 1876k (Turkestan).
- KUSSMISSCHEFF: Regel, E., 1861-62 (Kamchatka).
- KUWABARA, J.: Matsuda, S., 1907a (Manchuria).
- KUZENEVA, O. I.: Kuzeneva, O. I., 1914 (*Betula*, Amur, Yakutsk).
- LACOSTE, COMMANDANT DE: Chazaud, B. du, 1910 (Mongolia).
- LANGSDORF, G. H. von: Langsdorf, G. H. von, and Fischer, F. E. L. von, 1810-18 (Russ. voyage).
- LA TOUCHE (Mr. and Mrs.): Franchet, A., 1899c (Fukien).
- LEHMANN, A.: Bunge, A., 1848a (c. Asia).
- LÉVEILLÉ, H.: Nakai, T., 1914c (Léveillé's determinations).—Fedde, F., 1921b (Celastrac.).—Loesener, T., 1914 (Celastrac.).—Rehder, A., 1929-37 (criticism of his spp.).—Smith, W. W., 1920b (*Styrax*).
- LI, KAI-TING: Matsuda, S., 1916i (Kwangtung).
- LICENT, E.: Fröderström, H., 1929 (Crassulac.).—Licent, E., 1924a, 1924b (n. China).
- LIMPRICHT, W.: Grüning, G., 1913a (n. spp., Shansi, Hupeh).—Lingelsheim, A., and Borza, A., 1914 (n. spp. Yunnan).—Pax, F., 1922 (China).
- LINDEMANN, E.: Lindemann, E., 1863-85 (author's herb.).
- LITTLEDALE, G. R.: Anonymous, 1898c (Mongolia).
- LOMONOSSOV, ALEXIS: Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1872 (e. Mongolia).
- LOUREIRO, J. DE: Gomes, B. A., 1868 (coll., Lisbon and Paris herb.).—Jussieu, A. L. de, 1808a (ident. of genera).—Moore, S. Le M., 1925b (coll., Brit. Mus.).—Reichenbach, H. G. (fil.), 1868 (orchid genera).
- MAACK, R.: Regel, E., 1861cc (Ussuri).
- MACARTNEY EXPED.: Staunton, G. L., 1797 (China).
- MAEHARA, K.: Makino, T., 1926g (Kumamoto-ken).
- MAIRE, E. E.: Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).—Kükenthal, G., 1912 (Cyperac.).—Léveillé, H., 1914d, 1916e (n. spp., Yunnan).
- MALCOMB, LIEUT.: Anonymous, 1897d.—Wellby, M. S., 1898 (Tibet).
- MARIES, CHARLES: B., F. W., 1883.
- MATSUBARA, SHIMOSUKE: Okubo, S., 1888d (Sulphur I.).
- MATSUMURA, JINZÔ: Hackel, E., 1899 (Jap. grasses).—Matsuda, S., 1912i (Sochow).

- MAXIMOWICZ, C. J.: Schrenk, L., 1861 (Far East).  
 MAYDELL, BARON G.: Glehn, P. von, 1876 (Siberia).  
 MCCLURE, F. A.: Groff, G. W., Ding, E., and Groff, E. H., 1923-25 (Hainan).  
 MELL, R.: Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1931-37 (Kwangtung).  
 MEYEN, F. J. F.: Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a ("Obs. bot.").  
 MEYER, C. A.: Gebler, F. A., 1829 (coll., Barnaul herb. Toms.).  
 MEYER, F. N.: Fairchild, D. G., 1919a (introd. to Amer.); Meyer, F. N., 1911a (Chin. names).  
 MILLS, RALPH: Dunn, S. T., 1912b (Korea).—Nakai, T., 1912h (Korea).  
 MIYAKE, I.: Matsuda, S., 1911f (China).  
 MOELLENDORF, O. VON: Hance, H. F., 1874i (Kiukiang, Kiangsi).  
 MONBEIG, ABBÉ: Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).  
 MORI, KEIRYŌ: Mori, Keiryō and Matsuda, S., 1910 (Shanghai).  
 MORI, (KUNIHICO?): Masamune, G., Mori, Kunihiko, and Suzuki, S., 1932 ("Kwasuyo" I.).  
 MORRISON [SHIP]: Williams, S. W., 1838 (Liu Kiu Is. and s. Japan).  
 MORROW, J.: Gray, A., 1856 (Perry exped.).  
 MORSE, H. B.: Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).  
 MÜNSTERHJELM, L.: Printz, H., 1917 (Sakhalin).  
 MUSSOT, G. H.: Petitmengin, M., 1908d (Primulac.).  
 NAKAHARA, G.: Koidzumi, G., 1910d (Sakhalin).—Nakai, T., 1907a (Ranunculac., Sakhalin).  
 NAMIKAWA, I.: Masamune, G., 1934a (Kamchatka).  
 NEBEL: Gilg, E., and Loesener, T., 1904 (Kiaochow).  
 NIKAI, J.: Imazeki, R., 1935f (Japan).  
 NISHIMURA, H.: Umemura, J., 1929-31 (in his garden).  
 OKA, SHINZO: Matsuda, S., 1906a (China).  
 OLDHAM, R.: Oliver, D., 1865 (Japan, Chosen).  
 ŌMORI, S.: Matsuda, S., 1909c (Shansi).  
 ONO, K.: Matsuda, S., 1912i (Soochow).  
 ONO, Y.: Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Sasaki, S., 1922 (Paracel Archipel.).  
 OSBECK, P.: Forster, J. R., 1771 (China).  
 PALIBIN, J. W.: Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimailo, M. E., 1896-1907 (w. China, Tibet, etc.).  
 PALLAS, P. S.: Lambert, A. B., 1811a (herb.).  
 PARKER, E. H.: Ford, C., 1892-93 (Hainan).  
 PAULOWSKY: Regel, E., Rach, E., and Herder, F., 1859a (Siberia).  
 PAULSON, O.: Ostenfeld, C. H., 1902 (Ranunculac., c. Asia).  
 PELLIOU, P. (Pelletier-Vaillant exped.): Boissieu, H. de, 1910a (Umbellif.).—Danguy, P., 1911c (c. Asia, Kansu).  
 PERNY, P. H.: Vilmorin, [P.] L. [F. L.] de, 1859 (China).  
 PERRY, COMMODORE, M. C.: Gray, A., 1856 (Japan).  
 PIASETSKI, P. J.: Maximowicz, C. J., 1889d (n. China, etc.).  
 PICOT, H. P.: Hemsley, W. B., 1894c (Tibet).  
 PIKE, A.: Anonymous, 1897d (Tibet).  
 POLJAKOV, I. S.: Glehn, P. von, 1876 (s. Siberia).  
 POTANIN, G. N.: Bretschneider, E. V., 1899.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1889a, 1889d (n. China, e. Tibet).—Regel, E., 1876k (Turkestan).  
 PRATT, A. E.: Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1892d (w. China).  
 PRICE, M. P.: Price, M. P., and Simpson, N. D., 1913 (Mongolia).  
 PROKHOROV, N.: Kuzeneva, O. I., 1914 (*Betula*, Amur, Yakutsk.).  
 PRZHEVALSKI, N. M.: Marthe, F., 1890 (last journey).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1889a (n. China, e. Tibet); 1889e (Ussuri, Tibet, Mongolia).  
 RADDE, G.: Herder, F. von, 1864-87 (enum. Siberia coll.).—Regel, E., 1861-84 (s. Siberia).  
 RIABUSHINSKY, TH. P., and F. P.: Komarov, V. L., 1908-09 (Kamchatka).—Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others, 1912-14 (Kamchatka).  
 RIEDER: Regel, E., 1861-62, 1861-84 (s. Siberia).  
 ROCK, J. F.: Anonymous, 1926m (introd., w. China).—Bonati, G., 1926 (Scrophulariac., Yunnan).—Diels, L., 1924-31 (n. spp., Kansu).—Grosvenor, G., 1925 (rep. 1922-24 exped.).—Johnson, I. M., 1924-25 (n. spp., Boraginac.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1928-32 (nw. China, e. Tibet).—Rothschild, L. N. de, 1930 (*Rhododendron*).—Schulz, O. E., 1929 (Crucif.).—Schweinfurth, G., 1929 (Orchidac.).—Stenzel, A., 1933 (woody pl. introd., Berlin).  
 ROSS, J.: Baker, J. G., and Moore, S. Le M., 1879 (Manchuria).  
 RUMPHIUS, G. E.: Henschel, A. W. E. T., 1833 ("Clavis herb. Amboin.").  
 SAKAI, TADAHISA: Honda, M., 1935a (Mt. Haruna).  
 SAKUMA, (Gov.): Kawakami, T., 1913 (Formosa).  
 SAVATIER, L.: Stapf, O., 1909c (rev. herb. Japan).  
 SAWADA, TAKETARŌ: Sawada, T., 1934-36 (pl. Hakone).  
 SCHARNHORST: Regel, E., 1876k (Turkestan).  
 SCHLAGINTWEIT, ADOLPH, or HERMANN VON: Grisebach, A. H. R., 1868.—Klatt, F. W., 1868; 1880.—Meissner, C. F., 1866b.—Schlagintweit-Sakünlinski, H. von, 1878; 1881.—Schmidt, T. A., 1868.  
 SCHLECHTENDAL, D. F. L. VON: Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1856 (cult. in Saxony).  
 SCHMIDT, F.: Brylkin, A., 1864 (Sakhalin).  
 SCHRENK, A.: Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A., 1841-42 (enum., Altai coll.).—Regel, E., 1876k (Turkestan).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1860-67 (Dzungaria).  
 SEEMANN, B.: Reichenbach, H. G. (fil.), 1855a (Hongkong orchids).  
 SEMENOV: Regel, E., 1876k (Turkestan).—Regel, E., and Herder, F. von, 1864-69 (c. Asia).  
 SENSINOFF: Regel, E., 1861-84 (s. Siberia).  
 SEVERTZOV: Regel, E., 1876k (Turkestan).  
 SHEARER, G.: Moore, S. Le M., 1875 (n. spp., Kiukiang).  
 SIEBOLD, P. F. VON: Chatin, 1864 (Japan).—Siebold, P. F. von, and Zuccarini, J. G., 1826-70 ("Flora japonica"); 1843 (n. spp. Japan).  
 SIEVERS, J.: Pallas, P. S., 1797 (herb. coll., Mongolia, China).  
 SILVESTRI, PADRE CIPRIANO: Pampanini, R., 1910-15.—Pavolini, A. F., 1911.—Sprenger, C., 1911b (Hupeh).  
 SIMON, E.: Chappellier, P., 1869 (China).  
 SIN, S. S.: Diels, L., 1924-31 (n. spp. Kwangsi).  
 SMITH, H.: Blom, C., 1927, 1931 (Chenopodiaceae, Amaranthaceae).—Kükenthal, G., 1930b (Cyperac., 1924 coll.).—Smith, H., 1924-33 (Chin. coll., 1921-22).  
 SOMA, TADASABURŌ: Shimada, Y., 1917b (Formosa).  
 SOULÉ, J. A.: Franchet, A., 1891b (n. spp. Szechwan).—Knuth, R., 1907 (Primulac.).—Petitmengin, M., 1908d (Primulac.).  
 SPARRMANN, ANDREA: Linnaeus, C., 1768 (s. China).  
 SPÖRRY, H.: Spörry, H., 1903 (bamboos).  
 STAUNTON, G. L.: Staunton, G. L., 1797 (China).  
 STUBENDORF, VON: Regel, E., 1861-62, 1861-84 (s. Siberia).—Regel, E., Rach, L., and Herder, F., 1859a (s. Siberia).  
 SUGAWA, CHŌNOSUKE. See Tschonoski.  
 SUZUKI, K.: Matsuda, S., 1910b (Hangchow).  
 SZEEWALD, F.: Prodan, I., 1925-26 (Siberia).  
 TACHIRO: Engler, A., 1883-84.  
 TAQUET, E. J.: Finet, E. A., 1908 (Korean, Jap. orchids).  
 TÉN, SIMÉON: Kränzlén, F., 1921 (Yunnan orchids).  
 THOROLD, W. G.: Hemsley, W. B., 1894 (Tibet).  
 THUNBERG, C. P.: Juel, H. O., 1918a (enum. coll.).—Tanaka, Tyōzaburō, 1925c (Japan).  
 THESLUS: Langsdorf, G. H. von, and Fisher, F. E. L. von, 1810-18.  
 TSCHONOSKI [SUGAWA, CHŌNOSUKE]: Maximowicz, C. J., 1866a (Japan).  
 TSIANG, YING: Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1932-34 (n. spp. Kweichow).—Hu, H. H., 1932b (enum., Kweichow coll.).—Kükenthal, G., 1932 (Kweichow Cyperac.).—P'ei, Chien, 1932c (Verbenac.).—Sun, Y. Z., 1932b (Labiatae, Kweichow).  
 TURCANINOW, N.: Turczaninow, N., 1854-58 (enum.).  
 UMEMURA, TSUGUNOSU: Matsuda, S., 1909a (Lanchow).  
 UNO, K.: Uno, K., [1935] (Formosa).  
 VAILLANT, L. See Pelletier, P.  
 VAN HEURCK H.: Van Heurck, H., 1870-71 (Asia, herb. coll.).  
 VEITCH, JAMES: Veitch, J. H., 1903b.  
 VEITCH, JOHN GOULD: Lindley, J., 1861a (trees, Japan).—Naudin, C., 1861a (Japan).  
 VENTSKOVSKI, A. I.: Andreev, G. P., 1891 (Upper Abakan R.).  
 VILMORIN, M. L. DE: Bois, D., 1904b.—Voss, H., and Siebert, A., 1894-96 (hort. coll.).  
 VISSER-HOOFT: Henrard, J. T., 1925 (Karakorum exped.).  
 VRIES, M. G. DE: Siebold, P. F. von, 1858a (Japan).  
 WALDBURG-ZEIL, KARL GRAF VON: Kurtz, F., 1880 (w. Siberia); 1894 (Lower Yenissei).  
 WALDEMAR VON PREUSSEN, PRINCE: Klotzsch, J. F., and Garcke, A., 1862 (Tibet).  
 WANG, I-JIN: Matsuda, S., 1911i, 1911q (Kiangsu).



**Collectors, collections and explorers (continued).**

- WARD, F. KINGDON: Adamson, R. S., 1913 (Szechwan, Kansu).—Marquand, C. V. B., 1928 (Tibet).—Rothschild, L. N. de, 1930 (*Rhododendron*).—Smith, W. W., 1921 (Yunnan orchids).—Smith, W. W., and Ward, F. K., 1926 (*Primula*, Tibet).—Spare, G. H., and Fischer, C. E. C., 1929 (Assam, China).—Williams, J. C., 1926 (*Enkianthus*).  
 WEISS, E.: Kanitz, A., 1878 (Japan).  
 WILFORD, C.: Anonymous, 1857c (China seas).  
 WILKES, CAPT. C.: Gray, A., 1862 (Monopetalae).—Reichenbach, H. G. (fil.), 1878a (Orchidaceae).  
 WILDENOW, C. L.: Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1851 (Caryophyll. in herb.).  
 WILLIAMS, S. W.: Gray, A., 1856 (Perry exped.).  
 WILLIAMSON, A.: Williamson, A., 1870 (Shantung).  
 WILSON, E. H.: Bonati, G., 1907b (*Pedicularis*).—Hamet, R., 1913f (Crassulac.).—Sargent, C. S., 1911-17 ("Pl. Wils.").—Williams, J. C., 1926 (*Enkianthus*).  
 WRIGHT, C.: Gray, A., 1859a (Japan).—Munro, W., 1860 (Hongkong grasses).  
 YAMADZUTA, I.: Matsuda, S., 1918g, 1919d (Szechwan).  
 YUGA, KENZÔ: Shimada, Y., 1921b (Formosa).  
 ZABOTNY, D. K.: Palibin, J. W., 1905 (e. Mongolia).  
 ZIMMERMAN: Gilg, E., and Loesener, T., 1904 (Kiaochow).  
 ZOLLINGER, H.: Turczaninow, N., 1846 (Elaeocarpaceae).  
**Condiments and spices:** Bois, D., 1927-34.—Daniell, F., 1862.—Redgrove, H. S., 1933.  
**Cotton.** See in this index under Fiber plants.  
**Cultivated plants:** \* Bailey, L. H., 1924 (manual); 1925 (manual, evergreens).—Barrett, O. W., 1928 (trop. crops).—Candolle, A. de, 1882.—Ditmar, E. E., 1931 (beans, bibliog.).—Jacques, A., and Hérincq, F., 1845-62 (manual).—Oppenheimer, H. C., 1934.  
**Cushion plants:** Hauri, H., and Schröter, K., 1914.  
**Dendrology, woody plants:** † Bailey, L. H., 1925 (cult. evergreens); 1933b (cult. conifers).—Bean, W. J., 1915a (manual, Brit. Isles).—Beissner, L., 1891 (handbook, conifers); 1899 (Germany).—Beissner, L., Schelle, E., and Zabel, H., 1903 (handbook, Germany).—Borkhausen, M. B., 1800-03 (handbook).—Brandis, D., 1874 (for. fl., India).—Buhrmeister-Eymern, W. von, 1935 (Germany).—Camus, A., 1923e (manual, ornam. spp.).—Carrière, E. A., 1855-67 (manual, conifers).—Chancercel, L., 1920 (manual, for. fl., world).—Dallimore, W., and Jackson, A. B., 1923 (handbook, conifers).—Desfontaines, R. L., 1809 (manual, France).—Dippel, L., 1889-93 (handbook, Germany).—Duhamel du Monceau, H. L., 1755, 1801-19 (manual, Europe).—Elwes, H. J., and Henry, A., 1906-13. (Gt. Brit., Ireland).—Engler, A., Pax, F., and Graebner, P., 1902 (distrib. tree gen.).—Fedorov, A. A., 1932 (Caspian subtrop.).—Georgievsky, S. D., 1931 (exot. trees White Russia).—Gibb, C., 1883 (Canada).—Gilbert-Carter, E., 1936 ("Brit. trees shrubs . . .").—Ginkul, S. G., 1929a (Black Sea).—Goeze, E., 1910-11 (origin, date introd. Austria).—Grisard, J., and Vanden-Berghe, M., 1891-96 (econ. France).—Gursky, A., 1931 (n. Caucasasia).—Henkel, J. B., and Hochstetter, W., 1865 (conifers).—Hofmann, A., 1904 (Jap. trees in Europe).—Hu, H. H., 1935e (compar., China—e. N. Amer.).—Jacques, A., and Hérincq, F., 1845-62 (Europe).—Jonston, J., 1662 (fruit trees).—Kern, E. E., 1925 (distrib., e. Asia); 1934 (U.S.S.R.).—Koch, K., 1853-54 ("Hortus dendrol."); 1869-73 (Europe).—Koehne, E., 1893 (Germany).—Loudon, J. C., 1838a, 1838b, 1842 (manual, encyclop. Gt. Brit.).—Makins, F. K., 1936 (ident. Brit. trees, shrubs).—Mayr, H., 1906 (exot. trees Europe).—Meyer, H., 1933-36 (vernac. names).—Mottet, S., 1925a (ornam. trees France).—Mouillefert, P., 1891-98 (Europe, France).—Ovsiannikov, V. F., 1924 (conifers); 1925a (manual, U.S.S.R.).—Penkovsky, V. M., 1901 (cult. U.S.S.R.).—Regel, E., 1870-

- 82 (manual, Russia).—Rehder, A., 1911-18 (bibliog.); 1927a (manual, cult. pl.); 1932a (introd. N. Amer.).—Schneider, C. K., 1903a (in winter); 1904-12 (manual, Europe).—Schwarz, E., 1935 (exot. Germany).—Shirai, M., 1933 (Jap. names).—Shirasawa, H., 1920 (distrib. e. Asia).—Strebkova, A., 1931 (Caspian Sea).—Strogii, A. A., 1934 (Far East).—Thatcher, A. E., 1922a, 1922c (England).—Veitch & Sons, 1881 (manual conifers).—Voinov, G. V., 1930, 1931 (introd. s. U.S.S.R.).—Watanabe, K., 1915 (Jap. names).—Williams, S. W., 1851b (China).—Wright, W. P., 1913 (hort. spp.).  
**Dictionaries.** See Encyclopaedias and dictionaries; and Glossaries and dictionaries of terms.  
**Drug plants.** See in this index Medicinal plants.  
**Dwarf plants.** See Index III: Seed plants—Gymnospermae—Coniferae—General—Dwarf conifers.  
**Dwarfed plants, Oriental:** Brick, C., 1907.—Carrière, E. A., 1889c.—Henkel, F., 1909.—Lindley, J., 1845c.—Livingstone, J., 1821.—Matsuki, B., 1931.—Maumené, A., 1902; 1908.—Mauzy, P., 1889b.—McClure, F. A., 1933a.—Morren, C., 1845c.—Tsumura, T., 1903.—Vallot, J., 1889.  
**Dye plants and dyeing:** Couling, S., 1917 (Chin.).—Debeaux, O., 1866 (Chin.).—Friend, H., 1931.—Gotô, S., 1934.—Hance, H. F., 1868r (henna).—Jaume Saint-Hilaire, J. H., 1826 (indigo).—Joly, N., 1839 (indigo).—Landis, E. B., 1897 (Korea).—Mayers, W. F., 1868a, 1868b (henna).—Quin, C. W., 1878.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22, no. 1 (Manchurian).—Squire, 1888 (Chin. dye-bark).—Taintor, E. C., 1868a, 1868b (henna).—Uemura, R., 1934a, 1934b (Jap.).—Yamada, K., 1920 (Formosa). [See also Economic plants and in Index III: Seed plants—Rhamnaceae—*Rhamnus*.]  
**Economic plants:** ‡ Freeman, W. G., Chandler, S. E., and Henry, T. A., 1907 (world's commerc. prod.).—Jackson, B. D., 1882 (bibliog.).—Jönsson, B., 1910 (exotic pl., Europe).—Jumelle, H., 1935 (Marseilles mus.).—Kanehira, R., 1926?a (trop.).—Rosenthal, D. A., 1862 (monogr.).—Sampson, H. C., 1936 (crops Brit. Emp.).—Sprecher von Bernegg, A., 1929-36 (trop., subtrop.).  
**CHINA:** Alexeyev, B. P., 1935a (crops).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1881b (exported pl.).—Chang, Fu-liang, 1924-25 (tree prod.).—Ch'ên, Tsu-kuei, 1933-35 (agr. index).—Chun, W. Y., 1922a (trees).—Couling, S., 1917 ("Encyclop. sinica").—Davenport, A., 1877 (Yunnan).—Gardner, C. T., 1885 (Hupeh).—Goeze, E., 1887-90 (list).—Guillemin, [P. F. Z.], 1862b.—Hedde, I., 1848.—Hedde, I., Renard, E., Haussmann, A., and Rondot, N., 1848.—Henry, A., 1893 (econ. bot.); 1898 (exports from s. China).—Hervey Saint-Denys, L. d', 1850.—Hirth, F., and Rockhill, W., 1911 (Chin.—Arab trade).—Julien, S., and Champion, P., 1869 (transl., oriental works).—Klautke, P., 1922.—Matsumura, J., 1892c (names, various languages).—Mène, E., 1869a.—Morrison, R. J., 1844 (commerc. guide).—Naudin, C., 1861c (climate, prod.).—Rosenbluth, R., 1912 (timber trade).—Serebriankov, I. I., 1925 (econ. geogr.).—Shih, C. Y., 1925.—Sowerby, A. de C., 1931; 1933; 1936.—Swingle, W. T., 1928a (origin e. Asia fl.).—Wagner, W., 1926 (agr. pl.).—Watson, E., 1930 (of commerce).—Williams, C. A. S., 1933 (manual).—Williams, S. W., 1863 (commerc. guide).  
**FORMOSA:** Anonymous, 1913].—Davidson, J. W., 1903.—Hori-kawa, Y., 1920a.—Hosie, A., [1893?].—K., 1868.—Kanehira, R., 1916b (in exper. sta.); 1916d (trees).—Kawakami, T., 1914-15 (agr. pl.).—Owatari, T., 1898a.—Shimada, Y., 1921a (useful pl. of Taiyal race).  
**HOKKAI:** Batchelor, J., and Miyabe, K., 1893 (Ainu econ. pl.).  
**INDO-CHINA:** Crevost, C., and Lemarié, C., 1917-35 (cat.).—Henry, A., 1898 (exports).  
**JAPAN:** Akemine, M., 1931 (crop pl.).—Anonymous, 1893a (agr. prod.); 1894e (pl. prod.); 1900a (for. prod.).—Dupont, E., 1879 (for. prod.).—Georgeson, C. C., 1891-93.—Itô, Keisuke, 1873 (manual).—Matsumura, J., 1892c (names).—Matsumura, T., 1916 (names).—Mène, E., 1880-85 (pl. prod.).—Muramatsu, S., 1932 (prod., Akita-ken).—Onuma, K., 1892; 1926.—Seuffert, J. M., [1870].—Siebold, P. F. von, 1827 (Dezima I.); 1830 (synop.).—Tanaka, Yoshio, 1891a.—Ussèle, L., 1891.—Vidal, [A.], 1875.  
**MALAY PENINSULA:** Burkhill, I. H., 1935 (dict.).  
**SIBERIA:** Komarov, V. L., 1924a.  
**T'EN SHAN:** Kotov, M. I., 1934.

\* Only general works are cited here. For works on particular plants see under their Latin names in Index III, especially Cellular cryptogams—Algae—General—Cultivation and Fungi—General—Mushroom culture, and Vascular cryptogams—General—Cultivated ferns. For cultivated plants of particular regions see Index II, especially Region II—Formosa and Region III—Central Asia—Altai. See also related subjects in this index as Dwarfed plants, Food plants, Horticulture, etc., and these same headings under regional divisions in Index II. For origin of cultivated plants see Introduction of eastern Asiatic plants into foreign countries.

† There are here cited principally manuals and papers dealing with distribution of trees and shrubs not attributable to specific areas of eastern Asia (for which see Index II) or to some garden or other organization (for which see in this index Organizations, institutions, gardens, herbaria, etc.). For conifers see Index III: Seed Plants—Gymnospermae—Coniferae. See also in this index Introduction of eastern Asiatic plants into foreign countries, Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants, Dwarfed plants, Woods and wood anatomy, etc.

‡ For specific economic plants see their vernacular names in this index or their Latin names in Index III, especially Economic algae. See also in this index Cultivated plants, Dye plants, Food plants, etc.



**Edible plants.** See in this index Food plants.

**Encyclopaedias and dictionaries:**\*

**BOTANICAL:** Clusius, C., 1605.—Itô, A., 1878-1919.—Lamarck, J. B. A. P. M. de, 1783-1817, 1791-1823.—Lemée, A., 1929-35.—Morison, R., 1680-99.—Murakoshi, M., 1935.—Plukenet, L., 1691-96.

**HORTICULTURAL:** Bailey, L. H., 1900-02, 1933a (Amer.).—Bois, D., 1893-99 (Fr.).—Bosse, J. F. W., 1829 (German).—Dumont de Courset, G. L. M., 1802-05 (Fr.).—Loudon, J. C., 1829, 1830 (Engl.).—Meister, G., 1692 (German).—Miller, P., 1768 (Engl.).—Moench, K., 1794-1802 (Latin).—Nicholson, G., 1884-87 (Engl.).—Oudemans, C. A. J. A., 1865-67 (Netherl.).—Sweet, R., 1818, 1826 (Engl.).—Voss, H., and Siebert, A., 1894-96 (German).—Wehrhahn, H. R., 1929-31 (German).

**MEDICAL.** See various materia medicas under Medicinal plants.

**Enumerations of plants.** See Systematic treatments, floras, and enumerations under various regional headings in Index II.

**Erosion, Soil, Plants for reducing:** Li, Yin-kung, 1932.

**Expeditions.** See next heading.

**Exploration and Explorers.** See the heading Floristic descriptions, travels, etc. under various regional headings in Index II. See also in this index Biographies, Collectors, collections, and explorers, and History and progress of botany. In Index III see Expeditions under Cellular cryptogams—Algae—General, and Fungi—General.

**Explorers.** See preceding heading.

**Fiber plants:** Ergolskaya, Z. V., and Ishkov, S. A., 1928.—Fedorov, A. Z., 1925.—Fedtschenko, B. A., (and others), 1933.—Henry, A., 1891.—Hosie, A., [1893?].—Itier, J., 1850.—Katô, Seinosuke, 1921-25.—Lebedev, A. D., 1933.—Medvedev, P. F., 1936.—Nekrassova, V. L., 1934.—Rondot, N., 1847b.—Tolmachev, V. Ia., 1931.

[See also Economic plants in this Index.]

**COTTON:** Chang, Chih-wên, 1926.—Cibot, Père, 1777a, 1777b.—Fang Kuan-ch'êng, [date?], Chinese append.—Grum-Grzhimaïlo, A. G., 1936.—Hance, H. F., 1868s.—Jaczewski, A. A., 1931.—Mayers, W. F., 1868c.—Sampson, T., 1868b.—Wang, Shan-ch'üan, 1930. [See also in Index III: Seed plants—Malvaceae—*Gossypium*.]

**GRASS CLOTH.** See Ramie.

**HATS.** See Hats, Ningpo in this index.

**HEMP:** Henry, A., 1891.—Koch, K., 1859d.—Lacouperie, Terrien de, 1893a.—Rondot, N., 1849.—Vilmorin, [P.] L. [F. L.] de, 1851. [See also in Index III: Moraceae—*Cannabis*.]

**JUTE:** Shibuya, T., 1934. [See also in Index III: Seed plants—Tiliaceae—*Corchorus*.]

**MATTING:** Hance, H. F., 1875d, 1879b.—Kariyone, T., 1926b.

**RAMIE:** André, E., 1890a.—Anonymous, 1888f, 1898e.—Bennett, 1870.—Blanchère, R. de la, 1869, 1870.—Carter, G. L., and Horton, P. M., 1936.—Chauveau, J. M., 1860.—Dabry (de Thiersant), [C.] P., 1866.—Decaisne, J., 1845b, 1855b.—Dewey, L. H., 1912.—Hance, H. F., 1867i.—Jackson, J. R., 1868.—Julien, S., 1849a, 1857.—MacGowan, D. J., 1848.—Matsuda, H., 1918.—Renouard, fils, A., 1882.—Rondot, N., 1849.—Sagra, R. de la, 1869a, 1869b.

[See also in Index III: Seed plants—Urticaceae—*Boehmeria*.]

**TREE COTTON:** McClure, F. A., 1933b.

**Floating plant formations in Japan:** Nakano, H., 1919b, 1921.—Ôta, U., 1931a.

**Floras.** See Systematic treatments, floras, and enumerations under various regional headings in Index II.

**Floristic descriptions.** See Floristic descriptions under various regional headings in Index II.

**Folklore.** See Index II: Region II—Chosen, and Japan proper—General.

**Food plants:** † Bergius, P. J., 1778 (med., food pl.).—Bois, D., 1927-34 (hist., uses, cult.).—Candolle, A. de, 1836 (distrib.).—Hiraga, G., 1763, Jap. append., (manual).—

\* For similar works see in this index Dendrology and Indexes and nomenclators, and in Index III the Comprehensive treatments at the beginning. For the older oriental encyclopaedias see the Appendix—Older Oriental Works, pp. 551-561.

† For particular plants see their vernacular names in this index or their Latin names in Index III, especially Cellular cryptogams—Algae—General—Edible algae. See also in this index Cultivated plants, Economic plants, Introduction of eastern Asiatic plants into foreign countries, etc.

Jumelle, H., 1935 (Marseilles mus.).—Kaibara, A., 1714, Jap. append., (manual).—Merrill, E. D., 1935f (origin).—Ochse, J. J., and Bakhuizen van den Brink, R. C., 1931 (Dutch E. Indies).—Oka, F., 1932-33 (older oriental lit.).—Paillieux, A., and Bois, D., 1884 (monogr.).—Redgrove, H. S., 1933 (spices, condiments).—Sornay, P. de, 1913 (Legumin.).—Ugolini, G., 1896 (Rosac.).

**CHINA:** Bashford, J. W., 1916.—Basler, A., 1932.—Blasdale, W. C., 1899.—Chu Hsiao, [15th cent.], Chin. append., (famine herbal).—Dabry (de Thiersant), [C.] P., 1862a.—Davy, J. B., 1897.—Guillemin, [P. F. Z.], 1862a, 1862b.—Li, Chü, 1928.—Paillieux, A., and Bois, D., 1888 (aquatic pl.).—Pao Shan, [15th cent.?], Chin. append.—Pfizmaier, A., 1874.—Rondot, N., 1847a (Kwangtung).—Shên Li-lung, 1691, Chin. append.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22.—Wang P'an, 1524, Chin. append.

**DAHURIA:** Stukov, G. A., 1897.

**FORMOSA:** Abe, T., 1919.—Yamada, K., 1920.

**HOKKAI:** Tanaka, Ichirô, and Iwadare, S., 1931b.

**JAPAN:** Ishikawa, R., 1898.—Kinch, E., 1883.—Müller-Beeck, F. G., 1886.—Senft, E., 1907.—Umamura, J., 1906-09.—Vidal, [A.], 1875.

**Forage plants:** Anonymous, 1893b (Jap. spp.).—Branke, Ju. V., and Saverkin, A. P., 1934 (bluejoint grass in Maritime Prov.).—Chukaev, K. I., 1912 (Amur).—Kovalev, N. V., 1936b (Far East).—Kuznetsov, V., 1926 (clover and alfalfa).—Larin, I., 1932 (new forages in c. Asia).—Matsumura, J., 1890d (grasses cult. in Ôita-ken).—Neriki, I., and Harada, S., 1890 (Jap. spp.).—Pavlov, N. V., 1925b (Mongolia).—Piper, C. V., 1908 (new for U. S.).—Rabotnov, T. A., 1933a, 1934a (Yakutsk).—Riäbova, T. O., 1935 (of spotted deer).—Saverkin, A. P., 1936b (littoral of Far East).—Schischkin, I. K., 1927a (Manchuria).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1920 (dict.).—Sobolev, S. L., 1932 (Far East).—Tarabukin, A. J., 1932 (grasses of Yakutsk).—Yabe, Y., 1916a (Mongolia).—Zeniznov, M. A., 1853 (Dahuria).—Zherebina, Z. N., 1931 (agronomy of *Bromus inermis*).

**Forestry:** Borkhausen, M. B., 1800-03 (for. handbook).—Dunn, S. T., 1911d (China).—Eschenlohr, H., 1933a (Kwangtung).—Honda, S., (and others), 1926 (manual).—Jên, Shun-hsiu, 1931 (Kiangsu).—Koons, E. W., 1915 (Korea).—Li, Yin-kung, 1932 (relation to erosion).—Lin, Dau-yang, 1916 (China).—Martin, J. P., 1930 (Formosa).—Matveev, Z. N., 1925 (bibliog.).—Rein, J. J., 1889 (Japan).—Reisner, J. H., 1921 (China).—Sowerby, A. de C., 1924b (China).—Strogii, A. A., 1922 (Amur).—Strogii, A. A., and Vashkoolat, P. N., 1929 (Ussuri).—Wilson, E. H., 1919d (Korea).

**Forests.** See this heading under various regional divisions in Index II; also the heading Floristic descriptions.

**Fruits and fruit trees.** See under Horticulture in this index.

**Galls, Plant:** Chevalier, A., 1923 (China).—Docters van Leeuwen, W. M., 1922a (on *Styrax*).—1922b (Hongkong).—Houard, C., 1914, 1918-19, 1922-23, 1926 (Asia, etc.).—Provasi, T., 1923 (Chin., Jap.).—Schenk, A., 1850 (on *Rhus semialata*).—Shimbo, I., 1918-19 (Japan).—Shirai, M., 1895a (on *Rhus semialata*).—Toepffer, A., 1920 (on *Salix*).—Trotter, A., 1908 (Shensi).—Watanabe, K., 1936c (on *Balanophora nipponica*).

**Gardens.** See in this index Organizations, institutions, gardens, herbaria, etc.; and Horticulture—Gardens.

**Genetics:** Matsuura, H., 1929 (bibliog.).

**Ginger.** See Index III: Seed plants—Zingiberaceae—*Alpinia* and *Zingiber*.

**Ginseng:** Anonymous, 1851, 1907h.—Baikov, N. A., 1926.—Blumentrost, D. L., 1689.—Buchoz, P. J., 1806.—Burkill, I. H., 1906c.—Calau, F., 1842b.—Cleyer, A., 1686b.—Collyer, C. T., 1903.—Eckardt, A., 1935.—Hance, H. F., 1873a.—Hill, J., 1772a.—Hino, I., 1933d.—Imamura, Tomo, 1933, 1934.—Ishidoya, T., 1929c.—Iurenskiï, I., 1850.—Jackson, J. R., 1875.—Kamensky, T., 1815.—Kariyone, T., 1931a, 1934.—Kaschin, N. I., 1873.—Makino, T., 1917f, 1933g, 1934a.—Mentzelii, C., 1686.—Nakata, K., and Takimoto, S., 1922a.—O'Gorman, D. A., 1893.—Perrot, E., and Vilmorin, [J. M.] P. [L.] de, 1904.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1932e.—Vaskov, V. A., 1930.—Vradii, V. P., 1903, 1909.

[See also Index III: Seed plants—Araliaceae—*Panax*.]

**Glossaries and dictionaries of terms:** Ch'ien, T'ien-hao, 1921 (Chin. gard. vocabulary).—Dupont, E., 1879 (Jap.-French, for. prod.).—Herklots, G. A. C., 1933d (Chin. gard. vocabulary).—Kawakami, S., 1932 (bot., Jap.-German-Engl.).—Krylov, P. N., 1927b (phytogeog.).—Kung, Ch'ing-lai (and 12 others), 1918 (Chin. bot. terms).—Lin, Ju-yao, 1936

**Glossaries and dictionaries of terms (continued).**

(hort. terms in Chin.).—Makino, T., 1928c (Jap. bot. terms).—Murakoshi, M., 1935 (Jap.-Latin-German-Engl.).—Okubo, S., Saida, K., and Someya, T., 1901 (Engl.-Jap.).—P'eng, Shih-fang, Wang, Lieh, and Ch'ên, Ying-huang, 1934 (Chin. nat. hist.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1920 (forage crops, Russ.-Chin.).

**Glue, Manufacture of seaweed:** Nishimura, Torazô, 1903.

[See also Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Algae—General—Economic.]

**Grass.** See in this index especially Bamboo; Cereals: Forage plants; Lawn grasses; and Oil plants, perfume plants, etc.; and in Index III: Seed plants—Gramineae.

**Grass-cloth.** See under Fiber plants—Ramie in this index.

**Grass prairies** of northern hemisphere: Krasnov, A. N., 1894b.

**Gutta-percha.** See in this index India rubber.

**Hats, Ningpo:** Thiselton-Dyer, W. T., 1880.

**Hemp.** See under Fiber plants in this index.

**Henna.** See Dye plants and in Index III: Seed plants—Lythraceae—*Lawsonia*.

**Herbaria.** See Organizations, . . . in this index.

**History and progress of botany in eastern Asia:** \* Alisova, E. N., 1923 (Primorsk).—Anonymous, 1926b (Japan).—Batalin, A., 1881 (Russians in China).—Berg, L. S., 1926 (Russians in the Pacific reg.).—Bongard, H. G., 1835 (Russians).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1871 (Chin. sources); 1880 (Europ. researches); 1882-96 ("Botanicon sinicum"); 1898a (hist. Europ. bot. disc.).—Chung, H. H., 1931 (Fukien).—Diels, L., 1898b (China).—Fournier, P., 1932 (French missionaries).—Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1917 (Amur, and Manchuria).—Grisebach, A. H. R., 1846, 1849 (during 1843-44).—Groff, G. W., 1931a (Kwangtung).—Hawks, E., 1928 ("Pioneers of plant study").—Hemsley, W. B., 1899a (since first European contacts).—Henry, A., 1905b (collecting).—Hu, H. H., 1930b (ecol. in China); 1934a (recent progress).—Iasnitskii, V. N., 1926b (Siber. branch, Russ. Geogr. Soc.).—Ideta, A., 1925-30 (pathology).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1887e (Japan).—Jacot, A. P., 1924a (survey by prov. in China).—Kawakami, T., 1911d (Formosa).—Koidzumi, G., 1932a, 1936c (Japan).—Komarov, V. L., 1920-28 (Russians in c. Asia); 1926a (Russians in the Pacific); 1926d (Iakutsk).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1930a (Formosa).—Lee, H. A., 1919 (pathology).—Léveillé, H., 1916-18 (China).—Lipsky, W. H., 1902-05 (explor., c. Asia).—Makino, T., 1928f (Japan).—Mell, R., 1931 (ecology in China).—Merrill, E. D., 1931 (local residents' opportunity).—Metcalf, F. P., 1934a (explor., Fukien).—Nelmes, E., 1934 (introd. into Japan).—Neumayer, G., 1875 (explor.).—Popov, V. M., 1927 (Amur).—Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1928b (Chin. materia med.).—Reimer, H., 1931b (bryology).—Roberts, F. M., 1932 ("Western travellers to China").—Schischkin, B. K., 1927a (Siberia).—Semenov, P. P., and Dostoevskii, A. A., 1896 (Russians in Asia).—Shirai, M., 1903a (nat. hist.); 1918 (pathol.); 1926b (Japan).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1928h (Manchuria).—Spengel, K., 1808 ("Historia rei herbariae").—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1837a (Russian explor.).—Vavilov, N. I., 1930b (Japan).—Yabe, Y., 1904d (Korea, Manchuria).—Yamamoto, Yorisuke, 1890 (Japan).—Yamanouchi, T., 1934 (pathol. Japan).

**Honey-yielding plants.** See Bee-plants in this index.

**Horticulture:** †

**FRUITS AND FRUIT TREES:** Ahlburg, H., 1878f (Japan).—Akio, K., 1930 (Japan).—Alexeyev, B. P., 1935b (Subtrop. pl. China).—Boym, M., 1656 (China).—Chevalier, A., and Miéville, R., 1923.—Hu, H. H., 1919 (w. China).—Jonston, J., 1662.—Klinsmann, E. F., 1864 (Japan).—Kovalev, N. V., 1936a (Far East).—Li, Ma-sung, 1934 (Kwangtung).—Mowry, H., and Toy, L. H., 1931 (Florida).—Nakai, T., 1916g (Korea).—Popenoe, W., 1920 (manual, trop. sub-trop. fruits).—Popov, M. G., 1929b (c. Asia).—Rozanova, M. A., 1932 (U.S.S.R.).—Shimada, Y., 1911-12 (Formosa).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22, no. 42 (Foochow).—Smirnov, N. N., 1933 (c. Siberia).—Tanaka, T., 1934c (distrib.).—Tanikawa, T., 1916-17 (Manchuria).—Thorel, C., 1873 (Indo-China).—Tsêng, Mien-chih, 1936f (China).

\* Much additional information may be found in references cited under Biographies; Collections, collectors, and explorers; Organizations, institutions, gardens, herbaria, etc.; Introduction of eastern Asiatic plants into foreign countries; etc. See also Index II: Cellular cryptogams—Algae—General—History.

† See also in this index Cultivated plants, Dwarfed plants, Encyclopaedias and dictionaries—Horticultural, Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants, Rock plants, and Vegetables. In Index II see Agriculture under various regional headings.

—Vavilov, N. I., 1931c (Turkestan).—Vavilov, N. I., and Wulff, E. V., 1935-36 (small fruits).—Vorob'ev, D. P., 1935 (Far East).—Watanabe, R., 1916 (Manchuria).—Williams, S. W., 1851b (China).

**GARDENING VOCABULARY, CHINESE:** Ch'ien, T'ien-hao, 1921.—Herklots, G. A. C., 1933d.

**GARDENS:**

China: Fortune, R., 1844, 1851a, 1854d.—Kummer, F., 1851a, 1851b.—Rondot, N., 1847a.—Wilson, E. H., 1902, 1926a.

Japan: Ahlburg, H., 1878e.—Du Cane, E., and Du Cane, F., 1908.—Farrer, R. J., 1906.—Goeze, E., 1907.—Harada, J., 1928.—Molisch, H., 1927.—Pigott, F. T., 1896.—Uyeda, Sanpei, 1930.—Wilson, E. H., 1916i, 1926a.

**NOMENCLATURE, RULES:** Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1925d.

**Host indexes.** See under Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Fungi—General.

**Illustrations:** ‡ Andrews, H. C., 1797-1812.—Annesley, H., (Earl), 1903.—Anonymous, 1780-90, 1931h.—Bennett, J. J., Brown, R., and Horsfield, T., 1838-52.—Bentley, R., and Trimen, H., 1880.—Berg, O. K., and Schmidt, C. F., 1854-63, 1893-1902.—Buchoz, P. J., 1776, 1779-83, 1783, 1785, 1787-88.—Colla, L., 1824-29.—Decaisne, J., 1859-75.—Delessert, B., 1820-46.—Dietrich, D. N. F., 1831, 1831-56.—Dillenius, J. J., 1724.—Drapiez, A., 1828-35, 1833-38.—Duhamel du Monceau, H. L., 1755, 1801-19.—Edwards, S., 1812.—Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A., 1846.—Garsault, F. A. de, 1764.—Gimpel, F., Otto, F., and Hayne, F. G., 1819-25.—Hayne, F. G., (Brandt, J. F., and Ratzeburg, J. T. C.), 1805-46.—Hill, J., 1759.—Hooker, W. J., 1823-27.—Jacquin, J. F., 1811-44.—Jacquin, N. J., 1764-71, 1770-77, 1781-93, 1786-96, 1797-1804, 1809.—Jaume Saint-Hilaire, J. H., 1825.—Jussieu, A. L. de, (and others), 1816-30.—Lavallée, A., 1880-85.—Lindley, J., 1821.—Lindley, J., and Paxton, J., 1850-53.—Link, H. F., and Otto, F., 1820-28, 1828-31.—Miers, J., 1851-71.—Miller, P., 1760.—Monteverde, N. A., 1896-97.—Nees von Esenbeck, T. F. L., 1828-33.—Petiver, J., 1702-09.—Rafinesque, C. S., 1840.—Redouté, P. J., 1827.—Reichenbach, H. G. L., 1821-26, 1823-32, 1824, 1827-30, 1834-36.—Roxburgh, W., 1795-1819.—Salisbury, R. A., 1805-08.—Schnizlein, A., 1843-70.—Schränk, F. P. von, 1819.—Smith, J. E., 1790-93, 1804-05.—Sweet, R., 1823-35, 1827-32.—Trew, C. J., 1768-86.—Ventenat, E. P., 1800, 1803, 1803-04.—Wallich, N., 1830-32.—Weinmann, J. W., 1737-45.—Weiss, F. E., 1907.—Wildeman, E. de, 1899-1909.—Willdenow, C. L., 1806-16.—Zorn, J., 1795-98.

**Indexes and nomenclators** (phanerogams only): § Anonymous, 1884g (n. spp. in Brit. period., 1883).—Dalla Torre, C. G. de, and Harms, H., 1900-07 ("Genera siphonogamarum . . .").—Kew, Royal Botanic Gardens, Staff of, 1893-1933 ("Index Kewensis").—Koch, K., 1853-54 ("Hortus dendrologicus").—Lemée, A., 1929-35 (descr. of all genera).—Loudon, J. C., 1838b ("Hortus lignosus Londinensis").—Pfeiffer, L., 1873-74 ("Nomenclator botanicus").—Pritzl, G. A., 1855 (illustr.).—Raeuschel, E. A., 1797 ("Nomenclator botanicus").—Schuster, K., 1931-36 (orchid illustr.).—Stapf, O., 1929-31 ("Index Londonensis to illustrations . . .").—Steudel, E. G., 1821-24 ("Nomenclator botanicus").

**India rubber** from *Eucommia ulmoides*: Anonymous, 1901h, 1904r.—Lapin, A. K., 1936.—Weiss, F. E., 1907.

**Institutions.** See Organizations, institutions, . . . in this index.

**Introduction of eastern Asiatic plants into foreign countries:** || Candolle, A. de, 1833 (origin of cult. pl.).—Friend, H., 1930 (hort., commerce).—Hehn, V., 1870 ("Kulturpflanzen und Haustihere . . .").—Hemsley, W. B., 1877e (distrib. garden pl.).—Hirth, F., and Rockhill, W., 1911

‡ This list does not include works dealing with particular taxonomic groups, for which see Index III, especially Cellular cryptogams—Algae and Fungi. Japanese publications are assumed to deal only with Japanese plants unless otherwise stated. For illustrations of plants of particular regions see Index II, especially Region II—Chosen, Formosa, and Japan proper, and Region III—Siberia—Far East—Amur. For indexes of illustrations see Pritzl, G. A., 1855, p. 396, col. 1, and Stapf, O., 1929-31, p. 469, col. 1.

§ For indexes and lists of non-scientific names see in this index Vernacular names. See also in Index III the heading Check lists under Cellular cryptogams—Fungi—General and Indexes and nomenclators under Cellular cryptogams—Lichens—General and Vascular Cryptogams—General.

|| There are cited here the principal papers on the origin of cultivated plants and on acclimatization of foreign plants in various countries. Additional information may be found under Dendrology; Collectors, collections, and explorers; Miscellaneous notes and descriptions; and Organizations, institutions, gardens, herbaria, etc. See also references under various regional headings in Index II and under specific Latin names in Index III, especially Seed plants—Gymnospermae—Coniferae—General—Introduction into foreign countries.

- (Chin.-Arab trade).—Komarov, V. L., 1931c, 1933a (origin of pl.).—Kovalevskii, G. V., 1930.—Merrill, E. D., 1933c (ornam. pl.); 1935f (food pl.).—Pickering, C., 1863-76, 1879 (hist.).—Read, B. E., 1929 ("... Contacts of east and west.").—Robsahm, O. A., 1813 (distrib. cult. pl.).—Schemann, E., 1932 (origin of cult. pl.).—Tanaka, Tyōzaburō, 1932e (origin); 1934c (distrib.).—Vavilov, N. I., 1926, 1928, 1929b, 1931a, 1931b, 1931c, 1934, 1935a, 1935b, 1936 (origin of cult. pl.).
- AMERICA:** Gibb, C., 1883.—MacGowan, D. J., 1883.—Mowry, H., and Toy, L. R., 1931.—Rafinesque, C. S., 1836-38a.—Rehder, A., 1932a.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1921.—Swartz, O., 1791.—U. S. Department of Agriculture, 1899-1936, 1908-24.—Wilson, E. H., 1911e.
- ASIA (exclusive of eastern Asia):** Bretschneider, E. V., 1876-77.—Hehn, V., 1870.—Kern, E. E., 1925.—Laufer, B., 1919.
- EUROPE:** \* Anonymous, 1890k.—Farrer, R. J., 1917a.—Gibb, C., 1883.—Goeze, E., 1902, 1910-11, 1916.—Hehn, V., 1870.—Hofmann, A., 1904.—Livingstone, J., 1833.—Mann, R. J., 1904.—Mayr, H., 1906.—Paillieux, A., 1833b.—Paravey, C. de, 1836a.—Salisbury, R. A., 1812.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1921.—Smith, W. W., 1931a.—Wilson, E. H., 1916e.
- England:** Lindley, J., 1861c.
- France:** Chevalier, A., and Miéville, R., 1923.—Collas, [Père, de Société de Jesus], 1786a.—Fauvel, A. A., 1884a.—Guillery, [E.], 1856.—Hérincq, F., 1850.—Pépin, [P. D.], 1862b.
- Germany:** Beissner, L., 1899.—Buhrmeister-Eymern, W. von, 1935.—Klinsmann, E. F., 1864.—Koch, K., 1867a.—Mayr, H., 1891, 1901.—St. Paul, U. von, 1901b.
- Holland:** Hermann, P., 1698.—Kloos, W. A., Jr., 1930-35.—Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1858c.—Siebold & Co., [1861?].
- Italy:** Ferrari, G. B., 1633.—Sprenger, C., 1902a.
- Spain:** Lagasca, M., 1811.
- Sweden:** Nathorst-Windahl, T., 1924.
- U.S.S.R.:** Andreev, V., 1932 (Ukraine).—Arzibashev, D., 1925 (Tulsa acclim. sta.).—Fedorov, A. A., 1932 (Caspian subtrop.).—Georgievsky, S. D., 1931 (White Russia).—Ginkul, S. G., 1929a (Black Sea coast).—Gursky, A., 1931 (n. Caucasia).—Kern, E. E., 1934 (manual, exotics).—Malejeff, W., 1930 (Crimea).—Ovsfannikov, V. F., 1925b (acclim.).—Shlykov, G. N., 1936.—Strebkova, A., 1931 (trees, Apsheron Penin.).—Voinov, G. V., 1930, (Crimea); 1931 (n. Caucasian coast).—Wolf, E. L., 1917 (acclim., Leningrad).
- Jute.** See under Fiber plants in this index.
- Kaoliang.** See Index III: Seed plants—Gramineae—*Sorghum* and *Holcus*.
- Kendir.** See Index III: Seed plants—Apocynaceae—*Apocynum sibiricum* and *A. venetum*.
- Lacquer:** Cleyer, A., 1687a.—Hsü, Chih-fang, 1932.—Incarville, P. d', 1760.—Khutishvili, G. Z., 1934.—Rein, J. J., 1832.—Simon, G. E., 1863b.—Verrolles, E. J. F., 1836. [See also Index III: Seed plants—Anacardiaceae—*Rhus vernicifera*.]
- Lawn grasses:** Fan, Lai, 1925.—Graybill, H. B., 1920.
- Mahogany, True and false:** Melville, R., 1936.
- Maize.** See Index III: Seed plants—Gramineae—*Zea*.
- Mangrove:** Kudō, Yūshun, 1932a (Formosa).
- Maps, Botanical:** Bretschneider, E. V., 1896 (China).—Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1934 (Chekiang).—Hannig, E., and Winkler, H., 1926-36 ("Die Pflanzenareale").—Kuznetsov, N. I. (Professor), 1922-25 (bot. atlas of world).—Licent, E., 1924b (n. China).—Simon, G. E., 1863 (agr. map of China).
- Matting.** See under Fiber plants in this index.
- Medicinal plants:** † Anonymous, 1780-90 (illustr.).—Bentley, R., and Trimen, H., 1880 (illustr.).—Berg, O. K., and Schmidt, C. F., 1854-63, 1893-1902 (illustr.).—Bergius, P. J., 1778 (materia med.).—Bontius, J., 1631 (E. Indies, etc.).—Brogniart, A., 1826 (Rhamnaceae).—Commelin, J., 1697-1701 (illustr.).—Dietrich, D. N. F., 1831 (illustr.).—Engler, A., 1892 (syllabus, med.-pharm. bot.).—Farwell, O. A., 1917 (nomenclature).—Flückiger, F. A., and Hanbury, D., 1874 (Gt. Brit., India).—Garsault, F. A. de, 1765 (illustr.).—Gauger, G., 1848 (illustr. Chin. drugs).—Hayne, F. G., (Brandt, J. F., and Ratzeburg, J. T. C.), 1805-46 (illustr.).—Himmelbauer, W., 1931 (distrib.).—Jumelle, H., 1935 (Marseilles mus.).—Jussieu, A. de, 1824 (euphorbiaceous gen.).—Kosteletzky, V. F., 1831-36 (syst. med. fl.).—Lindley, J., 1838a (med. fl.).—Merklin, K. E., 1893 (Russian).—Nakao, M., and Kimura, K., 1929-30 (illustr. Chin. drugs).—Nees von Esenbeck, T. F. L., 1828-33 (illustr.).—Nees von Esenbeck, T. F. L., and Ebermaier, C. H., 1830-32 (syst. med. fl.).—Pashkevich, V. V., 1894 (cult.).—Rosenthal, D. A., 1862 (synop.).—Satsyperova, E. A., 1917 (Russian).—Shakh-Nazarov, A. I., 1916 (Russian).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22.—Stokes, J., 1812 (syst. med. fl.).—Voeikov, A. D., 1927b (Russian).—Wheelwright, E. G., 1934 ("The physic garden").
- CENTRAL ASIA.** See Siberia.
- CHINA:** Braun, R., 1888 (exports).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1882-96 ("Botanicon sinicum").—Buchoz, P. J., 1781 (illustr.).—Burkill, I. H., 1935 (Chin. drugs in Malaya).—Chao, Chü-huang, 1933 (ident. of drugs).—Ch'ên, Ts'un-jên, 1935 (encycl. Chin. med.).—Dabry (de Thiersant), [C.] P., 1862b.—Debeaux, O., 1865 (materia med.).—Ebert, F., 1907.—Ford, C., Ho, K., and Crow, W. E., 1886-87 (materia med.).—Francisci, E., 1668.—Hanbury, D., 1860-62 (materia med.).—Henry, A., 1902l.—Hooper, D., 1929 (Chin. drugs in Malaya).—Hsieh, Kuan, 1921 (encycl. in Chin.).—Hsü, Chih-fang, 1934 (Szechwan).—Hübottter, F., 1913, 1924, 1929 (hist.).—Ishidoya, T., 1933 (bibliog.); 1933-37 (manual of drugs).—Itō, Takeo, 1927-28 (key, Formosan drug pl.).—Kimura, K., 1935 (bibliog.).—Koidzumi, E., 1910 (materia med.).—Kubota, S., [1928?].—Liljestrand, S. H., [1923?]. (Szechwan-Tibet border).—Liu, Shou-jên, 1935 (Kwangtung).—McClure, F. A., and Hwang, Ts'ui-mae, 1934 (Kwangtung).—Mellor, E. M., 1922 (origin).—Nakao, M., and Kimura, K., 1929-30 (illustr. Chin. drugs).—Okanishi, T., 1932 (n. China).—P'ei, Chien, 1936a (illustr.).—Perrot, E., and Hurrier, P., 1907 (Sino-Annamite materia med.).—Read, B. E., 1923a, 1924, 1926-27 (materia med.).—Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1927 (bibliog.); 1928b (hist.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1933 (popular).—Smith, F. P., 1871 (materia med.).—Soubeiran, L., and Dabry, de Thiersant, [C. P.], 1874 (materia med.).—Stuart, G. A., 1911 (materia med.).—Swingle, W. T., 1924a.—Tan, Ping-chieh, 1937 (Szechwan).—Tatarinov, A. A., 1856 (Peking).—Thomson, J. C., 1890 (value of Chin. materia med.).—Wang, Liang-ch'i, 1933 (bibliog. drugs).—Wilson, E. H., 1906f (source of drug "Huang-ch'i").—Wong, K., Chimin, and Wu, Lien-ten, 1932 (hist. Chin. med.).
- CHOSEN:** Ishidoya, T., 1917; 1925.—Nakao, M., 1933b; 1933c.
- FORMOSA:** Ezawa, T., 1920.—Haruhara, S., 1912.—Itō, Takeo, 1927-28.—Sasaki, S., 1918a, 1919a, 1919b, 1924a.—Takisawa, T., and Iwamatsu, A., 1918.
- JAPAN:** Anonymous, 1935a.—Holmes, E. M., 1879.—Ichimura, T., 1932.—Imai, Y., 1928.—Itō, Keisuke, and Thunberg, C. P., 1829.—Iwakasaki, T., 1828.—Kariyone, T., 1928f.—Kimura, Yūshirō, (and Nagamachi, T.), 1933-35.—Koidzumi, E., 1910.—Kubota, S., 1934.—Kudō, Yūshun, and Sasaki, T., 1921.—Mitlacher, W., 1912.—Murata, K., 1928.—Sawada, Komajirō, 1839-1901.—Umemura, J., 1932-34.—Uyeda, Sanpei, 1930.—Vidal, [A.], 1875.—Whitney, W. N., 1885.
- MANCHURIA:** Morrison, W. B., [1885?].
- MONGOLIA:** Hübottter, F., 1913.
- RUSSIA:** Komarov, V. L., 1915.
- SIBERIA and CENTRAL ASIA:** Bogorodskii, 1853.—Gamerman, A. F., 1936.—Ivanov, V. E., 1927.—Larin, I., and Sisykh, S., 1917.—Monteverde, N. A., and Hammermann, A. F., 1927.—Motte, J., 1936c.—Prein, J., 1898a.—Shreiber, A. F., 1916.—Smirnov, N. N., 1932.—Stukov, G. A., 1905.—Utkin, L. A., 1926, 1931.
- TIBET:** Hübottter, F., 1913.—Liljestrand, S. H., [1923?].—Monteverde, N. A., and Palibin, J. W., 1908.—Pozdisev, A., 1908.—Rehmann, J., 1811.
- Millet (kaoliang):** Collins, V. D., 1865.—Naudin, C., 1835.—Olcott, H. S., 1857.—Pellon y Rodriguez, J., 1859.—Pynaert, E., 1859.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22.—Vilmorin, [P.] L.
- \* For similar works see in this index **Organizations, institutions, gardens, herbaria, etc.**, and in Index III: Seed plants—Gymnosperms—**Coniferae**—General—Introduction into foreign countries.
- † Drug plants are included here but **Poisonous plants** are listed separately. For data on particular plants see under their vernacular names in Index I or their Latin names in Index III, especially **Cellular cryptogams—Fungi**—General—Medicinal fungi. Most of the numerous works listed in the Appendix under **Older Oriental Works**, pp. 551-561, deal largely with medicinal plants, but they are not indexed here. See also **Bibliographies—Older oriental works, Economic plants, etc.**



**Millet (continued).**

[F. L.] de, 1854.—Wai, Ngan-shou, 1930.—Williams, T. A., 1899.

[See also Index III: Seed plants—Gramineae—*Holcus*, *Setaria*, and *Sorghum*.]

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants (phanerogams only):**

\* Alefeld, F., 1867 (cult. pl.).—Annesley, H. (Earl), 1903 (trees).—Anonymous, 1924-32 (n. spp.).—Bailey, L. H., 1916, 1923a (nomenclat. transfers).—Bean, W. J., 1909-26 (hort., woody pl.).—Beissner, L., 1902b, 1906, 1907, 1908, 1912a (woody pl.).—Bodin, N. G., 1798 (n. gen.).—Breyne, J., 1678, 1739.—Carrière, E. A., 1866-80 (hort.).—Cavanilles, A. J., 1785-90, 1801-02.—Chittenden, F. J., 1922-31 (hort.).—Clusius, C., 1601.—Druce, G. C., 1914 (nomenclat. transfers).—Ender, E., 1878 (hort.).—Fedde, F., 1906-33, 1910, 1922-35, 1933-36 (n. spp.).—Fedde, F., and Schlockow, A., 1905 (n. spp. of 1904).—Fedde, F., and Schuster, K., 1935 (n. spp. of 1927).—Fischer, F. E. L., Meyer, C. A., and Avé-Lallement, J. L. E., 1839-46 (n. spp.).—Goeze, E., 1914 (woody spp.).—Goverts, W. J., 1920 (woody spp.).—Graham, R., 1830-33 (n. spp.).—Hesse, H. A., 1909, 1916 (woody spp.).—Hillier, E. L., 1936 (woody pl.).—Höfker, H., 1928 (woody spp.).—Hornstedt, C. F., 1781 (n. gen.).—Jack, J. G., 1909 (woody spp.).—Jensen, H., 1924-25 (woody spp.).—Kache, P., 1919 (woody spp.).—Koehne, E., 1906b, 1909b (woody spp.).—Lehmann, J. G. C., 1828-57 (n. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1907-14 (n. spp.).—L'Heritier de Brutelle, C. L., 1785-91 (n. spp.).—Lindley, J., 1833-46 (botany in "Penny Cyclopaedia").—Lodin, J. G., 1783 (n. gen.).—Luyken, O., 1931b (woody spp.).—Miers, J., 1851-71 ("Contr. to botany. . .").—Moldenke, H. N., 1935b (nomenclat. changes).—Moore, S. le M., 1877-1905 (n. spp.).—[Morrison, B. Y.], 1928-30 (hort.).—Nakai, T., 1924f (woody spp.).—Naudin, C., 1851, 1853, 1854b (hort.).—Nicholson, G., 1903b (woody spp.).—Olbrich, S., 1898 (woody spp.).—Ovsiannikov, V. F., 1925b (woody spp.).—Petiver, J., 1712.—Presl, K. B., 1833-34 (republ. original descr.).—1851 (n. spp.).—Purpus, A., 1896, 1899, 1901, 1902, 1907 (woody spp.).—Regel, E., 1852, 1852-53, 1853-67 (transl. original descr.).—Regel, E., and Herder, F. von, 1859-65 (n. spp.).—Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., Herder, F. von, and Glehn, P. von, 1868-70 (n. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1894-1901, 1903-15, 1907, 1927d (woody spp.).—Seydel, B. von, 1915 (woody spp.).—Smith, J. E., 1802-19 (bot., in Rees' "Cyclopaedia").—Späth, L., 1896b (woody spp.).—Sprengel, K., 1813-15 (n. spp.).—Sprenger, C., 1908b, 1912 (woody spp.).—Steffen, A., 1909, 1912 (woody spp.).—Stevenson, N. I., 1933 (trop. trees in U. S.).—St. Paul, U. von, 1898b, 1901c, 1909b (woody spp.).—Sargent, C. S., 1902-13 (woody spp.).—Schelle, E., 1912, 1915 (woody spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1929a (woody spp.).—Schott, H. W., 1829 (n. gen., n. spp.).—Schott, H. W., and Endlicher, S., 1832.—Schwerin, F. von, 1928-32 (woody spp.).—T., 1903 (hort.).—Targioni-Tozzetti, O., 1808-10.—Trattinnick, L., 1819 ("Thesaurus botanicus").—Turczaninow, N., 1848b (n. gen., n. spp.).—V., 1904 (woody pl.).—Vahl, M., 1790-94 ("Symbolae botanicae").—Valkenier-Suringar, J., 1923 (woody spp.).—Vasiliev, A. V., 1932 (hort., sub trop. shrubs).—Voigtlander, B., 1931 (woody spp.).—Walpers, W. G., 1842-48 ("Repert. bot. syst.").—Walpers, W. G., and Müller, C., 1848-68 ("Ann. bot. syst.").—[Wight, W. F., and Skeels, H. C.], 1910 (new names, pl. introd. by U. S. Dept. Agr.).—Willdenow, C. L., 1790.—Wilson, E. H., 1930a ("Aristocrats of the trees").—Wolf, E. L., 1892a (woody spp.).—Zabel, H., 1881, 1904-07 (woody spp.).

**EASTERN ASIA IN GENERAL (region not specified):** Gandoger, M., 1918-19.—Kitamura, S., 1936g.—Koidzumi, G., 1915-16, 1917-36, 1930.—Komarov, V. L., 1932a.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1877-93, 1879b.—Regel, E., 1867e.—Takeda, H., 1912b, 1918c.—Wilson, E. H., 1929b.

\* These papers are critical and general treatments of miscellaneous plants, mostly phanerogams, including descriptions of new species, nomenclatural changes, and more or less critical notes. Because of their general nature they cannot be placed under more specific headings. Many papers containing similar data have been listed under Collectors, collections, and explorers; Dendrology; Organizations, . . . ; Illustrations; Introduction of eastern Asiatic plants . . . ; etc., as well as under various regional headings in Index II. For cryptogams see Index III.

**REGION I:**

**China:** † André, E., 1904b.—Alexeyev, B. P., 1935b.—Anonymous, 1778, 1926m.—Batalin, A., 1891-98.—Beckett, E., 1914b.—Besant, J. W., 1927-31.—Bois, D., 1893b.—Bunge, A., 1835c.—Bureau, E., and Franchet, A., 1891.—Chêng, Wan-chün, 1935a.—Chun, W. Y., 1927.—David, A., 1873a.—Diels, L., 1912a, 1924-31.—Dunn, S. T., 1907-09.—Dunn, S. T., and Wright, C. H., 1903.—Fortune, R., 1880c.—Franchet, A., 1890c, 1894-95, 1895a, 1896-99.—Francisci, E., 1668.—Friend, H., 1933.—Goeze, E., 1904.—Hance, H. F., 1861, 1862b, 1866a, 1868f, 1868l, 1868m, 1869j, 1870b, 1870e, 1871c, 1872f, 1878-87.—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1920-26, 1931-36b.—Hao, Kin-shen, 1934-37, 1935a.—Hemsley, W. B., 1889a, 1891c.—Hemsley, W. B., and Wilson, E. H., 1906.—Henckel, J. F., 1733.—Hillier, H. G., 1925.—Hu, H. H., 1930-36.—Komarov, V. L., 1911-14.—Léveillé, H., 1904c, 1904e, 1906-07, 1907a, 1907c, 1914b, 1914f, 1915a, 1916-18.—Matsuda, S., 1908b.—Merrill, E. D., 1922, 1927b, 1930d.—Metcalf, F. P., 1931-32b.—Michon, J., 1857.—Paillieux, A., 1883b.—Petiver, J., 1704.—Recenti, A., 1905.—S. R. H., 1901.—Spigolatore, L., 1906.—Thümen, F. von, 1883.—Turczaninow, N., 1832.—Voisin, l'Abbé, 1841.—Wilson, E. H., 1910a, 1924b.—Yabe, Y., 1910b, 1915.

**Manchuria:** Bretschneider, E. V., 1901.—Honda, M., 1935b.—Kitagawa, M., 1933-36.—Komarov, V. L., 1901a, 1926c.—Kuwahara, J., 1908.—Nakai, T., 1934c.—Nakai, T., and Kitagawa, M., 1934a.—Sadebeck, R., 1886.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1925-30, 1930b.—Yabe, Y., 1910c, 1914-22.

**Mongolia:** Bunge, A., 1835c, 1839.—David, A., 1873a.—Koidzumi, G., 1928c.—Krylov, P. N., 1903a.—Popov, M. G., 1935.—Regel, E., 1879a.—Turczaninow, N., 1832.

**Tibet:** David, A., 1873a.—Fischer, C. E. C., and Fröderström, H., 1937.—Royle, J. F., 1833-40.

**REGION II:**

**Chosen:** Ishidoya, T., 1928d.—Komarov, V. L., 1901a.—Nakai, T., 1911-35, 1912k, 1913a, 1914k, 1914-15a, 1914-15b, 1917f, 1926a.—Wilson, E. H., 1928b.

**Formosa:** † Anonymous, 1912i.—Awano, D., 1896.—Fujikuro, Y., 1914b.—Hayata, B., 1908e, 1912b, 1914, 1916c.—Hemsley, W. B., 1895a, 1895b.—Hosokawa, T., 1932-33a.—Kanehira, R., 1930-31.—Kudô, Yûshun, 1930-31.—Hara, H., 1932.—Hatusima, S., 1935-36.—Masamune, G., 1932h, 1930-32b.—Matsumura, J., 1898d.—Sasaki, S., 1928-36.—Suzuki, S., 1930b.—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1925-28, 1929-32, 1931-37.—Takeda, H., 1910-11.

**Hokkaido:** Yanagita, Y., 1936.

**Liu Kiu Islands:** † Fujino, Y., 1893, 1904.—Matsumura, J., 1897-98a, 1898d.

**Japan:** Anonymous, 1877d.—B., G., 1864.—Carrière, E. A., 1887a.—Chatin, 1864.—Dunn, M., 1891b.—Fortune, R., 1880c.—Franchet, A., 1879, 1886-87.—Fujino, Y., 1893.—Hance, H. F., 1861.—Hara, H., 1932, 1933-36.—Hayata, B., and Satake, Y., 1929.—Hisaochi, K., 1917, 1918-32.—Honda, M., 1928-36.—Ishiba, E., 1928.—Koidzumi, G., 1914b, 1932f.—Kondô, M., 1918-28.—Lawrence, W., 1933.—Léveillé, H., 1904e, 1906-07.—Lindley, J., 1861a.—Maekawa, F., 1932-34, 1935-36.—Maget, G., 1878.—Makino, T., 1888-93, 1891-97, 1897-1900, 1898-1901, 1899-1901b, 1901-14, 1909-10, 1916-33, 1917-34, 1928a.—Marcaillhou-d'Aymérie, H., 1899.—Masamune, G., 1930-32b, 1932e, 1933-36.—Matsuda, M., 1935a.—Matsumura, J., 1889-90, 1892-93, 1894-96, 1897b, 1899-1901, 1902a.—Matsumura, J., and Nakai, Takenoshin, 1908.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1866-77.—Miki, S., 1934a.—Miyabe, K., and Tatewaki, M., 1933-36.—Morren, C., 1835.—Morren, C., and Decaisne, J., 1834a, 1836.—Müller, C., 1843.—Nakai, T., 1909d, 1909k, 1911c, 1911-35, 1914k, 1914-15a, 1914-15b, 1917f, 1921c, 1926a, 1935d.—Ohwi, J., 1930-36, 1934f, 1935a.—Okuyama, S., 1936b.—Ônuma, K., 1909.—Regel, E., 1864c.—Rein-Marburg, 1877.—Rosny, L. de, 1872.—Satake, Y., 1936e.—Savater, L., 1874.—Schneider, C. K., 1903c.—Shirai, M., 1898-99.—Siebold, P. F. von, and Zuccarini, J. G., 1843.—Takeda, H., 1910c, 1915i.—Thiébaud de Berneaud, A., 1822.—Unger, A., 1890-91.—

† For woody plants see Index II: **Region I—China—General—Forests, trees and shrubs.** For papers dealing with plants of certain local areas see Index II: **Region I—Regional—China—Sections and Provinces, especially Hongkong.**

‡ Papers dealing with southern Japan may include the Liu Kiu Islands and Formosa but are indexed only under Japan unless these areas are also mentioned.

- Wallstrom, O. A., 1824.—Yabe, Y., 1900b, 1903i.—Yamamoto, Y., 1925-28, 1931-37.—Yatabe, R., 1891-93a, 1892-93.
- REGION III:** Adams, M. F., 1834 (Siberia).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1904a, 1911c, 1931 (c. Asia).—Fischer, F. E. L., 1812 (Siberia).—Karelin, G., and Kirilow, I., 1843 (Dzungaria).—Keller, B. A., 1928 (Altai).—Komarov, V. L., 1911-14 (Kamchatka); 1921b (Siberia); 1926c (Ussuri).—Korotkii, M. F., 1914 (e. Siberia).—Krylov, P. N., 1903a (Altai).—Laxmann, E., 1771 (Altai).—Ledebour, C. F. von, 1812 (Siberia).—Litvinov, D. I., 1909b (Turkestan).—Mandl, K., 1922 (e. Siberia).—Mandl, K., and Kiss, A., 1921 (e. Siberia).—Pallas, P. S., 1783 (Siberia).—Regel, E., 1879a (c. Asia); 1882b (Turkestan).—Schischkin, B. K., 1926 (Turkestan); 1931c (Altai).—Schischkin, I. K., 1923a (Ussuri).—Suzev, P. V., 1924 (Amur).—Sukachev, V. N., 1928 (Baikal reg.).—Turczaninow, N., 1840a (Siberia).—Zolotovskii, M., 1936 (Altai).
- REGION IV:** \* Beccari, O., 1884-86 (Malesia, Papuaia).—Blume, C. L., 1835-48 (e. Indies).—Brown, R., 1810-19 (Australia, Tasmania); 1818b (Congo R.).—Brühl, P., and King, G., 1896 (India).—Cambessedes, J., [and Decaisne, J. J., 1844 (e. Indies).—Druce, G. C., 1917 (Africa, Australia).—Hallier, H., 1918a (Aublet's gen., Amer., Africa).—Hasskarl, J. C., 1842 (Java).—Junghuhn, F., 1840 (Java).—King, G., Duthie, J. F., and Prain, D., 1901 (India).—Litvinov, D. I., 1913-16 (Russia).—Petiver, J., 1702, 1703b, 1704 (India, Africa).—Retzius, A. J., 1779-91 (e. Indies).—Roth, A. W., 1821 (e. Indies).—Smith, W. W., 1911b, 1911c (Himalaya, Burma).—Steven, C., 1817-32 (Russia).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1844-46 (Russia).
- Mulberry.** See Sericulture; also Index III: Moraceae—*Morus*.
- Mycology, Applied.** See Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Fungi—General.
- Mycorrhizae.** See Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Fungi—General.
- Nomenclators.** See Indexes and nomenclators in this index.
- Nomenclature, Horticultural:** Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1925d.
- Nomenclature, Scientific:** † Ikeda, M., 1931 (Jap. geogr. names as species names).—Mansfeld, R., 1935 (generic homonyms).—Moldenke, H. N., 1932, 1935a (tautonyms).—Rehder, A., Weatherby, C. A., Mansfeld, R., and Green, M. L., 1935 (generic homonyms).—Sprague, T. A., 1928-29 (spelling of generic names).—Ts'ên, Ming-shu, 1923 (Chin. family names).—Valkenier-Suringar, J., 1927-29, 1931 (changes).
- North America, Comparison of Asia and.** See under Phytogeography in this index.
- Nuts:** Kharfuzova, E. D., Kordon, R. J., and Smolyaninova, L. A., 1936.
- Oats:** Kusmin, V. P., and Korolev, S. I., 1932b.—Malzew, A. I., 1930.—Vavilov, N. I., and Wulff, E. V., 1935-36. [See also Index III: Seed plants—Gramineae—*Avena*.]
- Oil plants, perfume plants, etc.:** † Albrecht, E., 1925 (cult. in Crimea).—Anonymous, 1888b (tea-oil).—Bois, D., 1927-34 (aromatic pl.).—Camus, A., 1920b, 1921f (fragrant grass spp.).—Crevost, C., 1906 (tea-oil).—Fortune, R., 1854d (perfumed leaves, *Osmanthus*).—1855a (scenting tea).—Hosie, A., [1893?] (Formosa).—Jumelle, H., 1935 (in Marseilles mus.).—Malejeff, W., 1928b (aromatic grasses).—Nonaka, T., 1931 (liquor flavoring).—Pseudhomme, de Borre, C. F. P. A., 1856 (tea perfume).—Prokhorova, O. A., and Lebedev, I. M., 1932 (fragrant Altai pl.).—Sinskaja, E. N., 1928 (Crucif.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (Manchurian).—Sprecher von Bernegg, A., 1929-36 (trop., subtrop.).—Stapf, O., 1906c (*Cymbopogon citratus* in Hongkong).—Tsujimoto, M., 1917 (Jap. vegetable oils).—Wulff, E. V., and Nilov, V. I., 1933-34 (monogr.).
- Opium:** Hartmann, W., 1915-16.—MacGowan, D. J., 1859.—Vesselovskaya, M. A., 1933. [See also Index III: Seed plants—Papaveraceae—*Papaver*.]

\* Although these areas are outside the limits of this bibliography, the papers here cited contain data on eastern Asiatic plants.

† Whenever possible references dealing with nomenclature have been cited in Index III under the particular taxonomic group or groups treated. Those cited here are too general to be placed elsewhere. For references to vernacular nomenclature in this index see Vernacular names. For miscellaneous nomenclature transfers and changes see Miscellaneous notes and descriptions.

‡ Only general references are cited here. For particular oil bearing plants see their vernacular names in this index or their Latin names in Index III.

**Organizations, institutions, gardens, herbaria, etc.:** Candolle, A. de, 1880 ("La phytographie").—Sprengel, K., 1808 ("Historia rei herbariae").—Verdoorn, F., 1935-37 ("Chronica Botanica").

#### AMERICAN:

##### Arnold Arboretum:

- Atkins Institution, Cuba: Grey, R. M., and Hubbard, F. T., 1933.—Hubbard, F. T., and Rehder, A., 1932.
- Jamaica Plain, Massachusetts: Rehder, A., 1919-33 (n. spp.).—Wilson, E. H., 1911e (rep. on coll. in China).
- New York Botanical Garden: Fulling, E. H., 1929 (pinetum).—Small, J. K., 1932-36 (Asiatic immigrants).
- U. S. Department of Agriculture: U. S. Department of Agriculture, 1899-1936, 1908-24 (introd.).

#### ASIATIC:

- China: Chyne, W. Y., 1936 (handbook, cultural institutions).—Metcalfe, F. P., 1931 (herbaria).
- Canton, Lingnan University: McClure, F. A., 1929b (hist. of herb.).—Merrill, E. D., 1927b (n. spp.).
- Fukien Christian University, Herbarium, History: Metcalfe, F. P., 1929.—Hongkong Botanic garden and herbarium: Dunn, S. T., 1907-09 (n. spp.); 1910a (hist.).
- Lu-shan Arboretum and Botanical Garden: Ching, R. C., 1935a (rep.).
- Peiping:
- Museum of natural history, National, Botanical garden of: Hsia, Wei-ying, 1931.
  - National academy, Laboratory of botany: Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1931a (Euphorbiac.).
  - National Normal University: Chow, Chung-hwang, 1935b (fungi).
  - National university: Ling, Li, 1932 (fungi).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1931a (Euphorbiac.).
- Formosa, Government (Taihoku) Herbarium: Kanehira, R., 1930-31 (trees).—Sasaki, S., 1930b (cat.).
- India, Calcutta: Anderson, T., 1865 (cat. bot. gard.).—Roxburgh, W., 1814b ("Hortus Bengalensis").—Voigt, J. O., 1845 ("Hortus suburbanus Calcuttensis").—Wallich, N., 1828-49 (cat. E. India Co. herb.).

#### JAPAN: §

- Botanical society: Hayata, B., 1932b (hist.).
- Imperial Museum, Tokyo: Makino, T., and Nemoto, K., 1914 (cat.).
- Imperial University, Tokyo:
- Catalogue of herbarium: Matsumura, J., 1886.
  - Catalogue of seeds and spores: Matsumura, J., and Nakai, T., 1914-16.—Miyoshi, M., and Nakai, T., 1923.—Nakai, T., 1920a, 1932a.
  - Koishikawa Botanical Garden: Anonymous, 1877a.—Itô, Keisuke, 1881-83.—Matsumura, J., 1911-21.
  - Military station, Tokyo, Garden: Anonymous, 1935a (med. pl.).
  - Misaki Zoological Station: Yabe, Y., 1900a.
  - Seto Marine Biological Laboratory: Komai, T., Akatsuka, K., and Ikari, J., 1927.—Komai, T., and Ikari, J., 1929.
  - Tokyo Science Museum, Ueno Park: Imazeki, R., 1935f (J. Nakai's coll.).—Nemoto, K., 1934 (type specim.).—Okuyama, S., 1934c.
- Java, Buitenzorg, Botanical Garden: Blume, C. L., 1823 (cat.).—Hasskarl, J. C., 1843, 1844a, 1844b, 1856a, 1856b.—Seemen, O. von, 1906a (Cupuliferae in herb.).—Teijsmann, J. E., and Binnendijk, S., 1866 (cat.); 1867.

#### Siberia:

- Omsk, Western Siberian Section, Russian Geogr. Soc.: Semenov, V. F., 1927.
- Primorsk Forestry Society: Gordeef, T. P., Kozlov, I., and Kurentsov, 1923.
- Tomsk, Barnaul: Gebler, F. A., 1829.

#### EUROPEAN:

- Austria, Vienna: Beck von Mannagetta, G., 1888 (coll. in herb.).—Jacquin, N. J., 1762, 1770-77, 1797-1804 (pl. in garden).
- Belgium: Van Heurck, H., 1870-71 (author's herb.).—Van Houtte, L., 1845 (author's garden).—Wildeman, E. de, 1899-1909 ("Horti Thenensis").
- Czechoslovakia: Kosteletzky, V. F., 1844 (cult. pl. in Prague bot. garden).

§ See also Index II: Region II—Japan—Regional, especially Tôkyô-fu.



**Organizations, institutions, gardens, herbaria, etc. (continued).**

*Denmark:* Hornemann, J. W., 1807-09, 1813-19 (cult. plants in Copenhagen).

*Estonia, Dorpat, Botanical Garden:* Bunge, A., 1839 (?), 1841a (seed coll.).—Weinmann, J. A., 1810 (enum. pl.).

**France:****Barres:**

National Arboretum: Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1906 (enum.).  
Pinetum: Mottet, S., 1921a (conifers).—Vilmorin, J. L. de, 1920 (conifers).

Vilmorin's Horticultural Garden: Bois, D., 1904b (new cult. pl.).—Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, and Bois, D., 1904 (cat.).—Vilmorin, [J. M.] P. L. de, 1906 (cat.).—Voss, H., and Siebert, A., 1894-96.

Bordeaux: Durieu de Maisonneuve, M. C., 1868 (cat. seeds).

Lyon: Beauverie, J., 1927 (studies of Chin. pl.).

Montpellier: Candolle, A. P. de, 1813 (cat. cult. pl.).  
Paris (and vicinity):

Cels' garden: Ventenat, E. P., 1800, 1803.

Linnean Society: Thiébaud de Berneaud, A., 1822 (hist.).

Malmaison: Bonpland, A., 1813.

Natural History Museum: Christ, H., 1905 (fern coll.).—Delessert, B., 1820-46 (illustr. specimens, Delessert herb.).—Desfontaines, R. L., 1804a (cat.).—Finet, E. A., and Gagnepain, F., 1903 (e. Asiatic spp. in herb.).—Gomes, B. A., 1868 (Loureiro's herb.).—Guillaumin, A., 1925-28 (n. spp.).—Guillaumin, A., and Franquet, R., 1927 (cat. living woody pl.).

"Pezanin, Arboretum de": Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1921 (cat.).

Royal Garden: Desfontaines, R. L., 1829 (cat.).

Segrez: Lavallée, A., 1877, 1880-85 (arboretum).

Trianon: Buchoz, P. J., 1783 (illustr. pl.).

**Germany:**

Berlin, Botanical Garden and Museum: Anonymous, 1846j (cat. seed coll. 1845).—Braun, A., 1861a (n. spp.).—Braun, A., Klotzsch, J. F., Koch, K., and Bouché, C., 1855 (cat. new cult. pl.).—Bresadola, J., 1914 (fungi).—Ching, R. C., 1933c (Willdenow fern coll.).—Lessing, C. F., 1829 (Compositae).—Link, H. F., 1821-22, 1827-33 (enum. cult. pl.); 1841a (cult. ferns); 1847 ("Revisio Abietinarum").—Link, H. F., and Otto, F., 1820-28 (illustr. pl.).—Urban, I., 1881 (cat. seed coll.); 1916 (hist. of herb.).—Willdenow, C. L., 1806-16 (illustr., descr. spp.); 1809-13 (enum. cult. pl.).

Bonn: Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1824 (n. spp.).

Breslau, University: Göppert, H. R., 1884 (cat. bot. mus.).

Göttingen, Botanical Garden: Schrader, H. A., 1809 (n. spp.).—Zinn, J. G., 1757 (cat.).

Halle, Botanical Garden: Sprengel, K., 1807-11, 1819 (n. spp.).

Halle, University of: Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1856 (cult. pl.).

Hanover, Herrenhausen botanical garden: Wendland, J. C., 1798-1801 (rare pl.).

Leipzig, Botanical Garden: Mettenius, G., 1856 (ferns).

Marburg, Botanical Garden: Moench, K., 1794-1802 (enum. descr. pl.).

Münden, Forest Academy at: Zabel, H., 1881, 1889.

**Great Britain:**

Allerton Chapel: Salisbury, R. A., 1796.

British Museum: Anonymous, 1905bb (Forbes' coll.).—Britten, J., and Murray, G., 1904 (hist. of coll.).—Lambert, A. B., 1803-24 (Lambertian herb.).—Lister, A., 1894 (Mycetozoa).—Moore, S. le M., 1925b (Loureiro's specimens).

Cambridge, University: Donn, J., 1845 (pl. cult. in garden).—Dümmer, R. A., 1913 (conifers in Lindley herb.).—Stearn, W. T., 1932d (notes from herb.).

Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden: Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1913-34 (n. spp. in herb.).—Graham, R., 1830-33 (n. spp. in garden).—Rehder, A., 1929-37 (Léveillé's coll.).

Eltham: Dillenius, J. J., 1724 (illustr. rare pl.).

**Kew, Royal Botanic Gardens:**

Bureau of Mycology, Imperial: Anonymous, 1925a.—Mason, E. W., 1928-33.

Cultivated plants: Aiton, W., 1789 ("Hortus Kewensis").—Bean, W. J., 1934a (hand list of woody pl.).—Hill, J., 1768 ("Hortus Kewensis").—L'Héritier de Brutelle, C. L., 1788 (rare pl.).

Herbarium collections: Anonymous, 1901g (coll. represented).—Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (new ferns).—Hemsley, W. B., and Pearson, H. H. W., 1902 (Tibet coll.).—Kew, Royal Botanic Gardens, Staff of, 1892-1936 (descr. n. spp.).

Lambert herbarium. See British Museum.

Lindley herbarium. See Cambridge, University.

Linnean herbarium, (London): Jackson, B. D., 1912 (index); 1922 (cat.).—Munro, W., 1861-62 (grasses).—Wallich, N., 1828-49 (Wallich's coll.).

Oxford, University of: [Vines, S. H.], 1897 (account of herb.).

Pharmaceutical Society of Great Britain: Holmes, E. M., 1892 (cat. of Hamburg herb.).

Royal Horticultural Society: Anonymous, 1931h (exhibition).—Chittenden, F. J., 1917-25 (new garden pl.).—Lindley, J., 1825-26, 1827-28, 1846-53b (new garden pl.).

Royal Society: Wilmer, J., 1764 (cat.).

"Society of Gardeners," (London): Miller, P., 1730 (cat.).

Veitch & Sons, Ltd.: Veitch, J. G., 1863.—Veitch, J. H., 1906.—Veitch & Sons, 1903-08, 1909-13.

Woburn Abbey: [Forbes, J.], 1839 (Pinetum).

*Hungary:* Amman, J., 1739a (pl. in Imp. Ruthenian garden).—Kanitz, A., 1878 (Weiss' coll.).

*Italy:* Colla, L., 1824, 1824-29 ("Hortus Ripulensis," enum., illustr.).—Sprenger, C., 1907 (woody pl. in "Hortus botanicus Vomerensis").—Tilli, M. A., 1723 (cat. of Pisa garden).

**Netherlands:**

Amsterdam, Medical Garden: Commelin, J., 1697-1701 (descr. of spp.).

**Leiden:**

Hartecamp: Linnaeus, C., 1737 ("Hortus Cliffortianus").

Rijks herbarium: Goddiijn, W. A., 1931 (coll. represented).—Hermann, P., 1687 (cat.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1870a (cat.).

Royal Netherlands Society: Siebold, P. F. von, 1844-45 (enum. of introd.).

Siebold & Co.: Anonymous, 1862b (new introd.).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1863 (notes on coll.).—Siebold & Co., 1848 [1856?] (cat.).

*Portugal:* Gomes, B. A., 1868 (Loureiro's coll. in Lisbon).

**Sweden:**

Stockholm: Christensen, C., 1910 (ferns in Schwartz' herb.).

Upsala: Juel, H. O., 1918a (enum. Thunberg's coll.).—Setterblad, A. E., 1826 (bot. garden cat.).

**Switzerland:**

Botanical Garden: Briquet, J., 1896.

Delessert Herbarium: Becherer, A., 1931a (*Equisetum*).—Briquet, J., 1896.—Christ, H., 1900b (new ferns).—Lasègue, A., 1845 (hist.).

Garden at Crest near Geneva: Micheli, M., 1896.

**U.S.S.R.:**

Gorenki, Botanical Garden of, Razoumoffsky in: Fischer, F. E. L., 1808 (cat.).

"Hortus Olginensis": Fedtschenko, O. A., 1909-13 (enum.).

Kharkov, Imperial University, Herbarium of: Turczaninow, N., 1854-58 (descr. spp.); 1855, 1857 (cat.); 1863a (descr. spp.).

**Leningrad:**

Academy of Science: Bongard, H. G., 1835 (hist.).—Herder, F. von, 1893 (enum. of coll.).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1864, 1865 (hist. of academy and coll.).

Forest Institute: Kitchunov, N. I., 1928 (trees).—Wolf, E. L., 1905-13, 1928b (trees).

Geographical Society: Iasnitskii, V. N., 1926b (explor.).—Semenov, P. P., and Dostoevskii, A. A., 1896 (hist.).

Main or Imperial Botanical Garden: Batalin, A., 1894a (n. spp.).—Bogdanov, P. L., 1927 (acclim. of conifers).—Elenkin, A. A., 1923 (cryptogams).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1908-30, 1911-17, 1914b (enum.).—Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A., 1835 (index of seeds); 1846 (illustr. descr. pl.).—Fischer von Waldheim, A. A., and others, 1899, 1905 (hist., garden, herb.).—Herder, F. von, 1893 (enum. coll.).—Komarov, V. L., 1911-14 (n. spp.).—Lipsky, W. H., 1898 (hist., coll.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1885a (Mongolian, Tibetan coll.).—Meinshausen, K. F., 1900 (Cyperac. in herb.).—Regel, E., 1856-59, 1858b, 1872c, 1873a.—Smielowsky, T., 1806 (illustr. pl.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1873 (hist.).

Medical Academy: Herder, F. von, 1893.

Natural History Society: Korshinsky, S. I., 1898c (enum. coll.).

#### Moscow:

Arboretum: Kirchner, G., 1866 (notes on ligneous plants).—Petzold, E., and Kirchner, G., 1864 (hist., contents).

Botanical garden: Kogevnikov, A., 1935 (adventive pl.).

Demidoff's garden: Pallas, P. S., 1781 (enum.).

Nikita (Nikitsky) Botanical garden: Kuznetsov, N. I., 1916 (guide).—Wulff, E. V., 1926 (hist.); 1928 (conifers).

Tulsa Acclimatization Station: Arzibashev, D., 1925 (rep.).

**Origin of cultivated plants.** See Introduction of eastern Asiatic plants . . . in this index.

**Paper:** Anonymous, 1845? (transl. from Chin. herbal); 1856 (manufacture in China).—Duchene de Bellecourt, 1865 (paper mulberry in Japan).—Gaulle, J. de, 1872 (pl. sources in Japan).—Kariyone, T., 1928b (pl. sources in Japan).—Kratzsch, E., 1933 (bamboos).—Lin, Dau-yang, 1934 (use of *Cunninghamia*).—Makino, T., 1928n (blue paper from *Commelina* in Japan).—McClure, F. A., 1929a (manufacture in Kwangtung); 1930a (made on "wove" type of screen).—Ohara, K., 1926 (ident. by spodograms).—Tanaka and Yekoussima, [Magotarou], 1867a, 1867b (pl. sources in Japan).—Tréneau de Rochebrune, A., 1865 (manufacture, materials).—West, C. J., 1929 (bibliog.).—Williams, S. W., 1834 (bamboo, palms, China).

[See also Rice-paper plant, Chinese, in this index.]

#### Pathology, Plant: \* (Indexed by G. D. Darker.)

Akai, S., 1934 (wood decay).—Anonymous, 1892a (*Citrus*).—Asuyama, H., 1935-36 (cult. pl. Japan).—Benois, C. A., 1927 (Yakutsk).—Burt, E. A., 1931 (wood decay).—Chang, Tausun, 1916 (Peking).—Ch'en, Hung-k'uei, 1928-35 (kaoliang).—Ch'ien, Sui-sun, 1918 (Peking).—Chevalier, A., 1921 (*Castanea*).—Chu, Hsüeh-tseng, 1933. —Chu, Vong-may, 1933a (disease survey, Chekiang).—Cotton, A. D., 1929 (*Mecanopsis*).—Desiatkin, N. L., 1936a (cult. pl., weeds).—Du Pasquier, R., 1933 (coffee, tea).—Fairchild, D. G., 1913a (chestnut).—Fawcett, H. S., and Lee, H. A., 1926 (*Citrus*).—Fujikuro, Y., 1914c, 1914d (cult. pl., Formosa); 1917 (fruit, vegetables); 1918 (cult. pl.).—Fukui, T., 1916 (useful pl.).—Fukushi, T., 1929 (lettuce).—Galloway, B. T., 1926 (*Castanea*).—Gitman, L., and Boichenko, E., 1934 (fiber pl.).—Han, Lü-ch'en, 1927-28 (econ. pl.).—Hanzawa, J., 1910a (weeds).—Hara, K., 1913a (bamboo); 1916 (fruit trees); 1918 (rice); 1920 (ornam. pl., vegetables); 1925 (textbook); 1927a (shrubs, trees); 1928a (crop pl.); 1928b (check list, Japan); 1933b (*Paulownia*); 1933c, Ino datel (*Citrus*).—Hemmi, T., 1926 (control); 1928 (rice); 1932c (conifers); 1934a (cereals).—Hemmi, T., and Nojima, T., 1927 (cult. pl.).—Hirata, E., 1927 (*Amorphophallus*).—Hiura, M., 1924b (grape).—Ho, William, T. H., 1935 (sugar cane); 1935-36 (fruit).—Hori, S., 1890 (rice); 1910-16 (econ. pl.).—Hotta, T., 1934 (*Morus*).—Ideta, A., 1909 (textbook); 1909-11, 1925-26 (handbooks); 1932 (Yamaguchi-ken).—Ikata, S., 1927a (*Citrus*); 1927b (fruit trees).—Ishiyama, S., 1922 (plum).—Ishiyama, T., 1936a, 1936b (cult. pl.).—Itô, Seiya, 1921 (Hokkaido); 1932 (rice); [Date?].—Itô, Tokutarô, 1887d (*Lycium*, *Polygonum*).—Jaczewski, A. A., 1931 (cotton).—Jenkins, A. E., and Fawcett, H. S., 1933 (*Citrus*).—Kataeva, O. E., 1932 (soy bean).—Kato, M., [Date?] (cult. pl. Chosen).—Kawakami, T., and Suzuki, R.,

1908 (cult. pl. Formosa).—Kawamura, S., 1907, 1927c (bamboo).—Kratzsch, B. I., 1933 (*Abies*); 1935 (*Quercus*).—Kuwana, S. L., 1930 (rice).—Lavrov, N. N., 1932 (useful pl.).—Lübarskii, L. V., 1934, 1936a (for. trees).—Matsumoto, T., 1928 (barley).—Matsuura, I., 1930 (clover).—Miura, M., 1921-30 (crop pl.).—Miyake, I., 1907 (econ. pl.); 1908a, 1909, 1910 (rice); 1935 (*Cryptomeria*).—Miyake, I., and Hara, K., 1910 (bamboo).—Nakamura, H., 1926 (*Callistephus*); 1932 (tobacco).—Nakata, K., and Takimoto, S., 1922a (ginseng); 1922b (*Beta*); 1928 (cult. pl. Chosen).—Nishida, T., 1907, 1910, 1914, 1927 (*Citrus*).—Nishikado, Y., 1917b (rice); 1926a (maize); 1936 (rice).—Nishikado, Y., and Matsumoto, H., 1929a (*Ulmus*).—Nomura, H., 1904 (*Astragalus*).—Oleinikova, V. M., 1935 (*Linum*).—Palchevsky, N. A., 1891 (cult. pl., Ussuri).—Patouillard, N., 1886a.—Porter, R. H., 1926a (China); 1926b (disease survey, China); 1928 (China).—Reimer, F. C., 1925 (pear).—Reinking, O. A., 1919 (econ. pl., s. China); 1921 (*Citrus*).—Sawada, K., 1902-12 (cult. pl., Formosa); 1912c (*Morus*); 1913b (tea); 1927-30 (*Citrus*).—Shirai, M., 1888-90 (econ. pl., Japan); 1899b (pine); 1907 (carrot).—Sorokin, N., 1890 (cult. pl., Ussuri).—Suematu, N., 1926 (textbook).—Tai, Fang-lan, 1919; 1920; 1927a (China); 1927b (cereals); 1931a (China).—Takahashi, Y., and Okamoto, H., 1908 (apple).—Takeuchi, H., 1929, 1931a (*Citrus*).—Takeuchi, H., and Shimizu, M., 1930 (Chosen).—Takimoto, S., 1924 (cotton).—Tasugi, H., 1931 (rice).—Tsou, Ping-wên, and Tsou, Chung-lin, 1919 (cult., wild pl.).—T'u, Chih, 1930; 1932 (econ. pl., s. China).—Wai, Ngan-shou, 1928 (wood decay); 1930 (millet).—Wang, Schauder, 1933 (*Ginkgo*); 1934a (econ. pl., Hangchow).—Wei, C. T., 1931, 1934b (rice).—Wood, J. I., 1934 (rice).—Yamada, G., and Ômori, J., 1904 (textbook).—Yasumoto, T., 1931.—Yoshinaga, T., 1918 (*Quercus*).—Yoshino, K., 1906 (millet).—Yü, Ta-fu, 1934b, 1934c (fruit); 1935b (China).

**Peat bogs:** Erdtman, G., and Hultén, E., 1924.—Minkina, T. I., and Fedorova, R. V., 1936.—Neustadt, M., 1936.

[See also Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Bryophyta—Musci—*Sphagnum*.]

**Perfume plants.** See Oil plants in this index.

**Pe-tai.** See Index III: Seed plants—Cruciferae—*Brassica*, especially *B. chinensis*.

**Phytogeography:** † Akio, K., 1930 (for. fruit tree zones).—Chepurkovsky, E. M., 1928 (geogr., ethnogr.).—Drude, O., 1890 (handbook).—Engler, A., 1914 (xerothermal pl.).—Engler, A., Pax, F., and Garbner, P., 1902 (distrib., tree gen.).—Gausson, H., 1933 (textbook).—Grisebach, A. H. R., 1880.—Hansen, A., 1920.—Höck, F., 1914 (endemic families of e. Asia).—Koch, F., 1931 (development of continents).—Krasnov, A. N., 1899.—Miyoshi, M., 1933a (disjunction in Pacific reg.).—Patschke, W., 1913 (conifers in e. Asia).—Pickering, C., 1863-76.—Rudolph, L., 1852 (atlas).—Shirasawa, H., 1920 (trees in e. Asia).—Tashiro, Z., 1932a (temperate pl.).—Wulff, E. V., 1932 (historical); 1934a (reg. div.).

**COMPARISONS OF ASIA AND NORTH AMERICA:** Fernald, M. L., 1926-29, 1931a.—Gray, A., 1846, 1859a, 1860, 1873b, 1878.—Hooker, J. D., 1878b.—Hu, H. H., 1935e.—Hultén, E., 1928.—Makino, T., 1918e.—Miquel, F. A. W., 1867a, 1868a.—Sargent, C. S., 1913.—Underwood, L. M., 1892 (hepatic floras).

**Phytopathology.** See Pathology, Plant, in this index.

**Plankton.** See Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Algae—General.

**Plant introduction.** See Introduction of eastern Asiatic plants. . .

**Poisonous plants:** Ch'en, Kin-pik, 1935 (*Milletia pachycarpa* as insecticide).—Francisci, E., 1668 (China, etc.).—Imai, Y., 1928 (Japan).—Itô, Takeo, 1923c (Formosan).—Ivanov, V. E., 1923 (Far East).—Kamijô, K., 1906 (Jap.).—Kariyone, T., 1926a (*Derris*, *Milletia*).—Kiyohara, S., 1827a, 1827b, Jap. append.—Ku, Yuang, 1935 (insecticide).—MacGowan, D. J., 1886a (Chin. fish poisons).—Read, B. E., 1923b (toxicology in China).—Rosenthal, D. A., 1862.—Yamada, K., 1931b (fish poisons).

[See also in this index Medicinal plants; and in Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Fungi—General—Poisonous fungi.]

**Pollen:** Wodehouse, R. P., 1935.

\* See also in this index Bibliographies—Pathology, Plant; History and progress of botany; Virus diseases; Witches'-brooms; and various references in Index III under Cellular cryptogams—Schizomycetes and Fungi.

† Only general works with references to eastern Asia as a whole are cited here. For phytogeographical works on areas within eastern Asia see Index II, especially Region II—Formosa, and Japan proper. See also the heading Floristic descriptions, travels, phytogeography, etc. under various regional headings in Index II.

**Pyrethrum industry of Japan:** Anonymous, 1930c.

**Ramie.** See under Fiber plants.

**Rhubarb:** Calau, F., 1842a. —Chauveau, J. M., 1863. —Christison, R., 1879. —Don, D., 1827. —Farre, F. J., 1866. —Forshaell, J. H., 1837. —Gallais, F., 1880. —Hosseus, C. C., 1911-12. —Hueder, C., 1832. —Lastsyrie, [C. P. del], 1837. —Paravey, C. de, 1836b. —Regel, E., 1890a. —Stephanitz, A. L., 1838. —Tschirch, A., 1908.

[See also Index III: Seed plants—Polygonaceae—*Rheum*.]  
**Rice:** Copeland, E. B., 1924 (popular account). —Jio, K., 1933 (Formosa var.). —Julien, S., 1842 (Mongolia). —Katô, Shigemoto, 1930 (affinity of var.). —Kondô, M., and Isshiki, S., 1932 (bibliog. of rice and its culture). —Masuda, T., 1915 (Jap. var. in Formosa). —Meritens, H. de, 1855 (var. and culture). —Roehrich, O., 1915 (origin). —Roshevitz, R. I., 1931 (monogr.). —Sasaki, T., 1926 (affinities of Jap. var.). —Siebold, P. F. von, 1858b (Japan). —Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (Foochow); 1922b (mountain rice in n. Manchuria). —Sprecher, von Bernegg, A., 1929-36 (general treatment). —Tanaka and Yekoussima, [Magotarou], 1867a (in Japan). —Voeikov, A. D., 1928b (bibliog. of cult. and use).

[See also Index III: Seed plants—Gramineae—*Oryza*.]  
**Rice-paper plant, Chinese:** Anonymous, 1872b. —Bowring, J. C., 1853. —E., 1867. —Falconer, H., 1851. —Fortune, R., 1854a, 1854b, 1854e. —Hooker, W. J., 1852e, 1852f, 1855e. —Lewis, W. T., 1851. —Planchon, J. E., 1852d, 1857b. —Rivière, A., 1863. —Swinhoe, R., 1865. —Vriese, W. H. de, 1854j.

[See also Index III: Seed plants—Araliaceae—*Aralia papyrifera*.]

**Rock plants** (horticultural sense): \* Farrer, R. J., 1919 (Engl. gard.). —Stern, F. C., 1935. —Ward, F. K., 1921b (scree plants); 1934c (search in High Asia).

**Rubber plants:** Markovich, V. V., 1931. —Pavlov, N. V., 1933b. [See also India rubber in this index.]

**Rye:** Laufer, B., 1935. —Vavilov, N. I., and Wulff, E. V., 1935-36.

[See also Index III: Seed plants—Gramineae—*Secale*.]  
**Scree plants:** Ward, F. K., 1921b (w. Yunnan).

**Seeds:** Gaertner, J., 1788-1807 ("De fructibus et seminibus..."). —Hickel, R., 1911 (conifers); 1912-14 (angiosperms). —Kondô, M., 1918-28 (Jap. agr. spp.). —Sawada, T., 1928a (Korean for. trees). —Tozawa, M., 1928 (Jap. for. trees).

**Sericulture:** Incarville, P. d', 1777 (trees for feeding worms). —Julien, S., 1837 (transl.). —Rondot, N., 1885-87 (monogr.). —Verevkin, I., 1932 (bibliog.). —Wang Chên, 1313, Chinese append. (early treatise). [See also references to silkworm-oaks under *Quercus* in Index III: Seed plants—Fagaceae.]

**Shrubs.** See in this index Dendrology; also Forests, trees, and shrubs under various regional headings in Index II.

**Silk culture.** See Sericulture in this index.

**Snake poison, Plants to counteract:** Sasaki, S., 1919b.

**Soap plants:** Henry, A., 1896a (China). —Hisanaï, S., 1932 (Japan).

**Soy beans:** Abramov, I. N., 1931 (diseases). —Bowdidge, E., 1935. —Enken, V. B., 1932 (geogr. types). —Kalaeva, O. E., 1932 (diseases). —Lemarié, C., 1910 (Japan). —Li, Yü-ying, and Grandvoinet, L., 1911-12. —Lobanov, V. J., 1934 ("dungan soybean"). —Momot, J. G., 1932a (Manchurian var.); 1932b (distrib.). —Morosoff, N., Voeikov, A. D., and Chepurkovsky, E. M., 1927 (bibliog.). —Paillieux, A., 1880. —Piper, C. V., 1914 (scientific nomenclat.). —Piper, C. V., and Morse, W. J., 1910, 1923. —Savich, I. N., 1928 (In U.S.S.R. Maritime Provinces); 1929a (taxon.); 1929b (Primorsk reg.). —Skvortzov, B. V., 1927k (wild, cult.). —Sprecher von Bernegg, A., 1929-36. —Tschinai, Gingsorô, 1924 (Manchuria). —Zolotnitskii, V. A., 1930 (Amur). [See also Index III: Seed plants—Leguminosae—*Soja max*.]

**Spices.** See Condiments and spices in this index.

**Storax:** Hanbury, D., 1857c.

**Sweet potato.** See Index III: Seed plants—Convolvulaceae—*Ipomoea edulis*.

**Systematic treatments.** See this heading in Index II under various regional headings.

**Tannin yielding plants:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (Manchuria). —T'ao, Yen-ch'iao, 1932 (China). —Wulff, E. V., 1925 (Crimaea).

**Tea:** Anonymous, 1865c (transl. from Chin.); 1889l ("p'u erh tea"). —Ball, S., 1848 (cult., manufacture in China). —Bois, D., 1889 (all plants used as "tea"). —Bontius, J., 1631

(China). —Buchoz, P. J., 1806 (nat. hist.). —Cleyer, A., 1676, 1686c. —Cohen-Stuart, C. P., 1916, 1919 (selection of pl.). —Davidson, J. W., 1903 (Formosa). —Desfontaines, R. L., 1804b. —Du Pasquier, R., 1933 (parasites). —Fortune, R., 1847g; 1852a (journey in tea reg.); 1855a (scenting tea). —Gribble, H., 1885 (preparation, Jap. tea). —Houssaye, J. G., 1843 (monogr.). —Hsü, Fang-kan, 1934 (diseases). —Hung, Fu, 1934 (geogr.). —Hyde, T., 1688 (China). —Jonery, 1915 (Yunnan vicinity). —Jumelle, H., 1913 (cult.). —Kaempfer, E., 1728 (Japan). —Kochs, J., 1900 (bibliog.). —Krasnov, A. N., 1897-98 (tea reg.). —Lettsom, J. C., 1772 (nat. hist.). —Liubimenko, V. N., 1919 (cult., Russia). —Lu Yü, [7th cent.] Chinese append. ("Tea classic"). —McEwan, J., 1901 (distrib. of pl. and product). —Palibin, J. W., 1928a (bot., econ. of pl.). —Preudhomme, de Borre, C. F. A., 1856 (perfuming in China). —Sampson, T., 1869f (transl. from Chinese lit.). —Sprecher von Bernegg, A., 1929-36. —Wach, C., 1860 (hist.). —Walsh, J. M., 1884a, 1884b. —Wan, Kwoh-ting, 1931 (hist., cult., etc.). —Watt, G., 1907b. —Williams, S. W., 1839.

[See also Index III: Seed plants—Theaceae—*Thea*.]

**Tea oil and cake:** Anonymous, 1888g. —Crevost, C., 1906.

**Textile plants.** See Fiber plants in this index.

**Timber.** See Woods and wood anatomy in this index.

**Tobacco:** Awoye, H., 1881 (cult. in Japan). —Comes, O., 1900 (monogr.). —Gerasimov, A. E., 1929 (cult. in Manchuria). —Kazashima, K., 1932 (origin in Formosa). —Mayers, W. F., 1867a (origin in China). —Swingle, W. T., 1924a (early Chin. records).

[See also Index III: Seed plants—Solanaceae—*Nicotiana*.]

**Travels and travelers' accounts.** See Floristic descriptions, travels, etc. under various regional headings in Index II.

**Tree cotton:** McClure, F. A., 1933b.

**Tree ferns:** Cocking, S., 1889 (Japan). —Kanehira, R., 1917a (Formosa).

[See also Index III: Vascular cryptogams—Cyatheaceae.]

**Trees.** See in this index Dendrology; also Trees, or Forests, trees, and shrubs under various headings in Index II.

**Tung oil.** See Index III: Euphorbiaceae—*Aleurites*. See also Oil plants in Index I.

**Types** (taxonomic sense): Hu, H. H., 1935a (cat. fotogr. Chin. types). —Merrill, E. D., 1930d (studying Chin. types).

**Varnish.** See Lacquer.

**Vegetables:** Sprenger, C., 1893.

**Vernacular names of plants:** † (Indexed with the assistance of Agnes Chase.)

Gerth van Wijk, H. L., 1911-16. —Maximowicz, C. J., 1862b (Amur). —Meyer, H., 1933-36 (woody pl.). —Sprengel, K., 1808 (ident. of early coll. under vernac. names).  
**AINU:** Charencey, H. de, 1874 (incl. Jap.). —Miyabe, K., and Jinbo, K., 1892 (incl. Jap.). —Siebold, P. F. von, 1858a. —Tazuna, T., 1889.

[See also Ainu peoples of Hokkaido, Economic plants of.]

**CHINESE:** Anonymous, 1923a (incl. Latin and Jap.); 1926c (German, Latin, Chin. names of families). —B., 1869b. —Basler, A., 1932 (food pl.; incl. German). —Bowra, E. C., 1872. —Byrd, C. R., and Wead, K. H., 1920 (radical index). —Ch'ien, T'ien-hao, 1921 (hort. pl.). —Dabry (de Thiersant), [C.] P., 1862a (food pl.). —Faber, E., 1907 (early Chin. herbs). —Gardner, C. T., 1885 (econ. pl., Hupeh). —Groeneveldt, W. P., 1885. —Groff, G. W., 1921-24 (Cantonese, Kwangtung pl.). —Guillemin, [P. F. Z.], 1862a (Kwangtung food pl.). —Henry, A., 1888. —Herklots, G. A. C., 1933d (Cantonese gardening vocabulary). —Hers, J., 1922b (Honan trees, shrubs). —Hoffman, J., and Schultes, H., 1852. —Incarville, P. d', 1812-13 (incl. French). —Kung, Ch'ing-lai, (and 12 others), 1918 (modern Chin.-Engl.-Jap. bot. dict.). —Li, Chü, 1928 (econ. pl., incl. French equiv.). —Lind, J., 1789. —Matsuda, S., 1908a, 1920 (Manchuria, Honan, Kiangsu; incl. Jap.). —Matsumura, J., 1884, 1895a, 1915-16 (incl. Jap.). —Matsumura, J., 1892c (plants, prod.; incl. Jap.). —McClure, F. A., 1933a (table pl.). —Meyer, F. N., 1911a (author's n. China coll.). —Parker, E. H., 1886 (Canton pl.). —P'eng, Shih-fang, Wang, Lieh, and Ch'ên, Ying-huang, 1934 (dict., nat. hist.). —Perny, P., 1869-72 (French-Latin-Chin. dict.). —Pfizmaier, A., 1874 (food pl.). —Potanin, G. N., 1893 (Tangut-Tibet, Mongolia). —Reeves, J., 1822 (Canton pl.). —Satô, J., 1929 (Manchurian, Mon-

\* See also in this index Horticulture. For references on particular species see under their Latin names in Index III.

† Most of these references concern the association of vernacular names with their Latin equivalents. Many works cited in this index under Medicinal plants contain data on vernacular names. See also Glossaries and dictionaries of terms.

- golian pl.; incl. Jap.).—Ts'ên, Ming-shu, 1923 (pl. families).—Tsoong, K. K., 1932a (importance and system).—Wang, Yen-tsu, 1916.—Watling, H., 1928b (orchids).—Williams, S. W., 1841 (Cantonese).—Yagi, K., 1916 (Chin.-Jap.-Latin Dict.).
- JAPANESE:** Anonymous, 1916a (for. trees); 1923a (incl. Chin.).—Charencey, H. de, 1874 (incl. Ainu).—Dupont, E., 1879 (incl. French).—Hoffman, J., and Schultes, H., 1852.—K., 1868 (Formosan econ. pl.).—Kawakami, S., 1932 (incl. German, Engl.).—Kinch, E., 1883 (Jap. food pl.).—Kung, Ch'ing-lai (and 12 others), 1918 (modern chin.-Engl.-Jap. bot. dict.).—Lind, J., 1789 (in Kaempfer's "Amoenitatum exoticarum...").—Makino, T., 1895 (Kyoto ferns); 1916c (cult. pl.); 1918f (Siebold's pl.); 1926g (Kumamoto-ken); 1928c; 1934c.—Marcaillou-d'Ayméric, H., 1899.—Matsuda, S., 1920 (Honan, Kiangsu; incl. Chin.).—Matsumura, J., 1884, 1895a, 1915-16 (incl. Chin.).—Matsumura, J., 1889a (incl. Engl.); 1891c (incl. German); 1892c (pl., prod.; incl. Chin.); 1918.—Matsushima, T., 1916 (useful pl.).—Matsuyama, R., 1891 (in older classical works).—Miyabe, K., and Jinbo, K., 1892 (Hokkaido pl.; incl. Ainu).—Nagano, K., 1892 (Chikuzen prov.).—Naganuma, K., 1917-18 (old names).—Pfizmaier, A., 1866 (in older classical works).—Sasaki, K., 1931 (Rikuchu prov.).—Sasaoka, H., 1929 (Toyama).—Satô, J., 1929 (Manchurian, Mongolian pl.; incl. Chin.).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1911b (Taito, Formosa).—Senft, E., 1907 (food pl.).—Shirai, M., 1906a (Karafuto I.); 1933 (trees, shrubs).—Takeda, H., 1918-19 (hist.).—Tanaka, Yoshio, and Ono, Motoyoshi, 1874.—Tateyama, R., 1928 (Katzunogôri).—Watanabe, K., 1915 (trees, shrubs).—Yagi, K., 1916 (Chin.-Jap.-Latin dict.).—Yamada, K., 1923 (for. trees near Koshun, Formosa).
- KOREAN:** Trollope, M. N., 1918-20 (trees, shrubs).
- MANCHURIAN:** Matsuda, S., 1908a.
- MONGOLIAN:** Pobedimova, E. G., 1933.—Potanin, G. N., 1893.
- TIBETAN:** Potanin, G. N., 1893.
- Virus diseases:** Cook, O. F., 1920.—Fukushi, T., 1932.—Hino, I., 1933a.—Ho, William, T. H., and Li, L. Y., 1936.—Otero, J. J., and Cook, M. T., 1934.
- Voyages and travels.** See under particular regions in Index II.—Floristic descriptions.
- Wax:** Geoffroy, C. J., 1726 (insect).—Howes, F. N., 1936 (vegetable).—Meyer, A., 1879 (Japan tallow from *Rhus*).—Smith, F. P., 1869 (vernac. names). [See also Index III: Seed plants.—Euphorbiaceae.—*Sapium sebiferum*.]
- Weeds:** Alektorova, A. A., 1927 (Ussuri).—Balabaev, G. A., 1931 (in grains, Lena R. valley).—Desiatkin, N. L., 1936a (Mongolia).—Epova, N. A., 1936 (e. Siberia).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1914c (Turkestan).—Globintseva, V. P., 1936 (Siberia).—Hanzawa, J., 1910a (manual of Jap. spp., incl. fungi).—Hirayama, H., 1931 (Formosan rice fields).—Hosino, T., Shirakura, T., and Eguchi, M., 1934 (Korean cult. fields).—Itô, S., 1921 (Hokkaido).—Keller, B. A., and others, 1934-35 (U.S.S.R.).—Kondô, M., Kasahara, Y., and Terasaka, Y., 1935 (Jap. grass).—Khrebtov, A. A., 1926 (Siberia).—Odashima, K., 1934 (Formosa).—Panchenko, M. E., 1921 (Amur reg.).—Plotnikov, N., 1925, 1926 (Altai gov't.).—Schischkin, I. K., 1923c, 1927b (s. Primorsk).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (Foochow).—Tanaka, Ichirô, and Iwadare, S., 1931a (Hokkaido rice fields).—Tarabukin, A. J., 1932 (Iakutsk).—Tutcher, W. J., 1901 (Hongkong).—Vasinger-Alektorova, A. V., 1931 (rice fields, Far East).—Volkov, A., 1935 (distrib., U.S.S.R.).—Yabe, Y., 1916a (e. Mongolia).
- Wheat.** See Index III: Seed plants.—Gramineae.—*Triticum*.
- Witches'-brooms:** Heinricher, E., 1928 (*Cydonia*).—Hori, S., 1921c (*Paulownia*).—Kawakami, T., [1903?] (*Paulownia*).—Kodama, S., 1911b (*Polystichum*).—Kusano, S., 1903c (*Quercus*); 1904f (conifers).—Patterson, F. W., and Charles, V. K., 1910 (bamboo).—Shirai, M., 1895c (*Prunus*).—Tubouff, K. von, 1895 (*Thujaopsis*).
- Wood decay.** See under Pathology, Plant, in this index.
- Woods and wood anatomy:** Ahern, G. P., and Newton, H. K., 1923 (bibliog.).—Anonymous, 1915a (cat. Jap. woods).—Chang, Po-liang, 1936 (uses of timber, ne. China).—Dallimore, W., 1916a, 1916b (coniferous timbers).—Fukaya, T., and Han, Nai-ko, 1931 (Foochow).—Fujioka, M., 1913 (Jap. conifers).—Geerts, A. J. C., 1875 (cat. Jap. woods).—Houttuyn, M., 1791 (illustr.).—Howard, A. L., 1920 (manual of timbers).—Kanehira, R., 1921a (Formosan spp.); 1921b, 1926b (Jap. spp.).—Kawai, S., 1900 (Jap. spp.).—Kribs, D. A., 1927 (Juglandac.).—Kudô, Yûshun, and Yamabayashi, N., 1921 (Hokkaido Betulac.).—McLaughlin, R. P., 1933 (Magnoliales).—Metcalfe, C. R., 1931 (*Fokienia* and related conifers).—Meyer, H., 1933-36 (vernac. names).—Nakamura, Y., 1883 (Jap. conifers).—Nikitin, A. A., 1934 (*Phellodendron*).—Panshin, A. J., 1933 (Meliac.).—Pearson, R. S., and Brown, H. P., 1932 (commerc. timbers, India).—Peirce, A. S., 1936 (anat., Taxodiaceae).—Petrovsky, V., 1913 (Far East).—T'ang, Yao, 1932a (Rhoipteleac.); 1932b (n. China); 1932c (s. China); 1933a (Chin. soft woods); 1933b; 1934a (weights of Chin. woods); 1934c (imported lumber); 1935a (Bretschneiderac.); 1935b (econ. Chin. spp.).—Tupper, W. W., 1927 (Laurac.).—Uyeki, H., 1926 ("Corean timber trees").—Ward, L. F., 1882 (cat. Jap. spp.).—Webber, I. E., 1936 (Simarubac.).—Yamabayashi, N., 1928-33 (Korean Ginkgoales, Coniferae).
- Woody plants.** See Dendrology.



# INDEX II—GEOGRAPHIC

## REGION I\*

### CHINA PROPER

#### GENERAL

**Agriculture and horticulture:** Barrett, O. W., 1928.—Ch'ên, Tsu-kuei, 1933-35 (index of lit.).—Ekeberg, K. G., 1757.—Fortune, R., 1847a.—Hervé Saint-Denis, L. d', 1850.—Hsü Kuang-ch'i, 1640, Chinese appendix.—King, F. H., 1911.—Klingen, I., 1898-99.—Kovalevskii, G. V., 1930.—Livingstone, J., 1822.—McLean, F. T., 1920.—Rodigas, D., 1858.—Scheidweiler, M., 1848b.—Serebriānikov, I. I., 1925.—Simon, G. E., 1868 (map, text).—Voisin, l'Abbé, 1844.—Wagner, W., 1926.

**Alpine plants.** See Index I: Alpine plants—China.

**Bibliographies:** Bretschneider, E. V., 1898a ("Hist. Europ. bot. disc.").—Cordier, H., 1904-24 (comprehensive).—Diels, L., 1897 (for 1890-96).—Kimura, K., 1935 (med.).—Liu, J. C., 1930 (taxon.).—Mao, Yung, 1924 (agr.).

**Economic plants.** See Index I: Economic plants—China.

**Floristic descriptions, travels, phytogeography, etc.:** Abel, C., 1818.—André, E., 1885b.—Anonymous, 1775.—Barrow, J., 1804 (Macartney exped.).—Beauverie, J., 1927.—Boym, M., 1656.—Braam-Houckgeest, A. E. van, 1798.—Chepurkovsky, E. M., 1928 (geogr., ethnogr.).—Couling, S., 1917 ("Encyclop. sinica").—David, A., 1871.—Diels, L., 1898a.—Farrer, R. J., 1904.—Fedde, F., 1926 (captions for photog.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1903a (comparison with c. Asia).—Fischer von Waldheim, A. A., and others, 1905.—Fournier, E., 1883.—Goeze, E., 1902.—Grosier, A., 1787.—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1930a, 1931a (phytogeog.).—Henckel, J. F., 1733.—Hu, H. H., 1936a (phytogeog.).—Huc, E. R., 1850?—Imamura, K., 1903 (coastal pl.).—Incarville, P. d', 1812-13.—Jacot, A. P., 1928-31 (life zones in ne.).—Klingen, I., 1898-99.—Murray, H., and others, 1836.—Naudin, C., 1861c (climate, prod.).—Palacký, J. B., 1889 (trop. fl.).—Serebriānikov, I. I., 1925.—Spooner, H., 1909 (Wilson's exped.).—Staunton, G. L., 1797 (Macartney exped.).—Westland, A. B., 1894b.—Williams, S. W., 1851a.—Wilson, E. H., 1905i, 1905-06, 1907-09, 1908, 1910b, 1911e, 1912c, 1927a (explor.).

**Food plants.** See Index I: Food plants—China.

**Forests, trees, and shrubs:** Akio, K., 1930 (zones).—André, E., 1904a.—Bean, W. J., 1914c.—Chang, Fu-liang, 1924-25.—Ch'eng, Wan-chün, 1934a.—Cholnoky, J., 1899.—Chun, W. Y., 1922a (econ. trees).—Chung, H. H., 1924 (cat. trees, shrubs).—Decaisne, J., 1851a.—Dode, L. A., 1908a.—Fortune, R., 1860.—Goeze, E., 1923.—Henry, A., 1903b.—Hers, J., 1922a.—Hesse, H. A., 1911, 1912a, 1912b, 1913, 1924.—Hofmann, A., 1913.—Hillier, H. G., 1925.—Hu, H. H., 1925b.—K'ang, Han, 1921.—Lee, Shun-ch'ing, 1934 (distrib. trees).—1935a (manual, for. bot.).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1935a (roadside trees).—Lowdermilk, W. C., 1925.—Osborn, A., 1924g.—Rosenbluth, R., 1912.—Schneider, C. K., 1909a; 1917; 1920.—Schwitzer, H., 1930.—Shaw, W., 1914.—Sprenger, C., 1910.—Surin, V. I., 1929.—Turra, A., 1764.—Wilson, E. H., 1911e.

[See also certain references in Index I under Forestry, and Woods and wood anatomy.]

**History and progress of botany.** See in Index I.

**Horticulture.** See Agriculture and horticulture; also in Index I: Horticulture—China.

**Introduced plants:** Kawamura, Seiichi, 1890.—Read, B. E., 1929.

**Medicinal plants.** See Index I: Medicinal plants—China.

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants.** See in Index I.

**Organizations, institutions, gardens, and herbaria.** See in Index I.

**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** † Buchoz, P. J., 1776 (illus.).—Chung, H. H., 1924 (cat. trees, shrubs).—Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a (enum.).—Franchet, A., 1883-88 ("Pl. Davidianae").—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37 ("Symbolae sinicae").—Hu, H. H., 1929c ("Pro-

dromus fl. sinicae").—Hu, H. H., and Chun, W. Y., 1927-37 ("Ic. pl. sin.").—[Ker, C. H. B.], 1821 (illus.).—Koidzumi, G., 1935h (indigenous pl. families).—Komarov, V. L., 1908a ("Prolegma ad floras . . .").—Lee, Shun-ch'ing, 1935a (manual for. bot.).—Murray, H., and others, 1836 (cat. pl.).

**Vernacular names of plants, Chinese.** See in Index I.

#### REGIONAL

##### SECTIONS

(not permitting of division by provinces)

**Northern China:** Bretschneider, E. V., 1899 (Potanin's coll.).—Bunge, A., 1833 (enum. author's coll.); 1835a (travels).—David, A., 1865, 1870, 1875, 1885 (descr.).—Fortune, R., 1847a, 1863 (travels).—Huc, E. R., 1850? (travels).—Licent, E., 1916 (mountain for.); 1924a; 1926 (explor.).—Limpricht, W., 1922b (explor.).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1931c (ecology of for.); 1934b (phytogeog.); 1931-35 (illus. fl.).—Liu, J. C., 1931 (manual, flowering families).—Martin, 1872 (veg., acclim.).—Meyer, F. N., 1911b, 1916a, 1916b (explor.).—Palibin, J. W., 1901d (rep. exped.).—Potanin, G. N., 1885, 1893, 1899 (journeys).—Przhevalski, N. M., 1876, 1883, 1888 (journey).—Rehder, A., 1923-26 (enum. woody pl.).—Sargent, C. S., 1925-26 (Rock's letters).—Sowerby, A. de C., 1924a (deserts).—Williamson, A., 1870 (explor.).

**Eastern China** (including coastal voyages): Bennett, G., 1834 (voyage).—Drude, O., 1884 (phytogeog.).—Fortune, R., 1846d, 1849-51, 1852a, 1853a, 1853-55, 1857a (explor.).—Hitchcock, A. S., 1922 (exped.).—Hu, H. H., 1925d, 1926, 1929a, 1929b (for. fl.).—Krasnov, A. N., 1897-98 (tea reg.).—Kuntze, O., 1881b (explor.).—Maries, C., 1881-82 (explor.).—Metcalf, F. P., 1931-32a.—Meyen, F. J. F., 1843a (enum. coll.).—Meyer, F. N., 1911a, 1916a, 1916b (explor.).—Migô, H., 1934-37.—Sonnerat, P., 1782 (travels).—Tronson, J. M., 1859 (travels).—Warburg, O., 1890b, 1899-1900 (monsoon reg.).—Wawra, H., 1872 (voyage).

**Southern China:** Forster, J. R., 1771 (enum. Osbeck's coll.).—Gagnepain, F., 1926 (distrib. pl.).—Henry, B. C., 1886.—Hitchcock, A. S., 1922 (exped.).—Hooker, W. J., and Walker-Arnott, G. A., 1830-41 (bot. Beechey's voy.).—Krasnov, A. N., 1897-98 (tea reg.).—Linnaeus, C., 1768 (Sparman's journey).—Loureiro, J., 1790 ("Fl. Cochinch.").—McLean, F. T., 1920 (agr.).—Mell, R., 1923-25, 1927 (phytogeog., ecol.).—Metcalf, F. P., 1931-32a.—Migô, H., 1934-37.—Palacký, J. B., 1889 (limits, trop. fl.).—Shimada, Y., 1919b.—Thorel, C., 1873 (agr., hort.).—Warburg, O., 1890b, 1899-1900 (monsoon reg.). [For coastal voyages see Eastern China.]

**Western China** and bordering portions of Tibet: Anonymous, 1926m (Rock's introd.).—Baber, E. C., 1881 (journeys).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1899 (Potanin's coll.); 1900 (Potanin's last journey).—Bureau, E., and Franchet, A., 1891 (n. spp.).—Cox, E. H. M., 1926, 1930a (Farrer's explor. coll.).—David, A., 1872-74, 1875 (explor.).—Diels, L., 1900-01 (fl.); 1905a (enum.); 1912a (n. spp.); 1913 (phytogeog.).—Farrer, R. J., 1914-16, 1917a, 1919-22 (explor.).—Forrest, G., 1910e, 1910f, 1917b, 1918 (fl. coll.).—Franchet, A., 1895a (n. spp. Delavay's coll.).—Gill, W., 1880 (explor.).—Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimailo, M. E., 1896-1907 (explor.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1918, 1927a (veg., explor.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1892d (Pratt's coll.).—Henry, A., 1902h.—Hosie, A., 1897 (explor.).—Hu, H. H., 1919 (fruits).—Palacký, J. B., 1897.—Potanin, G. N., 1899 (journey).—Sargent, C. S., 1911-17 ("Pl. Wils."); 1925-26 (Rock's letters).—Stapf, O., 1919c (rep. explor.).—Vavilov, N. I., 1930a.—Veitch & Sons, 1909-13 (illus. cat.).—Ward, F. K., 1911b, 1912a, 1912d, 1913b, 1916c, 1922-23, 1924a, 1924-33, 1927d, 1930b, 1930d, 1930g, 1931 (explor.).—Wilson, E. H., 1913a (explor.).—Wilson, E. H., and Sargent, C. S., 1912 (photog. of veg.).

\* For regional boundaries see map, p. 594.

† Only the more comprehensive works are listed here. See below under Regional for local floras.



**Central China:** Bois, D., 1924b (Hers' explor.).—David, A., 1872-74, 1875 (explor.).—Diels, L., 1900-01 (fl.); 1905a (enum.); 1905b (phytogeog.); 1908 (enum. pl. Filchner exped.).—Gill, W., 1880 (explor.).—Goeze, E., 1904 (Wilson's introd.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1914-19 (letters); 1922 (photog. veg.).—Maries, C., 1881-82 (explor.).—Wilson, E. H., 1913a (explor.).

## PROVINCES

(and other political divisions)

**Anhui:** Belval, H., 1933b (enum. Courtois' coll.).—Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1927 (enum. pl. Hwang Shan).—Ch'ien, Sung-shu, and Ch'eng, Wan-chün, 1931 (n. spp.).—Courtois, F., 1917-18 (coll.).—Fan, Ch'ing-seng, 1935 (veg. Chiu Hwa Shan).—Li, Yin-kung, 1935 (for. survey Hwang Shan).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1927 (enum. woody pl.).—Steward, A. N., 1925 (trip to Hwang Shan).

**Chekiang:** Carli, M., 1899 (econ.).—Ch'eng, Fu-hsin, 1936 (for. in Ran-chi Hsien).—Ch'eng, Wan-chün, and Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1933-36 (enum.).—Ch'ien, Sung-shu, and Ch'eng, Wan-chün, 1931 (n. spp.).—Chou, Ch'ien, and Lin, Kang, 1931 (for. survey).—Fauvel, A. A., 1879-80 (explor.).—Hu, H. H., 1921a, 1921-22, 1922a, 1924 (enum.).—Liang, Hsi, 1931 (descr. for., endemic spp.).—Matsuda, S., 1911k, 1916c (lists coll.).—Parker, E. H., 1884a (travels).—Rhodin, C. T., 1923? (descr., reforestation).

**CHUSAN:** Cantor, T., 1841 (coll.); 1842a, 1842b (descr.).—Cunningham, J., 1702 (descr.).—Fauvel, A. A., 1879-80 (explor.).—Forbes, F. B., 1883a (Cunningham's coll.).—Griffith, W., 1854 (coll.).—Petiver, J., 1703a (descr. pl.).

**HANGCHOW:** Li, Feng-sun, and Wu, Hsi-cheng, 1933 (aquatic pl.).—Matsuda, S., 1909e, 1910b, 1912-13 (coll.).—Mori, Keiryō, and Matsuda, S., 1908 (coll.).

**NINGPO:** Fauvel, A. A., 1879-80 (trees).—Guerry, [E.], 1856 (seeds).—Matsuda, S., 1909b, 1913-14 (coll.).

**Chihli.** See Hopeh.

**Fukien:** Anonymous, 1906r (bamboos).—Chung, H. H., 1931 (hist. explor.).—Dunn, S. T., 1908b (exped., enum.).—Franchet, A., 1899c (de la Touche's orchid coll.).—Hayata, B., 1911-21 (n. spp.).—Hu, H. H., 1921c (list pl. Tsung An dist.).—Kellogg, C. G., 1926 (descr. jungle).—Kuo Pots'ang, 1886a, 1886b, Chinese append. (econ. pl.).—Limpricht, W., 1914 (journey).—Metcalf, F. P., 1925, 1931-32a (descr. fl., n. spp.).—1934a (explor. before 1700).—Parker, E. H., 1884b, 1884c (journey).—Walker, J. E., 1914.

**AMOI:** Brown, Ellen, 1892.—Debeaux, O., 1861.—Petiver, J., 1704.—Price, W. R., 1932 (ecol. Titan I.).—Steward, A. N., 1934a (littoral veg.).

**FOOCHOW:** Fukaya, T., and Han, Nai-ko, 1931 (comm. woods).—Lay, G. T., 1845, 1846 (calendar).—Metcalf, F. P., 1928 (bot. gard.).—Skvortsov, B. V., 1919-22.

**Hainan:** Dunn, S. T., 1912c (n. spp.).—Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a.—Ford, C., 1892-93 (Parker's coll.).—Gagnepain, F., 1926 (distrib. pl.).—Groff, G. W., Ding, E., and Groff, E. H., 1923-25 (enum. McClure's coll.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1931-36b (add. fl.).—Hayata, B., 1911-21 (n. spp.).—Henry, B. C., 1886 (descr.).—Howe, M. A., 1931 (bot. explor.).—Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, S., 1929 (Konishi's, Katsumada's coll.).—Keng, Yi-li, 1935a (new grasses).—Le Monnier, F. R. v., 1885 (descr.).—Matsuda, S., 1917e (coll.).—McClure, F. A., 1922, 1925a (descr.); 1933c, 1934b, 1934d (Lingnan Univ. exped.).—Merrill, E. D., 1922-23, 1925a, 1927a, 1930a, 1930b, 1930c, 1934b, 1935a (enum., n. spp.).—Merrill, E. D., and Chun, W. Y., 1934-35 (add. fl.).—Moninger, M. M., 1919 (descr.).—Parker, E. H., 1891b (journey).—Smith, M. A., 1923 (journey).—Swinhoe, R., 1870-71 (nat. hist.).—Tso, Ching-lieh, 1934 (Sun Yatsen Univ. exped.). [See also Kwangtung.]

**Honan:** Bailey, L. H., 1920 (enum. coll.).—Hers, J., 1922b (trees, shrubs).—Matsuda, S., 1915e, 1920 (lists).

**Hongkong and New Territories:**

**FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, ETC.:** Bodinier, E., 1893a.—Crook, A. H., and Gibbs, L., 1934.—Debeaux, O., 1861.—Delessert, E., 1848.—Elwes, J. H., 1912a.—Ettingshausen, C. F. von, 1884.—Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a.—Gibbs, L., 1931 (Ma On Mt.).—Hance, H. F., 1853.—Hinds, R. B., and Bentham, G., 1842.—Hutson, H. P. W., 1932 (Lam Tsun Valley).—Lecomte, H., 1912-13.—Seemann, B., 1852, 1853, 1856-57.—Shimada, Y., 1919c.—

Skertchly, S. B. J., 1893.—Tutcher, W. J., 1894 (Lantau I.); 1900 (Tai Mo Mt.); 1905a; 1905b.—Veitch, J. H., 1893.

**MISCELLANEOUS NOTES AND DESCRIPTIONS OF PLANTS:** Anonymous, 1908-16.—Crook, A. H., 1929; 1930 (autumn, spring colors); 1931-32 (naturalized spp.).—Delpont, J. B., 1871 (Filippi's coll.).—Docters van Leeuwen, W. M., 1922b (galls).—Dunn, S. T., 1905a; 1905b; 1906; 1910b.—Ford, C., 1885.—Gardner, G., and Champion, J. G. J., 1849.—Hance, H. F., 1882b.—Herklots, G. A. C., 1932-36 (shrubs, trees); 1933b (winter berries); 1933c (shrubs, climbers).—Jarrett, V. H. C., 1932a (pl. protection); 1936.—Tutcher, W. J., 1892; 1893; 1899; 1901 (weeds); 1905a; 1905b; 1914-19.

**SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Bontham, G., 1861a ("Fl. Hongkong").—Champion, J. G., [and Bentham, G.], 1851-57 ("Flora Hongkong").—Crook, A. H., 1928a (fl. calendar); 1928b (monotypic fam.).—Dunn, S. T., and Tutcher, W. J., 1912 ("Fl. Kwangtung, Hongkong").—Ettingshausen, C. F. von, 1884 (enum., distrib. gen.).—Griffith, W., 1854 (Cantor's coll. Lantau I.).—Hance, H. F., 1872g ("Fl. Hongkong, suppl.").—Hinds, R. B., and Bentham, G., 1842 (enum. coll.).—McClure, F. A., 1931a (pl. of Lantau I.).—Rechinger, K., 1913 (enum. coll.).—Seemann, B., 1856-57 (fl.).—Shimada, Y., 1919c (list).

**Hopeh (Chihli):** Bretschneider, E. V., 1876 (descr.).—Bunge, A., 1833 (enum. coll.).—Chow, Hang-fan, 1934a (trees).—Cowdry, N. H., 1922 (pl. Peitaiho).—Debeaux, O., 1862, 1875-79, 1879a (Tientsin).—Hance, H. F., 1875e (Bretschneider's coll.).—Kuznetsov, N. I. (Prof.), 1892b (journey).—Léveillé, H., 1917a, 1917c (syst.).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1930 (ecol.); 1935b (salt marsh veg.).—Liu, J. C., 1928a, 1929a (Cowdry coll.); 1931 (manual fl. fam.).—Moellendorf, O. F. von, 1881 (descr., enum.).—Palibin, J. W., 1896 (enum.).—Read, B. E., 1922 (journey).—Staunton, G. L., 1797 (enum. coll.).—T'ang, T., 1931a (woody pl.).—Wickes, D. R., 1926 (fl. Peitaiho).—Yabe, Y., 1911 (journey).

**PEIPING (PEKING):** Bretschneider, E. V., 1882.—Ch'ên, Chien-jê, 1925 (ornam. pl.).—David, A., 1869.—Forbes, F. B., 1883a (d'Incarville's coll.).—Franchet, A., 1882a (d'Incarville's coll.).—Griffith, W., 1854 (Cantor's coll.).—Hsi, Chi, 1918 (trees).—Jacot, A. P., 1923-31 (fl. Bruce Hill).—Kung, Ch'iu-wu, 1923 (list).—Léveillé, H., 1917a, 1917c (syst.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1859a ("Index"); 1885a (descr., lists).—Nieuhof, J., 1665a (explor.).—Tatarinov, A. A., 1840-50 (illus. pl.); 1856 (med. pl.).

**Hunan:** Chow, Hang-fan, 1924 (enum.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1919 (phytogeog.).—Matsuda, S., 1911b (enum. coll.).

**Hupeh:** Bailey, L. H., 1920 (enum. coll.).—Gardner, C. T., 1885 (econ. prod.).—Grüning, G., 1913a (n. spp. Limpricht coll.).—Matsuda, S., 1911b (enum. coll.).—Pampanini, R., 1910-15 (enum. Silvestri's coll.).—Pavolini, A. F., 1908 (list, n. spp.).—Sprenger, C., 1911b (trees, shrubs).

**Kansu:**

**FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, ETC.:** Blanc, E., 1895 (sacred tree).—Farrer, R. J., 1916; 1917b; 1921.—Fisher, F. H., 1932-33.—Purdum, W., 1913.—Rock, J. F., 1925.—Sargent, C. S., 1925-26.—Vaillant, L., 1908.

**SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Adamson, R. S., 1913 (Ward's coll.).—Dangy, P., 1911c (Pellicot-Vaillant coll.).—Diels, L., 1903 (Futterer's coll.); 1908 (Filchner exped.); 1924-31 (n. spp.).—Farrer, R. J., 1916 (seeds coll.).—Futterer, K., 1903 (coll.).—Kanitz, A., 1891 (Szechenyi's coll.).—Matsuda, S., 1909a (Umemura's Lanchow coll.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1889a ("Fl. Tangutica").—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1928-32 (Rock's woody pl.).

**Kiangsi:** Bailey, L. H., 1920 (enum. coll.).—Hance, H. F., 1874i (von Moellendorf's Kuukiang coll.).—Hu, H. H., 1921c, 1921-22 (lists).—Hu, Kung-tê, 1932 (forestry).—Matsuda, S., 1911b (Inami's coll.); 1911r (list, Lu Shan pl.).—Moore, S. L. M., 1875 (n. spp.).—Nieuhof, J., 1665a (journey).—Staunton, G. L., 1797 (journey).

**Kiangsu:** Belval, H., 1931 (list).—Chi, Chün-mien, 1928 (list Nan Tung pl.).—Ch'ien, Sung-shu, and Ch'eng, Wan-chün, 1931 (n. spp.).—Courtois, F., 1916, 1920 (enum.).—Gee, N. Gist, 1914, 1915, 1919, 1919-21 (lists).—Jên, Shun-hsiu, 1931 (forestry Tung Shan).—Keng, Yi-li, 1931c (manual grasses).—Léveillé, H., 1914h (n. spp.); 1916a, 1917b (lists).—Limpricht, W., 1913 (descr. Tai-hu mts.).—

**Kiangsu (continued).**

- Matsuda, S., 1911i, 1911q, 1912i, 1920 (enum. coll.).—Thorp, J., and Hou, Kuang-chung, 1934 (saline fl.).  
**NANKING:** Ch'ên, Yung, 1928 (for. ecol.).—Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1932a (for. Chung Shan).—Lin, Kang, 1927 (woody pl.).—Ma, Ta-p'u, and Ch'ên, Mou, 1934 (woody pl.).—Nieuhof, J., 1665a (journey).—P'ei, Chien, 1932-36 (enum.); 1934c (descr.).—Wang, Yen-chieh, 1931 (ecol. Hsuan-wu Lake).  
**SHANGHAI:** Bailey, L. H., 1920 (enum. coll.).—Debeaux, O., 1861, 1875b, 1875-79 (enum., descr.).—Fortune, R., 1851a, 1854d (gardens).—Léveillé, H., 1916-18, 1917b (lists).—Mori, Keiryô, and Matsuda, S., 1908, 1910 (enum. coll.).—Porterfield, W. M., 1922-24, 1923, 1926a, 1927 (woody pl.); 1932 (descr.); 1932-33 (lawn, roadside pl.); 1933a (manual common pl.).—Wilson, E. H., 1902 (gardens).  
**Kwangsi:** Diels, L., 1924-31 (n. spp.).—Ford, C., 1882 (W. River).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1931-36a (n. spp.).—Mell, R., 1927 (descr.).—Steward, A. N., 1934b (ecol.).—Steward, A. N., and Cheo, Shu-yuen, 1935a, 1935b (explor.).—Su, Chia-hsiin, 1934 (for.).—Tsiang, Ying, 1932 (for.).

**Kwangtung:**

- FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, PHYTOGEOGRAPHY, ETC.:** Bourne, F. S. A., 1895 (Loh-fau Mt.).—Cadbury, W. W., 1933 (Lin-fa Mt.).—Fenzl, G., 1931 (veg., for.).—Ford, C., 1882 (W. River); 1884b (Loh-fau Mt.).—Fortune, R., 1844 (Fa-tei gard.).—Groff, G. W., 1930a (Lung T'au Mt.); 1931a (bot., agr., explor.).—Hance, H. F., 1870f (White Cloud Mt.).—Li T'iao-yüan, 1777, Chinese append. (descr.).—Matthew, C. G., 1908?b (N. Lin R.).—Mell, R., 1923-25, 1927 (phytogeog.).—Metcalfe, F. P., 1935f (explor.).—Meyen, F. J. F., 1834-35 (world voy.).—Nieuhof, J., 1665a (exped.).—Osbeck, P., 1757 (exped.).—Pendleton, R. L., 1933 (soil survey).—Seemann, B., 1852, 1853 ("Voy. Herald").—Staunton, G. L., 1797 (Macartney exped.).—Tutcher, W. J., 1915 (N. River).—Veitch, J. H., 1893 (travels).—Westland, A. B., 1886 (explor.).

- FOOD PLANTS:** Guillemain, [P. F. Z.], 1862a.—Rondot, N., 1847a.

- FORESTS, FORESTRY, AND TREES:** Chin, To-han, 1935 (descr.).—Eschenlohr, H., 1933e (exped.).—Fenzl, G., 1930 (re-forestation, climate); 1931 (for. types).—Pendleton, R. L., 1934 (re-forestation with *Leucaena glauca*).—Tseng, Chi-kuan, 1931 (for. belts, silvicult.); 1932 (econ.).—Tsiang, Ying, 1932 (for. pl.).—Walker, E. H., 1930 (trees, Lingnan Univ.).

- FRUIT PRODUCTION:** Li, Ma-sung, 1934.

- MISCELLANEOUS NOTES AND DESCRIPTIONS OF PLANTS:** Chun, W. Y., 1930a; 1934.—Keng, Yi-li, 1935a (new grasses).—McClure, F. A., 1925b (bamboos).—Merrill, E. D., 1917b; 1918b; 1919c; 1922; 1927b; 1927-34; 1934d.—Merrill, E. D., and Chun, W. Y., 1930-34.—Reeves, J., 1822 (fl. calendar).—Tsiang, Ying, 1930-31.

- SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Dunn, S. T., and Tutcher, W. J., 1912 (fl.).—Groff, G. W., 1921-24 (enum.); 1922 (pl. Lingnan Univ.); 1930a (Lung T'au Mt.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1931-37 (Mell's coll.).—Hitchcock, A. S., 1929 (manual, grasses).—Liu, Shou-jên, 1935 (med. pl.).—Matsuda, S., 1916i (Li K'ai-ting's coll.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1861a (Krone's coll.).—Parker, E. H., 1886 (list, vernac. names).—Rechinger, K., 1913 (coll.).—Staunton, G. L., 1797 (coll. Macartney exped.).

- Kweichow:** Anonymous, 1883e (journey).—Cavalerie, J., 1906 (travel); 1910 (monocots); 1911c.—Esquirol, R. P. J., 1909.—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1919 (phytogeog.); 1931d (coll.); 1932-34 (n. spp.).—Hosie, A., 1897 (travel).—Léveillé, H., 1904d; 1914a (fl.); 1914c; 1915b; 1915c; 1916-18.—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902a, 1902e (Bodinier's coll.).—Perny, P., 1859 (descr.).—Steward, A. N., and Chiao, Ch'i-yüan, 1933 (explor.).—Tsiang, Ying, 1932 (for.).

- Macao:** Cavique Santos, P. E., 1934 (list).—Franchet, A., 1882a (Incarville's coll.).—Gomes da Silva, J., 1884-85

- (enum.).—Hooker, W. J., and Walker-Armott, G. A., 1830-41 (bot. Beechey's voy.).—Sá Nogueira, A. C. de, 1933 (enum.).  
**Pratas Islands:** Collingwood, C., 1867, 1868 (nat. hist.).

- Shansi:** Beissner, L., 1901 (seeds from Giraldo).—Grüning, G., 1913a (n. spp. Limpricht coll.).—Lowdermilk, W. C., 1926 (for.).—Matsuda, S., 1909c (Omori's coll.).—Pendleton, R. L., Ch'ang, Lung-ch'ing, Ch'ên, Wei, and Hou, Kuang-chung, 1933 (soil survey).—Smith, H., 1926 (explor.).—T'ang, T., 1931b (explor.).

- Shantung:** Fauvel, A. A., 1876, 1891, 1898 (descr.).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1900b (coll.).—Jacot, A. P., 1924b, 1928-31 (phytogeog.).—Lee, Shun-ch'ing, 1935b (coll. Lau Shan).—Nieuhof, J., 1665a (travels).—Staunton, G. L., 1797 (Macartney exped.).—Williamson, A., 1870 (coll.).

- CH'AFU:** Debeaux, O., 1861, 1862, 1875-79 (descr.); 1876-78 (enum.).—Franchet, A., 1884c (Fauvel's coll.).—Liu, J. C., 1928a (Cowdry's coll.).

- TSINGTAU AND KIAOCHOW:** Anonymous, 1912a (for.).—Faber, E., 1898 (descr.).—Gilg, E., and Loesener, T., 1904 (fl.).—Lampe, F., 1904 (re-forestation).—Lefever, R. H., 1927 (for.).—Loesener, T., 1919a (enum.).—Matsuda, S., 1915a (list); 1916b.—Sha, Fêng-hu, 1933 (woody pl.).—Tseng, Shêng, 1933 (marine prod.).—Yabe, Y., 1919 (enum.).

- Shensi:** Baroni, E., 1898c.—Chia, Ch'eng-chang, 1936 (for.).—Matsuda, S., 1910-13, 1916h (lists).—Pai, Yin-yüan, 1935b (enum. 1934 coll.).—Trotter, A., 1908 (galls).

**Szechwan:**

- FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, PHYTOGEOGRAPHY, ETC.:** Anonymous, 1889m.—Farrer, R. J., 1921 (explor.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1916 (phytogeog.); 1921a, 1921b (descr.); 1930-32 (photog.).—Heim, A., 1933 (explor. Minya Gongkar).—Hosie, A., 1897 (travels).—Liljestrand, S. H., [1923?] (descr.).—Parker, E. H., 1881-82 (journey).—Potanin, G. N., 1899 (journey).—Ward, F. K., 1911a, 1916a (explor.).—Yü, Tê-chün, 1934-35 (journey).

- MISCELLANEOUS NOTES AND DESCRIPTIONS OF PLANTS:** Anthony, J., 1927 (n. spp. Forrest's coll.).—Bois, D., 1900c (new woody spp.).—Franchet, A., 1891b (n. spp.).—Hsi, Chih-fang, 1934 (drug pl.).

- SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Adamson, R. S., 1913 (Ward's coll.).—Bois, D., 1900-01 (woody pl.).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1899 (Potanin's coll.).—Léveillé, H., 1918 (cat.).—Matsuda, S., 1917a, 1918g, 1919d (lists Yamazuta's coll.).—Parker, E. H., 1883 (coll.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1928-32 (Rock's woody pl.).

**Yunnan:**

- FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, ETC.:** Anderson, J., 1871 (exped.).—Anonymous, 1883e; 1886a.—Forrest, G., 1915, 1916e, 1917c, 1918, 1924 (explor.).—Grosvenor, G., 1925 (Rock's exped.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1916, 1921a, 1921b (phytogeog.); 1927e, 1930-32 (photog.).—Heim, A., 1933 (explor. Minya Gongkar).—Henry, A., 1897a-c, 1897-99 (travels).—Hosie, A., 1897 (explor.).—Tagg, H. F., 1932c (Forrest's trip, 1924-25).—Wang Lo-shan, 1831, Chinese append. (descr.).—Ward, F. K., 1912b, 1912e, 1916b, 1920a-c, 1921c, 1921d, 1921-22, 1922-23, 1926-28, 1930a, 1932b (descr., explor.).

- MISCELLANEOUS NOTES AND DESCRIPTIONS OF PLANTS:** Anonymous, 1895e.—Anthony, J., 1927.—Bois, D., 1900c; 1900-01.—Davenport, A., 1877.—Forrest, G., 1923b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1900z.—Hu, H. H., 1935d.—Kurz, S., 1873.—Léveillé, H., 1914d; 1916b; 1916e; 1916-18.—Lingelsheim, A., and Borza, A., 1914.—Ward, F. K., 1921a; 1921b.

- SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Diels, L., 1912-13 (cat. Forrest's pl.).—Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1911-12, 1925, 1929-30 (cat. Forrest's pl.).—Franchet, A., 1885a, 1886e, 1889-90 (Delavay's coll.).—Gagnepain, F., 1901a (Ducoux's coll.).—Lan Mao, 1887-88, Chinese append. (herbal).—Léveillé, H., 1915-17 (cat.).—Matsuda, S., 1917a (coll.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1928-32 (Rock's woody pl.).—Wilson, E. H., 1926f (taxads, conifers).

**MANCHURIA**

- Agriculture and horticulture:** Bretschneider, E. V., 1901.—Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1917, 1927.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22; 1920; 1926d; 1926f.—Tanikawa, T., 1916-17.—Tolmachev, V. Ia., 1932.—Voikov, A. D., 1927a, 1928a.—Watanabe, R., 1916.

- Bibliographies:** Anert, E. E., 1927.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22, nos. 14, 32, 46.

- Collections.** See Index I: Collectors, collections, and explorers.

- Exploration, Review of:** Yabe, Y., 1904d.

- Floristic descriptions, travels, phytogeography, etc.:** Adams, A., 1870 (explor.).—Anert, E. E., 1928.—Anonymous, 1928b.—Baikov, N. A., and Kozlov, I. V., 1926 (exped.).—Ch'ên, Fêng-huei, 1930, 1934a (ecol.).—Drude, O., 1884

(phytogeog.).—Dumanski, A., 1903 (travels).—Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1917; 1927.—Ivashkevitch, B. A., 1913 (ecol. Gt. Hingan Mts.).—James, H. E. M., 1888 (journey, "Long White Mtn.").—Kitagawa, M., 1933a (veg. Mang-tao I.).—Komarov, V. L., 1896b (travels); 1898a (veg. s. border); 1898b (exped.); 1904.—Kozlov, I., 1926a (veg. upper Maiche R.).—Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1910 (Argun R. valley).—Kuznetsov, N. I. (Prof.), 1892b (journey Hingan Mts.).—Litvinov, D. I., 1903.—Lukashkin, A. S., 1933a (L. Dzin-bokhu); 1933b (n. border).—Maack, R., 1859b.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1861d (coast); 1862a (journey); 1883a.—Mori, Tamezô, 1927b (Mt. Hakuto).—Morrison, W. B., [1885?].—Nakai, T., 1918a (Long White Mt.).—Ohga, I., 1923 (Kwangtung Penin.); 1932 (distrib. n. of Mukden).—Pozdnisev, D. M., 1897.—Satô, J., 1934 (Wuchumuchin reg.).—Schrenk, L., 1861 (travels).—Selivanova, E. A., 1928 (Hingan Mts.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22; 1921; 1922a; 1923a; 1930c (ecol.); 1930d (Barga); 1930e (Gt. Hingan Mts.); 1931b (lowland); 1931c (Ashikhe R.); 1931d (Lesser Hingan Mts.); 1932b.—Sowerby, A. de C., 1922-23.—Sviatagin, N. S., 1897 (journey).—Takahashi, M., 1935a (journey); 1934, 1936 (ecol. Jehol).—Williamson, A., 1870 (journey).—Yabe, Y., 1910a.

**Forests, forestry, and trees:** Fenzel, G., 1932-33.—Gordeef, M. K., 1920; 1923; 1925.—Hers, J., 1926a.—Ivashkevich,

B. A., 1915; 1916.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22; 1921; 1929-36; 1932k.

**History of exploration:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1928h.

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants.** See in Index I.

**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** Borodovsky, L. J., 1897a, 1897b (enum.).—Danguy, P., 1910 (Lake Hanka coll.).—James, H. E. M., 1888 (coll. Long White Mtn.).—Kitagawa, M., 1933a (Mang-tao I.).—Komarov, V. L., 1901-07 (fl.).—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1934b (monocots, Kirin).—Matsuda, S., 1907a (Kuwabara's coll.); 1908a (enum. coll.).—Miura, M., 1925, 1925-28 (fl.).—Miyabe, K., 1895b (Kawakami's coll.).—Mori, Tamezô, and Kajiwaru, Umejirô, 1927 (list pl. Mt. Hakuto).—Nakai, T., 1908a (Imagawa's coll.); 1912c (Hatta's coll.); 1918a (fl. Long White Mtn.).—Nakai, T., Honda, M., and Kitagawa, M., 1935 (contr. fl.).—Nakai, T., Honda, M., Satake, Y., and Kitagawa, M., 1936 (fl. Jehol).—Ohga, I., 1921 (fl. Chienchan).—Palibin, J. W., 1903a, 1910a (fl. Kwangtung Penin.).—Pozdnisev, D. M., 1897 (list).—Sfuzev, P. V., 1912 (enum.).—Yabe, Y., 1912 (enum. s. Manch. pl.).

**Vernacular names of plants, Manchurian:** Matsuda, S., 1908a

## MONGOLIA\*

**Agriculture:** Andreev, S. I., 1935.—Baranov, V. I., 1932.—Palibin, J. W., 1914.—Read, B. E., 1925.—Yabe, Y., 1916a.

**Collections.** See in Index I: Collections, collectors, and explorers.

**Floristic descriptions, travels, etc.:** Andreev, S. I., 1935 (delta Buyantu R.).—Anonymous, 1898c (Littledale's journey).—Baranov, V. I., 1932 (s. Kobdo).—Bunge, A., 1934.—Chazaud, B. du, 1910 (Lacoste's exped.).—David, A., 1867-69, 1870 (journey).—Desfatkin, N. L., 1936b (ecol.).—Dumanski, A., 1903 (journey).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1902b (Munkusardyk Mts., Lake Kossogol).—Grum-Grzhimaïlo, G. E., 1914-30 (w. Mong., Uriankhai reg.).—Huc, E. R., 1850? (travels).—Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P., 1932b (exped.).—Jên, Ch'eng-t'ung, 1934 (for Suiyuan).—Klemenz, D., 1891 (exped. upper Abakan).—Komarov, V. L., 1905 (journey); 1920-23 (itineraries of explor.).—Kozlov, P. K., 1924 (Bogdo-ula near Urga); 1925a, 1925b (exped.); Krylov, P. N., 1903b (journey).—Lebedev, N. N., and Neustroev, J. S., 1930 (exped.).—Licent, E., 1926 (explor.).—Marthe, F., 1890 (Przhevalski's last journey).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1885a (descr. veg.); 1889e (Przhevalski's travels).—Michie, A., Radde, G., and Maack, R., 1867 (travels).—Mikhno, P. S., 1906 (exped.).—Molleson, M. I., 1911 (exped.).—Naudin, C., 1850b (Huc, Gabet's travels).—Oshurkov, V. A., 1906 (exped.).—Palibin, J. W., 1901d (exped.); 1905 (steppes).—Pavlov, N. V., 1925a, 1925b (Khangay, s. Gobi); 1926b, 1929b (distrib. pl.).—Pendleton, R. L., Ch'ang, Lung-ch'ing, Ch'en, Wei, and Hou, Kuang-chiung, 1932 (soil Salachi reg.).—Peretolchin, S., 1903 (Lake Kossogol).—Pobedimova, E. G., 1932, 1933 (exped.); 1935 (centr. Mong. Altai).—Polynov, B. B., 1925 (soils).—Polynov, B. B., and Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1926 (exped.).—Polynov, B. B., and Lisovsky, V. I., 1930 (ne. Gobi).—Potanin, G. N., 1881-83, 1893 (explor.).—Price, M. P., and Simpson, N. D., 1913 (nw. Mong.).—Printz, H., 1921 (Siber-Mong. frontier).—Prokhanoff, J. I., and Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P., 1929 (exped.).—Przhevalski,

N. M., 1876 (explor.).—Radde, G., 1860 (Munku-Sardyk).—Read, B. E., 1925 (journey).—Reverdatto, L. F., 1926 (Abakan reg.).—Reverdatto, V. W., 1925, 1928 (veg. zones Abakan steppes).—Rockhill, W. W., 1894 (travels).—Sapozhnikov, V. V., 1911 (Mong. Altai).—Schischkin, B. K., 1914 (Uriankhaisk reg.).—Semenov-Ts'an-Shan'skii, M. D., 1932 (Amgun, Bureya R. basins).—Sochava, V. B., 1934 (Bureya ridge).—Sowerby, A. de C., 1918 (Sino-Mong. frontier).—Takahashi, M., 1934, 1936 (ecol. Jehol Prov.).—Tchihatseff, P. de, 1845 (explor.).—Vereshchagin, V. I., 1908 (travels).—Williamson, A., 1870 (travels).

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants.** See Index I.

**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** Danguy, P., 1911d (Chazaud's coll.).—Diels, L., 1903 (Futter's Gobi coll.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1902b (Munkusardyk Mts., Lake Kossogol).—Franchet, A., 1883-88 ("Pl. Davidianae").—Futterer, K., 1903 (enum. coll.).—Komarov, V. L., 1908a ("Prolegma ad floras").—Kung, Hsien-wu, and Wang, Tsopin, 1934 (fl. Hsiaowutaishan).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1859b ("Ind. fl. Mongol."); 1889a ("Fl. Tangutica"); 1889b (enum.).—Miura, M., 1925 (enum.); 1925-28 (fl. e. Mong.).—Nakai, T., Honda, M., Satake, Y., and Kitagawa, M., 1936 (fl. Jehol).—Oshurkov, V. A., 1906 (list, Soyani, Tannu-Ola mts.).—Palibin, J. W., 1895 ("Pl. Sinico-Mong."); 1902-09 (n. Mong.); 1905 (Zabolotny's coll.).—Pavlov, N. V., 1929a (contr. fl. n., e. Mong.).—Pobedimova, E. G., 1935 (list, Mong. Altai).—Polynov, B. B., 1925 (list, Bogdo-Ula reg.).—Price, M. P., and Simpson, N. D., 1913 (coll. nw. Mong.).—Printz, H., 1921 (Siber-Mong. frontier).—Reverdatto, L. F., 1926 (enum., Abakan R. reg.).—Sapozhnikov, V. V., 1911 (enum., Mong. Altai).—Schischkin, B. K., 1909 (fl. Uriankhaisk reg.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1872 (Lomonossow's coll., e. Mong.).—Yabe, Y., 1916b (enum., e. Mong.).

**Vernacular names of plants, Mongolian.** See in Index I.

**Weeds:** Desfatkin, N. L., 1936a.

## TIBET

**Alpine plants.** See Index I: Alpine plants—Tibet.

**Bibliographies:** Diels, L., 1897.—Hemsley, W. B., and Pearson, H. H. W., 1902.

**Collections, Enumerations or notes on specific:**

BONVALOT, G.: Bonvalot, G., 1892 (Tien Shan, Tibet).

DAVID, A.: Franchet, A., 1883-88 ("Pl. David").

DEASY, H. H. P.: Deasy, H. H. P., 1901.

DUTREUIL DE RHINS AND GRÉNARD, F.: Franchet, A., 1895b, 1897b, 1898a.

FILCHNER (EXPEDITION): Diels, L., 1908.

FORREST, G.: Diels, L., 1912-13 (1st exped.).—Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden, Staff of, 1925 (5th exped.); 1929-30 (4th exped.).

\* For references to the Hingan Mts. see under Manchuria.

FORSYTH, T. D. (Comdr. of exped.): Henderson, G., and Hume, A. O., 1873.

FUTTERER, K.: Diels, L., 1903; Futterer, K., 1903.

GRÉNARD, F.: See Dutreuil de Rhins and Grénard, F.

HASEGAWA, DENJIRO: Okada, K., 1930b.

HEDIN, SVEN: Ostenfeld, C. H., and Paulsen, O., 1922.

HOBSON, H. E.: Anonymous, 1898d.

KASHYAP, S. R.: Kashyap, S. R., 1932 (alpine veg.).

KEW HERBARIUM, COLLECTIONS IN: Hemsley, W. B., and Pearson, H. H. W., 1902 (enum.).

LITLEDALE, G. R.: Hemsley, W. B., 1896i (enum.).—Littledale, G. R., 1896.

POTANIN, G. N.: Maximowicz, C. J., 1889a.

PRZHEVALSKI, N. M.: Maximowicz, C. J., 1889a.

ROCK, J. F.: Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1928-32.

**Collections, Enumerations or notes on specific (continued).**

- ROCKHILL, W.: Hemsley, W. B., 1894d (c. Tibet).  
 STRACHEY, R., and WINTERBOTTOM, J. E.: Strachey, R., 1854, 1906 (Kumaon, Garhwal).  
 VISSER-HOOFT: Henrard, J. T., 1925.  
 WALDEMAR VON PREUSSEN, PRINCE: Klotzsch, J. F., and Garcke, A., 1862.  
 WARD, F. KINGDON: Marquand, C. V. B., 1928, 1929.  
 WELLBY, M. S.: Anonymous, 1897d.—Wellby, M. S., 1898 (enum.).  
 WINTERBOTTOM, J. E.: Anonymous, 1900k.—Strachey, R., 1854, 1906.  
 ZUGMAYER, E.: Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1930b.—Keissler, K. von, 1907.  
**Floristic descriptions, travels, etc.:** Bonvalot, G., 1892 (journey).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1900 (Potanin's last journey).—David, A., 1872-74 (explor.).—Deasy, H. H. P., 1901 (explor.).—Farrer, R. J., 1916, 1917b (explor.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1930a (compar. with c. Asia).—Forrest, G., 1910e, 1917a, 1924 (descr.).—Gill, W., 1880 (journey).—Grum-Grzhimaïlo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimaïlo, M. E., 1896-1907 (journey).—Hedin, S., 1922 (localities of coll.).—Heim, A., 1933 (journey).—Henderson, G. and Hume, A. O., 1873 ("Lahore to Yarkand").—Hooker, J. D., 1849, 1850a, 1850b (letters).—Huc, E. R., 1850? (explor.).—Kashyap, S. R., 1925 (w. Himalayas, w. Tibet); 1932 (alpine veg.).—Legendre, A. F., 1910 (cult. pl. alpine reg.).—Licent, E.,

1926 (explor.).—Limpricht, W., 1922b (explor.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1885a (Russ. coll.); 1889e (Przhevalski's journeys).—Naudin, C., 1850b (Hooker's explor.).—Potanin, G. N., 1893, 1899 (explor., vernac. names).—Przhevalski, N. M., 1876, 1883, 1888 (journeys).—Purdom, W., 1913 (Kansu-Tibet border).—Roborovskii, V. I., 1890, 1892 (exped.).—Roborovskii, V. I., and Kozlov, P. K., 1896 (exped.).—Rock, J. F., 1925, 1930, 1931 (journeys).—Rockhill, W. W., 1894 (explor.).—Sargent, C. S., 1925-26 (Rock's letters).—Saunders, R., 1800 (Bootan, Tibet).—Schlagintweit-Sakünlinski, H. von, 1876a, 1876b (climate).—Smith, W. W., 1913a (alpine veg. se. Sikkim).—Smith, W. W., and Cave, G. H., 1911 (Sikkim).—Stewart, J. L., 1870 (journey, Ladak).—Strachey, R., 1900 (journey).—Thomson, T., 1848-49 (letters); 1852a (journey).—Turner, S., 1806 (Bootan, Tibet).—Ward, F. K., 1913a, 1916c, 1921d, 1922, 1923a, 1923b, 1924a, 1924-26, 1926b, 1926g, 1926-28, 1927c, 1927d, 1930a, 1930b, 1930g, 1931, 1932b, 1932-33, 1934e, 1935b, 1935c, 1936b-f (explor., phytogeog.).

**Medicinal plants.** See Index I: Medicinal plants—Tibet.

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants.** See in Index I.

**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations:** Pampanini, R., 1930a (fl. Caracorum).—Stewart, R. R., 1916 (fl. Ladak). [See also Collections, Enumerations or notes on specific.]

**Vernacular names of plants, Tibetan:** Potanin, G. N., 1898.

**REGION II**

(Indexed with the assistance of R. Kent Beattie)

**BONIN ISLANDS**

Bongard, H. G., 1837 (descr.).—Hattori, H., 1905-06 (exped.); 1907, 1908b (phytogeog.).—Hayata, B., 1926a (descr.).—Hooker, W. J., and Walker-Arnett, G. A., 1830-41 (bot. Beechy's voy.).—Hosakawa, T., 1934a (compar. with Marianne Is.).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1911-24 ("Icon. pl.").—Kittlitz, F. H. von, 1844-45 (illus. veg.).—Masamune, G.,

1931a (distrib. gen.).—Nakai, T., 1928h, 1930d (enum. distrib.).—Ôkubo, S., 1888c, 1888d (coll. Sulphur Is.).—Tuyama, T., 1935-36 (n. spp.).—Warburg, O., 1891 (journey).—Wilson, E. H., 1919c (woody spp.).—Yabe, Y., 1902d (Marcus I.).

**CHOSEN (KOREA)****GENERAL**

**Agriculture:** King, F. H., 1911.

**Alpine plants.** See Index I: Alpine plants—Chosen.

**Bibliographies:** Courant, M., 1894-1901.—Nakao, M., 1933b (ancient works).—Underwood, H. H., 1931 (occidental lit.).—Uyeki, H., 1933 (phytogeog.).

**Exploration, Review of:** Yabe, Y., 1904d.

**Floristic descriptions, travels, etc.:** Broughton, W. R., 1804 (voyage).—Drude, O., 1884 (phytogeog.).—Farrer, R. J., 1904 (travels).—Hall, B., 1818 (voy.).—Hayata, B., 1926a.—Nakai, T., 1910c; 1927g; 1930f (phytogeog.).—Palibin, J. W., and others, 1900 (climate, fl.).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1897 (travels).—Tozawa, M., and Nakai, T., 1929 (woody pl.).—Uyeki, H., 1933 (for. zones); 1936 (environs of Suigen).—Vavilov, N. I., 1930a.—Veitch, J. H., 1893; 1896 (travels).—Williamson, A., 1870 (travels).—Wilson, E. H., 1918; 1919b (woody pl.); 1927a ("Pl. hunting").

**Folklore and flowers:** Crane, F. H., 1932.

**Forests, forestry, trees, and shrubs:** Hofmann, A., 1913.—Koons, E. W., 1915 (afforestation).—Nakai, T., 1915-21, 1915-36 (for. fl.).—Shirasawa, H., 1927.—Trollope, M. N., 1918-20 (vernac. names trees).—Uyeki, H., 1925a (arboricult.); 1933 (zones).—Wilson, E. H., 1919b (woody pl.); 1919d.

**Fruits, Native:** Nakai, T., 1916g.

**Illustrations of plants:** Itô, Tokutarô, 1911-24.

**Medicinal plants.** See Index I: Medicinal plants—Chosen.

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants.** See in Index I.

**Seeds of conifers, Identification of:** Sawada, T., 1928a.

**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a (enum.).—Mary Clare,

Sister, 1929 (wayside flowers).—Masamune, G., 1931a (distrib. gen.).—Mori, Tamezô, 1922 (enum.).—Nakai, T., 1908a (Imagawa's coll.); 1909-11, 1914b (fl.); 1912h (Mills' coll.); 1915-21, 1915-36 (for. fl.).—Palibin, J. W., 1898-1901 ("Con-spectus fl.").

**Vernacular names of plants:** Trollope, M. N., 1918-20 (trees, shrubs).

**Weeds:** Hosino, T., Shirakura, T., and Eguchi, M., 1934.

**REGIONAL**

**Chiisan:** Nakai, T., 1915a (fl.).

**Czan-pei-shan:** Mori, Tamezô, 1926 (explor.).

**Dagelet I.:** Ishidoya, T., 1928c (fl.).—Nakai, T., 1919a (enum.); 1927f; 1928g (phytogeog.).

**Diamond Mts.:** Nakai, T., 1918b (descr., fl.).

**Hakuto, Mt.:** Mori, Tamezô, 1927b (ecol.).—Mori, Tamezô, and Kajiwara, U., 1927 (enum.).

**Josin:** Ichimura, T., 1904.

**Kanbôhō:** Nakai, T., 1929e (descr.).

**Kôryô experimental forest:** Tozawa, M., and Nakai, T., 1932 (fl.).

**Matinryông Mt.:** Nakai, T., 1908c (list).

**Quelpart:** Nakai, T., 1913j; 1914a (fl.); 1928f (phytogeog.).—Takeda, H., and Nakai, T., 1909 (enum.).

**Sagi-mine, Mt. (In Korea?):** Nakai, T., 1917a.

**Seoul:** Ishidoya, T., and To, P. S., 1932 (fl.).

**Tong-nai basin, n. Korea:** Mills, R. G., 1921 (ecol.).

**Tôrchô Range:** Kishinami, Y., 1932 (alpine pl.).

**Tschedschu Isl.** See Quelpart I.

**Tsusima:** Nakai, T., 1928f (phytogeog.).

**Waigalbon, Mt.:** Nakai, T., 1916b (rep. veg.).



## FORMOSA (TAIWAN)

## GENERAL

**Alpine flora.** See Index I: Alpine plants—Formosa. See also various mountains under Regional.

**Bibliographies:** Diels, L., 1897 (in 1890-96).—Hayata, B., 1917a (index to fl.).

**Cultivated plants:** Kudô, Yakurô, 1934b (cult. dept. for.); 1934d (list).—Shimada, Y., 1911-12 (fruits).

**Economic plants.** See Index I: Economic plants—Formosa.

**Floristic descriptions:** Alvarez, J. M., 1918-19 (geogr.).—Bartlett, H. H., 1928 (exped.).—Blanchard, J., 1887a (descr.).—Blow, T. B., 1932 (journey).—Elwes, H. J., 1912b.—Hayata, B., 1926a.—Hirakawa, Y., 1933 (strand fl.).—Henry, A., 1896b; 1896d.—Isoda, M., 1904 (cat., exhibits).—Itô, Mituo, 1934 (sand dune veg.).—Kirchoff, A., 1895.—Kirjassoff, A. B., 1920.—[Kopsch, H.], 1860.—Kudô, Yûshun, 1930a.—Kudô, Yûshun, and Sasaki, S., 1931 (littoral pl.).—Mackay, G. L., 1896.—Maries, C., 1881-82 (journey).—Miyake, Kiichi, 1900.—Owatari, T., 1897a, 1898b (exped.).—Reuthe, G., 1891 (travels).—Shimada, Y., 1915b, 1916c (littoral pl.); 1932-34 (strand pl.).—Vavilov, N. I., 1930a.—Warburg, O., 1889 (travels).—Wilson, E. H., 1930d. [See also Phytogeography, and Forests, forestry, trees, and shrubs.]

**Food plants.** See Index I: Food plants—Formosa.

**Forests, forestry, trees, and shrubs:** Elwes, H. J., 1912c (descr. for.).—Hofmann, A., 1911a (for. openings); 1913 (journey).—Honda, S., 1899 (for. zone).—Kanehira, R., 1912 (forestry); 1914b (tree superstitions); 1917a ("Formosan trees"); 1932a (phytogeog.); 1933 (woody fl.); 1935b (for. Botel Tobago).—Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, S., 1932-34 (enum. trees).—Kirjassoff, A. B., 1920 (illus. trees).—Martin, J. P., 1930 (forestry).—Masamune, G., 1934j (distrib. hardwoods).—Mitono, S., 1932 (sprouting of trees).—Mori, Kunihiko, 1934-35 (tree fl.).—Nakai, S., 1914 (Formosan trees).—Sasaki, S., 1918c (for. pl.); 1922a (zones, Mt. Morrison); 1933 (shore of Garanbi); [date?] (econ. trees).—Suzuki, S., 1936b (taxon. trees).—Wilson, E. H., 1922a (phytogeog. woody pl.).—Yamada, K., 1923 (vernac. names).—Yamazaki, Y., 1912 (distrib. for.). [See also certain references in Index I under Woods and wood anatomy.]

**History of botany:** Kawakami, T., 1911d.—Kudô, Yûshun, 1930a.

**Illustrations of plants:** Anonymous, [no date] (photog.).—Hayata, B., 1911-21 ("Icon. pl. Formos.").—Itô, Tokutarô, 1911-24 ("Icon. pl.").—Kirjassoff, A. B., 1920 (trees).—Kudô, Yakurô, 1934?a (trop. pl.).

**Introduction of foreign plants:** Kudô, Yakurô, 1931b.

**Medicinal plants.** See Index I: Medicinal plants—Formosa.

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants.** See in Index I.

**Native tribes, Plants associated with:** Kanehira, R., 1914b (trees).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1911b (vernac. names Taito); 1919e (wild pl. used).—Segawa, K., 1931 (used by Yami).

**Organizations, institutions, etc.** See in Index I.

**Phytogeography:** Hayata, B., 1908a; 1911b (mt. fl.); 1912a.—Hsieh, A.-ts'ai, 1934 (Jap., Chin. pl. in Formosa).—Kanehira, R., 1932b (for. pl.); 1935b (Botel Tobago).—Lemoine, P., 1909.—Masamune, G., 1931a; 1932g; 1932j.—Merrill, E. D., 1923.—Sasaki, S., 1923b (zones, Mt. Morrison); 1924b; 1930a. [See also Floristic descriptions, and Forests, forestry, trees, and shrubs.]

**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** Anonymous, 1918a (in for. exp. sta. pl.); 1931n (Taihoku nursery).—Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a (enum.).—Hayata, B., 1908c, 1911g (alpine fl.); 1911-21 ("Icon. pl. Formos."); 1917a (index).—Henry, A., 1896d (list).—Itô, Takeo, 1927-28 (illus.).—Kanehira, R., 1917a ("Formosan trees").—Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, S., 1932-34 (trees).—Kawakami, T., 1910 (list).—Kudô, Yûshun, and Masamune, G., 1932 ("Genera pl. Formos.").—Makino, T., and Nemoto, K., 1925 (fl.).—Masamune, G., 1936 (fl.).—Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1932 (key, analogous pl.).—Matsumura, J., 1902c (list); 1904-12 ("Index pl. Jap.").—Matsumura, J., and Hayata, B., 1906 ("enum. pl.").—Mori, Kunihiko, 1934-35 (tree fl.).—Ôno, S., and Yamada, K., 1921 (for. exp. sta. pl.).—Sasaki, S., 1928 (list).—Shimada, Y., 1918c (suppl.

list).—Suzuki, S., 1936b (trees).—Suzuki, S., Uyeyama, N., and Hori, Masahi, 1933 (keys).—Swinhoe, R., [1863?] (list).—Warburg, O., 1889-1900 ("Monsumia").—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, and others, 1937 ("Index Taihokensis").

**Weeds:** Hirayama, H., 1931.—Odashima, K., 1934.

**Wild plants for garden use:** Kozaki, R., 1932.

## REGIONAL

**Agincote [Agincourt] Is.:** Kawakami, T., 1906-08 (list).

**Botel Tobago Is.** See Kôto-sho.

**Botel Tobago, Little.** See Shô-Kôto-sho.

**Dandagai:** Shimada, Y., 1919e (exped.).

**Fukikaku:** Shimada, Y., 1920c (exped.).

**Gaogan, Toen:** Sasaki, S., 1918c (for. pl.).

**Garanbi:** Masamune, G., Kamikôti, S., Suzuki, T., and Fukuyama, N., 1932 (biol. types).—Sasaki, S., 1933 (sea-shore for.).

**Gakon Mt.:** Kawakami, T., 1913 (Sakuma's coll.).

**Hassenzan Mt.:** Okayama, T., 1933 (for. pl.).

**Hiyakeshima I.:** Anonymous, 1911c (list).—Itô, Takeo, 1917 (list).

**Hyuga I.:** Matsuda, E., 1920 (exped.).

**Jitsugetsu-ko (Lake):** Aoki, K., 1916 (aquatic pl.).—Kanehira, R., 1918a (trees).—Kudô, Yûshun, and Sasaki, S., 1931 (border veg.).

**Kameyama I.:** Shimada, Y., 1921b (list).

**Kiirun (Keelung):** Sasaki, S., 1920 (pl. in shrines).

**Kiirun-to (Keelung I.):** Masamune, G., Suzuki, S., and Mori, Kunihiko, 1934 (list).

**Kimpori:** Shimada, Y., 1916b (notes on pl.).

**Kinkwaseki:** Shimada, Y., 1912a (list).

**Kizan I.:** Masamune, G., 1934h (phytogeog.).—Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1933 (list).

**Koshun Peninsula:** Sasaki, S., 1921 (distrib. for. pl.).—Yamada, K., 1923 (vernac. names trees).

**Kôto-sho (Botel Tobago Is.):** Kanehira, R., 1920b (add. fl.); 1935b (phytogeog.).—Kawakami, T., and Sasaki, S., 1915, 1916 (list).—Sasaki, S., 1913; 1932.—Shikano, T., 1930b.

**Kwanon Mt.:** Shimada, Y., 1915a (exped.).

**Kwanshiryo (hot spring):** Shimada, Y., 1918g.

**Kwarenko:** Aoki, S., 1935 (pl. camphor woods).

**"Kwasoyoto" I.:** Masamune, G., Mori, Kunihiko, and Suzuki, S., 1932 (list).

**Mikadoyu:** Shimada, Y., 1917d (exped.).

**Morrison, Mt.** See Niitakayama.

**Nanko-taizan Mt.:** Sasaki, S., [date?]a (for.).

**Niitakayama (Mt. Morrison):** Hayata, B., 1906c, 1908c (fl.).—Kawakami, T., 1906 (exped.); 1911c (alpine pl.).—Sasaki, S., 1922a, 1923b (for. zones).

**Pescadores Is.:** Tashiro, Y., 1895 (cat. pl.).

**Sendoyosan:** Masamune, G., Suzuki, T., and Fukuyama, N., 1932 (list).

**Senkyakuseki virgin forest.** See Shinchiku.

**Shibayamaiwa:** Shimada, Y., 1925b (list).

**Shichisei Mt.:** Sasaki, S., 1912a (list).

**Shinchiku:** Shimada, Y., 1915b (coastal pl.); 1932-34 (strand ecol.).

**Shokwa vicinity:** Hayata, B., 1903g (list).

**Shô, Kôto-sho (Little Botel Tobago):** Sasaki, S., 1934 (list).

**Taihasen Mt.:** Itô, Tauemon, 1915 (explor.).

**Taiheizan (Mt.):** Sasaki, S., 1918c (for.).—Suzuki, S., 1931 (fl.); 1932b (ecol.).

**Taihoku:** Anonymous, [no date] (photog.).—Hayata, B., 1903d (list).—Horikawa, Y., 1931 (naturalized pl.).—Mitono, S., 1932 (sprouting of trees).

**Taito river valley:** Itô, Tauemon, 1914 (forestry).

**Takaoju Mt.:** Akutagawa, K., 1926 (list).

**Tansui:** Itô, M., 1934 (sand dune veg.).

**Toen:** Ôshima, M., 1914 (list).

**Urai:** Anonymous, [date?] (nat. veg.).

**Yonakoku I.:** Kanehira, R., 1917c (for. pl.).—Shimada, Y., 1917a (list).



## HOKKAIDO

## GENERAL

Anonymous, 1900b (for. trees).—Batchelor, J., and Miyabe, K., 1893 (Ainu econ. pl.).—Böhmer, L., 1876 (descr.).—Brooks, W. P., 1890 (descr.).—Broughton, W. R., 1804 (voy. lists).—Kawakami, T., 1902 (manual for. trees).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1924-25, 1927 (phytogeog.).—Kudô, Yûshun, and Sasaki, T., 1921 (med. pl.).—Makino, T., and Nemoto, K., 1925 (fl.).—Makino, T., and Tanaka, K., 1927 (fl.).—Matsumura, J., 1904-12 (enum.).—Miyabe, K., and Kudô, Yûshun, 1913-24 (fl.); 1920-32 (illus. for. trees); 1930-34 (fl.).—Shirai, M., 1898a (exped.).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1858a, 1897 (journey).—Tanaka, Ichirô, and Iwadare, S., 1931a (weeds); 1931b (food pl.).—Tatewaki, M., 1934-36 (alpine pl.); 1936 (descr.).—Uemura, R., 1934a (Ainu dye pl.).

[See also in Index I: Economic plants—Hokkaido; Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants—Hokkaido; and Vernacular names—Ainu.]

## REGIONAL

**Hitaka Prov.:** Hara, H., 1934-36 (descr. fl.).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1917b (Tomakomai Exper. For.).—Kudô, Yûshun, and Yoshimi, T., 1916 (Tomakomai Exper. For.).—Nakai, T., 1930a (Mt. Apoi).—Tatewaki, M., 1927a, 1928f (Mt. Apoi, Cape Erimo).

**Iburi Prov.:**

MAKKARI-NUPURI Mt.: Awano, S., 1905 (list).—Hanzawa, J., 1905b, 1911b (alpine pl.).—Kondô, K., 1911 (ecol.).—Nishida, S., 1912, 1913.

TARUMAI VOLCANO: Takenouchi, M., 1923, 1928b.  
YUBARI MT. RANGE: Nishida, S., 1918-19 (list).

**Ishikari Prov.:** Anonymous, 1928a (Nopporo for.).—Kondô, K., 1912 (flowering period).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1917a (Nopporo for.).—Tatewaki, M., 1928d, 1931b (Horomui moor); 1930b (Toyohira R.).

**Kitami Prov.:** Tatewaki, M., 1933a (alpine fl.).

**Kushiro Prov.:** Kawakami, T., 1897-98 (exped. to Akan).—Niishima, Y., and Kudô, Yûshun, 1922 (for. Akan, Noboribetsu).—Tatewaki, M., 1927b (veg. Akan).

**Nemuro Prov.:** Takeda, H., 1914e (fl. Shikotan I.).

**Oshima Prov.:** Hooker, J. D., 1861a (cat. Hakodate pl.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1861c (veg. Hakodate).—Tatewaki, M., 1926 (Cape Esan).—Yamamoto, I., and Tsukamoto, K., 1932 (fl. Hakodate).—Yoshii, Y., 1932 (Komagatake volcano).

**Shiribeshi Prov.:** Tatewaki, M., 1932-33 (pl. Zenibako).—Yamamoto, I., 1930 (ecol., Mt. Yezo-Fuji).

**Teshio Prov.:** Kawakami, T., 1900a, 1900b (Rishiri I.).—Tatewaki, M., 1928-32 (exper. for.); 1934b (Rishiri, Rebun Is.).—Tatewaki, M., and Iwama, K., 1934 (exper. for.).—Tatewaki, M., and Morimoto, T., 1933 (exper. for.).—Tatewaki, M., and Uchida, A., 1935 (exper. for.).

**[Province not located]:**

SHIBUTU Mt.: Okuyama, S., 1935f (list).

URYU UNIV. EXPER. FOR.: Tatewaki, M., 1932a (enum. pl., ecol.).

WAKAYAMA UNIV. EXPER. FOR.: Tatewaki, M., 1932b (enum. pl., ecol.).

## JAPAN PROPER

(Hondo, Shikoku, and Kyushiu)

## GENERAL

**Agriculture:** Ahlburg, H., 1878f (fruit cult.).—Barrett, O. W., 1928 (trop. crops).—Jouan, H., 1868.—King, F. H., 1911 ("Farmers of forty cent.").—Rein, J. J., 1889.—Veitch, J. G., 1863.

**Alpine plants.** See Index I: Alpine plants—Japan.

**Bibliographies:** Asahina, Y., 1929b (local fl.).—Döderlein, L., 1881a (recent lit.).—Koba, K., 1935 (phytogeog.).—Koidzumi, G., 1932a; 1936c.—Matveev, Z. N., and Popov, 1923.—Nachod, O., 1928-31.—Siebold, J., 1856.—Wenckstern, F. von, 1895; 1907.

**Economic plants.** See Index I: Economic plants—Japan.

**Exotic plants:** Kawamura, S., 1890.

**Floristic descriptions, travels, etc.:** Adams, A., 1870.—Ahlburg, H., 1877; 1878d.—Almquist, E., 1891.—Charlevoix, P. F. X., 1836.—Farrer, R. J., 1904.—Fischer von Waldheim, A. A., and others, 1905.—Fortune, R., 1861; 1863.—Foukoubu, H., 1888.—Franchet, A., 1886-87.—Gleason, H. A., 1915.—Göppert, H. R., 1874.—Harrington, W. H., 1892.—Hayata, B., 1926a.—Henkel, F., 1910-11 (travels).—Hori, S., 1889b.—Imamura, K., 1903 (coastal pl.).—Jouan, H., 1868.—Kaempfer, E., 1712 ("Amoenitatum exoticarum").—Krasnov, A. N., 1894a.—Maries, C., 1881-82.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1864; 1885a.—Molisch, H., 1926 (biol. text-book); 1927.—Morren, C., and Decaisne, J., 1834b.—Nakano, H., 1911a (lakes and swamps).—Naudin, C., 1861a.—Ôkami, U., 1906.—Ohseko, M., 1933 (pl. succession).—Perry, M. C., and Hawks, F. L., 1856 (Perry exped.).—Poliakov, I. S., 1884.—Reed, G. M., 1930.—Rein, J. J., 1873, 1876, 1880, 1889, 1905.—Revon, M., 1905.—Shirai, M., 1894a (coll. Kyushu).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1828a; 1833; 1858a; 1897.—Sfuzev, P. V., 1907a.—Thunberg, C. P., 1788-93; 1794.—Tronson, J. M., 1859.—Ussêle, L., 1891.—Vavilov, N. I., 1930a.—Veitch, J. G., 1860-62.—Veitch, J. H., 1893-1896.—Vilmorin, [J. M.] P. L. de, 1904.—Vries, M. G., 1858.—Wawra, H., 1872.—Williams, S. W., 1838.—Wilson, E. H., 1914a, 1917, 1927a.—Zuccarini, J. G., 1841.

[See also Phytogeography; Forests, forestry, trees; etc.]

**Folklore:** Ayrtton, [M.] C., 1877 (pl. in New Year celebrations).—Clement, E. W., 1905 (floral calendar).

**Food plants.** See Index I: Food plants—Japan.

**Forests, forestry, trees, and shrubs:** Akio, K., 1930 (for. pl. zones).—Anonymous, 1876a (trees); 1904a (for. prod.); 1926p (forestry).—Fujioka, M., 1933, 1934 (for. resources).—Harmand, J., 1907.—Hefele, 1903 (for.).—Hofmann, A., 1913.—Honda, S., 1900 (for. zones); 1915 (tree size).—Kawada,

M., 1933a (for. ecol.); 1933b (conif. for.); 1933c (conif. for.); 1933d (pine for.).—Kirwan, C. de, 1891.—Kudô, Yûshun, 1921a (econ. for. pl.); 1922c (taxon. trees).—Mayr, H., 1891 (for.); 1901 (woody spp.); 1907 (subtrop. for. s. Japan).—Nakai, T., 1922a (manual trees, shrubs).—Niisima, Y., 1911 (seedlings).—Ovsiannikov, V. F., 1926 (for.).—Penhallow, D. P., 1884 (trees, shrubs, n. Japan).—Rein, J. J., 1889 (for.).—St. Paul, U. von, 1909a (woody pl.).—Sargent, C. S., 1893a (for.).—Shirasawa, H., 1900-08 (illus. for. pl.); 1927 (for.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1921 (pl. introd. to other countries).—Sugimoto, J., 1936 (key, trees, shrubs).—Terazaki, W., 1928 (ecol.).—Tozawa, M., 1928 (for. seeds).—Veitch, J. G., 1863 (timber trees).—Veitch, J. H., 1894 (deciduous trees).—Wang, Fu, 1901-02 (photog. conifers).

**History of botany.** See in Index I.

**Horticulture:** Akio, K., 1930 (fruit tree zones).—Farquhar, J. K. M. L., 1899.—Fortune, R., 1863.—Hayashi, N., 1906a.—Kondô, M., 1918-28 (taxon. seeds).—Mann, R. J., 1904.—Seuffert, J. M., [1870].—Siebold, P. F. von, 1863.—Sinskaja, E. N., 1930.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1928c.—Yoshida, S., 1888.

[See also Index I: Horticulture.]

**Illustrations of plants:** Anonymous, 1878a.—Erndl, C. H., 1716 (drawings by Jap.).—Fukui, K., 1895 (hort. pl.).—Iinuma, Y., 1856 (illus. fl.).—Itô, Keisuke, 1874; 1881-83.—Itô, Tokutarô, 1911-24.—Kaempfer, E., 1791.—Kawahara, K., [date?] (photog.).—Makino, T., 1887-91, 1899-1901a, 1900-11, 1912-13.—Matsumura, J., 1911-21.—Miyoshi, M., 1905-09 (photog.).—Murakoshi, M., 1935 (illus. encyclop.).—Naga, T., 1930.—Nakai, T., 1935-36+.—Saida, K., and Satô, R., 1917.—Sargent, C. S., 1893a (for. pl.).—Shirasawa, H., 1900-08 (for. pl.).—Takayanagi, E., and Murakoshi, M., 1909-14.—Tanaka, Yoshio, 1891a (econ. pl.).—Terasaki, T., 1933.—Thunberg, C. P., 1794-1805.—Unger, M., [no date].—Yatabe, R., 1891-93b.

**Medicinal plants.** See Index I: Medicinal plants—Japan.

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants.** See in Index I.

**Monuments, National:** Miyoshi, M., 1927b; 1930.

**Organizations, Institutions, etc.** See in Index I.

**Phytogeography:** Drude, O., 1884 ("Florenreich der Erde").—Honda, S., 1900 (for. zones); 1902.—Koba, K., 1935 (bibliog.).—Koidzumi, G., 1919c (alpine fl.); 1925 (climatic changes); 1933f (pl. zones).—Kuznetsov, N. I. (Prof.), 1895.—Makino, T., 1918e (world relations).—Masamune, G., 1930c (distrib.); 1931a (indig. gen.); 1933a (endemic gen.); 1933b (indig. ferns).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1883a.—Shibata, K.,

1921.—Takeda, H., 1913e (climate).—Tanaka, J., 1886 (pl. zones). [See also Floristic descriptions.]

**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** Anonymous, 1910b (fl.).—Engler, A., 1883-84 (enum. coll.).—Franchet, A., and Savatier, L., 1875-79 (enum. pl.).—Gray, A., 1856 (enum. coll. Perry exped.).—Hanzawa, J., 1910a (manual weeds).—Honda, M., 1924-26 (Jap. spp. by foreign authors).—Hooker, W. J., 1861a (cat.).—Hori, S., 1890-91 (coll. c. Japan).—Inuma, Y., 1856 (illus. fl.).—Kôno, R., 1931 (alpine fl.).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1921a (econ. for. pl.); 1922c (trees).—Makino, T., 1890-91 (synop. orders, gen.); 1925 (illus. fl.).—Makino, T., and Nemoto, K., 1925 (fl.).—Makino, T., and Tanaka, K., 1927 (fl.).—Matsumura, J., 1901a (common pl.); 1904-12 ("Index pl. Jap.").—Miquel, F. A. W., 1865-67 ("Prol. fl. Jap.").—Miyoshi, H., [date?] ("View of Jap. pl.").—Miyoshi, M., 1911 ("Plant world of Japan").—Mori, Kuni-hiko, 1936a (index gen.).—Murakoshi, M., 1928 (illus. fl.).—Nakai, T., 1922a (manual, trees, shrubs).—Niisima, Y., 1911 (tree seedlings).—Ôkubo, S., 1887b (in bloom, Jan.—April).—Saida, K., 1896 (manual, common pl.).—Saida, K., and Satô, R., 1917 (illus. fl.).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1858a (enum. Vries' coll.).—Siebold, P. F. von, and Zuccarini, J. G., 1826-70 ("Flora Jap.").—Suematsu, N., 1927 (manual).—Thunberg, C. P., 1784 ("Flora Jap."); 1794 (enum.).—Vries, M. G., 1858 (enum. coll.).—Warburg, O., 1899-1900 ("Monsunia").—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, and others, 1937 (index of n. spp.).—Yatabe, R., 1906 (manual).—Zollinger, H., 1854-55 (enum. coll.).

**Vernacular names of plants, Japanese.** See in Index I.

**Weeds:** Hanzawa, J., 1910a (manual).—Kondô, M., Kosahara, Y., and Terasaka, Y., 1935 (grasses).

## REGIONAL \*

**Akita-ken:** Inokuma, T., 1934b (for. fl. Oga Penin.).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1906 (enum. pl. Ugo Prov.).—Muramatsu, S., 1932 (prod. of Akita).—Satô, Kôjirô, 1918 (wild veg.).—Tateyama, R., 1928 (local names).—Tokubuchi, E., 1905.

**Aomori-ken:** Horikawa, Y., 1930b (Mt. Hakkoda).—Ikeno, S., 1894.—Jacot, A. P., 1931 (ferns of Asamushi).—Satô, Kôjirô, 1918 (wild vegetables).—Yamada, Y., 1928b (marine algae).—Yasuda, A., 1904 (Mt. Kyosan); 1905 (Mt. Hakkoda).

**Chiba-ken:** Ichimura, T., and Yasuda, A., 1894.—Ikeno, S., 1888.—Matsumura, J., 1900b (trees).—Nakano, H., 1910 (distr.).—Taguchi, K., 1904.—Tsuda, M., 1936 (ecol. marine pl.).

**Fukuoka-ken:** Nagano, K., 1892 (local names); 1892-93; 1900 (distrib. pl. Chikuzen).

**Fukushima-ken:** Awano, D., 1893-94 (Mt. Azuma).—Hayata, B., 1903a, 1903b (Aizu).—Ishiba, E., 1907-08 (pl. nw. prov.).—Inokuma, T., Tomita, T., and Maejima, K., 1933 (woody pl.).—Nakajima, Y., 1927.—Takenouchi, M., 1935 ("Fl. Tomiokensis").

**Gifu-ken:** Hofmann, A., 1905 (for.).—Yoshinaga, Y., 1904, 1906 (ferns).

**Gumma-ken:** Hiyama, K., 1934a (pl. Tanigawadake).—Honda, M., 1935a (n. spp.).—Imazeki, R., and Okuyama, H., 1934 (enum. pl. Tanigawadake).—Miyoshi, M., 1890g (exped. to Kôzuke).

**Hiroshima-ken:** Hayata, B., 1926e (Miyajima I.).

**Ibaraki-ken:** Ahlburg, H., 1879 (journey to Tsukuba).—Komatsuzaki, M., 1902 (pl. near Mito).—Kuroda, S., 1899 (pl. from Kasumigaura).—Matsumura, J., 1900c (trees Hitachi prov.).—Miyoshi, M., 1891d, 1891e (pl. Mt. Tsukuba).—Nakano, H., 1910 (ecol.).—Suzuki, Y., 1901 (pl. Itago distr.).—Yabe, Y., 1903e (journey to Tsukuba).

**Ishikawa-ken:** Atkinson, R. W., 1880 (Hakusan).—Ichimura, T., 1899 (Hakusan).

**Iwate-ken:** Ikeno, S., 1894.—Matsudaira, H., and Ikeno, S., 1894 (Mt. Iwate).—Murai, S., 1930 (fl.).—Nagasawa, S., 1898 (Mt. Iwate).—Nishihara, K., 1901a (Mt. Iwate); 1901b (Ichinoseki).—Sasaki, K., 1931 (local names).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1907 (Morioka).—Tanaka, K., 1905-06 (Mt. Iwate, Sochiho).—Yasuda, A., 1902 (Mt. Kurikoma).

**Kagoshima-ken:** Doi, Y., 1926-31 ("Fl. Satsumensis").—Kodama, S., 1917a (ferns Yakushima).—Koriba, K., and Tashiro, Z., 1928 (Sakurajima after eruption).—Masamune, G., 1929a, 1929-30, 1930b, 1930-32a, 1935d (Yakushima).—Matsuda, S., 1915d (Izumi).—Naito, T., and Kajiwaru, S.,

1934 (list).—Nakai, T., 1932c (Mt. Shiroyama).—Tashiro, Yasusada, 1889a (s. Jap. is.); 1890a (Nakanoshima).

**Kanagawa-ken:** Anonymous, 1887-90 (fl. Mt. Hakone); 1893c (Misaki).—Hayata, B., 1926b (guide, Hakone Mts.); 1926d (guide, Kamakura, Enoshima).—Hisauichi, K., 1928b (Mt. Hiru).—Matsuda, S., and Yasui, B., 1894 (Sagami).—Matsumura, J., 1889c (for. pl. Bushiu).—Owatari, T., 1895b (pl. Sagami).—Sawada, T., 1934-36 (pl. Hakone).—Takeda, H., 1913b (pl. Tanzawa).—Tani, T., 1890 (list).—Veitch, J. G., 1862a, 1863 (trees).—Yabe, Y., 1900a (pl. Misaki Zool. Sta.); 1901 (Mt. Hakone).—Yagi, T., 1905 (pl. Misaki).—Yajima, S., 1912 (veg. Enoshima).—Yasuda, A., and Ichimura, T., 1894 (exped. Enoshima and Hakone).

**Kôchi-ken:** Makino, T., 1889 (ferns of Tosa).—Yoshinaga, T., 1914 (ecol.).—Yoshinaga, Y., 1887-88, 1889-92 (ferns of Tosa).

**Kumamoto-ken:** Maehara, K., 1931 (fl. s. Higo).—Murakami, M., 1904 (pl. Amakusa-gun).—Nakagawa, H., 1897-99 (list).

**Kyôto-fu:** Honda, M., 1934c.—Makino, T., 1895 (ferns); 1926nn (floating island).—Miyoshi, M., 1887d.—Mori, Teijirô, 1898.—Yoshino, Z., 1934-35.

**Mie-ken:** Miyoshi, M., 1887d (Ise); 1887e (Kishiu prov.).—Umemura, J., 1888, 1891 (Ise); 1892.

**Miyagi-ken:** Iishiba, E., 1907-08 (pl. ne. prov.).—Inokuma, T., 1934c (for. fl. Ojika Penin.).—Kikuchi, Y., 1906 (pl. Ojika).

**Miyazaki-ken:** Miyazawa, B., 1934 (pl. Hyuga prov.).

**Nagano-ken:** Anonymous, 1901f (Yatsugatake); 1908h (Shiromatake).—Atkinson, R. W., 1880 (Yatsugatake).—"Chushu-Gakujin," 1907 (Yatsugatake).—Grasmann, E., 1890a, 1890b (alpine for. Kisogawa Mts.).—Hara, H., 1933-34 (fl. Karuizawa).—Hirashima, K., 1905 (exped. Mt. Norikura).—Hisauichi, K., 1919 (Mt. Togakure); 1936c (pl. Mt. Ibuki).—Holland, W. J., 1890 (Mt. Asama).—Ichimura, T., 1905c (Mt. Asama).—Inoue, T., Hattori, H., and Kusano, S., 1897-98 (Mt. Togakushi).—Itô, H., 1933 (fl. Mt. Asama).—Koidzumi, G., 1914a (Mt. Kiso-ontake).—Kurashima, K., 1903 (pl. Eboshigatake).—Matsumura, J., 1927 (Mt. Togakushi).—Miyoshi, M., 1887a (Mt. Komagatake); 1890g (exped. Shinano province); 1891b (coll. Mt. Togakushi).—Mori, Teijirô, 1894 (pl. Mt. Ena).—Nakai, T., 1928a (Kamikôchi).—Ohno, N., 1897 (pl. Mt. Ontake, Mt. Komagatake).—Owatari, T., 1895a (coll. Mt. Asama); 1897d (Mt. Ontake).—Tanaka, K., 1902c (Yatsugatake); 1903b (pl. Shinano); 1903-04 (pl. Mt. Shiroma, Mt. Yariatake).—Tomioka, A., 1903 (pl. Ibukiyama).—Yabe, Y., 1902c (exped. Shinshû).—Yoshizawa, S., 1908 (exped. Mt. Shiroma).—Umemura, J., 1932-34 (drugs in Kiso).

**Nagasaki-ken:** Hooker, W. J., 1861a (list).—Kôriba, K., and Tashiro, Z., 1926b (Unzen Park, Shimabara Penin.).—Oliver, D., 1865 (Oldham's coll.).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1827 (pl. of "Dezima" I.).—Yabe, Y., 1901-02, 1903-04, 1904b (pl. of Tsushima).

**Nara-ken:** Shirai, M., 1896a (pl. Yamato).—Yoshino, Z., 1934-35.

**Niigata-ken:** Matsuda, S., 1895 (coll. Mt. Myôkô).—Ôkubo, S., 1891b (pl. Sado).

**Oita-ken:** Kôriba, K., and Tashiro, Z., 1926a (notes on Beppu district).—Matsumura, J., 1890d (grasses).—Takenouchi, M., 1932c (Kuju Mt.).

**Okayama-ken:** Masamune, G., 1933a (pl. Umanoesama I.).—Yamamoto, Yorisuke, 1895 (pl. n. part).—Yoshino, Z., 1906, 1913, 1918, 1928, 1929 (pl. Bitchu prov.).

**Saga-ken:** Yasui, B., 1893a (pl. Mimasaka).—Yubuki, T., 1901-02 (pl. Mimasaka).

**Saitama-ken:** Hayata, B., 1903c (exped. Chichibu).—Inokuma, T., 1931 (woody pl. Chichibu for.).—Matsumura, J., 1889c (for. pl. Bushio).—Miyoshi, M., 1891d, 1891e (exped. Chichibu).—Shirai, M., 1892 (coll.).

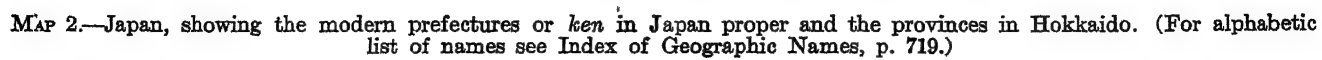
**Shiga-ken:** Anonymous, 1902a (pl. Mt. Ibuki).

**Shimane-ken:** Hayashi, M., 1936.—Miyake, K., 1898a, 1898c (exped. Oki I.).—Tokubuchi, E., 1911b, 1911c (pl. Oki I.).

**Shizuoka-ken:** Ogasawara, T., 1892-93 (enum.).

**AKIBA MT.:** Hisauichi, K., 1928c.  
**MT. FUJI:** Dickens, F. V., 1878.—Fujii, K., 1894 (ecol.).—Hayata, B., 1911a, 1926c, 1928a, 1929a (descr., fl.); 1934 (ecol.).—Hickel, R., 1931a (ecol.).—Ichimura, T., 1894 (distrib.).—Matsumura, J., 1892b (trees at base).—Miyoshi, M., 1888c (coll.).—Rein, J. J., 1879.—Takeda, H., 1924.—Veitch, J. G., 1860, 1861a.—Watanabe, Kyô, and Matsuda, S., 1891-92 (coll.).—Yabe, Y., 1902b.

\* See map of Japan, p. 618, where these prefectures or *ken* are shown.



**Shizuoka-ken** (*continued*).

Idzu PROVINCE: Hisauchi, K., 1918b (pl. Mt. Amaji).—Matsuda, S., and Yasui, B., 1894.—Matsumura, J., 1895c.—Owatari, T., 1895b (coll.).—Tanaka, Yoshio, 1887a (coll.).—Mt. KOMONO: Murata, K., 1928 (Keisuke Itô's tablets).

SURUGA PROVINCES: Shirai, M., 1896a, 1931b.

**Tochigi-ken:** Holland, W. J., 1890 (Mt. Nantai).—Kusano, S., 1926 (Nikko).—Martin, G., 1876 (Chuzenji).—Matsumura, J., 1894a (Nikko).—Matsumura, J., and Koidzumi, G., 1910 (synop. Compositae).—Miyoshi, M., 1890g (Shimotsuke).—Niewerth, [A.], 1875 (Nikko).—Sekimoto, H., 1934a; 1934b (Shimotsuke).—Schröter, K., 1936 (journey, Nikko-Chuzenji).—Unger, A., 1897 (alpine pl. Nikko, Chuzenji).—Yasui, B., 1893b (Nikko).

**Tokushima-ken:** Hatakeyama, H., 1908 (strand pl. Kaifu).—Shirai, M., 1897b (Shikoku).

**Tokyo-fu:** Anonymous, 1934e (coll. Mt. Takamaizu).—Dickens, F. V., and Satow, E., 1878 (Hachijo I.).—Ikeno, S., 1890 (pl. Mt. Takao).—Itô, Keisuke, 1881-83 (Koishikawa Bot. Gard.).—Koidzumi, G., 1912h (phytogeog. Oshima I.).—Matsumura, J., 1889c (forest pl. Bushu).—Matsuzaki, N., 1927 (cult. pl.).—Veitch, J. G., 1861b (nursery, bot. gard.); 1862a, 1863 (timber trees).

**Toyama-ken:** Hino, G., 1894 (pl. Shinsho).—Ichimura, T., 1900-01 (Tateyama).—Sasaoka, H., 1929 (local names).

**Wakayama-ken:** Miyoshi, M., 1887e (Kishiu prov.).—Ôta, U., 1931a (floating islet).—Sakaguchi, S., 1930 (Kii prov.).—Shirai, M., 1896a (Kii prov.).—Ui, H., 1929 (fl. Kii prov.).

**Yamagata-ken:** Iishiba, E., 1918 (Ôu dist.).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1906 (Ugo Prov.).—Nakamura, M., 1892 (Mt. Getsu).—Watanabe, T., 1902a (coll. near Yamagata); 1902b (Mt. Getsu).—Yasuda, A., 1901 (Mt. Getsu, Chokai).—Yuki, Y., [about 1934] (fl.).

**Yamanashi-ken:** Hayata, B., 1903c (Koshiu).—Inokuma, T., 1934a (woody pl. "Kai" prov.).—Lowell, P., 1888 (Mt. Shirane).—Ôtani, S., 1932 (Kawaguchi).—Takeda, H., 1904 (Komagatake). [For Mt. Fuji see Shizuoka-ken.]

**"Ken" not known:**

AKAGATAKE: Yazawa, K., 1899.

ARAFUNE VOLCANO: Yagi, T., 1931 (ecol.).

ASO MT.: Kôriba, K., and Tashiro, Z., 1926c.

DAISETSUSAN MTS.: Nakai, T., 1930b.

FUNAKATA MT.: Kyôdô, S., 1907 (list).

HIGURE-SHA (shrine): Yoshino, Z., 1932.

HODAKATAKE: Fujihata, J., 1906 (list).

KINKI DISTRICT, CENTRAL: Kôriba, K., 1926.

MIBUGAWA RIVER, UPPER: Takeda, H., 1913a.

OHU: Shirasawa, H., 1895b.

OKUSHIMA IS.: Masamune, G., 1924.

SAGI-MINE MT.: Nakai, T., 1917a.

SENJOGATAKE MT.: Koidzumi, G., 1919b (alpine pl.).

SHIASEN: Kurashima, K., 1905 (list).

SHÔNAI: Kawakami, T., 1895-97 (list).

TSURUSHIMA SHIRUYAMA, MT.: Nakai, T., 1927a.

YAEYAMA: Tashiro, Y., 1893-94.

## KURILE ISLANDS

Anonymous, 1934a (bibliog.).—Hayata, B., 1926a.—Hultén, E., 1933 (origin, distrib. fl.).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1911-24 ("Icon. pl.").—Kawakami, T., 1901-02 (trees Etorofu I.).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1922b (fl. Paramushir I.); 1927 (phytogeog.).—Matsudaira, H., 1895 (Kitahara's coll.).—Matsumura, J., 1904-12 (enum.).—Matsumura, Y., 1934 (fl. Furukamappu,

Kunashiri I.).—Miyabe, K., 1890 (fl.).—Ohwi, J., 1932-33 ("Fl. Shikotanensis").—Shibata, H., 1932.—Siebold, P. F. von, 1858a, 1897.—Takeda, H., 1913c (descr. Shikotan).—Tatewaki, M., 1927c (Alaid I.); 1928a (ecol. Urup I.); 1931a (for. ecol.); 1931c, 1933b (middle Kuriles); 1934a (n. Kuriles).—Yabe, Y., and Yendo, K., 1904 (pl. Shimushu I.).

## LIU KIU ISLANDS\*

Anonymous, 1891c (Warburg's visit).—Broughton, W. R., 1804 (descr., lists).—Diels, L., 1897 (lit.).—Döderlein, L., 1881a; 1881b (Amami-Oshima).—Engler, A., 1883-84 (enum.).—Fahs, C. F., 1856.—Forbes, F. B., and Hemsley, W. B., 1886-1905a (enum.).—Fujino, Y., 1893, 1904 (n. spp.).—Furet, L., 1856.—Furukawa, Y., 1920 (for.).—Hall, B., 1818.—Hayata, B., 1926a.—Hooker, W. J., and Walker-Arnott, G. A., 1830-44 (bot. Beechey's voy.).—Hosokawa, T., 1932-33c (fl.).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1887f; 1911-24 ("Icon. pl.").—Itô, Tokutarô, and Matsumura, J., 1898 (fl.).—Kawagoe, S., 1915a (Takara Is.).—Koidzumi, G., 1928c (n. spp. Amami-Oshima); 1932d,

1933h (phytogeog.).—Kuroiwa, H., 1900 (s. Okinawa Is.).—Makino, T., 1894-96 (Kuroiwa's coll.).—Makino, T., and Nemoto, K., 1925 (fl.).—Makino, T., and Tanaka, K., 1927 (fl.).—Masamune, G., 1932i (Daitôjima); 1934c (fl. Yakushima); 1934d (phytogeog. Yakushima); 1934h (phytogeog.); 1935b.—Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1931 (Aoki's coll.).—Matsumura, J., 1897-98a, 1898d (n. spp.); 1904-12 (enum.).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1897.—Warburg, O., 1890a.—Williams, S. W., 1838 (coll. voy. Morrison).—Wilson, E. H., 1920a (woody veg.); 1927a (pl. hunting).

## PRATAS ISLAND

Collingwood, C., 1867, 1868 (nat. hist.).

## SAKHALIN ISLAND

(Including both Russian and Japanese parts)

Anonymous, 1910a (Jap. part).—Bezais, E. K., 1909 (veg. c. part.).—Brylkin, A., 1864 (Schmidt, Glehn exped.).—Dobrotvorskiï, (Dr.), 1870 (descr. s. part).—Friken, 1897 (for.).—Glehn, P. von, 1868 (exped.).—Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1927 (descr. veg.).—Hayata, B., 1926a (descr.).—Ishiyama, T., 1932-36 (econ. wild pl. s. part).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1911-24 ("Icon. pl.").—Ivashkevich, B. A., 1926, 1927 (for. Soviet part).—Kabanov, N. E., 1935a (crit., n. spp.); 1935c (bot. hist., bibliog.).—Komarov, V. L., 1910a (Derbeck's coll.).—Koidzumi, G., 1910d (Nakahara's coll.).—Krasnov, A. N., 1894a, 1896 (descr.).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1923, 1924 (fl. n. part); 1927 (descr. n. part); 1928 (alpine pl.); 1932b (pl. exper. for.).—Komatsu, S., 1919 (woody pl.).—Krasnov, A. N., 1893 (descr.).—Makino, T., and Nemoto, K., 1925 (fl.).—Masamune, G., 1931a (distrib. gen.).—Miroshnikov, I. P., 1901 (descr.).—Miyabe, K., and Kudô, Yûshun, 1930-34 (fl.).—

Miyabe, K., and Miyake, T., 1906; 1915 (fl.).—Miyake, T., 1907 (distrib. trees).—Okada, Yonosuke, 1924 (tundras of north).—Partanskii, M. M., 1929 (climate, veg. Russian part).—Poliakov, I. S., 1883, 1884 (descr.).—Printz, H., 1917 (Münsterhjelm's coll.).—Satô, M., 1933c (cryptogams).—Schmidt, F., 1863, 1864 (descr.); 1868b (fl.).—Semiagin, M. E., 1911 (veg. Okhotsk shore).—Shirai, M., 1906a (new Jap. names for pl.).—Shirasawa, H., 1927 (for.).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1858a, 1897 (descr.).—Sokolov, D. V., 1912 (descr.).—Sokolov, D. V., and Tikhonovich, N. N., 1925 (ecol.).—Tatewaki, M., 1928c (alpine pl. s. part); 1928e (pl. Mt. Tosso); 1929 (Hiratsuka's mt. coll.).—Tatewaki, M., and Kimoto, U., 1932-33 (fl. Kaibato I.).—Uyemura, Tsunesaburô, and Tanaka, Yûichi, 1931 (Univ. for.).—Zolotukhin, N., 1908 (for.). [See also Index I: Alpine plants—Sakhalin.]

## TAIWAN

(See FORMOSA)

\* These islands are variously referred to in literature as the Liu Chiu, Loo Choo, Riu Kiu, Ryukyu, Nansei Islands, etc.



## REGION III

## SIBERIA \*

## GENERAL

**Bibliographies:** Busch, N. A., 1918b.—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1925b.—Fedtschenko, B. A., and Elenkin, A. A., 1908.—Fedtschenko, B. A., and others, 1906.—Kabanov, N. E., 1935b.—Komarov, V. L., 1922, 1928a.—Litvinov, D. I., 1909a.—Matveev, V. L., 1925.—Mezhov, V. I., 1903.—Ohl, I. A., and Domrachev, G. V., 1933.—Semenov, V. F., 1927.—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1880.—Wulf, E. V., 1934b.

**Economic plants.** See Index I: Economic plants—Siberia.

**Exploration, Review of:** Schischkin, B. K., 1927a.

**Floristic descriptions, travels, phytogeography, etc.:** Berg, L. S., 1913, 1930 (bot. prov.).—Busch, N. A., 1913b (phytogeog.).—Cockerell, T. D. A., 1924, 1927b (journey).—Glinka, G. V., and others, 1914 (monogr. descr.).—Glinka, K. D., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1911 (soil, pl. zones).—Komarov, V. L., 1922, 1931b (descr.).—Krylov, P. N., 1927b (phytogeog. terms).—Kuznetsov, N. I. (Prof.), 1912 (phytogeog.).—Marthe, F., 1890 (Przewalski's last journey).—Nekrasova, V. L., 1925c (mts.).—Pallas, P. S., 1771-78 (journey).—

Radde, G., 1860-61.—Reverdatto, V. W., 1931a; 1931b (phytogeog.).—Schischkin, B. K., and Steinberg, E. 1932 (exped.).—Schmidt, F., 1868a (hist. Siber. exped.).—Tronson, J. M., 1859 (voyage).

**Medicinal plants.** See Index I: Medicinal plants—Siberia.

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants.** See in Index I.

**Organizations, institutions, etc.** See in Index I.

**Systematic treatments, floras enumerations, etc.:** Busch, E., 1913-31 ("Fl. Sibir.").—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1913a ("Flora Asiat. Ross.").—Fedtschenko, B. A., and Flerov, A. F., 1909 (illus. descr.).—Gmelin, J. G., 1747-69 ("Fl. Sibir.").—Komarov, V. L., 1934-36 ("Fl. U.R.S.S.").—Ledebour, C. F. von, 1842-53 ("Fl. Ross.").—Pallas, P. S., 1784-88 ("Fl. Ross.").—Penkovsky, V. M., 1901 (woody pl.).—Prodan, I., 1925-26 (Szeewald's coll.).—Regel, E., 1861-62 (Radde's coll.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1883-84 (add. Russ. fl.).

## REGIONAL

## FAR EAST

Booschkov, I., 1925 (for.).—Branke, Iu, V., 1934 (ecol.).—Busch, E., 1913-31 (fl.).—Endelman, G., 1932 (morasses).—Hers, J., 1926a (for. trees).—Ivanov, V. A., 1928 (for.).—Ivashkevich, B. A., 1927c, 1932, 1933 (for.).—Kabanov, N. E., 1935b (bibliog.).—Katz, N., 1932 (moors).—Komarov, V. L., 1928b (artic tree limit).—Komarov, V. L., and Klobukova-Alisova, E. N., 1925 (manual); 1931-32 (fl.).—Kovalev, N. V., 1936b (forage pl.).—Krylov, P. N., 1919 (for.); 1927b (phytogeog.).—Langsdorf, G. H. von, 1813-14 (journey).—Matsumura, J., 1895b (Jimbo's coll.).—Minkina, T. I., and Fedorova, R. V., 1935 (for.).—Nekrasova, V. L., 1925a, 1925b (for.).—Radde, G., 1861c (journey).—Saverkin, A. P., 1936a (pheno-geogr. devel.); 1936b (nat. fodder).—Savicz, V. M., 1931, 1932 (descr.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1920 (forage pl.).—1923a (descr.).—Sobolev, S. L., 1932 (forage pl.).—Strogii, A. A., 1934 (woody pl.).—Virasov, B., 1933 (for.).

**Amur:**

**AGRICULTURE:** Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1917.

**ALPINE PLANTS.** See Index I: Alpine plants—Amur.

**FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, ETC.:** Atkinson, T., 1860 (explor.).—Corcoran, J. St. V., 1895 (fl. Amur littoral).—Dokturovskii, V. S., 1909c (Tyrra R. basin); 1909d (Nora, Mamyn basins); 1911 (Tyrra Bureja dist.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1908a, 1912b (journey).—Gassovskii, G. N., 1927 (Gili-Oldoisk reg.).—Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1917, 1927.—Grun-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Semenov, P. P., 1894.—Karo, F., 1902.—Komarov, V. L., 1896a, 1897.—Korshinsky, S. I., 1892b.—Korotkii, M. F., 1912 (Zeya-Bureya dist.).—Krükov, I. F., 1905, 1911.—Levitsky, A., 1909 (upper Zeyan exped.).—Maack, R., 1859a (explor.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1857; 1859c; 1860b; 1861a; 1862b.—Michie, A., Radde, G., and Maack, R., 1867 (journey).—Plucker, T., 1872.—Polynov, B. B., 1911 (Tyrrinski mt. taiga).—Prokhorov, N. I., 1913 (ecol.).—Radde, G., 1860-61.—Regel, E., 1857b, 1858d.—Sabir, C. de, 1861 (Amur R.).—Schmidt, F., 1864, 1868b (Amgun-Bureja reg.).—Semenov, V. F., 1912 (Amur, Zeya R.).—Smirnov, E. T., 1899.—Sochava, V. B., 1932b (Dusse Alin Mts.).—Stoyanov, G. N., 1916.—Talou, A. de, 1858 (Amur R.).—Tanfiliev, G. I., 1902.

**FORESTS:** Sperk, F., 1882.—Stoyanov, G. N., 1912.—Strogii, A. A., 1922.

**FORAGE PLANTS:** Chukaev, K. I., 1912.

**HISTORY OF EXPLORATION:** Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1917.—Popov, V. M., 1927.

**ILLUSTRATIONS OF PLANTS:** Ruprecht, F. J., 1859a.

**SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Atkinson, T., 1860 (list, Amur valley).—Dokturovskii, V. S., 1912b, 1912c (enum.).—Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1907 (Krükov's coll.).—Freyn, J., 1901-03 ("Pl. Karoanae").—Herder, F. von, 1864-87 ("Pl. Radde.

monopet.").—Komarov, V. L., and Klobukova-Alisova, E. N., 1925 (manual).—Korshinsky, S. I., 1892a (enum. coll.).—Kuzeneva, O. I., 1920a (Dorogostaisky's coll.); 1920b (Zeya exped.).—Maack, R., 1859a (enum. coll.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1856 (woody pl.); 1859c (fl.).—Prokhorov, N. I., 1913 (coll. of meteorol. sta.).—Regel, E., 1861-62 (Radde's coll.).—Schmidt, F., 1868b (fl. Amgun-Bureja reg.).—Semenov, V. F., 1912 (coll. Amur, Zeya R.).—Sochava, V. B., 1932b (alpine fl.).

**WEEDS:** Panchenko, M. E., 1921.

**Kamchatka** (See also Primorsk Region):

**ALPINE PLANTS.** See Index I: Alpine plants—Kamchatka.

**FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, ETC.:** Chamisso, A. von, 1830 (journey).—Hultén, E., 1928 (Amer. pl.); 1932 (photog. veg.).—Kittlitz, F. H. von, 1844-45 (illus. veg.); 1858 (journey).—Komarov, V. L., 1908-09, 1910d, 1911a, 1911b (exped.); 1930b (volcanoes).—Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others, 1912-14 (exped.).—Kuznetsov, N. I. (Prof.), 1900.—Langsdorf, G. H. von, 1813-14 (journey).—Lipschitz, S. J., 1936 (ecol.).—Masamune, G., 1931a (distrib. indig. Jap. pl.).—Middendorff, A. T., 1845 (voy.).—Novograblenov, P. T., 1925, 1929a, 1932 (alpine parts).—Regel, E., 1861-84 (exped.).—Semenov, G. K., 1933 (Klutchevskoi volcano).—Shilov, I., 1910 (for.).—Sliunin, N. V., 1900 (nat. hist.).—Tronson, J. M., 1859 (journey).—Tuchoff, W. N., 1906 (w. coast).

**FORESTS, TREES, AND SHRUBS:** Kuzmishchev, P., 1836.—Ovsiannikov, V. F., 1929b.—Pavlov, N. V., 1934b.—Shilov, I., 1910.

**PEAT BOGS:** Erdtman, G., and Hultén, E., 1924.—Neustadt, M., 1936. [See also Index III: Cellular cryptogams—Bryophyta—Moors and *Sphagnum*.]

**SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS:** Hultén, E., 1927-30 (fl.).—Komarov, V. L., 1927-30 (fl.).—Komarov, V. L., Elenkin, A. A., and others, 1912-14 (coll. of Riabouchinsky's exped.).—Regel, E., 1861-62, 1861-84 (coll. Russ. exped.).

**THERMAL AREAS:** Novograblenov, P. T., 1929b, 1929c.

**Primorsk Region** [Maritime Provinces] (See also Kamchatka and Ussuri):

**AGRICULTURE:** Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1917.—Smirnov, E. T., 1899.

**FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, ETC.:** Alisova, E. N., 1923 (explor.).—Atkinson, T., 1860 (explor.).—Derbek, F. A., 1913.—Gluzdovskii, V. E., and Krishtofovich, A. N., 1923.—Gorodkov, B. N., 1935 (Penchina dist.).—Gozhev, A. D., 1934b (swamps, Udskey reg.); 1934c (mt. types, Udskey basin).—Hultén, E., 1928 (Amer. pl.).—Ljubensky, 1867 (lower Amur R.).—Middendorff, A. T., 1844, 1845, 1856, 1864 (journey).—Palibin, J. W., 1908a (Bogdanovich exped.).—Regel, A., 1905 (coastal reg.).—Shchegolev, 1906 (Ajan-Nelkan dis.).—Schischkin, I. K., 1928 (Shantar Is.).—Sliunin, N. V., 1900 (Okhotsk, Kamchatka reg.).—

\* This area includes all Asiatic Russia except that attributed to Central Asia. For subdivisions see map, p. 594.



- Sochava, V. B., 1932a (plains near Penchina Bay).—Tikhomirov, B. A., 1935a, 1935b (Penchina reg.).
- FORESTS, TREES, AND SHRUBS:** Berg, F., 1910 (trees).—Budishchev, A. F., 1867.—Gordeef, T. P., Kozlov, I., and Kurentsov, 1923 (arboretum Primorsk For. Soc.).—Gozhev, A. D., 1934a (Udskoy reg.).—Ivashkevich, B. A., 1923a (map); 1923b, 1927b.—Kornienko, S. D., 1923 (distrib.).—Petrovsky, V., 1913 (properties of woods).
- MEDICINAL PLANTS:** Ivanov, V. E., 1927.
- SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Komarov, V. L., and Klobukova-Alisova, E. N., 1925 (manual).—Regel, E., Rach, L., and Herder, F., 1859a (Paulowsky's, Stubendorff's coll.).—Regel, E., and Tiling, H., 1858 ("Fl. Ajanensis").—Schischkin, I. K., 1936a (Ol'sky I.); 1936b (Karguinsky I.).—Sedelnikov, A. N., 1908 (shore Okhotsk Sea).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1847 (coll. Middendorff's journey); 1879a (Anadyr dist.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, and Meyer, C. A., 1856 ("Fl. Ochotensis").
- Sakhalin.** See under Region II.
- Ussuri** (See also Primorsk Region):
- AGRICULTURE.** See Horticulture.
- FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, PHYTOGEOGRAPHY, ETC.:** Alisova, E. N., 1925 (s. Hanka exp.).—Arseniev, V. K., 1923, 1924, 1926 (Sikhota Alin Mts.).—Bolotova, V. M., 1930 (Hanka plain).—Booskov, I., 1923 (for. Ussuri R.).—Budishchev, A. F., 1868.—Bulaykina, A. A., 1917 (Suchan, Putiatin I.).—Cherskii, A. I., 1913 (Odarka R.); 1916 (s. Ussuri).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1912b (journey).—Ivanov, D. V., 1897 (Sikhota Alin Mts.).—Kolesnikov, B. N., 1935b (Gorin R. basin); 1936 (Sikhota Alin Mts.).—Kolesnikov, B. P., 1936 (Sikhota Alin Mts.).—Komarov, V. L., 1913, 1917 (s. part).—Krylov, N. P., 1916 (Sikhota Alin Mts.).—Kurentsova, G. E., 1936 (taiga of south).—Kuznetsov, I. V., 1911 (Bolang Lake reg.).—Lisitsyn, I., and Krylov, N., 1925 (meadow veg.).—Liubensky, 1867 (lower Amur R.).—Lopatin, I., 1864 (s. of Suifun R.).—Luchnik, Z. I., 1935a (lower Suifun R.); 1935b (Sputinka R.).—Maack, R., 1859b; 1861.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1860c, 1861d (Ussuri R.); 1889e (Przhevalski's journeys).—Polfakov, I. S., 1884 (travels).—Przhevalski, N. M., 1870 (travels).—Saverkin, A. P., 1931 (Posiet dist.).—Schipczinskii, N., 1914 (s. part).—Schischkin, I. K., 1923b (s. part); 1927a (Hanka Lake); 1930 (Iman R.).—Sifuzev, P. V., 1907b.—Skibinskaya, A. M., 1936 (s. part).—Soloviev, K. P., 1935 (Muraviev-Amur Penin.).—Sviragin, N. S., 1897 (journey).—Tanfiliev, G. I., 1902.—Zachs, I., 1927 (shore, Peter the Great Bay).
- FORESTS, FORESTRY, TREES, AND SHRUBS:** Popov, M., 1904.—Samoilova, T. V., 1936.—Shirasawa, H., 1927.—Strogii, A. A., and Vashkoolat, P. N., 1929.—Vradii, V. P., 1904a; 1906.
- HONEY YIELDING PLANTS:** Gutnikov, Z. I., 1936.
- HORTICULTURE:** Abaza, K. V., 1900.—Vorob'ev, D. P., 1935.
- SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Danguy, P., 1910 (Bohnhof's Lake Hanka coll.).—Komarov, V. L., 1910a (Derbeck's coll.); 1916 (add. to fl.); 1923 (s. part).—Oettingen, H. von, 1905 (Desoulavy's coll.).—Regel, E., 1861cc (fl.).—Vorob'ev, D. P., and others, 1936 (mt. taiga sta.).
- WEEDS:** Alektorova, A. A., 1927.—Schischkin, I. K., 1923c, 1927b.—Vasinger-Alektorova, A. V., 1931.

## EASTERN SIBERIA

- Alabyshev, V. V., 1932 (saproelique lakes).—Arseniev, V. K., 1929 (relict subtop. fl.).—Epova, N. A., 1936 (weeds).—Iurinskii, T. I., 1908-09 (spring phenology).—Matsumura, J., 1895b (Jimbo's coll.).—Michie, A., Radde, G., and Maack, R., 1867 (travels).—Radde, G., 1861a (travels); 1861b (geogr. survey).—Schrenk, L., 1861 (Maximowicz' travels).
- Iakutsk (Yakutsk) Region:**
- BIBLIOGRAPHIES.** See Index I: Bibliographies—Iakutsk.
- FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, PHYTOGEOGRAPHY, ETC.:** Abolin, R. J., 1929 (Lena-Viliui plain).—Alabyshev, V. V., 1929 (aquatic fl. Aldan dist.).—Domrachev, D. V., 1913 (upper Tungir R.).—Drobov, V. P., 1910, 1913a, 1914a, 1914e, 1927b (reg. descr.).—Gubelman, M. I., 1931 (Olekma R. valley).—Iurinskii, T. I., 1915 (phenology).—Khari-tonov, N. M., 1916 (phenology).—Komarov, V. L., 1926d (hist. descr., bibliog.).—Korzhevin, V. S., 1933 (Aldan R. valley).—Krasnik, A. A., and Ognev, G. N., 1927 (Lena-Amga plateau).—Kriukov, I. F., 1911 (ecol.).—Kuznetsov,

- N. I. (Vladimirskii), 1911 (Lena-Kirensk reg.).—Maack, R., 1886 (Viliui dist.).—Maydell, G., 1893-96 (travels).—Rabotnov, T. A., 1934a (forage pl.); 1935a (phytogeog.).—Sokolov, F. V., 1923 (se. part).—Sukachev, V. N., 1912 (upper Tungir R.).—Tarabukin, A. J., 1932 (meadow pl., weeds).—Vittenburg, P. V., 1927 (econ.).—Vorobieva, K., 1928a, 1928b (phenology).
- FORESTS:** Birkenhof, A. L., 1931; 1932.—Cajander, A. K., 1900.—Nedrigailov, S. N., 1928; 1932a-e.—Povarnitsyn, V. A., 1932a; 1932b.
- SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1907 (fl.).—Gubelman, M. I., 1915 (Boidush's coll.).—Iurinskii, T. I., 1911, 1916, 1917 (fl.).—Komarov, V. L., 1926d (enum.).—Maack, R., 1886 (enum. pl. Viliui dist.).—Meinshausen, K. F., 1871 (enum. pl. Viliui dist.).—Petrov, V., 1930 (fl.).—Prein, J., 1898b (fl.).—Regel, E., Rach, L., and Herder, F., 1859a (Paulowsky's, Stubendorff's coll.).—Stopnevich, A., 1906 (Vitim-Olekma reg.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1878 (Kolyma R. reg.).
- WEEDS:** Balabaev, G. A., 1931.
- Irkutsk Government:** Borovikov, G. A., 1912 (e. Trans-Angara); 1914 (w. Trans-Angara).—Freyn, J., 1889-90 ("Pl. Karoanae").—Ganeshin, S. S., 1912 (sw. part); 1913 (Angara-Iinsk); 1915, 1916d (enum.).—Iurinskii, T. I., 1908 (enum.); 1909, 1910 (phenology).—Karo, F., 1902.—Krishtofovich, A. N., 1910 (Beresovy Ridge, Balagansk steppe); 1913 (Oka-Angara reg.).—Kucherovskaya, S. E., 1912 (Angara-Lena reg.).—Larin, I., and Sizykh, S., 1917 (med. pl.).—Nazarov, M. I., 1935 (Okinsky reg.).—Povarnitsyn, V. A., 1934 (for.).—Prein, J., 1890, 1892b (Balagansk, lists); 1894b (Maltinskoe, list); 1898c (Olkhinskoe, enum.); 1904 (Chorma R., enum.).—Printz, H., 1921 (Siber-Mongol. frontier).—Selskii, I. S., 1867 (journey).—Sperk, F., 1870 (Verkholsk dist., list).—Tomlin, M. P., 1909, 1910 (Verkholsk, Balagansk dist.); 1913 (enum.).—Troitski, V., 1915 (Sayan Mts.).
- BAIKAL REGION AND LAKE:** Besser, W., 1934b (list).—Freyn, J., 1889-90 ("Pl. Karoanae").—Georgi, J. G., 1775 (enum.).—Komarov, V. L., 1928c (descr., bibliog.).—Kononov, N. A., 1930 (Selenga delta).—Kriukov, I. F., 1911 (e. Baikal).—Larin, I., 1916 (St. Nos penin.).—Mirov, N. T., 1929 (Olchon I.).—Poplavskaya, G. I., 1916b (ecol.).—Povarnitsyn, V. A., 1933a (n. part).—Prein, J., 1894a (Olchon I.).—Radde, G., 1857 (journey).—Regel, E., 1861-62 (Radde's coll.).—Sukachev, V. N., and Poplavskaya, G. I., 1914 (n. Baikal shore).—Sukachev, V. N., Vasiliev, J. J., and Povarnitsyn, V. A., 1932 (for.).—Tikhomirov, N. K., 1927a, 1927b (Olchon I.).—Turczaninow, N., 1838 (cat.); 1842-57 (fl.).—Vereshchagin, G. I., 1927, 1933 (bibliog.); 1928, 1931 (origin of fl.).
- Transbaikalia** (See also Irkutsk Government—Baikal region):
- AGRICULTURE:** Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1927.—Kriukov, N. A., 1895, 1896.
- BURIATO-MONGOLIAN REPUBLIC:** Gammernan, A. F., 1936 (wild med. pl.).—Klemm, M., 1934a, 1934b (ecol., bibliog.); 1934c (enum. pl.).—Nazarov, M. I., 1934a.
- DAURIA:** Freyn, J., 1889-90, 1895-96 ("Pl. Karoanae").—Maximowicz, C. J., 1859b (enum.).—Poplavskaya, G. I., 1916a (descr.).—Regel, E., 1861-62 (Radde's coll.).—Stukov, G. A., 1897 (food pl.).—Turczaninow, N., 1838 (cat.); 1842-57 (fl.).—Zenizov, M. A., 1853 (forage grasses).
- FLORISTIC DESCRIPTIONS, TRAVELS, ETC.:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1911a (for.); 1912b (journey).—Filatov, M. M., 1912 (Urfumkan Gazimur basin).—Flerov, A. F., 1911 (for.).—Gluzdovskii, V. E., 1927.—Kaschin, N. I., 1861 (Argun reg.).—Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1910 (Argun reg.); 1913 (e. part).—Kuznetsov, N. I. (Vladimirskii), 1910.—Novopokrovskii, I. V., 1909, 1910 (descr.).—1912b (Nerchinsk, Chita dist.).—Ponomarev, D. S., 1904 (Nerchinsk dist.).—Poplavskaya, G. I., 1912 (n. part); 1913 (Verkhneudinsk dist.).—Prassolov, L. I., 1927 (soils).—Radde, G., 1858 (Dauro-Mongol. border).—Rudnev, A., 1900 (Buri-khan-ula Mt.).—Stukov, G. A., 1907 (e. part); 1910.—Sukachev, V. N., Vasiliev, J. J., and Povarnitsyn, V. A., 1932 (for. Angara R.).
- MEDICINAL PLANTS:** Stukov, G. A., 1905.
- SYSTEMATIC TREATMENTS, FLORAS, ENUMERATIONS, ETC.:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1912c (enum.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., Sukachev, V. N., and Roshevitz, R. J., 1929-31 (fl.).—Glehn, P. von, 1876 (enum.).—Kubasov, A., 1869 (enum.).—Palibin, J. W., 1902-06 (fl.).—Stukov, G. A., 1898 (list).

**Yakutsk.** See *Iakutsk*.

**Yenisei Government:** Krylov, P. N., and Steinberg, E., 1918 (enum.).—Kurtz, F., 1894 (Waldburg's coll.).—Martianov, N., 1882 (fl., Minusinsk reg.).—Prein, J., 1884, 1891 (enum.).—Printz, H., 1921 (Siber.-Mongol. border).—Troitski, V., 1915 (Sayan Mts.).

## WESTERN SIBERIA

Kurtz, F., 1880 (Waldburg's coll.).—Podpěra, J., 1923 (phytogeog.).—Sommier, S., 1892-96 (journey).  
**Tomsk Government:** Krylov, P. N., 1901-14 (fl.); 1902 (descr.).—Poliakov, P. P., 1934c (Kouznetsk basin).—Prein, J., 1891 (enum.).—Regel, E., and Herder, F., 1864-69 (Semenov's coll.).—Utkin, A. A., 1926 (med. pl.).

## CENTRAL ASIA

### GENERAL

**Bibliography:** Schmid, E., 1932.  
**Exploration, Review of:** Komarov, V. L., 1920-23.  
**Exotics:** Gursky, A., 1935.  
**Floristic descriptions, travels, etc.:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1930a.—Korovin, E. P., 1934.—Palacký, J. B., 1897.—Popov, M. G., 1927.—Sievvertsev, N. A., 1873.  
**Fruit trees and shrubs:** Popov, M. G., 1929b.  
**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions of plants.** See in

Index I.—Region III under this heading.

**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** Bunge, A., 1848a (Lehmann's coll.).—Dangy, P., 1911c (Vaillant's coll.); 1913-14 (Chaffanjon's coll.).—Hemsley, W. B., and Pearson, H. H. W., 1900 (Sven Hedin's coll.).—Kanitz, A., 1891 (Szechenyi's coll.).—Lipsky, W. H., 1900-06 (contr. to fl.).—Schmid, E., Czarda, V., Skuja, H., Thériot, J., and Zahlbruckner, A., 1932 (enum.).

### REGIONAL

#### ALTAI

**Alpine plants.** See Index I: Alpine plants—Altai.  
**Cultivated plants:** Larin, I., 1932 (forage pl.).—Sinskaja, E. N., 1925 (field crops).  
**Floristic descriptions, travels, etc.:** Andreev, G. P., 1891 (upper Abakan R.).—Baranov, V. I., and Sheludjakova, V. A., 1926 (steppes).—Borisova, A. G., 1935 (L. Zaisan, Naryn Range).—Gebler, F. A., 1837 (Katun Mts.).—Gulyaev, S., 1851 (ecol., econ.).—Iablonskii, N. V., 1900 (guide to Altai).—Keller, B. A., 1914.—Krasnov, A. N., 1886. —Krylov, P. N., 1902; 1904 (journey); 1931a (alpine reg.).—Ledebour, C. F. von, Meyer, C. A., and Bunge, A., 1829-30 (journey).—Lippmaa, T., 1926 (n. Altai).—Nikitina, E. V., 1927 (alpine fl.).—Poliakov, P. P., 1929 (for. e. Alatau); 1934a (descr.); 1934b (n. Altai).—Regel, E., 1861-84 (journey).—Sapozhnikov, V. V., 1897, 1901, 1907, 1911, 1926 (journey).—Sapozhnikov, V. V., and Schischkin, B. K., 1918 (Zaisan dist.).—Schangin, P. I., 1793 (journey).—Sedel'nikov, A. N., 1900 (Naryn R. valley); 1904, 1906, 1910 (Lake Zaisan, Mustau Mts.).—Sheludjakova, V. A., 1928 (steppes).—Tehihatcheff, P. de, 1845 (journey, e. Altai).—Teplouchoff, T., 1871 (climate, veg.).—Turner, S. (F. R. G. S.), [1906] (journey).—Vereshchagin, V. I., 1907, 1910 (journey); 1925 (lakes); 1927.  
**Forests:** Avrorin, N. A., 1933.—Baranov, V. I., and Smirnov, M. N., 1931.—Rfemichenko, V., 1910.  
**Fragment plants:** Prokhorova, O. A., and Lebedev, I. M., 1932.  
**Illustrations of plants:** Ledebour, C. F. von, 1829-34.  
**Medicinal plants:** Utkin, L. A., 1926.  
**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** Andreev, G. P., 1891 (upper Abakan R.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1913c (c. Altai).—Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1898 (s. Altai).—Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A., 1841-42 (Schrenk's coll.).—Karelin, G., and Kirilow, I., 1841 (enum. coll.).—Krylov, P. N., 1901-14 (fl.).—Ledebour, C. F. von, Meyer, C. A., and Bunge, A., 1829-33 (fl.).—Regel, E., 1861-84 (Radde's coll.).—Sapozhnikov, V. V., 1897, 1901 (enum. coll.).—Sedel'nikov, A. N., 1900 (enum. pl., Naryn R. valley).—Turner, S. (F. R. G. S.), [1906] (fl.).—Vereshchagin, V. I., 1927 (list).—[Zass, A. J., 1894 (enum. coll.).  
**Weeds:** Khrebtov, A. A., 1926.—Plotnikov, N., 1925; 1926.

#### DZUNGARIA

**Floristic descriptions, travels, etc.:** Lipschitz, S. J., 1931 (Tschulak Plateau).—Lipsky, W. H., 1924 (travels).—Meyer, C. A., 1830 (travels).—Rodin, L. E., 1933b (Lepinsk reg.).—Sapozhnikov, V. V., 1904-07 (steppes).  
**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations:** Karelin, G., and Kirilow, I., 1842.—Price, M. P., and Simpson, N. D., 1913.—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1860-67.

#### PAMIR

Fedtschenko, O. A., 1903-09 (fl.).—Lipsky, W. H., 1900-06 (contr. fl.).

#### SEMIPALATINSK

Keller, B. A., 1912 (explor. Zaisan region).—Regel, E., and Herder, F. von, 1864-69 (Semenov's coll.).  
 [For references to Lake Zaisan see also Altai region.]

#### SINKIANG

(See *Turkestan*)

#### TIEN SHAN

(See also *Turkestan*)

**Cultivated plants:** Capus, G. M., 1884 (origin).  
**Economic (useful) plants:** Kotov, M. I., 1934.  
**Floristic descriptions, travels, phytogeography, etc.:** Baranov, P. A., 1925a (w. part); 1925b (Tschimgane).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1898b; 1903a; 1903b; 1912a.—Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimailo, M. E., 1896-1907 (travels).—Kotov, M. I., 1935 (vestiges of ancient veg.).—Krasnov, A. N., 1887b; 1887c; 1888 (phytogeog.).—Kultiassow, M., 1927 (vertical zones).—Merzbacher, G., 1912 (phytogeog.).—Osten-Sacken, F. von, and Ruprecht, F. J., 1869.—Pavlov, N. V., and Lipschitz, S. J., 1934.—Sapozhnikov, V. V., 1904-07.—Semenov, P. P., 1858 (travels).—Sievvertsov, N. A., 1867; 1873.  
**Forests and trees:** Dungern, F., 1910.—Dzens-Litovskaja, N. N., 1933.—Gorodetskii, V. D., 1904.—Rodin, L. E., 1934a; 1934b.  
**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** Baranov, P. A., 1925a (w. part).—Bonvalot, G., 1892 (enum. coll.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1904-05 (fl. w. part).—Krasnov, A. N., 1887a (coll. e. part).—Lipsky, W. H., 1900-06 (contr. fl.).—Osten-Sacken, F. von, and Ruprecht, F. J., 1869 (c. part).  
**Weeds:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1914c.

#### TURKESTAN

(See also *Tien Shan*)

**Bibliography:** Lipsky, W. H., 1902-05.  
**Exploration, Review of:** Lipsky, W. H., 1902-05.  
**Floristic descriptions, travels, phytogeography, etc.:** Berg, L. S., 1913 (bot. prov.).—Deasy, H. H. P., 1901 (explor.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1874-99.—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1925a.—Fedtschenko, B. A., and Knorring, O. E., 1930.—Korovin, E. P., 1924a (pl. zones).—Korshinsky, S. I., 1896.—Lipsky, W. H., 1906 (mts.); 1911 (for.).—Popov, M. G., 1931b (phytogeog.).—Regel, A., 1879 (journey).  
**Medicinal plants:** Monteverde, N. A., and Hammermann, A. F., 1927.  
**Systematic treatments, floras, enumerations, etc.:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1911-1917 (enum. coll. Leningrad herb.); 1915a (illus. key).—Fedtschenko, O. A., 1902 (enum. coll.).—Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1905-23, 1924 (fl.).—Franchet, A., 1883-84 (enum.).—Komarov, V. L., 1896c (highlands fl.).—Lipsky, W. H., 1900-06 (contr. fl.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1889b (enum.).—Pampanini, R., 1930a (fl.).—Popov, M. G., (and others), 1923-24+ (Tashkent).—Regel, E., 1876k (fl.).—Regel, E., and Herder, F. von, 1846-69 (Semenov's coll.).

## REGION IV \*

## AMBOINA

Rumphius, G. E., 1741-50 ("Herb. Amboinense").

## BURMA

Forrest, G., 1917c (floristic descr.).—Kurz, S., 1874-77, 1877 (fl.).—Ward, F. K., 1920a, 1921c, 1921d, 1931, 1932-33 (explor.).

## INDIA

Anderson, T., 1865 (cat. Calcutta Bot. Gard.).—Brandis, D., 1874 (for. fl.).—Burman, N. L., 1768 (fl.).—Don, D., 1825 (fl. Nepal).—Hooker, J. D., 1872-97 ("Fl. Brit. Ind.").—Roxburgh, W., 1795-1819 (coast of Coromandel); 1814a (cat. pl.); 1814b ("Hortus Bengalensis"); 1820-24 ("Fl. Ind.").—Voigt, J. O., 1845 ("Hortus suburb. Calcutt.").—Wallich, N., 1828-49 (cat. E. India Co's. herb.).—Ward, F. K., 1930d (for. ne. frontier).—Wight, R., 1834 (contr. bot.).

## INDO-CHINA

Crevost, C., and Lemarié, C., 1917-35 (econ. prod.).—Dop, P., 1931 (descr. fl.).—Gagnepain, F., 1926 (phytogeog.).—Henry, A., 1898 (econ. pl.).—Lecomte, H., (and others), 1907-37 ("Fl. gén. Indo-Chine").—Loureiro, J., 1890 ("Fl. Cochinchin.").—Perrot, E., and Hurrier, P., 1907 (med. pl.).—Pételot, A., 1929a (textbook); 1929b (bibliog.).—Pierre, L., 1879-1907 (illus. for. pl.).—Thorel, C., 1873 (agr., hort.).—Warburg, O., 1899-1900 ("Monsunia").

## MALAY PENINSULA

Burkill, I. H., 1935 (econ. pl.).—Ridley, H. N., 1922-25 (fl.).—Steenis, C. G. G. J. van, 1934-35 (origin mt. fl.).

\*Although these areas are outside the limits of this bibliography, the papers here cited contain data on eastern Asiatic plants. See also in Index I: Miscellaneous notes and descriptions.

## MICRONESIA

Kanehira, R., 1935c (enum. pl.).

## NETHERLANDS EAST INDIES

Bennett, J. J., Brown, R., and Horsfield, T., 1838 ("Pl. Javan. rar.").—Blume, C. L., 1825-26, 1858a (fl.).—Rant, A., 1929 (mt. fl. Java).

## PARACEL ARCHIPELAGO

Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Sasaki, S., 1922 (Ono's coll.).

## PHILIPPINE ISLANDS

Blanco, M., 1837 ("Flora de Filipinas").—Merrill, E. D., 1923-26 (enum. pl.).

## SIAM

Craib, W. G., 1911d, 1925-36 (fl.).—Kerr, A. F. G., 1931 (introd. pl.); 1935 (contr. fl.).—Winit Wanadorn, Phya, 1933 (introd. pl.).

## U.S.S.R.

(Exclusive of Asiatic Russia)†

Berg, L. S., 1930 (geog. zones).—Busch, N. A., 1918b (bibliog. phytogeog.).—Komarov, V. L., 1915 (med. pl.); 1934-36 ("Fl. U.R.S.S.").—Ledebour, C. F. von, 1842-53 (fl.).—Pallas, P. S., 1784-88 (fl.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1883-84 (add. fl.).

† For Asiatic Russia see Region III—Siberia.

# INDEX III—SYSTEMATIC

## COMPREHENSIVE TREATMENTS \*

- Adanson, M., 1763 ("Fam. pl.").  
 Baillon, H., 1867-95 ("Hist. pl."); 1876-82 ("Dict. bot.").  
 Bartling, F. G., 1830 ("Ord. nat. pl.").  
 Bentham, G., and Hooker, J. D., 1862-83 ("Gen. pl.").  
 Candolle, A. de, Candolle, C. de, 1878-96 ("Monogr. phan. prodr.").  
 Candolle, A. P. de, 1818-21 ("Reg. veg. syst. nat.").  
 Candolle, A. P. de, Candolle, A. de, and Candolle, C. de, 1824-74 ("Prodr. syst. nat. reg. veg.").  
 Christmann, G. F., and Panzer, G. F. W., 1777-88 ("Pflanzen-syst.").  
 Dieterich, K. F., 1770 ("Pflanzenr. nach . . . Linné").  
 Dietrich, A., 1831-33 ("Linné sp. pl.").  
 Dietrich, D. N. F., 1836-55 ("Encyclop. Pflanzen"); 1839-52 ("Synop. pl.").  
 Don, G., 1831-38 ("Gen. hist. dichlamyd. pl.").  
 Endlicher, S. L., 1836-50 ("Gen. pl."); 1841 ("Enchiridion bot.").  
 Engler, A., 1892 ("Syllabus med.-pharm. Bot."); 1898 ("Syllabus Pflanzenfam."); 1900-37 ("Pflanzenreich").  
 Engler, A., and Prantl, K., 1887-99 ("Pflanzenfam.").  
 Gaertner, J., 1788-1807 ("Fruct. sem. pl.").  
 Georgi, J. G., 1800-01 ("Pflanzenarten russ. Reichs").  
 Giseke, P. D., 1792 ("Linné praelect. ord. nat. pl.").  
 Gmelin, J. F., 1789-96 ("Linné syst. nat.").  
 Hayata, B., 1933-35 (syst. bot.).  
 Hill, J., 1761-75 ("Veg. syst.").  
 Houttuyn, M., 1773-83 ("Nat. hist. pl.").  
 Hutchinson, J., 1923-27 ("Phylog. classif."); 1926-34 ("Fam. fl. pl.").  
 Jacquin, N. J., 1786-96 ("Coll. bot.").  
 Lamarek, J. B. A. P. M. de, 1783-1817 ("Encyclop. method."); 1791-1823 ("Tab. encyclop.").  
 Lemée, A., 1929-35 ("Dict. descr. phanérogames").  
 Lindley, J., 1830a ("Introduct. syst. bot."); 1846-53a ("Veg. kingdom").  
 Linnaeus, C., 1753 ("Sp. pl."); 1754-67 ("Gen. pl."); 1758-59, 1760 ("Syst. nat."); 1767-71 ("Mant. pl.").  
 Linnaeus, C., fil., 1781 ("Suppl. pl.").  
 Meister, G., 1692 ("Orient.-indian. Kunst-Lustgärt.").  
 Miller, P., 1768 ("Gard. dict.").  
 Morison, R., 1680-99 ("Pl. hist. univ. Oxon.").  
 Murray, J. A., 1774 ("Linné syst. veg.").  
 Persoon, C. H., 1797 ("Linné syst. veg."); 1805-07 ("Synop. pl."); 1817-21 ("Sp. pl.").  
 Pfeiffer, L., 1870-74 ("Syn. bot. locuplet. gen.").  
 Plukenet, L., 1691-96 ("Opera omnia bot.").  
 Rafinesque, C. S., 1836-38b ("Fl. Tellur."); 1838 ("Sylva Tellur.").  
 Ray, J., 1686-1704 ("Hist. pl.").  
 Reichard, J. J., 1779-80 ("Linné syst. pl.").  
 Richter, H. E., 1835-40 ("Linn. syst. gen. sp. pl.").  
 Roemer, J. J., and Schultes, J. A., 1817-30 ("Linné syst. veg.").  
 Roemer, M. J., 1846-47 ("Fam. nat. synop. monogr.").  
 Saint-Germain, J., 1784 ("Manuel vég.").  
 Schultes, J. A., 1820 ("Linné syst. veg.").  
 Schultes, J. A., and Schultes, J. H., 1822-27 ("Mant. syst. veg. Linné").  
 Spach, E., 1834-48 ("Hist. nat. phan.").  
 Sprengel, K., 1825-28 ("Linn. syst. veg.").  
 Ventenat, E. P., 1799a ("Tab. reg. vég.").  
 Vitman, F., 1789-1802 ("Summa pl. methodo Linn.").  
 Willdenow, C. L., 1797-1830 ("Linné sp. pl.").

## CELLULAR CRYPTOGRAMS

- Elenkin, A. A., 1902 (coll. Saian plateau); 1923 (Inst. Crypt. pl. Leningrad).—Keissler, K. von, 1924-33 (exsiccatae from Vienna).—Matsumura, J., and Miyoshi, M., 1899-1900 (illus. Jap. spp.).—Montagne, C., 1856 ("Sylloge gen. sp.").  
 —Satô, M., 1933c (Sakhalin coll.).—Schiffner, V., 1896 ("Crypt. Karoanae Dahuricae").—Schkuhr, C., 1804-09 (Linnaean syst. arrangement).

## SCHIZOMYCETES (BACTERIA)

(Prepared by G. D. Darker)

- Bokura, U., 1919.—Emoto, Y., 1933a, 1933c, 1934b (hot springs).—Imamura, Toshio, 1934 (iron bact.).—Miyoshi, M., 1897a (iron bact.).—Nakata, K., 1927c.—Nomura, H., 1908.—Okabe, N., 1932-35 (diseases, Formosa).—Takimoto, S., 1920, 1921a, 1921b.  
**Aplanobacter malloiti**: Takimoto, S., 1930a.  
**Bacillus**: Hino, I., 1933b (*milletiae*).—Kawamura, E., 1931b (*aroideae*).—Mizusawa, Y., 1921, 1923 (*croci*).—Nakata, K., 1927a (*aroideae*).—Omori, J., 1896c (*alliriae*).—Takimoto, S., 1927a, 1927e (*aroideae*); 1931b (*betivorus*); 1931e (*aroideae*).—Uyeda, Y., 1908b (*arakovorus*).—Yoshii, H., 1926, 1927 (*carotovorus*).  
**Bacterium**: Hirata, E., 1928 (*aptatum*).—Kawamura, E., 1934a (*castaneae*); 1934b (*helianthi*).—Nakata, K., 1930 (*sesami, sesamicola, solanacearum*).—Nakata, K., and Takimoto, S., 1923 (*hibisci*).—Nakata, K., Nakajima, T., and Takimoto, S., 1922 (*aptatum, tumefaciens*); 1924 (*malvacearum*).—Okabe, N., 1932-35.—Takeuchi, H., 1930 (*oryzae*).—Takimoto, S., 1915b (*viciae*); 1921a (*sojae*); 1926 (*nicotianum*); 1927b (*petasitis*); 1927c (*mori*); 1927f (*sesamicola*); 1927g (*nigromaculans*); 1927h (*sojae*); 1928a (*phaseoli*); 1928b (*campestre*); 1930b (*solanacearum*); 1930c (*astragali*); 1930d (*solanacearum*); 1931a, 1931c (*maculicola*); 1931d (*iridicola*); 1931f (*phaseoli*); 1931h (*eriobotryae*); 1931i (*papavericola*); 1932 (*colocasiae*); 1934b (*begoniae*); 1935c (*papaveris*); 1935-36 (*aroideae, calendulae*).—Yamamoto, S., 1934 (*lactuca*).—Yoshii, H., 1928b (*vesicatorium*).—Yoshii, H., and Takimoto, S., 1928 (*ricini*).  
**Chondromyces**: Emoto, Y., 1934c (*crocatus*).—Watanabe, A., and Tanaka, Isuke, 1929 (*lanuginosus*).  
**Chromatium**: Tokuda, S., 1936 (*gracile, weissei*).  
**Coccobacillus loligo**: Kishitani, T., 1928b.  
**Myxobacteriaceae**: Emoto, Y., 1929-35 (bibliog.).—Yoshii, Y., 1926 (Japan).  
**Phytomonas fabae**: Yü, Ta-fu, 1936b.  
**Pseudomonas**: Ishiyama, S., 1928 (*oryzae*).—Kishitani, T., 1928a (*luminescens, phosphorescens, photogena*).—Nakata, K., Nakajima, T., and Takimoto, S., 1922 (*destructans*).—Takimoto, S., 1931f (*glycines*).—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1918b (*citri*).—Tochinai, Y., 1932 (*itocana*).—Uyeda, Y., 1903; 1908a (*zingiberi*).  
**Rhodospirillum longum**: Hama, T., 1933a.  
**Thiobacillus**: Emoto, Y., 1929b (*crenatus, lobatus, umbonatus*).  
**Thiobacteriales**: Hama, T., 1933b.  
**Thiocystis violacea**: Tokuda, S., 1936.  
**Thioderma rubrum**: Miyoshi, M., 1897b.  
**Thiosphaera gelatinosa**: Miyoshi, M., 1897b.  
**Thiosphaerion violaceum**: Miyoshi, M., 1897b.

\* For similar works see references in Index I under Encyclopaedias and dictionaries, Indexes and nomenclators, etc.

## MYXOMYCETES (SLIME MOLDS)

- Emoto, Y., 1928a (coll. Tokyo Bot. Gard.); 1928b (spp. new to Japan); 1928c; 1929-35 (bibliog.); 1931-33 (s. Manchuria); 1933b (Kiso for.); 1933d, 1933f (hist., bibliog.); 1933-34a (Mt. Fuji); 1933-36 (spp. new to Japan); 1934a (Nikko); 1934-36 (Japan); 1936a (Miyazaki pref.); 1936c (Jehol).—Hara, K., 1931-32 (Jap. spp.).—Hattori, H., 1928 (sp. new to Japan); 1928-34 (illus. Jap. spp.); 1935 (Nasu dist.).—Kusano, S., 1899 (Jap. spp.).—Lavrov, N. N., 1927-31 (Siberia); 1929 (n. spp. Siberia).—Lister, A., 1894 (monogr.).—Lister, A., and Lister, G., 1904, 1906 (Jap. spp.).—Lister, G., 1915 (Jap. spp.).—Macbride, T. H., and Martin, G. W., 1934 (monogr.).—Massee, G., 1892 (monogr.).—Minakata, K., 1908, 1913, 1915, 1927 (lists Jap. spp.).—Nakazawa, R., 1929 (Formosa).—Oguma, S., 1935 (Saitama pref.).—Pidoplitschka, N., 1932 (Ukraine).—Rostafinsky, J. T., 1874-75, 1876 (monogr.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1931g (n. Manch.).—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1934g (Fukien).—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, and Têng, Kuei-ling, 1933, 1935 (China).—Torrend, C., 1907-09 (monogr.).—Transhel, V., 1914a (Kamchatka).—Yamashiro, M., 1936 (new Kyûshû spp.).
- Arcyria:** Emoto, Y., 1926 (*glauca*).—Lister, G., 1933 (*pomiformis*).
- Barbeyella minutissima:** Emoto, Y., 1932b.
- Ceratomyxa fruticulosa:** Emoto, Y., 1933e.
- Clastoderma debaryanum:** Emoto, Y., 1929a.
- Comatricha longa:** Pidoplitschka, N., 1932.
- Diachea:** Emoto, Y., 1935 (*miyozakienensis*).—Lister, G., 1913 (*cerifera*).—Ochiai, E., 1926 (*leucopodia*).
- Diderma:** Emoto, Y., 1929a (*imperialis*); 1935 (*concauum*).—Lister, G., 1913 (*arboresum*).
- Didymium:** Lister, G., 1931 (*ochroideum*); 1933 (*leolinum*).
- Enteridium yabeianum:** Emoto, Y., 1932a.
- Hemitrichia:** Lister, G., 1911 (*minor*); 1929 (*imperialis*).
- Heterodermaceae:** Emoto, Y., 1933-34b.
- Licea minima:** Emoto, Y., 1932b.
- Lindbladia effusa:** Emoto, Y., 1936a.
- Minakatella:** Lister, G., 1921 (n. gen.).—Nakazawa, R., 1931 (*longifila*).
- Perichaena tessellata:** Lister, G., 1931.
- Physaraceae:** Emoto, Y., 1933-34b (n. spp.).
- Physarum:** Emoto, Y., 1926 (*newtoni*); 1931 (*nasuense*); 1931-33 (*punicum*).—Lister, G., 1921 (*gyrosum*).—Nakata, K., Nakajima, T., and Takimoto, S., 1922 (*cinereum*).—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1888b; 1888c.
- Polysphondylium violaceum:** Shibata, K., 1899.
- Pseudoplasmodium aurantiacum:** Molisch, H., 1924-25.
- Reticulariaceae:** Emoto, Y., 1933-34b.
- Stemonitaceae:** Emoto, Y., 1933-34b.
- Stemonitis splendens:** Emoto, Y., 1936.
- Trichia leucopodia:** Ochiai, E., 1926.

## ALGAE

(Prepared by G. D. Darker)

## GENERAL

- Bibliographies:** Elenkin, A. A., 1914b (freshwater).—Elenkin, A. A., and Ohl, L. A., 1929; 1935.—Emoto, Y., 1933c (hot springs).—Li, Liang-ching, 1932b (China).—Miyabe, K., Yanagawa, S., and Oshima, Kintarô, 1902 (Laminariaceae).—Moewus, F., 1932 (Volvocales).—Nordstedt, C. F. O., 1896-1908 (Desmidiaceae).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1916a.—Pételot, A., 1929b (Indo-China).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (China).—Tilden, J. E., 1920; 1931 (China).—Toni, G. B. de, 1931-32 (monogr.).—Woronichin, N. N., 1914 (Kamchatka).
- Collectors:**
- ARSENIEV, V. K.: Brotherus, V. F., Okamura, Kintarô, and Zahlbruckner, A., 1936.
- BISSCHOP and BUECHER: Suringar, W. F. R., 1870.
- CH'ÊN, PANG-CHIEH: Li, Liang-ching, 1935a.
- CHENG, P. C.: Wang, Chu-chia, 1934b.
- CHU, H. J.: Skvortzov, B. V., 1928b.
- CHUNG, H. H.: Skvortzov, B. V., 1927i.
- GRUNOW, A., herb. coll.: Reehinger, K., 1914.
- HEDIN, SVEN: Wille, N., 1900, 1922.
- HOLDERER: Schmidt, W., 1900.
- HUMMEL, D.: Borge, O., 1934.
- JACOT, A. P.: Howe, M. A., 1934.
- KELLOGG, C. R.: Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22.
- MOSELEY, H. N.: Dickie, [G.], 1876, 1877.
- PRZEWAŁSKI, N. M.: Istvánffy, J., 1886.
- SAVATIER, L.: Hariot, P., 1891c.
- SCHAUINSLAND, H.: Lemmermann, E., 1899, 1907.
- "SHIRAI, K." (=Shirai, M.): Okamura, Kintarô, 1935b.
- SIEBOLD, P. F. von and SURINGAR, W. F. R.: Suringar, W. F. R., 1870.
- WANG, YÜN-CHANG: Li, Liang-ching, 1932c.
- WRIGHT, C.: Harvey, W. H., 1860.
- Cultivation:** Motte, J., 1934.—Yendo, K., 1914b.
- Economic algae:** Davidson, C. J., 1906 (Japan).—Eratov-Slutskii, L. S., 1928b (Far East).—Gail, G. I., 1930 (Japan Sea).—Holmes, E. M., 1906 (Japan).—Howe, M. A., 1917 (Japan).—Ishidoya, T., 1933-37 (China).—Koetsu, H., 1876 (Japan).—Li, Liang-ching, 1934a, 1934b (China).—Miyabe, K., Yanagawa, S., and Oshima, Kintarô, 1902 (Hokkaido).—Miyasaka, I., 1934 (as oyster food).—Motte, J., 1934 (Japan).—Nishimura, T., 1903 (glue, Japan).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1889b (Japan); 1909; 1934b; 1934h (Japan).—Oki, K., 1904 (Osaka pref.).—Perrot, E., and Gatin, C. L., 1911.—Sinova, E. S., 1928.—Smith, H. M., 1905 (Japan).—Tilden, J. E., 1935.—Treumann, I., 1933 (Far East).—Tsêng, Chêng-kuei, 1933 (Amoy); 1935c (Kwangtung).—Tsêng, Chêng-kuei, and T'ang, P'ei-sung, 1936 (China).—Tsêng, Shêng, 1933 (Kiaochow Bay).—Uyeda, Saburô, 1927 (as oyster food).—Voronikhin, N. N., 1932.—Yendo, K., 1902a, 1903a (Japan).—Yoshika, T., 1906 (Japan).
- [See also Index I: Economic plants.]
- Edible algae:** Blasdale, W. C., 1899 (China).—Elenkin, A. A., 1931 (freshwater).—Montagne, C., 1846-47b (China).—Nami-kawa, S., 1906.—Okamura, Kintarô, 1913a (China).—Perrot, E., and Gatin, C. L., 1911.—Seinf, E., 1907 (Japan).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (n. China).—Tsêng, Chêng-kuei, 1935b. [See also Index I: Food plants.]
- Expeditions:** Borge, O., 1934 (Swedish-Chin. exp.).—Czurda, V., 1932 (German c. Asia exp.).—Debeaux, O., 1875a (French exp.).—Dickie, [G.], 1876, 1877 (Challenger).—Grunow, A., 1870 (Novara).—Harvey, W. H., 1856 (Perry's exp.); 1860 (N. Pacific explor. exp.).—Henderson, G., and Hume, A. O., 1873 (Lahore to Yarkand).—Kjellman, F. R., and Petersen, J. V., 1887 (Vega).—Martens, G., 1866 (Prussian exp.).—Montagne, C., 1844-46 ("la Bonite").—Murray, G., 1889 (Challenger).—Piccone, A., 1889 ("Vettor Pisani").—Postels, A., and Ruprecht, F. J., 1840 (Seniavin).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1851 (Middendorff exp.).—Skuja, H., 1932 (German c. Asia exp.).; 1937 (Händel-Mazzetti).
- Exsiccatae:** Okamura, Kintarô, 1903b ("Algae Jap. exsicc.").—Zahlbruckner, A., 1915-23 ("Krypt, exsicc. Vindob").
- History:** Emoto, Y., 1933c (hot springs).—Li, Liang-ching, 1934b (China).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1907a (Jap. fisheries); 1909 (*Porphyræ* prod.); 1916a (Japan).—Tilden, J. E., 1931 (China).—Tsêng, Chêng-kuei, 1935a (China).—Voronikhin, N. N., 1936 (research in Far East).
- [See also Index I: History and progress of botany.]
- Illustrations:** Hirn, K. E., 1900a (Oedogoniaceae).—Itô, Kumatarô, 1931-32 (marine).—Kobayashi, Y., and Watari, T., 1934-35.—Kützting, F. T., 1845-71 (marine).—Makino, T., 1929j (Characeae).—Marukawa, H., 1921 (plankton).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1900-02 (marine); 1907-35.—Smith, H. M., 1905 (marine).—Suringar, W. F. R., 1871 (*Gloiopeltis*); 1872-74.—Toni, G. B. de, 1895b (marine).
- Plankton:** Aikawa, H., 1930, 1931-36 (Japan); 1933 (Okhotsk Sea); 1936b (Japan).—Aoki, K., 1919 (Formosan Sea).—Gail, G. I., 1936a (Japan Sea).—Hattori, H., 1903a (Shinano Prov.).—Henckel, A. H., 1925 (L. Baikal).—Iasnitskii, V. N., 1923, 1924 (L. Baikal); 1926a (Irkutsk); 1928, 1930 (L. Baikal).—Ivanov, V. E., 1929 (Vladivostok).—Kisselev, I. A., 1931 (Amur-Liman); 1934a (Amur Delta); 1934b (Petroles Bay,



**Plankton (continued).**

Japan Sea).—Kokubo, S., 1932 (Aomori Bay).—Kokubo, S., and Tamura, T., 1934 (Aomori Bay).—Komai, T., and Ikari, J., 1929 (Seto).—Konguisser, R. A., 1935 (Japan Sea).—Lemmermann, E., 1899 (Pacific); 1903; 1907 (Yangtze).—Mangin, L., 1928 (China and Japan Seas).—Marukawa, H., 1921.—Meyer, K. I., 1927a (L. Baikal).—Miyoshi, M., 1899 (Japan).—Okada, Yaichirō, 1934.—Okamura, Kintarō, 1904b, 1907b (Japan); 1912 (Bonito fishing grounds).—Ostenfeld,

C. H., 1907 (Mongolia).—Proshkina-Lavrenko, A. I., and Roll, J. V., 1927 (Slaviansk).—Rakhmanova, S., 1933 (Tartar Str.).—Schodduyn, R., and Leroy, P., 1933 (Pei-Tcheu-Ly).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (Tibet, Tientsin, Foochow); 1927f (Altai Mts.); 1928g (Manchuria); 1931a (Siberia); 1931e (Vladivostok Bay); 1931g (Korean Str.).—Suihara, H., 1906b (Tosa Sea).—Tokuhisa, M., 1907 (L. Chuzenji).—Ueno, M., 1934 (Etorofu I.).—Yamada, T., 1933 (Korean Str.).—Yamamura, Y., 1934 (L. Inawasiro).

## REGIONAL

## REGION I

**China:** Arcangeli, G., 1896.—Ariga, K., 1919 (marine, Amoy).—Borge, O., 1934 (nw. China).—Ch'ên, Hua-kuei, 1934 (freshwater, Chihli).—Chiao, Ch'ü-yüan, 1933a (marine, Amoy).—Collins, F. S., 1919 (marine).—Cotton, A. S., 1915 (marine).—Debeaux, O., 1875a; 1875-79 (marine, Chihli, Kiangsu, Shantung).—Gee, N. Gist, 1919 (Kiangsu).—Gepp, E. S., 1904 (marine).—Gray, A., 1856 (China Sea).—Grubb, V. M., 1932a (marine).—Gutwinski, R., 1903.—Howe, M. A., 1924 (marine); 1934 (marine, Shantung).—Kützing, F. T., 1843 (China Sea).—Li, Liang-ching, 1932a (freshwater); 1932c (freshwater, Chekiang, Chihli, Kiangsu); 1933 (freshwater); 1934a; 1934b; 1934c (freshwater, Hupeh); 1935a (freshwater, Szechwan); 1935b (freshwater, Kwangtung); 1936 (Shantung).—Loesener, T., 1919a (Shantung).—Martens, G., 1866 (marine, n. China).—Montagne, C., 1844-46 (Macao); 1846-47a.—Okamura, Kintarō, 1920 (marine, Amoy); 1932c (China Sea).—Piccone, A., 1899 (Amoy).—Porterfield, W. M., 1922.—Setchell, W. A., 1931-36 (marine, Hongkong).—Skuja, H., 1937 (freshwater, sw. China).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (freshwater, Fukien, Kiangsu, s. China); 1925a, 1926b (freshwater, Chihli); 1927i (freshwater, Amoy).—Tilden, J. E., 1931 (freshwater, marine).—Tsêng, Chêng-kuei, 1935a (marine); 1936 (marine, Amoy).—Tsêng, Chi-kuan, and Li, Liang-ching, 1935 (marine, Shantung).—Wang, Chu-chia, 1931 (freshwater, Kiangsu); 1934a (freshwater, Anhwei); 1934b (freshwater, Szechwan); 1936 (freshwater, Hunan, Kiangsi).—Wang, Yün-chang, 1932 (freshwater, Chihli).—Yendo, K., 1908-09 (marine).—Yüga, K., 1920b (marine, Amoy).

**Manchuria:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1917, 1925b, 1926e, 1932a, 1932d (flagellates); 1916, 1919-22, 1925m, 1927c (freshwater).

**Mongolia:** Dorogostaisky, S., 1905.—Istvánffy, J., 1886.

**Tibet:** Henderson, G., and Hume, A. O., 1873 (freshwater).—Wille, N., 1900, 1922.

## REGION II

**Bonin Is.:** Okamura, Kintarō, 1897 (marine).

**Chosen:** Cotton, A. D., 1906 (marine).—Grubb, V. M., 1932a (marine).—Okamura, Kintarō, 1892c, 1913b, 1914b, 1915-17 (marine).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1932c (flagellates).

**Formosa:** Heydrich, F., 1894.—Horikawa, Y., 1919 (marine).—Okada, K., 1932.—Okamura, Kintarō, 1931b (marine, Botel Tobago).—Yüga, K., 1919-20, 1920b, 1921a (marine).

**Hokkaido:** Okamura, Kintarō, 1891-1931.—Yamada, Y., 1934f (marine, Kakan Etorofu I.).

**Japan proper:** Foslie, M., 1904-09 (calcareous).—Gail, G. I., 1930 (Japan Sea).—Gray, A., 1856.—Grubb, V. M., 1932b (marine).—Harriot, P., 1891c (marine, Yokoska).—Harvey, W. H., 1856, 1860 (marine).—Hattori, H., 1917 (freshwater).—Hayata, B., 1926d (marine, Kanagawa-ken).—Higashi, M., 1928 (naturalized spp.).—Hitchcock, R., 1887.—Holmes,

E. M., 1895-96 (marine).—Ikoma, Y., 1924 (tropical spp., Japan Sea).—Komai, T., Akatsuka, K., and Ikari, J., 1927 (Seto).—Komai, T., and Ikari, J., 1929 (marine, Seto).—Komatsuzaki, M., 1904 (marine, Hitachi prov.).—Kützing, F. T., 1843 (Japan Sea).—Martens, G., 1866 (marine).—Narita, S., 1914-15.—Okada, K., 1936b.—Okamura, Kintarō, 1892b (marine); 1892e (Rikuchū prov.); 1892f (Boshu prov.); 1892g (Rikuchū prov.); 1892h (Boshu prov.); 1893a; 1893d; 1893e (marine, Noto prov.); 1894b (marine, Tosa prov.); 1896b, 1896-99 (marine); 1901; 1902a; 1903b; 1907a (Kisaradzu Sea); 1917 (distrib., Japan Sea); 1924 (marine); 1925b (tropical spp., Japan Sea); 1927a (key to genera); 1927c (Japan Sea); 1927d (marine, Mutsu Bay); 1928c (marine); 1930d (Hatidyo I.); 1932c (marine); 1933, 1934a (marine); 1934d (Wakayama-ken); 1934i (marine, Chiba-ken); [1935?], [Date?] (marine).—Satō, M., (marine, Yamagata-ken).—Schmidt, O. C., 1924 (marine).—Segawa, K., 1935-36 (marine, Idzu prov.).—Suihara, H., 1906a (marine, Tosa prov.).—Suringar, W. F. R., 1868a, 1870.—Takahashi, M., 1935b, 1935c.—Thunberg, C. P., 1815 (marine).—Toni, G. B. de, 1895b (marine).—Yamada, Y., 1928b (marine, Mutsu Bay); 1930-36; 1931a (marine, Yokoska).—Yendo, K., 1902b, 1903b, 1908-09 (marine); 1909-18, 1913a, 1920.—Zacks, I., 1927 (Japan Sea).

**Kurile Is.:** Anonymous, 1934a (marine).—Kawabata, S., 1936 (marine, Shikotan).—Miyabe, K., and Nagai, M., 1932c (marine).—Okamura, Kintarō, 1891b.—Yamada, Y., 1934b (marine).—Yoshikawa, H., 1931 (marine, Kunajiri I.).

**Liu Kiu Is.:** Heydrich, F., 1894, 1907.—Kuroiwa, H., 1899 (marine).—Okamura, Kintarō, 1893h.

**Sachalin:** Tokida, J., 1932a (marine).

## REGION III

**Siberia:** Arwidsson, T., 1932 (marine, Kamchatka).—Averkiev, N. D., 1917.—Brotherus, V. F., Okamura, Kintarō, and Zahlbruckner, A., 1936 (marine, Primorsk).—Dorogostaisky, S., 1905 (L. Baikal).—Elenkin, A. A., 1914b (freshwater, Kamchatka).—Gutwinski, R., 1891 (Kamchatka, L. Baikal).—Khakhina, A. G., 1934 (Suyfun R.); 1936 (Suputinka R.).—Kozlovskii, V., 1888.—Meyer, K. I., 1922, 1922-24, 1925, 1926, 1927b, 1930a, 1930b (L. Baikal).—Meyer, K. I., and Reinhardt, L. V., 1925 (L. Baikal, Transbaikalia).—Nagai, M., 1933c (marine, Kamchatka).—Okamura, Kintarō, 1928d (Kamchatka).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1851 (marine, Okhotsk Sea).—Savicz, V. P., 1914a (Kamchatka).—Sinova, E. S., 1930 (marine, Shantar I.); 1933 (Kamchatka).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1918; 1930a.—Tripolitova, T. K., 1928 (Toms prov.).—Voronikhin, N. N., 1936 (Kamchatka).—Woronichin, N. N., 1914 (marine, Kamchatka).—Zacks, I., 1927 (Ussuri); 1929 (Okhotsk Sea).

**Central Asia:** Gutwinski, R., 1903.—Hirn, K. E., 1900b.—Schmidle, W., 1900.—Skuja, H., 1932.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1927f (Altai Mts.).—Tripolitova, T. K., 1928 (Altai prov.).

## SYSTEMATIC

Agardh, C. A., 1820-28, 1824.—Agardh, J. G., 1848-76 (monogr.); 1872-90; 1891-99.—Chiminelli, E., 1906 (marine).—Cotton, A. D., 1907 (marine).—Emoto, Y., 1933c, 1934b (hot springs).—Grunow, A., 1870.—Iasnitskii, V. N., 1931 (*Svarchevskiella rotans* \*).—Imazeki, R., 1936 (marine).—Koidzumi, G., 1933a (Mastigophyta).—Kützing, F. T., 1849 (monogr.).—Mazza, A., 1905-25.—Okamura, Kintarō, 1900a; 1902b; 1930a (handbook); 1934f (origin of coral reef); 1934g (Pacific); 1935a, 1935b.—Postels, A., and Ruprecht, F. J., 1840 (marine).—Setchell, W. A., 1933b; 1935a, 1935c (distrib.).

\* The group to which this organism belongs has not been determined.

—Tilden, J. E., 1928 (Pacific); 1935.—Toni, G. B. de, 1889-1924 (monogr.).—Wang, Chu-chia, 1935a (freshwater); 1935b (drinking water).—Yoshikawa, H., 1932 (marine).

## CHLOROPHYCEAE (GREEN ALGAE)

Borge, O., 1899.—Kjellman, F. R., 1897b (Japan).—Okamura, Kintarō, 1907b, 1927a.—Printz, H., 1915 (Mongolia, Siberia).—Sinova, E. S., 1928-29 (Japan).—Skabichevsky, A. P., 1931 (L. Baikal).—Yamada, Y., 1925a (Formosa); 1928a; 1934c (Liu Kiu).

**Acetabularia mediterranea:** Itô, Tokutarō, 1899a.

**Acetabulariaeae:** Solms-Laubach, H., 1895.  
**Acrosiphonia mertensii:** Setchell, W. A., and Gardner, N. L., 1920-24.  
**Aegagropila:** Kanno, Risuke, 1934 (Japan).—Meyer, K. I., 1926.—Nakano, H., 1917b (*sauteri*).—Tokunaga, Y., 1932 (*sauteri*).  
**Ankistrodesmus hiemale:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1928g.  
**Arthrodesmus:** Roll, J. V., 1936.  
**Basilcladia crassa:** Wang, Chu-chia, 1935a.  
**Boodlea:** Murray, G., 1889.—Toni, G. B. de, 1889a (*coacta*).  
**Botryophora occidentalis:** Okamura, Kintarō, 1903c.  
**Bulbochaete:** Elenkin, A. A., 1936.—Li, Liang-ching, 1934-35 (China).—Tiffany, L. H., 1928 (*mirabilis, rectangularis*); 1930.  
**Carteria:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1927a.  
**Caulerpa:** Yendo, K., 1903b (*tateyamensis*); 1903c (*anceps*).  
**Chaetomorpha:** Meyer, K. I., 1922; 1925 (*baicalense*).—Nakano, H., 1919a.—Skabichevsky, A. P., 1931 (*littoralis*); 1936a.—Uyeda, Saburō, 1932a (*okamura*).  
**Chara:** Migula, W., 1904 (*fischeri, globata, sibirica*); 1930 (Japan); Vilhelm, J., 1930.  
**Characeae:** Allen, T. F., 1894-95 (Japan); 1898.—Makino, T., 1929j (Japan).—Migula, W., 1930 (Japan).—Nordstedt, C. F. O., 1888.—Wallman, J., 1854, 1856.  
**Chlamydomonadaceae:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1929b (Manchuria).  
**Chlamydomonas:** Nakano, H., 1917a (*koishikavensis*).—Schmidle, W., 1900 (*holdereri*).  
**Chlorangium cylindricum:** Iasnitskii, V. N., 1927.  
**Chlorella:** Miyasaki, I., 1934 (*vulgaris*).—Uyeda, Saburō, 1927 (*pacifica*).  
**Chlorosphaera putrida:** Nakano, H., 1917a.  
**Cladophora:** Arwidsson, T., 1934.—Skabichevsky, A. P., 1936a.—Wang, Chu-chia, 1935a (*glomerata*).  
**Cladophoraceae:** Skabichevsky, A. P., 1936a (L. Baikal).  
**Coccomonas:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1927a.  
**Codium:** Cotton, A. D., 1935b (*mucronatum*).—Okamura, Kintarō, 1914a.—Schmidt, O. C., 1923.  
**Cosmarium botrytis:** Borge, O., 1892.—Katsuyama, T., 1888.  
**Cymopolia:** Yamada, Y., 1933.  
**Derbesia marina:** Yamada, Y., 1925b.  
**Desmidiaceae:** Borge, O., 1892.—Donat, A., 1931.—Fujisawa, R., 1934 (Shinano).—Khakhina, A. G., 1931 (Nikolsk-Ussuriysk).—Krieger, W., 1935.—Lütkenmüller, J., 1900 (Ningpo Mts.).—Nordstedt, C. F. O., 1896-1908.—Okada, K., 1934a, 1934b (Kuriles); 1936a (Japan).—Roy, J., and Bisset, J. P., 1886.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1926c (Manchuria); 1928c (Amoy); 1932j (Korea).  
**Decidium:** Archer, W., 1865 (*kayei*).—Li, Liang-ching, 1935b (*sinicum*).  
**Draparnaldia:** Dickie, [G.], 1877 (*pulchella*).—Meyer, K. I., 1922, 1925, 1926.  
**Draparnaldiopsis sinica:** Li, Liang-ching, 1935b.  
**Ecballoecystis:** Yendo, K., 1903e (*cava, japonica, williana*).  
**Gemmiphora compacta:** Skabichevsky, A. P., 1931.  
**Halicoryne wrightii:** Cramer, C., 1895.  
**Halimeda:** Barton, E. S., 1901.  
**Hydrodictyon:** Porterfield, W. M., 1922.  
**Micrasterias apiculata:** Roll, J. V., 1925.  
**Microdictyon:** Setchell, W. A., 1926-35, 1929.  
**Microspora membranacea:** Wang, Chu-chia, 1934b.  
**Mougeotia:** Jao, Ch'in-chih, 1936.  
**Mycoides parasitica:** Molisch, H., 1924-25.  
**Nitella:** Allen, T. F., 1893, 1894 (*japonica*); 1896a (*laxa*); 1896b (*capitulifera*).—Groves, J., 1935.—Migula, W., 1930 (*dimorpha*).  
**Oedocladium:** Tiffany, L. H., 1930.  
**Oedogoniaceae:** Hirn, K. E., 1900a.—Tiffany, L. H., 1930.—Wittrock, V. B., 1874.  
**Oedogonium:** Elenkin, A. A., 1936.—Jao, Ch'in-chih, 1934-36 (Hupeh, Szechwan).—Li, Liang-ching, 1934-35 (China).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1927f.—Tiffany, L. H., 1929, 1930.  
**Penium:** Roll, J. V., 1935.  
**Phycopeltis epiphyton:** Molisch, H., 1924-25.  
**Pithophora:** Higashi, M., 1928 (*kewensis, mooreana, zelleri*).—Wittrock, V. B., 1877 (*zelleri*).  
**Prasinocladus:** Yamada, Y., 1934d (Muran).  
**Prasiola:** Knebel, G., 1935 (*crispa, japonica*).—Namikawa, S., 1906 (*japonica*).—Okada, Kiichi, 1936c (*formosana*).—Satō, M., 1936b (*japonica*).—Yatabe, R., 1891f (*japonica*).—Zahlbruckner, A., 1915-23 (*esculenta*).  
**Pteromonas:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1927a.

**Rudicularia penicillata:** Heydrich, F., 1903.  
**Scenedesmus:** "Fang, Sitzen," 1933 (*diagonalis*); 1934 (*abundans, arcuatus*).—Proshkina-Lavrenko, A. I., and Roll, J. V., 1927 (*quadricauda*).  
**Sphaeroplea:** Tako, S., 1932.  
**Spirogyra:** Jao, Ch'in-chih, 1936.—Li, Liang-ching, 1936 (*shantungensis, tsingtaoensis*).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1927f.—Suringar, W. F. R., 1868b (*lineata*).—Wang, Chu-chia, 1933a (Nanking).  
**Spongomorpha mertensii:** Setchell, W. A., and Gardner, N. L., 1920-24.  
**Ulva:** Eratov-Slutskii, L. S., 1928b.  
**Vaucheria:** Molisch, H., 1924-25.  
**Volvocales:** Moewus, F., 1932.  
**Volvox africanus:** Wang, Chu-chia, and Nie, Da-shu, 1935.  
**Wislouchiella planctonica:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1925j.  
**Xanthidium:** Roll, J. V., 1936.  
**Zygnemataceae:** Czurda, V., 1932 (c. Asia).—Jao, Ch'in-chih, 1935, 1936 (Szechwan).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1927l (Manchuria).—Transeau, E. N., Tiffany, L. H., Taft, C. E., and Li, Liang-ching, 1934.

## CHRYSTOPHYCEAE

**Chromulina rosanoffii:** Hibino, S., 1915a, 1915b.—Miyoshi, M., 1915.  
**Hydrurus foetidus:** Konguisser, R. A., 1934.—Ohno, N., 1901.—Okamura, Kintarō, 1904a.  
**Silicoflagellates:** Schulz, P. von, 1928.

## DINOPHYCEAE

Böhm, A., 1936.  
**Amphidinium elenkinii:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1925k.  
**Ceratium:** Okamura, Kintarō, and Nishikawa, T., 1904 (Japan).  
**Exuviella lebouri:** Konguisser, R. A., 1935.  
**Gymnodinium:** Ohno, N., 1911 (*biciliatum*).—Okamura, Kintarō, 1911a.  
**Peridinae:** Elenkin, A. A., 1914a (Kamchatka).—Marukawa, H., 1921.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1927e.  
**Peridinium:** Kisselev, I. A., and Zvetkov, V. N., 1935 (*baicalense*).—Mangin, L., 1928.

## BACILLARIACEAE (DIATOMS)

(Indexed with the assistance of Paul S. Conger)

## GENERAL

**Bibliographies:** Elenkin, A. A., 1914a.—Gran, H. H., and Yendo, K., 1914.—Iwahashi, Y., 1934b.—Mainland, A. M., 1928.—Mann, A., 1907.—Mills, F. W., 1933-35.—Pelletan, J., 1888-89.  
**Distribution:** Tempère, J., Peragallo, H., and Peragallo, M., 1915.  
**Expeditions:**  
 ALBATROSS VOYAGE IN PACIFIC: Mann, A., 1907.  
 CHALLENGER EXPEDITION: Castracane degli Antelminelli, F., 1886.  
 RUSSIAN GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY: Mereschowsky, C., 1906.  
 SWEDISH-KAMTCHATKA EXPEDITION: Erlandsson, S., 1931.  
 VEGA EXPEDITION: Cleve, P. T., 1883.  
**Indexes and nomenclators:** Mills, F. W., 1933-35.  
**Oyster food, Diatoms as:** Ikari, J., 1930.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1932f.  
**Styptics, Components of religious:** Tsumura, K., 1936.

## REGIONAL

**Asia in general:** Meister, F., 1932.  
**Central Asia:** See Siberia and Central Asia.  
**China:** Gee, N. Gist, 1919, 1926 (Soochow, Ningpo).—Gutwinski, R., 1903.—Meister, F., 1932 (Amoy).—Petit, P., 1880 (Ningpo, Nimrod Sound).—Schwarz, B., 1874.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1927g (Tientsin); 1929d (Peiping); 1929f (Amoy); 1930g (s. China); 1935a (Hunan); 1935b (Licent's coll.).  
**Chosen:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1929g, 1931h.  
**Formosa:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1932h.  
**Hongkong:** Greville, R. K., 1865.—Lauder, H. S., 1864.

**Japan:** Aikawa, H., 1936a (communities).—Brun, J., 1891.—Castracane degli Antelminelli, F., 1886 (Challenger Exped.).—Cleve, P. T., 1883.—Emoto, Y., 1936b (fossil spp.).—Ikari, J., 1926-28 (*Chaetoceras*); 1927 (*Bacteriastrium*); 1930 (oyster food).—Iwahashi, Y., 1934a, 1934b (Yakushima); 1935b (freshwater Centricae); 1936 (freshwater forms).—Kuwata, Y., 1909.—Mangin, L., 1928.—Meister, F., 1913-14.—Nakano, H., 1912b.—Okamura, Kintarô, 1907c, 1911c.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929c (Japan Sea); 1931h (Korea Str.); 1932f (Oyster Exp. Sta.); 1932i (Japan Sea); 1936a (Kizaki L.); 1936b (Biwa L.).—Suihara, H., 1906b (Tosa Sea).—Yendo, K., 1905c.

**Kamchatka:** Bailey, J. W., 1856a, 1856b.—Elenkin, A. A., 1914a.—Gutwinski, R., 1891.

**Korea.** See Chosen.

**Manchuria:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1925f, 1928f, 1929l.

**Mongolia:** Oestrup, E., 1908.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1928d, 1930f.

**Pacific, North:** Hanzawa, S., 1935.—Mann, A., 1907.

**Siberia and Central Asia:** Berg, L. S., 1934 (Lake Baikal).—Gutwinski, R., 1891, 1903 (L. Biakal).—Iasmitzki, V. N., 1936 (L. Baikal).—Khakhina, A. G., 1934 (Suyfun R.); 1936 (Suputinka R.).—Meyer, K. I., 1925 (L. Baikal).—Skabichevsky, A. P., 1929, 1936b (L. Baikal).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929j (L. Hanka); 1931e, 1932g (Vladivostok).—Skvortzov, B. V., and Meyer, K. I., 1928 (L. Baikal).—Wislouch, S. M., 1923 (Balhash L.); 1924 (L. Baikal).

**Tibet:** Mereschowsky, C. S., 1906.

## SYSTEMATIC

Kützing, F. T., 1849 (comprehensive).—Meister, F., 1932 ("Kieselalgen aus Asien").—Mills, F. W., 1933-35 (index).—Pelletan, J., 1888-89 (monogr.).—Schmidt, A., 1875-1934 (atlas).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1928d (ne. Mongolia); 1929j (Lake Hanka).—Tempère, J., Peragallo, H., and Peragallo, M., 1915 (geogr. lists).—Wang, Chu-chia, 1935b (drinking water).

**Actinocyclus:** Rattray, J., 1890 (revis.).

**Achnanthes inflata:** Iwahashi, Y., 1934a.

**Aulacodiscus:** Rattray, J., 1888a (revis.).

**Auliscus:** Rattray, J., 1888b (revis.).

**Bacteriastrium:** Ikari, J., 1927 (Japan).

**Biddulphia:** Greville, R. K., 1866 (*chinensis*).—Kuwata, Y., 1909 (*sinensis*).

**Centricae:** Iwahashi, Y., 1935-36.

**Chaetoceras:** Gran, H. H., and Yendo, K., 1914.—Ikari, J., 1925 (*eibensis*); 1926-28 (Japan).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1907c (Japan).

**Climacopshenia mongoligera:** Tsumura, K., 1935.

**Coscinodiscus:** Mangin, L., 1928.—Rattray, J., 1889 (revis.).

**Cyclotella:** Meyer, K. I., 1925.

**Cymatopleura sinensis:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1927g.

**Cymbella:** Iwahashi, Y., 1934a (*amphioxys*).—Meyer, K. I., 1925 (*cistula* var.).

**Gomphonema:** Meyer, K. I., 1925 (*dentata*).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929g (*morii*).

**Melosira:** Greville, R. K., 1866 (*costata*).—Meyer, K. I., 1925.—Skabichevsky, A. P., 1929 (*baicalensis*).

**Navicula tientsinensis:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1927g.

**Neidium:** Iwahashi, Y., 1935.

**Nitzschia kurzii:** Zahlbruckner, A., 1915-23.

**Peragallia:** Okamura, Kintarô, 1907b (Japan).

**Placoneis:** Mereschowsky, C. S., 1903 (n. gen.).

**Pleurosigma:** Peragallo, H., 1891 (monogr.).

**Rhizosolenia:** Peragallo, H., 1892 (monogr.).

**Stephanopyxis:** Gran, H. H., and Yendo, K., 1914 (revis.).

**Surirella tientsinensis:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1927g.

**Syringidium daemon:** Greville, R. K., 1866.

## EUGLENINEAE

**Euglena:** Chang, K., 1934 (Tsinan).—Yasuda, A., 1896 (*viridis*).

**Euglenaceae:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1924 (Manchuria).

**Lepocinclis:** Chu, Shu-ping, 1935 (*agilis*, *nankingensis*).—Conrad, W., 1934 (*globosa*).

**Peranema furcata:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1929a.

**Petalomonas:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1929a (*sinica*, *triquetra*).

**Phacus:** Skvortzov, B. V., 1928a.

**Trachelomonas:** Deflandre, G., 1926-27.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1925c (Manchuria); 1925e (*hispida*); 1925l; 1925-27; 1926a (Nikolsk-Ussurisk); 1927d (Nanking); 1928b (Manchuria).—Wang, Chia-chi, and Nie, Da-shu, 1934 (Nanking).

## PHAEOPHYCEAE (BROWN ALGAE)

Okamura, Kintarô, 1927a.

**Alaria:** Eratov-Slutzkii, L. S., 1928b.—Okamura, Kintarô, 1891c.—Yendo, K., 1919.

**Arthrothamnus:** Yamada, Y., 1934e (*bifidus*).—Yendo, K., 1903d.

**Castagnea ikomae:** Narita, S., 1936.

**Chordaria firma:** Gepp, E. S., 1904.

**Coccophora langsdorffii:** Okamura, Kintarô, 1930b.—Okamura, Kintarô, and Ôshima, Katsutarô, 1933.

**Cylindrocarpus rugosa:** Setchell, W. A., and Gardner, N. L., 1920-24.

**Cymathære:** Miyabe, K., and Nagai, M., 1932a (*crassifolia*).—Nagai, M., 1933b (*fibrosa*).

**Cystophyllum turneri:** Okamura, Kintarô, 1928a.

**Durvillaea:** Eratov-Slutzkii, L. S., 1928b.

**Ecklonia:** Okamura, Kintarô, 1890b (Japan); 1892a, 1893b (*radicosa*); 1911b (*bicyclis*, *cava*); 1913b (*stolonifera*); 1928b (*cava*, *kurome*).—Toni, G. B. de, 1889b.—Yendo, K., 1902d.

**Eisenia:** Okamura, Kintarô, 1928b (*bicyclis*).—Setchell, W. A., 1905 (*arborea*, *bicyclis*).—Yendo, K., 1902d.

**Fucaceae:** Tahara, M., 1911.—Yendo, K., 1905b, 1907 (Japan).

**Fucus:** Nagai, M., 1935a (*evanescens*).—Takao, K., 1897 (*saccharina*).—Turner, D., 1808-19.

**Haliseris prolifera:** Toni, G. B. de, and Okamura, Kintarô, 1894.

**Halopteris scoparia:** Tokida, J., 1931.

**Haplosiphon filiformis:** Yendo, K., 1913b.

**Hedophyllum:** Miyabe, K., and Nagai, M., 1932c (*bongardi-anum*).—Yendo, K., 1903d (*spirale*).

**Hirome undarioides:** Yendo, K., 1903b.

**Laminaria:** Eratov-Slutzkii, L. S., 1928a, 1928b.—Gail, G. I., 1935 (*japonica*).—Kjellman, F. R., 1892 (*gyrata*).—"Kôsetsu," 1906 (*japonica*).—Miyabe, K., and Nagai, M., 1932c; 1934 (*japonica*).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1891a (*japonica*); 1896a (Japan; incl. *longipedalis*); 1916b (*japonica*, *religiosa*); 1928d (*palmaeformis*).—Okamura, Kintarô, and Uyeda, Saburô, 1925 (*angustata*, *longissima*).—Oku, K., 1904.—Porterfield, W. M., 1922.—Sinova, E. S., 1928.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929c.—Takao, K., 1897 (*saccharina*).—Tsêng, Chêng-kuei, and T'ang, P'ei-sung, 1936 (*japonica*).

**Laminariaceae:** Areschoug, J. E., 1883-84.—Gail, G. I., 1936b (Far East).—Kjellman, F. R., and Petersen, J. V., 1887.—Miyabe, K., 1928 (Sachalin).—Miyabe, K., and Nagai, M., 1933 (Kurile Is.).—Miyabe, K., Yanagawa, S., and Ôshima, Kintarô, 1902.—Setchell, W. A., 1893.

**Laminariaceae:** Agardh, J. G., 1867-68.

**Myelophycus:** Kjellman, F. R., 1893 (Japan).

**Nemacystus decipiens:** Kuckuck, P., 1930.

**Nereocystis:** Okamura, Kintarô, 1929 (*lutkeana*); 1931a.

**Oxyglossum japonicum:** Areschoug, J. E., 1880.

**Padina australis:** Yamada, Y., 1925b.

**Petrosiphon rugosum:** Setchell, W. A., and Gardner, N. L., 1920-24.

**Pleuropterum paradiseum:** Miyabe, K., and Nagai, M., 1932b.

**Postelsia palmaeformis:** Ruprecht, F. J., 1852.

**Ruprechtella:** Yendo, K., 1913b.

**Sargassaceae:** Setchell, W. A., 1931-36.

**Sargassum:** Agardh, J. G., 1889.—Greville, R. K., 1848-49 (*henslowii*, *ornatum*, *vachellianum*).—Grunow, A., 1915-16.—Kuntze, O., 1881a.—Montagne, C., 1842 (*polyporum*); 1846-47a (*ivani*).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1925a (*giganteifolium*).—Yûga, K., 1921b (*horneri*).

**Sphacelaria:** Nagai, M., 1932 (*iridaeophytica*).—Schingsnitz von Böseler, A., 1936 (*cirrhusa*, *japonica*).—Tokida, J., 1931 (*plumigera*).

**Sphacelariales:** Tokida, J., 1931 (Japan).

**Thalassiphyllum:** Yendo, K., 1903d.

**Turbinaria condensata:** Barton, E. S., 1891.

**Undaria:** Okamura, Kintarô, 1889b, 1890a (*pinnatifida*); 1915b (*peterseniana*, *pinnatifida*, *undarioides*).—Tsêng, Chêng-kuei, and T'ang, P'ei-sung, 1936 (*pinnatifida*).

**Zanardinia collaris:** Yamanouchi, S., 1911.

## RHODOPHYCEAE (RED ALGAE)

Boergesen, F., 1931.—Inagaki, K., 1933 (Gulf of Oshoro).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1927a.

**Acanthopeltis japonica:** Okamura, Kintarô, 1893g.

**Acrothamnion pulchellum:** Yamada, Y., and Inagaki, K., 1935.

**Ahnfeltia plicata**: Gail, G. I., 1936c.—Treumann, I., 1933.  
**Antithamnion**: Tokida, J., 1932b (*corticatum*, *sparsum*).—Yamada, Y., and Inagaki, K., 1935 (*nipponicum*).  
**Asparagopsis hamifera**: Cotton, A. D., 1935d.  
**Batrachospermum**: Saida, K., 1887.  
**Branchioglossum nanum**: Inagaki, K., 1935.  
**Callophyllis japonica**: Toni, G. B. de, and Okamura, Kintarô, 1894.  
**Callymenia papulosa**: Cotton, A. D., 1914.  
**Campylaeophora hypnaeoides**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1927b.  
**Carpoblepharis flaccida**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1900b.  
**Ceramium**: Cotton, A. D., 1906 (*hamatum*).—Gepp, E. S., 1904 (*boydenii*).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1914c (*rubrum*); 1927b (*hypnaeoides*).  
**Ceratodictyon spongiosum**: Yûga, K., 1920a.  
**Champia expansa**: Yendo, K., 1903b.  
**Chondria crassicaulis**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1903a.  
**Colaconema simplex**: Inagaki, K., 1935.  
**Constantinea**: Nagai, M., 1935b (*rosa-marina*, *subulifera*).—Setchell, W. A., 1906 (*rosa-marina*).  
**Corallinae**: Yendo, K., 1902c, 1902e (Japan); 1905d.  
**Cystoclonium armatum**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1894a.  
**Delesseria fimbriata**: Sinova, E. S., 1916.  
**Desmia**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1893f.  
**Dumontia simplex**: Cotton, A. D., 1906.  
**Echinocaulon**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1932b.  
**Erythrophyllum gmelini**: Yendo, K., 1915.  
**Eucheuma**: Cotton, A. D., 1914 (*papulosa*).—Eratov-Slutzkii, L. S., 1928b.—Yamada, Y., 1936 (Formosa, Liu Kiu).—Yendo, K., 1914a (*papulosa*).  
**Euhymenia papulosa**: Cotton, A. D., 1914.  
**Florideae**: Agardh, J. G., 1871-72.—Okamura, Kintarô, 1894c (Japan).—Schmitz, F., 1893-96 (Japan); 1894.  
**Galaxaura**: Kjellman, F. R., 1900.—Tanaka, Takesi, 1935 (*articulata*, *elegans*, *latifolia*, *pacifica*); 1936.  
**Gelidium**: Eratov-Slutzkii, L. S., 1928b.—Howe, M. A., 1917.—Okamura, Kintarô, 1894c (*subcostatum*); 1915a (Formosa); 1932b; 1934b (*corneum*); 1934c.—Oshima, M., 1915 (*pacificum*).—Schmitz, F., 1894 (*subcostatum*).  
**Gigartina**: Setchell, W. A., and Gardner, N. L., 1933.  
**Gigartinales**: Kylin, H., 1932.  
**Gloiopeltis**: Howe, M. A., 1917.—Motte, J., 1934.—Schmitz, F., 1896.—Suringar, W. F. R., 1871.  
**Gloiorthamnion schmitzianum**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1900b.—Reinbold, T., 1895.  
**Goniolithon**: Foslie, M., 1900a (*yendoii*); 1908b (*pacificum*).  
**Grateloupia**: Cotton, A. D., 1906 (*divaricata*).—Holmes, E. M., 1917 (*subpectinata*).  
**Helminthocladia**: Narita, S., 1918.  
**Helminthora nipponica**: Narita, S., 1936.  
**Hemineura schmitziana**: Toni, G. B. de, and Okamura, Kintarô, 1894.  
**Herpochondria corallinae**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1900b.  
**Hypnea simpliciuscula**: Toni, G. B. de, 1895a.  
**Implicaria reticulata**: Heydrich, F., 1902.—Okamura, Kintarô, 1903c.  
**Kallymenia gmelini**: Yendo, K., 1915.  
**Laurencia**: Yamada, Y., 1931b (Japan).  
**Lithothamnion**: Foslie, M., 1900a (*japonicum*); 1901, 1929.  
**Lithophyllum**: Foslie, M., 1900b (*okamurae*).—Ishijima, W., 1934 (*yendoii*).  
**Martensia australis**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1893c.—Ôkubo, S., 1887c.

**Mastophora pygmaea**: Heydrich, F., 1897.  
**Melobesia**: Foslie, M., 1900b (*canescens*); 1908a (*sargassi*).  
**Melobesia**: Foslie, M., 1900c.  
**Meristotheca papulosa**: Cotton, A. D., 1914.  
**Microcladia glandulosa**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1900b.  
**Nemalion**: Narita, S., 1918.—Okamura, Kintarô, 1934e (*japonicum*).  
**Phyllophora brodiaei**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1930c.  
**Placophora**: Toni, G. B. de, 1895a (*latiuscula*, *linearis*).  
**Platythamnion yezoense**: Inagaki, K., 1935.  
**Plumaria ramosa**: Yamada, Y., and Tanaka, Tsuyoshi, 1934.  
**Polycoryne denticulata**: Tokida, J., 1934-35.  
**Porphyra**: Ch'ên, Ch'un-shou, and Kao, Te-p'ei, 1936.—Howe, M. A., 1917.—Kjellman, F. R., 1897a (Japan).—Koetsu, H., 1876 (*tenera*).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1889a; 1891d, 1909 (*tenera*).—Tokida, J., 1934-35 (*onoii*).—Uyeda, Saburô, 1929 (*tenera*); 1932b.  
**Pterocladia**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1934c.  
**Ptilonia**: Yamada, Y., 1933.  
**Ptilota**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1892d (*dentata*).—Sinova, E. S., 1922 (*californica*).  
**Rhododermis georgii**: Tokida, J., 1934-35.  
**Rhodopeltis**: Yamada, Y., 1935b.  
**Rhodymenia cuneifolia**: Okamura, Kintarô, 1934i.  
**Scinaia**: Cotton, A. D., 1907 (*complanata*).—Setchell, W. A., 1914.  
**Spermethamnion**: Yamada, Y., and Tanaka, Tsuyoshi, 1934 (*cladophorae*, *codicola*).

## MYXOPHYCEAE (BLUE-GREEN ALGAE)

Esmarch, F., 1910.—Gardner, N. L., 1926 (Amoy); 1927b (Fukien).—Khakhina, A. G., 1931 (Nikolsk-Ussuriysk).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1907b.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1927c, 1927h (Manchuria).—Wang, Chu-chia, 1930, 1933c, 1933d (Nanking).  
**Anabaena spiralis**: Nakano, H., 1913b.  
**Arthrospira**: Wang, Chu-chia, 1933d (*brevis*, *pellucidis*).  
**Calothrix**: Gardner, N. L., 1926.  
**Cylindrospermum puniceum**: Wang, Chu-chia, 1933d.  
**Entophysalis zonata**: Gardner, N. L., 1927a.  
**Gloeotrichia pisum**: Bornet, E., and Flahault, C., 1885-88.  
**Hapalosiphon**: Elenkin, A. A., 1916.  
**Luneovia sphaerica**: Elenkin, A. A., 1916.  
**Lyngbya confervoides**: Gomont, M., 1892.  
**Microcystis pulvereae**: Yasuda, A., 1916b.  
**Nematostoc flagelliforme**: Elenkin, A. A., 1931, 1934.  
**Nostoc**: Bornet, E., and Flahault, C., 1885-88 (*edule*).—Dickie, G., 1877 (*pallidum*).—Koidzumi, G., 1919d (*verrucosum*).—Molisch, H., 1924-25.—Montagne, C., 1846-47b (*edule*).—Namikawa, S., 1906 (*phylloderma*).—Okamura, Kintarô, 1913a (*commune*).—Porterfield, W. M., 1922.—Rabotnov, T. A., 1934b (*commune*).—Raitschenko, A., 1906 (*prunifforme*).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22.  
**Nostocaceae**: Bornet, E., and Flahault, C., 1886-88 (revis.).  
**Oscillatoria**: Wang, Chu-chia, 1933b (Nanking).—Geitler, L., 1925 (*brevis*).  
**Phormidium**: Gardner, N. L., 1926.  
**Scytonema chengii**: Wang, Chu-chia, 1934a.  
**Sphaerostoc prunifforme**: Elenkin, A. A., 1931.  
**Stratonostoc commune**: Elenkin, A. A., 1931.  
**Tolypothrix**: Gardner, N. L., 1926.

## FUNGI

(Prepared by G. D. Darker)

## GENERAL

[See also Index I: Pathology, Plant.]

**Applied mycology**: Chrzaszcz, T., 1901.—Inoue, T., 1901.—Naganishi, H., 1917, 1921, 1925.—Nishimura, T., 1911-12.—Ômori, J., 1896b.—Saito, K., 1904a, 1905a, 1905c, 1907, 1908, 1911-12, 1921, 1923.—Takahashi, T., 1911-13, 1915.—Takahashi, T., and Satô, H., 1911.—Usami, K., 1914.—Uyeda, Y., 1901-02.—Wai, Ngan-shou, and Fang, Hsin-fang, 1931.—Went, F. A. F. C., 1895.—Yamazaki, H., 1917, 1918a, 1918b, 1919.  
**Bibliographies**: Clements, F. E., and Shear, C. L., 1931.—Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1931-35 (Japan); 1935c, 1935e (Korea).—Lindau, G., and Sydow, P., 1908-18 (comprehensive).—Nishikado, Y., Matsumoto, H., and others, 1927-33 (Japan).

—Pételot, A., 1929b (Indo-China).—Streinz, W. M., 1862.—Tai, Fang-lan, 1932, 1936-37 (China).—Tamiya, H., and Morita, S., 1929-30 (*Aspergillus*).—Tucker, C. M., 1933 (*Phytophthora*).—Yü, Ta-fu, 1936c (China).  
**Check lists**: Miura, M., 1925-28 (Manchuria).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1931 (Formosa).—Shirai, M., 1905a (Japan).—Tai, Fang-lan, 1932, 1936-37 (China).—Takasugi, H., 1934 (Manchuria).  
**Collectors**: Tai, Fang-lan, 1932 (foreign explor. China).  
**BRETSCHNEIDER**, E. V.: Kalchbrenner, K., and Thümen, F. von, 1881.



**Collectors (continued).**

- "CHING, YIU KEO": Hori, S., 1921a.  
 DELAVAY, J. M.: Patouillard, N., 1886b, 1890.  
 FARGES, P.: Patouillard, N., 1895.  
 GANESHIN, S. S.: Ganeshin, S. S., and Transhel, V., 1913.  
 GIRALDI, J.: Arcangeli, G., 1896.—Baccarini, P., 1905.  
 HANDEL-MAZZETTI, H.: Keissler, K. von, 1923-24.—Keissler, K. von, and Lohwag, H., 1937.  
 HARMAND: Hariot, P., and Patouillard, N., 1902.  
 HU, H. H.: Lloyd, C. G., 1921.  
 KUSANO, S.: Hennings, P., 1900-05.  
 LOENNBOHM, O. A. F.: Karsten, P. A., 1903-04.  
 MERRILL, E. D.: Yates, H. S., 1917 (s. China).  
 MIKHNO, P.: Karsten, P. A., 1906, 1909.  
 POTANIN, G. N.: Kalchbrenner, K., and Thümen, F. von, 1881.—Karsten, P. A., 1892.  
 REINKING, O. A.: Saccardo, P. A., 1921.—Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1919b.  
 SAVICZ, V. P.: Bondarzew, A. S., 1914.  
 SHIRAI, M.: Hennings, P., 1900-05.  
 SOULÉ, J. A.: Patouillard, N., 1895.  
 TENG, S. W.: Chow, Chung-whang, 1935c.  
 WRIGHT, C.: Berkeley, M. J., and Curtis, M. A., 1860.  
**Edible fungi:** Anonymous, 1876g, 1926o.—Berkeley, M. J., 1859.—Blasdale, W. C., 1899.—Ch'ên Jên-yü, 1250, Chinese append.—Cooke, M. C., 1870.—Dupont, E., 1880c.—Ferry de la Bellone, C. de, 1887-88.—Harmand, [J. ?], 1904.—Hennings, P., 1899b.—Hu, Tsê, 1932.—Imazeki, Rokuya, 1935e.—Itô, Tokutarô, 1929.—Kawagoe, S., 1925.—Kawamura, S., 1909c, 1909d, 1926a.—Matsumura, Y., 1933.—Murrill, W. A., 1909b.—Schröter, K., 1886a, 1886b.—Senft, E., 1907.—Shirai, M., 1928b.—Tai, Fang-lan, 1934a.—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1890e; 1891.—Tanaka, Nobujirô, and Tanaka, Nayane, 1890.  
 [See also Index I: Food plants.]  
**Expeditions:** Berkeley, M. J., 1877 (Challenger).—Berkeley, M. J., and Curtis, M. A., 1860 (n. Pacific explor. exped.).—Handel-Mazzetti, 1929-37 (sw. China).

**"Exsiccati, Fungi Rossiae":** Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1928c.—Jaczewski, A. A., Komarov, V. L., and Transhel, V., 1899-1900.—Komarov, V. L., 1900b.

**Host indexes:** Endô, S., 1931 (*Hypochnus centrifugus*).—Ganeshin, S. S., and Transhel, V., 1913 (Irkutsk).—Jørstad, I., 1934 (Uredinales, Kamchatka).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1930 (*Ovulariopsis, Phyllactinia corylea*); 1931 (Formosan fungi).—Stevenson, J. A., 1926 (econ. pl.).—Tai, Fang-lan, 1935a (Erysiphaceae).—Togashi, K., 1929 (*Valsa*).—T'u, Chih, 1932 (econ. pl., s. China).—Tucker, C. M., 1933 (*Phytophthora*).—Wilkins, W. H., 1934 (*Ustilina*).

**Illustrations:** Bresadola, J., 1927-33.—Katô, K., 1932.—Kawamura, S., 1911-15, 1930a.—Tanaka, Nobujirô, and Tanaka, Nayane, 1890.—Weinmann, J. W., 1737-45.

**Medicinal fungi:** Anonymous, 1926o.—Asahina, Y., 1934c.—Cibot, Père, 1779.—Hara, K., 1932-33.—Hino, I., 1932b.—Hu, Tsê, 1932.—Ishidoya, T., 1933-37.—Kimura, Yûshirô (and Nagamachi, T.), 1933-35.—Lagerberg, T., 1931.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1916b.—Shirai, M., 1905c.—Tai, Fang-lan, 1934a.  
 [See also Index I: Medicinal plants.]

**Mushroom culture:** Benemerito, A. N., 1936b.—Costantin, J., 1909.—Dupont, E., 1880c.—Liou, Ho, and Roux, C., 1927-28 (bibliog.).—Miura, S., 1915a, 1915b.—Murrill, W. A., 1909b.—Passecker, F., 1933.—Schröter, K., 1886b.

**Mushrooms:** Anonymous, 1876g (Japan).—Horikawa, Y., 1918 (Formosa).—Imazeki, R., 1935e.—Kanehira, R., 1918-23 (Formosa).—Murrill, W. A., 1909b.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1918d (Formosa).

**Mycorrhizae:** Kusano, S., 1910.—Masui, K., 1927.—Shimizu, R., 1930.—Suematu, N., 1933a.—Takamatsu, M., 1930.

**Poisonous fungi:** Imai, S., 1932b.—Kawamura, S., 1909h, 1909i, 1911a, 1918, 1927b.—Shirai, M., 1889b.—Tanaka, Nobujirô, and Tanaka, Nayane, 1890.  
 [See also Index I: Poisonous plants.]

**Type culture collection:** St. John-Brooks, R., and Rhodes, M., 1935.

## REGIONAL

## REGION I

- China:** Anonymous, 1925a.—Arcangeli, G., 1896.—Baccarini, P., 1905 (Shensi).—Berkeley, M. J., and Curtis, M. A., 1860 (Hongkong).—Boedijn, K. B., 1932 (Kiangsu).—Chow, Chung-whang, 1935b; 1935c (Kweichow).—Chu, Vong-may, 1927 (Chihli, Kiangsi, Shantung).—Gee, N. Gist, 1919 (Kiangsu).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37 (sw. China).—Hori, S., 1921a (Kiangsu).—Hu, H. H., 1921b (Chekiang); 1923 (Kiangsi).—Kalchbrenner, K., and Thümen, F. von, 1881 (n. China).—Karsten, P. A., 1892 (n. China).—Keissler, K. von, 1923-24 (Yunnan).—Keissler, K. von, and Lohwag, H., 1937 (sw. China).—Lloyd, C. G., 1898-1925, 1915-19, 1923, 1923-25, 1924-25.—Loesener, T., 1919a (Shantung).—Ma, R. M., 1933a, 1933b (soil, Chihli).—Mason, E. W., 1928-33.—Miyake, I., 1912 (Chihli, Hunan, Hupeh, Kiangsu); 1913; 1914 (Chihli).—P'an, Chih-hêng, [about 1500], Chinese append.—Patouillard, N., 1886a; 1886b, 1888-89, 1890 (Yunnan); 1895 (Szechwan); 1907 (Kweichow).—Patouillard, N., and Olivier, H., 1907 (Kweichow).—Saccardo, P. A., 1921.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1922c (Kwangtung).—Shên, Ch'i-i, 1932b (Kiangsu).—Sydow, H., 1922a (Kwangtung); 1929 (Chekiang, Hupeh, Kiangsu).—Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1907-36; 1919b (Kwangsi, Kwangtung).—Tai, Fang-lan, 1927c (Kiangsu); 1932; 1936-37 (check list).—Tai, Fang-lan, (and Wei, C. T.), 1932-33.—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1932a (Kwangsi, Kweichow, Szechwan); 1932b (sw. China); 1932c (Kwangtung); 1932-33 (Kiangsu); 1933a (Chihli); 1934a (genera); 1934g (Fukien); 1936.—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, and Ling, Li, 1932-33 (Chekiang).—Tsou, Chung-lin, 1919; 1922 (Kiangsu).—Yates, H. S., 1917 (Kwangtung).  
**Manchuria:** Jaczewski, A. A., Komarov, V. L., and Transhel, V., 1899-1900.—Miura, M., 1925-28 (check list).—Sfîzev, P. V., 1910.—Takasugi, H., 1934 (check list).  
**Mongolia:** Kalchbrenner, K., and Thümen, F. von, 1881.—Karsten, P. A., 1892.—Miura, M., 1925-28 (e. Mongolia).—Roumeguère, C., 1880 (Gobi).  
**Tibet:** Patouillard, N., 1893a, 1895.—Wilson, M., 1921.

## REGION II

- Bonin Is.:** Berkeley, M. J., and Curtis, M. A., 1860.  
**Formosa:** Hennings, P., 1893.—Kanehira, R., 1918d.—Miyabe, K., and Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1913 (scale insects).—Sawada,

Kaneyoshi, 1914d (scale insects); 1914-31; 1919-33; 1931 (check list); 1934-36.—Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1914a.

**Hokkaido:** Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Homma, Y., 1927.—Terui, M., 1930.—Togashi, K., 1924a, 1924c.

**Japan proper:** Berkeley, M. J., 1877.—Berkeley, M. J., and Curtis, M. A., 1860.—Bresadola, J., 1914.—Hara, K., 1913b; 1914b (insects, Gifu pref.); 1914c; 1917 (Aori prov.); 1930b (Mt. Akaishi); 1931a.—Hariot, P., and Patouillard, N., 1902.—Hemmi, T., 1916b, 1932a.—Hemmi, T., and Kurata, S., 1933-34.—Hennings, P., 1893; 1900b; 1900-05 (Tokyo); 1902; 1904.—Ho, Tsun-fung, 1931.—Imai, S., 1933c (Yamato).—Itô, S., 1913, 1918.—Kawamura, S., 1929.—Kitashima, K., 1924 (Tokyo).—Kusano, S., 1902b (Chiugoku).—Lloyd, C. G., 1898-1925, 1911-19, 1915-19, 1922-23, 1923, 1923-25, 1924a, 1924b, 1924c, 1924-25.—Matsuura, I., and Kanada, Y., 1930 (San-in distr.).—Molisch, H., 1924-25.—Nakai, M., 1916a (Hoki prov., Idzumo prov.).—Nambu, N., 1904 (Tokyo).—1906.—Nishida, T., 1902 (Etsu prov.).—Nishikado, Y., Matsumoto, H., and others, 1927-33.—Patouillard, N., 1886a, 1887.—Petrak, F., and Sydow, H., 1924, 1936.—Saccardo, P. A., 1912-13.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1914b (insects, Japan).—Shirai, M., 1905a (check list).—Shirai, M., and Hara, K., 1911.—Spegazzini, C., 1886, 1888.—Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1900; 1907-36; 1909 (Micromycetes); 1913, 1914b (n. Japan); 1919a.—Sydow, P., 1898, 1899.—Takahashi, R., 1919 (soil).—Takahashi, Y., 1906b.—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1890b.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1917-22.—Tanaka, Yoshio, 1890b.—Tassi, F., 1899-1900.—Togashi, K., 1926b; 1936a (Iwate-ken); 1936b.—Togashi, K., and Ônuma, F., 1934 (Iwate-ken).—Tokugawa, Y., and Emoto, Y., 1923.—Umemura, J., 1912 (Mikawa prov.).—Yagi, T., 1911-12 (Shinano).—Yasuda, A., 1908-24.—Yoshinaga, T., 1901-02 (Tosa); 1904 (Sagami prov.); 1904-05, 1905, 1911 (Tosa).—Yoshino, K., 1905 (Higo).

**Kurile Is.:** Nagai, M., and Shimamura, M., 1933.

**Liu Kiu Is.:** Hennings, P., 1893.

**Sakhalin:** Kawai, K., and Ôtani, H., 1931.

## REGION III

**Siberia:** Benois, C. A., 1927 (Yakutsk).—Borszczov, E. G., and Borszczov, G. G., 1856.—Ganeshin, S. S., and Transhel,



V., 1913 (Irkutsk).—Jaczewski, A. A., 1901-07.—Jaczewski, A. A., Komarov, V. L., and Transhel, V., 1899-1900 (Amur, Ussuri).—Karsten, P. A., 1903-04 (Baikal reg.); 1906, 1909 (Transbaikalia).—Lind, J., 1934 (Micromycetes).—Murashkinski, K. E., 1926a.—Murashkinski, K. E., and Ziling, M. K., 1927-28 (s. Siber.); 1928 (Saian).—Nannizzi, A., 1929 (e. Siber.); Naoumoff, N., 1914a (Ussuri).—Petrak, F., 1928-34 (e. Siber.).—Robotnov, T. A., 1933b (Yakutsk).—Saccardo,

P. A., 1893 (se. Siber.).—Sorokin, N., and Busch, N., 1892 (Ussuri).—Thümen, F. von, 1877-82.—Transhel, V., 1914a (Kamchatka).—Ziling, M. K., 1936 (Far East).  
**Central Asia:** Hennings, P., 1898 (Turkestan).—Murashkinski, K. E., 1926b (Altai).—Murashkinski, K. E., and Ziling, M. K., 1927-28; 1928 (Altai).—Nannizzi, A., 1929 (Micromycetes, Altai).—Petrak, F., 1928-34 (Altai).—Teich, A., 1934.

## SYSTEMATIC

Bresadola, J., 1927-33.—Clements, F. E., and Shear, C. L., 1931 (monogr. gen.).—Clusius, C., 1601.—Engler, A., and Prantl, K., 1887-99 (monogr.).—Fries, E., 1851.—Hara, K., 1912-13, 1914a, 1928c, 1930a.—Hennings, P., 1899a.—Imai, S., 1936a.—Itô, S., and Tokunaga, Y., 1935.—Jaczewski, A. A., 1901-07.—Kawamura, S., 1936a.—Komarov, V. L., 1900b.—Ling, Li, 1932.—Lloyd, C. G., 1922a.—Maho, I., 1912.—Massee, G., 1898-1910.—Naoumoff, N., 1914b.—Persoon, C. H., 1801.—Reichardt, H. W., 1870.—Saccardo, P. A., 1882-1931 (monogr.).—Saitô, K., 1904-23 (air); 1916 (exuding sap); 1917 (soy sauce).—Sakamoto, J., 1934, Japanese append.—Shirai, M., 1931a.—Stevenson, J. A., and Cash, E. K., 1936.—Streinz, W. M., 1862 (check list).—Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1920.—Theissen, F., and Sydow, H., 1917 (revis.).—Umemura, J., 1914-16.—Weinmann, J. W., 1737-45.—Yasuda, A., 1908-24.

## ARCHIMYCETES

**Miyabellia:** Itô, S., and Homma, Y., 1926.  
**Olpidiaceae:** Tokunaga, Y., 1933-34 (Japan).  
**Olpidium trifolii:** Kusano, S., 1929.  
**Sorosphaera veronicae:** Hemmi, T., and Nojima, T., 1934.  
**Synchytrium:** Kusano, S., 1908b (*puerariae*); 1909; 1930 (*fulgens*).  
**Woroninaceae:** Tokunaga, Y., 1933-34 (Japan).

## PHYCOMYCETES

Saito, K., 1911-12.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1925d, 1927b (Manchuria).  
**Absidia:** Miyake, I., and Takada, K., 1922.  
**Achlya prolifera:** Abe, T., 1928a.—Hemmi, T., and Abe, T., 1928.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1912d.  
**Actinocephalum japonicum:** Saito, K., 1905b.  
**Actinomucor repens:** Schostakowitsch, W., 1898b.  
**Albugo candida:** Hiura, M., 1930.—Togashi, K., Shibasaki, Y., and Sugano, Y., 1930.  
**Bremia:** Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1914a.  
**Chlamydomucor oryzae:** Saito, K., 1908.  
**Choanephora mandshurica:** Tai, Fang-lan, 1934c.  
**Choanephoroidea cucurbitae:** Miyake, I., and Itô, S., 1935.  
**Cunninghamella mandshurica:** Saito, K., and Naganishi, H., 1915.—Tai, Fang-lan, 1934c.  
**Kawakamia:** Kawakami, T., 1904 (*cyperi*).—Kawakami, T., and Miyabe, K., 1903 (*cyperi*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1911a (*colocasiae*); 1916a (*cyperi*).  
**Lagenidiaceae:** Tokunaga, Y., 1934 (Japan).  
**Monoblepharis polymorpha:** Indoh, H., 1935.  
**Mucor:** Chrzaszcz, T., 1901 (*cambodja, rouzii*).—Schostakowitsch, W., 1896 (*proliferus*); 1897a (*agglomeratus*); 1897b (e. Siberia); 1898a (*wosnessenskii*).—Wai, Ngan-shou, 1929 (*sufu*).—Wai, Ngan-shou, and Chu, Ju-tsu, 1928 (*sufu*).  
**Mucorineae:** Saito, K., 1902 (Japan).  
**Nozemina:** Tasugi, H., 1931, 1936a.  
**Peronoplasmodia:** Kurosawa, G., 1924 (*cubensis*).—Miyabe, K., and Takahashi, Y., 1906 (*humuli*).  
**Peronospora:** Hiura, M., and Kanegae, H., 1934 (*brassicae, parasitica*).—Hori, S., 1893 (*schleideniana*).—Jaczewski, A. A., 1900c (*cubensis*).—Kawakami, T., 1904 (*cyperi*).—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1890a (*cubensis*).—Tasugi, H., 1936b (*fagopyri, kochiae*).  
**Peronosporaceae:** Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1890c (Japan).  
**Phycomyces nitens:** Anonymous, 1900c.—Kominami, K., 1909.  
**Phytophthora:** Hori, S., 1907b (*cactorum*).—Kusano, S., 1901 (*infestans*).—Nomura, H., 1901a (*infestans*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1919a, (*leptorhiza*); 1936 (*cinchonae*).—Tai, Fang-lan, 1923 (*colocasiae*).—Takimoto, S., 1919 (*cactorum*); 1931g (*terrestris*); 1931j (*citrophthora*); 1934f (*parasitica*); 1935b (*fagopyri*).—Tucker, C. M., 1933 (*distrib.*).  
**Plasmodia:** Jaczewski, A. A., 1900c (*australis*).—Kurosawa, G., 1927 (*cubensis*).—Nishimura, M., 1922-26 (*halstedii*).

**Pythiacystis citrophthora:** Takimoto, S., 1931j.  
**Pythium:** Itô, S., and Tokunaga, Y., 1933 (*echinocarpum, nagaii, oryzae*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Ch'ên, Ch'i-ch'ang, 1926 (*spinulosum*).—Tokunaga, Y., 1932 (*akanense*).—Yü, Ta-fu, 1934a (*aphanidermatum*).  
**Rhizidiaceae:** Tokunaga, Y., 1933-34 (Japan).  
**Rhizopus:** Hanzawa, J., 1915.—Nakazawa, R., 1916 (*delemar*).—Saito, K., 1904a, 1904b (*chinensis, tritici*); 1905a, 1905c, 1908 (*oligosporus*).—Usami, K., 1914 (*delemar*).—Wehmer, C., 1910.—Yamamoto, Yoshihiko, 1926 (in soil); 1930.—Yamazaki, H., 1918a, 1918b, 1919, 1934.  
**Saprolegniaceae:** Nagai, M., 1931 (Japan).  
**Sclerospora:** Hiura, M., 1929b, 1935 (*graminicola*).—Shirai, M., 1897a (*graminicola*).—Yamada, G., 1911a (*macrospora*); 1911b.  
**Sporodinia grandis:** Kominami, K., 1908.  
**Stigeosporium marattiacarum:** West, C., 1916.  
**Syncephalastrum racemosum:** Kita, G., 1914.  
**Thraustotheca:** Nagai, M., 1933a (*clavata*).—Weston, W. H., 1923.  
**Tieghemella japonica:** Saito, K., 1904c.  
**Zygorhynchus japonicus:** Kominami, K., 1914.

## ASCOMYCETES

Hara, H., 1933b (Kôdzuke prov.).—Nannizzi, A., 1929 (Siberia).—Ou, Shih-huang, 1936 (China).—Saito, K., 1911-12.—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1935b (China).  
**Aciculosporium takei:** Miyake, I., 1908b.  
**Acrospermum viticola:** Ikata, S., and Hitomi, T., 1931.  
**Anthostomella (?) :** Kitashima, K., 1925.  
**Asterina:** Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1888a.  
**Asterineae:** Arnaud, G., 1918 (monogr.).  
**Asterinella hiugensis:** Hino, I., and Hidaka, Z., 1934.  
**Asterolibertia couepiae:** Arnaud, G., 1918.  
**Bagnisiopsis coptidis:** Tochinnai, Y., and Yamagiwa, S., 1934.  
**Beloniella skimmiae:** Miyabe, K., and Togashi, K., 1924.  
**Botryosphaeria:** Theissen, F., 1916.  
**Caliciaceae:** Arnaud, G., 1930.  
**Ceratospheeria:** Kawamura, S., 1936b.  
**Ceratostomella:** Nishikado, Y., and Yamauti, K., 1933-35 (*ips, piceae, pini*); 1935 (*piceae*).  
**Chaetosphaeria:** Hino, I., 1932a; 1934b (*fusispora*).—Kawamura, S., 1936b.  
**Chlorosplenium:** Akai, S., 1934 (*aeruginellum, aeruginosum*).  
**Claviceps:** Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Kotani, H., 1930.  
**Coccophora and Coccochorella:** Hemmi, T., 1934c.  
**Coccidiella arundinariae:** Hara, K., 1911b.  
**Coccidiaceae:** Hara, K., 1912c.  
**Conisphaeria maingayi:** Cooke, M. C., 1882.  
**Cordyceps:** Bequaert, J., 1922 (*japonicus*).—Chaudhuri, H., 1931, 1932 (*sinensis*).—Esaki, T., 1929 (*nutans*).—Gee, N. Gist, 1918 (*sinensis*).—Hara, K., 1932-33.—Hartot, P., and Patouillard, N., 1904 (*lacroizii*).—Imai, S., 1929 (*jezoensis, umemurii*); 1934a (*intermedia*).—Koketsu, R., 1933 (*nutans*).—Lagerberg, T., 1931 (*sinensis*).—Lloyd, C. G., 1915-16 (*capitata, nutans, sobolifera*); 1918 (*sinensis*).—Massee, G., 1895, 1898-99 (revis.).—Ochiai, E., 1929 (*nutans*).—Petch, T., 1931-35 (*sobolifera*).  
**Corynelia:** Arnaud, G., 1930 (*uberata*).—Asuyama, H., 1934 (*uberata*).—Fitzpatrick, Harry Morton, 1920 (*nipponensis*).—Winter, G., 1884.  
**Coryneliaceae:** Fitzpatrick, Harry Morton, 1920 (monogr.).  
**Cryptosporella viticola:** Hiura, M., 1924b.  
**Cudonia:** Imai, S., 1934-36.—Yasuda, A., 1915b (*japonica*).  
**Cyclodothia pachysandrae:** Hemmi, T., 1915a.  
**Cystotheca:** Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1913c.  
**Daldinia:** Child, M., 1932 (*concentrica, eschscholzii*).—Yasuda, A., 1915e (*vernicae*).

- Diaporthe:** Tanaka, Ichirô, 1934 (*ambigua*).—Wehmeyer, L. E., 1933 (monogr.).—Yamauchi, T., 1930.—Yoshii, H., and Sasaki, S., 1927.
- Didymosphaeria atropunctata:** Tochinai, Y., and Yamagiwa, S., 1934.
- Dimerosporium:** Arnaud, G., 1918 (*continuum*).—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1888a.
- Discina:** Arcangeli, G., 1896 (*biondiana*).—Karsten, P. A., 1892 (*mongolica*).
- Discomycetes:** Nannfeldt, J. A., 1932 (monogr.).—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1934e (China).
- Dothideales:** Ou, Shih-huang, 1935a (China).—Theissen, F., and Sydow, H., 1915 (monogr.).
- Elaphomyces:** Imai, S., 1929 (*miyabeanus*, *nopporensis*); 1934a (*subvariegatus*).
- Endoconidiophora bunae:** Kitashima, K., 1936.
- Endothia parasitica:** Shear, C. L., and Stevens, N. E., 1913, 1916.
- Epichloe:** Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1936 (*sporobolii*).—Wilson, M., 1921 (*sclerotica*).
- Erysiphaceae:** Homma, Y., 1930a; 1930b (Manchuria); 1931.—Salmon, E. S., 1900c (monogr.); 1900-08 (Japan); 1902.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1914c.—Tai, Fang-lan, 1935a, 1936a (China).
- Erysiphe:** Homma, Y., 1929 (*graminis*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1927 (Formosa).
- Eutypella scoparioides:** Patouillard, N., 1902.
- Exoascaceae:** Nishida, T., 1911 (Japan).
- Exoascus cerasi:** Heinricher, E., 1928.
- Genea sphaeroides:** Imai, S., 1933d.
- Geoglossaceae:** Imai, S., 1934-36 (Japan).—Lloyd, C. G., 1916b.
- Geoglossum:** Lloyd, C. G., 1916b.
- Gibberella:**  
*fujikuroi:* Itô, S., 1932.—Itô, S., and Kimura, J., 1931.—Nishikado, Y., Matsumoto, H., and Yamauti, K., 1934b.—Setô, F., 1935.  
*moniliformis:* Nishikado, Y., 1931-33, 1932.—Nishikado, Y., and Matsumoto, H., 1932.  
*saubinetii:* Ikeya, J., 1933.—Kasai, M., 1923a.—Miyake, C., 1924.—Woronin, M., 1890, 1891.
- Glomerella:** Hara, K., 1911c (*rufo-maculans*).—Kurosawa, G., 1911 (*cinnamomi*).—Nakata, K., and Takimoto, S., 1917 (*gossypii*).—Yoshino, K., 1907 (*cinnamomi*).—Yü, Ta-fu, and Yeh, Ho-ts'ai, 1934 (*cingulata*).
- Gloniella chinincola:** Rehm, H., 1903.
- Gloniopsis regia:** Rehm, H., 1903.
- Gnomonia:** Matsumoto, H., 1931 (*oharana*).—Nishikado, Y., and Matsumoto, H., 1929b (*oharana*).—Tochinai, Y., and Yamagiwa, S., 1934 (*polyasca*).
- Gyromitra esculenta:** Hara, H., 1933a.
- Helotium:** Asuyama, H., Nagai, Y., and Nishikiôri, T., 1935.
- Helvella:** Hara, H., 1933a (*infula*).—Imai, S., 1932a.—Kawamura, S., 1933 (*infula*).
- Hemisphaeriaceae:** Arnaud, G., 1930.
- Humaria potonini:** Karsten, P. A., 1892.
- Hypocrea japonica:** Yasuda, A., 1920b.
- Hypocreales:** Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1934b (China).
- Hypocrella:** Petch, T., 1914, 1921.
- Hypoderma brachysporum:** Itô, Takeo, 1936.
- Hypodermataceae:** Darker, G. D., 1932.
- Hypodermella hiratsukae:** Darker, G. D., 1935.
- Hypoxyton viride:** Yasuda, A., 1923b.
- Hysteriales:** Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1933b (China).
- Konradia bambusina:** Boedijn, K. B., 1935.
- Laboulbenia:** Ishikawa, M., 1912 (Japan); 1928.—Thaxter, R., 1893 (*proliferans*).
- Laboulbeniales:** Thaxter, R., 1896-1931 (monogr.); 1900-05, 1914.
- Lagenula fruticula:** Arnaud, G., 1930.
- Leciographa dispersa:** Keissler, K. von, 1933.
- Lembosia catervaria:** Theissen, F., 1912.
- Leotia:** Imai, S., 1934-36.—Yasuda, A., 1917a (*japonica*).
- Leucostoma leucostoma:** Togashi, K., 1930.
- Lisea fujikuroi:** Itô, S., and Kimura, J., 1931.—Kurosawa, G., 1928.—Nishikado, Y., 1931-33, 1932.—Nishikado, Y., and Matsumoto, H., 1932.
- Loculistroma bambusae:** Patterson, F. W., and Charles, V. K., 1910.
- Lophodermium:** Itô, Takeo, 1936 (*pinastri*).—Tehon, L. R., 1935 (monogr.).
- Meliola vaccinii:** Tochinai, Y., and Yamagiwa, S., 1934.
- Meliolaceae:** Stevens, F. L., 1927-28 (monogr.).
- Microspheera:** Tai, Fang-lan, 1935a (*benzoinis*).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1931b (*dentata*).
- Microthyriaceae:** Theissen, F., 1913.
- Mitula:** Hara, K., 1934f (*phalloides*, *vitellina*).
- Miyoshia fusispora:** Hino, I., 1932a.
- Miyoshiella:** Hino, I., 1932a (*fusispora*).—Kawamura, S., 1936b.
- Monascus:** Saito, K., 1908 (*purpureus*).—Uyeda, Y., 1901-02 (Formosa).—Went, F. A. F. C., 1895 (*purpureus*).
- Morchella:** Imai, S., 1932a.—Kawamura, S., 1908a (Japan).
- Mycosphaerella:** Hiura, M., 1929a (*nawae*).—Miyake, C., 1923 (*cerasella*).—Takimoto, S., 1933 (*pinodes*).
- Myriangiaceae:** Hara, K., 1935.
- Myriangium bambusae:** Tai, Fang-lan, 1931b.
- Nadsoniomyces sphenoides:** Kudriavtsev, V. I., 1932.
- Neurospora intermedia:** Tai, Fang-lan, 1935b.
- Ophiobolus:** Hori, S., 1901e (*graminis*).—Itô, S., 1930; 1932 (*miyabeanus*).—Kuribayashi, K., 1929 (*sativus*).—Nishikado, Y., 1928c (*kusanoi*).—Nishikado, Y., and Miyake, C., 1926c (*heterostrophus*).—Suzuki, Hashio, 1930 (*miyabeanus*).—Yü, Ta-fu, 1933 (*heterostrophus*).
- Patella abundans:** Kevorkian, A. G., 1932.
- Phacidia cupularis:** Patouillard, N., 1902.
- Phragmotyrium semiarundinariae:** Hino, I., and Hidaka, Z., 1934.
- Phyllachora japonica:** Cooke, M. C., 1890.
- Phyllactinia corylea:** Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1930.
- Physalospora:** Fukushi, T., 1921 (*miyabeana*); 1923.—Nishikado, Y., 1921 (*baccae*); Togashi, K., 1926b (*japonica*).
- Physalosporina:** Woronichin, N. N., 1911.
- Pichia:** Wai, Ngan-shou, and Fang, Hsin-fang, 1931.
- Plectania coccinea:** Hemmi, T., 1934d.
- Podostroma:** Imai, S., 1932-35 (Japan).
- Polystigmella ussuriensis:** Natal'ina, O., 1931a.
- Polystomella kawaguchi:** Hara, K., 1915a.
- Poronia:** Hara, K., 1915b.
- Protomyces:** Hemmi, T., 1932b.
- Pseudopeziza peracarpae:** Miyabe, K., and Togashi, K., 1924.
- Pyrenomyces:** Petrak, F., and Sydow, H., 1924, 1926-27.
- Pyrenophora:** Dennis, R. W. G., 1935 (*avenae*).—Itô, S., 1930.—Nishikado, Y., and Miyake, C., 1928 (*teres*).
- Rhytisma shiraiana:** Hemmi, T., and Kurata, S., 1931a.
- Saccharomyces awamori:** Inoue, T., 1901.
- Saccharomyces:** Naganishi, H., 1925.—Takahashi, T., 1915.
- Sclerotinia:** Abramov, I. N., 1931 (*libertiana*).—Chu, Vong-may, 1933b (*arachidis*, *miyabeana*).—Hanzawa, J., 1905a, 1911a.—Hino, I., 1930 (*trifoliorum*).—Hori, S., 1901d (*trifoliorum*).—Takahashi, Y., 1911; 1915 (*maki*).—Takimoto, S., 1915a.—Wormald, H., 1927.
- Schizosaccharomyces japonicus:** Yukawa, M., and Maki, T., 1931.
- Schizosaccharomycetes:** Nakazawa, R., 1914.
- Sphaeriales:** Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1934c (China).
- Sphaerotheca fuliginea:** Homma, Y., 1934.
- Taphria pseudocerasus:** Shirai, M., 1895c.
- Taphrina:** Kodama, S., 1911b (*cornu-cervi*).—Kusano, S., 1904b; 1905a (*japonica*, *piri*); 1905b (*japonica*, *piri*, *truncicola*); 1907a (*nikkoensis*).
- Terfezia gigantea:** Imai, S., 1933d.
- Tichothecium pygmaeum:** Keissler, K. von, 1933.
- Torrubia militaris:** Yasuda, A., 1894d.
- Torulaspora:** Saito, K., 1923 (*delbrucki*, *fermentati*).
- Trichoscypha institia:** Lloyd, C. G., 1919.
- Typhulochaeta:** Itô, S., 1915a (*japonica*); 1915b.
- Uncinula:** Homma, Y., 1930b (*kenjiana*, *salici-gracilistylae*).—Salmon, E. S., 1900a (*septata*).—Tai, Fang-lan, 1930a (*namkinensis*); 1936a (*cedrelae*).
- Ustilina mori:** Wilkins, W. H., 1934.
- Valsa:** Hemmi, T., 1916a (*paulowniae*); 1916c (*japonica*); 1916d (*paulowniae*).—Kitashima, K., 1933b (*cryptomeriae*).—Togashi, K., 1923; 1924b (*maki*); 1929; 1930 (*japonica*).
- Venturia rhododendri:** Hemmi, T., and Kurata, S., 1931a.
- Vibrissia truncorum:** Hara, K., 1934f.
- Willia:** Takahashi, T., and Satô, H., 1911 (*anomala*).—Wai, Ngan-shou, and Fang, Hsin-fang, 1931.
- Wynnea macrotis:** Kawamura, S., 1909a.
- Xylaria:** Kawamura, S., 1908c (*polymorpha*).—Lloyd, C. G., 1917-18 (*fusca*, *striata*).
- Xylariopsis lini:** Boedijn, K. B., 1935.—Tai, Tang-lan, 1934b.

*Yoshinagaia quercus*: Theissen, F., and Sydow, H., 1915.  
*Yoshinagella*: Theissen, F., and Sydow, H., 1915.  
*Zygosaccharomyces mongolicus*: Saitô, K., 1923.

## BASIDIOMYCETES

Nannizzi, A., 1929 (Siber.).—Pilát, A., 1932-37 (Siber.).  
**Aecidium**: Bubák, F., 1909 (*pascheri*).—Dietel, P., 1897 (*paederiae*); 1922 (*peracarpae*).—Hennings, P., 1900a (*akebiae*, *lophanthi*).—Hiura, M., 1931 (*mori*).—Kusano, S., 1904a (*sophorae*).—Magnus, P., 1901a (*hamamelidis*).—Patouillard, N., 1893b (*litseae*).—Wilson, M., 1921 (*sino-rhododendri*).  
**Agaricaceae**: Imai, S., 1933-35 (Hokkaido).—Tanaka, Yoshio, 1890a.  
**Agaricus**: Cooke, M. C., 1870 (*subcreatus*); 1887-88 (*russaticiceps*).—Kusano, S., 1910 (*melleus*).—Schröter, K., 1886a (*shitake*).  
**Aleurodiscus**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1929-30.—Pilát, A., 1932b (*sajanensis*).  
**Amanita**: Imai, S., 1933b (Japan).—Kawamura, S., 1909h (*phalloides*).—Makino, T., 1926bb (*muscaria*).  
**Angiospora**: Sydow, H., 1936 (*divina*, *hiratsukae*).  
**Armillaria**: Itô, S., and Imai, S., 1925a (*matsutake*).—Kawamura, S., 1909e (*mellea*).—Kusano, S., 1911a (*mellea*).—Makino, T., 1927v (*matsutake*).—Yasuda, A., 1922b (*gigantea*).—Zeller, S. M., and Togashi, K., 1934 (*matsutake*, *ponderosa*).  
**Asterostroma**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1929-30.  
**Asterostromella**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1929-30.  
**Blastospora itoana**: Togashi, K., and Ônuma, F., 1931.  
**Boletus**: Kawamura, S., 1908d (Nagano-ken).—Lebedeva, L. A., 1928 (Yakutsk).—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, and Ling, Li, 1932 (*shichianus*).  
**Bovistella**: Lloyd, C. G., 1906b.  
**Caeoma**: Kusano, S., 1903a, 1906, 1911b (*makinoi*).—Matsumoto, T., 1926.—Matsumura, J., 1890b (*asunaro*).—Shirai, M., 1889a (*asunaro*); 1895d (*radiata*).  
**Calvatia**: Kobayashi, Y., 1934 (*mazima*).—Lloyd, C. G., 1908b (*gigantea*).  
**Calvatella**: Chow, Chung-hwang, 1936 (*lioui*, *sinensis*).  
**Calyptospora geopertiana**: Kravtzev, B. I., 1933.  
**Cantharellus**: Hara, K., 1934e (*floccosus*).—Imazeki, R., 1935a (*infundibuliformis*, *pallida*).  
**Cintractia**: Hino, I., and Nagaoka, E., 1931 (*machili*).—Yen, Wen-yü, 1935 (*chinensis*).  
**Chaetocarpus abietinus**: Karsten, P. A., 1891.  
**Chrysomyxa**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1929b (Japan).—Miyabe, K., 1915 (*expansa*).  
**Clathrus**: Kawamura, S., 1928d (*cancellatus*, *gracilis*); 1931c (*gracilis*).—Minakata, K., 1928.  
**Clavaria**: Hemmi, T., 1932b.—Imai, S., 1934b (Japan).  
**Clavariaceae**: Imai, S., 1929-31 (Japan).  
**Coleopuccinia**: Dietel, P., 1914b.—Ide, K., 1935.  
**Coleosporium**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1927g.—Orishimo, Y., 1910 (*pini-asteris*).  
**Collybia**: Imai, S., 1933a (*nameko*).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1929 (*nameko*).—Harmand, [J. ?], 1904 (*shitake*).—Kawamura, S., 1928c (*conigena*).  
**Colus**: Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1933 (*pentagonus*, *schellenbergiae*).  
**Coniophora matsuzawae**: Yasuda, A., 1919b.  
**Coprinus**: Massee, G., 1896 (revis.).  
**Coriollus kusanoi**: Nohara, S., 1910.  
**Corticium**: Cheo, C. C., 1936 (*centrifugum*).—Hori, S., 1921b (*salmonicolor*).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1929-30.—Matsumoto, T., 1934 (*sasakii*).—Matsumoto, T., and Yamamoto, W., 1935b (*koleroga*, *stevensii*).—Nakata, K., Nakajima, T., and Takimoto, S., 1922 (*vagum*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1918e (*zimmermannii*).  
**Cortinellus**: Harmand, [J. ?], 1904 (*shitake*).—Itô, S., and Imai, S., 1925a (*berkeleyanus*); 1925b (*edodes*, *shitake*).—Miura, S., 1915a (*shitake*); 1915b (*edodes*).—Passecker, F., 1933 (*shitake*).  
**Cronartium quercuum**: Shirai, M., 1899a.  
**Cyathus verrucosus**: Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1887b.  
**Daedalea**: Nohara, S., 1910 (*kusanoi*).—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, and Ling, Li, 1932 (*shichiana*).—Yasuda, A., 1923d (*dickinsii*).  
**Dictyophora**: Kawamura, S., 1909c (*phalloidea*).—Lavrov, N. N., 1936b (*sibirica*).—Minakata, K., 1894.  
**Doassansiopsis horiana**: Nishikado, Y., and Matsumoto, H., 1936.

**Echinodontium japonicum**: Imazeki, R., 1935c.  
**Exidia**: Yasuda, A., 1895b.  
**Exobasidium**: Hara, K., 1931b.—Itô, S., and Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1912 (*reticulatum*).—Kusano, S., 1907c (*symploci-japonicae*).—Shirai, M., 1896b (Japan).  
**Farysia pseudocyperi**: Zundel, G. L., 1931.  
**Fomes**: Bondarzew, A. S., 1935 (*lonicerinus*).—Cooke, M. C., 1886 (*pullatus*).—Hemmi, T., Hirayama, S., and Nojima, T., 1929 (*ulmaris*).—Kawamura, S., 1910b.—Kitashima, K., 1931 (*robustus*).—Kravtzev, B. I., 1933 (*robustus*).—Lloyd, C. G., 1915a (synop.).—Makino, T., 1934d (*japonica*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1916d (*semitostus*); 1928a (*lamaensis*).—Yamamoto, W., 1936.—Yasuda, A., 1917c (*glaucoctus*).  
**Ganoderma**: Bondarzew, A. S., 1935.—Chow, Chung-hwang, and Ch'ên, Hwa-kuei, 1935 (*lucidum*).—Imazeki, R., 1935d (*japonicum*).—Patouillard, N., 1889.  
**Gasteromycetes**: Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1935c (China).  
**Gautieria**: Dodge, C. W., and Zeller, S. M., 1934 (monogr.).  
**Geaster**: Kawamura, S., 1909f.  
**Gloeocystidium**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1929-30.  
**Gloeostereae**: Imai, S., 1933e.  
**Gloeostereum incarnatum**: Imai, S., 1933e.  
**Gymnosporangium**: Crowell, I. H., 1936 (*leve*, *magnum*).—Fukushi, T., 1925 (*yamadae*).—Hara, K., 1913c (*haraeum*, *japonicum*).—Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1936a (Japan).—Ideta, A., 1904a, 1904b (*asiaticum*).—Itô, S., 1916-17 (Japan).—Jackson, H. S., 1916 (*koreense*, *photiniae*).—Kern, F. D., 1911; 1916 (*photiniae*).—Long, W. H., 1914 (*chinense*, *haraeum*, *japonicum*).—Shirai, M., 1900 (*japonicum*).—Soh Yuhkuh, [date?], Chinese append.—Tai, Fang-lan, 1929-1930b (*yamadae*); 1933 (*haraeum*).—Yamada, G., and Miyake, I., 1908 (*miyabei*).  
**Gyrocephalus rufus**: Hemmi, T., 1934d.—Noguchi, R., 1934a.  
**Hamaspora**: Dietel, P., 1922 (*rubi-sieboldii*).—Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1935f (Japan).  
**Helicobasidium**: Honda, K., 1891 (*momp*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1912a (*tanakae*); 1917a (*momp*).—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1890f (*momp*).—Ts'ui, Po-t'ang, 1934 (*tanakae*).  
**Hemileia**: Massee, G., 1906 (*vastatrix*).—Yoshinaga, T., 1913a.  
**Hexagona**: Lloyd, C. G., 1910 (synop.).  
**Hirneola**: Yasuda, A., 1895b.  
**Hyalospora**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Uemura, Y., 1932a (Japan); 1932b (*polypodi*).—Kamei, S., 1932a (*aculeata*).  
**Hydnaceae**: Bondarzew, A. S., 1914.—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1935a (China).—Yasuda, A., 1917b (Japan).  
**Hydnochaete japonica**: Lloyd, C. G., 1916a.  
**Hydnum**: Cooke, M. C., 1880-88 (*aspratium*).—Kawamura, S., 1908b (*auriscapulum*).  
**Hymenochaete**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1929-30.—Pilát, A., 1932a (*murashkinskyi*).—Yamamoto, W., and Itô, Takeo, 1936.—Yasuda, A., 1923a (*boninensis*).  
**Hymenogaster**: Dodge, C. W., and Zeller, S. M., 1934 (monogr.).  
**Hymenomycetes**: Birkenhof, A. L., 1936b (Yakutsk).—Burt, E. A., 1931 (Siberia).—Ljubarskii, L. V., 1934 (Far East).  
**Hypholoma sublateritium**: Kawamura, S., 1909e.  
**Hypochnus**: Hemmi, T., and Yokogi, K., 1928.—Endo, S., 1931 (*centrifugus*).—Matsumoto, T., 1934 (*sasakii*).—Matsumoto, T., and Yamamoto, W., 1935b (*sasakii*).—Nakata, K., Nakajima, T., and Takimoto, S., 1922 (*centrifugus*).—Sakurai, M., 1917.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1912b (Formosa).—Shirai, M., 1906b (*sasakii*).  
**Inocybe rimosa**: Kawamura, S., 1927b.—Shirai, M., 1928a.  
**Irpex**: Yasuda, A., 1917d (*tyoensis*); 1919c (*purpureus*, *tabacinoides*); 1922a (*parvulus*).  
**Irpiciporus**: Nohara, S., 1910 (*japonicus*, *noharae*, *tanakae*).  
**Irpicospora**: Dietel, P., 1904.  
**Kuehneola**: Arthur, J. C., 1917.—Dietel, P., 1914b (*japonica*).—Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1936b (Japan).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1918c (*roseae*).  
**Lachnocladium semivestitum**: Hemmi, T., 1934d.  
**Lactarius**: Imai, S., 1933-35 (Hokkaido).—Kawamura, S., 1909i, 1911a (*torminosus*).—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1890e (*akahatsu*, *deliciosus*, *hatsudake*); 1891 (*akahatsu*, *hatsudake*).  
**Lasiophanes fenlii**: Hara, K., 1934d.—Kobayashi, Y., 1933.—Lloyd, C. G., 1908b.  
**Lentinus**: Asahina, Y., 1934c (*tuber-regium*).—Kusano, S., 1928 (*tuber-regium*).—Pilát, A., 1936 (*lepidus*, *substrigosus*).  
**Lenzites**: Noguchi, R., 1934b (*abietina*).—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, and Ling, Li, 1932 (*juniperina*).  
**Lepiota**: Kawamura, S., 1909b, 1926c, 1932b (*procera*).—Rabotnov, T. A., 1933b.—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1889 (*shitake*).

- Leucotelium**: Transhel, V., 1935 (*cerasi, padi*); 1936 (*padi*).  
**Lloydia quadrangularis**: Chow, Chung-hwang, 1935a.  
**Lycopodon**: Arcangeli, G., 1896 (*monstruosum*).—Rabotnov, T. A., 1933b.—Shirai, M., 1898b (*bovista*).—Yasuda, A., 1923d (*bispinosum*).  
**Lysurus**: Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Hwang, Fung-yuan, 1935.—Lloyd, C. G., 1917a (*sinensis*).—Molliard, M., 1900 (*beauvaisii*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1935 (*mokusin*).  
**Marasmius**: Rabotnov, T. A., 1933b.  
**Melampsora**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1926a; 1926-28 (*liniperda*); 1927c (Japan).—Matsumoto, T., 1917; 1919; 1926 (*chelidonium-pierotii*).—Teich, A., 1934 (*stellerae*).—Transhel, V., 1891 (*alni*).  
**Melampsoraceae**: Hiratsuka, Naoharu, 1897-1900, 1899 (Japan).—Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1927a; 1927e (Japan); 1928a (Sachalin); 1928b (Kuriles); 1928c (Manchuria, Siberia); 1928-33 (Hokkaido); 1929c (Sachalin); 1930d (San-in distr.); 1930f (Japan); 1933b (Nikko).  
**Melampsorella elatina**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1930a.  
**Melampsoridium**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1926c.  
**Merulius**: Nikolaeva, T. L., 1933.  
**Milesia**: Faull, J. H., 1932 (monogr.).  
**Milesina**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1934a.—Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Yoshida, Y., 1932 (*exigua, vogesiaca*).—Kamei, S., 1930b (*vogesiaca*); 1931 (*jezoensis*); 1932b; 1935 (*itoana*).  
**Mitremyces**: Lloyd, C. G., 1904 (*ravenelii*); 1907a (*oriruber*).  
**Naematelia encephala**: Lloyd, C. G., 1922b.  
**Nemecomyces mongolicus**: Pilát, A., 1933.  
**Nidulariaceae**: Lloyd, C. G., 1906a.  
**Nothoravenelia japonica**: Kursanov, L., Tseshinskaiá, N., and Klushnikova, E., 1936.  
**Nyropsora clavellata**: Kursanov, L., Tseshinskaiá, N., and Klushnikova, E., 1936.  
**Panaeolus papilionaceus**: Kawamura, S., 1918.  
**Panus**: Singer, R., 1936 (*semirudis*).—Yasuda, A., 1922b (*japonicus*).  
**Paxillus giganteus**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1930.  
**Peniophora**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1929-30.  
**Peridermium**: Miyabe, K., 1915 (*piceae-hondoensis*).—Orishimo, Y., 1910 (*pini-densiflorae*).—Shirai, M., 1899a (*giganteum*).  
**Phakopsora**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1935-36a (Japan).—Kusano, S., 1904e (*meliosmae*).  
**Phallineae**: Fischer, E., 1890, 1893.—Kawamura, S., 1926a.—Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Hwang, Fung-yuan, 1936 (China).—Lloyd, C. G., 1907b; 1908a (Japan); 1909a (synop.).  
**Phlyctospora maculata**: Patouillard, N., 1892.  
**Pholiota**: Imai, Sanshi, 1933a (*nameko*).—Matsumura, Y., 1933 (*aegerita*).  
**Phragmidium**: Dietel, P., 1905.—Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1934b (*arisanense, brevipedicellatum, itoanum, rubi-oldhami*); 1935b (Japan).—Kasai, M., 1909 (Japan).—Kawage, S., 1915b (*rubi-sieboldii*).—Kusano, S., 1904e (*rubi-thumbergii*).—Nambu, N., 1909 (Japan).  
**Physalacia komabensis**: Imazeki, R., 1935b.  
**Pleurotus**: Kawamura, S., 1910a, 1915b (*japonicus*); 1928b (*ostreatus, serotinus*).—Matsuda, M., 1935b (*japonicus*).  
**Polyporaceae**: Bondarzew, A. S., 1914, 1935.—Ling, Li, 1934 (China).—Lloyd, C. G., 1912 (synop.); 1921 (China).—Murrill, W. A., 1909a (Japan).—Pilát, A., 1932-37 (Siberia).—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1934d (China).—Yasuda, A., 1917b (Japan).  
**Polyporus**: Anonymous, 1793 (*lucidus*).—Cooke, M. C., 1878 (enum.); 1880-88 (*concentricus, glaucotus*).—Hemmi, T., and Nojima, T., 1928 (*orientalis*).—Kawamura, Seiichi, 1926b (*sulphureus*).—Lloyd, C. G., 1911, 1915b (synop.).—Mura-shkinski, K. E., 1927 (*officinalis*).—Noguchi, R., 1933b (*dispansus*).—Nojima, T., 1931 (*japonicus*); 1933 (*mikadoi, patouillardii*).—Shirai, M., 1889b, 1890 (*officinalis*); 1905c (*chu-ling*); 1911 (*tuberaster*).—Takahashi, Y., 1905a (*frondosus*).—Yasuda, A., 1908 (*volvatus*); 1917g (*komatsuzakii*); 1919a (*greenii, tsumodae*); 1922a (*kanehirae*); 1923d (*sendaiensis*).  
**Polystictus**: Hirayama, S., 1929 (*sanguineus*).—Yasuda, A., 1916c (*nipponicus*); 1922c (*gypseus, orientalis*); 1929 (*sanguineus*).  
**Poria**: Ling, Li, 1933 (China).—Tai, Fang-lan, 1934a (*cocos*).  
**Pseudocolus javanicus**: Lloyd, C. G., 1909b.  
**Pterula fusispora**: Yasuda, A., 1920a.  
**Puccinia**: Bryzgalova, V. A., 1935 (*trititica*).—Bubák, F., 1903 (*pulsatillae*).—Dietel, P., 1906-09 (Japan); 1917; 1922 (*cirsii-maritima*); 1930.—Gotô, K., 1933-35 (*allii, porri*).—Hara, K., 1912d (*longicornis, mitriformis, sasae*); 1933a.—Harriot, P., 1891a (*longicornis*).—Hemmi, T., 1934b.—Hennings, P., 1893-94 (*schottmulleri*); 1898 (*waldsteiniae*).—Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1931a (*hakkodensis*).—Hori, S., 1892b (*corticoides*); 1912 (*pruni-persicae*).—Itô, Seiya, 1911a.—Jacky, E., 1900-03 (*chrysanthemi*).—Jørgstad, I., 1931 (*arenariae, bistortae, rubefaciens, saxifragae, veronicarum*).—Kuprevich, V. F., 1935.—Kusano, S., 1904c; 1904e (*benkei, cacialae, diaplachnis*); 1904g, 1908a (*chrysanthemi, horiana*); 1908c (*phyllotachydis, sasae*).—Miyake, T., 1906.—Patouillard, N., and Harriot, P., 1905 (*delavayana, polygomi-sachalinensis*).—Roze, E., 1900c (*chrysanthemi*).—Rusakov, L. F., 1925, 1927 (*graminis, trititica*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1928b (*allii*); 1929 (*porri*).—Stee-Rouppertowa, W., 1936 (*komarovi*).—Sydow, H., 1935 (*komarovi*).—Takahashi, Y., 1904, 1906a.—Terui, M., 1930 (*adenophorae-verticillatae*).—Transhel, V., 1914b; 1933 (*baicalensis, murashkenskii, murashkenskii*).—T'u, Chih, 1934 (*graminis*).—Wilson, M., 1921 (*festucae*).  
**Pucciniaceae**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1931a (Japan).  
**Pucciniastreae**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1927b; 1930e; 1936c (monogr.).  
**Pucciniastrium**: Hiratsuka, Naoharu, 1899.—Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1926b; 1927f; 1930c; 1931b (*yoshinagai*).—Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1903 (*boehmeriae*).  
**Pucciniostele**: Dietel, P., 1904, 1914b.—Komarov, V. L., 1899, 1900a (*clarkiana*).—Kursanov, L., Tseshinskaiá, N., and Klushnikova, E., 1936 (*mandschurica*).  
**Ravenelia**: Dietel, P., 1906 (monogr.).  
**Rhizopogon ussuri**: Ferry de la Bellone, C. de, 1887-88.  
**Roestelia**: Hennings, P., 1893-94 (*photinae*).—Jackson, H. S., 1916 (*koreensis*).—Shirai, M., 1900 (*koreensis*).  
**Russula**: Schaeffer, J., 1933-34 (monogr.).—Singer, R., 1932 (monogr.); 1935a (*punctipes*); 1935b (*cernohorskyi, handelii, punctipes*).  
**Schizophyllum**: Debeaux, O., 1879b (*palmatum*).—Mitono, T., 1931 (*commune*).—Okubo, S., 1888a (*commune*).  
**Secotium**: Benoit, C. A., 1927.  
**Septobasidium**: Lloyd, C. G., 1917b (*mompae*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1912c (*pedicellatum*).  
**Sinblum clathroides**: Kawamura, S., 1931d.  
**Somporium arundinellae**: Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1901.  
**Sparassia crispa**: Kawamura, S., 1931a, 1931b.  
**Sphaerolotheca virens**: Ômori, J., 1896b.  
**Sphaerobolus stellatus**: Asahina, Y., 1928b.  
**Sphaerophragmium acaciae**: Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1922c.  
**Stereaceae**: Pilát, A., 1930 (monogr.).  
**Stereostroma**: Magnus, P., 1899b (*corticoides*); 1901c.  
**Stereum**: Hemmi, T., 1933 (*induratum*).—Lloyd, C. G., 1913.—Yamamoto, W., and Itô, Takeo, 1932-33 (*sulcatum*).—Yasuda, A., 1923a (*japonicum*); 1923d (*roseum*).  
**Stropharia caerulea**: Imai, S., 1932b.  
**Thekopsora**: Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1927d, 1929a.—Kuprevich, V. F., 1933 (*padi, pseudocerasi*).  
**Thelophora**: Yasuda, A., 1916d (*japonica, papillosa*).  
**Thelophoraceae**: Bondarzew, A. S., 1914.—Ou, Shih-huang, 1935b (China).—Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1935a (China).—Yasuda, A., 1917b (Japan).  
**Tilletia**: Hori, S., 1901a (*laevis, tritici*).—Hsieh, Wan-pêng, 1933 (*tritici*).—Takahashi, Y., 1896 (*horrida*).—Tasugi, H., and Yamada, W., 1925 (*pancicii*).  
**Tolyposporium bullatum**: Takahashi, Y., 1902b.  
**Trametes**: Hemmi, T., 1933 (*dickinsii*).—Kravtzev, B. I., 1933 (*carnea*).—Lübarskii, L. V., 1936b (*pini*).—Yasuda, A., 1918 (*ungulata*); 1923c (*sendaiensis, symploci*).  
**Tremella**: Arthur, J. C., 1901.—Cheng, Chi-hsi, 1934, 1935 (*fuciformis*).—Hu, Tsê, 1932.—Kawamura, S., 1909d, 1930b (*fuciformis*).—Miura, S., 1915c (*fuciformis*).  
**Tremellales**: Têng, Shu-ch'ün, 1934f (China).  
**Tricholoma colossus**: Kawamura, S., 1909g.  
**Triphragmium**: Hori, S., 1892b (*cedrelae*).—Milesi, M., and Traverso, G. B., 1904 (monogr.).  
**Tulostoma brumale**: Noguchi, R., 1933a.  
**Typhula**: Imai, S., 1931; 1936b (*elegantula, graminum, itoana*).—Tasugi, H., 1929, 1930 (*graminum*).  
**Uredinales**: Asuyama, H., 1935.—Dietel, P., 1898; 1899-1905 (Japan); 1902; 1906-09; 1907-10 (Japan); 1914a; 1914b.—Fujikuro, Y., 1914e (Formosa).—Hara, K., 1911a.—Hashioka, Y., 1936 (n. Sachalin).—Hemmi, T., 1934b.—Hennings, P., 1901-03 (Japan).—Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1927h (Hokkaido); 1929d (Kuriles); 1930b (Japan); 1930-31 (s. Sachalin); 1931-



- 35 (Japan); 1932 (Mt. Daisen); 1933a, 1934c, 1934-36 (Japan); 1935a, 1935c (Korea); 1935d (Idzu prov.); 1935e (Korea); 1935g (Japan); 1935-36b (Kishu);—Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Hashioka, Y., 1933-35 (Formosa).—Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Yoshinaga, T., 1935 (Shikoku).—Itô, S., 1908-09 (grasses, Japan).—Itô, S., and Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1927 (Honshû).—Jaczewski, A. A., 1900b.—Jørstad, I., 1931; 1934 (Kamchatka).—Klebahn, H., 1904 (monogr.).—Komarov, V. L., 1926b (Far East).—Kusano, S., 1902a (Idzu prov.).—Lindroth, J. I., 1902.—Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Wang, Yün-chang, 1934-36 (China).—Manabe, A., 1906 (Tokyo).—Sydow, H., 1922b.—Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1903-04 (Japan).—Sydow, P., and Sydow, H., 1902-24 (monogr.).—Takahashi, Y., 1905b (Japan).—Transhel, V., 1934.—Yoshinaga, T., and Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1930 (Tosa).
- Uredinopsis:** Hiratsuka, Naohide, 1926b.—Kamei, S., 1930a (*pteridis*); 1932b.—Magnus, P., 1901b (*adianti*).
- Uredo:** Dietel, P., 1906-09 (Japan).—Hariat, P., 1891b (*japonica*).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1887d (*polygonorum*).—Kusano, S., 1908a (*autumnalis*).—Nagai, M., and Shimamura, M., 1933 (*daphnes*).—Roze, E., 1900a, 1900b (*chrysanthemi*).—Spegazzini, C., 1886 (*polygonorum*).—Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1902 (*desmodii-pulchelli*).—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1890d.—Transhel, V., 1936 (*nervicola*).
- Urocystis:** Hori, S., 1901b (*occulta*).—Togashi, K., and Onuma, F., 1930 (*miyabeana*).—Woo, Chang-tsi, 1934.
- Uromyces:** Hariat, P., 1891b (*japonica*).—Hirane, S., 1934 (*hyalosporus*).—Hiratsuka, Naohide, and Tobina, E., 1935 (*itoanus*).—Hori, S., 1892a (*spiralis*).—Itô, S., 1922a, 1922b, 1926 (Japan).—Kusano, S., 1904a (*sophorae-flavescentis*, *sophorae-japonicae*, *truncicola*); 1905c (*amurensis*, *cladrastidis*, *shikokianus*).—Matsumura, J., 1890b (*deformans*); 1892a (*spiralis*).—Rees, C. C., 1917 (*miurae*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1913a (*hyalosporus*).—Sydow, H., and Sydow, P., 1902 (*capitatus*).
- Uropyxis fraxini:** Magnus, P., 1899a.
- Ustilaginales:** Hori, S., 1896a, 1896b.—Lavrov, N. N., 1934; 1936a.—Shên, Ch'i-i, 1934 (China).—Yen, Wen-yü, 1934, 1934-35 (China).
- Ustilago:** Hara, K., 1934c.—Hennings, P., 1898 (*utriculosa*).—Hori, S., 1893 (*virens*); 1896c (*nuda*); 1901c (*panicum-miliaceae*); 1905 (*shiraiana*); 1907a (*esculenta*).—Miyabe, K., 1895a (*esculenta*).—Omori, J., 1896a, 1896b (*virens*).—Takahashi, Y., 1896 (*virens*); 1902a (*panicum-miliaceae*); 1902b (*crus-galli*, *sphaerogena*).—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1887a (*carbo*).—Woo, Chang-tsi, 1934.—Yasuda, A., 1894e (*maydis*).—Yü, Ta-fu, and Ch'ên, Hung-kwei, 1930 (*hordei*).
- Veluticeps fusca:** Yamamoto, W., and Itô, Takeo, 1936.
- Volvaria esculenta:** Benemerito, A. N., 1936b.
- Xenodochus clarkiana:** Komarov, V. L., 1899.

## FUNGI IMPERFECTI

- Linder, D. H., 1929 (monogr. helicosporous spp.).—Matsumoto, T., 1928.—Saito, K., 1911-12.
- Alternaria:** Iwadare, S., 1931 (*fasciculata*).—Kawamura, E., 1931c (*sesamicola*).—Takimoto, S., 1934c (*longipes*); 1934e (*macrospora*).—Tanaka, S., 1933 (*kikuchiana*).—Togashi, K., 1926a (*gomphrenae*).—Yamamoto, S., 1934.—Yoshii, H., 1929d (*radicina*); 1930 (*brassicae*, *radicina*); 1933a (*gomphrenae*); 1933b.
- Aschersonia:** Petch, T., 1914, 1921.
- Ascochyta:** Ishiyama, T., 1936b (*menthicola*).—Takimoto, S., 1927d; 1935a (*pinodella*, *pinodes*, *pisi*).—Watanabe, Tatsuwo, 1935 (*boehmeriae*).
- Aspergillus:** Blochwitz, A., 1929-35, 1932a, 1932b.—Busgen, M., 1885 (*oryzae*).—Inoue, T., 1901 (*pernicius*).—Kinoshita, K., 1931 (*itaconicus*).—Kita, G., 1913-14 (Japan).—Nakazawa, R., 1911, 1916.—Nomura, H., 1897 (*flavus*, *glavus*).—Saito, K., 1909 (Japan).—Shih, You-kuang, 1936a, 1936b (China).—Takahashi, T., 1909 (*oryzae*).—Tamiya, H., and Morita, S., 1929-30 (bibliog.).—Usami, K., 1914.—Yukawa, M., 1910-11 (*gymnosardae*, *ochraceus*); 1911.
- Beauveria:** Lefebvre, C. L., 1931 (*bassiana*, *globulifera*).
- Botrytis:** Fujikuro, Y., 1914a (*liliorum*).—Suematu, N., 1924.
- Brachysporium:** Hiroe, I., 1935-36.—Hiroe, I., and Watanabe, N., 1934 (*capsici*, *ovoideum*, *tomato*).—Itô, S., and Ishiyama, T., 1929 (*oryzae*).
- Camarosporium:** Homma, Y., 1926 (*persicae*); 1927.
- Cephalosporium gramineum:** Nishikado, Y., and Ikata, S., 1934.—Nishikado, Y., Matsumoto, H., and Yamauti, K., 1934a.

- Ceratophorum setosum:** Hemmi, T., 1918b, 1919b.
- Cercospora:** Abramov, I. N., 1931 (*diazii*).—Fujikuro, Y., 1914g (*coffae*).—Hemmi, T., and Kurata, S., 1931a (*handellii*).—Kawamura, E., 1931a (*vignicola*).—Kawamura, S., 1915a.—Kitashima, K., 1916 (*cryptomeriae*).—Matsumoto, T., and Tomoyasu, R., 1925 (*kikuchii*).—Matsumoto, T., and Yamamoto, W., 1934 (*taiwanensis*).—Matsuura, I., 1928 (*fukushiana*).—Nakata, K., Nakajima, T., and Takimoto, S., 1922 (*beticola*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1922c (*henningii*).—Solheim, W. G., and Stevens, F. L., 1931 (*achyranthis*).—Tai, Fang-lan, 1936b (China).—Yamamoto, W., 1934-36 (Formosa).
- Cercosporiella:** Hiura, M., 1925 (*inconspicua*).—Tsuiji, R., 1919 (*persica*).
- Cercosporina:** Kasai, M., 1922, 1923b (*juncicola*).—Saito, H., 1931 (*petuniae*).
- Cerebella yoshinagae:** Bubák, F., and Sydow, H., 1915.
- Cicinnobolus:** Hino, I., and Katô, H., 1929 (*asteris*, *euonymi-japonici*).
- Cladosporium:** Fujikuro, Y., 1914f (*carpophilum*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Kurosawa, G., 1925b (*citri*).—Woronin, M., 1890, 1891 (*herbarum*).
- Clasterosporium degenerans:** Tsuiji, R., 1919.
- Colletotrichopsis piri:** Kurosawa, G., 1912.
- Colletotrichum:** Hara, K., 1912a.—Hemmi, T., 1920a (*linicola*).—Hemmi, T., Kurata, S., and Tohara, Y., 1933 (*spinaciae*).—Hino, I., and Hidaka, Z., 1934 (*hsienjenchang*).—Hiura, M., 1923 (*linicola*); 1924a (*lini*).—Hwang, Liang, 1935 (*truncatum*).—Nakata, K., Nakajima, T., and Takimoto, S., 1922 (*omnivorum*).—Sasaki, M., 1936 (*phaseolorum*).—Takimoto, S., 1931e (*cyclamenae*); 1934d; 1934g (*phaseolorum*).
- Coniothyria mori:** Yendo, Y., and Takase, K., 1932.
- Coniothyrium:** Nishikado, Y., 1923.
- Corynespora:** Hara, K., 1912b.
- Coryneum:** Nomura, H., 1904 (*mori*).—Sorokin, N., and Busch, N., 1892 (*anceps*).
- Cylindrosporium:** Itô, S., 1912 (*dioscoreae*).—Jaczewski, A. A., 1900d (*komarovi*).
- Cytospora:** Gutner, L. S., 1935 (monogr.).
- Dactylaria:** Nishikado, Y., 1917a (*parasitans*).—Shirai, M., 1905b (*parasitans*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1917b.
- Dematophora necatrix:** Nomura, H., 1901b.
- Deuteromycetes:** Nannizzi, A., 1929 (Siberia).
- Diplodia:** Ikata, S., 1928 (*chrysanthemella*).—Yü, Ta-fu, 1934c (*natalensis*).
- Drechslera:** Itô, S., 1930.
- Entomosprium:** Takimoto, S., 1934a.
- Epicoccum:** Itô, S., and Iwadare, S., 1934 (*neglectum*, *oryzae*).—Iwadare, S., 1934 (*oryzae*).
- Fusarium:** Abe, T., 1928b (*celosiae*); 1933 (*bulbigenum*).—Andô, H., 1898 (*heterosporum*).—Fujikuro, Y., 1916 (*heterosporum*).—Hanzawa, J., 1914 (*cepa*).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1887d (*oidioides*).—Kasai, M., 1924a (*solani*); 1924b (*aspidioti*).—Murashkinski, K. E., 1924 (Siberia).—Nojima, T., 1926.—Savari, A. I., 1923b.—Setô, F., 1928.—Spegazzini, C., 1886 (*oidioides*).—Terui, M., 1934 (*vasinfectum*).—Togashi, K., 1928 (*angustoides*, *arthrosporioides*, *sporotrichioides*).—Togashi, K., and Tsukamoto, E., 1926-28.—Wollenweber, H. W., and Reinking, O. A., 1935 (monogr.).—Woronin, M., 1890, 1891 (*roseum*).
- Fusicoccum viticola:** Hiura, M., 1924b.
- Gloeosporium:** Bubák, F., 1916 (*pteridis*).—Fukushi, T., 1921.—Gotô, K., 1929.—Hemmi, T., 1918a (*evonymicola*); 1918c; 1919a (*carthami*); 1920a (*ilicis*, *japonicum*); 1920b (Japan); 1921.—Hemmi, T., Kurata, S., and Tohara, Y., 1933 (*olivarium*).—Hemmi, T., and Nojima, T., 1927 (*kiotoense*).—Itô, Seiya, 1911b (*kaki*).—Kawakami, T., [1903?] (*kavakamii*).—Li, L. Y., 1936.—Lin, Liang-tung, 1929 (*papayae*).—Nakata, K., 1917 (*laeticolor*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1922c (*lebbeke*).—Yoshii, H., 1928a, 1931a, 1933c (*kawakamii*).—Yoshino, K., 1910.
- Gymnomycetes:** Iavorskii, A., 1916 (Far East).
- Helicoma echinosporium:** Itô, S., 1932.
- Helminthosporium:** Hemmi, T., and Yokogi, K., 1928.—Hiroe, I., and Watanabe, N., 1934 (*tomato*).—Hori, S., 1901f (*oryzae*).—Itô, S., 1930.—Itô, S., and Kuribayashi, K., 1927 (*oryzae*).—Kuribayashi, K., 1929 (*sativum*).—Kurosawa, G., 1911 (*oryzae*).—Matsumoto, T., and Yamamoto, W., 1935a.—Nishikado, Y., 1925; 1926b; 1927b; 1928a; 1928b (*tritici-vulgaris*); 1928c; 1929a (*tritici-vulgaris*); 1929b.—Nishikado, Y., and Miyake, C., 1922; 1924a (*leptochloae*); 1924b, 1924c



**Helminthosporium** (continued).

(*crus-galli*); 1926a (*maydis, turcicum*); 1926b; 1926c (*maydis, turcicum*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1918a.—Suematu, N., 1920 (*oryzae*).—Wei, C. T., 1936 (*oryzae*).—Yü, Ta-fu, 1933; 1936a (*gramineum*).

**Isaria:** Kawamura, S., 1930c (*atypicola, cosmopsaltriae*).—Petch, T., 1931-35 (*cosmopsaltriae, nigra*).—Yakushiji, E., and Kumazawa, M., 1930a; 1930b (*atypicola, cosmopsaltriae*); 1930d (*atypicola*).—Yasuda, A., 1894c (*arachnophila*); 1915c, 1917f (*atypicola*); 1921b (*cosmopsaltriae, eristalidis, japonica*).

**Labridium rhododendri:** Wilson, M., 1921.

**Macrophoma:** Cooke, M. C., 1889 (*ehretiae*).—Tassi, F., 1902.—Togashi, K., 1926b (*commelinae*).

**Macrosporium:** Kawamura, E., 1931c (*sesami*).—Yoshii, H., 1929a (*ricini*); 1929b (*porri*); 1929c (*solani*); 1930 (*heracleum, porri, ricini*); 1931b (*ricini*).

**Marsonia carthami:** Hemmi, T., 1919a.

**Melanconiales:** Petrak, F., and Sydow, H., 1924; 1926-27 (monogr.).

**Monochaetia:** Shên, Ch'i-i, 1932a (China).

**Mytilia australis:** Berkeley, M. J., 1858, 1859.

**Myxosporium psidii:** Kurosawa, G., 1926.

**Oidium:** Foex, E., 1910.—Hino, I., and Katô, H., 1929 (*astericola, euonymi-japonica*).

**Ovularia:** Sawada, Kaneyoshi, and Kurosawa, G., 1925a (*citri*).—Tanaka, Ichirô, and Iwadare, S., 1931c (*schwarziana*).

**Ovulariopsis:** Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1930.

**Pachyma:**

*cocos:* Berkeley, M. J., 1858, 1859.—Currey, F., and Hanbury, D., 1860.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1916b.—Tanaka, Nobujirô, 1888d.

*hoelen:* Asahina, Y., 1934c.—Hino, I., 1932b.—Hino, I., and Katô, H., 1930.—Kimura, Yûshirô, (and Nakamachi, T.), 1933-35.

**Penicillium:** Fauvel, A. A., 1884c.—Miyake, I., and Takada, K., 1922 (*commune*).—Shih, You-kuang, 1936c (China).—Takeuchi, H., 1929 (*fructigenum*).

**Pestalotia:** Guba, E. F., 1929-32 (monogr.).—Hara, K., 1912a.—Kurosawa, G., 1908, 1911 (*camphori*).—Nojima, T., 1929 (*diospyri, theae*).—Shên, Ch'i-i, 1932a (China).—Sorokin, N., and Busch, N., 1892 (*brachypoda*).

**Pestalozzia.** See *Pestalotia*.

**Phlyctaena linicola:** Natalina, O., 1931b.

**Phoma:** Kanayama, I., 1932 (*citricarpa*).—Keissler, K. von, 1933 (*lichenis*).—Nakata, K., Nakajima, T., and Takimoto, S., 1922 (*betae*).—Nomura, H., 1904 (*niphonia*).—Takeuchi, H., 1931b (*citricarpa*).—Takimoto, S., 1931g (*destructiva*).—Tassi, F., 1902.

**Phomopsis:** Endô, S., 1927.—Hahn, G. G., 1930 (*cryptomeriae*).—Nakajima, T., and Takimoto, S., 1924.—Sasaki, S.,

1929b.—Takimoto, S., 1927d (*vezans*).—Tanaka, S., and Endô, S., 1930 (*fukushi*).

**Phyllosticta:** Abramov, I. N., 1931 (*sojaecola*).—Baccarini, P., 1905 (*dioscoracearum*).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1887d (*tokutaroi*).—Kawamura, S., 1915a.—Spegazzini, C., 1886 (*tokutaroi*).—Tassi, F., 1902.—Winter, G., 1885 (*thumbergi*).

**Piricularia:**

*grisea:* Hori, S., 1899.

*oryzae:* Abramov, I. N., 1928.—Chu, Hsüeh-tsêng, 1931.—Hara, K., 1911d.—Itô, S., 1932.—Nishikado, Y., 1927a.—Shirai, M., 1905b.—“Sueda, Heishichi,” 1928.—Suzuki, H., 1930, 1934.

*setariae* and *zingiberi:* Nishikado, Y., 1917b.

**Pseudomonilia:** Okunuki, K., 1931.

**Ramularia boehmeriae:** Fujiwara, S., 1916.

**Rhabdospira melongenae:** Hanzawa, J., 1910b.

**Rhizoctonia:** Wei, C. T., 1934a.—Yokogi, K., 1931.

**Rhizomorpha subterranea:** Kusano, S., 1910.

**Sclerotium:** Currey, F., and Hanbury, D., 1860 (*stipatum*).—Endô, S., and Hidaka, Z., 1935 (*japonicum*).—Endô, S., and Sakita, S., 1933 (*jumigatum*).—Hemmi, T., and Yokogi, K., 1927, 1928.—Nakata, K., 1926, 1927b (*rolfsii*); 1933.—Sakurai, M., 1917.

**Septoria:** Baccarini, P., 1905 (*aconiti*).—Hemmi, T., 1915b (*glycines*); 1917.—Hemmi, T., and Kurata, S., 1931b (*azaleae*).—Hemmi, T., and Nakamura, H., 1927 (*chrysanthemella, obesa*).—Hirayama, S., 1931.—Ishiyama, T., 1934 (*gentianicola, picridis*); 1936b (*lappicola*).—Nakamura, H., 1931 (*callistephi*).—Yü, Ta-fu, 1935a (*tritici*).

**Sphaeloma:** Jenkins, A. E., 1932.—Lu, Ta-ching, and Cheo, C. C., 1934.

**Sphaeropsidales:** Bender, H. B., 1934 (monogr. gen.).—Petrak, F., and Sydow, H., 1924, 1926-27 (monogr.).

**Sphaeropsis malorum:** Takimoto, S., 1923.

**Spicaria araneae:** Petch, T., 1931-35.

**Sporotrichum narcissi:** Tochiana, Y., and Shimada, S., 1930.

**Stagonospora:** Ishiyama, T., 1936b (*betae, graminicola*).—Ohl, I. A., 1922 (*komarovii*).

**Thyrosopora:** Ishiyama, T., 1936b (*cannabis*).—Yoshii, H., 1929c (*astragalii*).

**Tilachliidiopsis:** Kumazawa, M., 1933 (*nigra*).—Yakushiji, E., and Kumazawa, M., 1930c.

**Torula:** Okunuki, K., 1931.

**Tubercularia vulgaris:** Hennings, P., 1898.

**Tuberculina:** Itô, Tokutarô, 1887d (*japonica*).—Nomura, H., 1904 (*nomuriana*).—Spegazzini, C., 1886 (*japonica*).

**Ustilaginoidae:** Ômori, J., 1896a (*oryzae*).—Têng, Shu-ch'un, 1936 (*pollinae*).

**Yoshinagamycetes:** Yoshinaga, T., 1913b.

**Zythia versoniiana:** Tai, Fang-lan, and Cheo, C. C., 1933, 1934.

## LICHENS

## GENERAL

**Alpine lichens:** Frey, R., 1936 (distrib.).—Reverdatto, V. W., 1931c (Siberia).

**Bibliographies:** Krempelhuber, A. von, 1867-72.—Lindau, G., and Sydow, P., 1908-18.—Pételot, A., 1929b.—Satô, M., 1933-35.—Smith, A. L., 1931-33.

**Collections:**

ALMQUIST, E.: Nylander, W., 1899 (Japan, Ceylon).

BODINER, E.: Olivier, H., 1904-14 (Kweichow).

BONITE (ship): Montagne, C., 1844-46 (Macao).

CAVALERIE, P. J.: Olivier, H., 1904-14 (Kweichow).

DELAVAY, J. M.: Hue, A. M., 1887, 1889 (Yunnan).

ESQUIROL, J. H.: Olivier, H., 1904-14 (Kweichow).

FAURIE, U.: Satô, M., 1936c (Formosa).

FEDTSCHENKO, B. A.: Elenkin, A. A., 1912b (Far East).—Wainio, E. A., 1904 (Tien Shan).

GIRALDI, J.: Baroni, E., 1894a (Shensi).—Jatta, A., 1902 (Shensi).

GORODKOV, B. N.: Savicz, V. P., 1914c, 1916 (Siberia).

GREGORY, J. W., and GREGORY, C. J.: Paulson, R., 1928 (Yunnan).

HANDEL-MAZZETTI, H.: Zahlbruckner, A., 1930 (China).

HÉNON, A.: Müller, J., 1879 (Japan).

HENRY, A.: Müller, J., 1893 (China).

IVAN, Montagne, C., 1846-47a (China).

IWANOW, D. W.: Elenkin, A. A., 1901a (Amur).

KANIEWSKI, G. G.: Oxner, A. N., 1926 (Transbaikalia).

KOMAROV, V. L.: Elenkin, A. A., 1901a (Amur).

MAINGAY, A. C.: Nylander, W., and Crombie, J. M., 1884 (e. Asia).

MARTIN, L. F.: Olivier, H., 1904-14 (Kweichow).

MIYOSHI, [MANABU?]: Müller, J., 1891 (Japan).

OKADA, Y.: Satô, M., 1935 (Russian Sakhalin).

PAULSON, O.: Wainio, E. A., 1904 (Tien Shan).

RABENHORST, R. fil.: Rabenhorst, L., 1873 (coastal China).

RUBINSKI, W. A.: Savicz, V. P., 1911a (Amur).

SCZEGOLEV, I.: Elenkin, A. A., and Savicz, V. P., 1911 (Siberia).

SOKOLNIKOV, N.: Savicz, V. P., 1911b (Anadyr reg.).

STUKOV, G. A.: Elenkin, A. A., 1907 (Transbaikalia).

YASUDA, A.: Wainio, E. A., 1918-21 (Japan).

YATABE, Müller, J., 1892 (Japan).

**Drugs:** Ishidoya, T., 1933-37.

**Edible lichens, Japanese:** Miyoshi, M., 1890f, 1891c, 1893.

**Indexes or nomenclators:** Zahlbruckner, A., 1921-34.

**Migratory lichens:** Elenkin, A. A., 1901b.

**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions:** Bouly de Lesdain, M., 1922-35.—Elenkin, A. A., 1905a, 1923.—Gyelnik, V., 1931b.

—Hue, A. M., 1890-92, 1898-1901, 1906-12, 1914-15.—Krempelhuber, A. von, 1868, 1870.—Müller, J., 1880-91.—Nylander, W., 1886-87.—Oxner, A. N., 1930, 1933.—Rietz, G. E. du, 1924-25.—Savicz, V. P., 1926-30.—Tuckerman, E., 1860, 1877.—Zahlbruckner, A., 1916-32.

**Mulberry trees, Lichens on:** Miyoshi, M., 1890c.

**Tundras, Arctic lichen:** Reverdatto, V. W., 1931c.

## REGIONAL

## REGION I

**China:** Baroni, E., 1894a (Gibaldi's Shensi coll.).—Futterer, K., 1903 (Kansu coll.).—Hue, A. M., 1887, 1889 (Delavay's Yunnan coll.).—Jatta, A., 1902 (Gibaldi's Shensi coll.).—Krempelhuber, A. von, 1873 (crit.).—Meyen, [F.] J. [F.], and Flotow, J. de, 1843 (Kwangtung coll.).—Müller, J., 1893 (Henry's coll.).—Olivier, H., 1904-14 (Kweichow coll.).—Patouillard, N., and Olivier, H., 1907.—Paulson, R., 1928 (Gregory's Yunnan coll.).—Rabenhorst, L., 1873 (Rabenhorst's Hongkong, Shanghai coll.).—Tehou, Yen-teh'eng, 1935 (Inst. Bot. Peiping).—Zahlbruckner, A., 1930, 1934 (crit.).

**Mongolia and Tibet:** Elenkin, A. A., 1901-04.—Futterer, K., 1903.

## REGION II

**Chosen:** Hue, A. M., 1909 (crit., n. spp.).

**Formosa:** Sasaoka, H., 1919.—Satô, M., 1936c, 1936d.—Zahlbruckner, A., 1933.

**Hokkaido:** Asahina, Y., 1929a.

**Japan:** Almquist, E., 1891.—Asahina, Y., 1926-33, 1932-33, 1933-36 (crit.).—Crombie, J. M., 1877 (coll. "Challenger" exp.).—Ikoma, Y., 1915-16 (Inaba Prov.).—Makino, T., 1929g (crit.).—Miyoshi, M., 1888-90, 1890a, 1890d, 1890e,

1891a, 1891f, 1904 (crit., enum.).—Müller, J., 1879, 1891, 1892 (enum. coll.).—Nakaji, M., 1916b (San-into).—Nylander, W., 1890, 1899 (crit.).—Oyuga, Z., 1910 (Shinano).—Satô, M., 1933b, 1934a, 1934b, 1934-36 (crit.).—Thunberg, C. P., 1815 (illus.).—Wainio, E. A., 1918-21 (Yasuda's coll.).—Yasuda, A., 1915f, 1925 (crit.).—Zahlbruckner, A., 1927 (enum.).

**Kurile Islands:** Asahina, Y., 1934a (enum.).—Satô, M., 1936a (syst.).

**Sakhalin, Russian:** Satô, M., 1935.

## REGION III

Elenkin, A. A., 1901a (Amur); 1904 (Sayan); 1907 (Transbaikalia); 1912b (Far East).—Elenkin, A. A., and Savicz, V. P., 1911 (e. Siber.).—Flörke, H. G., 1811 (Kamchatka).—Nikolsky, P. N., 1933 (Kamchatka).—Oxner, A. N., 1926 (Transbaikalia); 1928 (e. Siber., Ussuri).—Rabotnov, T. A., 1936b (Iakutsk).—Rassadina, K. A., 1936 (shores L. Baikal).—Rietz, G. E., du, 1929 (Kamchatka).—Savicz, V. P., 1915 (Tomsk Gov't.).—Savicz, V. P., 1911a (Amur); 1911b (Anadyr reg.); 1914b (Kamchatka); 1914c, 1916 (Tobolsk Gov't.); 1915, 1935 (Iakutsk); 1933 (Shantar Is.); 1936 (Sayan Mts.).—Tomin, M. P., 1933 (Siber.); 1926 (s. Ussuri).—Wainio, E. A., 1904 (c. Asia).—Zahlbruckner, A., 1911 (Transbaikalia); 1932 (c. Asia).

## SYSTEMATIC

Acharius, E., 1810 ("Lichenogr. univers."); 1814.—("Synop. method. Lichen.")—Hue, A. M., 1899 (alphabet. ind.).—Lettau, G., 1932-37 (monogr. select fam.).—Nylander, W., 1857 (enum., distrib.); 1858-63 ("Synop. method. Lichen.").—Zahlbruckner, A., 1921-34 ("Cat. Lichen. univ.").

**Acarospora** (ACAROSPORACEAE): Magnusson, A. H., 1929 (monogr.).

**Anzia** (PARMELIACEAE): Asahina, Y., 1935c (Japan).

**Alectoria** (USNEACEAE): Asahina, Y., 1936d (ident.); 1936e (Japan).—Miyoshi, M., 1891c (*sulcata*).—Rietz, G. E. du, 1926a (syst.).—Stizenberger, E., 1892 (crit.).

**Bryopogonum** (USNEACEAE): Gyelnik, V., 1935 (conspectus).

**Buellia discolor** (BUELLIACEAE): Maheu, J., and Werner, R. G., 1933.

**Cetraria** (PARMELIACEAE): Asahina, Y., 1934b (Japan).—Elenkin, A. A., 1903 (*komarovii*).—Savicz, V. P., 1923d (*richardsonii*).

**Chlorocyphella aeruginascens** (?): Keissler, K., von, 1927, 1933.

**Collemaceae:** Satô, M., 1933a.

**Cladonia** (CLADONIAEAE): Asahina, Y., 1928a (crit.).—Oxner, A. N., 1926 (*kanewskii*).—Savicz, V. P., 1924 (Kamchatka).—Scriba, L., 1913 (Korea).—Wainio, E. A., 1887-97 (monogr.).

**Cladoniaceae:** Sandstede, H., 1932 (distrib.).

**Coenogonium boninense** (COENOOGONTACEAE): Satô, M., 1933a.

**Coriscium viride** (PYRENIDIACEAE): Savicz, V. P., 1930.

**Cornicularia** (USNEACEAE): Rietz, G. E. du, 1926a (synop.).

**Crocynia** (CHRYSTERICACEAE): Hue, A. M., 1924 (monogr.).

**Dermatocarpon** (DERMATOCARPACEAE): Makino, T., 1927w (crit.).—Tomin, M. P., 1931 (*desertorum*).

**Diploschistes scruposus** (DIPLOSCHISTACEAE): Savicz, V. P., 1923c.

**Gyrophora** (UMBILICARIACEAE): Miyoshi, M., 1893 (*esculenta*).—Savicz, V. P., 1922b (key, Kamchatka spp.).

**Harpidia** (LECANORACEAE): Renault, F., 1906-07.

**Ionaspis** (GYALECTACEAE): Magnusson, A. H., 1933 (monogr.).

**Lecanactis nakaji** (LECANACTIDIACEAE): Yasuda, A., 1921a.

**Lecanora** (LECANORACEAE): Elenkin, A. A., 1905b (*poliophaea*).—Hue, A. M., 1909 (*oreina*).—Tuckerman, E., 1877 (*oros-thea*).—Wainio, E. A., 1904 (*melanocheila*).

**Leptogium** (COLLEMACEAE): Asahina, Y., 1935d, 1936a (Japan); 1936b (n. spp. Formosa).—Jatta, A., 1905 (*azureum*).—Savicz, V. P., 1914c (*caesium*).

**Lobaria** (STICTACEAE): Asahina, Y., 1933 (Japan), 1936c (*pulmonaria*).

**Nephroma** (PELTIGERACEAE): Gyelnik, V., 1931a (*protoresupinatum*).—Savicz, V. P., 1922d (key, Kamchatka spp.).

**Nephromopsis** (PARMELIACEAE): Asahina, Y., 1935a (Japan).

**Ochrolechia akagiensis** (LECANORACEAE): Yasuda, A., 1921a.

**Oropogon** (USNEACEAE): Asahina, Y., 1936c (Japan).—Rietz, G. E. du, 1926a (synop.).

**Parmelia** (PARMELIACEAE): Bitter, G., 1901 (monogr.).—Gyelnik, V., 1931-34 (crit.).—Minlaev, N. A., 1936 (n. spp.).—Savicz, L. I., 1915 (*ullophyllodes*).

**Peltigera** (PELTIGERACEAE): Bitter, G., 1909 (*nigripunctata*).—Gyelnik, V., 1927, 1928a, 1928b, 1930 (crit.); 1933 (syst.).—Savicz, V. P., 1914c (*scabrosa*); 1922d (key, Kamchatka spp.).

**Pertusaria** (PERTUSARIACEAE): Erichsen, C. F. E., 1936 (crit.).—Hue, A. M., 1917 (*velata*).

**Phyllocaulon** (CLADONIAEAE): Savicz, V. P., 1923b (key, Kamchatka spp.).

**Pilophorus** (CLADONIAEAE): Fries, T. M., 1856-58 (monogr.).

**Placidium asperum** (CALOPLACACEAE): Savicz, V. P., 1915.

**Polyblastia japonica** (VERRUCARIACEAE): Yasuda, A., 1921a.

**Ramalina** (USNEACEAE): Krempelhuber, A. von, 1876 (*intricata*).—Oxner, A. N., 1929 (*rjabushinskii*).—Savicz, V. P., 1916 (*dilacerata*).

**Roccellaceae:** Darbishire, O. V., 1898 (revis., *Rocella*); 1928 (distr.).

**Solorina** (PELTIGERACEAE): Asahina, Y., 1935b (Japan).—Hue, A. M., 1907 (*platycarpa*).—Savicz, V. P., 1922d (key, Kamchatka spp.).

**Sphaerophorus globosus** (SPHAEROPHORACEAE): Savicz, V. P., 1922c (key, Kamchatka spp.).

**Stereocaulon** (CLADONIAEAE): Dodge, C. W., 1929 (synop.).—Fries, T. M., 1856-58, 1857 (monogr.).—Hue, A. M., 1907 (*foliiforme*).—Nylander, W., 1858 (crit.).—Savicz, V. P., 1923b (key, Kamchatka spp.).

**Sticta aurata**: Asahina, Y., 1932a.

**Stictaceae:** Nylander, W., 1865, 1868 (synop.).—Stizenberger, E., 1895 (distrib.).

**Thamnia** (USNEACEAE): Savicz, V. P., 1923a (Kamchatka).

**Umbilicaria** (UMBILICARIACEAE): Minks, A., 1900 (crit.).—Rassadina, K. A., 1929 (*pertusa*).

**Umbilicariaceae:** Frey, E., 1931 (crit.); 1936 (distrib.).—Savicz, V. P., 1922b (Kamchatka).—Scholander, P. F., 1936 (apothecia).

**Usnea** (USNEACEAE): Hillmann, J., 1930 (*florida*).—Olivier, H., 1898 (*florida*).—Räsänen, V., 1927 (*sibirica*).—Rietz, G. E. du, 1926b (n. spp.).—Savicz, V. P., 1916 (*barbata*).

**Variolaria** (PERTUSARIACEAE): Savicz, V. P., 1922 (Kamchatka).

**Verrucaria** (VERRUCARIACEAE): Hue, A. M., 1914 (*porinopsis*).

**Xanthoria** (CALOPLACACEAE): Gyelnik, V., 1932 (*oregana*).

## BRYOPHYTA

(Indexed with the assistance of Emory C. Leonard)

## GENERAL

**Bibliographies:** Pételot, A., 1929b.—Reimers, H., 1931b.—Wang, Ch'i-wu, 1935.

**Collections:**

- ANDERSON, T.: Wilson, W., 1848 (China coast).  
 ARSENIYEV, V. K.: Brotherus, V. F., Okamura, Kintarô, and Zahlbruckner, A., 1936 (Far East).  
 BOINIER, E.: Cardot, J., and Thériot, I., 1904 (Kweichow).  
 BONITE (ship): Montagne, C., 1844-46.  
 CAVALIERE, P. J.: Thériot, J., 1907 (Kweichow).  
 CHUNG, [H. H.?]: Thériot, J., 1932a (Fukien).  
 COPPEY, A.: Gardet, G., 1926 (Yunnan).—Thériot, J., 1926 (Yunnan).  
 DELAVAY, J. M.: Bescherelle, E., 1891, 1892a, 1893b (Yunnan).—Stephani, F., 1894 (Yunnan).  
 ELENKIN, A. A.: Brotherus, V. F., and Savicz, L., 1932 (Sayan Mongolia).  
 ESQUIROL, J. H.: Thériot, J., 1907 (Kweichow).  
 FABER, E.: Salmon, E. S., 1900b (China, Japan).  
 FORD, C.: Salmon, E. S., 1900b (China).  
 FAURIE, U.: Bescherelle, E., 1894 (Japan).—Paris, E. G., 1902a (Japan).  
 FEITSCHENKO, B. A.: Elenkin, A. A., 1912a (Far East).  
 GLENN, P. VON: Lindberg, S. O., 1872 (Sachalin).  
 GERALDI, J.: Levier, E., 1906.—Massalongo, C., 1897a, 1897b. Müller, C., 1896-98.  
 HANDEL-MAZZETTI, H.: Brotherus, V. F., 1922-24, 1929b.—Nicholson, W. E., Herzog, T., and Verdoorn, F., 1930.  
 HEDIN, SVEN: Brotherus, V. F., and Bryhn, N., 1922 (Tibet).  
 HENRY, A.: Salmon, E. S., 1900b (China).  
 HULTÉN, E.: Möller, H., 1927 (Kamchatka).  
 LICENT, E.: Dixon, H. N., 1928b (n. China, Mongolia, Tibet).  
 MAXIMOWICZ, C. J.: Lindberg, S. O., 1872 (Japan, Amur).  
 MEYER, F. J. F.: Gottsche, K. M., Lindberg, J. B. W., and Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1843 (Kwangtung).  
 NILSSON-EHLE, H.: Arnell, H. W., 1913 (Siber).  
 NORDENSKIÖLD, A. E. von: Bescherelle, E., 1900 (Japan).—Stephani, F., 1900 (Japan).

NOVARA (ship): Reichardt, H. W., 1870 (world voy.).  
 SAKURAI: Reimers, H., and Sakurai, K., 1931 (Japan).  
 SCHMIDT, F.: Lindberg, S. O., 1872 (Sachalin, Amur).  
 TEN, SIMEON: Herzog, T., 1925 (Yunnan).  
 TILESUS: Wahlenberg, G., 1811 (Kamchatka).  
 WRIGHT, C.: Sullivant, W. S., and Lesquereux, L., 1859 (Japan, China coast).  
 YANG, CH'ENG-YUAN: Yang, Ch'eng-yuan, 1936 (Chihli).  
**History of bryology in China:** Reimers, H., 1931b.

## REGIONAL

- Eastern Asia as a whole:** Horikawa, Y., 1934-36, 1935-36 (crit.).—Salmon, E. S., 1900-02 (crit.).  
**Region I:** Brotherus, V. F., 1905-06a (Manchuria).—Herzog, T., 1925 (Yunnan).—Levier, E., 1906 (Shensi).—Loesener, T., 1919a (Tsingtau).—Mitten, W., 1865 (coast).—Müller, C., 1896-98 (Shensi).—Potier de la Varde, R., 1918; 1922 (Yunnan).—Reimers, H., 1931b.—Wang, Ch'i-wu, 1935.  
**Region II:**  
 CHOSEN: Cardot, J., 1904 (enum.).—Reimers, H., 1931a (enum.).—Sasaoka, H., 1933a (Bryales).  
 JAPAN PROPER: Bescherelle, E., 1893a, 1898-99 (crit.); 1900 (Nordenskiöld's coll.).—Dixon, H. N., 1932, 1936 (crit.).—Ishiba, E., 1907a, 1907b (Sendai); 1934-35 (crit.).—Ikoma, Y., 1921-22 (aquatics, Sanindo).—Mitten, W., 1891 (enum.).—Nakaji, M., 1914-16 (Sanindo).—Okamura, S., 1908-18, 1912-13, 1914-15, 1915-16 (crit.).—Oyuga, Z., 1912 (Shinano).—Sande Lacoste, C. M. van der, 1868 (crit.).—Sasaoka, H., 1928-31 (crit.).—Sullivant, W. S., 1856 (coll. Perry exped.).—Warnstorf, C., 1915 (n. spp.).—Yasuda, A., 1917e (new records).  
 KURILE ISLANDS: Horikawa, Y., 1934a (enum.).—Matsumura, Y., 1934 (Kunashiri I.).  
**Region III:** Brotherus, V. F., 1914-18, 1931 (Asiatic Russ.).—Kaalaas, B., 1919 (s. Siber.).—Lazarenko, A. S., 1936b (e. Siber.).—Savicz, L., and Savicz, V. P., 1927 ("Bryotheca Rossica").—Thériot, J., 1932b (c. Asia).—Wahlenberg, G., 1811 (Kamchatka).—Warnstorf, C., 1913 (distrib., U.S.S.R.).

## HEPATICAEE

## GENERAL

- Bibliographies:** Horikawa, Y., 1934b.  
**Collections.** See under Bryophyta—General.  
**Distribution:** Underwood, L. M., 1892 (compar. boreal, sub-boreal reg.).  
**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions:** Lindberg, S. O., 1874. —Stephani, F., 1886, 1893-1904.—Verdoorn, F., 1931-33.

## REGIONAL

- Region I:** Bescherelle, E., 1893b (Delavay's Yunnan coll.).—Gottsche, K. M., Lindberg, J. B. W., and Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1843 (Kwangtung coll.).—Massalongo, C., 1897a, 1897b (Giraldi's Shensi coll.).—Nicholson, W. E., 1930 (distrib., Yunnan).—Nicholson, W. E., Herzog, T., and Verdoorn, F., 1930 (Handel-Mazzetti's coll.).—Stephani, F., 1894 (Delavay's Yunnan coll.).  
**Region II:** Bescherelle, E., 1894 (Faurie's coll.).—Evans, A. W., 1906 (crit.).—Hayata, B., 1928b (crit.).—Horikawa, Y., 1926, 1929-33, 1932a (crit.); 1934b (monogr.).—Inoue, T., 1894-95, 1896, 1898a, 1898b, 1900a, 1900b (local lists).—Makino, T., 1896d, 1897c (crit.).—Nakanishiki, K., 1905-06 (Mt. Koya).—Sande Lacoste, C. M. van der, 1864 (crit.).—Schiffner, V., 1899, 1929 (crit.).—Stephani, F., 1897, 1900 (lists).—Tsuge, C., 1890 (crit.).—Yoshinaga, T., 1901, 1903, 1904, 1906 (lists).  
**Region III:** Arnell, H. W., 1927 (Kamchatka).

## SYSTEMATIC

- Bridel, S. E., 1826-27 ("Bryol. univ.").—Gottsche, K. M., Lindberg, J. B. W., and Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1844-47 ("Synop. Hepat.").—Stephani, F., 1898-1925 ("Sp. Hepat.").—Underwood, L. M., 1893 ("Index Hepat.").  
**Asciidiota (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Massalongo, C., 1898.

- Blasia (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Molisch, H., 1924-25.  
**Bryopteris (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Schiffner, V., 1894.  
**Cavicularia (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Horikawa, Y., 1928.—Miyake, Kiichi, 1898b.—Molisch, H., 1924-25.  
**Chomiocarpon (MARCHANTIACEAE):** Schiffner, V., 1908.  
**Clelea (MARCHANTIACEAE):** Bergdolt, E., 1932.  
**Dumortiera (MARCHANTIACEAE):** Evans, A. W., 1919.—Miyake, Kiichi, 1898b.  
**Fegatella (MARCHANTIACEAE):** Stephani, F., 1883.  
**Fimbraria (MARCHANTIACEAE):** Austin, C. F., 1869.  
**Frullania (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Dixon, H. N., Schiffner, V., and Verdoorn, F., 1932.—Ishiba, E., 1909, 1912.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1909.—Schiffner, V., 1936.—Verdoorn, F., 1928, 1932a, 1932b.  
**Frullaniaceae (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Verdoorn, F., 1930a, 1930b, 1934a, 1934b.  
**Herberta (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Horikawa, Y., 1932b.  
**Isotachis (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Makino, T., 1910b.  
**Lopholejeunea (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Noguchi, Akira, 1935a.  
**Lunularia (MARCHANTIACEAE):** Horikawa, Y., 1930a.  
**Madotheca (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Massalongo, C., 1906.—Sande Lacoste, C. M. van der, 1857.  
**Makinoa (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Miyake, Kiichi, 1899a, 1899c.—Schiffner, V., 1901.  
**Marchantia (MARCHANTIACEAE):** Montagne, C., 1843.—Okamura, S., 1908b.—Sande Lacoste, C. M. van der, 1868.—Schiffner, V., 1900.—Tsuge, C., 1887a, 1887b.  
**Monoselenium (MARCHANTIACEAE):** Goebel, K., 1910.  
**Nardia (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Arnell, H. W., 1927.  
**Notothylas (ANTHOCEROTACEAE):** Horikawa, Y., 1930a.  
**Phragmicoma (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Schiffner, V., 1894.  
**Plagioclila (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Carl, H., 1931.—Dugas, M., 1929.—Horikawa, Y., 1932b.  
**Pleurozia (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Horikawa, Y., 1930a.  
**Ptilidium (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Evans, A. W., 1905.—Horikawa, Y., 1932b.  
**Ptychanthus (JUNGERMANIACEAE):** Schiffner, V., 1894.

**Radula** (JUNGERMANIACEAE): Stephani, F., 1884.  
**Ricciocarpus** (RICCIACEAE): Savicz, L. I., and Savicz, V. P., 1927.  
**Rhopalanthus** (JUNGERMANIACEAE): Lindberg, S. O., 1874.  
**Sandea** (MARCHANTIACEAE): Lindberg, S. O., 1884.  
**Sauteria** (MARCHANTIACEAE): Austin, C. F., 1869.

**Scapania** (JUNGERMANIACEAE): Buch, H., 1923-28.—Evans, A. W., 1930.—Müller, C., 1901b, 1905.—Warnstorf, C., 1921.  
**Schistochila** (JUNGERMANIACEAE): Horikawa, Y., 1933.  
**Steetzia** (JUNGERMANIACEAE): Austin, C. F., 1879.  
**Thysananthus** (JUNGERMANIACEAE): Schiffner, V., 1894.  
**Trichocolea** (JUNGERMANIACEAE): Hisauchi, K., 1926b.

## MUSCI

## GENERAL

**Bibliographies:** Dixon, H. N., 1933b.—Pételot, A., 1929b.—Salmon, E. S., 1900b.  
**Collections.** See under Bryophyta—General.  
**Distribution:** Herzog, T., 1926 ("Geogr. der Moose").  
**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions:** Fleischer, M., 1914-22 (criticism C. Müller's gen.)—Lindberg, S. O., 1874 ("Manipulus muscorum")—Roth, G., 1911a (extra-Europ. mosses).  
**Moors.** See *Sphagnum* in the Systematic part.

## REGIONAL

**Eastern Asia as a whole:** Brotherus, V. F., 1929a (n. spp.)—Henry, R., 1928 (crit.)—Paris, E. G., 1906-11 (lists, n. spp.)—Toyama, R., 1935 (crit.).

## Region I:

**CHINA:** Bartram, E. B., 1935 (add. fl.)—Bescherelle, E., 1891, 1892a (Delavay's Yunnan coll.)—Brotherus, V. F., 1900 ("Monsunia"); 1922-24 (Handel-Mazzetti's n. spp.); 1929b ("Symbolae sinicae")—Cardot, J., and Thériot, I., 1904 (Bodinier's Kweichow coll.)—Coppey, A., 1911 (n. spp. Yunnan)—Dixon, H. N., 1928b (Licent's n. China coll.)—Gardet, G., 1926 (Coppey's Yunnan studies)—Mitten, W., 1859 (crit.)—Paris, E. G., 1901 (Kwangchow Wan)—Renault, F., and Cardot, J., 1902 (n. spp.)—Salmon, E. S., 1900b (crit.)—Thériot, J., 1906, 1907, 1908-11, 1926, 1932a (crit.)—Wilson, W., 1843 (coastal China)—Yang, Ch'eng-yüan, 1936 (Chihli).

**HONGKONG:** Dixon, H. N., 1933a.—Rehinger, K., 1913.—Sullivant, W. S., and Lesquereux, L., 1859.—Wilson, W., 1843.

**MANCHURIA:** Dixon, H. N., 1934b.

**MONGOLIA:** Brotherus, V. F., and Savicz, L., 1932.

**TIBET:** Brotherus, V. F., and Bryhn, N., 1922.—Mitten, W., 1859.

## Region II:

**BONIN ISLANDS:** Sullivant, W. S., and Lesquereux, L., 1859.  
**CHOSEN:** Cardot, J., 1907-13 (n. spp.).

**FORMOSA:** Cardot, J., 1905 (enum.)—Ishiba, E., 1929, 1935 (index)—Noguchi, A., 1934-36 (crit.)—Sasaoka, H., 1915-18, 1920-28, 1921, 1928a (crit.); 1928b (enum.)—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1914c (list).

**JAPAN PROPER:** Asada, G., 1895b (Kyoto)—Brotherus, V. F., 1899, 1920, 1926, 1928 (crit.)—Dozy, F., and Molkenboer, J. H., 1844, 1845-54, 1854 (crit.)—Ishiba, E., 1908-09 (Shinano); 1929 (cat.)—Nakanishiki, K., 1905, 1906, 1908 (local lists)—Okamura, S., 1911a (crit.)—Okubo, S., 1895b (crit.)—Öyuga, Z., 1910 (Shinano)—Paris, E. G., 1902a, 1902b, 1904 (crit.)—Reimers, H., and Sakurai, K., 1931 (Sakurai's coll.)—Sakurai, K., 1932-36 (crit.)—Sasaoka, H., 1910-16, 1913-15, 1917, 1921, 1921-25, 1933b, 1933-34 (crit., local lists)—Shirai, M., 1887 (crit.)—Thunberg, C. P., 1815 (n. spp.)—Yasuda, A., 1915d (crit.).

**LIU KIU ISLANDS:** Cardot, J., and Thériot, I., 1908 (n. spp.).  
**SAKHALIN:** Lindberg, S. O., 1872 (Glehn, Schmidt's coll.)—Lindberg, S. O., and Arnell, H. W., 1889-90 (coll. Swedish exped.)—Savicz, L. I., 1936 (list).

**Region III:** Arnell, H. W., 1913 (Lena valley)—Borszczov, E. G., and Borszczov, G. G., 1856 (n., e. Siber.)—Brotherus, V. F., Kuzeneva, O., and Prokhorov, N., 1916 (Amur, Yakutsk)—Brotherus, V. F., Okamura, Kintarō, and Zahlbruckner, A., 1936 (Far East)—Dokturovskii, V. S., 1912a (Amur)—Elenkin, A. A., 1912a (Far East)—Krylov, P. N., 1925 (Altai, Tomsk)—Lazarenko, A. S., 1933a (Ussuri); 1936a (key, Far East)—Maack, R., 1861 (Ussuri)—Möller, H., 1927 (Kamchatka)—Podpěra, J., 1929 (Ussuri)—Sapěgin, A. A., 1909 (Irkutsk)—Savicz, L. I., 1922a (lit.); 1923 (Ussuri); 1935 (Kamchatka)—Weinmann, J. A., 1845 (syllabus, Siber, Kamchatka).

## SYSTEMATIC

Bridel, S. E., 1797-1819 ("Muscol. recent."); 1826-27 ("Bryol. univ.").—Brühl, P., 1931 (key to gen.)—Hedwig, J., 1801-42 ("Sp. musc.")—Jäger, A., 1870-80 ("Gen. sp. musc.")—Kabiersch, W., 1936 (Mniac-Bartramiac, e. Asia)—Kindberg, N. C., 1883-91 ("Enum. Bryin.")—Kôno, G., 1907 (key Acrocarpae)—Müller, C., 1901a ("Gen. musc. frondos.")—Paris, E. G., 1893-97 ("Index bryol.")

**Anomobryum** (BRYACEAE): Coppey, A., 1911.

**Anomodon solovjovi** (THUIDIACEAE): Lazarenko, A. S., 1933b.

**Archidium** (ARCHIDIACEAE): Debeaux, O., 1862.—Okamura, S., 1910.

**Barbula** (POTTIACEAE): Coppey, A., 1911.—Dozy, F., and Molkenboer, J. H., 1844.

**Bartramia** (BARTRAMIACEAE): Duby, J. E., 1878.—Yasuda, A., 1915a.

**Boulaya** (LESKEACEAE): Cardot, J., 1912.

**Brachythecium konoi** (BRACHYTHERIACEAE): Kôno, G., 1906.

**Bryales:** Brotherus, V. F., 1914-18, 1931 (Asiat. Russ.)—Kindberg, N. C., 1883-91 ("Enum. Bryin.")—Sasaoka, H., 1933a (Korea).

**Bryoxiphium savatieri** (BRYOXIPHACEAE): Bescherelle, E., 1892b.

**Bryum** (BRYACEAE): Coppey, A., 1911.—Mitten, W., 1856.

**Buxbaumia** (BUXBAUMIACEAE): Hashimoto, A., 1932.

**Buxbaumiaceae:** Ladyzhenskaja, K. I., 1935.—Noguchi, A., 1935b.

**Calymperes** (CALYMPERACEAE): Bescherelle, E., 1895.—Roth, G., 1911b.

**Chrysocladium** (METEORIACEAE): Noguchi, A., 1934a.

**Climacium** (CLIMACIACEAE): Okamura, S., 1917.

**Dasymitrium** (ORTHOTRICHACEAE): Lindberg, S. O., 1864a.

**Desmatodon thomsonii** (POTTIACEAE): Müller, C., 1864.

**Dicranella** (DICRANACEAE): Miyoshi, M., 1934c, 1934e.—Okamura, S., 1911b.

**Dicranum** (DICRANACEAE): Savicz, L. I., 1933.

**Didymodon** (POTTIACEAE): Brotherus, V. F., and Savicz, L., 1932.

**Diphyscium** (BUXBAUMIACEAE OR DIPHYSCIACEAE): Noguchi, A., 1935b.

**Dozya** (LEUCODONTACEAE): Kindberg, N. C., 1899.

**Endotrichella** (PTEROBRYACEAE): Ogata, M., 1927b.

**Entosthodon** (FUNARIACEAE): Lindberg, S. O., 1864b.

**Eriopus** (HOOKERIACEAE): Noguchi, A., 1935a.

**Erpodium** (ERPIDIACEAE): Mitten, W., 1886.

**Eustichia** (EUSTICHIAEAE): Geheeb, A., 1881-83.—Husnot, T., 1883.

**Fissidens** (FISSIDENTACEAE): Hagen, I. S., 1906.—Müller, C., 1864.—Sakurai, K., 1932-36, 1936.

**Fissidentaceae:** Jäger, A., 1869.

**Fontinalaceae:** Cardot, J., 1892.

**Fontinalis** (FONTINALACEAE): Cardot, J., 1897b.

**Garovaglia** (PTEROBRYACEAE): Shimada, Y., 1918f.

**Grimmia kamoi** (GRIMMIACEAE): Kôno, G., 1906.

**Haplocladium** (THUIDIACEAE): Thériot, J., 1930.

**Haplohyemium** (THUIDIACEAE): Kindberg, N. C., 1899.—Savicz, L. I., 1922b.

**Henoniella** (DICRANACEAE): Duby, J. E., 1878.

**Homaliodendron** (NECKERACEAE): Fleischer, M., 1905-06.

**Homaliopsis** (NECKERACEAE): Dixon, H. N., 1928a.

**Hookeriales:** Noguchi, Akira, 1936.

**Hylocomiopsis** (LESKEACEAE): Cardot, J., 1913.

**Hypnum** (HYPNACEAE): Duby, J. E., 1878.—Sullivant, W. S., 1856.

**Hypopterygiaceae:** Kindberg, N. C., 1901.

**Indusiella** (GRIMMIACEAE): Brotherus, V. F., 1898.

**Ishibaea** (BRACHYTHERIACEAE): Okamura, S., 1915.

**Isobryales:** Noguchi, A., 1936.

**Isopterygium** (HYPNACEAE): Coppey, A., 1911.

**Leptohyemium** (HYLOCOMIACEAE): Dozy, F., and Molkenboer, J. H., 1844.



**Lescuraea** (LESKEACEAE): Naveau, R., 1928.  
**Leucobryum** (LEUCOBRYACEAE): Cardot, J., 1908.—Horikawa, Y., 1920c.  
**Lyellia platycarpa** (POLYTRICHACEAE): Thériot, J., 1927.  
**Macromitrium** (ORTHOTRICHACEAE): Dozy, F., and Molkenboer, J. H., 1844.—Müller, C., 1845.  
**Mamillaria** (FABRONIACEAE): Lazarenko, A. S., 1931.  
**Matsumuraea** (BRACHYTHECIACEAE or TRACHYPODACEAE): Okamura, S., 1914.  
**Ochrobryum** (LEUCOBRYACEAE): Bescherelle, É., 1897.  
**Octoblepharum** (LEUCOBRYACEAE): Noguchi, A., 1934b.  
**Okamuraea** (RHYNCHIDIACEAE): Brothier, V. F., 1905-06b.—Okamura, S., 1908a.  
**Oreoweisia** (DICRANACEAE): Salmon, E. S., 1901.  
**Orthomniopsis** (MNIACEAE): Brothier, V. F., 1905-06b.—Okamura, S., 1908a.  
**Orthotrichum** (ORTHOTRICHACEAE): Malta, N., 1928.  
**Papillaria** (METEORACEAE): Noguchi, A., 1934a.  
**Philonotis** (BARTRAMIACEAE): Coppey, A., 1911.  
**Plagiothecium** (PLAGIOTHECIACEAE): Yasuda, A., 1916a.  
**Polytrichum** (POLYTRICHACEAE): Lindberg, S. O., 1868.—Wright, C. H., 1891.  
**Pottia** (POTTIACEAE): Warnstorf, C., 1916.  
**Pseudoleskeopsis** (LESKEACEAE): Thériot, J., 1929.

**Pterobryum** (PTEROBRYACEAE): Duby, J. E., 1878.  
**Rhacomitrium** (GRIMMACEAE): Iishiba, E., 1911.—Nakano, H., 1930.  
**Scabridens** (LEUCODONTACEAE): Bartlett, E. B., 1935.  
**Schistostegia osmundacea** (SCHISTOSTEGACEAE): Gams, H., 1928.  
**Sphagnum** (SPHAGNACEAE): Cardot, J., 1897a (cat. all spp.).—Dokturovskii, V. S., 1931 (moors in Amur).—Gerasimov, D. A., 1926, 1931 (crit.).—Jensen, C. [E. O.], 1909 (coll. Siber.).—Katz, 1932 (moors in Amur).—Savicz, L. I., 1932 (Kamchatka).—Semenov, B. S., 1921 (Altai).—Smirnova, Z. N., 1928 (crit.).—Warnstorf, C., 1895, 1897, 1900, 1904, 1907 (crit.); 1911 (monogr.).—Zerov, D. K., 1933 (Ussuri).  
**Splachnum** (SPLACHNACEAE): Lindberg, S. O., 1874.  
**Symblepharis** (DICRANACEAE): Salmon, E. S., 1898.  
**Tetraphis** (GEORGIACEAE): Milde, J., 1865a.  
**Thamnum** (NECKERACEAE): Kindberg, N. C., 1902.  
**Theriotia lorifolia** (DIPHYSCIACEAE): Noguchi, A., 1935b.—Uyemura, Toshio, 1934.  
**Thuidium komarovii** (THUIDIACEAE): Savicz, L. I., 1917.  
**Trachypodopsis** (TRACHYPODACEAE): Fleischer, M., 1905-06.  
**Trichostomaceae**: Hilpert, F., 1933.  
**Trichostomum thomsonii** (POTTIACEAE): Müller, C., 1864.  
**Uloa** (ORTHOTRICHACEAE): Dixon, H. N., 1934a.  
**Venturiella** (ERPIDIACEAE): Bartlett, E. B., 1934.  
**Zygodon** (ORTHOTRICHACEAE): Malta, N., 1926.

## VASCULAR CRYPTOGRAMS—PTERIDOPHYTA

(Indexed with the assistance of Agnes Chase)

## GENERAL

**Bibliography**: Christensen, C., 1905-34 ("Index filicum").  
**Collections, scientific, and herbarium**: Langsdorf, G. H. von, and Fisher, F. E. L. von, 1810-18 (Russ. voy.).—Underwood, L. M., 1903-05 (early writers, coll.).  
**BODINIER, H.**: Christ, H., 1902a (China).  
**BONAPARTE, PRINCE**: Bonaparte, R. N., 1915-21, 1923a, 1923b (China, Far East).  
**CAVALIERE, P. J.**: Christ, H., 1904-06, 1907b, 1909a, 1910c (China).  
**CHAMISSE, A. DE**: Kaulfuss, G. F., 1824 (world voy.).  
**CHING, R. C.**: Christensen, C., 1927 (Kansu).  
**DUCLoux, F.**: Christ, H., 1907a (Yunnan).  
**ESQUIROL, J. H.**: Christ, H., 1906b, 1907b.—Christensen, C., 1913b (Kweichow).  
**FABER, E.**: Baker, J. G., 1888d (Szechwan).  
**FAURIE, U.**: Bonaparte, R. N., 1918.—Christ, H., 1896-99, 1901-04, 1909a.—Léveillé, H., 1909b (Sakhalin).—Rosenstock, E., 1915 (Formosa).  
**FORD, C.**: Baker, J. G., 1889b (s. China).  
**GERALD, J.**: Baroni, E., 1894b (Shensi).—Baroni, E., and Christ, H., 1897-1901 (Shensi).  
**HANCOCK, W.**: Baker, J. G., 1885c (Formosa).  
**HANDEL-MAZZETTI, H.**: Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1929-37 ("Symbolae sinicae").  
**HENRY, A.**: Baker, J. G., 1887d (c. China); 1888d (Hupeh); 1889b (w. China).—Christ, H., 1898-99 (Yunnan).  
**HOOKE, W. J.**: Hooker, W. J., 1844-64 (Tibet).  
**MATTHEW, C. G.**: Copeland, E. B., 1908a (s. China).  
**MEYER, F. J. F.**: Goldman, I., 1843 (Kwangtung).  
**MICHEL, P. P.**: Christ, H., 1910b (Kweichow).  
**OLDHAM, R.**: Bonaparte, R. N., 1918 (Japan, Korea, Formosa).  
**PURDOM, W.**: Christensen, C., 1913a (Shensi).

**QUEKETT, J. F.**: Baker, J. G., 1875d (China).  
**ROCK, J. F.**: Christensen, C., 1931 (China).  
**SARREL, H. A.**: Hooker, W. J., 1862a (Szechwan).  
**SCALLAN, U.**: Baroni, E., and Christ, H., 1901 (Szechwan).  
**SWARTZ, O.**: Christensen, C., 1910 (coll. in his herb.).  
**SHEARER, G.**: Baker, J. G., 1875c (c. China).  
**SMITH, H.**: Christensen, C., 1924 (China).  
**STEELE, J. B.**: Harrington, M. W., 1877 (coastal China).  
**TAQUET, E. J.**: Bonaparte, R. N., 1918.—Christensen, C., 1911b (Quelpart I.).—Léveillé, H., 1910b (Korea).  
**WAWRA, H.**: Luerksen, C., 1876 (world voy.).  
**WILDENOW, C. L.**: Ching, R. C., 1933c (contents of herb.).  
**WILSON, E. H.**: Christ, H., 1903, 1906a, 1911 (China).  
**WRIGHT, C.**: Eaton, D. C., 1860 (chiefly in Japan).  
**YOSHII, Y.**: Kodama, S., 1917a (Yaku).  
**Cultivated ferns**: Houlston, J., and Moore, T., 1851 (gen. spp.).—Mettenius, G., 1856 (Leipzig bot. gard.).—Moore, T., 1855 ("new garden ferns").  
**Drugs**: Ishidoya, T., 1933-37.  
**Indexes or nomenclators**: Christensen, C., 1905-34 ("Index filicum").—Kunze, G., 1850, 1853 ("Index filicum").—Moore, T., 1857-62 ("Index filicum").—Salomon, C., 1883 ("Nomenclator").  
**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions**: Copeland, E. B., 1931 (n. spp.).—Desvaux, A. N., 1811 (n. gen., n. spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1866 (crit. taxon.).—Kuhn, M., 1896a (n. spp.).—Kunze, G., 1837 (crit.).—Maxon, W. R., 1923 (crit.).—Milde, J., 1867b (crit.).—Morren, C., 1856a (hort.).—Presl, K. B., 1851 (crit.).—Swartz, O., 1803 (crit.).  
**Phytogeography**: Baker, J. G., 1867a, 1870e.—Christ, H., 1910a.—Lyell, K. M., 1870.—Seward, A. C., 1922.  
**Stellar system in classification**: Hayata, B., 1918d, 1927-28.  
**Tree ferns**. See Cyatheaceae in Systematic.

## REGIONAL

## REGION I

**China**: Baker, J. G., 1875c (Shearer's c. China coll.); 1880c (n. spp.); 1887d (Henry's c. China coll.); 1889b (n. spp., Henry's, Ford's coll.).—Bonaparte, R. N., 1923b (enum. various coll.).—Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (crit.); 1933d (deser. hist.); 1934-35 (illus.).—Christ, H., 1900a ("Monsumia"); 1903 (Wilson's coll.); 1905 (Paris Museum); 1907b (Esquirol's, Cavalerie's coll.); 1909a, 1909b (n. spp.).—Christensen, C., 1924 (H. Smith's coll.); 1931 (Rock's coll.).—Copeland, E. B., 1908a (Matthew's coll.).—Fournier, E., 1873 (mostly New Caledonia).—Hance, H. F., 1869k (crit.); 1883g (n. spp.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1920-26 (n. spp.); 1929-36 ("Symbolae sinicae").—Hu, H. H., and

Ching, R. C., 1930 (illus.).—Kuhn, M., 1868.—Matthew, C. G., 1911 (enum.).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1845 (distrib.).  
**FUKIEN**: Anderson, G. C., 1882 (list).  
**HONGKONG**: Gibbs, L., 1927 (common spp.).—Harrington, M. W., 1877 (Steele's coll.).—Léveillé, H., 1898d.—Matthew, C. G., 1908a (enum.).—Herklots, G. A. C., and Gibbs, L., 1930.—Rechinger, K., 1913 (coll.).  
**HUPEH**: Baker, J. G., 1888d (Henry's coll.).—Christ, H., 1911 (Wilson's coll.).  
**KANSU**: Christensen, C., 1927.  
**KIANGSU**: Ching, R. C., 1933e (enum.).  
**KWANGSI**: Ching, R. C., 1929b (n. spp.).—Wu, Yin-ch'an, Wong, K. K., and Pong, S. M., 1932 (syst.).



**KWANGTUNG:** Copeland, E. B., 1908a (Matthew's coll.).—Goldman, I., 1843 (Meyen's coll.).—Harrington, M. W., 1877 (Steere's Swatow coll.).—Matthew, C. G., 1908a (enum.); 1908b (exped.).—Rechinger, K., 1913 (coll.).—Tardieu, M. L., and Christensen, C., 1934 (Hainan).  
**KWEICHOW:** Christ, H., 1906b (Esquirol's coll.); 1907b (Esquirol's, Cavalerie's coll.); 1910b (Michel's coll.).—Christensen, C., 1913b (Esquirol's coll.).—Rosenstock, E., 1913 (n. spp.).  
**SHANSI:** Baroni, E., 1896c (Gibaldi's coll.).—Baroni, E., and Christ, H., 1897-1901 (Gibaldi's coll.).  
**SHANTUNG:** Loesener, T., 1919a (fl. Tsingtao).  
**SHENSI:** Baroni, E., and Christ, H., 1894b (Gibaldi's coll.).—Christensen, C., 1913a (Purdum's coll.).  
**SZECHWAN:** Baker, J. G., 1883d (Faber's coll.).—Baroni, E., and Christ, H., 1901 (Scallan's coll.).—Christ, H., 1911 (Wilson's coll.).—Hooker, W. J., 1862a (Sarel's coll.).  
**YUNNAN:** Brause, G., 1913 (n. spp.).—Christ, H., 1898-99 (Henry's coll.); 1907a (Ducloux's coll.).—Rosenstock, E., 1913 (n. spp.).  
**Manchuria, Western:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1930b (synop.).  
**Mongolia:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1930b (synop.).

## REGION II

**Bonin Islands:** Eaton, D. C., 1860.—Kunze, G., 1848.  
**Chosen:** Bonaparte, R. N., 1918 (coll. by Oldham, Faurie, Taquet).—Christ, H., 1900a ("Monsumia"); 1908 (n. spp.); 1909a (Faurie's coll.).—Christensen, C., 1911b (Taquet's coll.).—Higgins, D. F., 1914.—Léveillé, H., 1910b (Taquet's coll.).—Nakai, T., 1913j, 1914e (Quelpart I.).—Yabe, Y., 1903b (distrib.).  
**Formosa:** Baker, J. G., 1885c (Hancock's coll.).—Blow, T. B., 1932 (journey).—Bonaparte, R. N., 1918 (coll. by Oldham, Faurie, Taquet).—Christ, H., 1900a ("Monsumia").—Fournier, E., 1873 (crit.).—Harrington, M. W., 1877 (Steere's coll.).—Hayata, B., 1909a (mt. reg.).—Itô, Takeo, 1915-16 (enum., descr.); 1927-28 (illus.).—Masamune, G., 1932j (phytogeog.).—Rosenstock, E., 1915 (Faurie's coll.).—Shimada, Y., 1918a.—Yabe, Y., 1902a (Botel Tobago).  
**Japan proper:** Asada, G., 1895a, 1895b (Kyoto spp.).—Baker, J. G., 1880c (n. spp.).—Bonaparte, R. N., 1918 (coll. by Oldham, Faurie, Taquet).—Christ, H., 1896-99 (Faurie's

coll.); 1900a ("Monsumia").—Cocking, S., 1889 (tree ferns).—Eaton, D. C., 1866, 1860 (coll. Perry exped.).—Fournier, E., 1873 (crit.).—Hayashi, M., 1936 (n. Idumo).—Itô, H., 1931 (distrib. s. Japan); 1933-35 (n. spp.); 1935-36 (enum.).—Jacot, A. P., 1931 (enum. Asamushi spp.).—Kunze, G., 1848 (crit.).—Luerissen, C., 1883 (s. Japan).—Makino, T., 1889 (Tosa); 1894a (generic characters); 1895 (Kyoto spp.); 1896c (crit.); 1899-1901a (illus., descr.).—Masamune, G., 1933b (phytogeog.).—Matsumura, J., 1893b (enum.); 1910 (n. spp.).—Matsumura, Y., 1934 (Kunashiri, I.).—Mettenius, G., 1863-66.—Murai, T., 1925a (crit.).—Ogata, M., 1928-36 (illus.).—Rosenstock, E., 1913 (n. spp.).—Satô, Kansei, 1936 (crit.).—Shimada, Y., 1918a (Kagoshima-ken).—Tagawa, M., 1932-34, 1936e (crit.).—Tanaka, Yoshio, [date?] (taxon.).—Yoshinaga, Y., 1887-88, 1889-92 (Tosa); 1904, 1906 (Gifu-ken).

**Kurile Islands:** Eaton, D. C., 1860.—Horikawa, Y., 1934a.  
**Liu Kiu Islands:** Christ, H., 1900a ("Monsumia").—Eaton, D. C., 1860.—Kunze, G., 1848.—Luerissen, C., 1883 (syst.).  
**Sakhalin:** Bonaparte, R. N., 1918 (coll. by Oldham, Faurie, Taquet).—Christ, H., 1909a (enum., descr.).—Kabanov, N. E., 1935a (crit.).—Léveillé, H., 1909b (Faurie's coll.).—Nakai, T., 1909f (n. spp.).

## REGION III

Fedtschenko, B. A., 1914b (enum. spp. Asiat. Russ.); 1926 (vertical distrib. Turkestan); 1930b (synop. Chin., Turkestan spp.).—Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1901 (enum. Turkestan spp.).—Fomin, A. W., 1930a (Siber., Far East spp.).—Kiss, A., and Kümmerle, J. B., 1926 (e. Siberia).—Milde, J., 1867a (enum. Siber. spp.).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1845 (distrib. Asiat. Russ.).

## REGION IV

**India, Northern:** Clarke, C. B., 1880 (crit., distrib.).  
**Indo-China:** Christ, H., and Billet, A., 1898 (enum., distrib.).—Christensen, C., 1934 (n. spp.).—Pételot, A., 1929b (bibliog.).—Tardieu, M. L., and Christensen, C., 1934 (enum.).  
**Malay Peninsula:** Christensen, C., 1929b (distrib.).—Copeland, E. B., 1909 (distrib.).

## SYSTEMATIC

Baker, J. G., 1887a (handbook fern allies).—Bower, F. O., 1923-28 (taxon.).—Christ, H., 1897a (ferns of world).—Greville, R. K., and Hooker, W. J., 1831-32 ("Enum. fil.").—Hooker, W. J., 1844-64 ("Species fil."); 1859a ("Fil. exot."); 1860-61 ("Second cent."); 1861-62 ("Gard. ferns").—Hooker, W. J., and Baker, J. G., 1865 ("Synop. fil.").—Hooker, W. J., and Bauer, F., 1842 ("Gen. fil.").—Hooker, W. J., and Greville, R. K., 1929-31 ("Icon. fil.").—Kunze, G., 1840-51 ("Farnkräuter").—Lowe, E. J., 1856-60 ("Ferns, Brit. exot."); 1862 ("Nat. hist.").—Lyeil, K. M., 1870 ("Geog. handbook").—Presl, K. B., 1837 ("Tentamen pterid.").—Sandford, E., 1882 (manual).—Schkuhr, C., 1804-09 (Linnaeus' arrangement).—Smith, J., 1842-43 (arrangement of gen.); 1857 (cat. cult. spp.); 1866a ("Ferns, Brit. & For."); 1875 ("Hist. fil.").—Smith, J. E., 1793 ("Tentamen bot.").—Swartz, O., 1801, 1806 (synop.).

## CERATOPTERIDACEAE [PARKERIACEAE]

**Ceratopteris thalictroides:** Benedict, R. C., 1909 (revis.).

## CHEIROPLEURIACEAE [POLYPODIACEAE]

Nakai, T., 1928b (n. spp.).

## CYATHEACEAE

Cocking, S., 1889 (Japan).—Hayata, B., 1925a (crit.).—Kanehira, R., 1917a (Formosa).—Keyserling, A., 1873 (Bunge's herb.).  
**Alsophila:** Hayata, B., 1925a (*ogurae*).—Hance, H. F., 1868h (*metteniana*).—Makino, T., 1928ee (*latebrosa*); 1931h (*acaulis*); 1933j (*mertensiana*).—Masamune, G., 1930c (*acaulis*).—Matsuda, S., 1913g (*confucii*).—Ogura, Y., 1925 (*acaulis*).—Tagawa, M., 1935d (nomenclat.).  
**Cibotium:** Christ, H., 1907c (*barometz*).—Hayata, B., 1929c (subgen. *Microcibotium*).  
**Calceit formosana:** Maxon, W. R., 1922 (transf. from *Dennstaedtia*).

**Cyathea:** Copeland, E. B., 1908b (*chinensis*).—Domin, K., 1930 (syst.).—Makino, T., 1933j (*boninsimensis*).

## DANAEEACEAE

[See Marattiaceae]

## DAVALLIACEAE

Perez Arbeláez, E., 1928.

[See also Polypodiaceae—*Davallia*, et al.]

## DIPTERIDACEAE

Nakai, T., 1928b.

[See also Polypodiaceae—*Dipteris*, et al.]

## EQUISETACEAE

Baker, J. G., 1887a.—Léveillé, H., 1906d.—Makino, T., 1902-05.—Mettenius, G., and Milde, J., 1870.—Milde, J., 1863a, 1863b.—Warburg, O., 1899-1900.  
**Equisetum:** Becherer, A., 1931a (Delessert, De Candolle, Burnat herb.).—Hiyama, K., 1936b (*arvense*).—Li, Liang-ch'ing, 1931 (China).—Maekawa, F., 1932 (*ripense*).—Milde, J., 1863a (crit.); 1863c (index); 1863d (*debile*); 1864a (*seiboldii*); 1864b (index); 1865b (distrib.); 1865c (monogr.).—Rabotnov, T. A., 1935b (*variegatum*, *scirpoides*).—Schaffner, J. H., 1930 (distrib., phylog.); 1931 (Europ. herb.); 1932-33 (key).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (use in China).—Vaucher, J. P. E., 1821 (monog.).

## GLEICHENIACEAE

Christensen, C., and Tardieu-Blot, M. L., 1936 (Indo-China, Hainan).—Makino, T., 1932v (*Gleichenia kiusiana*).—Nakai, T., 1927c (crit.).—Tanaka, Yoshio, 1893b (use of *G. dichotoma*).—Underwood, L. M., 1907 (*G. dichotoma*, *Dicranopteris glabra*).

## HYMENOPHYLLACEAE

- Bosch, R. B. van den, 1859 (synop.).—Goddijn, W. A., 1913-19.—Nakai, T., 1926b (revis. Jap. spp.).—Prantl, K., 1875-81.—Presl, K. B., 1843.
- Cephalomanes**: Goddijn, W. A., 1913-19.
- Hymenophyllum**: Ching, R. C., 1936c (*austro-sinicum*).—Christ, H., 1900b (*riukuense*).—Jennings, O. E., 1909 (*denticulatum*).—Krishtofovich, A. N., 1930 (*wrightii*); 1935 (Ussuri).—Vorob'ev, D. P., 1933 (*wrightii*).
- Leptocionium**: Bosch, R. B. van den, 1863 (*barbatum*).
- Trichomanes**: Copeland, E. B., 1933 (monogr.).—Goddijn, W. A., 1913-19 (*intramarginale*).—Kodama, S., 1911a (*liukuense*, *japonicum*).—Krishtofovich, A. N., 1935 (Ussuri).—Miyake, Kiichi, 1899b (*peltatum*).—Nakai, T., 1918f (*ambale*).—Yabe, Y., 1905 (Formosa, Liu Kiu Is.).

## ISOETACEAE

- Pfeiffer, N. E., 1922 (monogr.).—Takeda, H., 1909 (revis. Hokkaido, spp.).
- Isoetes**: Baker, J. G., 1880e (*japonica*).—Braun, A., 1861b, 1861-62 (*japonica*).—Donat, A., 1933 (distrib.).—Iversen, J., 1928 (China, Japan).—Motelay, L., and Vendryès, A., 1882 (monogr.).—Palmer, T. C., 1927 (*sinensis*).—Takeda, H., 1916 (*japonica*).—West, C., and Takeda, H., 1915 (*japonica*).

## LYCOPODIACEAE

- Baker, J. G., 1887a (handbook).—Greville, R. K., and Hooker, W. J., 1831-32 (enum.).—Kümmerle, J. B., 1928 (cat.).—Léveillé, H., 1898d (Hongkong spp.).—Makino, T., 1902-05 (illus.).—Masamune, G., 1935d (Yakushima).—Spring, A., 1842-50 (monogr.).—Swartz, O., 1806 (synop.).—Takeda, H., 1909 (Lycopodiales, Hokkaido, Sakhalin).—Warburg, O., 1899-1900 ("Monsumia").
- Lycopodium**: Herter, W., 1909b (*christensenianum*).—Ibuka, K., 1933.—Ijin, M. M., 1923d (*pungens*).—Makino, T., 1926v (*clavatum*).—1932dd (*casuarinodes*).—Miyoshi, M., 1887c (Japan).—Nakai, T., 1934a (Japan).—Nessel, H., 1934 (*annotinum*).—1935a (synop.).—Swartz, O., 1806 (synop.).—Takeda, H., 1915d (Jap. spp.).
- Urostachys**: Herter, W., 1909a (crit.).—Masamune, G., 1935d (Yakushima).—Nessel, H., 1935a, 1935b (*ihwangensis*).

## LYGODIACEAE

- Presl, K. B., 1845. [See also Schizaeaceae—*Lygodium*.]

## MARATTIACEAE (including Danaeaceae)

- Nakai, T., 1927b (Danaeaceae).—Presl, K. B., 1845.—Vriese, W. H. de, and Harting, P., 1853.
- Angiopteris**: Hayata, B., 1919a (interrelations).—Hieronymus, G., 1919 (crit.).—Makino, T., 1926gg (*evecta*).—Rosenstock, E., 1917 (*lygodiiifolia*).
- Archangiopteris**: Christ, H., and Giesenhagen, K., 1899 (n. gen.).—Hayata, B., 1918a (bibliog.); 1919a (interrelations); 1919b (*henryi*, *somai*); 1929d (*henryi*).—Soma, T., 1916 (*somai*).
- Marattia**: Hayata, B., 1919a (relationships).
- Protomarattia**: Hayata, B., 1918a, 1919a, 1919b.—Nakai, T., 1922f.

## MARSILEACEAE

- Baker, J. G., 1886i, 1887a (taxon. Rhizocarpeae).—Braun, A., 1870, 1872 (revis. *Marsilea*, *Pilularia*).—Warburg, O., 1899-1900 ("Monsumia").

## OPHIOGLOSSACEAE

- Mettenius, G., and Milde, J., 1870.—Nakai, T., 1926d (revis.).—Prantl, K., 1883, 1884.—Presl, K. B., 1845.
- Botrychium**: Benedict, R. C., 1908b (*simplex*, *virginianum*).—Hisauichi, K., 1927b (*nipponicum*).—Itô, Takeo, 1925a (*lunaria*).—Lyon, H. L., 1905 (*japonicum*, *ternatum*).—Milde, J., 1865a (*lanceolatum*); 1869 (monogr.).—Molisch, H., 1924-25 (elaeoplasts in *ternatum*).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1859c.—Takeda, H., 1906a (Jap. spp.).—Underwood, L. M., 1898 (*japonicum*); 1903 (*strictum*).
- Ophioglossum**: Molisch, H., 1924-25 (elaeoplasts in *vulgatum*).
- Sceptridium**: Lyon, H. L., 1905.

## OSMUNDACEAE

- Nakai, T., 1927c (crit.).—Presl, K. B., 1845 (monogr.).
- Osmunda**: Anonymous, 1893j (*japonica*).—Christ, H., 1908 (*regalis*).—Fernald, M. L., 1930c (*cinnamomea*).—Hooker, W. J., 1836c (*vachellii*).—Komarov, V. L., 1932c (Kamchatka).—Milde, J., 1867c (*regalis*); 1868a, 1868b (monogr.); 1868c (index).—Moore, T., 1883 (*japonica*).

## PARKERIACEAE

[See Ceratopteridaceae]

## PLAGIOGYRIACEAE

- Nakai, T., 1928b.  
[See also Polypodiaceae—*Plagiogyria*, et al.]

## POLYPODIACEAE\*

- Benedict, R. C., 1911 (revis. Vittarieae).—Christensen, C., 1929a (revis. Cochlidiales, Drymoglossinae).—Copeland, E. B., 1929c (enum. gen.).—Fée, A. L. A., 1844-52 (monogr.).—Itô, Hiroshi, 1936c (revis. Vittarieae).—Keyserling, A., 1873 (Bunge's herb.).—Kitagawa, M., 1935d.—Kuhn, M., 1882 (revis. Chaetopteridales).—Nakai, T., 1928b (n. spp. Cheiropleuriaceae); 1929a (crit.).—Sin, S. S., and Wu, Yin-ch'an, 1932 (phytogeog.).—Wu, Yin-ch'an, Wong, K. K., and Pong, S. M., 1932 (Kwangsi).
- Acrophorus**: Masamune, G., 1928.
- Acrostichum**: Fée, A. L. A., 1844-52 (monogr.).—Troll, W., 1933 (*speciosum*).—Yatabe, R., 1891e (*yoshinagae*, *tosanense*).—Yoshinaga, Y., 1888 (Tosa).
- Adiantum**: Baker, J. G., 1886d (*gravesii*).—Hance, H. F., 1867d (*capillus-junonis*, *guilelmi*); 1875g (*gravesii*).—Keyserling, A., 1875 (China, Japan).—Kuhn, M., 1881 (rev. Chin. spp.).—Maxon, W. R., 1913 (*chinensis* transf. to *Sphenomeris*).—Planchon, J. E., 1877a (*caudatum*).—Tagawa, M., 1935c (*taiwanianum*).
- Anogramma**: Fomin, A. W., 1930b (transf.).—Suzuki, Tokio, 1936a (Formosa, Japan).
- Antrophyum**: Hieronymus, G., 1916a (*henryi*, *formosum*).—Hisauichi, K., 1929a (*japonicum*).
- Araistegia**: Copeland, E. B., 1927 (Chin. spp.).
- Arthromeris**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).
- Aspidium**: Baker, J. G., 1886f (*craspedosorum*).—Carrière, E. A., 1890h (*lepidocaulon*).—Christensen, C., 1927 (*filizmas giraldii* transf. to *Dryopteris*).—Hance, H. F., 1875g (*forbesii*).—Hooker, W. J., 1853g (*podophyllum*).—Koidzumi, G., 1936f (crit.).—Makino, T., 1897b (*yaeyamense*).—Mettenius, G., 1856-59 (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1933 (taxon. Jap. spp.).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1856 (*sieboldii*).—Tagawa, M., 1935d (nomenclat. e. Asiat. spp.).
- Asplenium**: Baker, J. G., 1875a (*pullingeri*); 1879a (*fuscipes*).—Clute, W. N., 1911 (distrib. *alternans*).—Forbes, F. B., 1883c (*germanicum* in Hongkong).—Hance, H. F., 1867d (*pekinense*); 1874b (*coenobiale*).—Kuhn, M., 1869b (*hancei*, *comptum*).—Lévier, E., 1900 (*exiguum*).—Makino, T., 1918g, 1929m (*oligophlebium*).—Maxon, W. R., 1909 (*microtum*).—Mettenius, G., 1856-59 (crit.).—Milde, J., 1870a, 1870b (crit.).—Shirai, M., 1929b (*nidus*).—Tardieu-Blot, M. L., 1932, 1933, 1934 (monogr. Indo-China spp.).—Tardieu-Blot, M. L., and Ching, R. C., 1936 (revis. relatives of *laserpitiiifolium*).—Yoshinaga, Y., 1887.
- Athyrium**: Ching, R. C., 1935b (*devoli*).—Christ, H., 1908 (*demissum*).—Christensen, C., 1911b (*demissum*).—Hieronymus, G., 1918 (*mengtzeense*).—Komarov, V. L., 1931a (*rubripes*).—Kümmerle, J. B., 1926 (distrib. *majus*).—Makino, T., 1920 (*nipponicum*).—Milde, J., 1866, 1870a, 1870b (crit.).—Yabe, Y., 1903c (*decursivum*).
- Blechnum**: Makino, T., 1918h (in Honzo-dzufu).—Nakai, T., 1928c, 1935a.
- Bowringia insignis**: Hooker, W. J., 1853g.
- Brainea**: Ford, C., 1886 (*insignis*).—Hance, H. F., 1865b (crit.).—Hayata, B., 1928c (*formosana*).—Ogata, M., 1927c (*insignis*).—Smith, J., 1866b (crit.).
- Caenopteris**: Thunberg, C. P., 1795b.
- Camplian**: Copeland, E. B., 1928.
- Chailanthes**: Baker, J. G., 1879a (*fordii*).—Christensen, C., and Ching, R. C., 1935b (*grevilleoides* transf. to *Sinopteris*).—Hope, [C. W.] and Wright, C. H., 1903 (*undulata*).—Makino, T., 1926mm (*brandtii*).—Mettenius, G., 1856-59.

\* Includes Davalliaceae, Dipteridaceae, Plagiogyriaceae, and Sinopteridaceae.

- Cheilanthes**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).—Hieronymus, G., 1920.
- Cheiropteris**: Christ, H., 1898-99.
- Christiopteris**: Copeland, E. B., 1917 (revis.).
- Colysis**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).
- Coniogramme**: Hieronymus, G., 1916b (revis.).—Ogata, M., 1935 (*gracilis*).
- Currania**: Kodama, S., 1911c (crit.).
- Cryptogramma**: Fomin, A. W., 1929 (*raddeana*).—Makino, T., 1907c (*stelleri*).—Prantl, K., 1882 (revis.).
- Cyclophorus taenoides**: Ching, R. C., 1933b (transf. to *Saxiglossum*); 1935d (transf. to *Pyrrosia*).
- Cyrtomium**: Ching, R. C., 1936a (revis.).—Christensen, C., 1930 (rev.).—Tagawa, M., 1934 (Jap. spp.); 1935a (varieties of *fortunei*).
- Cystopteris**: Christensen, C., 1927 (*kansuana*).—Hisauichi, K., 1929a (*japonica*).—Isolatov, E., 1906 (*sudetica*).—Merrill, E. D., 1935e (*fragilis*, *filix-fragilis*).—Tagawa, M., 1935b (revis.).
- Davallia**: Anonymous, 1883f (*mariesii*).—Baker, J. G., 1886b (*tyermanii*); 1886c (*clarkii*).—Hayata, B., 1915b (relation to *Prosaptia*).—Sasaki, S., 1925c (*parvipinnula* transf. to *Humata*).—Zahn, E., 1909 (hort.).
- Dennstaedtia**: Maxon, W. R., 1922 (*formosae* transf.).—Tagawa, M., 1936a (Jap. spp.).
- Dicalpe foeniculacea**: Ching, R. C., 1933f (transf. to *Lithostegia*).
- Dictyogramme japonica**: Taylor, H., 1875.
- Diplazium**: Ching, R. C., 1936c (*maonense*); 1936d (new Chin. spp.).—Christensen, C., 1911b (*taquetii*).—Kodama, S., 1913b (*wheeleri*).—Makino, T., 1927d (*lanceum*).—Milde, J., 1866 (referred to *Athyrium*).—Ogata, M., 1927a (*lanceum*).—Tardieu-Blot, M. L., 1934 (*yaoshanense*).
- Dipteris conjugata**: Fournier, E., 1869.—Makino, T., 1928ff.
- Drymoglossum**: Nakai, T., 1926d (revis.).—Teruya, Z., 1932 (*piloselloides*).—Yashiroda, K., 1928a (*carosum*).
- Dryotaenium**: Hayata, B., 1911f (*nakaii*).—Nakai, T., 1911g.
- Drynaria**: Christ, H., 1910d (*bonii*).—Smith, J. J., and Moore, T., 1858 (*fortunei*).
- Dryopteris**: Ching, R. C., 1936b (revis. Chin., Himalayan spp.).—Christ, H., 1908 (*taquetii*).—Christensen, C., 1910 (*parasitica* referred to *didymosora*); 1911a (taxon.); 1927 (*giraldii* transf. from *Aspidium*); 1934 (*tonkinensis*).—Christensen, C., and Ching, R. C., 1934 (transf.).—Itô, H., 1935 (*ogawa*); 1936a (*indusiata*).—Kodama, S., 1917b (crit.).—Koidzumi, G., 1936e (*matsumurai*).—Makino, T., 1927s (*crassirrhizoma*); 1928x (*viridescens*).—Ogata, M., 1927d (*idzuensis*); 1935 (*subreflexipinna*).—Suzuki, T., 1935a (*adiantoides*, *laurisilvicola*).—Vorob'ev, D. P., 1934 (*sichotensis*).—Walden, D. T., 1935 (*erythrosora*).
- Egenolfia**: Ching, R. C., 1931 (revis.).
- Elaphoglossum**: Christ, H., 1899 (monogr.).—Copeland, E. B., 1916a (*parvum*).
- Gymnocarpium**: Ching, R. C., 1933a.
- Gymnogramma**: Baker, J. G., 1887c (*cantonensis*).—Christ, H., 1902b (*fauriei*).—Clute, W. N., 1912 (*lanceolata*).—Levier, E., 1900 (*makinoi*).—Makino, T., 1894d (*makinoi*).
- Gymnopteris**: Copeland, E. B., 1928 (crit.).—Hooker, W. J., 1854a, 1854d (*quercifolia*).
- Hemigramma**: Copeland, E. B., 1928 (Chin. spp.).
- Histiopteris incisa**: Makino, T., 1926s.
- Humata**: Makino, T., 1927h (*repens*).—Moore, T., 1871a (*tyermanii*).—Sasaki, S., 1925c (*parvipinnula* transf. from *Davallia*).
- Hymenolepis**: Ogata, M., 1928 (*spicata*); 1935 (*formosana*).
- Hypodematum**: Ching, R. C., 1935c (revis.).—Kuhn, M., 1889 (*crenatum*, *cystopteroides*).
- Lastrea**: Moore, T., 1863a (*standishii*); 1881b (*maximowiczii*); 1882 (*prolifera*).—Smith, W. J., 1846 (*decurrens*).
- Lemmaphyllum**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).
- Lenda**: Koidzumi, G., 1936f (n. gen.).
- Lepisorus**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).
- Leptochilus**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).
- Leptogramma**: Ching, R. C., 1936e (crit.).
- Lindsaya** (Lindsaea): Dryander, J., 1796 (n. gen.).
- Lithostegia**: Ching, R. C., 1933f (n. gen.).
- Lomaria**: Baker, J. G., 1886e (*concinna*).—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1928c (types).
- Loxogramme**: Copeland, E. B., 1916b (revis.); 1926 (*spatulata*).
- Matteuccia**: Nakai, T., 1935a (crit.).
- Meniscium**: Hooker, W. J., 1842d (*simplex*).
- Microlepis**: Prantl, K., 1892 (revis.).
- Micropolypodium okuboii**: Sakai, T., 1935 (crit.).
- Microsorium**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).
- Monachosorella**: Hayata, B., 1927a (revis.); 1927b (*maximowiczii*).
- Monachosorum maximowiczii**: Makino, T., 1918g.
- Neochheiropteris**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.); 1932 (*waltoni*).
- Nephrodium**: Baker, J. G., 1875d (*oligophlebium*); 1877d (*bissetianum*).—Miyoshi, M., 1888b (*sieboldii*, *podophyllum*).—Tagawa, M., 1935d (nomenclat.).
- Neurogramme vestita**: Suzuki, T., 1936b.
- Niphobolus**: Farwell, O. A., 1931 (*varius* transf.).—Giesen-hagen, K., 1901 (monogr.).
- Notholaena chinensis**: Baker, J. G., 1887b.
- Onychium**: Ching, R. C., 1934a (revis.); 1936d (new Chin. spp.).—Kümmerle, J. B., 1930 (crit.).
- Pellaea**: Prantl, K., 1882 (revis.).
- Pheopteris**: Fournier, E., 1869 (*rugulosa*).—Mettenius, G., 1856-59 (revis.).
- Phymatodes**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).
- Plagiogyria**: Copeland, E. B., 1929b (monogr.).—Makino, T., 1894c (*matsumureana*); 1918h (in Honzo dzufu).—Mettenius, G., 1856-59 (revis.).—Satô, Kansei, 1936 (*yakushimensis*).
- Pleocnemis**: Koidzumi, G., 1936f (crit.).
- Pleuropassa**: Itô, H., 1936c (n. gen.).
- Pleurosoriopsis**: Fomin, A. W., 1930b (n. gen.).—Nakai, T., 1931b (*makinoi*).
- Polypodium**: Baker, J. G., 1877d (*oyamense*); 1879a (*calvatum*, *cantonense*); 1886g (*maximowiczii*); 1886h (*krameri*).—Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (*ellipticum*); 1933a (*dryopteris*, aff.).—Christ, H., 1900b (*pteropus*); 1908 (*coraiense*).—Christensen, C., 1928 (*vulgare*).—Fomin, A., 1931 (*vulgare*, *virginianum*).—Hayata, B., 1915b (relation to *Prosaptia*, *Davallia*).—Hooker, W. J., 1854e (*contiguum*).—Kodama, S., 1913a (*okuboii*).—Makino, T., 1918h (in Honzo dzufu); 1929i (*uchiyanamae*, *clathratum*).—Masamune, G., 1934b (n. spp. *Formosa*).—Maxon, W. R., 1902 (*japonicum*).—Mettenius, G., 1856-59 (revis.).—Moore, T., 1881a (*krameri*).—Ogata, M., 1933 (*asahinae*, *hirtellum*).—Ogura, Y., 1935a (morphol.).—Sasaki, S., 1925a (*argutum*, *oligolepidium*).—Someya, T., 1887.—Tagawa, M., 1935d (nomenclat.).—Takeda, H., 1914c, 1914d, 1915j (crit.); 1915k (subgen. *Pleopeltis* in Edinb. herb.).—Yabe, Y., 1903d (*boninense*).—Yatabe, R., 1891c (*okuboii*); 1891h (*someyae*).—Zhakovskii, A., 1913 (distrib. *vulgare*).
- Polystichum**: Ching, R. C., 1934b (compound-leaved spp.).—Christ, H., 1893 (*aculeatum*).—Fernald, M. L., 1928b (*braunii*).—Hayashi, M., 1934 (*tripteron*).—Itô, H., 1936b (*lonchitis*).—Kodama, S., 1915 (*aculeatum*, aff.).—Lachmann, P., and Vidal, L., 1906 (*lonchitis*, *aculeatum*).—Makino, T., 1918h (in Honzo dzufu).—Moore, T., 1875 (*lepidocaulon*).—Tagawa, M., 1935a (var. *P. caryotideum* transf. to *Cyrtomium*).
- Prosaptia**: Hayata, B., 1915b (phylog.).
- Pteridrys**: Christensen, C., and Ching, R. C., 1934 (n. gen.).
- Pteris**: Agardh, J. G., 1839 (revis.).—Gmelin, S. G., 1768 (*stelleri*).—Hieronymus, G., 1914a (*longifolia*, *vittata*); 1914b (*quadriaurita*).—Hooker, W. J., 1860c (*cretica*).—Mettenius, G., 1856-59 (revis.).—Pucci, A., 1896 (*sericulata*).—Tashiro, Y., 1888 (*incisa*).—Van Houtte, L., 1868-69f (*cretica* forma).
- Ptilopteris hancockii**: Hance, H. F., 1884e.
- Pyrrosia**: Ching, R. C., 1935d (revis.).—Farwell, O. A., 1931 (transf. from *Niphobolus*).
- Quercifilix**: Copeland, E. B., 1928 (Chin. spp.).
- Saxiglossum**: Ching, R. C., 1933b (n. gen.).
- Selliguea**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).
- Sinopteris**: Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).—Christensen, C., and Ching, R. C., 1933b (transf., crit.).—Koidzumi, G., 1934d (basis of *Sinopteridaceae*).
- Sorolepidium**: Christ, H., 1911 (n. gen.).
- Sphenomeris**: Maxon, W. R., 1913 (n. gen.).
- Stegnogramma**: Ching, R. C., 1936e (n. spp.).
- Stenoloma chinensis**: Farwell, O. A., 1931.
- Struthiopteris**: Moore, T., 1869 (*orientalis*).—Nakai, T., 1935a (nomenclat.).

\* Through error on the original publication this reference is out of place in the bibliography. This is properly J. Smith (John Smith), the same author listed on p. 459, col. 2.

- Taenitis:** Mettenius, G., 1869 (*microphylla*).—Miyoshi, M., 1889.  
**Tectaria:** Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).—Copeland, E. B., 1929a (crit.).  
**Thelypteris:** Ching, R. C., 1936b (revis.).—Fernald, M. L., 1929 (*palustris*).  
**Vittaria:** Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).—Makino, T., 1926d (*judzinoi*).—Yoshinaga, Y., 1890 (*lineata*, *elongata*).—Yoshinaga, Y., and Miyoshi, M., 1889.  
**Woodsia:** Ching, R. C., 1929a (*xanthosporangia*); 1930-33 (revis.).—Fomin, A. W., 1925 (Siber., Mongol. spp.).—Kossinsky, K. K., 1919 (*macrochlaena japonica*).—Kuhn, M., 1868-69 (*macrochlaena*).—Yazawa, K., 1906 (*yazawai*).  
**Woodwardia:** Ching, R. C., 1930-33 (revis.).—Hance, H. F., 1868h (*angustiloba*).—Makino, T., 1928s, 1930c (*orientalis*).—Moore, T., 1860 (*orientalis*).—Tagawa, M., 1936c (Japan).

## PSILOTACEAE

- Kümmerle, J. B., 1928 (cat.).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1887a (*Psilotum triquetrum*).

## RHIZOCARPEAE

[See Salviniaceae and Marsileaceae.]

## SALVINIACEAE

- Baker, J. G., 1886i, 1887a (taxon. Rhizocarpeae).—Warburg, O., 1899-1900 ("Monsunia").  
**Azolla:** Kümmerle, J. B., 1929 (*filiculoides*).—Léveillé, H., 1906a (*caroliniana*).—Mettenius, G., 1847 (*rubra*).—Strasburger, E., 1873 (monogr.).—Yabe, Y., and Yasui, K., 1913 (Jap. spp.).

- Salvinia:** Herzog, R., 1935 (revis.).—Tsuge, C., 1894 (*natans*).—Yasui, K., 1910 (*natans*).

## SCHIZAEACEAE

- Christensen, C., and Tardieu-Blot, M. L., 1936 (Indo-China, Hainan).—Nakai, T., 1927c (crit.).—Prantl, K., 1875-81, 1881 (morphol.).—Presl, K. B., 1845 (revis.).  
**Hydroglossum japonicum:** Willdenow, C. L., 1802.  
**Lygodium:** Anonymous, 1905z.—Christensen, C., 1934 (*conforme*).—Loddiges, C., 1823b (*scandens*).—Prantl, K., 1881 (synop.).  
**Schizaea kikuzatonis:** Ogata, M., 1935.

## SELAGINELLACEAE

- Baker, J. G., 1887a (handbook).—Makino, T., 1917d (Chin., Latin names).—Satake, Y., 1934b, 1934d (anat.).—Schmidt, O. C., 1930 (H. Smith's Chin. coll.).—Takeda, H., 1909 (revis. Hokkaido spp.).  
**Selaginella:** Alston, A. H. G., 1932-34 (crit.); 1934 (enum. Chin. spp.); 1935 (Philippines spp.).—Anonymous, 1879 (*japonica*).—Baker, J. G., 1867b, 1867-68 (cult. spp.); 1883-85 (synop.).—Braun, A., and Bouché, C., 1869 (crit.).—Hieronymus, G., 1902-04 (n. spp.).—Koidzumi, G., 1935i (Jap. spp.).—Kümmerle, J. B., 1928 (cat., trans.).—Makino, T., 1903b (*selaginoides*).—Revière, A., André, E., and Roze, E., 1867-68 (hort.).—Sanford, E., 1882 (manual).—Warburg, O., 1899-1900 ("Monsunia").

## SINOPTERIDACEAE

- Koidzumi, G., 1934d (fam. nov.).  
 [See also Polypodiaceae—*Sinopteris*, et al.]

## SEED PLANTS—SPERMATOPHYTA

## GYMNOSPERMAE

- Dokturovskii, V. S., 1909a (key Siber. spp.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1914b (St. Petersburg. herb.).—Florin, R., 1927 (H. Smith's coll.); 1932 (Ukraine).—Groff, G. W., 1930b (taxon. Kwang-

- tung spp.).—Komarov, V. L., 1934a, 1934c (distrib. Far East).—Metcalfe, F. P., 1935e (distrib. China).

## CYCADALES

## CYCADACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1868a (monogr.).—Kirchner, P., 1935 (crit.).—Koidzumi, G., 1932g (distrib. Cycadophyta).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1838-40 (n. spp.); 1842 (monogr.); 1843c (living spp.); 1861b (monogr.); 1868-69 (crit.).—Post, C. G. van der, 1869 (synop.).—Regel, E., 1873-76, 1876a (revis.); 1876c.—Richard, L. C., 1826 (monogr.).—Schuster, J., 1931 (syst.); 1932 (monogr.).—Warburg, O., 1899-1900 ("Monsunia").—Wendland, H., 1854 (index).

- Cycas:** Chên, Wan-chün, 1932d (Kweichow).—Thunberg, C. P., 1782 (flowers).  
*circinalis:* Cleyer, A., 1696a.—Miquel, F. A. W., 1840b.  
*inermis:* Moore, S. Le M., and Tandy, G., 1927.—Oudemans, C. A. J. A., 1868a.  
*revoluta:* Hance, H. F., 1869q.—Hooker, W. J., 1830b.—Kirchner, P., 1935.—Ogura, Y., 1935b.—Regel, E., 1876c.—Unger, A., 1905.—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1928b.  
*seemannii:* Carruthers, W., 1893.  
*taivaniana:* Carruthers, W., 1893.—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1928b, 1931b.

## GINKGOALES

## GINKGOACEAE

- Dallimore, W., and Jackson, A. B., 1923 (handbook).—Uyeki, H., 1926 ("Corean timber trees").—Yamabayashi, N., 1928-33 ("Ident. Corean woods").  
**Ginkgo biloba** (*G. adiantifolia*, etc.): Ahlburg, H., 1878b.—Anonymous, 1841.—B., 1904g.—Chên, Wan-chün, 1932d (Kweichow).—Dallimore, W., 1922 (fruiting).—Delile, A. R., 1836, 1849b (fruiting).—Gouan, A., 1812.—Heer, O., 1881 (mostly palaeobot.); 1874.—Henry, L., 1911 (hort. var.).—Jacquin, J. F., 1819.—Koch, K., 1854b (distrib.).—Koidzumi,

- G., 1936a (old Chin. manuscript).—Kung, Ch'i-wu, 1920.—Matsuda, M., 1932 (var. *epiphylla*).—Meyer, F. J., 1913 (distrib.).—Meyer, O., 1933.—Miyoshi, M., 1931 (living specimens).—Morren, C., 1853c; 1856 (var. *laciniata*).—Nagy, L. von, 1886.—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914a (Wilson's coll.).—Rettig, E., 1894.—Seward, A. C., 1900 (monogr.).—Shaparenko, K. K., 1935, 1936 (mostly palaeobot.).—Spiess, K. von, 1902-03 (morphol.).—Sprecher, A., 1907 (monogr.).—Tsêng, Mien-chih, 1935b (Chekiang).—Wang, Schauder, 1933 (pathol.).—Williams, R. S., 1926 (illus.).

## CONIFERAE

## GENERAL

- Anatomy:** Bertrand, C. E., 1874 (comparative).—Chigira, Y., 1935 (leaves Manch. spp.).—Florin, R., 1931 (phylog.).—Hsü, Jên, 1936 (leaves n. China spp.).  
**Christmas trees in China:** Anonymous, 1930q.

## Collections:

- FAURIE, U.: Masters, M. T., 1898.  
 FORREST, G.: Orr, M. Y., 1933c.  
 GERALDI, J.: Beissner, L., 1897b, 1899-1902.



- KAEMPFER, E.: Salisbury, R. A., 1817.  
 LINDLEY HERBARIUM: Dümmer, R. A., 1913.  
 TSIANG, YING: Chêng, Wan-chün, 1932d.  
 VEITCH, J. G.: Koch, K., 1861c.  
 WILSON, E. H.: Masters, M. T., 1903c.  
**Cultivation, Conifers in:** Chittenden, F. J., 1932.  
 [See also Index I: Introduction of Asiatic plants. . .]  
**Dendrology.** See numerous references under this heading in index I.  
**Dwarf conifers:** Hornibrook, M., 1932.—Litvinov, D. I., 1926a.  
**Dwarfed conifers.** See Index I: Dwarfed plants, oriental.  
**Economic notes:** Fitzpatrick, H. M. (of Dublin), 1929.  
**Illustrations:** Clinton-Baker, H., 1909-13.—Clinton-Baker, H., and Jackson, A. B., 1935.—Fukui, K., 1895.—Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1912-14.  
**Introduction into foreign countries: \***  
 AUSTRIA: Goetze, E., 1908a (List, introducers, dates).  
 DENMARK: Hansen, C., 1892 ("Pinetum Danicum").  
 EUROPE IN GENERAL: Anonymous, 1892d (dates).  
 FRANCE: Mottet, S., 1921a ("Pinetum des Barres").—Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1912-14 (illus.).—Vilmorin, J. L. de, 1920 ("Pinetum des Barres").

## REGIONAL

## REGION I

- China:** Anonymous, 19001 (n. spp. Yunnan, Szechwan).—Beissner, L., 1897b, 1899-1902 (crit., n. spp.).—Chêng, Wan-chün, 1932d (Y. Tsiang's Kweichow coll.); 1933 (China).—Hayata, B., 1917b (Tonkin, Yunnan).—Hers, J., 1923c (n. China).—Hu, H. H., 1934b (distrib.).—Jackson, A. B., 1931, 1932b.—Masters, M. T., 1898 (crit., Faurie's coll.); 1903c (Wilson's coll.); 1903-06, 1906c, 1908 (Chin. spp.).—Orr, M. Y., 1933c (Forrest's coll.).—Sasaki, S., 1929a (distrib.).—Trevor, C. J., 1935 (distrib.).—Wilson, E. H., 1924a (cult. spp.); 1926f (Yunnan).  
**Manchuria:** Chigira, Y., 1935 (anat. leaves).—Komarov, V. L., 1902 (syst.).—Nakai, T., 1919f (synop.).—Sasaki, S., 1929a (distrib.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36.  
**Tibet:** Biswas, K., 1933 (distrib.).

## REGION II

- Chosen:** Nakai, T., 1919f, 1920-26 (synop., distrib.).—Sawada, T., 1928a (ident. seeds).—Uyeki, H., 1926 ("Corean timber trees").—Yamabayashi, N., 1928-33 ("Ident. Corean woods").—Uyeki, H., 1934 (regeneration in for.).  
**Formosa:** Elwes, H. J., 1920.—Hayata, B., 1905a (distrib.).—Matsumura, J., 1901i (list).—Sasaki, S., 1929a (distrib.).

- GERMANY: Beissner, L., 1891 (handbook).—Henkel, J. B., and Hochsetter, W., 1865 (synop.).  
 GREAT BRITAIN: Anonymous, 1862a (Jap. spp.).—Balfour, F. R. S., 1932a (Scotland).—Dallimore, W., 1932 (list.).—[Forbes, J.], 1839 ("Pinetum Woburnense").—Headfort, The Marquess of, 1932 (Ireland).—Knight, J., 1850.—Masters, M. T., 1892 (list.).—Veitch & Sons, 1881 (manual).  
 NORTH AMERICA: Bailey, L. H., 1925, 1933b (handbooks).—Fulling, E. H., 1929 (N. Y. Bot. Gard.).—Slavin, A. D., 1932a (U. S.).  
 NORWAY: Wille, N., 1917b.  
 U. S. S. R.: Bogdanov, P. L., 1927 (acclim. Leningrad).—Ovsiannikov, V. F., 1924 (lecture).—Wolf, E. L., 1925a (manual).—Wulff, E. V., 1928 (acclim. Crimea).  
**Miscellaneous notes and descriptions:** Beissner, L., 1886, 1894, 1896, 1899-1900, 1901-12, 1909a.—Koch, K., 1857d.—Schelle, E., 1920. [See also this heading in Index I.]  
**Phytogeography:** Brown, R. (Robert Brown of Campster), 1870 (geogr.).—Hillier, E. L., 1932 (temperate reg.).—Kanehira, R., 1925.—Koch, F., 1924 (recent, geol.).—Masters, M. T., 1908.—Patschke, W., 1913 (extra-trop. spp.).—Sasaki, S., 1929a.—Studt, W., 1926 (recent, geol.).  
**Seeds and seedlings:** Hickel, R., 1911.—Sawada, T., 1928a.

## Hokkaido: Hori, S., 1899a.

- Japan:** Fujioka, M., 1913 (anat. of woods).—Gordon, G., 1845a.—Hayata, B., 1934 (phytogeog., succession Mt. Fuji for.).—Henkel, F., 1909 (dwarfed spp.).—Henry, A., 1917.—Kawada, M., 1933b (regeneration); 1933c (for.).—Koch, K., 1861c (Veitch's coll.).—Lindley, J., 1861f.—Masamune, G., 1930b (distrib. Yakushima).—Masters, M. T., 1879-80, 1881b (monogr.); 1898 (Faurie's coll.).—Murray, A., 1862 (monogr.).—Nakamura, Y., 1883 (anat. woods).—Ohara, K., 1931.—Salisbury, R. A., 1817 (Kaempfer's coll.).—Sasaki, S., 1929a (distrib. Japan, Hokkaido).—Veitch, H. J., 1892.—Veitch, J. G., 1862b.—Wang, Fu, 1901-02 (photogr. for.).—Wilson, E. H., 1916a (monogr.).

## Liu Kiu Islands: Matsumura, J., 1901i (list).

## Sakhalin Island: Léveillé, H., 1910d.

## REGION III

- Siberia:** Dokturovskii, V. S., 1909a (illus. key).—Kuznetsov, S. P., 1925 (cones, seeds).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1925a (Far East).  
**Turkestan:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1899b (crit.).—Litvinov, D. I., 1926a (dwarf forms).

## SYSTEMATIC

- Antoine, F., 1840-47 ("Coniferen nach Lambert, Loudon und Anderen").—Bailey, L. H., 1925, 1933b (cult. spp.).—Beissner, L., 1891 (handbook).—Carrière, E. A., 1855-67 (manual).—Dallimore, W., and Jackson, A. B., 1923 (handbook).—Endlicher, S. L., 1847 ("Synop. Conif.").—Fitzpatrick, H. M. (of Dublin), 1929 (keys gen., spp.).—Florin, R., 1931 (phylog.).—Gordon, G., 1858-62 ("The pinetum," synop.).—Henkel, J. B., and Hochstetter, W., 1865 (manual).—Hermann, 1933 (keys).—Koidzumi, G., 1912d (new system).—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1851-52 (list, all spp.).—Lindley, J., and Gordon, C., 1850 (list, all spp.).—Masters, M. T., 1893b (keys to gen.).—Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1911-12 (key to spp.).—Parlatore, P., 1868b (monogr.).—Richard, L. C., 1826 (monogr.).—Rogers, C. C., 1920 (characteristics of conifers).—Salisbury, R. A., 1807 (gen.).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1864-65 (crit.).—Veitch & Sons, 1881 (manual).—Wolf, E. L., 1925a (manual).

## AMENOTAXACEAE

- Koidzumi, G., 1932e (subfam. of Taxaceae).  
 [See also Taxaceae.]

## CRYPTOMERiaceae

- Hayata, B., 1932a. [See Pinaceae for genera.]

\* See also Index I: Introduction of eastern Asiatic plants . . .

## CUNNINGHAMIACEAE

- Hayata, B., 1932a. [See Pinaceae for genera.]

## PINACEAE

- Flous, F., 1936f (phylog. Abietineae).—Hayata, B., 1932a (dividing Taxodiaceae into families).—Hickel, R., 1906-09 (crit.).—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1934a (Kirin).—Link, H. F., 1841b (cult. Berlin); 1847 (revis. coll. Berlin herb.).—Mayr, H., 1890 (monogr. Jap. Abietineae).—Nelson, E. J., 1866 ("Handbook firs, pines").—Peirce, A. S., 1936 (anat. of Taxodiaceae).—Pirota, R., 1887 (key Abietineae).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914c (Wilson's coll.).—Saida, K., 1895 (key Jap. gen.).—Satake, Y., 1934c (anat. cone scales).—Sukachev, V. N., 1929 (Transbaikalian spp.).—Tieghem, P. van, 1891c (structure, affin. gen. near *Abies*).  
**Abies:** Bertrand, C. E., 1871 (crit.).—Fulling, E. H., 1934 (ident. by leaf structure).—Malejeff, W., 1928a (cult., Black Sea).—McNab, W. R., 1877 (revis. based on leaf anat.).—Murray, A., 1863 (taxon. Jap. spp.).—Ohki, K., 1925b, 1926b (ident. Jap. spp. by leaf anat.).—Orgies, E., 1876 (crit.).—Satake, Y., 1934c (anat. cone scales); 1934e (anat. leaves Jap. spp.).—Shirai, M., 1894d.—Shirasawa, H., 1914b, 1915 (Jap. spp.).—Sprenger, C., 1885b (Japan).—Tieghem, P. van, 1891c (structure, affin.).—Viguié, M. T., and Gausson, H., 1929 (revis.).



**Abies** (continued).

- brachyphylla*: Anonymous, 1924i.—Hooker, J. D., 1890b.  
*dauriana*: Masters, M. T., 1887a.  
*delavayi*: Craib, W. G., 1919j.  
*eichleri*: Hennings, P., 1890.  
*faberi*: Craib, W. G., 1919j.—Stapf, O., 1930h.  
*firma*: Jackson, A. B., 1915-21.  
*forrestii*: Craib, W. G., 1919j.—Rogers, C. C., 1919-26.—Stapf, O., 1930h.  
*fortunei*: Anonymous, 1886c, 1886g.—Masters, M. T., 1884b, 1886.—Pirota, R., 1887.  
*georgei*: Orr, M. Y., 1933a, 1935.  
*jezoensis*: Anonymous, 1850a.—Planchon, J. E., 1853g.  
*kaempferi*: Lindley, J., 1854b.  
*kawakamii*: Kyô, K., 1931.  
*koreana*: Mottet, S., 1921b, 1922a.—Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1921.—Vilmorin, J. L. de, 1921.—Wilson, E. H., 1920b.  
*mariesii*: Jackson, A. B., 1915-21.—Masters, M. T., 1906a.  
*nephrolepis*: Wilson, E. H., 1920b.  
*obovata*: Maximowicz, C. J., 1866a.  
*polita*: Lindley, J., 1862c.—Syme, G., 1878b.  
*semenowii*: Fedtschenko, B. A., 1898a.—Korshinsky, S. I., 1900.—Petunnikov, A., 1900a.  
*sibirica*: Korshinsky, S. I., 1900.—Poljakov, P. P., 1931.  
*umbilicata*: Fitch, J., 1921.  
*veitchii*: Anonymous, 1892g.—Fries, R. E., 1919.—Hennings, P., 1890.—Shirasawa, H., and Koyama, M., 1913.

**Belis**: Salisbury, R. A., 1807 (*jaculifera*=*Cunninghamia lanceolata*).

**Biota**. See *Thuja*.

**Callitris**: Stapf, O., 1909e.

**Chamaecyparis**:

- formosana*: Soma, T., 1915.  
*formosensis*: Henry, A., 1912.—Kirjassoff, A. B., 1920.—Kusano, S., 1907b.—Matsumura, J., 1901i.—Mottet, S., 1919e.—Suzuki, S., 1933a.  
 [See also *Cupressus formosensis*.]  
*obtusata*: Carrière, E. A., 1869c.—Makino, T., 1926ii.—Peters, E. J., 1902.—St. Paul, U. von, 1901b.  
*pisifera*: Matsuda, S., 1916f.  
*taiwanensis*: Suzuki, S., 1933a.

**Cryptomeria**: Don, D., 1841a (n. gen.).—Hayata, B., 1932a (Cryptomeriaceae).—Satake, Y., 1934a (anat. cone scales).  
*elegans*: Keteleer, [J. B.], 1869.—Sprenger, C., 1884.

- fortunei*: B. v[on], 1853.  
*japonica*: Anonymous, 1916b.—B. v[on], 1853.—Beissner, L., 1884.—Booth, J., 1907.—Brongniart, A., 1833.—C., W., 1889.—Carrière, E. A., 1885c.—Dallimore, W., 1902a.—Don, D., 1841a.—Fortune, R., 1848.—Ginkul, S. G., 1932.—Gordon, G., 1845b, 1846.—Hayata, B., 1915f.—Homfray, C. K., 1935.—Honda, S., 1914.—Hooker, W. J., 1844b.—Makino, T., 1927g, 1928pp.—Schneider, C. K., 1926b.—Skorobogatyi, A. F., 1928.—Wang, Fu, 1901-02.  
*kawaii*: Hayata, B., 1917b.  
*lobbiana*: B. v[on], 1853.

**Cunninghamia**: Hayata, B., 1908b (n. spp.); 1932a (Cunninghamiaceae).—Satake, Y., 1934a (anatomy cone scales).  
*kawakamii*: Kanehira, R., 1918b.  
*konishii*: Fujita, Y., 1932b.—Hayata, B., 1908d.—Kanehira, R., 1932c.—Sasaki, S., 1916f.  
*lanceolata*: Anonymous, 1930q.—Fujita, Y., 1932b.—Hooker, W. J., 1827b.—Kanehira, R., 1932c.—Lin, Dau-yang, 1934.—McClure, F. A., 1929a.—Metcalf, F. P., 1934b.—Sasaki, S., 1925d.—Salisbury, R. A., 1807.  
*sinensis*: Mottet, S., 1903e.—Sasaki, S., 1916f.

**Cupressus**: Camus, A., 1914a (monogr.).—Dallimore, W., 1931 (crit.).—Koch, K., 1873 (monogr.).—Malejeff, W., 1928a (cult. Black Sea); 1928c (taxon).—Masters, M. T., 1896 (taxon).

- duclouxiana*: Stapf, O., 1925g.  
*formosensis*: Bean, W. J., 1915f.—Henry, A., 1912.  
*junebris*: Anonymous, 1850d, 1850f, 1873a, 1885h.—Divers, W. H., 1919.—Fortune, R., 1854c.—Jackson, A. B., 1915-21.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1850f.—Matsuda, S., 1910a.—Morren, C., 1853b.—Skorobogatyi, A. F., 1928.  
*japonica*: Don, D., 1841a.  
*obtusata* and *pisifera*: Jackson, A. B., 1915-21.

**Fokienia**: Clinton-Baker, H., 1916 (*hodginsii*).—Goeze, E., 1911b.—Hayata, B., 1917b, 1917c (*kawaii*).—Henry, A., 1911 (n. gen.).—Lynch, R. I., 1911 (*hodginsii*).—Metcalf, C. R., 1931 (wood anat.).

**Glyptostrobus**: Brown, R. W., 1936 (fossils in America).—Hance, H. F., 1873c (*heterophyllus*).—Hayata, B., 1932a (Taxodiaceae).—Henry, A., 1926a (*pensilis*); 1926b (compar. with *Taxodium*); 1928.—Henry, A., and McIntyre, M., 1926 (monogr.).—Hooker, J. D., 1866c (*pendulus*).—Kräusel, R., 1929 (compar. with *Taxodium*).—Loder, E. G., 1919 (compar. with *Taxodium*).—Masters, M. T., 1900 (compar. with *Taxodium*).

**Juniperus**: Budkevich, E. V., 1934 (anat., key Ussurian spp.).—Dallimore, W., 1916a, 1917 (econ.).—Hayata, B., 1908b (n. spp. Formosa).—Komarov, V. L., 1923-24 (crit., Chin. spp.); 1924b (Asiat. monospermous spp.).—Pilger, R., 1931a (crit.).—Spach, E., 1841e (revis.).  
*chinensis*: Morel, F., 1889.—Nakai, T., 1922e.—Wilson, E. H., 1930c.

*communis nipponica*: Teuscher, H., 1936c.  
*conferta*: Parlato, P., 1863.—Seemann, B., 1863.—Teuscher, H., 1936c.

- corii*: Jackson, A. B., 1932a.  
*dahurica*: Budkevich, E. V., 1934.  
*keteleeri*: Venema, H. J., 1933.  
*mairii*: Léveillé, H., 1914i.  
*morrisonicola*: Hayata, B., 1908d.  
*sanderi*: Unger, A., and Beissner, L., 1900.  
*sargentii*: Kanehira, R., 1920b.  
*sinensis*: Venema, H. J., 1933.  
*squamata*: Meunissier, A., 1933a.—Orr, M. Y., 1935.  
*taxifolia*: Hayata, B., 1909b.—Nakai, T., 1920u.

**Keteleeria**: André, E., 1900.—Flous, F., 1936d (revis.).—Hayata, B., 1908b (n. spp. Formosa).—Hutchinson, A. H., 1917 (crit.).—Mottet, S., 1904c (synop. Chin. spp.).—Osborn, A., 1931b.—Pirota, R., 1887 (crit.).

*chien-peu* and *cyclolepis*: Flous, F., 1936a.  
*fabri*: Craib, W. G., 1919j.

*fortunei*: André, E., 1900.—Anonymous, 1889f.—Carrière, E. A., 1866f, 1868e, 1887c.—Hutchinson, A. H., 1917.

**Larix**: Freiherr, H., 1935 (crit.).—Höfker, H., 1931 (crit.).—Masters, M. T., 1883.—Ostenfeld, C. H., and Syrach-Larsen, C., 1930a (revis.); 1930b (distrib.).—Regel, E., 1871a (revis.); 1871b, 1872g (crit.); 1872b (synop.).—Satake, Y., 1934c (anatomy cone scales).—Slavin, A. D., 1932b.—Teuscher, H., 1920 (crit.).

*cajanderi*: Wolf, E. L., 1929d.  
*chinensis*: Beissner, L., 1897b.  
*dahurica*: Strogii, A. A., 1927a.—Teuscher, H., 1920.—Wilson, E. H., 1920b.—Wolf, E. L., 1925b, 1929d.—Yamazaki, T., 1935.

*kaempferi*: Anonymous, 1867b, 1875g.—Forbes, A. C., 1925.—Masters, M. T., 1883.—Pirota, A., 1902.  
*leptolepis*: Anonymous, 1912a.—Beissner, L., 1904.—Kitchunov, N. I., 1928.—Masters, M. T., 1883.—Richardson, D., 1906.—Teuscher, H., 1920.

*lubarskii*: Schischkin, I. K., 1934.—Sukachev, V. N., 1931.  
*maritima*: Sukachev, V. N., 1931.  
*olgensis*: Henry, A., 1915.—Schischkin, I. K., 1933a.  
*potanini*: Anonymous, 1906d.—Dallimore, W., 1934a.  
*sibirica*: Teuscher, H., 1920.—Tikhomirov, B. N., and Titstenkow, I. A., 1929.—Wolf, E. L., 1924b.  
*stenophylla*: Sukachev, V. N., 1931.  
*thibetica*: Anonymous, 1906d.

**Libocedrus**: Florin, R., 1930 (crit.).—Henry, A., 1902i (*macrolepis*).

**Microbiota**: Komarov, V. L., 1923-24 (n. gen.).—Schischkin, I. K., 1935 (ecol. *decussata*, Ussuri reg.).

**Picea**: Dallimore, W., 1925c (hardy spp. England).—Dzens-Litovskaja, N. N., 1933 (for. Tien Shan).—Fitch, J., 1926 (key, hardy spp. Germany).—Gaussen, H., and Lacassagne, M., 1930 (Kamchatka spp.).—Lacassagne, M., 1934 (monogr.).—Naudin, C., 1861b (introd. England).—Rodin, L. E., 1934a, 1934b (for. Tien Shan).—Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1924 (Chin. spp.).—Satake, Y., 1934c (anatomy cone scales).—Shirasawa, H., 1914b, 1915 (Jap. spp.).—Sprenger, C., 1885b (Jap. spp.).

*adscendens*: Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1924.  
*ajanensis*: Bogdanov, P. L., 1927.—Hennings, P., 1889.—Hooker, J. D., 1884a.—Kitchunov, N. I., 1928.—Masters, M. T., 1880a.—Mayr, H., 1849b.—Mottet, S., 1903b.  
*alcockiana*: Hennings, P., 1889.—Kitchunov, N. I., 1928.—Mottet, S., 1903b.  
*bicolor*: Shirasawa, H., and Koyama, M., 1913.  
*brachytyla*: Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1924.—Stapf, O., 1923i.

- complanata*: Masters, M. T., 1906b.—Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1924.  
*crassifolia*: Komarov, V. L., 1923-24.  
*glehnii*: Anonymous, 1920c.—Stapf, O., 1924m.  
*hondoensis*: Fitch, J., 1921.—Mayr, H., 1894b.  
*jezoensis*: Bredemeier, H., 1886a.—Loder, E. G., 1920.  
*kamtchatkensis*: Gaussen, H., and Lacassagne, M., 1930.—Lacassagne, M., 1929.  
*koraensis*: Nakai, T., 1919f.  
*koyamai*: Shirasawa, H., and Koyama, M., 1913.  
*maximowiczii*: Koidzumi, G., 1923a.  
*montigena*: Masters, M. T., 1906b.  
*obovata*: Fedorovich, F., 1876-80.—Teplouchoff, T., 1868.  
*sargentiana*: Pardé, L. [G. C.], 1824.  
*schrenkiana*: Dungen, F., 1910.  
*sikangensis*: Cheng, Wan-chün, 1931.  
*vulgaris*: Teplouchoff, T., 1868.  
**Pinus**: Antoine, F., 1881 (Japan).—Cheng, Wan-chün, 1930 (taxon. Chin. spp.).—Chun, W. Y., 1922b (compar., key Chin., Jap. spp.).—Cleyer, A., 1889d.—Dallimore, W., 1916b (Asiat. timber pines).—Doi, Tôhei, and Morikawa, K., 1929 (anat. leaves).—Engelmann, G., 1880 (revis.).—Harlow, W. M., 1931 (ident. by leaf anat.).—Hayata, B., 1908b (n. spp. Formosa).—Hisauichi, K., 1935b (monophyllous spp.).—Kawada, M., 1933d (regen. Jap. for.).—Kunishi, H., 1934 (ident. by leaf anat.).—Lambert, A. B., 1803-24 (monogr.).—Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1934b (leaf anat. Formosan spp.).—Masters, M. T., 1898 (*koraensis* affin.).—1904b (revis.).—Murray, A., 1863 (taxon. Jap. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1914 (Korea).—Naudin, C., 1861b (introd. England).—Satake, Y., 1934c (anatomy cone scales).—Schischkin, I. K., 1933b (s. Ussuri).—Shaw, G. R., 1911 (Wilson's coll.).—1914 (monogr.).—Simon, G. E., 1863a.—Sprenger, C., 1885b (Japan).—Sutherland, M., 1934 (anat. leaves).—Suzuki, S., 1930a (Japan).—Teuscher, H., 1921 (hardy spp. Germany).—Uyeki, H., 1925b (Korea, Manch.).—1927 (seeds in ident.).—Yasaki, S., 1905a (Shinano).  
*armandii*: Masamune, G., 1930c.—Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1934b.—Matsuda, S., 1914e, 1914h, 1915g.—Mottet, S., 1910f.—Nakai, T., 1920j.—Stapf, O., 1910f.  
*bungeana*: Anonymous, 1862c, 1863d.—Brown, N. E., 1909.—Dallimore, W., 1934b.—Dorsett, P. H., 1931.—Hance, H. F., 1873e.—Masters, M. T., 1882d.—Naudin, C., 1863.—Wittmack, L., 1883b.  
*cembra*: Övsiannikov, V. F., 1929a.—Ponomarev, D. S., 1902.—Regel, R. E., 1911.  
*coronans*: Litvinov, D. (I.), 1913.  
*densiflora*: Nash, G. V., 1921i.—Uyeki, H., 1928.  
*fabri*: Craib, W. G., 1919j.  
*formosana*: Hayata, B., 1908d.—Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1934b.—Nakai, T., 1920j.  
*huangshanensis*: Hsia, Wei-ying, 1936.  
*jezoensis*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854g.  
*koraensis*: Birkenhof, A. L., 1936a.—Hoopes, J., 1883.—Lindley, J., 1861e.—Masters, M. T., 1898.—Mottet, S., 1929.—Övsiannikov, V. F., 1929a.—Sprenger, C., 1885a.  
*luchuensis*: Mayr, H., 1894a.  
*massoniana*: Eschenlohr, H., 1933a.—Lindley, J., 1845c.—Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1934b.—Webster, A. D., 1896a.  
*mukdensis*: Nakai, T., 1919f.—Uyeki, H., 1925b.  
*parviflora*: Sprenger, C., 1885a.—Syme, G., 1878a.  
*pumila*: Henry, A., 1917.—Hultén, E., 1926.—Jackson, A. B., 1909b.—Övsiannikov, V. F., 1929a.—Regel, R. E., 1911, 1912.  
*scipioniformis*: Masters, M. T., 1898.  
*sibirica*: Leskov, A., 1935.  
*silvestris*: Birkenhof, A. L., 1936a.—Fedde, F., 1907.—Leskov, A., 1935.—Sokolov, P. J., 1928.  
*sinensis*: Mayr, H., 1894a.—Mottet, S., 1927a.—Sampson, T., 1868a.  
*tabulaeformis*: Satake, Y., 1935.—Uyeki, H., 1925b.  
*taiwanensis*: Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1934b.  
*thunbergii*: Anonymous, 1885a.—Hisauichi, K., 1933f.—Hofmann, A., 1911b.—Jackson, A. B., 1928.—Mayr, H., 1894a.  
*tokunagai*: Nakai, T., 1935m.—Satake, Y., 1935.  
*yamazutai*: Uyeki, H., 1929.  
*yunnanensis*: Anonymous, 1905j.—Orr, M. Y., 1935.  
**Pseudolarix**: Slavin, A. D., 1932b.  
*amabilis*: Jackson, A. B., 1929.

- fortunei*: Anonymous, 1919g.—Hemsley, W. B., 1908b.—Osborn, A., 1922h.—Price, W. R., 1931b.  
*kaempferi*: Carrière, E. A., 1871i, 1868h.—Graebener, L., and St. Paul, U. von, 1896.—Kein, W., 1915.—Masters, M. T., 1884c, 1884d, 1886.—Syme, G., 1877b.—Van Houtte, L., 1867-68c.—Wittmack, L., 1884c.  
**Pseudotsuga**: Carrière, E. A., 1873a (*dauidiana*).—Craib, W. G., 1919f (*forrestii*).—Dode, L. A., 1912 (*sinensis*).—Flous, F., 1936c (*gaussenii*, *salvadori*); 1936e (revis.).—Jackson, A. B., 1909a (*japonica*).—Sasaki, S., 1916f (*japonica*, *wilsoniana*).—Shirasawa, H., 1895a (*japonica*).  
**Retinospora**: Antoine, F., 1881 (Jap. spp.).—Carrière, E. A., 1869b (*leptoclada*); 1869h (*juniperoides*); 1874g (cult. spp.); 1880a (rev.).—Koch, K., 1869e (*leptoclada*).—Naudin, C., 1861b (introd. spp.).—Syme, G., 1877a (*juniperoides*).  
**Sciadopitys**: Masters, M. T., 1882a (proliferous cones).—Satake, Y., 1934a (anat. cone scales).  
*verticillata*: Böhme, P., 1890.—Bredemeier, H., 1886a.—Carrière, E. A., 1884a.—Creasy, L. B., 1931e.—Dunn, M., 1891a.—Gordon, G., 1872.—Grosdemange, C., 1895b.—Hayata, B., 1931b.—Lindley, J., 1861b.—Matsuda, S., 1915h.—N., 1890b.—Nagy, L. von, 1886.—Nicholson, G., 1885c.—Osborn, A., 1912b, 1923a.—Regel, E., 1882i, 1888.—Rodigas, E., 1861c.—Thiselton-Dyer, W. T., 1905.—Virchow, 1901.  
**Taiwania**: Hayata, B., 1906d, 1906e, 1907 (crit., n. gen.); 1932a (Taiwaniaceae).—Orr, M. Y., 1933b (Burma).—Satake, Y., 1934a (anat. cone scales).  
*cryptomerioides*: Bean, W. J., 1920h.—Sorger, O., 1925.—Wilson, E. H., 1926g.  
**Thuja** (= *Biota*): Koch, K., 1857e.—Masters, M. T., 1897a (syst.).—Morren, C., 1848c.  
*dolabrata*: Comber, J., 1930a.—Masters, M. T., 1882e.—Webster, A. D., 1896b.  
*koraensis*: Wilson, E. H., 1920b.  
*odorata*: Doi, T., 1915.  
*orientalis*: Carrière, E. A., 1855a, 1861e.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1862c.—Morren, C., 1849c.—Pépin, [P. D.], 1844a, 1844b, 1860.—Skorobogatyi, A. F., 1928.—Wilson, E. H., 1926b, 1926e, 1930c.  
*pendula* (= *filiformis*): Koch, K., 1861d.  
*pyramidalis*: Carrière, E. A., 1855a.  
*standishii*: Masters, M. T., 1878b.  
**Thujopsis**:  
*dolabrata*: Anonymous, 1855b.—Lindley, J., 1857c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1857a.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1854a, 1854g, 1855a.  
*standishii*: Bailly, E., 1896.  
**Tsuga**: Cheng, Wan-chün, 1932a (*longibracteata*).—Downie, D. G., 1923 (revis., China).—Fitch, J., 1829 (revis.).—Flous, F., 1936b (*blaringhemii*, *tschekiangensis*); 1936g (revis.).—Hayata, B., 1908b (n. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1914i (*mairei*).—Malejeff, W., 1928a (cult.).—Sargent, C. S., 1897g (*araragi*, *diversifolia*).—Satake, Y., 1934c (anat. cone scales).—Shirasawa, H., 1895a (*japonica*).—Stapf, O., 1930f (*chinensis*).

## PODOCARPACEAE

- Foweraker, C. E., 1934 (survey distrib.).  
**Podocarpus**:  
*argotaenia*: Kanehira, R., 1920d, 1926d.  
*chinensis*: Braun, A., 1869.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854h.  
*formosensis*: Dümmer, R. A., 1912b.  
*insignis*: Hemsley, W. B., 1885b.  
*kawaii*: Hayata, B., 1917c.  
*koraianus*: Koch, K., 1857d.  
*mairei*: Léveillé, H., 1914.  
*macrophylla*: B. G., 1877.—[Dance, S. W. J., 1930.—Neumann, L., 1848.  
*nagi*: Makino, T., 1928xx.

## TAIWANIACEAE

- Hayata, B., 1932a. [See also Pinaceae.]

## TAXACEAE

- Gibbs, V., 1926 (cult. England).—Hu, H. H., 1934b (distrib. China).—Koidzumi, G., 1932e (Amentotaxaceae as subfam.).—Masters, M. T., 1892 (cult. Gt. Brit., Ireland); 1893b (keys, crit.).—Nakai, T., 1919f (synop. Korean, Manch. spp.).—Pilger, R., 1903 (monogr.).—1916a (crit., lit.); 1916b (morphol., taxon. Taxales).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914b (Wilson's coll.).—Sasaki, S., 1929a (distrib. Far East).—Spiess, K. von, 1902-03 (morphol.).—Wilson, E. H., 1916a (revis. Jap. spp.); 1916f (revis. Yunnan spp.).

**Amentotaxus**: Pilger, R., 1916a.—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1932.  
**Cephalotaxus**: Masters, M. T., 1884a.—Spiess, K. von, 1902-03 (morphol.).—Tieghem, P. van, 1891b (structure, affin.).—Wittmack, L., 1884b.  
*drupacea*: Anonymous, 1895c.—Hemsley, W. B., 1909c.—Makino, T., 1931e.  
*fortunei*: Carrière, E. A., 1878b.—Hooker, W. J., and Smith, J., 1850a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1850d.—Masters, M. T., 1884a.—Planchon, J. E., 1850a.  
*griffithii*: Oliver, D., 1890e.  
*oliveri*: Masters, M. T., 1898.  
*pedunculata*: Masters, M. T., 1884a, 1886.  
**Taxus**: Birkenhof, A. L., 1936a (*cuspidata*).—Carrière, E. A., 1855a (*adpressa*).—Dallimore, W., 1908a (hort.).—Kolesni-

kov, B. P., 1935 (*cuspidata*).—Makino, T., 1926z (*cuspidata*).—Takenada, K., 1928a (*cuspidata*).  
**Torreya**: Anonymous, 1858b (*grandis*).—Chun, W. Y., 1925b (*jackii*).—Greene, E. L., 1891 (*Tumion* as valid name, *grandis*, *nucifera*).—Hu, H. H., 1927 (revis.).—Lindley, J., 1857e, 1858a (*grandis*).—Miyoshi, M., 1925 (*unda*).—Mori-kawa, K., 1928 (*igaensis*, *macrosperma*).—Naudin, C., 1857 (*grandis*).—Skeels, H., 1925a (*fargesii*).  
**Tumion**: Greene, E. L., 1891 (transf.).—Skeels, H. C., 1925a (transf.).

## TAXODIACEAE

Hayata, B., 1932a (division into fam.).—Peirce, A. S., 1936 (anat.). [See Pinaceae for genera.]

## GNETALES

## GNETACEAE

Bertrand, C. E., 1874 (compar. anat.).—Brown, R. (Robert Brown of Campster), 1870 (distrib.).—Parlatore, P., 1868a (monogr.).—Pearson, H. H. W., 1929 (monogr. Gnetales).—Warburg, O., 1899-1900 ("Monsunia").  
**Ephedra**: Florin, R., 1933 (revis. sect. Pseudobacatae).—George, L., 1931 (synop., distrib.).—Groff, G. W., and Clark, G. W., 1928 (bot., pharmacol.).—Hagerty, M. J., 1929 (ancient Chinese rec.).—Liu, J. C., 1927a, 1927b (Peking).—Liu, J. C., and Read, B. E., 1929 (China).—Meyer, C. A., 1846 (monogr.).—Miers, J., 1862 (revis.).—Pearson, H. H. W., 1929 (monogr.).—Read, B. E., 1928a (export); 1928 (ephedrine); 1930 (bot.).—Read, B. E.,

and Liu, J. C., 1928a (Chin. sources of drug).—Stapf, O., 1886 (revis.).—Takamoto, R., 1933 (ephedrine).—T'ang, T'eng-han, 1929 (pharmacol.); 1933 (ident. drug, spp.).  
*distachya*: Small, J., 1928.  
*equisetina*: Kariyoni, T., 1928d.—Liu, J. C., 1929b.—Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1928a.—Small, J., 1928.  
*minima*: Hao, Kin-shen, 1934b.  
*shennungiana*: Gilg, E., and Schürhoff, P. N., 1930.—T'ang, T'eng-han, 1929.  
*sinica*: Farwell, O. A., 1927.—Kariyone, T., 1928d.—Liu, J. C., 1927a, 1927b, 1929b.—Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1928a.—Small, J., 1928.—Stapf, O., 1927g.  
**Gnetum**: Crook, A. H., 1931 (*scandens*).—George, L., 1931 (distrib.).—Markgraf, F., 1930a (monogr.); 1931 (distrib.).

## ANGIOSPERMAE

## ACANTHACEAE

Anderson, T., 1863 (Linnaean herb.); 1866 (distrib. Indian spp.).—Benoist, R., 1912-13 (taxon.); 1927, 1930 (n. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1913 (n. spp., key to gen.).—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1843c (Kwangtung); 1847 (monogr.).  
**Barleria**: Benoist, R., 1911b (new localities).  
**Chroesthes**: Benoist, R., 1927 (n. gen.).  
**Dicliptera**: Benoist, R., 1930 (*mairei*).—Hochreutner, B. P. G., 1934 (*chinensis*).—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1915c (*crinata*); 1917f (*japonica*).  
**Gutzlaffia**: Hance, H. F., 1849a (n. gen.).—Moore, S. Le M., 1925a (crit.).  
**Justicia**: Hemsley, W. B., 1905k (*patentiflora*).—Hooker, W. J., 1827d (*ventricosa*).—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1919a (*gendarussa*).—Sims, J., 1816e (*picta*).  
**Lepidagathis**: Benoist, R., 1911a (n. spp.).  
**Ruellia**: Hance, H. F., 1868d (*venusta*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1876f (*seclusa*).  
**Rungia hirsuta**: Benoist, R., 1930.  
**Strobilanthes**: Benoist, R., 1922 (n. spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1881a (crit.).—Hooker, J. D., 1887d (*flaccidifolius*).—Mell, R., 1933 (*flaccidifolius*).  
**Thunbergia**: Anonymous, 1931a.—Garnier, M., 1895a (*grandiflora*).—Watson, W., 1893a (hort.).

## ACERACEAE

Candolle, A. P. de, 1824aa (monogr.).—Fang, Wên-p'ei, 1932a, 1932b (China).—Koidzumi, Genichi, 1911a, 1911d (revis. Jap. spp.).—Krishtovich, A. N., 1914 (Asiatic Russia).—Rehder, A., 1911f (syst.).  
**Acer**: Aschan, J. L., 1793 (Thunb. dissert.).—Bois, D., 1912a (trifoliate spp.).—Koidzumi, Kenichi, 1912a (synop. sect.).—Metcalf, F. P., 1932 (Sect. *Integrifolia*).—Nicholson, G., 1881 (descr., illus.).—Nieuwland, J. A., 1911 (transf. to *Crataegus*).—Pax, F., 1885-86 (monogr.); 1926-27 (distrib.).—Poiarkova, A. I., 1933a (n. spp.); 1933b (distrib., descr., keys).—Radde-Fomina, O., 1932a (taxon. Turkestan spp.).—Rehder, A., 1905a (descr. spp.); 1905c (synop.).—Sargent, C. S., 1902-13 (n. spp.).—Schwerin, F. von, 1893, 1894, 1896a, 1896b, 1900, 1901 (descr. spp.).—Spach, E., 1834 (revis.).—Veitch, J. H., 1904b (descr. spp.).—Wesmael, A., 1890 (enum.).  
 CHINA: Fang, Wên-p'ei, 1932a, 1932b (enum.); 1934b (distrib., key).—Hance, H. F., 1873g (compar. n., s. China

spp.).—Henry, A., 1903a.—Metcalf, F. P., 1932 (revis. Sect. *Integrifolia*).—Pax, F., 1889d (enum.).  
 JAPAN: Anonymous, 1890l (rev.); 1909d (key).—Clark, J., 1908a (cult. spp.).—Hayata, B., 1904a (key).—Koch, K., 1864a (n. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1906k (revis.).—Matsumura, Jinzô, 1890c (enum.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1867c (crit.).  
 MANCHURIA: Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36.  
 TURKESTAN: Radde-Fomina, O., 1932a (crit.).  
*actum*: Fang, Wên-p'ei, 1932b.  
*argutum*: Dippel, L., 1893.  
*barbinerve*: Dippel, L., 1893.  
*carpinifolium*: Kache, P., 1926b.—Spath, L., 1892b.  
*davidii*: Anonymous, 1917b.  
*dissectum*: Gordon, G., 1873a.  
*erianthum*: Schwerin, F. von, 1901.  
*fabri*: Hance, H. F., 1884c.  
*frederici*: Carrière, E. A., 1867d.  
*griseum*: Osborn, A., 1922f.—Wilson, E. H., 1925c.  
*henryi*: Anonymous, 1925e.—Pax, F., 1889c.  
*japonicum*: Bean, W. J., 1900d.  
*kawakamii*: Springer, L. A., 1933b.  
*lanceolatum*: Molliard, M., 1903.—Petitmengin, M., 1906.  
*mandschurica*: Kitchunov, N. I., 1928.  
*mayrii*: Schwerin, F. von, 1901.  
*mono*: Hiseuchi, K., 1934a.  
*nakaii*: Uyeki, H., 1929.  
*nikoense*: Bois, D., 1912a.—Pax, F., 1892b.  
*ornatum*: Carrière, E. A., 1867d.  
*palmatum*: André, E., 1870a, 1870e, 1870f.—Anonymous, 1867c, 1867d.—Bean, W. J., 1900d.—Bredemeier, H., 1886c.—Kache, P., 1928.—Spath, L., 1892a.—Sprenger, C., 1889.  
 [See also *polymorphum*.]  
*pauciflorum*: Fang, Wên-p'ei, 1932a.  
*pavolinii*: Pampanini, R., 1911a.  
*pedunculatum*: Hao, Kin-shen, 1934b.  
*pictum*: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1935j.  
*polymorphum*: Pynaert, E., 1881.—Van Houtte, L., 1859-61d, 1862-65e, 1875a. [See also *palmatum*.]  
*pseudolaetum*: Radde-Fomina, O., 1932a.  
*pubipalmatum*: Fang, Wên-p'ei, 1932b.  
*pycnanthum*: Makino, T., 1902.  
*refinerve*: Hooker, J. D., 1869b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1869b.  
*sanguineum*: Carrière, E. A., 1867d.  
*semenovii*: Radde-Fomina, O., 1932a.  
*subintegrum*: Pofarkova, A. I., 1933a.

*sycopseoides*: Chun, W. Y., 1932b.  
*tetramerum*: Rehder, A., 1905b.—Veitch, J. H., 1904b.  
*tenellum*: Pax, F., 1889d.  
*trifidum*: Gordon, G., 1873b.—Hance, H. F., 1873g.  
*truncatum*: Gordon, G., 1874.  
*ucurunduense*: Birkenhof, A. L., 1935.  
*yui*: Fang, Wên-p'ei, 1934a.

**Crula**: Nieuwland, J. A., 1911 (transf. from *Acer*).

**Dipteronia**: Anonymous, 1919d (*sinensis*).—Beckett, E., 1919b (*sinensis*).—Henry, A., 1903a (*dyeriana*).—Oliver, D., 1889q (*sinensis*).—Osborn, A., 1912d (*sinensis*).

#### ACTINIDIACEAE

[See Dilleniaceae]

#### ADOXACEAE

**Adoxa moschatellina**: Koidzumi, Genichi, 1912b.—Ogata, M., 1926b.

#### AIZOACEAE

Candolle, A. P. de, 1828l (monogr. Ficoideae).

#### ALISMACEAE

Buchenau, F., 1869a (crit. index); 1869b (Schlagintweit's coll.); 1882 (syst.).—Groff, G. W., 1931c (synop. Kwangtung spp.).—Micheli, M., 1881 (monogr.).

**Alisma**: Anonymous, 1926o (*plantago*).—Braun, A., and Bouché, C., 1867 (*canaliculatum*).—Samuelsson, G., 1926 (H. Smith's coll.); 1932 (revis.); 1933 (distrib.).

**Caldesia parnassifolia**: Komarov, V. L., 1901b (distrib.).

**Damasonium constrictum**: Juzèpevsk, S. V., 1933.

**Hydroliron coreanum**: Dandy, J. E., 1933a.

**Sagittaria**: Adamov, V., 1900-02 (*alpina* or *natans*).—Anonymous, 1901c, 1910n (*japonica*).—Dandy, J. E., 1933a (*pygmaea*).—Gorodkov, B. N., 1913 (taxon.).—Komarov, V. L., 1901c (var.).—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1894 (crit.).—Sims, J., 1814b (*sinensis*).

#### AMARANTHACEAE

Blom, C., 1927, 1931 (H. Smith's coll.).—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1935 (n. China).—Martius, K. F. P. von, 1825 (syst.).—Moquin-Tandon, A., 1849c (monogr.).

**Achyranthes**: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1920c (*rubrofusca*); 1920d (*mollicula*); 1920e (*japonica*); 1923i (*aspera*, *obtusifolia*).—Okuyama, Haruki, 1934a (*japonica*); 1934b (staminodes).

**Amaranthus**: Kung, Hsien-wu, 1936a (*gracilentus*).—Merrill, E. D., 1936a (*viridis*).—Naudin, C., 1862b (*melancholicus*).—Nishizima, T., 1925 (*mangostanus*).

**Celosia coccinea**: Moore, T., 1861c.

#### AMARYLLIDACEAE

Baker, J. G., 1878c (synop. Hypoxidaceae); 1888 (handbook).—Burg, E., 1831-34 (illus.).—Herbert, W., 1837 (syst.).—Ikeda, Basil N., 1934 (Japan).—Léveillé, H., 1905e, 1906n (China); 1907j (n. spp.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1884a (Chin., Jap. spp.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1838-40 (n. spp.).

**Agave**: Kôketsu, R., 1934 (syst.).

**Amaryllis**:

*aurea*: Curtis, W., 1798b.—Ker, J. B., 1822b.—Loddiges, C., 1824a. [See also *Lycoris aurea*.]

*radiata*: Ker, J. B., 1821j.—Morren, E., 1860b.

*sarniensis*: Cleyer, A., 1688a.—Curtis, W., 1795.

**Crinum**: Baker, J. G., 1881b (synop.).—Hooker, W. J., 1829c (*plicatum*).—Ker, J. B., 1817e (revis.).—Koshimizu, T., 1933 (seeds, *asiaticum*).—Sprenger, C., 1906e (distrib.).

**Curculigo orchoides**: Baker, J. G., 1878c.

**Hippeastrum**: Ford, C., 1899.

**Hypoxis**: Baker, J. G., 1878c (*aurea*, *spicata*).—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1913i (*aurea*).

**Lycoris**: Müller, W., 1929.—Sprenger, C., 1888.—Worsley, A., 1928.

*aurea*: Anonymous, 1895a.—Forrest, G., 1910a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1848b.—Mottet, S., 1922b.

[See also *Amaryllis aurea*.]

*radiata*: Sugiyama, M., 1931.—Yashiroda, K., 1930e. [See also *Amaryllis radiata*.]

*sanguinea*: Maximowicz, C. J., 1884a.

*sprengeri*: Baker, J. G., 1902.

*squamigera*: Anonymous, 1897a.—Baker, J. G., 1897.—Makino, T., 1918b.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1884a.

**Molineria recurvata**: Baker, J. G., 1878c.

**Narcissus**: André, E., 1892b (*tazetta*).—Baker, J. G., 1869 (monogr.).—Baroni, E., 1898b (*elatus*).—Dorsett, P. H., 1928 (*tazetta*).—McClure, F. A., 1932 (*tazetta*).—Niven, J. C., 1875.

**Ungernia oldhami**: Maximowicz, C. J., 1884a.

**Zephyranthes**: Hume, H. H., 1935 (reduction).

#### AMPELIDACEAE

[See Vitaceae]

#### ANACARDIACEAE

Candolle, A. P. de, 1825e (monogr. Terebinthac.).—Engler, A., 1881 (distrib.); 1883b (monogr.).—Krishtofovich, A. N., 1914 (Asiatic Russia).—Kunth, C. S., 1824 (crit., Terebinthac.).—Marchand, L., 1869 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914 (Wilson's coll.).—Salomon, C., 1874a.—Sweet, H. R., and Barkley, F. A., 1936 (econ. spp.).

**Cotinus coggygia**: Vasiliev, V. F., Pegova, A. A., and Pupkova, V. I., 1933 (tanniferous pl.).

**Dobinea**: Baillon, H., 1890b (trans. of *Podoon*).

**Dracontomelum sinense**: Stapf, O., 1900.

**Juliania**: Hallier, H., 1908 (crit.).

**Mangifera indica**: Tada, T., 1912.

**Phlebochiton sinense**: Diels, L., 1933.

**Pistacia**: Bargagli-Petrucci, G., 1907 (Chin. spp.).—Matsuzaki, N., 1929.—Stankoff, S. S., 1925 (distrib.).

**Podoon**: Baillon, H., 1887a, 1889a, 1890b.

**Poupartia**: Hemsley, W. B., 1898b (*fordii*).—Mattick, F., 1935 (revis.).

**Rhus**: Bargagli-Petrucci, G., 1907 (Chin. spp.).—Bean, W. J., 1898o (hardy spp.).—Britten, J., 1900 (crit.).—Ellis, J., 1757 (Chin. varnish trees).—Engler, A., 1881 (morphol., distrib.).—Graebener, L., 1906a (hardy spp.).—Greene, E. L., 1905 (segregates).—Howes, F. N., 1936 (wax.).—Koehne, E., 1910a (crit.).—Wulff, E. V., 1925 (tannin yielding).

*ambigua*: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1916e.

*chinensis*: Petiver, J., 1712.

*coriaria*: Vasiliev, V. F., Pegova, A. A., and Pupkova, V. I., 1933.

*cotinus*: Wulff, E. V., 1925.

*incana*: Britten, J., 1900.

*javanica*: Britten, J., 1900.—Merrill, E. D., 1928.—Shimada, Yaiti, 1920d.

*orientalis*: Nakai, T., 1916e.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1916.

*osbeckii*: Carrière, E. A., 1867.—Joubert, A., 1871.

*rishirisensis*: Koidzumi, H., 1924a.

*semialata*: Murray, J. A., 1785.—Schenk, A., 1850.—Shirai, M., 1895a.

*silvestris*: Meyer, A., 1879.

*succedanea*: Groenland, J., 1863.—Meyer, A., 1879.—Simon, G. E., 1862.—Sweet, H. R., and Barkley, F. A., 1936.—Tanaka, and Yekoussima, [Magotarou], 1867a.

*trichocarpa*: [Coates, C. F.], 1928.—Sargent, C. S., 1897d.

*verniciifera*: Sweet, H. R., and Barkley, F. A., 1936.—Tanaka, and Yekoussima, [Magotarou], 1867a.—Thiselton-Dyer, W. T., 1883. [See also Index I: Lacquer.]

**Toxicodendron orientale**: Greene, E. L., 1905.

#### ANNONACEAE

Candolle, A. de, 1832b (syst.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824d (monogr.).—Diels, L., 1931 (n. spp.); 1932c (taxon., phylog.).—Dunal, M. F., 1817 (monogr.).—Jussieu, A. L. de, 1810 (Loureiro's spp.).—King, G., 1893 (monogr. Brit. Ind. spp.).—Tsang, Ying, 1935 (Kwangtung spp.).

**Annona**: Hance, H. F., 1868-69 (introd., *squamosa*).—N., Jr., G., 1868 (introd., *squamosa*).—Shimada, Yaiti, 1913a (*reticulata*, *squamosa* in Formosa).

**Artabotrys odoratissimus**: Ker, J. B., 1819g.

**Dasyaschalon trichophorum**: Merrill, E. D., 1930b.

**Desmos chinensis**: Safford, W. E., 1912.

**Fissistigma**: Merrill, E. D., 1919b (transf.).

**Guatteria rufa**: Lindley, J., 1824d.

**Melodorum**: Dunn, S. T., 1910b (*uonicum*).—Hance, H. F., 1881c (*glaucescens*).—Merrill, E. D., 1919b (transf.).

**Uvaria macclurei**: Diels, L., 1931.



## APOCYNACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1844h (monogr.).—Léveillé, H., 1898a (Jap. spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1916h (Wilson's coll.).—Spire, C., 1905 (morphol., anat., distrib.).—Tsiang, Ying, 1932-36 (revis. Chin. spp.).—Woodson, R. E., 1928-36 (crit.).
- Alyxia insularis**: Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, Syun'iti, 1934.
- Amsonia**: Woodson, R. E., 1928-36.
- Apocynum**: Beguinot, A., and Belosersky, N., 1913 (revis.).—Danguy, P., 1911a (syst. c. Asiatic spp.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1933, 1934 (revis.).—Pallas, P. S., 1794 (descr., distrib. Russ. spp.).—Woodson, R. E., 1928-36 (monogr.).
- lancifolium**: Rusanov, F. N., 1933a, 1933b.
- scabrum**: Rusanov, F. N., 1933a, 1933b.
- sibiricum**: Fedtschenko, B. A., 1933.—Raikova, I. A., 1919.—Rusanov, F. N., 1933b.
- venetum**: Danguy, P., 1911a.—Ergolskaya, Z. V., and Ishkov, S. A., 1928.—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1933.—Nazarov, M. I., 1934b.—Rusanov, F. N., 1933a.—Woodson, R. E., 1928-36.
- Beaumontia**: Oliver, D., 1887f (*brevituba*).—Baillon, H., 1888 (*indecora*).
- Carissa**: Cleyer, A., 1689d.
- Catharanthus**: Metcalf, F. P., 1935b (transf. from *Lochnera*).
- Dissolaena**: Baillon, H., 1864 (crit.).
- Ecdysanthera**: Hayata, B., 1906b (*utilis*).—Shimada, Yaiti, 1920d (*rosea*).
- Ervatamia**: Markgraf, F., 1935 (transf. from *Tabernaemontana*).
- Excavatia**: Hatusima, S., 1936b (crit.).
- Lochnera**: Metcalf, F. P., 1935b.—Schauer, J. C., 1843c (*rosa*).
- Melodinus dulcoulzi**: Léveillé, H., 1916d.
- Ophiospermum**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1925d.
- Ophioxylon chinense**: Hance, H. F., 1865c.
- Parsonia**: Merrill, E. D., 1933a, 1934c.
- Plumeria acutifolia**: Hance, H. F., 1869r.
- Pottsia grandiflora**: Rehder, A., 1927c.
- Sindechites henryi**: Oliver, D., 1888r.
- Strophanthus**: Cels, F., 1840 (*dichotomus*).—Franchet, A., 1893f (in Paris herb.).—Graham, R., 1839a (*divergens*).—Hance, H. F., 1848 (n. spp.).—Ker, J. B., 1820h (*dichotomus*).—Loddiges, C., 1823c (*dichotomus*).—Pax, F., 1892a (crit.).—V., T., 1858 (*dichotomus*).
- Tabernaemontana**: Markgraf, F., 1935 (revis.).—Schauer, J. C., 1843c (*divaricata*).
- Trachelospermum**: Ayres, W. P., 1850c (*jasmynoides*).—Bean, W. J., 1919i (*divaricatum*).—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1851a (*jasmynoides*).—Planchon, J. E., 1851c (*jasmynoides*).—Schneider, C. K., 1916h (Wilson's coll.).—Tillier, L., 1902 (*jasmynoides*).—Wallis, J., 1877 (*jasmynoides*).—Woodson, R. E., 1928-36 (revis.).
- Trachomitum**: Woodson, R. E., 1928-36 (n. gen.).

## APONOGETONACEAE

- Camus**, A., 1912a, 1923c (taxon. *Aponogeton*).—Groff, G. W., 1931c (synop. Kwangtung spp.).

## AQUIFOLIACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1825b (monogr.).—Krishtofovich, A. N., 1914 (Asiatic Russia).—Loesener, T., 1892, 1901-08 (monogr.); 1919b (crit.).—Mori, Kunihiko, 1933 (Formosan spp.).
- Ilex**: Bean, W. J., 1904g (hort. evergreen spp.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1825b (monogr.).—Clark, J., 1904.—Comber, H. F., 1933 (taxon. Chin. spp.).—Dallimore, W., 1908a (hort.).—Decaisne, J., 1854a (cult. spp.).—Göppert, H. R., 1852 (?) (n. spp.); 1854 (cult. spp.).—Loesener, T., 1911 (Wilson's coll.); 1919b (taxon.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1881b (revis.).—Mori, Kunihiko, 1933 (Formosan spp.).—Sargent, C. S., 1893c ("Jap. hollies").—Schneider, C. K., 1903b (cult. spp.).
- buzifolia**: Hance, H. F., 1876g.
- chinensis**: Sims, J., 1819a.
- corallina**: Chenault, L., 1912b.
- cornuta**: Anonymous, 1850b, 1850f, 1854a.—De France, J. A., 1934.—Hooker, W. J., 1858b.—James, D., 1934.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854a.—Lindley, J., 1852a.—Planchon, J. E., 1853m.
- crenata**: Clark, J., 1904.—Grant, W., 1931.—Johnson, A. T., 1925.—Judd, W. H., 1931.—P., H., 1904b.—Yashiroda, K., 1931.
- ellipsoidea**: Okamoto, Yûji, 1929.
- fargesii**: Dallimore, W., 1911d.
- fortuni**: Lindley, J., 1857f.

- geniculata**: Wilson, E. H., 1923i.
- integra**: Kimura, Kôichi, 1931.—Preston, F. G., 1921.—Thomas, G. S., 1931b.
- latifolia**: Hooker, J. D., 1866b.—Lindley, J., 1852d.
- macrocarpa**: Oliver, D., 1888w.
- microcarpa**: Anonymous, 1850c, 1850f.—Lindley, J., 1852a.
- pernyi**: Bean, W. J., 1904b.—Henry, M. G., 1932.—Oliver, D., 1886e.—Weathers, J., 1909a.
- racemosa**: Oliver, D., 1889h.
- serrata**: Nash, G. V., 1918f.
- wilsoni**: Anonymous, 1906l.

## ARACEAE

- Brown, N. E., 1880b (n. spp.).—Engler, A., 1879 (monogr.); 1881-98 (taxon.); 1909 (phytogeog.).—Engler, A., and Krause, K., 1905-20 (monogr.).—Fedtschenko, O. A., 1906b (rev. Turkestan spp.).—Krause, K., 1924 (enum. H. Smith's coll.).—Schott, H. W., 1856, 1858, 1860 (taxon.).
- Acorus**: Cleyer, A., 1692c (*calamus*).—Kimura, Yûshirô, (and Nagamachi, T.), 1933-35 (*gramineus*).—Schott, H. W., 1859b (*tatarinowii*); 1863-64 (*spurius*).
- Aglaonema**: Brown, N. E., 1885a (*acutispathum*).—Merrill, E. D., 1932b, 1935d (*modestum*).—Sowerby, A. de C., 1936 (*simplex*).
- Amorphophallus**: Belval, H., 1933a (*sinensis*).—Engler, A., 1922 (*mellii*); 1923b (*microappendiculatus*, *stipitatus*).—Makino, T., 1926o (*konjac*).—Motte, T., 1932 (*riveri*).—Ogata, M., 1926a (*konjac*).—Otsuki, T., 1931 (*kiustanus*, *konjac*).—Tutcher, W. J., 1911 (*dumii*).
- Arisaema**: Baroni, E., 1895a (med. use).—Buchet, S., 1911 (n. spp.).—Maekawa, F., 1932-34 (n. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1929b (revis. Jap., Korean spp.).
- amurense**: Cherskii, A. I., 1916.
- consanguineus**: Pampanini, R., 1911b.
- elephas**: Stapf, O., 1925k.
- fargesii**: Bois, D., 1911d.—Wright, C. H., 1920.
- giraldii**: Baroni, E., 1893b.
- japonicum**: Hemsley, W. B., 1903a.
- kishidai**: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1936c.
- longilaminum**: Maekawa, Fumio, 1936c.
- nanum**: Hara Hiroshi, 1936b.
- niveum**: Maekawa, Fumio, 1936b.
- ovale**: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1936c.
- praecox**: Hooker, W. J., 1861c.—Koch, K., 1857b.—Regel, E., 1861c.—Verlot, B., 1868.
- purpureogaleatum**: Stapf, O., 1930o.
- ringens**: Greenland, J., 1859b.—Koch, K., 1857b.—Morren, C., 1846d.—Van Houtte, L., 1857c.
- robustum**: Maekawa, Fumio, 1936d.
- sinanense**: Hara, Hiroshi, 1935a.
- simii**: Krause, K., 1930.
- smithii**: Krause, K., 1924.
- taihokensis**: Hosokawa, Takahide, 1936a.
- tatarinowii**: Schott, H. W., 1859a.
- thunbergii**: Hara, Hiroshi, 1936c.
- tosaense**: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1936d.
- wilsonii**: Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1934d.
- Arum**:
- ringens**: Cleyer, A., 1691a.
- spirale**: Sims, J., 1821a.
- ternatum**: Breitenbach, W., 1879.
- Colocasia**: Goldhausen, M. K., 1935.—Iwaki, K., 1932 (*anti-quorum*).—Yasuda, A., 1894b (*antiquorum*).
- Lysichiton camtschatcense**: Anonymous, 1911l.—Bowerman, M. L., 1933.—Hooker, J. D., 1904a.—Hultén, E., and St. John, H., 1931.—Meunissier, A., 1930.—Stearn, W. T., 1932c.
- Orontium japonicum**: Cleyer, A., 1691a.—Sims, J., 1806a.
- Pinellia**: Breitenbach, W., 1879 (*ternata*).—Brown, N. E., 1889 (*integrifolia*).—P'ei, Chien, 1935a (*peltata*); 1936a (syst.).—Schott, H. W., 1863-64 (*angustata*); 1857b (*pedatisecta*).—Tenore, M., 1839 (*tuberifera*).
- Pistia**: Itô, Takeo, 1928b (*stratiotes*).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1893c (*stratiotes*).—Schleiden, M. J., 1838 (synop.).
- Pothos**: Hooker, J. D., 1900g (*lourei*).—Lindley, J., 1830c (*scandens*).—Schott, H. W., 1857a (*seemannii*).
- Raphidophora hongkongensis**: Furtado, C. X., 1935.—Schott, H. W., 1857a.
- Symplocarpus nipponicus**: Sekimoto, H., 1929.
- Typhonium**: Baroni, E., 1897b, 1898a (*giganteum*).—Engler, A., 1881-98 (*giganteum*).—Schott, H. W., 1863-64 (*tuberculigerum*).—Sprenger, C., 1902b (*giganteum*).



## ARALIACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1830d (monogr.).—Decaisne, J., and Planchon, J. E., 1854 (summary).—Franchet, A., 1896h (n. spp.).—Harms, H., and Rehder, A., 1916 (Wilson's coll.).—Kano, Riukiti, 1936 (anat.).—Koch, K., 1859a, 1859e (crit.).—Marchal, E., 1881 (crit., Hederaceae).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1838-40, 1863a (n. spp.).—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1924c (revis. Jap. spp.).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1933 (revis. U.S.S.R. spp.).—Seeman, B., 1864-69 (revis. Hederaceae).—Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1858f (cult. Jap. spp.).—Viguiier, R., 1906, 1908 (anat., taxon.); 1919 (cult. spp.).—Vriese, W. H. de, 1856a, 1858 (cult. spp.).—Witte, H., 1861a (cult. spp.).
- Acanthopanax:** Harms, H., 1895 (cult. spp.); 1918b (revis.).—Kano, Riukiti, 1936 (anat.).—Seeman, B., 1864-68 (revis.).—Viguiier, R., 1906 (taxon., anat.).
- acerifolius:** Schelle, E., 1909.
- fauriei:** Harms, H., 1917d.
- henryi:** Stapf, O., 1910b.—Wilkie, D., 1933a.
- hondae:** Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1917h.
- innovans:** Harms, H., 1917d.
- leucorrhizum:** Bean, W. J., 1915c.—Osborn, A., 1918.
- ricinifolius:** Beissner, L., 1909b.—Dallimore, W., 1911a.—Forster, H. von, 1918.—Koehne, E., 1913b.—Schelle, E., 1909.
- sessiliflorum:** Masters, M. T., 1897b.
- sieboldianum:** Makino, T., 1931o.
- Aralia:** André, E., 1893b (rev. cult. Jap. spp.).—Harms, H., 1896 (rev.).—Seeman, B., 1864-68 (revis.).
- cachemirica:** Anonymous, 1858d.
- chinensis:** Hance, H. F., 1866d.—Osborn, A., 1925h.
- cordata:** André, E., 1896a, 1896b.—Fairchild, D. G., 1903a.
- dulcis:** Moulins, C. de, 1860.
- edulis:** André, E., 1896a.—Carrière, E. A., and André, E., 1895b.
- japonica (Fatsia japonica):** André, E., 1870b.—Anonymous, 1858d.—Benbow, J., 1894.—Koch, K., 1859f.—Regel, E., 1863n, 1863v.—Rolfé, R. A., 1915a.—Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1858b.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1855e.—Witte, H., 1860, 1861b.
- mandshurica:** Anonymous, 1878i.—Wolf, E. L., 1926b.
- maximowiczii:** Van Houtte, L., 1874a.
- mitsude:** Regel, E., 1863d.—Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1858f.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1855e.
- papyrifera:** Hooker, W. J., 1856b.—Morita, Kentei, 1927.—Otto, E., 1862.—Regel, E., 1883e.
- [See also Index I: Rice-paper plant.]
- pentaphylla:** Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1858f.—Van Houtte, L., 1874c.
- planchoniana:** Hance, H. F., 1866d.
- quinquefolia:** Anonymous, 1907h.—Burkill, I. H., 1906c.
- racemosa:** Regel, E., 1864e.
- sieboldii:** André, E., 1870b.—Benbow, J., 1894.—Hemsley, W. B., 1908.—Koch, K., 1859f.—Selzner, A., 1863.
- spinosa:** Anonymous, 1858d.—T., 1904.
- Boninofatsia:** Nakai, Takenoshin, 1935b, 1935c.
- Didymopanax papyrifera.** See Araliaceae—*Aralia papyrifera*, and Rice-paper.
- Dimorphopanax:** Miquel, F. A. W., 1840a (n. gen.).—Rodigas, E., 1886 (*mandshuricus*).
- Echinopanax horridus:** Rolfé, R. A., 1914c.—Yazawa, K., 1908a.
- Eleutherococcus:** Anonymous, 1905o (*henryi*); 1905p (*leucorrhizum*).—Oliver, D., 1887q (*henryi*).—Regel, E., 1863b, 1863p (*senticosus*).—Seemann, B., 1864-68 (revis.).
- Fatsia:** Seemann, B., 1864-68 (revis.).
- [For *F. japonica*, *F. papyrifera* and *F. sieboldii* see under *Aralia*.]
- Hedera:** Cleyer, A., 1690c (*helix*).—Honda, Masaji, 1925b (*japonica*).—Lämmermayr, L., 1930 (distrib.).—Seemann, B., 1864-68 (revis.).—Tobler, F., 1912 (monogr.); 1927 (cult.).—Viguiier, R., 1906 (transf. to *Mesopanax*).
- Heptapleurum arboricolum:** Sasaki, Syun'iti, 1916g.
- Kalopanax pictum:** Strogii, A. A., 1935.
- Mesopanax:** Viguiier, R., 1906 (n. gen.).
- Nothopanax:** Anonymous, 1931k (*davidi*).—Bois, D., 1918c (*davidi*).—Viguiier, H., 1906 (transf.).
- Oreopanax brownii:** Regel, E., 1863d.
- Panax:** Harms, H., 1896 (crit.).—Meyer, C. A., 1842c (crit.).—Viguiier, R., 1906 (transf.). [See also Index I: Ginseng.]
- aculeatum:** Loddiges, C., 1824i.
- fruticosum:** Shimada, Yaiti, 1920e.

- ginseng:** Jartoux, 1713.—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1933a.—Leung, To-ching, 1932.—Meissner, C., 1926a.—Panchenko, M. E., 1922.—Schulz, J., 1836.
- quinquefolia:** Petrowsky, A., 1876.—Regel, E., 1862o, 1862dd.—Sims, J., 1810c.
- schinseng:** Kishida, M., 1917-18.—Makino, T., 1917e.
- sessiliflorum:** Regel, E., 1862k, 1862z.
- Pterandra jatrophifolia:** Hance, H. F., 1881i.
- Schefflera:** Harms, H., 1919 (*hypoleucoides*).—Viguiier, R., 1909 (crit.).
- Tetrapanax:** Seemann, B., 1864-68 (revis.).—Trémeau de Rochebrune, A., 1865 (paper).
- [For *T. papyrifera* see *Aralia papyrifera* and Index I: Rice-paper.]
- Tupidanthus calyptratus:** Hemsley, W. B., 1900w.

## ARISTOLOCHIACEAE

- Duchartre, P., 1864 (monogr.).—Hance, H. F., 1873d (med. virtues).—Klotzsch, J. F., 1859 (in Berlin herb.).—Maekawa, F., 1933-36 (revis. Jap. spp. Asaraceae).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1916c (Wilson's coll.).
- Aristolochia:** Decaisne, J., 1854d (*lineata*).—Hance, H. F., 1873 (*recurvilabra*); 1878c (*longifolia*); 1879e (*mollissima*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1885b (*jordiana, westlandi*).—Hooker, J. D., 1886e (*longifolia*); 1888d (*westlandi*).—Léveillé, H., 1912b (n. spp.).—Lindley, J., 1859b (*sinicarum*).—Meissner, C., 1926b (*manshuriensis*).—Viollet, H. B., 1861.—Wright, C. H., 1910a (*moupinensis*).
- Asarum:** Hance, H. F., 1881d (*caudigerum*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1890a (rev., n. spp.).—Hooker, J. D., 1888e (*macranthum*); 1890e (*caudigerum*); 1891c (*geophilum*); 1896a (*maximum*).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1924 (*judsinoi*).—Maekawa, F., 1932-34 (n. spp.).—Makino, T., 1932cc (*caulescens*).—Maund, B., 1845b (*japonicum*).—Regel, E., 1864f (*albivenium*); 1878c (*thunbergi*).—Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., Herder, F. von, and Glehn, P. von, 1868-70 (*viridiflorum*).—Schmidt, O. C., 1933 (*longipedunculatum*).
- Heterotropa:**
- asaroides:** Anonymous, 1860.—Graham, R., 1839c.—Hooker, W. J., 1839b, 1856c.—Van Houtte, L., 1857a.
- parviflora:** Hooker, W. J., 1863d.
- Isotrema chrysops:** Stapf, O., 1923d.
- Saruma henryi:** Oliver, D., 1889p.—Wagner, R., 1907c.

## ARTOCARPACEAE

- Bureau, E., 1873a (rev. tribes, gen.).—Trécul, A., 1847 (monogr.). [See also under Moraceae.]

## ASARACEAE

[See Aristolochiaceae]

## ASCLEPIADACEAE

- Brown, R. (Robert Brown), 1809 (monogr.).—Decaisne, J., 1844 (monogr.).—Matsumura, Jinzô, 1898c (Formosa, Liu Kiu Is.).—Schlechter, R., and Warburg, O., 1907 (n. spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1916i (Wilson's coll.).—Tsiang, Ying, 1932-36 (Chin. spp.).
- Asclepias:** Sims, J., 1804d (*carnosa*).—Turczaninow, N., 1848a (*hastata*).
- Calotropis gigantea:** Hooker, J. D., 1886a.—Watt, G., 1900.
- Ceropegia:** Hemsley, W. B., 1885b (*trichantha*).—Schlechter, R., 1913 (n. spp., Forrest's coll.).
- Cynanchum:** Carrière, E. A., 1877c (*macrorrhizon*).—Delponte, J. B., 1871 (*de-filippi*).—Honda, Masaji, 1935a (*haruma-montanum*).—Iljinski, A. P., 1921 (Mongol.-Chin. spp.).—Inukai, T., 1935 (*ikema* as poison).—Matsumura, Jinzô, 1898c (*nipponicum, villosum*).—Pallas, P. S., 1794 (Russ. spp. in Siberia).—Schlechter, R., 1913 (n. spp., Forrest's coll.).—Turczaninow, N., 1848a (*bungei*).
- Dischidia pectenoides:** Matsuzaki, N., 1931 (Japan).
- Gymnema sylvestre:** Schauer, J. C., 1843d.
- Henrya:** Hemsley, W. B., 1892a (replaced by *Neohenrya*).
- Holostemma sinensis:** Oliver, D., 1891m (transf. to *Metaplexis*).
- Hoya:** Loddiges, C., 1828a (*pallida*); 1833c (*pottsii*).—Morren, C., 1846b (*variegata*); 1848a (*picta*).—Tassi, A., 1855 (*carnosa*).—Teijsmann, J. E., and Binnendijk, S., 1853a, 1855 (*motoseki*).—Tonini, D. F., 1854a (*variegata*).—Traill, J., 1827 (*crassifolia, pottsii*).—Vriese, W. H. de, 1853 (*variegata*); 1854e, 1855e (*motoseki*).

**Marsdenia**: Roth, W., 1915 (distrib.).—Woodson, R. E., 1934 (*carnea*).  
**Metaplexis**: Kimura, H., 1929 (*japonica*).—Oliver, D., 1891m (*hemsleyana*).  
**Neohenrya** *augustiniana*: Craib, W. G., 1911d (transf. to *Tylophora*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1892a (new name).  
**Pentanura**: Baillon, H., 1889b.  
**Pergularia** *odoratissima*: Andrews, H. C., 1801b.—Brown, N. E., 1907.—Ker, J. B., 1819f.—Schauer, J. C., 1843d.—Smith, J. E., 1790-93.  
**Periploca**: Schlechter, R., 1913 (n. spp.).  
**Schistocodon**: Schauer, J. C., 1843c (n. gen.).  
**Stelmacrypton**: Baillon, H., 1889b (n. gen.).  
**Symphiglossum**: Turczaninow, N., 1848a (n. gen.).  
**Tylophora**: Craib, W. G., 1911d (*augustiniana* transf. from *Neohenrya*).—Makino, T., 1933f (*aristolochioides* as a poison).—Matsumura, Jinzō, 1898c (*hiukiensis*).—Schlechter, R., 1913 (n. spp.).—Woodson, R. E., 1934 (*minutiflora*).  
**Vincetoxicum**: Pallas, P. S., 1794 (distrib.).  
**Wattakaka** *sinensis*: Stapf, O., 1923k.

## AURANTIACEAE

(See Rutaceae—Aurantioideae)

## BALANOPHORACEAE

Eichler, A. W., 1873 (monogr.).—Tieghem, P. van, 1907 (monogr.).  
**Acroblastum**: Setchell, W. A., 1935b.  
**Balanekion**: Setchell, W. A., 1932.  
**Balanis**: Setchell, W. A., 1932 (*harlandii*).—Tieghem, P. van, 1907.  
**Balanophora**: Diels, L., 1933 (*valida*).—Itō, Tokutarō, 1887c (*dioica*).—Makino, T., 1911a (*tobiracola*, *wrightii*).—Setchell, W. A., 1935b (transf.).—Suzuki, Sigeyosi, 1932c (*tobiracola*).—Valeton, T., 1913 (*kawakamii*).—Watanabe, Kiyohiko, 1935c, 1936c, 1936d (*nipponica*).—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1931a (synop., Japan, Formosa).  
**Bivulva**: Tieghem, P. van, 1907.

## BALSAMINACEAE

Candolle, A. P. de, 1824ee (monogr.).—Krishtofovich, A. N., 1914 (Asiatic Russia).  
**Impatiens**: Cleyer, A., 1696c (*balsamina*).—Hance, H. F., 1868r (*balsamina*).—Hooker, J. D., 1908 (Paris herb.); 1910a, 1910e (new Chin. spp.); [See also his 32 papers on separate species from 1908 to 1911].—Wagner, R., 1907b (crit. notes).

## BARRINGTONIACEAE

Miers, J., 1875 (monogr. incl. *Butonica rosata*).

## BASELLACEAE

Hauman, L., 1925 (revis. *Boussingaultia*).—Moquin-Tandon, A., 1849b (monogr.).

## BEGONIACEAE

Candolle, A. P. de, 1864d (monogr.).—Klotzsch, J. F., 1855 (taxon).  
**Begonia**: Dryander, J., 1791.—Gagnepain, F., 1919b (n. spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1883e (n. spp.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1900a, 1900j, 1908e (n. spp.).—Hooker, J. D., 1887b, 1899j, 1899l (n. spp., crit.).—Hooker, W. J., 1860b (*bowringiana*).—Irmscher, E., 1927 (n. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1912b (n. spp.).—Sims, J., 1812c (*evansiana*).

## BERBERIDACEAE

Bauer, G., 1932 (synop.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824f (monogr.).—Itō, Tokutarō, 1887b (Jap. gen., spp.).—Koch, K., 1864a (new Jap. spp.).—Kumazawa, M., 1936b (pollen grains).—Schmidt, E., 1928 (morphol.).—Schneider, C. K., 1913d (Wilson's coll.).  
**Achlys**: Takeda, H., 1915b (morphol., taxon).  
**Berberis**: Bean, W. J., 1903d (hort. spp.); 1913b (cult. spp. w. China).—Byhouwer, J. T. P., 1928 (Chin. spp.).—Itō, Tokutarō, 1887b (Jap. spp.).—Lindley, J., 1850b (cult. in Gt. Brit.).—Pucci, A., 1914.—Regel, E., 1873a, 1874b (cult.

spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1905a (monogr.); 1905c (enum.); 1913d (Wilson's coll.); 1923, 1925c, 1926a, 1929b (cult. spp.).—Teuscher, H., 1932-35 (cult. spp.).—Usteri, A., 1899 (rev. lit.); 1903 (monogr.).  
*acuminata*: Stapf, O., 1908b.  
*aggregata*: Bean, W. J., 1919d.—Sprague, T. A., 1917.—Stipp, G., 1926a.  
*atrocarpa*: Bean, W. J., 1920c.  
*bealei*: Anonymous, 1878b.—Hooker, W. J., 1855a, 1855b.—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1854a.  
*beaniana*: Anonymous, 1919h.—Bean, W. J., 1918f.  
*brevipaniculata*: Briscoe, T. W., 1926a.  
*calliantha*: Mulligan, B. O., 1935b.  
*chinensis*: Maund, B., 1844b.  
*dictyophylla*: Clark, J., 1912.—Hooker, J. D., 1902c.—Osborn, A., 1910.—[Wood, M.], 1928-30.  
*fortunei*: Anonymous, 1846i.—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1911d.  
*francisci-ferdinandi*: Stapf, O., 1932g.  
*gagnepainii*: Hemsley, W. B., 1909h.  
*gracilipes*: Oliver, D., 1888j.  
*iliensis*: Anonymous, 1935-36a.  
*jamesiana*: Stapf, O., 1933c.  
*japonica*: Lovell, G., 1857.—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1911d.—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1854a.  
*mitifolia*: Stapf, O., 1931e.  
*morrisonensis*: Stapf, O., 1924l.  
*nepalensis* var. *bealei*: Anonymous, 1887a.  
*orthobotrys*: Anonymous, 1920b.  
*polyantha*: Anonymous, 1914e.—Osborn, A., 1922e.  
*prattii*: Sprague, T. A., 1914c.  
*pruinosa*: Auton, W., 1926.—Henry, L., 1900.  
*replicata*: Stapf, O., 1925s.  
*sieboldii*: Sargent, C. S., 1890c.  
*sinensis*: Braun, A., Klotzsch, J. F., Koch, K., and Bouché, C., 1855.—Hooker, J. D., 1881g.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1824d.  
*soulieana*: [Coates, C. F.], 1925a.  
*staphiana*: Hutchinson, J., 1917b.  
*subcaulialata*: Anonymous, 1917c.—Irving, W., 1924a.—Pinelle, J., 1920b.—Puddle, F. C., 1926a.—Schneider, C. K., 1909d.  
*thibetica*: Schneider, C. K., 1909d.  
*thunbergii*: André, E., 1883a, 1894a.—Boynton, K. R., 1925d.—Hooker, J. D., 1882f.—Sargent, C. S., 1889b.—St. Paul, U. von, 1899.  
*trifurcata*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1853e.  
*tsarongensis*: Stapf, O., 1933o.  
*vernae*: Stapf, O., 1926d.  
*verruculosa*: Creasy, L. B., 1927b.—Sprague, T. A., 1912.—[Wood, M.], 1930r.  
*wilsonae*: Bean, W. J., 1912a, 1913b.—Irving, W., 1924a.—Pinelle, J., 1920a.—Spoon, H., 1907f.—Stipp, G., 1926a.  
*yunnanensis*: [Forsyth, A. G.], 1927c.—Hutchinson, J., 1908d.  
**Caulophyllum**: Hutchinson, J., 1920j.  
**Diphylleia**: Kumazawa, M., 1930c (crit.).—Makino, T., 1926ee (*grayi*).  
**Dysosma**: Woodson, R. E., 1928 (n. gen.).  
**Epimedium**: Baker, J. G., 1880a (synop.).—Duncan, J., 1870.—Franchet, A., 1886a (taxon).—Komarov, V. L., 1908a (revis.).—Lescuyer, O., 1854.—Morren, C., 1854b.—Morren, C., and Decaisne, J., 1834b (monogr.); 1835 (Sect.).—Stearn, W. T., 1933b (rev. Léveillé's Chin. spp.).  
*acuminatum*: Franchet, A., 1886a.  
*alpinum*: Hooker, J. D., 1867a.—Morren, E., 1868b.  
*concinnum*: Regel, E., 1872d.  
*diphyllyum*: Graham, R., 1835.—Hooker, W. J., 1835.—Loddiges, C., 1832c.  
*grandiflorum*: Lescuyer, O., 1854.—Morren, C., 1834b.  
*ikariso*: Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., Herder, F. von, and Glehn, P. von, 1868-70.  
*macranthum*: B., G., 1838.—Lindley, J., 1836g.—Paxton, J., 1838j.  
*muschianum*: Graham, R., 1839b.—Hooker, W. J., 1839a.—Maund, B., 1848b.  
*sempervirens*: Maekawa, Fumio, 1932-34.  
*violaceum*: Anonymous, 1859c.—Graham, R., 1839d.—Hooker, W. J., 1839c.—Lindley, J., 1840a.—Maund, B., 1841c.—Paxton, J., 1838h.  
**Jeffersonia**: Hutchinson, J., 1920l (transf. of *Plagiorhegma dubia*).—Laurence, E. K., 1931 (*dubia*).

\* Through error this genus in the bibliography, p. 168, is attributed to the Acanthaceae instead of the Asclepiadaceae.

- Leontice altaica**: Regel, E., 1861h, 1861u.  
**Mahonia**: Carrière, E. A., 1854-55, 1855b.—Fedde, F., 1901 (monogr.)—Gagnepain, F., 1908b (taxon.); 1908d (Paris herb.)—Gordon, G., 1876a.—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1854a (n. spp.)—Schneider, C. K., 1913d (Wilson's coll.)—Takeda, H., 1918b (crit.); 1917-21 (taxon.).  
*bealii*: Mulligan, B. O., 1935a.—Pynaert, E., 1875b.  
*confusa*: Sprague, T. A., 1914g.—Takeda, H., 1915h.  
*fortunei*: Sprague, T. A., 1914g.—Takeda, H., 1915a.  
*japonica*: Hérincq, F., 1855b.—Mulligan, B. O., 1935a.—Schneider, C. K., 1925b.—Takeda, H., 1915a, 1918a.  
*shenii*: Chun, W. Y., 1928a.  
*zemanii*: Takeda, H., 1915h.  
**Nandina domestica**: Anonymous, 1900h.—B., 1905j.—Durand, J., 1923.—Eyckman, J. F., 1883.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1820j.—Sims, J., 1808a.—Spoonner, H., 1907h.  
**Plagiorhegma**: Hutchinson, J., 1920l (crit.).  
**Podophyllum**: Kumazawa, M., 1930c (crit.).  
*emodi*: Sprague, T. A., 1920a.  
*pleianthum*: Dewar, D., 1889a.—Hance, H. F., 1883d.—Hooker, J. D., 1890a.—Kumazawa, M., 1936a.—Woodson, R. E., 1928a.  
*versipelle*: Hance, H. F., 1883i.—Hutchinson, J., 1907a.—Oliver, D., 1891z.  
**Ranzania japonica**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1888.—Oka, Fuhô, 1933.  
**Yatahea japonica**: Tanaka, Kôichi, 1902a, 1902b.

## BETULACEAE

- Chun, W. Y., 1928c (synop. Chin. spp.)—Hu, H. H., 1932b (Y. Tsiang's coll.)—Koidzumi, G., 1913b (new Jap. spp.)—Kudô, Yûshun, and Yamabayashi, N., 1921 (anat. Hokkaido spp.)—Kuznetsov, N. I. (Prof.), 1922-25 (world distrib.)—Regel, E., 1861p, 1868a (monogr.)—Schneider, C. K., 1916m (Wilson's coll.)—Spach, E., 1841a (revis.)—Tanaka, K., 1916 (Jap. spp.)—Winkler, H., 1904 (monogr.).  
 [See also Corylaceae.]  
**Alnus**: Anonymous, 1912a (*maritima*).—Callier, A., 1911 (n. spp.); 1918 (taxon.).—G., 1878.—Matsuda, S., 1918h (*cremastogyne*, *lanata*).—Matsumura, J., 1902d (revis., Jap. spp.).—Moriyama, Y., 1933a (*steuboldiana*, *yasha*).—Osborn, A., 1914b; 1924a (*firma*); 1924c.—Regel, E., 1866b.—Sargent, C. S., 1897f (*tinctoria*).—Schneider, C. K., 1916m (Wilson's coll.)—Skan, S. A., 1918 (*firma*).—Stein, B., 1886 (*japonica*).  
**Betula**: Baranov, V. L., 1934 (w. Mongolia).—Coutance, A., 1882 (morphol., distrib.).—Fant, E. M., 1807 (Thunberg. dissert.).—Fernald, M. L., 1902 (Old World, Amer. spp.).—Kuzeneva, O. I., 1914 (Siberian coll.).—Litvinov, D. (I.), 1914 (Turkestan spp.).—Regel, E., 1866b.—Schneider, C. K., 1915b (taxon.); 1916m (Wilson's coll.).—Shirai, M., 1894c (enum. Jap. spp.); 1905d (revis. Jap. spp.); 1908a (bow-wood).—Sukachev, V. N., 1911 (taxon. Siberian spp.); 1914 (n. spp. Siberia).—Vasiliev, V. N., 1936 (in ne. Asia).—Wilson, E. H., 1925e (cult. spp.).  
*bhojpattra*: Regel, E., 1866s.  
*corylifolia*: Regel, E., 1866b.  
*davurica*: Hisauchi, K., 1936f.—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1857.  
*divaricata*: Litvinov, D. (I.), 1922.  
*ermani*: Rabotnov, T. A., 1936a.  
*globispica*: Shirai, M., 1894c.  
*grandifolia*: Litvinov, D. (I.), 1905b.  
*hippolyti*: Polynov, B. B., and Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1926.  
*japonica*: Thunberg, C. P., 1799.  
*mandshurica*: Regel, E., 1866b.  
*maximowiczii* (= *B. maximowicziana*): Bean, W. J., 1896g.—Regel, E., 1866b.—Skan, S. A., 1910.  
*pubescens*: Sukachev, V. N., 1914.  
*schmidtii*: Bitrikh, A. A., and Molgachev, 1927.  
*utilis*: Burbidge, F. W., 1901.  
**Carpinus**: Bean, W. J., 1919h (3 Jap. spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1868p (*turczaninowii*).—Hu, H. H., 1933b, 1935b (taxon. Chin. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1905d (n. spp.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1863d (crit.).—Radde-Fomina, O., 1929 (in U.S.S.R.); 1932c (synop.).—Sargent, C. S., 1893d (3 Jap. spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1916m (Wilson's coll.).—Shirai, M., 1908b (bow-wood).—Winkler, H., 1914 (revis.).  
*cordata*: Radde-Fomina, O., 1929.—Sargent, C. S., 1895a.  
*fangiana*: Hu, H. H., 1929d.  
*hupeana*: Hu, H. H., 1933b.  
*japonica*: André, E., 1895.—Bean, W. J., 1914a.—Osborn, A., 1924b.

- laxiflora*: Oliver, D., 1891x.  
*pachysingensis*: Hsia, Wei-ying, 1934.  
*polynura*: Anonymous, 1918g.  
*putoensis*: Chêng, Wan-chün, 1932b.  
*rupestris*: Camus, A., 1930b.  
*sungpanensis*: Hsia, Wei-ying, 1934.  
*tientaiensis*: Chêng, Wan-chün, 1932c.  
*turczaninowii*: Cox, E. H. M., 1931.  
*wilsoniana*: Hu, H. H., 1929d.  
**Corylus**: Bobrov, E. G., 1936b (taxon.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1863d (crit.).—Schneider, C. K., 1916m (revis., Wilson's coll.).—Smolâninova, L. A., 1929 (bibliog.).  
*avellana*: Spach, E., 1841d.  
*brevituba*: Komarov, V. L., 1929.  
*chinensis*: Osborn, A., 1930a.  
*heterophylla*: Camus, A., 1929b.—Osborn, A., 1930a.—Spach, E., 1841d.—Strogii, A. A., 1928b.  
*manshurica*: Birkenhof, A. L., 1935.—Skan, S. A., 1915a.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929e.—Strogii, A. A., 1928b.  
*mongolica*: Burchardt, 1833.  
*papyracea*: Hickel, R., 1928.  
*potanini*: Bobrov, E. G., 1936b.  
*tibetica*: Osborn, A., 1930a.—Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, 1910a.  
*yunnanensis*: Camus, A., 1929b.  
**Ostryopsis**: Decaisne, J., 1873a (n. gen.).

## BIGNONIACEAE

- Bureau, E., 1864 (monogr.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1845a (monogr.).—Dop, P., 1929 (taxon. gen.).—Miers, J., 1861 (revis.).—Rehder, A., 1912g (Wilson's coll.).—Seeman, B., 1862a, 1863-67 (revis.).  
**Bignonia grandiflora**: Andrews, H. C., 1807c.—Morren, C., 1833c.—Pépin, [P. D.], 1831.—Sims, J., 1811d.—Van den Heede, A., 1923.  
**Campsis**: Seeman, B., 1867 (revis.).  
**Catalpa**: Anonymous, 1890j.—Bean, W. J., 1900c.—Bureau, E., 1894 (revis.).—Dode, L. A., 1909b, 1907-08 (crit., n. spp.).—Goldring, W., 1889.—Ugolini, G., 1888.  
*brunnei*: Anonymous, 1890j.—Bean, W. J., 1907.—Jacques, A., 1854-55.—Meyer, C. A., 1837.—Shirai, M., 1926a.—Ugolini, G., 1888.  
*duclouxii*: Bean, W. J., 1920g.—Dode, L. A., 1909b.  
*fargesii*: Fraser, J., 1922.—Gilmour, J. S. L., 1936.  
*henryi*, *heterophylla*, and *japonica*: Dode, L. A., 1909b.  
*kaempferi*: Anonymous, 1890j.—Hooker, J. D., 1882d.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1862a.  
*sutchuensis*: Dode, L. A., 1909b.  
*umbraculifera*: Ugolini, G., 1888.  
**Clytostoma callistegioides**: Ari, Y., 1934.  
**Dolichandrone**: Sprague, T. A., 1919 (crit.).  
**Incarvillea**: André, E., 1899a (hort.).—Anonymous, 1918e.—Gumbleton, W. E., 1905a (hort.).—Meunissier, A., 1925a (hort.).—Regel, E., 1900 (hort.).—Watson, W., 1898c.  
*compacta*: Anonymous, 1885j.—Regel, E., 1882a, 1900.  
*delavayi*: André, E., 1893c.—Hindmarsh, W. T., 1899.—Hooker, J. D., 1896c.—Logan, W., 1925.—Mottet, S., 1893a.—St. Paul, U. von, 1901a.—T., R., 1900.—Watson, W., 1898c.—Wittmack, L., 1892d, 1894.  
*forrestii*: Fletcher, H. R., 1935.  
*grandiflora*: André, E., 1899a.—Edwards, A., 1929b.—Watson, W., 1899c.  
*lutea*: Anonymous, 1911g.  
*olgae*: Anonymous, 1885j.  
*sinensis*: Corrêa da Serra, J. F., 1806.  
*variabilis*: Hooker, J. D., 1899e.—Meissner, C., 1926c.—Meunissier, A., 1925a.  
**Markhamia**: Sprague, T. A., 1919 (revis.).  
**Paulownia**. See under Scrophulariaceae.  
**Radermachera pentandra**: Hemsley, W. B., 1902b.—Watson, W., 1907b.  
**Spathodea cauda-felina**: Hance, H. F., 1872e, 1874c.  
**Stereospermum sinicum**: Hance, H. F., 1882a.  
**Tecoma**: Hance, H. F., 1879a (*grandiflora*).—Schauer, J. C., 1843e (*radicans*).

## BIXACEAE

- Gagnepain, F., 1908e (Asiatic spp.).  
 [For *Idesta* and *Polycarpa* see Flacourtiaceae.]

## BOMBACACEAE

- Bakhuizen van den Brink, R. C., 1924 (revis.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824r (monogr.).—Edlin, H. L., 1935 (revis.).  
**Bombax**: Itô, Tatemon, 1919-20 (in Formosa).—Kawakami, Takiya, 1907 (*malabaricum*).—Makino, T., 1932e (*malabaricum*).—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1917d (in sw. China).—McClure, F. A., 1933b (*ceiba*).  
**Eriodendron**: Itô, Tatemon, 1919-20 (Formosan spp.).  
**Paradombeya sinensis**: Dunn, S. T., 1902g.

## BORRAGINACEAE

- Brand, A., 1915b (taxon.); 1916-29 (n. spp.); 1921a, 1931 (monogr.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1845-46 (monogr.).—Johnston, I. M., 1924-25, 1928 (taxon.).—Lehmann, J. G. C., 1818b (monogr. *Asperifoliaceae*).—Wilson, E. H., 1916h (Wilson's coll.).  
**Actinocarya tibetica**: Oliver, D., 1893d.  
**Adelocaryum**: Brand, A., 1915a.  
**Anchusa**: Gusuleac, M., 1927, 1928 (taxon.).—Iljin, M. M., 1935 (*myostidiflora, sibirica*).—Oliver, D., 1893c (*sikkimensis*).—Turczaninow, N., 1840c.  
**Arnebia tibetana**: Kurz, S., 1874a.  
**Asperugo**: Murray, J. A., 1777 (*divaricata*).  
**Bothriospermum**: Bunge, A., 1841a (crit.).  
**Brachybotrys paridiformis**: Oliver, D., 1878a.  
**Cordia obliqua**: Hutchinson, J., 1918l.  
**Cryptanthe**: Brand, A., 1925 (n. gen.).  
**Cynoglossum**: Lindley, J., 1842a (*anchusoides*).—Nakai, T., 1911-35, 1923f (Jap. spp.).—Stapf, O., 1933p (*amabile*).  
**Echinopspermum**: Regel, E., 1883b (*marginatum*).—Turczaninow, N., 1840c (crit.).  
**Ehretia**: Bois, D., 1888 (*serrata*).—Caille, O., and Poison, H., 1920 (hort.).—Fujino, Y., 1904 (*macrophylla*).—Jarrett, V. H. C., 1932b (*longiflora*).—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1924d (n. spp.).—Pinelle, J., 1914 (*macrophylla*).  
**Eritrichium**: Hance, H. F., 1867c (*guilielmi*).—Makino, T., 1927o (*nipponicum*).  
**Hackelia**: Johnston, I. M., 1923.  
**Heliotropium**: Popov, M. G., 1931a.  
**Lithospermum**: Cibot, Père, 1786b (*erythrorhizon*).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1905b (*tschimganicum*).—Oliver, D., 1896c (*hancockianum*).—Vaniot, E., 1905b (*albiflorum*).  
**Lycopsis**: Kuznetsov, N. I., 1911 (revis.).  
**Mattiasstrum**: Brand, A., 1915b (n. gen.).  
**Mertensia**: Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P., 1932a (Mongol. spp.).—Macbride, J. F., 1916 (*meyeriana, asiatica*).—Takeda, H., 1911d (n. var., forms).—Turczaninow, N., 1840c (crit.).  
**Messerschmidia**: Johnston, I. M., 1935.  
**Microula**: Hemsley, W. B., 1898c (*tibetica*).—Johnston, I. M., 1928 (*rockii*).—Oliver, D., 1893e (*benthami*).  
**Myosotis**: Rudolph, J. H., 1809a (*ciliata*).—Turczaninow, N., 1840c (crit.).  
**Omphalodes**: Brand, A., 1915a (n. gen.).—[Wood, M.], 1929b.  
**Onosma**: Hemsley, W. B., 1900k (*exsertum*).—Stapf, O., 1931n (*hookeri*).  
**Paracaryum tibeticum**: Brand, A., 1915b.  
**Pedinogyne**: Brand, A., 1925 (n. gen.).  
**Schistocaryum**: Franchet, A., 1891a (n. gen.).  
**Sinojohnstonia**: Hu, H. H., 1936b (n. gen.).  
**Steenhamnera**: Turczaninow, N., 1840c.  
**Thyrocarpus sampsonii**: Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1912f.  
**Tournefortia**: Johnston, I. M., 1935 (Old world spp.).—Popov, M. G., 1931a (n. spp.).  
**Tretocarya**: Danguy, P., 1911b (*vaillantii*).—Oliver, D., 1893c (*sikkimensis*).  
**Trichodesma**: Brand, A., 1913b (*sinicum*).—Dareste, C., 1854b (*erythraeum*).  
**Trigonotis**: Fedtschenko, B. A., 1903a (*olgae*).—Johnston, I. M., 1931 (*muriculata*).—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1917d (revis.).—Vaniot, E., 1905b (*macrophylla*).

## BRETSCHNEIDERACEAE

- Koidzumi, Genichi, 1936b (taxon.).—T'ang, Yao, 1935 (taxon. position).  
**Bretschnidera**. See under Hippocastanaceae.

## BURMANNIACEAE

- Itô, Tokutarô, 1893b (in Japan).  
**Burmanna**: Fukuyama, Noriaki, and Suzuki, Tokio, 1936 (*nana*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1891a (*nepalensis* in Japan).—Rendle, A. B., 1902 (*dalzielii*).

## BURSERACEAE

- Engler, A., 1883a (monogr.).—Lam, H. J., 1932 (in Malaya, etc.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914g (Wilson's coll.).  
**Canarium**: Guillaumin, A., 1908 (*album*).—Hance, H. F., 1871b (s. China spp.).—Konig, C., 1805 (*pimela*).—Lam, H. J., 1932 (crit.).—Tsêng, Mien-chih, 1936d (Fukien, spp.).  
**Dacryodes**: Lam, H. J., 1932.  
**Santiria**: Lam, H. J., 1932.

## BUTOMACEAE

- Buchenau, F., 1869a (crit. index); 1869b (Schlagintweit's coll.); 1882 (taxon.).—Micheli, M., 1881 (monogr.).  
**Butomus umbellatus**: Makino, T., 1906.

## BUXACEAE

- Baillon, H., 1859 (monogr.).—Hayata, B., 1904c (revis. Jap. spp.).—Müller, J., 1869a (monogr.).—Pax, F., 1927 (distrib.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914j (Wilson's coll.).  
**Buxus**: Carrière, E. A., 1871d (*fortunei*).—Dallimore, W., 1908a (hort.).—Dümmer, R. A., 1912c (*henryi*).—Koehne, E., 1896c (taxon.).—Nakai, T., 1926e (*microphylla*).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914j (Wilson's coll.).  
**Pachysandra**: Tieghem, P. van, 1897 (morphol.).  
**Sarcococca**: Mulligan, B. O., 1930b (syst.); 1936b (*humilis*).—Sealy, J. R., 1936d (*humilis*).—Stapf, O., 1925f (*ruscifolia*).

## BYTTNERIACEAE

[=Sect. V of Sterculiaceae]

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824s.

## CACTACEAE

- Cockerell, T. D. A., 1912 (*Opuntia*, w. China).—Koidzumi, G., 1910a (cult. spp. Japan).

## CALLITRICHACEAE

- Guillaumin, A., 1914a (lists).  
**Callitriche**: Hegelmaier, F., 1868b.—Léveillé, H., 1898a.—Petrov, V. A., 1928b.—Sokolovskaja, A., 1932.

## CALYCANTHACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1828c (monogr.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913g (Wilson's coll.).  
**Calycanthus praecox**: Curtis, W., 1800.—Loddiges, C., 1822b.  
**Chimonanthus**: Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1907d (crit.).  
**fragrans**: Anonymous, 1908d, 1914f.—Bean, W. J., 1899j.—Goldring, W., 1882a.—Ker, J. B., 1820c.—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1912j.—Meunissier, A., 1922.—T., 1892.—Vilmorin, J. L. de, 1924.  
**nitens**: Oliver, D., 1887o.  
**praecox**: Makino, T., 1932j.  
**Meratia fragrans**: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1819b.

## CAMELLIACEAE

- Choisy, J. D., 1855 (monogr.). [See also Theaceae.]

## CAMPANULACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1830, 1839c (monogr.).—Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1906 (taxon. Turkestan spp.).—Feer, H., 1890 (syst.).—Nannfeldt, J. A., 1929 (H. Smith's coll.); 1936 (Handel-Mazzetti's coll.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1879b (monogr.).—Tsoong, P. C., 1935 (taxon. Chin. spp.).—Vatke, W., 1874 (Berlin herb.).  
**Adenophora**: Borbás, V. von, 1902 (*richteri*); 1904 (revis.).—Fischer, F. E. L., 1823a (n. spp.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1876f (*isabellae*).—Johnson, A. T., 1929c (*farreri*).—Kitagawa, M., 1935g (Manchuria).—Kitamura, S., 1936c (Japan).—Korshinsky, S. I., 1894b (Asiat. Russ.).—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1853c (*verticillata*).—Lempert, F., 1930a, 1933 (*palustris, tashiroi*).—Makino, T., 1928aa (*takedai*); 1928oo (*nikoense*).—Milne-Redhead, E., 1936 (*morrisonensis*).—Ogura, S., 1929 (*verticillata*).—Zahlbruckner, A., 1895 (Wawra's coll.).  
**Campanula**: Beddome, R. H., 1907 (enum.).—Correvon, H., 1899, 1901 (cult. spp.).—Meyer, F. W., 1895.  
**circaeoides**: Feer, H., 1890.  
**expansa**: Rudolph, J. H., 1811.  
**grandis**: Paxton, J., 1843b.



- hondoensis*: Kitamura, S., 1936e.  
*lasiocarpa*: Yazawa, K., 1908b.  
*nobilis*: Anonymous, 1846g.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847h.—Lindley, J., 1846m.—Morren, C., 1847d.  
*pilosa*: Yazawa, K., 1908b.  
*punctata*: Anonymous, 1905i.—Fitzherbert, S. W., 1909, 1911b.  
*trachelium*: Cleyer, A., 1696b.  
*turbinata*: K., 1886.  
**Campanumoea**: Kimura, Kōichi, 1928 (*javanica*).—Lescuyer, O., 1863 (*japonica*).—Oliver, D., 1888u (*axillaris*).—Planchon, J. E., 1854a (*lancoelata*).  
**Codonopsis**: Anonymous, 1915c (*convolvulacea*); 1931i (crit.).—Anthony, J., 1926b (key, n. spp.).—Besant, J. W., 1925 (*forrestii*).—Chipp, T. F., 1908b (revis.).—Cox, E. H. M., 1936b (hort.).—Komarov, V. L., 1908a (revis.).—Nakamura, M., 1931 (*lancoelata*).—Nannfeldt, J. A., 1931 (crit.).—Oliver, D., 1891i (*tangshen*); 1891j (*henryi*); 1895g (*convolvulacea*).—Prain, D., 1908a (*convolvulacea*).—Skan, S. A., 1906e (*tangshen*).—Stapf, O., 1931f (*meleagris*).—Wilson, E. H., 1907b (*tangshen*).—[Wood, M.], 1930i (*ovata*).  
**Cyananthus**: Besant, J. W., 1926 (*delavayi*).—Boothman, H. S., 1930c (*delavayi*).—Franchet, A., 1887c (revis.).—Marquand, C. V. B., 1924b (revis.); 1933b (*wardii*); 1935a (*longiflorus*).  
**Hanabusaya**: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1911a (n. gen.).  
**Lobelia**: Ker, J. B., 1823g (*campanuloides*).—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1920g (*sessilifolia*); 1920t (*boninense*).—Regel, E., 1863f (*sessilifolia*).—Skottsberg, C., 1928 (*pyramidalis*).—Wimmer, F. E., 1935 (*clavata*).  
**Ostrowskia magnifica**: Anonymous, 1929d.  
**Peracarpa**: Feer, H., 1890.  
**Phyteuma**: Meissner, C., 1930 (*japonicum*).  
**Platyodon**:  
*autumnale*: Anonymous, 1862d.—Neubert, W., 1873.  
*glaucum*: Cleyer, A., 1696b.  
*grandiflorum*: Anonymous, 1893e, 1918c.—Boynton, K. R., 1920a.—Goldring, W., 1894e.—Groenland, J., 1858d.—Johnson, A. T., 1929b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1853a.—Lynch, R. I., 1885.—Motte, J., 1936b.—Mottet, S., 1893c, 1907b.—Paxton, J., 1847a.—Planchon, J. E., 1877c.—Rodigas, E., 1875.  
**Pratia**: Matsuzaki, N., 1925 (*begonifolia*).—Wimmer, F. E., 1935 (*fangiana*).  
**Sphenoclea**: Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1913 (distrib.).  
**Symphandra asiatica**: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1911a.—Turrill, W. B., 1920a.  
**Wahlenbergia brevipes**: Hemsley, W. B., 1903i.

## CANNABINEAE

[See Urticaceae]

## CANNACEAE

- Horaninow, P., 1862 (monogr. Scitamineae).—Kränzlin, F., 1912 (monogr.).—Roscoe, W., 1828 (illus. Scitamineae).  
**Canna**: Baker, J. G., 1893c (synop.).—Lindley, J., 1837g (*reevesii*).—Willdenow, C. L., 1808 (*chinensis*).

## CAPPARIDACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824k (monogr.).  
**Apactis**: Cleyer, A., 1689a.  
**Capparis**: Gagnepain, F., 1908f (syst.).—Hance, H. F., 1869c (*magna*).—Lindley, J., 1830d (*acuminata*).—Oliver, D., 1887j (*hainanensis*).—Rousselon, 1846 (*acuminata*).—Shiu, Iu-nin, 1930 (*membranacea*).—Vesque, J., 1882 (monogr.).  
**Crataeva**: Kurz, S., 1874b (conspectus).

## CAPRIFOLIACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1830h (monogr.).—Franchet, A., 1896h (n. spp., China).—Hao, Kin-shen, 1931a, 1932, 1933a, 1934a (taxon. Chin. spp.).—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1921d (taxon. Jap. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1911-12c, 1916g (Wilson's coll.).  
**Abelia**: Anonymous, 1885g, 1903e.—Graebner, P., 1900c (syst.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1876c.—Lindley, J., 1846c (enum.).—Planchon, J. E., 1853e.—Rehder, A., 1911-12c (Wilson's coll.).—Vatke, W., 1872b (transf. to *Linnaea*).—[Wood, M.], 1930c.—Zabel, H., 1893b (review).  
*chinensis*: Brown, R. (Robert Brown), 1818a.  
*longituba*: Turrill, W. B., 1919c.  
*rupestris*: Anonymous, 1885g.—Lindley, J., 1846c.

- schumannii*: Johnston, A. T., 1929e.  
*spathulata*: Hooker, J. D., 1832b.  
*uniflora*: Anonymous, 1885g.—Galeotti, H. G., 1853a.—Hooker, W. J., 1853a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1852g, 1854n.—Lindley, J., 1846c, 1852b.—Raffill, C. P., 1905.—Planchon, J. E., 1853e.  
**Calyptristigma**: Bailey, L. H., 1930c (nomenclat.).—Meyers, C. A., 1855a (crit.).—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1936f (replaced).—Regel, E., 1857c (*middendorffiana*).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1856 (taxon.).  
**Calysphyrum** (= *Diervilla*?): Meyer, C. A., 1855a.  
**Caprifolium longiflorum**. See *Lonicera longiflora*.  
**Diervilla**. See *Weigelia*.  
**Dipelta**: Hemsley, W. B., 1908f (crit.).  
*floribunda*: Anonymous, 1916e.—Creasy, L. B., 1930b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1910d.—Meunissier, A., 1936.—Osborn, A., 1922a.—Spoonner, H., 1907b.  
*ventricosa*: Hemsley, W. B., 1908f.—Hutchinson, J., 1910a.  
*yunnanensis*: Franchet, A., 1891e.  
**Kolkwitzia amabilis**: Bean, W. J., 1928e.—Hemsley, W. B., 1903d.—Johnson, A. T., 1929d.—Pampanini, R., 1911c.—Stapf, O., 1911c, 1914c.—Wilson, E. H., 1923f.  
**Leycesteria**: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1932a (*gracilis*); 1932b (revis.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1900h (*sinensis*).  
**Linnaea**: Graebner, P., 1900c (syst.).—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1912e (*borealis*).—Rydberg, P. A., 1901 (synop.).—Vatke, W., 1872b (transf. of *Abelia*).  
**Lonicera**: Boerner, F., 1933 (evergreen spp.).—Diels, L., Ulbrich, E., Knuth, R., and Rehder, A., 1906 (n. spp., Filchner exped.).—Goldring, W., 1894d.—Jarrett, V. H. C., 1936 (Hongkong).—Kirilow, P., 1849 (taxon. Russ. spp.).—Koehne, E., 1910a (crit.).—Mayberry, M. A., 1935 (anat. histol.).—Mottet, S., 1907f (crit.).—Poiarkova, A. I., 1935 (taxon. c. Asiatic spp.).—Pucci, A., 1899 (cult. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1903 (synop.); 1909b (n. spp.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manchur. spp.).—Wolf, E. L., 1899 (Russ. spp.).—Yazawa, K., 1907b.  
*alberti*: Koehne, E., 1890b.  
*auro-reticulata*: Naudin, C., 1862b.  
*brachypoda*: Anonymous, 1865b.—Carrière, E. A., 1862b, 1887e.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1862e.—Morren, E., 1871a.—Siebold, P. F. von, 1845.  
*caerulea*: Wolf, E. L., 1829b.  
*calcarata*: Hemsley, W. B., 1900g.  
*chaetocarpa*: Turrill, W. B., 1919b.  
*chinensis*: Carrière, E. A., 1866b.—Hooker, W. J., 1834.—Maund, B., 1843b.  
*chrysantha*: Regel, E., 1863i, 1863r.  
*deflexicalyx*: Hutchinson, J., 1914a.  
*delavayi*: Mottet, S., 1916c.  
*diversifolia*: Carrière, E. A., 1866b.  
*ferdinandii*: Beissner, L., 1905a, 1909d.  
*flezuosa*: Ker, J. B., 1823f.—Loddiges, C., 1825c.  
*fragrantissima*: Anonymous, 1889c.—Auton, W., 1928.—Boynton, K. R., 1925c.—Carrière, E. A., 1873e.—Dippel, L., 1886.—Hutchinson, J., 1914b.—Ingwersen, W. E. T., 1930.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1853f.  
*gigantea*: Zabel, H., 1886f.  
*giraldii*: Hutchinson, J., 1909a.—Mottet, S., 1907f.  
*gracilipes*: Sargent, C. S., 1897a.  
*hemsleyana*: Anonymous, 1929f.  
*henryi*: Craib, W. G., 1911b.  
*hispidula*: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1934a.—Regel, E., 1882g.  
*japonica*: Andrews, H. C., 1808a.—Baker, J. G., 1870d.—Ker, J. B., 1815g.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1817g.  
*licenti*: Hao, Kin-shen, 1932.  
*longiflora*: Carrière, E. A., 1873g.—Lindley, J., 1829a.  
*maackii*: Anonymous, 1907b.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1884b.—Pinelle, J., 1920d.—[Truelove, W.], 1917.  
*maximowiczii*: Regel, E., 1868g.—Wolf, E. L., 1923c, 1924a.  
*morrowii*: Teuscher, H., 1932a.  
*nitida*: Bean, W. J., 1934b.—Boerner, F., 1933.—Creasy, L. B., 1929a.—Devillard, P., 1926.—Wilson, E. H., 1911b.  
*pileata*: Bean, W. J., 1904c.—Boerner, F., 1933.—Farnar, L., 1906.—Mottet, S., 1909g.—Oliver, D., 1887h.—Osborn, A., 1924d.—[Wood, M.], 1930o.  
*praeiflorens*: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1918h.  
*pseudoproterantha*: Morel, F., 1916.  
*reticulata*: Dombrain, H. H., 1862c.  
*ruprechtiana*: Regel, E., 1870a.



**Lonicera** (*continued*).

- sachalinensis*: Wolf, E. L., 1923c.  
*sandankwa*: Hasskarl, J. C., 1856a.  
*semperflorens*: Goldring, W., 1894d.  
*setifera*: Comber, J., 1931.  
*similis*: Turrill, W. B., 1919a.  
*spinosa*: Koehne, E., 1890b.  
*standishii*: Bean, W. J., 1896b.—Carrière, E. A., 1873c.—  
 Creasy, L. B., 1931c.—Dippel, L., 1886.—Hooker, J. D.,  
 1868b.  
*syringantha*: Anonymous, 1930e.—Mottet, S., 1907e.—Wolf,  
 E. L., 1892b.—[Wood, M.], 1930a.—Wright, C. H., 1904.  
*tangutica*: Wolf, E. L., 1891.  
*tatarica*: Regel, E., 1869d.—Stapf, O., 1916b.  
*thibetica*: Mottet, S., 1902b.  
*tragophylla*: Anonymous, 1917e, 1925k.—Hemsley, W. B.,  
 1904l.—Skan, S. A., 1906a.

**Macrodiervilla**: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1936f (n. gen.).

- Sambucus**: Bean, W. J., 1898b.—Hance, H. F., 1869l (*chinese*—  
*sis*).—Hao, Kin-shen, 1933b, 1933c (Chin. spp.).—Hara,  
 Hiroshi, 1935e (*burgeriana*).—Hutchinson, J., 1909e (Indian  
 spp.).—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1917c (Jap., Korean spp.).—  
 Schwerin, F. von, 1909, 1920 (syst.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-  
 36 (new Manchur. spp.).—Wolf, E. L., 1923a (*racemosa*);  
 1923b (*kamtschatica*).

**Triosteum sinuatum**: Oliver, D., 1887i.

- Viburnum**: B., 1904c (cult. spp.).—Bean, W. J., 1899i, 1901c.—  
 Mottet, S., 1919b.—Örsted, A. S., 1860 (revis.).—Osborn,  
 A., 1924f (hort.).—Rehder, A., 1908b (e. Asiatic spp.).—  
 Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (new Manchur. spp.).—Ugolini,  
 G., 1899c (cult. spp.).—Zabel, H., 1886c, 1886d (crit.).

*avabuki*: Koch, K., 1867b.*betulifolium*: Bean, W. J., 1916a.*bitchuense*: Nakai, T., 1914h.—Wilson, E. H., 1919a.*buddeliana*: Wright, C. H., 1903.*burejeticum*: Herder, F. von, 1862.—Regel, E., 1862q, 1862ff.

- carlesii*: Anonymous, 1902e, 1908g.—Bean, W. J., 1906b.—  
 Beckett, E., 1916.—Boynton, K. R., 1928b.—Ginkul, S. G.,  
 1929b.—Grove, A., 1930d.—Hemsley, W. B., 1907a.—  
 Hutchinson, J., 1919j.—Mottet, S., 1909f.—Nakai, Takeno-  
 shin, 1914h.—Osborn, A., 1914e.—Purpus, A., 1914a.—  
 Raffill, C. P., 1909.—Tusschenwater, C., 1907.—Unger, A.,  
 1929.—Wilson, E. H., 1919a.

*coriaceum*: Hemsley, W. B., 1912b.*dahuricum*: Carrière, E. A., 1865b.*davidii*: D., 1911a.—Mottet, S., 1913g, 1923b, 1926a.—Stapf,  
 O., 1923m.—[Wood, M.], 1930q.*dilatatum*: Anonymous, 1932e.—Hooker, J. D., 1876a.—Nash,  
 G. V., 1920a.—Sargent, C. S., 1891b.*erosum*: Sargent, C. S., 1896c.*fragrans*: Anonymous, 1930l.—Bowles, E. A., 1920.—Johnson,  
 A. T., 1930a.—Lefevre, E., 1931.*henryi*: Anonymous, 1910m.—Fraser, J., 1916.—Hemsley,  
 W. B., 1911d.*hessei*: Koehne, E., 1909a.*japonicum*: Kishida, M., 1934a.*juddii*: Anderson, E., and Rehder, A., 1935.*keteleeri*: Anonymous, 1875e.—Carrière, E. A., 1863b.*lobophyllum*: Osborn, A., 1916a.—Wilson, E. H., 1930b.*macrocephalum*: Carrière, E. A., 1858a.—Cox, E. H. M.,  
 1930c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847j.—Lindley, J., 1847f.*macrophyllum*: Hall, H. van, 1859a.*mahoni*: Wright, C. H., 1903.*odoratissimum*: Ker, J. B., 1820e.*orientale*: Anonymous, 1930n.*parvifolium*: Jackson, A. B., 1936b.*phlebotrichum*: Honess, W. H., 1922.*picatum*: Anonymous, 1876d, 1914i.—Lemaire, C. [A.],  
 1847n, 1851b, 1860.—Lindley, J., 1847h.—T., 1900.*rhytidophyllum*: Anonymous, 1906j, 1907e.—[Curtis, C. H.],  
 1924.—Evans, H., 1916.—Everett, T. H., 1929.—Ginkul,  
 S. G., 1929b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1911c.—Herre, H., 1927.—  
 Kache, P., 1924a.—Mottet, S., 1911c.*sandankwa*: Hooker, J. D., 1875b.*sargentii*: Koehne, K., 1899.*sempervirens*: Koch, K., 1867b.*sieboldii*: Nash, G. V., 1920d.—Sargent, C. S., 1889d.*theiferum*: Anonymous, 1930p.

- tomentosum*: Bean, W. J., 1904f.—Hance, H. F., 1870d.—  
 Mottet, S., 1910d.—Sargent, C. S., 1891f.—[Wood, M.],  
 1929f.

*utile*: Hemsley, W. B., 1908a.—Mottet, S., 1919b.—Spooner,  
 H., 1907a.

*veitchii*: Wright, C. H., 1903.

*wrightii*: Teuscher, H., 1932b.

**Wagneria**: Bailey, L. H., 1930c (nomenclat.).

**Weigelastrum**: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1936f (n. gen.).

**Weigelia** (*Diervilla*): Bailey, L. H., 1929b (relation to  
*Weigelia*); 1930 (nomenclat.).—Blumentrost, D. L., 1689.—  
 Candolle, A. de, 1839a (crit.).—Carrière, E. A., 1853a  
 (synop.); 1875e (hort.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1880b.—Hérincq,  
 F., 1854b (hort.).—Hornstedt, C. F., 1781 (n. gen.).—  
 Jorissenne, G., 1868 (hort.).—Matsumura, J., 1889e  
 (synop. Jap. spp.).—Meyer, C. A., 1855a (crit.).—Nakai,  
 Takenoshin, 1936f (syst.).—Pucci, A., 1897b, 1907 (hort.).—  
 Schneider, C. K., 1930b (syst.).

*amabilis*: Hooker, W. J., 1856a.—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1922h.

—Neubert, W., 1854b.—Van Houtte, L., 1852-53b, 1859-61b.

*coraeensis*: Lindley, J., 1856b.—Nakai, T., 1917h, 1922h.

*floribunda*: Carrière, E. A., 1874k.

*florida*: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1922h.

*grandiflora*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1841a.

*hortensis*: Anonymous, 1878e.

*japonica*: Makino, T., 1922c.—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1922h.—

Sargent, C. S., 1896d.—Thunberg, C. P., 1780.

*middendorffiana*: Hooker, J. D., 1903b.—Van Houtte, L.,  
 1856b.

*multiflora*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1863b.

*praecox*: Bellair, G., 1905b, 1910.—Wittmack, L., 1897.

*rosea*: Anonymous, 1846b.—Fortune, R., 1846b.—Hooker,  
 W. J., 1848.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847e, 1847f, 1849b.—

Maund, B., 1849d.—Morren, C., 1851d.—Neubert, W.,  
 1852a.—Paxton, J., 1848f.—Van Houtte, L., 1859-61b.

*sakaii*: Honda, Masaji, 1935a.

*venusta*: Stapf, O., 1925u.

## CARYOPHYLLACEAE

Candolle, A. P. de, 1824p (monogr.).—Kleopov, J. D., 1936  
 (revis.).—Rohrbach, P., 1869, 1870-73 (synop.).—Williams,  
 F. N., 1899b (Szechwan); 1908 (Tibet).

**Acanthophyllum**: Golenkin, M. I., 1893 (enum.).

**Agrostema**: Meerburgh, N., 1798 (*banksia*).—Paxton, J.,  
 1838a (*bungeana*).

**Arenaria**: Fernald, M. L., 1919 (gen. limits).—Mattfeldt, J.,  
 1932 (n. spp.).—Nordhagen, R., 1935 (crit.).—Schischkin,  
 B. K., 1931a (*asiatica*); 1937 (n. spp.).—Schlechtendal,  
 D. F. L. von, 1851 (Willdenow herb.).—Williams, F. N.,  
 1895 (synop. sect.); 1897 (*littledalei* transf.); 1898b (revis.).

**Cerastium**: Hance, H. F., 1849a (*petiolare*).—Mattfeldt, J.,  
 1932 (n. spp.).—Schischkin, B. K., 1926 (*pusillum*); 1936  
 (*transchamcum*).—Takeda, H., 1911e (Jap. spp.).—Williams,  
 F. N., 1898a (revis.); 1899a (Jap. spp.); 1899-1921 (crit.).

**Dianthus**: Hance, H. F., 1848 (n. spp.).—Lempert, F., 1936  
 (perennial spp.).—Rohweder, H., 1934 (syst.).—Smith,  
 J. E., 1798 (syst.).—Williams, F. N., 1885 (enum.); 1893  
 (monogr.).

*amurensis*: Exell, A. W., 1930b.

*arbuscula*: Lindley, J., 1827d.

*chinensis*: Curtis, W., 1787.—Hooker, J. D., 1865d.—Koch,  
 K., 1859b.—Lempert, F., 1936.—Maund, B., 1826b.—  
 Okamoto, K., 1931.—Regel, E., 1858a.—Tournefort, J. P.,  
 1705.

*cinnamatus*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1864a.—Morren, E., 1865.

*ellipticus*: Preobrashensky, G. A., 1923.

*heddewigii*: Koch, K., 1859b.

*japonicus*: Maund, B., 1828.

*neglectus* and *sinensis*: Rohweder, H., 1934.

*superbus*: Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1918e.—Watson, W., 1899b.

**Goeringia**: Sprague, T. A., 1911d (*littledalei*).—Williams,  
 F. N., 1897 (n. gen.).

**Gypsophila**: Anonymous, 1935-36a (n. spp.).—Cherniakov-  
 skaia, E. G., 1922 (revis.).—Kurz, S., 1872 (*sedifolia*).—  
 Schischkin, B. K., 1932b (*capituliflora*).—Williams, F. N.,  
 1889 (revis.).

**Krascheninikovia**: Korshinsky, S. I., 1898a (crit.); 1898b  
 (revis.).—Krylov, P. N., 1927a (*borodini*); 1928b (distrib.).  
 —Takeda, H., 1912a, 1915c (synop. Jap. spp.); 1913d (revis.).

**Lychnis**:

*bungeana*: Hooker, W. J., 1837b.—Morren, C., 1837c.

*coronata*: Curtis, W., 1794a.—Loddiges, C., 1828c.—Meer-  
 burg, N., 1798.

*fulgens*: K., D., 1889b.

- grandiflora*: Arnott, S., 1900.—Cleyer, A., 1695c.—Delahaye, 1854.—Grignani, G. T., 1911.—K., D., 1889b.—Paxton, J., 1836.—Planchon, J. E., 1854-55c.—Tonini, D. F., 1854b.  
*haageana*: K., D., 1889b.  
*sereno*: Anonymous, 1868a.—Morren, E., 1864.  
*sieboldii*: Planchon, J. E., 1854-55d.—Tonini, D. F., 1854b.  
*speciosa*: Carrière, E. A., 1871f.  
**Melandryum**: Makino, T., 1918c (*apetalum*).—Schischkin, B. K., 1932b (*jedtschenkoanum* transf. from *Silene*).—Tolmachev, A. I., 1932 (crit.).  
**Minuartia**: Mattfeld, J., 1921, 1922a, 1922b, 1929 (crit.).—Ohwi, J., 1936e (crit.).—Schischkin, B. K., 1930b (*kryloviana*).  
**Moehringia**: Bulavkina, A., 1926 (*lateriflora*).—Fernald, M. L., 1919 (= *Arenaria*).—Pobedimova, E. G., 1928 (*trinervia*).  
**Polycarpaea**: Gagnepain, F., 1908i.  
**Sagina sinensis**: Hance, H. F., 1868a.  
**Saponaria**: Simmler, G., 1910 (monogr.).  
**Silene**: Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A., 1835 (*aprica*).—Hooker, J. D., 1899d (*fortunei*).—Masamune, G., 1934b (n. spp. *Formosa*).—Masters, M. T., 1901 (*fortunei*).—Okada, K., 1929 (*repens*).—Preobrazhensky, G. A., 1921 (n. spp. *Turkestan*).—Rohrbach, P., 1867, 1868 (syst.).—Schischkin, B. K., 1932b (*jedtschenkoana*).—1936 (*obovata*).—Visiani, R. de, 1847 (*fortunei*).—Williams, F. N., 1896 (revis.).  
**Spergula**: Zinger, N., 1909 (as weeds in flax).  
**Stellaria**: Beguinot, A., 1910 (crit.).—Gandoger, M., 1913 (*fauriei*).—Koidzumi, G., 1910d (*radicans*).—Kurz, S., 1872 (*tibetica*).—Lindley, J., 1829e (*lanceolata*).—Mattfeld, J., 1932 (n. spp.).—Peterson, D., 1936 (syst.).—Pobedimova, E. G., 1929 (crit.).—Satô, Kiyooki, 1931b (*media*).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1851 (Willdenow coll.).—Turczaninow, N., 1857 (*undulata*).—Williams, F. N., 1907 (revis.).—Zollinger, H., 1857 (*modesta*).

## CASTANACEAE

[See Fagaceae]

## CELASTRACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1825 (monogr. Celastrineae).—Fedde, F., 1921b (Léveillé's spp.).—Krishtofovich, A. N., 1914 (Asiatic Russia).—Loesener, T., 1897 (distrib.); 1901-02 (revis. Chin. spp.); 1914 (Léveillé's spp.); 1936 (n. spp.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915b (Wilson's coll.).—Wang, Chên-hua, 1936 (China).  
**Celastrus**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1825b (monogr.).—Loesener, T., 1897 (distrib.).—Lü, Chin-lo, 1933 (Chekiang prov.).—Osborn, A., 1931a.—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915b (revis.).—Thatcher, A. E., 1922b.  
*articulatus*: Anonymous, 1927i.—Bean, W. J., 1908a.—Burbidge, F. W., 1898.—Hooker, J. D., 1898b.—Nash, G. V., 1919a.—Sargent, C. S., 1890f.  
*angulata*: Pampanini, R., 1909b.  
*cavaleriei*: Léveillé, H., 1916c.  
*crispulus*: Regel, E., 1860m.  
*lanceifolia*: Nakai, T., 1923c.  
*latifolius*: Oliver, D., 1892a.  
*orbiculatus*: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1935a.  
*punctatus*: Regel, E., 1860m.  
**Chingithamnus**. See **Chingithamnaceae**.  
**Dipentodon**: Dunn, S. T., 1911g (n. gen.).  
**Euonymus**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1825b (monogr.).—Cooper, W. M., 1879 (substitute for box wood).—Hemsley, W. B., 1876a.—Koehne, E., 1904b (hort.); 1910a (crit.); 1913e (n. spp.).—Loesener, T., 1913 (n. spp. *Forrest's coll.*).—Loesener, T., and Rehder, A., 1913 (Wilson's coll.).—Regel, E., 1873-76 (n. spp.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manchur. spp.).—Sprague, T. A., 1908b (prickly-fruited spp.).  
*alatus*: Bean, W. J., 1919b.—Creasy, L. B., 1931d.—Nash, G. V., 1918a.  
*bungeanus*: Creasy, L. B., 1931a.—Exell, A. W., 1931b.—Sprague, T. A., 1916b.  
*grandiflorus*: Stapf, O., and [Ballard, F.], 1929c.  
*hians*: Koehne, E., 1904b.  
*japonicus*: André, E., 1883b.—Carrière, E. A., 1864c, 1882c.—Cleyer, A., 1695d.—Doumet-Adanson, N., 1873.—Graebener, L., 1906b.—Lindley, J., 1844a.—Regel, E., 1866l.—Ruse, C., 1927.—Vauvel, L., 1869.  
*latifolia*: Judd, W. H., 1930.  
*microphyllus*: Carrière, E. A., 1883c.  
*nanus*: Kleopov, G. D., and Grin, F. O., 1933.—Stapf, O., 1933e.

- oxyphyllus*: Sprague, T. A., 1915b.  
*patens*: Nash, G. V., 1919e.  
*planipes*: Judd, W. H., 1930.  
*radicans*: Carrière, E. A., 1885e.  
*semiserta*: Koehne, E., 1910d.  
*sinensis*: Carrière, E. A., 1883c.  
*wilsonii*: Bean, W. J., 1922d.  
*yedoensis*: Anonymous, 1924h.

**Euonymus**. See **Euonymus**.**Microtropis**: Loesener, T., 1897 (distrib.).\***Monimopetalum**: Rehder, A., 1926 (n. gen.).**Perrottetia**: Loesener, T., 1897 (distrib.).**Tripterygium**: Matsuda, S., 1910c (crit.); 1912l (n. spp.).—Ku, Yuang, 1936 (*wilfordii*).—Lin, Hsiung-hsiang, 1932 (revis.).—Loesener, T., 1913 (*forrestii*); 1932 (revis.).—Regel, E., 1869a (*wilfordii*).—Takeda, H., 1912b (n. spp.).—Yen, Chin-lan, 1934 (insecticide, *wilfordii*).

## CERATOPHYLLACEAE

**Ceratophyllum**: Miki, S., 1935 (n. spp.).—Sapegin, A. A., 1903 (taxon.).

## CERCIDIPHYLLACEAE

Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913b (Wilson's coll.).  
[See also Trochodendraceae—**Cercidiphyllum**.]

## CHENOPODIACEAE

[See also Salsolaceae]

- Blom, C., 1927, 1931 (H. Smith's Chin. coll.).—Bunge, A., 1880d (distrib.).—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1933b, 1935b (n. China).—Moquin-Tandon, A., 1840 (monogr.).  
**Anabasis**: Bunge, A., 1862 (revis.).—Marschall de Biberstein, F. A., 1806 (crit.).  
**Arthrophytum**: Korovin, E. P., and Mironov, B. A., 1935 (rev.).  
**Atriplex**: Iljin, M. M., 1936a (*centralasiatica*).—Makino, T., 1896a (*maximowicziana*).  
**Bassia**: Kitagawa, Masao, 1935i (n. spp. Manchuria, Korea).  
**Camphorosma**: Iljin, M. M., 1932c (crit.).—Litvinov, D. [I.], 1905a (*monspehiacum*, *lessingii*).  
**Chenopodium**: Aclen, P., 1929 (crit.).—Bunge, A., 1893 (*bryoniaefolium*).—Makino, T., 1904c (*aristatum*).—Murr, J., 1904 (*tanakae*).  
**Corispermum**: Hance, H. F., 1868b (*tylocarpum*).—Iljin, M. M., 1929 (n. spp.); 1936a (*komarovii*); 1937 (*dutrenkii*).—Kitagawa, M., 1935f (Manchuria, Korea).  
**Eurotia**: Lozina-Lozinskaja, A. S., 1930.  
**Halimocnemis laricifolia**: Drobov, V. P., 1927a.  
**Kochia**: Blom, C., 1931 (*scoparia*).—Litvinov, D. (I.), 1929 (*krylowii*).  
**Monolepis asiatica**: Meyer, C. A., 1844.  
**Polycnemum**: Marschall de Biberstein, F. A., 1806.  
**Salicornia**: Iwamoto, H., 1928, 1932 (*herbacea*).—Makino, T., 1927f (*herbacea*).—Ungern-Sternberg, F., 1866 (monogr.); 1876 (revis.).  
**Salsola**: Bunge, A., 1843d (*passerina*).—Drobov, V. P., 1927a (crit.).—Gandoger, M., 1913 (*chinensis*).—Iljin, M. M., 1932d (n. spp.); 1933b (*komarovii*).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1899b (ecol.).—Kitagawa, Masao, 1935i (n. spp.).—Marschall de Biberstein, F. A., 1806 (syst.).  
**Suaeda**: Iljin, M. M., 1936a (*ussuriensis*); 1936b (syst.).

## CHINGITHAMNACEAE

Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1931-36a (n. fam. based on **Chingithamnus** n. gen.).\*

## CHLORANTHACEAE

- Groff, G. W., 1932 (Kwangtung spp.).—Jacob de Cordemoy, C., 1863 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., 1916i (Wilson's coll.).—Solms-Laubach, H., 1869 (monogr.).  
**Chloranthus**: Anonymous, 1858c (*inconspicuus*).—Britten, J., 1917 (*inconspicuus*).—Lindley, J., 1821 (*monostachys*).—Matsuda, S., 1912h (crit.).—Oliver, D., 1887e (*angustifolius*).—P'ei, Chien, 1935b (China).—Sims, J., 1820b (*monostachys*).—Swartz, O., 1787 (n. gen.).

\* This family has been recognized by its author as a synonym of **Celastraceae** and its type genus as a synonym of **Microtropis**. (E. D. Merrill.)

**Circaeaster:** Diels, L., 1932a (crit.).—Oliver, D., 1895a (*agrestis*).

### CLETHRACEAE

Dop, P., 1928a (syst.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913i (Wilson's coll.).  
**Clethra:** Anonymous, 1927i (*delavayi*).—Hance, H. F., 1883b (*fabri*).—Johnson, A. T., 1930i (*canescens*).—Lechner, S., 1915 (anat.).—Nash, G. V., 1920f (*barbinervis*).—Regel, E., 1870e (*barbinervis*).—Sleumer, H., 1935b (*longebracteata*).—Stapf, O., 1923j (*delavayi*).

### COMBRETACEAE

Candolle, A. P. de, 1828d (monogr.).—Exell, A. W., 1931d (syst.); 1933b (Chin. spp.).—Franchet, A., 1896g (n. spp.).  
**Combretum:** Exell, A. W., 1933b (*yunnanense*).  
*Lumnitzera:* Kudô, Yûshun, 1932a (ecol., taxon.).  
**Quisqualis:** Exell, A. W., 1931d (synop.).  
*sinensis:* Koch, K., 1870a.—Kolb, M., 1876.—Lindley, J., 1844c.  
**Terminalia:** Exell, A. W., 1934 (*hainanensis*).—Gagnepain, F., 1917 (*franchetii*, *triptera*).

### COMMELINACEAE

Brückner, G., 1926 (monogr.); 1927 (spp.).—Clarke, C. B., 1881 (monogr.).—Hasskarl, J. C., 1866b (revis.); 1870 (Indian spp.).—Koch, K., 1859c (crit., n. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1906o (Chin. spp.); 1907n (new Chin. spp.).  
**Aneilema:** Hance, H. F., 1868j (*loureirii*).—Ker, J. B., 1822j (*sinicum*).  
**Commelina:** Hance, H. F., 1868j (*tuberosa* transf. to *Aneilema*).—Makino, T., 1928n (*communis*).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1932 (*communis*).—Pennell, F. W., 1916 (*communis*).  
**Spatholirion:** Dunn, S. T., 1911e (revis.).  
**Streptolirion:** Gagnepain, F., 1900.

### COMPOSITAE

Babcock, E. B., 1936 (phylog. *Crepis* relatives).—Bentham, G., 1873 (taxon., phytogeog.).—Brown, R., (Robert Brown), 1826 (crit.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1810a (crit.); 1836-38 (monogr.).—Iljin, M. M., 1932b (tribe Cynareae).—Kitagawa, M., 1935h (revis. Echinopsidae).—Lessing, C. F., 1829 (Berlin herb.). 1831 (Chamisso's coll.); 1832 (synop.).—Léveillé, H., 1906j (n. spp.).—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1832 (taxon. Astereae).—Schultz, C. H., 1861 (Cassiniaceae uniflorae).  
**EASTERN ASIA (as a whole):** Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1933.—Winkler, C., 1893-95.  
**CHINA:** Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1934a (crit.); 1934-35 (n. spp.).—Ch'ên, Fêng-huei, 1934b (Hopeh spp.).—Franchet, A., 1888c (Mutisiaceae, Yunnan); 1896-97 (n. spp.).—Ling, Yong, 1934-35 (Chin. spp., Peiping herb.).—Mattfeld, J., 1933 (H. Smith's coll.).—Savatier, L., 1875 (Mutisiaceae, Japan).—Schneider, C. K., 1916i (Wilson's coll.).—Schultz, C. H., 1852 (Fortune's coll.).—Vaniot, E., 1903 (Bodinier's coll.).  
**CHOSEN:** Vaniot, E., and Léveillé, H., 1909 (Faurie's coll.).  
**FORMOSA:** Hayata, B., 1903f, 1904b (syst.).—Kitamura, S., 1932-35 (enum.).  
**JAPAN:** Franchet, A., 1900b (Mutisiaceae, Faurie's coll.).—Hisauichi, K., 1929c (crit.).—Kitamura, S., 1932-36, 1935f (crit., n. spp.).—Matsumura, J., and Koidzumi, Genichi, 1910 (Nikko spp.).  
**TIBET:** Klatt, F. W., 1880 (Schlagintweit's coll.).—Schlagintweit-Sakindlinski, H. von, 1878 (n. spp.); 1881 (enum.).  
**Absinthium:** Besser, W., 1829, 1836.  
**Achillea:** Anonymous, 1904g (*sibirica*).—Heimerl, A., 1883 (*alpina*); 1884 (monogr. sect. Ptarmica); 1922 (rejected spp.).—Sprengel, K., 1819 (*mongolica*).—Weinmann, J. A., 1810 (*ptarmica* var. *latifolia*).  
**Achryophorus ciliatus:** Schultz, C. H., 1859.  
**Ageratum:** Robinson, B. L., 1913 (revis.).  
**Ainsliaea:** Beauverd, G., 1909-10 (revis.).—Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1934c, 1934d, 1934-35 (n. spp.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1902e (*elegans*).—Hooker, J. D., 1876b (*walkeri*).—Léveillé, H., 1916c (*mairei*).—Mattfeld, J., 1931a (n. spp.); 1933 (*smithii*).—Schultz, C. H., 1861 (synop.).  
**Alfredia:** Iljin, M. M., 1923b (rev., *jetissowii*).—Kitagawa, M., 1934 (key to related gen.).  
**Amberboa:** Iljin, M. M., 1932a (revis.).

**Ammobium alatum:** Makino, T., 1916b.  
**Anaphalis:** Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1935c (*triplinervis*).—Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1934-35 (n. spp.).—Honda, M., 1933b (*viscosissima*).—Kitamura, S., 1936b (crit.).—Okada, K., 1927a (*alpicola*).  
**Ancathia:** Candolle, A. P. de, 1833.  
**Antennaria japonica:** Turczaninow, N., 1851.  
**Anthemis:** Ker, J. B., 1821a (*apicifolia*).—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1820i (*artemesiaefolia*).—Matsuda, S., 1912b (*tinctoria*).  
**Aploxaxis involucrata:** Stschegleew, S., 1848.  
**Arnica:** Gray, A., 1883 (n. spp.).—Iljin, M. M., 1926b (mainly Russ. spp.).—Turczaninow, N., 1851 (*intermedia*).  
**Artemisia:** Besser, W., 1834a (taxon. Sect. *Seriphidium*); 1834c (Sect. *Abrotanum*); 1835a (Sect. *Dracunculus*); 1835b, 1839 (n. spp.); 1841a, 1841b (revis.); 1845 (revis. Sect. *Dracunculus*).—Cleyer, A., 1868a ("Moxa").—Kitamura, S., 1936a (Japan).—Kotov, M. I., 1934 (Tien Shan spp.).—Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1914-21 (Russ. spp.); 1921 (sect. *Seriphidium*); 1921-22, 1937 (n. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1910g (key, Chin., Korean spp.).—Mattfeld, J., 1926 (n. spp. H. Smith's coll.).—Nakai, T., 1911-35 (Jap. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1920i (shrubby Jap. spp.).—Pampanini, R., 1927-32 (enum. Asiatic spp.); 1930b (rev. e. Asiatic spp.); 1931a, 1931b (enum. H. Smith's coll.).  
*chinensis:* Besser, W., 1839.  
*halodendron:* Besser, W., 1845.  
*jacutica:* Drobov, V. P., 1914c.  
*koebreuteriana:* Besser, W., 1845.  
*kozibuensis:* Besser, W., 1835b.  
*lactiflora:* Anonymous, 1846a.—Brown, Ernest, 1931.—Kache, P., 1913a.—Mallett, G. B., 1907d.—Mottet, S., 1909c.—[Wood, M.], 1930f.  
*sacrorum:* Garnier, M., 1911.  
*salsoloides:* Besser, W., 1845.  
*sinanensis:* Wedel, G. W., 1883.—Yabe, Y., 1903a.  
*stelleriana:* Baker, J. G., 1870b.—Regel, E., 1866d.  
*transchamica:* Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1921.  
*veriatum:* Pampanini, R., 1927-33.  
**Aster:** Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1934-35 (n. spp.).—Kitamura, S., 1932b (crit.); 1934c (Léveillé's spp.); 1936 (Japan).—Makino, T., 1905c (inclusion of other gen.).—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1818 (synop.).—Onno, M., 1932 (distrib. *alpinus* and relatives).  
*boveri:* Hemsley, W. B., 1896h.  
*farreri:* Stapf, O., 1930v.—[Wood, M.], 1930n.  
*forrestii:* Stapf, O., 1927f.  
*fuscescens:* Hutchinson, J., 1917e.  
*glandulosus:* Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1930b.  
*likiangensis:* Purpus, J. A., 1927.  
*mangtaoensis:* Kitagawa, M., 1933a.  
*miyabeanus:* Tatewaki, M., 1933a.  
*nanshanicus:* Dammer, U., 1899.  
*novopokrovskii:* Krascheninnikov, H. M., and Iljin, M. M., 1924.  
*piccolii:* Hooker, J. D., 1899i.  
*purdomii:* Anonymous, 1916d.—Hutchinson, J., 1913b.  
*sedifolius:* Williams, F. N., 1905.  
*staticifolius:* Forrest, G., 1916c.—Stapf, O., 1925v.  
*tataricus:* Boynton, K. R., 1917c.—Graebner, P., 1911.  
*trinervius:* André, E., 1892a, 1892f.  
**Asteromoea:** Makino, T., 1905c (inclusion in *Aster*).—Vaniot, E., 1904a (rev.).  
**Atractylis:** Baroni, E., 1905 (crit.).—Kitamura, S., 1935g.—Matsuda, S., 1911i (crit.).—Matsumura, J., 1890e (*ovata*).  
**Bidens:** Léveillé, H., 1910a (n. spp. Chosen).—Ogawa, H., 1904 (*tripartita*).—Schulz, O. E., 1914 (crit.).—Schweinfurth, G., 1860 (*radiata*).—Sherff, E. E., 1916-28 (crit.); 1929 (*biternata*).  
**Bi-Leveillea:** Vaniot, E., 1904b.  
**Blumea:** Anonymous, 1895f (*balsamifera*).—Gagnepain, F., 1920a (Kweichow spp.); 1920b (Léveillé's spp.); 1921a (*sagittata*).—Hanbury, D., 1874 (*balsamifera*).—Hance, H. F., 1868g (*amethystina*).—Oliver, D., 1891c (*balsamifera*).—Yamada, K., 1931a (*balsamifera*).  
**Brachyactis menthodora:** Bentham, G., 1872.  
**Cacalia:** Hisauichi, K., 1929c (*tabakoensis*).—Ker, J. B., 1816a (*ovalis*).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1915 (n. Japan).—Maekawa, F., 1935b (*maximoviciana*).—Makino, T., 1930b (*peltifolia*).—Matsuda, S., 1918a (*rubescens*).  
**Calimeris:** Hance, H. F., 1867g.—Turczaninow, N., 1851.

- Callistephus**: Brotherston, R. P., 1916.—Hooker, J. D., 1898e.—Watson, W., 1898b.
- Camchaya loboana**: Kerr, A. F. G., 1935.
- Cancerina**: Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1922.—Winkler, C., 1892.
- Carduus**: Iljin, M. M., 1922b, 1926a (transf.).—Kitagawa, M., 1934 (key to related gen.).
- Carpesium**: Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1933 (*kweichowense*).—Koidzumi, G., 1910c (syst.); 1911c (n. spp.).—Winkler, C., 1895 (revis.).
- Cavea**: Smith, W. W., and Small, J., 1917 (n. gen.).
- Centaurea**: Kotov, M. I., 1934 (useful spp. in Tien Shan).
- Chartolepis**: Jaubert, H., and Spach, E., 1849 (conspectus).
- Chlamyditis**: Drummond, J. R., 1907 (n. gen.).
- Chondrilla articulata**: Rodin, L. E., 1933c.
- Chrysanthemum**: Anonymous, 1859g (hist., taxon. Chin. spp.); 1930c (pyrethrum industry, Japan).—Bailey, L. H., 1930c (edible spp., var.).—Breyne, J., 1739.—Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1934d (n. spp.).—Clément, G., 1936 (hist. of cult.).—Fortune, R., 1880a (introd.).—Haworth, A. H., 1833a (double-flowered Chin. spp.).—Hayashi, N., 1906b (cult. Japan).—Hemsley, W. B., 1889c (hist., conspectus); 1890c (wild progenitors).—Henry, A., 1902g (wild forms).—Hosokawa, J., Tanaka, Yoshio, and Suo, S., 1890 (hist. Japan).—Kitamura, S., 1934e (prototypes); 1935b (synop. Jap. spp.); 1936h.—Ling, Yong, 1935b (n. spp.).—M., E., 1887 (anemone-flowered Jap. spp.).—Maekawa, T., 1921 (wild spp. n. Japan).—Makino, T., 1891 (prototype).—Miyoshi, M., 1888a.—Momméja, R., 1928 (Japan).—Neumann, L., 1850 (Chin. hort. var.).—Niwa, T., 1930 (synonyms); 1936 (Jap. spp.).—Paxton, J., 1834 (hist., cult. Chin. spp.).—Payne, C. H., 1890, 1917, 1918 (hist.).—Rivoire, P., 1928 (transl. from Chin.).—Sabine, J., 1822b, 1824a, 1824b, 1826a (Chin. spp.).—Shimotomai, N., 1932a, 1933, 1935 (wild spp. in Japan).—Shiu, Iu-nin, 1935 (var., Canton).—Smith, E. D., 1935 (ancient hist.).—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1911 (affin. Jap. spp.).—Tashiro, Z., 1932b (distrib. s. Japan).—Yashiroda, K., 1930a (hort.).
- aphrodite**: Kitamura, S., 1934e.
- indicum**: Anonymous, 1890i.—Curtis, W., 1796a.—Hemsley, W. B., 1890c.—Hooker, J. D., 1903a.—Ker, J. B., 1815b, 1820d, 1822c.—Kitamura, S., 1934e.—Lebois, [L.], 1854.—Lindley, J., 1829f.—Makino, T., 1933b.—Rupprecht, J. B., 1833.—Sabine, J., 1822b, 1822c, 1825.—Watanabe, H., 1889.
- ircutianum**: Sukachev, V. N., 1918.
- japonense**: Kitamura, S., 1934e.
- leucanthemum**: Sukachev, V. N., 1918.
- licentianum**: Wu, Wen-chên, 1936.
- littorale**: Maekawa, T., 1921, 1923-24.
- makinoi**: Stapf, O., 1933m.
- morifolium**: Makino, T., 1931c.—Rametuelle, M. de, 1792.
- nipponicum**: Anonymous, 1898b.—Hooker, J. D., 1899f.—Mottet, S., 1905a.
- ornatum**: Hemsley, W. B., 1904e.
- shimotomaii**: Shimotomai, N., 1932b.
- sinensis**: Hemsley, W. B., 1891b.—Makino, T., 1891, 1931c.—Maund, B., 1827, 1831b.—Morren, E., 1863b.—Sims, J., 1825a.—Yatabe, R., 1891b.
- yezoense**: Maekawa, T., 1921.
- Cicerbita**: Beauverd, G., 1910-13 (revis.); 1911a (distrib.).
- Cichorium**: Shicheva, L. B., 1935.
- Cirsium**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1833 (*igniarium*).—Kitamura, S., 1931 (n. spp.); 1934a (crit.).—Koidzumi, G., 1910d (*mami-ganum*).—Ledebour, C. F. von, 1833 (*lyratum*).—Maekawa, F., 1935d (*purpuratum*).—Makino, T., 1926oo (*purpuratum*).—Meyer, C. A., 1849b (*esculentum, setigerum*).—Nakai, T., 1912b (revis.); 1912d (*japonicum*); 1913c (n. spp. Japan).—Yabe, Y., 1919 (*laushanense*).
- Coreopsis**: Sherff, E. E., 1929 (*biternata*); 1936 (revis.).
- Cosmos**: Makino, T., 1931i (*bipinnatus*).—Sherff, E. E., 1932 (revis.).
- Cousinia**: Bornmüller, J., 1920, 1934 (crit.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1911b (*mindshelkensis*).—Juzepczuk, S. V., 1937b (syst.).—Kultiassow, M., 1929 (Turkestan spp.).—Winkler, C., 1893 (synop.).
- Cremanthodium**: Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1934c (n. spp.).—Franchet, A., 1892b (syn. of *Senecio*).—Good, R. D'O., 1929 (taxon., distrib.).—Hay, T., 1932 (hist.).—Sealy, J. R., 1935b (*delavayi*).
- Crepidiastrum**: Hisauchi, K., 1934d (crit.).
- Crepis**: Babcock, E. B., 1928 (n. spp.); 1936 (origin).—Babcock, E. B., and Cameron, D. R., 1934 (phylog.).
- Babcock, E. B., and Navashin, M., 1930 (taxon.).—Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1933 (*scaposa*).—Gagnepain, F., 1921a (*bonii*).—Hochreutiner, B. P. G., 1934 (*japonica*).—Mattfeld, J., 1935 (*disciformis*).
- Cyanthillium chinense**: Gleason, H. A., 1913.
- Doronicum**: Cavillier, F., 1907, 1911 (n. spp.).—Pallas, P. S., 1781 (*altaicum*).
- Duhaldea chinensis**: Steetz, J., 1857.
- Echinops**: Bornmüller, J., 1918 (revis.).—Bunge, A., 1863 (revis.).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1910 (*tschimganicus*).—Hill, J., 1772a (crit., illus.).—Iljin, M. M., 1923c (n. spp.).—Kitagawa, M., 1935b (revis. Jap., Korean, Mongol. spp.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1833 (syst.).
- Eclipta**: Léveillé, H., 1910c (*dentata*).—Schultz, C. H., 1866a (*thermalis*).
- Elephantopus bodinieri**: Gagnepain, F., 1921a.
- Emilia**: Garabedian, S., 1924 (revis.).
- Erigeron**: Freyn, J., 1902 (*acer* transf.).—Ikeno, S., 1934 (*annuus*).—Makino, T., 1929bb (*annuus*); 1929cc (*pseudo-annuus*).—Vierhapper, F., 1906 (monogr. alpine spp.).
- Erythrochaete palmatifida**: Regel, E., 1865i.
- Eupatorium**: Blanchard, J., 1889 (*japonicum*).—Hayata, B., 1904b (*tashiroi*).—Matsuda, S., 1907b (*stoechadosmum*); 1917g (key Jap. spp.).—Migô, H., 1934-37 (n. spp.).—Regel, E., 1875c (*kirilowi*).—Sawada, T., 1926b (*urticaefolium*).—Schultz, C. H., 1866b (distrib.).
- Fabaria**: Beauverd, G., 1909-10 (revis.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1889d (*sinensis*).
- Farfugium grande**: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1857b.—Lindley, J., 1857a.—Neubert, W., 1859.—Planchon, J. E., 1857a.—Vivier, O. du, 1857.
- Formania**: Smith, W. W., and Small, J., 1922a (n. gen.).
- Galatella**: Novopokrovskii, I. V., 1918 (c. Asiatic spp.).—Regel, E., 1862m, 1862bb (*meyendorffii*).
- Galinsoga**: Kitamura, S., 1932b.
- Gerbera**: Beauverd, G., 1909-10 (revis.); 1910-13 (n. spp.).—Dümmer, R. A., 1912d (*hederaefolia*).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1915c (*knorringiana*).—Franchet, A., 1888c (n. spp.); 1893e (*tanantii*).—Mattfeld, J., 1931a (n. spp.).—Meissner, C., 1928 (*anandria*).
- Giraldia**: Baroni, E., 1896f, 1897d (n. gen.); 1905 (*stapfi*).
- Gnaphalium**: Hance, H. F., 1868g (*amoyense*).—Kitamura, S., 1932b.
- Gynura**: Hayata, B., 1904b (*elliptica*).—Léveillé, H., 1914e, 1914g (n. spp.).
- Handelia**: Heimerl, A., 1922 (n. gen.).
- Hemistepta lyrata**: Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A., 1835.—Ledebour, C. F. von, 1833.
- Heteropappus**: Hance, H. F., 1867g (*simpsonia*).—Kitamura, S., 1931 (*koidzumianus*).—Makino, T., 1905c (included in *Aster*).—Regel, E., 1864b (*decipiens*).—Zuccarini, J. G., 1846b, 1846c (crit.).
- Hieracium**: Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1933 (*tsingianii*).—Kitamura, S., 1935d (*hololeion*).—Zahn, K. H., 1921-23 (monogr.).
- Hypacanthium**: Juzepczuk, S. V., 1937b (n. gen.).
- Inula**: Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1933 (*lanuginosa*).—Oliver, D., 1891q (*racemosa*).
- Ixeris**: Hisauchi, K., 1935a (*musashensis*).—Kitamura, S., 1935e (revis. Jap. spp.).
- Jurinea**: Bunge, A., 1841c (syst.).—Iljin, M. M., 1924c, 1924d (n. spp.); 1935 (revis. Turkestan spp.).—Korshinsky, S. I., 1894a (russ. spp.).
- Lactuca**: Bailey, L. H., 1930c (nomenclat.).—Chang, Chao-ch'ien, 1934b (Chin. spp.).—Kitamura, S., 1934b (nomenclat.).—Lindberg, H., 1936 (*tataricum*).—Matsuda, S., 1911p (*matsumurae*).—Nakai, T., 1910b (*albiflora*).—Otake, S., 1913 (med. spp.).—Regel, E., 1867e (*japonica*).—Takeda, H., 1910d (*albiflora, thunbergi*).
- Lappa** [= *Arctium*]: Dybowski, J., 1881, 1883 ("La bardane" of Japan).—Johnston, I. M., 1923 (*dielsii*).
- Leontopodium**: Beauverd, G., 1909 (n. spp.); 1909-10 (syst.); 1911a (distrib.); 1910-13 (crit.); 1913 (*palibinianum*).—Franchet, A., 1892a (crit.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1924a (H. Smith's coll.); 1924b (crit.); 1927b (monogr.); 1927d (distrib.).—Kitamura, S., 1935c (*japonicum*).—Stapf, O., 1930p (*haplophyllodes*).—Takeda, H., 1911b (n. spp. Japan); 1915f (*japonicum*).
- Leveillea**: Vaniot, E., 1904a, 1904b.
- Liatris baicalensis**: Robinson, B. L., 1911 (transf. to *Saussurea*).



**Ligularia**: Franchet, A., 1892b (syn. of *Senecio*).—Koidzumi, G., 1910b (revis. Jap. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1917b (revis. Korean spp.).  
*gigantea*: Sprenger, C., 1887.  
*hodgsoni*: Hooker, W. J., 1863f.  
*kaempferi*: Boynton, K. R., 1928c.—Hooker, W. J., 1862b.—Rosny, L. de, 1872.—Sprenger, C., 1887.—Witte, H., 1861b.  
*kaialpina*: Kitamura, S., 1934c.  
*siberica*: Kitamura, S., 1934c.  
*tussilaginea*: Kimura, Yūshirō, 1933b.  
**Linosyris**: Novopokrovskii, I. V., 1921 (transf. to *Pseudolinosyris*).  
**Macrocladidium**: Nakai, T., 1911-35 (Jap. spp.).  
**Martinia**: Vaniot, E., 1904a.  
**Matricaria**: Golitsin, V. M., 1912 (*suaveolens*).—Makino, T., 1926k (*ambigua*).  
**Mikania scandens**: Robinson, B. L., 1934.  
**Miricacalia**: Kitamura, S., 1936f.  
**Mulgedium macrorhizon**: Lindley, J., 1846e.  
**Myriactis delavayi**: Gagnepain, F., 1921a.  
**Noelia**: Franchet, A., 1888c (n. gen.).  
**Olgaia**: Iijin, M. M., 1922b (n. gen.); 1924a (rev.).—Kitagawa, M., 1934 (crit.).  
**Paraixeris**: Hisauchi, K., 1934e (n. spp.).  
**Parasenecio**: Smith, W. W., and Small, J., 1922b (n. gen.).  
**Pertya**: Beauverd, G., 1909-10 (revis.).—Hisauchi, K., 1928c (*rigidula*).—Nakai, T., 1914i (*scandens*, *ovata*).—Oliver, D., 1892b (*sinensis*).—Schultz, C. H., 1862 (*scandens*).  
**Petasites japonicus**: Hemsley, W. B., 1905d.—Jelitto, C. R., 1924.—Makino, T., 1916a.—Matsuda, S., 1906b.  
**Pseudolinosyris**: Novopokrovskii, I. V., 1921 (n. gen.).  
**Rhaponticum**: Iijin, M. M., 1933a (revis.).  
**Rhynchospermum jasminoides**: Anonymous, 1846e.—Ayres, W. P., 1850c.—Hooker, W. J., 1853e.—Regel, E., 1859.  
**Saussurea**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1810b (monogr.).—Ch'ên, Fêng-huei, 1935 (phytogeog. Chin. spp.).—Franchet, A., 1888d (Yunnan); 1897a (Japan).—Kitamura, S., 1935a (Japan).—Nakai, T., 1915c (Korea); 1931a (crit.).  
*baicalensis*: Robinson, B. L., 1911.  
*dorogostaiskii*: Palibin, J. W., 1928b.  
*gebleriana*: Meyer, C. A., 1855b.  
*gossypiphora*: Forrest, G., 1912a.  
*jadrincevi*: Krylov, P. N., 1915.  
*karelinii*: Stschegléw, S., 1848.  
*leucoma*: Forrest, G., 1912a.  
*microcephala*: Matsuda, S., 1911e.  
*peipingensis*: Kitagawa, M., 1936c.  
*tanguensis*: Smith, W. W., and Small, J., 1917.  
*veitchiana*: Ball, C. F., 1911.—Drummond, J. R., 1911.  
*wellbyi*: Hemsley, W. B., 1899d.  
**Scorzonera**: Kotov, M. I., 1935 (*pseudodivaricata*).—Lipschitz, S. J., 1932, 1933a, 1933b, 1934 (crit., n. spp.); 1935 (monogr.).  
**Senecillis**: Franchet, A., 1892b (= *Senecio*).  
**Senecio**: Cufodontis, G., 1933 (revis. Sect. *Tephroses*).—Fitzherbert, S. W., 1910 (hort.).—Franchet, A., 1892b (syst.).—Henry, A., 1902e (allies of *clivorum*).—Kache, P., 1913b (hort.).—Motlet, S., 1909d (hort.).—Vaniot, E., 1902 (*Bodinier's* coll.).  
*clivorum*: Corte, C. de, 1907e.—Henry, A., 1902e.—Hooker, J. D., 1903i.  
*deasyi*: Hemsley, W. B., 1899c.  
*exul*: Hance, H. F., 1868g.  
*faberi*: Hemsley, W. B., 1906g.  
*farfugium*: Funck, N., 1860b.—Koch, K., 1858b, 1869a.—Ortgies, E., 1859b.  
*flammeus*: Regel, E., 1863g.  
*grandifolia*: Koch, K., 1869a.  
*japonicus*: Arnott, S., 1929a.—Cleyer, A., 1691b.  
*kaempferi*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1861a.  
*makinoi*: Makino, T., 1896b.  
*phalacrocarpus*: Hance, H. F., 1881e.  
*pratensis*: Hemsley, W. B., 1896g.  
*pseudochina*: Andrews, H. C., 1803a.  
*rubescens*: Matsuda, S., 1918a.  
*sibiricus*: Lepechin, I., 1798.  
*spathulafolius*: Baker, J. G., 1885b.  
*speciosus*: Loddiges, C., 1826b.  
*stenoccephalus*: Hutchinson, J., 1913a.—Masters, M. T., 1881a.  
*tanguticus*: Anonymous, 1903i.—Hooker, J. D., 1903j.

*tuberivagus*: Smith, W. W., 1914d.  
*tundricola*: Tolmachev, A. I., 1928a.  
*veitchianus*: Anonymous, 1905s.—Hemsley, W. B., 1905e.—Schneider, C. K., 1913a.  
*wilsonianus*: Anonymous, 1907d.—Corte, C. de, 1907a.—Hemsley, W. B., 1905e.—Schneider, C. K., 1913a.  
**Serratula**: Iijin, M. M., 1928a, 1934 (n. spp.).—Pavlov, N. V., 1933c (transf.).—Sapozhnikov, V. V., and Nikitina, E. V., 1926 (*tianschanica*).  
**Sheareria**: Franchet, A., 1878 (*polii*).—Moore, S. Le M., 1875 (*nana*).  
**Soliva**: Kitamura, S., 1932b (crit.).  
**Sphaeranthus**: Robyns, W., 1924 (revis.).  
**Spilanthes**: Moore, A. H., 1907 (revis.).  
**Syneilesis**: Kitamura, S., 1934f (syst.).—Regel, E., 1876j (*aconitifolia*).  
**Synurus**: Iijin, M. M., 1926a (n. gen.).—Kitagawa, M., 1934 (*diabolicus*).  
**Syreitschikovia**: Pavlov, N. V., 1933c (n. gen.).  
**Tanacetum**: Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1923, 1929 (n. spp.).  
**Taraxacum**: Dahlstedt, H., 1905 (crit.); 1907 (coll. Stockholm bot. gard.); 1926a (H. Smith's coll.); 1926b (Hultén's Kamchatka coll.); 1932 (*nutans*).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1907, 1923 (monogr.).—Jacot, A. P., 1928-31 (Shantung).—Kitamura, S., 1935c (n. spp.).—Koidzumi, H., 1933-34 (Japan, bibliog.); 1933-36a, 1933-36b (n. spp.).—Lapin, A. K., 1936 (*kok-saghyz*).—Lipschitz, S. J., 1934 (*kok-saghyz*).—Makino, T., 1908 (*albidum*).—Murakami, T., 1900 (*officinale*).—Onuma, K., 1909 (n. spp.).—Rodin, L. E., 1933a (*kok-saghyz*).  
**Tragopogon**: Ganeshin, S. S., 1916c (distrib.).—Nikitin, S. A., 1933 (c. Asia).  
**Tugarinovia**: Iijin, M. M., 1928b (n. gen.).  
**Tussilago farfara**: Makino, T., 1916a.—Matsuda, S., 1906b.  
**Verbesina populifolia**: Hill, J., 1778.  
**Vernonia**: Gagnepain, F., 1920b (revis., Lévêillé's herb.).  
**Wardaster**: Small, J., 1926 (n. gen.).  
**Xanthium**: Hill, J., 1772a (syst.).—Linnaeus, C., fil., 1762-63 (*orientale*).—Thellung, A., 1908 (nomenclat.).—Widder, F. J., 1923 (monogr.).  
**Zollingeria scandens**: Schultz, C. H., 1854.

## CONNARACEAE

Planchon, J. E., 1850b (monogr.).—Schellenberg, G., 1910 (monogr.); 1928 (distrib.).  
**Rourea**: Ford, C., 1899 (*santaloides*).—Schellenburg, G., 1911 (*microphylla*).  
**Santalodes microphyllum**: Schellenberg, G., 1911.

## CONVALLARIACEAE

Nakai, T., 1936g (new families segregated).  
 [See also Liliaceae.]

## CONVOLVULACEAE

Choisy, J. D., 1833b (crit.); 1845, 1854a (monogr.).—Hallier, H., 1893, 1897-98 (syst.).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Ling, Yong, 1931a (n. China).—Palibin, J. W., 1915 (n. spp. c. Asia).—Prain, D., 1894b (n. spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1916j (Wilson's coll.).—Tazaki, S., 1854 (manual of morning glories).  
**Argyria**: Gagnepain, F., 1915a.  
**Batas**. See *Ipomoea*.  
**Calystegia**: Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Ling, Yong, 1931c.  
*dahurica*: Korshinsky, S. I., 1894c.—Planchon, J. E., 1854-55e.  
*hederacea* and *japonica*: Hara, H., 1936g.  
*pubescens*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1846g.—Lindley, J., 1846h.—Morren, C., 1846c.—Paxton, J., 1847c.—Sallier, J., 1885.  
*septum americana*: Matsuda, S., 1919e.  
*soldanella*: Makino, T., 1929o.  
**Convolvulus**: Ker, J. B., 1818b (*chinensis*).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Ling, Yong, 1931a (*sagittifolius*); 1931c.—Merrill, E. D., 1936 (*repans*).—Petrov, V. A., 1935 (revis. U.S.S.R. spp.).—Sims, J., 1806d (*bryoniaefolius*).  
**Cuscuta**: Choisy, J. D., 1841 (syst.).—Delponte, J. B., 1871 (*grassii*).—Engelmann, G., 1859 (monogr.).—Fujikuro, Y., 1915 (*chinensis*).—Hooker, J. D., 1881f (*reflexa*).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Ling, Yong, 1931b (China).—Nakai, T., 1913h (*chinensis*, *japonica*).—Palibin, J. W., 1915 (*tianshanica*).—Ts'ui, Po-t'ang, 1931 (*japonica*).—Yuncker, T. G., 1932 (monogr.).  
**Erycibe**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1845c (monogr.).—Prain, D., 1904b (*henryi*).



- Evolvulus**: Van Ooststroom, S. J., 1934 (monogr.).  
**Ipomoea**: Itô, Takeo, 1923a (Formosa).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Ling, Yong, 1931c (leaf variation Chin. spp.).  
*aquatica*: Merrill, E. D., 1936d.  
*batatas*: Makino, T., 1907b.  
*edulis* (sweet potato): Makino, T., 1907b.—Siebold, P. F. von, 1855.—Skachkov, K. A., 1857.—Soh, You-kuh, 1834, Chinese append.—Swingle, W. T., 1924a.  
*fulvicomea*: Hance, H. F., 1849b.  
*hederacea*: Yashiroda, K., 1929i.  
*krusensternii*: Ledebour, C. F. von, 1813.  
*pes-caprae*: Ōta, U., 1931b.  
*purpurea*: Scidmore, E. R., 1901.  
*wilsonii*: Gagnepain, F., and Courchet, [L.], 1915.  
*yunnanensis*: Gagnepain, F., and Courchet, [L.], 1915.  
**Lettsomia**: Gagnepain, F., 1915a (compar. with *Argyria*).  
**Pharbitis**: Hyrano, K., 1887 (seed, *triloba*).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, and Ling, Yong, 1931c (leaf variation).—Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1858g (*polymorpha*).  
**Porana**: Gagnepain, F., and Courchet, [L.], 1915 (n. spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1916j (Wilson's coll.).

## CORIARIACEAE

- Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914k (Wilson's coll.).  
**Coriaria**: Good, R. D'O., 1930 (distrib.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1881b (revis.).—Thomas, G. S., 1931a.  
*japonica*: Anonymous, 1930d.—B., 1905d.—Bean, W. J., 1903b.—Hooker, J. D., 1896k.—Kariyone, T., 1931b.—Mottet, S., 1913c.—Sargent, C. S., 1897b.—[Wood, M. J., 1928.  
*sinica*: B., 1905d.  
*terminalis*: B., 1905d.—Bean, W. J., 1903b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1892b, 1898a.—Mottet, S., 1907d.—Sprague, T. A., 1913c.

## CORNACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1830f (monogr.).—Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1932d (Kweichow spp.).—Franchet, A., 1896h (new Chin. spp.).—Harms, H., 1897a (crit. gen.).—Léveillé, H., 1906d (n. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1909b (Jap. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1916c (Wilson's coll.).—Wangerin, W., 1910c (monogr.).  
**Alangium**: Bloembergen, S., 1935 (*kurzii*, *chinensis*).—Cave, G. H., and Smith, W. W., 1914 (Himalayan spp.).—Melchior, H., 1929 (Chin. spp.).—Oliver, D., 1888t (*faberi*).—Webster, A. D., 1917 (*platanifolium*).  
**Aucuba**: André, E., 1866a (fruiting).—Baillon, H., 1865 (phylog., morphol.).—Clark, J., 1902 (hort.).—Fortune, R., 1864a (Japan).  
*japonica*: Anonymous, 1868d.—Carrière, E. A., 1866a.—Copley, C. H., 1926.—Dombroin, H. H., 1866b, 1871b.—Grieve, P., 1881.—Harms, H., 1916b, 1918a.—Hisauichi, K., 1926d, 1934c.—Hooker, J. D., 1865b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1864d.—Lindley, J., 1864a.—Morren, E., 1867a.—Neubert, W., 1868b.—Pampaloni, L., 1895.—Regel, E., 1876d.—Sims, J., 1809b.—Van Houtte, L., 1865-67a.  
*luteocarpa*: Dombroin, H. H., 1872.  
**Benthamia**: Hemsley, W. B., 1909d (*fragifera*—*Cornus capitata*).—Nash, G. V., 1917a (*japonica*).—Sabourin, L., 1929b (*japonica*—*Cornus kousa*).  
**Camptotheca**: Decaisne, J., 1873a (n. gen.).—Hallier, H., 1918b (crit.).  
**Cornus**: Hemsley, W. B., 1909i (affin. *macrophylla*).—Koehne, E., 1896a (crit.); 1903b (Sect. *Microcarpum*).—Nakai, T., 1917g (new taxon.).—Regel, C., 1930 (Sect. *Arctocrania*).—Wangerin, W., 1907-08 (n. spp.).—Wilson, E. H., 1925d (hort.).  
*brachypoda*: Koehne, K., 1897, 1910i.—Meyer, C. A., 1845b.—Trinius, C. B., 1845.  
*bretschneideri*: Henry, L., 1899.  
*capitata*: Bean, W. J., 1915h.—Briscoe, T. W., 1926b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1909d.  
*controversa*: Anonymous, 1920d.—Koehne, E., 1910i.—Stapf, O., 1912e.  
*crispula*: Hance, H. F., 1881g.  
*hemsleyi*: Schneider, C. K., 1909c.  
*kousa*: Anonymous, 1896a.—Bean, W. J., 1915h, 1920a, 1922f.—Creasy, L. B., 1929b.—Goldring, W., 1901.—Nash, G. V., 1917a (*Benthamia japonica*).—Osborn, A., 1920a, 1922g.—Sabourin, L., 1929b.—Sawada, T., 1928b.  
*macrophylla*: Hemsley, W. B., 1909a, 1909i.—Koehne, E., 1896a, 1897, 1909e, 1910i.

- officinalis*: Nash, G. V., 1918c.  
*parviflora*: Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1932d.  
*paucinerervis*: Hance, H. F., 1881g.—Stapf, O., and [Ballard, F.], 1930c.  
*poliophylla*: Schneider, C. K., 1909c.  
*thelicanis*: Lebas, [E.], 1875a.  
*ulotricha*: Schneider, C. K., 1909c.  
**Davidia**: Bean, W. J., 1929b.—Hallier, H., 1918b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1909e.—Osborn, A., 1929g.  
*involuta*: André, E., 1902, 1903a.—Anonymous, 1906g.—Baillon, H., 1871b.—Bean, W. J., 1911c, 1930f.—Franchet, A., 1889a.—Grove, A., 1929b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1903k, 1912a.—Henry, A., 1921.—Horne, A. S., 1909.—Masters, M. T., 1903a.—Meunissier, A., 1927b.—Mottet, S., 1906b, 1907g.—Oliver, D., 1891g.—Watson, W., 1918.  
*lactea*: Dode, L. A., 1908c.  
*vilmosiana*: Anonymous, 1924g.—Dode, L. A., 1908c.—Leray, C., 1925a.—Meunissier, A., 1927b.  
**Helwingia**: Baillon, H., 1877 (morphol.).—Candolle, A. de, 1868c (monogr.).—Decaisne, J., 1836 (*Helwingiaceae*).—Mottet, S., 1924b (*rustiflora*).—Wangerin, W., 1907-08 (n. spp.).  
**Marlea bodinieri**: Léveillé, H., 1912c.  
**Nyssa sinensis**: Oliver, D., 1891h.  
**Toricellia angulata**: Oliver, D., 1889n.

## CORYLACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1864b (monogr.).—Hance, H. F., 1863 (crit.).—Hu, H. H., 1932b (Y. Tsiang's Kweichow coll.).  
**Corylus**. See *Betulaceae*.

## CRASSULACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1828a, 1828k (monogr.).—Franchet, A., 1896g (n. spp.).—Fröderström, H., 1924 (H. Smith's coll.); 1929 (Licent's coll.); 1931 (Handel-Mazzetti's coll.).—Hamet, R., 1913f (enum. various coll.); 1924-25 (crit.).  
**Cotyledon**: Makino, T., 1897l (rev. Jap. spp.).—Murray, J. A., 1877 (*spinosa*).—Yashiroda, K., 1928b (*japonica*).  
**Crassula**: Hamet, R., 1908b (*aliciae*).  
**Kalanchoë**: Gagnepain, F., 1916c (*yunnanensis*).—Hamet, R., 1908a (monogr.).—Hance, H. F., 1870a (*macrosepala*, *gracilis*).  
**Penthorum chinense**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1828a.—Hance, H. F., 1867e.  
**Pseudosedum**: Borisova, A. G., 1933a (revis.).  
**Sedum**: Boreau, A., 1866 (monogr. *Telephium* group).—Fröderström, H., 1929 (Licent's w. China coll.); 1930-36 (monogr.); 1933, 1935 (n. spp.); 1936 (Ts'ai's Yunnan coll.).—Hamet, R., 1908b, 1909a, 1909b, 1910a-c, 1910f, 1910g, 1913d, 1913e, 1914, 1927a (n. spp.); 1912b (Forrest's coll.); 1913c (Potanin's coll.); 1926 (Göteborg herb.); 1929 (phytogeog.).—Huber, J. A., 1930 (syst.).—K., D., 1885 (cult. spp.).—Makino, T., 1897l (notes from Jap. classics).—Masters, M. T., 1878a (hardy spp.).—Praeger, R. L., 1916 (cult. spp.); 1917b (Sect. *Rhodiola*); 1917a, 1918-19 (n. spp.); 1919 (Bailey's coll.); 1921a (hort. monogr.); 1921b (Edinburgh herb.).  
*albo-roseum*: Baker, J. G., 1868c.—Regel, E., 1872a.  
*alfredi*: Hance, H. F., 1870a.  
*almæ*: Fröderström, H., 1929.  
*carnegiei*: Hamet, R., 1913a.  
*celiae*: Hamet, R., 1913b.  
*chinense*: Pursh, F., 1814.  
*chloranthum*: Fischer, F. E. L., 1809b.  
*chrysastrum*: Hance, H. F., 1870a.  
*cyaneum*: Rudolph, J. H., 1811.  
*daigremontianum*: Hamet, R., 1909c.  
*drymarioides*: Hance, H. F., 1865c.  
*ewersii*: Regel, E., 1860j, 1860v.  
*formosanum*: Brown, N. E., 1885b.  
*indicum*: Hamet, R., 1930.  
*warenge*: Makino, T., 1926pp.  
*japonicum*: Regel, E., 1866j.  
*kamtschaticum*: Nakai, T., 1918e.  
*karpelesae*: Hamet, R., 1911.  
*linearifolium*: Hamet, R., 1926.  
*lutzi*: Hamet, R., 1912a.  
*malacophyllum*: Fischer, F. E. L., 1809b.  
*margaritae*: Hamet, R., 1910d.  
*maximowiczii*: Regel, E., 1866r.

**Sedum** (continued).

- mekongense*: Hamet, R., 1927b.  
*multicaule*: Hamet, R., 1927b.  
*obtusoligneare*: Shimada, Y., 1932.  
*perrotii*: Hamet, R., 1924.  
*pinoyi*: Hamet, R., 1919.  
*praegerianum*: Johnson, A. T., 1928a.—Praeger, R. L., 1917b.  
*primuloides*: Johnson, A. T., 1929a.  
*quadrifidum*: Meyer, K. I., 1923.  
*rariflorum*: Irving, W., 1917b.  
*rhodiola*: Regel, E., 1863e, 1882e.  
*roseo-album*: Regel, E., 1872a.  
*rotundatum*: Hemsley, W. B., 1896c.  
*schoenlandii*: Hamet, R., 1910e.  
*selskianum*: Regel, E., 1862h, 1862w.  
*sieboldii*: [Forsyth, A. G.], 1930.—Hooker, W. J., 1863b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1863a.—Makino, T., 1926dd.  
*spectabile*: Baker, J. G., 1868b.—Boreau, A., 1866.—Regel, E., 1872a.  
*taeschkei*: Kurz, S., 1867b.  
*ulricae*: Fröderström, H., 1929.  
**Tillaea**: Ikeno, S., and Makino, T., 1888 (Japan).—Sakai, T., 1935 (*aquatica*).  
**Umbilicus**: Regel, E., 1880c (*platyphyllus*); 1883a (*lieveni*).

## CRUCIFERAE

- Boissieu, H. de, 1899c (Faurie's Jap. coll.).—Brown, R. (Robert Brown), 1834 (Aiton's, "Hortus Kewensis").—Busch, N. A., 1913-31 (fl. Siber.). 1931 (crit.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824j (monogr.).—Fournier, E., 1865 (anat. taxon.).—Hara, K., 1934a (summary).—Schulz, O. E., 1919-23 (monogr. Brassicaceae); 1924a (H. Smith's coll.); 1924b (monogr. Sisymbriaceae); 1929, 1931, 1933a, 1933b, 1935 (crit. n. spp.).—Sinskaja, E. N., 1928 (oil bearing spp.).  
**Alyssum**: Busch, N. A., 1923a (*fedtschenkoanum*).—Meyer, C. A., 1840 (*minimum*).  
**Arabis**: Busch, N. A., 1922 (crit., *petraea*).—Hara, H., 1936i (*gemmifera*).—Herder, F. von, 1863 (*japonica*).—Léveillé, H., 1909a (*cebennensis*).—Nakai, T., 1918c (revis. Jap. Korean spp.); 1918d (*amplexicaulis boissieuana*).—Regel, E., 1863u (*japonica*).—Tanaka, K., 1904-05 (*petraea*).  
**Barbarea**: Schulz, O. E., 1932 (*othoceras*).—Sprague, T. A., and Hutchinson, J., 1908 (*stricta*).  
**Berteroa macrocarpa**: Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P., 1937.  
**Borodinia**: Busch, N. A., 1913-31, 1921 (n. gen.).  
**Brassica**: Bailey, L. H., 1922-30 (cult. spp.).—Gee, N. Gist, 1930 (hort.).—Hebenstreit, J. C., 1763.—Kondô, M., 1917 (taxon. seeds).—Sinskaja, E. N., 1927 (cult. spp.).  
*campestris*: Burkill, I. H., 1930.  
*chinensis* ("pe-tsai"): Anonymous, 1779.—Bois, D., 1904a.—Ducros, M., 1838b.—Dufour, A., 1904.—Kamio, T., and Miyazawa, Harumi, 1933.—Linnaeus, C., 1755.—Pépin, [P. D.], 1838.—Tesson, 1837.—Voisin, l'Abbé, and Vilmorin, 1838.  
*japonica*: Nakai, T., 1918k.  
*juncea*: Burkill, I. H., 1930.—Thellung, A., 1908.  
*oleracea*: Burkill, I. H., 1930.  
*parachinensis* and *pekinensis*: Macgregor, D., 1931.  
*polymorpha*: Murray, J. A., 1777.  
*sinensis*. See *chinensis*.  
**Braya**: Bunge, A., 1842a, 1842b.—Oliver, D., 1893a (*uniflora*).—Schulz, O. E., 1934 (*kokonorica*).  
**Camelina**: Zinger, N., 1909 (weeds in flax).  
**Capsella bursa-pastoris**: Makino, T., 1932t.  
**Cardamine**: Busch, N. A., 1931 (*victoria*).—Hance, H. F., 1876g (*lamontii*).—Iljinski, A. P., 1926 (*dentata, pratensis*).—Lippmaa, T., 1926 (*altaica*).—Nakai, T., 1920f (*sublyrata*).—Oliver, D., 1879, 1889d (*paradoxa*).—Pax, F., 1911b (*limprichtiana*).—Schulz, O. E., 1903 (monogr.); 1921 (n. spp.); 1926 (*rockii*).  
**Chorispora sabulosa**: Thomson, T., 1852-53.  
**Clausia**: Busch, N. A., 1923b (n. spp.).  
**Cochlearia**: Pearson, H. H. W., 1900 (*hobsoni*).—Schulz, O. E., 1923 (n. spp., n. sect.).  
**Conringia**: Monnet, P. L., 1912b (syst.).  
**Coronopus**: Muschler, R., 1907-08 (syst.).  
**Dilophia**: Schulz, O. E., 1934 (*hopkinsonii*).—Thomson, T., 1852-53 (n. gen.).  
**Dontostemon**: Schulz, O. E., 1921 (n. spp.).  
**Draba**: Busch, N. A., 1918a (revis.).—Ekman, E., 1917 (*alpina*).—Mori, Tamezô, 1927a (*paishanensis*).—Pohle, R.,

- 1914 (n. spp.); 1925 (monogr.).—Schulz, O. E., 1926 (*senilis*); 1927 (monogr.).—Takeda, H., 1911a (Jap. alpine spp.).—Tanaka, K., 1903d (*sinanensis*); 1904-05 (*varigataensis*).—Tatewaki, M., 1931d (*hyperborea*).—Weingerl, H., 1923 (monogr. sect. *Leucodraba*).  
**Erophila**: Schulz, O. E., 1927 (monogr.).  
**Erysimum**: Kitagawa, M., 1933a (*aurantiacum*).—Monnet, P. L., 1911 (n. spp., distrib.); 1912a (revis.).—Schulz, O. E., 1921 (n. spp.).—Weinmann, J. A., 1810 (*redowskii*).  
**Esquirolia**: Léveillé, H., 1916d.  
**Eutrema wasabi**: Fairchild, D. G., 1903a.—Makino, T., 1914.  
**Goldbachia ikonnikovii**: Vasil'chenko, I. T., 1936a.  
**Hemilophia**: Schulz, O. E., 1921 (n. spp.); 1926 (*rockii*).  
**Hesperis**: Fournier, E., 1866 (monogr.).  
**Hutchinsia tibetica**: Thomson, T., 1852b.  
**Isatis**: Fortune, R., 1846e (*indigotica*).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1841b (syst.).  
**Lepidium**: Jacot, A. P., 1930 (*chitungense*).—Kitagawa, M., 1936e (*virginicum, apetalum*).—Makino, T., 1929z (*micranthum*).—Matsuda, S., 1919f (*virginicum*).—Stehenkova, M., 1932 (*sativum*).—Thellung, A., 1906 (monogr.).  
**Macropodium pterospermum**: Miyoshi, M., 1887b.  
**Martinella**: Léveillé, H., 1916d (*esquirolia* as new name).  
**Matthiola**: Conti, P., 1900 (syst.).—Matsuda, S., 1919c (*incana*).—Takenaka, K., 1928b (*incana*).  
**Megacarpaea**: Fedtschenko, B. A., 1915b (syst.).—Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimailo, M. E., 1896-1907 (*delavayi*).  
**Moricandia sonchifolia**: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1930.—Goldring, W., 1880a.—Hay, T., 1930.—Hooker, J. D., 1876c.  
**Nasturtium**: Hance, H. F., 1865c (*cantonense*).—Makino, T., 1926m (*officinale*).—Matsuda, S., 1912g (*sikokianum*).—Nakai, T., 1920f (*sublyratum*).—Oliver, D., 1887u (*henryi*).  
**Orychophragmus**: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1930 (compar. with *Moricandia*).  
**Parrya pumila**: Kurz, S., 1872.  
**Psilonema**: Meyer, C. A., 1840 (monogr.).  
**Pugionium**: Komarov, V. L., 1932b (crit.).—Ledebour, C. F. von, 1844 (*cornutum* transf. from *Salsolaceae*).  
**Raphanus**: André, E., 1875 (*acanthiiformis=sativus*).—Cleyer, A., 1695a (*"daikon"*).—Léveillé, H., 1916c (n. spp.).—Makino, T., 1905d (*raphanistrum*); 1917b.—Pailieux, A., 1883d (*sativus*).—Sinskaja, E. N., 1931 (origin cult. forms).  
**Roripa**: Hara, H., 1936h (nomenclat.).—Makino, T., 1926m (*nasturtium-aquaticum*).  
**Sameraria**: Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1841b (syst.).  
**Sinapis chinensis**: Thellung, A., 1908.  
**Sisymbrium**: Fournier, E., 1865 (monogr.).—Schulz, O. E., 1932 (*japonicum*).—Smith, W. W., Banerji, S. C., and Ramaswami, M. S., 1913 (*monachorum*).  
**Stubendorffia lipskyi**: Busch, N. A., 1913c.  
**Subularia aquatica**: Ohwi, J., and Yoshii, R., 1934.  
**Thlaspi**: Busch, N. A., 1936 (*cochleariforme*).—Makino, T., 1929aa (*arvense*).  
**Wasabia japonica**: Hisauchi, K., 1936d.

## CUCURBITACEAE

- Cogniaux, A., 1880 (distrib.); 1881 (monogr.); 1893 (tribe Zanonieae); 1916 (monogr. Fevillaeae, Melothrieae).—Cogniaux, A., and Harms, H., 1924 (monogr. Cucurbitaceae-Cucumerinae).—Fougère, A., 1897 (crit.).—Naudin, C., 1862a, 1866a (n. spp.).—Seringe, N. C., 1828.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (cult. Manch.).  
**Actinostemma**: Bois, D., 1900b (*paniculatum*).—Franquet, R., 1930 (transf. to *Bolbostemma*).—Fougère, A., 1897 (crit.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1899-1900 (*biglandulosum*).  
**Anguina sinensis**: Micheli, P. A., 1729.  
**Benicasa cerifera**: Petiaev, S. I., 1930b.  
**Bolbostemma**: Franquet, R., 1930 (n. gen.).  
**Cucumis**: Gabaev, S. G., 1930, 1932 (syst.).—Naudin, C., 1859a (monogr.).—Wittmack, L., 1892c (Jap. cucumber).  
**Cucurbita**: Bailey, L. H., 1929c (cult. spp.).—Jacquin, [H.], 1832 (monogr. melons).—Makino, T., 1926x (*moschata*).—Naudin, C., 1856 (crit.); 1893 (*minima*).—Pangalo, K. I., 1930a (monogr. water-melons); 1930b (lit. melons); 1930c (Chin. melons).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1925h (gourd cult.).—Tilli, M. A., 1723 (*sinensis*).—Zhiteneva, N. E., 1930a (pumpkins); 1930b (lit. pumpkins, squashes).  
**Fevillea**: Fougère, A., 1897 (*cordifolia*).  
**Gomphogyne**: Gagnepain, F., 1918b (n. spp.).  
**Gymnopetalum**: Gagnepain, F., 1918b (n. spp.).

- Gynostemma cardiosperma**: Oliver, D., 1892k.  
**Hemsleya**: Cogniaux, A., 1889 (n. gen.); 1893 (*chinensis*); 1909 (*trifoliolata*).  
**Herpetospermum**: Cogniaux, A., 1905 (n. spp.).  
**Lagenaria vulgaris**: Maeda, M., 1929.—Sornay, P. de, 1923b.  
**Luffa**: Exell, A. W., 1933a (*aegyptiaca*).—Howes, F. N., 1931 (*cylindrica*).—Kobiakova, J. A., 1930 (econ.).—Naudin, C., 1873 (*veitchii=cylindrica*).—Sornay, P. de, 1923a (*acutangula*).  
**Maximowiczia**: Anonymous, 1874j (*sinensis*).—Planchon, J. E., 1862-65 (*chinensis*).—Regel, E., 1862p, 1862ee (*chinensis*).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1856-59 (n. gen.).  
**Melothria**: Kitamura, S., 1936d (*perpusilla*).—Naudin, C., 1866b (*cucumerina*).  
**Mitrosicyos**: Maximowicz, C. J., 1860a (n. gen.).  
**Momordica charantia**: Nakamura, T., 1913.—Petiaev, S. I., 1930b.—Schulz, O. E., 1933c (*microspermum*).  
**Schizopepon**: Gagnepain, F., 1918b (n. spp.).—Kitamura, S., 1936 (*bryoniaefolius*).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1860a (n. gen.).—Oliver, D., 1892j (*dioicus*).  
**Sechium edule**: Makino, T., 1926b (Japan).  
**Thladiantha**: Gagnepain, F., 1918a (revis.).  
*dubia*: Anonymous, 1900e.—Bouché, C., 1866.—Dutailly, G., 1876.—Hooker, W. J., 1864c.—Meunissier, A., 1923b.—Morren, E., 1872.—Naudin, C., 1859b.—Peters, E. J., 1882.  
*henryi*: Oliver, D., 1892i.  
*longifolia*: Oliver, D., 1892h.  
*nudiflora*: Baroni, E., 1896b.  
*oliveri*: Mottet, S., 1903d.  
**Trichosanthes**: Cayla, V., 1908 (*rubriflos*).—Hooker, J. D., 1886d (*palmata*).—Kitamura, S., 1936d (*rostrata*).—Nakai, T., 1917i (*kirilowii*).—Regel, E., 1872b (*japonica*).—Sims, J., 1804a (*anguina*).

## CYNOCRAMBACEAE

- Cynocrambe japonicum**: Makino, T., 1912d.  
**Thelygonum**: Makino, T., 1887c (new Jap. spp.).—Ulbrich, E., 1933 (revis.).

## CYNOMORIACEAE

- Cynomorium coccineum**: Hance, H. F., 1874f (distrib.).

## CYPERACEAE

- Araki, E., 1933 (Japan).—Boeckeler, O., 1868-77 (Berlin herb.); 1884 (n. spp.).—1888-90 (syst.).—Camus, E. G., 1910 (crit.).—Clarke, C. B., 1901 (crit.); 1908 (n. gen., spp.); 1909 (illus.).—Kükenthal, G., 1898 (Brotherus' coll. Turkestan); 1909b (monogr. Caricoideae); 1910-11 (monogr. Caricoideae in Siberia); 1910-29 (n. spp.); 1912 (Maire's Yunnan coll.); 1930a, 1930b (H. Smith's coll.); 1932 (Y. Tsiang's coll.); 1935-36 (monogr. Scirpoideae-Cypereae).—Léveillé, H., 1898e (Hongkong spp.); 1904a (Faurie's Jap., Korean spp., exclusive of *Carex*); 1904b (Cavalerie's coll., exclusive of *Carex*); 1906b (list Chin., Jap. spp.).—Matsuda, S., 1914f (Hwang's coll.).—Meinshausen, K. F., 1900 (coll. St. Petersburg herb.).—Meyer, C. A., 1831 (n. spp. Kamchatka).—Nakai, T., 1912a (revis. Jap., Korean Cyperinae).—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1834a (crit.); 1834b (rev. gen.); 1843a (Kwangtung spp.).—Ohwi, J., 1936i (Japan).—Palla, E., 1910 (Faurie's, Chanet's coll.).—Pfeiffer, H., 1925 (taxon. Mapanieae).—Poplavskaya, G. I., 1914a (Transbaikalia).—Schkuhr, C., 1801-06 (crit.).—Steudel, E. G., 1846a (Görling's coll.).—T'ang, T., 1932b (Hopei spp.).  
**Arthrostylis**: Hance, H. F., 1869e.  
**Bolboschoenus**: Drobov, V. P., 1913b (taxon. Siber. spp.).  
**Carex**:  
 EASTERN ASIA (as a whole): Boott, F., 1846a; 1858-67 (illus.).—Camus, E. G., 1910b, 1912a.—Clarke, C. B., 1904.—Franchet, A., 1895d; 1895e.—Gorodkov, B. N., 1927.—Holm, T., 1907 (distrib.).—Kreczetowicz, V. I., 1932 (subgen. *Vignea*).—Kükenthal, G., 1903.—Léveillé, H., 1905c, 1905-06.—Ohwi, J., 1932-34.—Wahlenberg, G., 1802-03 (monogr.).  
 CHINA: Franchet, A., 1896-98 (revis.).—Léveillé, H., 1901c (Shensi); 1903 (Shanghai); 1906g, 1906q, 1910e.—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902b.—Matsuda, S., 1914f.—T'ang, T., 1932a (Szechwan); 1932b (Hopei).  
 CHOSEN: Léveillé, H., 1901c, 1908f.—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902, 1903-04.—Ohwi, J., 1930-31.  
 FORMOSA: Kükenthal, G., 1905.—Ohwi, J., 1934d.  
 HOKKAIDO: Akiyama, S., 1932, 1935a (conspectus).

- JAPAN: Akiyama, S., 1931, 1931-35; 1932 (revis.); 1933-35a (anat. leaves); 1933-35b; 1935b.—Araki, E., 1933 (Santau dist.).—Boott, F., 1856 (Wright's coll.).—Franchet, A., 1896-98 (revis.).—Kükenthal, G., 1905 (Sect. *Frigida*).—Léveillé, H., 1901b, 1901c, 1904f.—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1901-02 (enum.).—Ohwi, J., 1930-31, 1931.—Okuyama, S., 1935c (coll. from Ose).—Sutō, T., 1933 (conspectus, Simotsu spp.).

KURILE ISLANDS: Ohwi, J., 1935b.

LIU KIU ISLANDS: Akiyama, S., 1932 (conspectus).

SAKHALIN: Kükenthal, G., 1909a (Faurie's coll.).—Léveillé, H., 1909b, 1909g.—Nakai, T., 1909f.

SIBERIA: Gorodkov, B. N., 1930.

USSURI: Luchnik, Z. I., 1935c.

*alpina*: Kükenthal, G., 1898.

*apodostachya*: Ohwi, J., 1934d.

*baccans*: Clarke, C. B., 1893.

*brachyathera*: Ohwi, J., 1934d.

*brunnea*: Ohwi, J., 1936b.

*canina*: Dunn, S. T., 1910b.

*chaffanjonii*: Camus, E. G., 1912a.

*chloroleuca*: Meinshausen, K. F., 1893a.

*cinerascens*: Kükenthal, G., 1902.

*dielsiana*: Kükenthal, G., 1913.

*explens*: Kükenthal, G., 1902.

*forrestii*: Kükenthal, G., 1913.

*gendrei*: Léveillé, H., 1905f.

*gentiliana*: Léveillé, H., 1901b.

*haematostachys*: Léveillé, H., 1901c.

*hatsumimana*: Ohwi, J., 1934d.

*heudesi*: Léveillé, H., 1901c.—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1903.

*japonica*: Pynaert, E., 1894.

*kiyozumiensis*: Akiyama, S., 1931.

*kryloviana*: Schischkin, B. K., and Sergievskaja, L., 1928.

*laeviculmis*: Meinshausen, K. F., 1893a.

*laza*: Alm, C. G., and Kotilainen, M. J., 1933.

*lebrunii*: Léveillé, H., 1915e.

*longerostrata*: Kitagawa, M., 1935j.

*macrocephala*: Fernald, M. L., 1930b.

*mandshurica*: Meinshausen, K. F., 1893a.

*melananthaeformis*: Litvinov, D. I., 1909b, 1911-12.

*micrantha*: Kükenthal, G., 1902.

*microsaccus*: Clarke, C. B., 1903.

*millisii*: Dunn, S. T., 1912b.

*moupinensis*: Baillon, H., 1893c.

*oederoides*: Akiyama, S., 1935b.

*okushirensis*: Akiyama, S., 1935b.

*olivieri*: Léveillé, H., 1904f.

*omeienensis*: T'ang, T., 1932a.

*orthostachys*: Kükenthal, G., 1899.

*pediformis*: Drobov, V. P., 1914c.

*polyschoena*: Léveillé, H., 1901c.

*sampsoni*: Hance, H. F., 1868c.

*scaposa*: Beck von Mannagetta, G., 1894.—Hooker, J. D., 1837c.

*semplena*: Kükenthal, G., 1902.

*stenophylla*: Litvinov, D. I., 1909b.

*tchenkeouensis*: Camus, E. G., 1910b.

*tegulata*: Léveillé, H., 1901c.

*tenuistachya*: Kitagawa, M., 1935j.—Nakai, T., 1923b.

*trichosperma*: Ohwi, J., 1934d.

*tristis*: Litvinov, D. I., 1911-12.

*urelytra*: Ohwi, J., 1934d.

*vanioti*: Léveillé, H., 1901b.

*wrightii*: Matsuda, S., 1912c.

*yezo-alpina*: Akiyama, S., 1935a.

**Chlorocyperus franchetii**: Palla, E., 1909.

**Cladium**: Fernald, M. L., 1923 (syn. of *Mariscus*).—Hance, H. F., 1885c (*ensigerum*).

**Cobresia**. See *Kobresia*.

**Cyperus**: Boeckeler, O., 1882 (n. spp. Japan).—Caille, 1878 (*textilis*).—Carrière, E. A., 1879b (*textilis*).—Clarke, C. B., 1884-86 (crit.).—Hance, H. F., 1879b (*tegetiformis*).—Kükenthal, G., 1931 (*ohwi*); 1935-36 (monogr.).—Matsuda, S., 1914k (*japonicus*).—Nakai, T., 1915d (monogr.); 1935k (*nitens*).—Ogata, M., 1926c (*iwasakii*).—Rottboell, C. F., 1773 (*ira*).—Thielton-Dyer, W. T., 1880 (*tegetiformis*).—Thümen, F. von, 1858 (distrib.).

- Eleocharis:** Hsü, Kuang-ch'i, 1640, Chinese append. (edible).—Fernald, M. L. and Brackets, A. E., 1929 (*palustris*).—Svenson, H. K., 1929-37 (monogr.).
- Eriophorum:** Makino, T., 1929n (*vaginatum*).—Nakai, T., 1911-35 (key Korean spp.).—Palla, E., 1909 (*coreanum*).
- Fimbristylis:** Hance, H. F., 1868c (*gracilentia*).—Makino, T., 1911b (*spathacea*).—Palla, E., 1909 (*crassispica*).—Tuyama, T., 1935 (new Jap. spp.).
- Haplostylis:** Walker-Arnott, G. A., 1834 (n. gen.).
- Homalostachys sinensis:** Pfeiffer, H., 1929 (transf. to *Scleria*).
- Isolepis oligantha:** Meyer, C. A., 1831.
- Kobresia:** Kükenthal, G., 1912 (*capillifolia*); 1913 (*bonati-ana*).
- Lepironia:** Boeckeler, O., 1896 (*compressa*).—Hance, H. F., 1879b (*mucronata*).—Shirai, M., 1905e (*mucronata*).
- Mapania:** Pfeiffer, H., 1925 (monogr.).—Uittien, H., 1936 (*sinensis*).
- Mariscus:** Fernald, M. L., 1923 (*Cladium* as syn.).
- Remirea maritima:** Pfeiffer, H., 1931, 1936.
- Rhynchospora:** Palla, E., 1909 (n. spp.).
- Scirpus:** Drobov, V. P., 1913b (taxon. *Bolboschoenus* in Siberia).—Hance, H. F., 1874k (*triqueter*).—Hisauichi, K., 1934b (*nipponicus*).—Okuyama, S., 1935b (*orientalis, radicans*).—Tang, T., 1932a (n. spp. Szechwan); 1932b (Hopeh spp.).
- Scleria sinensis:** Pfeiffer, H., 1929.

## CYRTANDRACEAE

[See Gesneriaceae]

## DAPHNIPHYLLACEAE

[See Euphorbiaceae-Daphniphyllum]

## DAPHNACEAE

[See Thymelaeaceae]

## DIAPENSIACEAE

- Busch, E., 1925 (Siber. spp.).—Diels, L., 1914 (crit.).—Gray, A., 1873a, 1879b (revis.).
- Berneuxia:** Decaisne, J., 1873a (deser.).
- Diapensia:** Diels, L., 1912b (*purpurea*).—Evans, W. E., 1927b (revis.).—Makino, T., 1928uu, 1929hh (*laponica*).
- Schizocodon:** Anonymous, 1893h (*soldanelloides*).—Arnott, S., 1903 (*soldanelloides*).—Baillon, H., 1891 (crit.).—Drude, O., 1874 (phylog.).—Gray, A., 1873a (phylog.).—Hooker, J. D., 1893c (*soldanelloides*).—Johnson, A. T., 1928b (*soldanelloides*).—Masters, M. T., 1893a (*soldanelloides*).
- Shortia:** Baillon, H., 1891 (crit.).—Gray, A., 1879b (*galacifolia*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1899n (*sinensis*); 1907g (*uniflora*).—Hindmarsh, W. T., 1904 (*uniflora*).—House, H. D., 1907 (synop.).—Kache, P., 1917b (*uniflora*).—Matsuda, S., 1917b (*soldanelloides*).

## DILLENIACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824b (monogr.).—Rehder, A., 1915b (Wilson's coll.).—Takeda, H., 1914a (Chin. names).
- Actinidia:** Baillon, H., 1890-91.—Dunn, S. T., 1911a (revis.).—Fairchild, D. G., 1913c (econ.).—Favorskaya, N. A., 1934 (lit., distrib.).—Kupfer, L. K., 1930 (nomenclat. lit.).—Lechner, S., 1915 (phylogeny).—Nakai, T., 1913e (synop. Jap. spp.).—Skvortsov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manchuria).—Thatcher, A. E., 1922b (cult. spp.).
- arguta:* Evreinoff, V. A., 1934b.
- chinensis:* Arnold, R. E., 1928.—Navello, J., 1909.—Oliver, D., 1887l.—Sprague, T. A., 1914b.—Woodall, E. H., 1909a.
- coriacea:* Stapf, O., 1928d.
- fortunata:* Finet, E. A., and Gagnepain, F., 1906.
- kolomikta:* Anonymous, 1924b.—Carrière, E. A., 1872o.—H., C., 1874.—Stapf, O., 1926g.
- polygama:* Hooker, J. D., 1896h.—Lauche, W., 1879b.
- vulubilis:* Carrière, E. A., 1874l.—H., C., 1874.
- Clematoclethra:** Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1936b (*actinidioides*).—Baillon, H., 1890-91 (crit.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1906j (n. spp.).—Komarov, V. L., 1908a (revis.).—Lechner, S., 1915 (syst. anat.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1889d (syst.).
- Delima:** Hance, H. F., 1869g (crit.).—Hooker, W. J., 1831b (*sarmentosa*).
- Saurauia:** Candolle, A. P. de, 1822 (monogr.).—Lechner, S.,

## DIOSCOREACEAE

- Knuth, R., 1924 (monogr.); 1925-34 (n. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1916h (Wilson's coll.).—Uline, E. B., 1898 (monogr.).
- Dioscorea:** Itô, Takeo, 1925b (key Formosan spp.).—Makino, T., 1888-89 (crit.).—Matsuno, G., 1918 (revis. Jap. spp.).—Prain, D., and Burkill, I. H., 1905a, 1908 (n. spp.); 1914 (synop. Old World spp.); 1925, 1926, 1931-33 (n. spp.).—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1933e ("Uyone," native of Hokkaido).—Vriese, W. H. de, 1855d (edible spp.).
- batatas:* Anonymous, 1854c, 1855a, 1857a.—Carrière, E. A., 1866c.—Decaisne, J., 1854c, 1854e, 1854-55a, 1855a.—Duchartre, P., 1858.—Hoffmann, J., 1855.—Naudin, C., 1855c.—Regel, E., 1855.—Richard (du Cantal), 1855.—Riecke, U., 1855.—Rivoire, P., 1934.—Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1858e.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1855b.
- codonopsidifolia:* Kamikôti, S., 1935a.
- decaisneana:* Carrière, E. A., 1865a, 1866c.
- elephantopus:* Matsuzaki, N., 1931.
- fargesii:* Bois, D., 1900a, 1900e.—Franchet, A., 1896j.—Heckel, E., 1901b.
- hypoglauca:* Palibin, J. W., 1906.
- japonica:* Bois, D., 1893a.—Decaisne, J., 1855a.—Heckel, E., 1901a.—Hoffmann, J., 1855.—Makino, T., 1927x.—Paillieux, A., 1889.—Pépin, [P. D.], 1855.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1855b.
- rhopogonoides:* Henry, A., 1895.—Oliver, D., 1889i.
- swinhoei:* Rolfe, R. A., 1882.
- yunnanensis:* Prain, D., and Burkill, I. H., 1904.
- Testudinaria elephantipes:** Matsuzaki, N., 1931.

## DIPSACACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1830k (monogr.).—Doll, W., 1927 (crit.).
- Dipsacus:** Coulter, T., 1824 (syst.).—Hill, J., 1772a (illus.).—Oliver, D., 1891w (*asper*).
- Scabiosa:** Hill, J., 1772a (crit.).—Hutchinson, J., 1918h (*hookeri*).—K., E., 1907 (*tartarica*).—Mottet, S., 1908b (*japonica*).
- Triplotegia:** See under Valerianaceae.

## DIPTEROCARPACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1868b (monogr.).—Smith, J. E., 1789-91 (*Vatica chinensis*).

## DROSERACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824m (monogr.).—Diels, L., 1906 (monogr.).—Léveillé, H., 1898a (list.).—Planchon, J. E., 1848a.—Yazawa, K., and Tanaka, K., 1905 (synop. Jap. spp.).
- Dionaea muscipula:** Makino, T., 1928ss, 1932c (Japan).
- Drosera:** Hamet, R., 1907 (monogr.).—Kurosawa, G., 1920 (revis., Formosa).—Makino, T., 1905a (*loweiri*); 1930a (*lunata*); 1931m (*pellata*).—Matsuda, S., 1911m (*lunata*).—Shimada, Y., 1914d (Formosa).—Walker-Arnott, G. A., (synop. E. India spp.).
- Drosophyllum lusitanicum:** Matsuzaki, N., 1928b.

## EBENACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1844e (monogr.).—Hiern, W. P., 1873 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1916f (Wilson's coll.).
- Diospyros:** Busch, P., 1913 (anat., syst.).—Carrière, E. A., 1872k (cult. forms).—Chen, Luetta, 1935b (se. China).—Chun, W. Y., and Chen, Luetta, 1936 (new Hainan spp.).—McClure, F. A., 1926 (Kwangtung); 1929a (paper making).—Nagy, L. von, 1876.—Naudin, C., 1880.—Trabut, L., 1924 (edible spp.).—Tsêng, Mien-chih, 1936a (Hangchow).—Yasaki, S., 1905b.
- chinensis* (=D. *kaki*): Blume, C. L., 1823.—Jarry-Desloges, R., 1933.
- chunii:* Metcalf, F. P., and Chen, Luetta, 1935.
- costata* (=D. *kaki*): Carrière, E. A., 1870b, 1871b, 1872e.—Hanbury, T., 1893.—Watson, W., 1907a.
- foochowensis:* Chen, Luetta, 1936.—Metcalf, F. P., and Chen, Luetta, 1935.
- kaki:* André, E., 1871c, 1872a, 1887.—Anonymous, 1891e, 1926a.—Burbidge, F. W., 1897.—Carrière, E. A., 1874a, 1878e, 1880f, 1888a.—Catros-Geraud, 1904.—Dupont, E., 1880a, 1880b.—Gumbleton, W. E., 1891.—Hemsley, W. B., 1907b, 1911f.—Jarry-Desloges, R., 1933.—Marco, E., 1893.—Thomas, C. C., 1931.—Zaretzkii, A. J., 1929a, 1929b, 1934a.



*lycopersicon*: Carrière, E. A., 1878e.  
*mazellii*: Carrière, E. A., 1874a.  
*rozburghii*: Carrière, E. A., 1872k.—Hemsley, W. B., 1911f.  
*sinensis*: Hemsley, W. B., 1906i.  
*sumyensis*: Chun, W. Y., and Chen, Luetta, 1935.  
*susarticulata*: Chen, Luetta, 1936.  
*vaccinioides*: Loddiges, C., 1829a.  
*wieseneri*: Carrière, E. A., 1888a.

## ELAEAGNACEAE

Lecomte, H., 1915a (taxon. Chin., Indo-Chin. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1915e (Wilson's coll.).—Richard, A., 1823 (monogr.).—Saida, K., 1893a (key Jap. gen.).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1857 (monogr.).—Servetaz, C., 1908; 1909 (monogr.).  
**Elaeagnus**: Longhouse, F. J., 1906.—Nakai, T., 1916d (Jap., Korean, Formosan spp.).—Nicholson, G., 1892 (hort.).  
*attenuata*: Nakai, T., 1918n.  
*chekiangensis*: Matsuda, S., 1916c.  
*courtoisi*: Belval, H., 1933a, 1933b.  
*delavayi*: Lecomte, H., 1915c.  
*edulis*: May, 1876.  
*fargesii*: Lecomte, H., 1915c.  
*gonyanthes*: Hance, H. F., 1868o.  
*liukuensis*: Wilson, E. H., 1920a.  
*longipes*: Berthoulet, A., 1889.—Masters, M. T., 1873.—Morren, E., 1883.—Sargent, C. S., 1888i.  
*macrophylla*: Auton, W., 1925.—Hooker, J. D., 1899b.—Johnson, A. T., 1928c, 1930k.—Mulligan, B. O., 1930a.  
*montana*: Nakai, T., 1918n.  
*multiflora*: Anonymous, 1919f.—Hooker, J. D., 1894b.—Nash, G. V., 1919d.—[Wood, M.], 1929e.  
*nikoensis*: Hara, H., 1933-34.  
*parvifolia*: Nicholson, G., 1892.  
*reflexa*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1844a.  
**Hippophae**: Russaleev, A. P., 1934 (*rhamnoides*).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1863 (*tibetana*).—Shchukin, S. S., 1850 (*rhamnoides*).—Shikhovskii, I., 1850 (syst.).

## ELAEOCARPACEAE

Hu, H. H., 1932b (Y. Ts'iang's coll.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915c (Wilson's coll.).  
**Echinocarpus sinensis**: Hance, H. F., 1884d.  
**Elaeocarpus**: Gagnepain, F., 1910b (*duclouxii*).—Hu, H. H., 1925a (n. spp.).—Jussieu, A. L. de, 1808c (crit.).—Kanehira, R., 1914c (*ggnitrus*).—Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, S., 1934 (*hayatae*).—Nakai, T., 1918l (*decipiens, elliptica*); 1923g (n. sect.).—Oliver, D., 1896d (*hainanensis*).—Turczaninow, N., 1846 (Cumming's, Zollinger's coll.).  
**Sloanea**: Chun, W. Y., 1932a (*elegans*).—Gagnepain, F., 1910c (*hanceana*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1900e (*hongkongensis*).—Hu, H. H., 1925a (n. spp.).

## ELATINACEAE

Kossinsky, K. K., 1917 (syst.).

## EMPETRACEAE

Krishtofovich, A. N., 1914 (syst.).  
**Empetrum**: Good, R. D'O., 1927 (revis.).—Okada, K., 1930a (*nigrum*).

## ERICACEAE

Boissieu, H. de, 1897b (Faurie's Japan coll.).—Busch, E., 1915-19 (Siber., Far East spp.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1839a, 1839b (monogr.).—Diels, L., 1924b (H. Smith's coll.).—Don, D., 1834 (phylog. of gen.).—Kuznetsov, J. W., 1916 (spp. Asiat. Russ.).—Léveillé, H., 1903e (Bodinier's coll.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1870c (revis. Rhododendreae).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1863b (Jap. spp.).—Niedenzu, F., 1890 (taxon. distrib. Arbutoideae, Vaccinoideae).—Pax, F., 1921 (n. spp.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913j (Wilson's coll.).—Stoker, F., 1935a (hort. notes).  
**Agapetes**: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1935a, 1935c.—Evans, W. E., 1927a.—Nakai, T., 1936j.  
**Andromeda**: Bean, W. J., 1896k.—Eyman, J. F., 1883 (Jap. spp.).—Flechtner, J., 1915a (rev.).—Makino, T., 1894b (revis.).  
*campanulata*: Hooker, J. D., 1889c.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1873b.  
*chinensis*: Loddiges, C., 1830a.

*japonica*: Britten, J., 1877.—Carrière, E. A., 1876g.—Morren, E., 1871c.—Pynaert, E., 1885a. [See also *Pieris japonica*.]  
*nana*: Yabe, Y., 1904c.

**Arctica**: Yabe, Y., 1904c.

**Azalea** [See also *Rhododendron*]: Akashi, K., 1919 (Kurume azaleas).—Anonymous, 1920a (Kurume azaleas).—Atwood, A. C., 1927 (bibliog. hort. lit.).—Bean, W. J., 1898j; 1928c.—Bowers, C. G., 1936 (hort. monogr.).—Fortune, R., 1854d (Garden in Shanghai).—Hemsley, W. B., 1877b (hardy spp.).—Hume, H. H., 1931 (hort.).—Ingram, C., 1927b (Jap. spp.).—Koch, K., 1857c (Chin. spp.).—Makino, T., 1929e (Jap. spp.).—Regel, E., 1871a (revis.).—Wilson, E. H., and Rehder, A., 1921 (monogr.).—Yashiroda, K., 1929b (Kurume azaleas).—Zabel, H., 1902.

*amoena*: Galeotti, H. G., 1852b.—Hooker, W. J., 1853d.—Jäger, H., 1860.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854j.

*chrysantha*: Makino, T., 1928t.

*crispiflora*: Anonymous, 1880d.—Galeotti, H. G., 1853b.—Hooker, W. J., 1853c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854c.—Morrens, C., 1854d.

*danielsiana*: Paxton, J., 1835b.

*degronianum*: Makino, T., 1928w, 1928jj.

*dianthiflora*: Carrière, E. A., 1891b.

*fauriei*: Makino, T., 1928u.

*fragrans*: Adams, M. F., 1810.

*indica*: Anderson, W., 1817.—André, E., 1865.—Cleyer, A., 1689c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1853b.—Lindley, J., 1824b, 1835a, 1835b, 1842b.—Loddiges, C., 1818j, 1827b, 1828e, 1831b.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1824c.—Paxton, J., 1835b.—Sims, J., 1812d, 1824c.—Wenderoth, 1837.

[See also *Rhododendron indicum*.]

*ledifolia*: Hooker, W. J., 1829b.

*linearifolia*: Hooker, J. D., 1869a.

*mollis*: Carrière, E. A., 1874b, 1886e.—Dean, R., 1879.—Goujon, 1873.—Hemsley, W. B., 1877b.—Koch, K., 1872.—Regel, E., 1867d.—Valkenier-Suringar, J., 1904, 1908.—Van Houtte, L., 1873c.

*obtusata*: Carrière, E. A., 1876f.—Lindley, J., 1846g.—Nicholson, G., 1886.

*ovata*: Fortune, R., 1847d.—Hooker, W. J., 1858d.

*pontica* var. *sinensis*: Lindley, J., 1829d.

*pumila*: Poiteau, A., 1829.

*sinensis*: Koch, K., 1872.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1868b.—Loddiges, C., 1824b.—Morren, C., 1845d, 1847c.—Poiteau, A., 1829.—Valkenier-Suringar, J., 1904, 1908.—Van Houtte, L., 1874e.—Watson, W., 1899a.

*squamata*: Anonymous, 1846f.—Lindley, J., 1847a.

*variegata*: Maund, B., 1850c.

*vittata*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854d.—Morren, E., 1866.

**Bodinierella cavaleriei**: Craib, W. G., 1919b (transf.).

**Botryostegia**: Stapf, O., 1934b (n. gen.).

**Cassiope**: Good, R. D'O., 1926.—Hara, H., 1935d (*tetragona*).—Lempert, F., 1935a (*lycopodioides*).—Makino, T., 1927n, 1929u (*lycopodioides*).—Rikli, M., 1914 (distrib.).—Stapf, O., 1924e (*selaginoides*).

**Craibiodendron**: Smith, W. W., 1912b (n. spp.).

**Enkianthus**: Bean, W. J., 1896k.—Craib, W. G., 1919a, 1919b (cult., n. spp.).—Fang, Wên-p'ei, 1935 (syst.).—Makino, T., 1894b (revis. Jap. spp.).—Palibin, J. W., 1899 (revis.).—Williams, J. C., 1926 (cult. spp.).—Wilson, E. H., 1907a (synop.); 1929f (hort.).

*campanulatus*: Bean, W. J., 1920f.—Clark, J., 1913.—Hooker, J. D., 1839c.—Osborn, A., 1911c.—Slinger, L. S., 1931.—[Wood, M.], 1929d.

*chinensis*: Sealy, J. R., 1935d.

*himalaicus*: Hooker, J. D., 1879c.

*japonicus*: Carrière, E. A., 1877e.—Hooker, J. D., 1870a.—Nakai, T., 1913d.

*leveilleanus*: Craib, W. G., 1919b.

*nikoensis*: Bean, W. J., 1904d.

*pauciflorus*: Wilson, E. H., 1907a.

*perulatus*: Nakai, T., 1936n.

*quinqueflorus*: Decaisne, J., 1849b.—Hérincq, F., 1859.—Lindley, J., 1825b.—Loddiges, C., 1826a.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1827f.—Sims, J., 1814c.—Wilson, E. H., 1907a.

*reticulatus*: Lindley, J., 1825c.—Maund, B., and Henslow, J. S., 1837a.—Paxton, J., 1838i.

*subsessilis*: Bean, W. J., 1904d.

**Epigaea asiatica**: Moore, W. P., 1925a.—Stapf, O., 1930u.



- Gaultheria:** Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1933c (*dumicola*).—Anonymous, 1926k (*veitchiana*); 1927k (*forrestii*).—Bean, W. J., 1919c (*cuneata*).—Boothman, H. S., 1930d (hort.).—Craib, W. G., 1912 (*veitchiana*).—Diels, L., 1924b (*pyrolloides*).—Hooker, J. D., 1899a (*trichophylla*).—Stapf, O., 1929b (*veitchiana*); 1931a (*caudata*).—Takada, H., 1918c (*miqueliana*).
- Harrimanella:** Coville, F. V., 1901 (n. gen.).—Makino, T., 1929q (*stelleriana*).
- Hugeria:** Maekawa, F., 1932-34 (revis.).
- Leucothoe:** Sleumer, H., 1936 (key).
- Menziesia multiflora:** Miyoshi, M., 1910b.
- Oxycoccus:** Rozanova, M. A., 1934b (*monogr.*).
- Phyllocladus:** Good, R. D'O., 1926 (e. *Asiat. spp.*).—Makino, T., 1926q (*aleutica*).—Okada, K., 1930a (*caerulea*).—Osborn, A., 1925c (*nipponica*).
- Pieris:** Bean, W. J., 1896k.—Léveillé, H., 1906f (revis.).—Makino, T., 1894b (Jap. spp.).
- formosa:** Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1934c.—Bean, W. J., 1898f, 1908c.—Skan, S. A., 1909.
- japonica:** Britten, J., 1877.—Johnson, A. T., 1930f.—Masters, M. T., 1882c.—Pynaert, E., 1885a.—Wales, N., 1929.—Wittmack, L., 1883c. [See also *Andromeda japonica*.]
- nana:** Yabe, Y., 1904c.
- popowi:** Palibin, J. W., 1906.
- taiwanensis:** Stapf, O., 1924k.—Wilson, E. H., 1923a.
- Oxycoccus:** Rozanova, M. A., 1934b (*monogr.*).
- Rhododendron:** Anonymous, 1928i (syst. list); 1931o (syn.); 1932g (Wilson's introd.).—Atwood, A. C., 1927 (hort. bibliog.).—Balfour, I. B., 1916-20, 1920-22 (n. spp.); 1917a (cult.); 1917b (Irroratum ser.); 1919 (large-leaved spp.).—Bean, W. J., 1899a (n. spp.); 1905a (Chin. spp.); 1919j (Fortunei group).—Besant, J. W., 1927-31.—Bois, D., 1911a (hort.).—Bowers, C. G., 1936 (hort. monogr.).—Breitfeld, A., 1888 (anat. distrib.).—Chittenden, F. J., 1934 (affin. *R. lapponicum*).—Clark, J., 1926.—Cleyer, A., 1686d.—[Coates, C. F.], 1925c (Lapponicum ser.).—Cowan, J. M., 1936b (n. spp.).—Cox, E. H. M., 1924 (Triflorum ser.); 1926 (Farrer's coll.); 1929a (dwarf spp.).—Cox, G. L., 1927 (cult. spp.).—Creasy, L. B., 1931g (dwarf spp.).—Dallimore, W., 1902b (deciduous spp.).—Forrest, G., 1912b, 1920; 1923b.—Franchet, A., 1886d, 1887a (n. spp.).—Goeze, E., 1908c (hist. introd.).—Hemsley, W. B., and Wilson, E. H., 1910 (n. spp.).—Hutchinson, J., 1919k (Maddeni ser.); 1921c (transf. to *Therorhodion*); 1924 (Hupeh); 1931 (new lepidote spp.).—Komatsu, S., 1917-18 (revis. Jap. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1903h (Chin. spp.); 1914j (n. spp.).—Magor, E. J. P., 1922 (hort.).—Matsuda, S., 1913k ("shi-nan").—Maximowicz, C. J., 1870c (revis. *Rhododendreae*).—McPherson, J. A., 1930 (crit.).—Millais, J. G., 1917 (syst.).—Miyoshi, M., 1910b (double-flowered Jap. sp.).—Moore, H. A., 1926 (Lapponicum ser.).—Moore, W. P., 1929.—Mottet, S., 1914-17, 1922c (n. spp.); 1924a.—Nakai, T., 1915g (Hanno, Japan); 1919c (subgen. names).—Osborn, A., 1914c, 1920c, 1923h, 1923i, 1923l.—Planchon, J. E., 1853l (synop. Indian spp.).—Rothschild, L. N. de, 1930 (introd. Gt. Brit.); 1931 (list of spp.).—Steffen, A., 1932 (introd. Germany).—Stevenson, J. B., 1924 (syst. list); 1930 (handbook).—Tagg, H. F., 1924a (coll. numbers, Grande ser.); 1925b (Farrer's coll.); 1925c (Grande ser. Forrest's coll.); 1925d, 1925e, 1926b, 1932d (Rock's seed coll.); 1926a (n. spp.); 1926c (Campylogynum ser.); 1926d (Falconer ser.); 1926e (Fulvum ser.); 1926f (subser. *Haematodes*); 1926g (Scabrifolium ser.); 1927a (n. spp.); 1927b (subser. *Forrestii*); 1927c (Thompsonii ser.); 1927d (subser. *Martinianum*); 1928a (Elepidote ser.); 1928c (Léveillé's spp.); 1931a (n. spp.); 1932c (Forrest's coll. 1924-25).—Tagg, H. F., and Forrest, G., 1927 (n. spp.).—Thomas, G. S., 1930 (early flowering spp.).—Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, 1909b.—Ward, F. K., 1920d, 1924b, 1926a, 1932a; 1935a (seeds, taxon.).—Watson, W., 1892c, 1892d, 1911 (hort.).—Wilding, E. H., 1923a (list, introd.).—Williams, J. C., 1927.—Wilson, E. H., 1922b, 1923k, 1923m, 1924c, 1924e, 1925f, 1925h (enum., various localities); 1927c (Rock's coll.).
- adenogynum:** Stapf, O., 1931m.
- adenopodum:** Bean, W. J., 1909b.—Watson, W., 1912a.
- albrechtii:** Stapf, O., 1930k.
- ambiguum:** Hemsley, W. B., 1911e.
- amesiae:** Stapf, O., 1930t.
- amoenum:** Decaisne, J., 1854b.
- anthosphaerum:** Stapf, O., 1926a.
- aperanthum:** McLaren, H. D., 1927.
- apodectum:** Stapf, O., 1924j.
- arborescens:** Noisette, L., 1838.
- argyrophylloides:** Anonymous, 1927b.—Hutchinson, J., 1918g.
- augustinii:** Anonymous, 1935-36a.—Bean, W. J., 1905a.—Craib, W. G., 1913b.—Mottet, S., 1909a.—Raffill, C. P., 1912.
- auriculatum:** Bean, W. J., 1916c.—Hutchinson, J., 1919a.
- auritum:** Tagg, H. F., 1932a, 1934.
- bacchii:** Hutchinerson, J., 1934e.
- baileyi:** Bean, W. J., 1931a.—Stapf, O., 1922d.
- benthamianum:** Hemsley, W. B., 1910g.
- badinieri:** Tagg, H. F., 1924a.
- boninense:** Nakai, T., 1920s.
- brachyanthum:** Anonymous, 1921b.—Hutchinson, J., 1918c.
- brachycarpum:** Anonymous, 1925g.—Hooker, J. D., 1903d.—Sargent, C. S., 1883c.
- bracteatum:** Stapf, O., 1924s.
- bullatum:** Anonymous, 1909j.
- bulu:** Hutchinson, J., 1932d.
- caesium:** Hutchinson, J., 1933b.
- callimorphum:** Hutchinson, J., 1919b.
- calophytum:** Anonymous, 1925j.—Leray, C., 1922.—P., S. W., 1923.—Stapf, O., and [Ballard, F.], 1929b.—Tagg, H. F., 1924a.
- campylogynum:** [Coates, C. F.], 1929.—Hutchinson, J., 1935f.
- cantabile:** Hutchinson, J., 1923a.
- cardiobasis:** Sleumer, H., 1935.
- cephalanthoides:** Osborn, A., 1930e.
- cerasium:** Ward, F. K., 1930h.
- championiae:** Hooker, J. D., 1851a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1852e.
- charanthium:** Hutchinson, J., 1916d.
- charitopes:** Hutchinson, J., 1934c.
- chartophyllum:** Mottet, S., 1912b.
- chasmanthoides:** Banfield, F. S., 1926.—Osborn, A., 1930d.
- chrysanthum:** Yabe, Y., 1927.
- chryseum:** Stapf, O., 1931k.
- chrysocalyx:** Wilson, E. H., 1925g.
- chrysodoron:** Hutchinson, J., 1934f, 1936b.
- clicalyx:** André, E., 1899b.—Hooker, J. D., 1901d.
- clementinae:** Hutchinson, J., 1935d.
- compactum:** Hutchinson, J., 1932a.
- concatenans:** Hutchinson, J., 1935i.
- concinnum:** Hutchinson, J., 1915d.—Raffill, C. P., 1913.
- coombense:** Hemsley, W. B., 1909b.
- crinigerum:** Hutchinson, J., 1936c.
- cyanocarpum:** Smith, W. W., 1914b.
- daphnifolium:** Diels, L., 1924b.
- dauricum:** Ker, J. B., 1817a.—Loddiges, C., 1822a, 1828d.—Wilson, E. H., 1923g.
- davidsonianum:** Hutchinson, J., 1915c.
- decorum:** Bean, W. J., 1899b.—Hutchinson, J., 1916c.—Mottet, S., 1914d.
- degronianum:** Carrière, E. A., 1869k.—Quihou, A., 1869.—Tagg, H. F., 1928b.
- delavayi:** Anonymous, 1925m.—Hemsley, W. B., 1907d.—Watson, W., 1904, 1912b.
- detonsum:** Hutchinson, J., 1934d.
- dichroanthum:** Anonymous, 1926i.—Hutchinson, J., 1919g.
- didymum:** Stapf, O., 1930q.
- dilatatum:** Hooker, J. D., 1899k.—Makino, T., 1918d.
- discolor:** Chenault, L., 1918-19.—Hutchinson, J., 1917a.—Osborn, A., 1922b.
- ellipticum:** Yoshida, S., 1904a.
- erigynum:** Hutchinson, J., 1934a.
- erubescens:** Hutchinson, J., 1916a.
- euchaites:** Anonymous, 1929a, 1935-36a.
- euchroum:** Tagg, H. F., 1924b.
- ezquisitum:** Hutchinson, J., 1933a.
- fareri:** Cels, A., 1841.
- fargesii:** Bean, W. J., 1922a.—Hutchinson, J., 1917g.—Raffill, C. P., 1912.—Watson, W., 1912c.
- fauriae:** Matsuda, M., 1934.
- ficulactum:** Balfour, I. B., 1916a.
- fimbriatum:** Hutchinson, J., 1932c.
- flavidum:** Hemsley, W. B., 1910e.
- floccigerum:** Stapf, O., 1932j.
- fordii:** Hemsley, W. B., 1906b.
- forrestii:** Stapf, O., 1930b.
- fortunei:** Hooker, J. D., 1866a.—Moore, T., 1858.
- fragarifolium:** Ward, F. K., 1929b.

- genestierianum*: Stapf, O., 1933f.  
*giganteum*: Cowan, J. M., 1936a.  
*glischrum*: Stapf, O., 1925a.  
*glomerulatum*: Hutchinson, J., 1932c.  
*griersonianum*: Anonymous, 1924d.—Bean, W. J., 1928d.—Meunissier, A., 1928a.—Stapf, O., and [Ballard, F.], 1930a.  
*habrotrichum*: Anonymous, 1921c.  
*haematocheilum*: Craib, W. G., 1913c, 1913e.  
*haematodes*: Stapf, O., and [Ballard, F.], 1929a.  
*hanceanum*: Hutchinson, J., 1916e.  
*hanceckii*: Oliver, D., 1895c.  
*harrovianum*: Hemsley, W. B., 1910c, 1910g.  
*hedyosmum*: Stapf, O., 1930i.  
*henryi*: Hance, H. F., 1881h, 1882d.  
*hippophaeoides*: Anonymous, 1922b, 1925c.—Stapf, O., and [Ballard, F.], 1928.  
*hirtipes*: Ward, F. K., 1930h.  
*hunnellianum*: Ku, Yang, 1935.  
*hypoglaucum*: Hutchinson, J., 1916b.  
*hypolepidotum*: [Coates, C. F.], 1929.—Stapf, O., 1931q.  
*indicum* (See also *Azalea indica*): Anonymous, 1908c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1844d.—Maund, B., and Henslow, J. S., 1840b.—Wenderoth, 1837.  
*insigne*: [Coates, C. F.], 1923.—Grove, A., 1923c.—Maxwell, H., 1934.  
*intricatum*: Hemsley, W. B., 1907f, 1907i.  
*irroratum*: Anonymous, 1911c.—Hooker, J. D., 1894d.  
*japonicum*: Hutchinson, J., 1911b.  
*kamtschaticum*: Hutchinson, J., 1908b.  
*keiskei*: Hemsley, W. B., 1910a.—Suzuki, T., 1932a.  
*komizamae*: Hisauchi, K., 1926c.  
*lacteam*: Anonymous, 1926h, 1935-36a.—Balfour, I. B., 1916a, 1916d.—Hemsley, W. B., 1911b.—Mottet, S., 1912f.—Stapf, O., 1923p.—Wilkie, D., 1932, 1933b.  
*ledifolium*: Regel, E., 1886c.  
*ledodes*: Anonymous, 1925i.—Hutchinson, J., 1920a.  
*leptothrium*: Osborn, A., 1927c.  
*leucaspis*: Tagg, H. F., 1929.—Ward, F. K., 1933.  
*levinei*: Metcalf, F. P., 1924e.  
*linearifolium*: Hooker, J. D., 1869a.  
*longesquamatum*: Hutchinson, J., 1936a.  
*longistylum*: Mottet, S., 1914c.  
*lucidum*: Anonymous, 1910f.  
*lutescens*: Hutchinson, J., 1920e.  
*lyi*: Stapf, O., 1925h.  
*mackenzianum*: Osborn, A., 1927a.  
*macrosepalum*: Maximowicz, C. J., 1870b.  
*macrostemon*: Okubo, S., 1895a.  
*magnificum*: Ward, F. K., 1935a.  
*makinoi*: Tagg, H. F., 1928b.  
*mallosum*: Hutchinson, J., 1935h.  
*mariae*: Hance, H. F., 1882d.  
*mariesii*: Hemsley, W. B., and Wilson, E. H., 1907.—Hutchinson, J., 1908a.  
*megacalyx*: Stapf, O., 1933k.  
*megeratum*: Moore, W. P., 1925b.—Stapf, O., 1927c.—Wilkie, D., 1931c.  
*metternichii*: Tagg, H. F., 1928b.  
*micranthum*: Chipp, T. F., 1908a.—Hutchinson, J., 1923d.  
*microleucum*: Hutchinson, J., 1933d.  
*micromeres*: Tagg, H. F., 1931b, 1932b.  
*minutiflorum*: Rehder, A., 1932b.  
*molle*: Koch, K., 1871.  
*monosematum*: Hutchinson, J., 1916f.  
*moupinensis*: Anonymous, 1933e.—Grignan, G. T., 1914a.—Grove, A., 1924b.—Hutchinson, J., 1915a.—Sabourin, L., 1928.—Willmott, E., 1914.  
*mucronatum*: Wales, N., 1931.  
*mucronulatum*: Bean, W. J., 1924a.—Hemsley, W. B., 1910b.—St. Paul, U. von, 1898a.—Sargent, C. S., 1896b, 1896e.—Takenaka, K., 1934.  
*neriiflorum*: Hutchinson, J., 1917d.  
*nigropunctatum*: Hutchinson, J., 1913c.  
*norikianum*: Suzuki, T., 1935b.  
*obtusum*: Makino, T., 1917i.—Miyazawa, B., 1918.—Nakai, T., 1922d.—Wilson, E. H., 1923b.  
*odoriferum*: Hutchinson, J., 1927.  
*oldhami*: Masters, M. T., 1882b.—Stapf, O., 1925l.  
*oleifolium*: Hutchinson, J., 1919d.—Osborn, A., 1919a.—Tagg, H. F., 1932e.  
*orbiculare*: Bean, W. J., 1922c.—Hutchinson, J., 1918i.  
*oreodoxa*: Bean, W. J., 1922b.—Maxwell, H., 1920.  
*oreotrepes*: Anonymous, 1928g.—Hutchinson, J., 1918k.  
*orthocladum*: Osborn, A., 1925l.  
*ovatum*: Gibbs, L., 1931.  
*pallascens*: Hutchinson, J., 1933e.  
*parvifolium*: Regel, E., 1877c.—Stapf, O., 1931b.—Thomas, G. S., 1930.  
*patulum*: Ward, F. K., 1930m.  
*pemakoense*: Comber, J., 1933.—Ward, F. K., 1930m.  
*peramabile*: Hutchinson, J., 1932b.  
*phoeniceum*: Wilson, E. H., 1923c.  
*planetum*: Stapf, O., 1923c.  
*poukhanense*: Nakai, T., 1920l.  
*praeteritum*: Hutchinson, J., 1922.—Osborn, A., 1923c.  
*praevernium*: Anonymous, 1920f.—Hutchinson, J., 1920k.—Osborn, A., 1923d.  
*pratii*: Hutchinson, J., 1935g.—Osborn, A., 1920d.  
*primulinum*: Anonymous, 1910j.—Hemsley, W. B., 1910g.  
*prostratum*: Hutchinson, J., 1918b.  
*pubescens*: Stapf, O., 1933i.  
*racemosum*: Anonymous, 1892f.—Forrest, G., 1910g.—Hooker, J. D., 1893a.—Mottet, S., 1912b.—Rehder, 1908.—Tagg, H. F., 1925a, 1932e.—Watson, W., 1892c.  
*repens*: Ward, F. K., 1929a.  
*rhombicum*: Bean, W. J., 1896d, 1896f.—Hooker, J. D., 1887f.—Mottet, S., 1909b.—Regel, E., 1868d.  
*rirei*: Bean, W. J., 1918g.—Johnson, A. T., 1931b.  
*rivulare*: Ward, F. K., 1929b.  
*rotundifolium*: Bean, W. J., 1922c.  
*rozianum*: Hutchinson, J., 1935b.  
*rubiginosum*: Bean, W. J., 1898e.—Hooker, J. D., 1898f.—Osborn, A., 1925f.  
*russatum*: Anonymous, 1927c.  
*saluenense*: Stapf, O., 1926h.  
*sanguineum*: Stapf, O., 1932b.  
*sargentianum*: Hutchinson, J., 1920i.—Osborn, A., 1920d.—Wilkie, D., 1933c.  
*scabrifolium*: Hooker, J. D., 1891b.  
*schlippenbachii*: Anonymous, 1894b, 1914a.—Hooker, J. D., 1894e.  
*scopulorum*: Hutchinson, J., 1935e.  
*scottianum*: Stapf, O., 1931g.  
*searsiae*: Stapf, O., 1924b.—Watson, W., 1914.  
*semibarbatum*: Regel, E., 1870i.—Stapf, O., 1928i.  
*serotinum*: Hutchinson, J., 1920d.  
*serpyllifolium*: Hooker, J. D., 1896i.—Makino, T., 1917i.  
*setosum*: Craib, W. G., 1913d.  
*siderophyllum*: Hutchinson, J., 1918e.  
*simiarum*: Hance, H. F., 1884a.  
*simsii*: Rehder, A., 1929a.  
*sinense*: Hooker, J. D., 1871a.—Wenderoth, 1837.  
*sinogrande*: Creels, A. J., 1922.—Hutchinson, J., 1923b.—Johnstone, G. H., 1931.  
*souliei*: Anonymous, 1909g, 1909k.—[Forsyth, A. G.], 1927d.—Hutchinson, J., 1915e.—Osborn, A., 1920d.  
*sperabile*: Tagg, H. F., 1924b.  
*sphaeranthum*: Anonymous, 1927f.  
*spilanthum*: Hutchinson, J., 1932e.  
*spinuliferum*: Anonymous, 1918b, 1925h.—Craib, W. G., 1911c.—Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, 1910b.  
*stamineum*: Hutchinson, J., 1915b.  
*strigillosum*: Hutchinson, J., 1920h.—Mottet, S., 1923a.  
*sublanceolatum*: Anonymous, 1911b.—Craib, W. G., 1913a.  
*sulfureum*: Stapf, O., 1922f.  
*surugaense*: Hisauchi, K., 1926c.  
*sutchuenense*: Hemsley, W. B., 1911a.—McDonall, K., 1922.—Mottet, S., 1922c.—Osborn, A., 1923e.—P., S. W., 1923.  
*telopeum*: Comber, F., 1929.  
*tephrocephum*: Hutchinson, J., 1934b.  
*thayerianum*: Stapf, O., 1923n.  
*trichocladum*: Balfour, I. B., 1916c.—Stapf, O., 1925p.  
*trinerve*: Boissieu, H. de, 1897b.  
*tsangpoense*: Ward, F. K., 1929b.  
*vaseyi*: Bean, W. J., 1898j.  
*veitchii*: Anonymous, 1880d.  
*venator*: Tagg, H. F., 1934.  
*vernicosum*: Hutchinson, J., 1920b.  
*viridescens*: Hutchinson, J., 1933c.  
*wadanum*: Sawada, T., 1926a.  
*wasonii*: Stapf, O., 1930d.  
*westlandii*: Cadbury, W. W., 1933.

**Rhododendron** (*continued*).

- weyrichii*: Anonymous, 1930h.  
*williamsianum*: Anonymous, 1920g, 1933a.—Stapf, O., 1922a.  
*wilsonae*: [Coates, C. F.], 1925b.  
*wiltonii*: Hutchinson, J., 1935c.  
*xanthocodon*: Hutchinson, J., 1934g.  
*yedoense*: Anonymous, 1927h.—Nakai, T., 1920l.—Regel, E., 1886c.  
*yunnanense*: Anonymous, 1904i, 1913b, 1934d.—Ball, C. F., 1909.—Bean, W. J., 1898e, 1906d.—Hooker, J. D., 1898d.—Johnson, A. T., 1930h.—Kache, P., 1917a.  
**Therorhodon**: Hutchinson, J., 1921c (crit.).  
**Tripetaleia bracteata**: Stapf, O., 1934b.  
**Vaccinium**: Klotzsch, J. F., 1851 (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1936j (Hayata's Formosan spp.).—Roanova, M. A., 1934b (monogr.).  
*angustifolium*: Nakai, T., 1920w.  
*azillare*: Nakai, T., 1923e.  
*bracteatum*: Shimada, Y., 1914a.  
*crassivenium*: Sleumer, H., 1935.  
*donianum*: Anthony, J., 1933.  
*formosanum*: Shimada, Y., 1918e.  
*mandarinorum*: Anthony, J., 1933.  
*nikkoense*: Nakai, T., 1920w.  
*vitis-idea*: Matsuda, S., 1913f.  
*venosum*: Evans, W. E., 1927a.  
*wrightii*: Shimada, Y., 1918e.  
*yaoshanicum*: Sleumer, H., 1935.

## ERIOCAULACEAE

- Körnigke, F., 1856a (monogr.).—Lecomte, H., 1908.—Ruhland, W., 1903 (monogr.); 1914 (distrib.).  
**Eriocaulon**: Lecomte, H., 1910 (n. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1910a, 1911d, 1911h, 1911i, 1912j (crit., n. spp. Japan).—Ruhland, W., 1930 (new Chin. spp.).—T'ang, T., and Wang, Fa-tsun, 1934 (n. spp.).—Wright, C. H., 1907 (key Chin. spp.).—Yabe, Y., 1919 (*nipponicum*).

## ERYTHROXYLACEAE

- Schulz, O. E., 1907 (monogr.).

## EUPHORBIACEAE

- Baillon, H., 1858 (syst.).—Bentham, G., 1878 (crit.).—Hayata, B., 1903e (key Formosan spp.); 1904c (revis. Jap. spp.).—Hutchinson, J., 1916g (Wilson's coll.).—Jablonsky, E., 1915 (monogr.).—Jussieu, A. de, 1824 (med. spp.).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1931b (coll. Peiping herb.).—Müller, J., 1863-65, 1866 (monogr.).—Pax, F., 1910a-c, 1911a, 1912a-c, 1914 (monogr.).—Pax, F., and Hoffmann, K., 1919a-d, 1922, 1924 (monogr.).—Suzuki, S., 1933b (Formosan spp.).  
**Acalypha**: Lay, G. T., 1837 (*indica*).—Nitschke, R., 1923 (distrib.).  
**Actephila**: Chun, W. Y., 1935 (Hainan).  
**Agavea impubes**: Ventenat, E. P., 1799b.  
**Aleurites**: Chevalier, A., 1934 (Indo-China).—Chiu, Kuei-yuan, 1932 (econ.).—Eberhardt, P., 1908 (Tonkin).—Eschenlohr, H., 1933b (use in reforest.).—Heintz, G. V., 1931 (crit.).—Jordan, L. A., 1929 (econ., bibliog.).—Langeron, M., 1902 (monogr.).—Lecomte, H., (and others), 1907-37 (Indo-China).—Legros, J., 1935 (cult.).—Lord, E. L., and Williamson, B. F., 1924 (cult. in U. S.).—Newell, W., Mowry, H., and Barnette, R. M., 1930.—Petiaev, S. I., 1931a (on Black Sea, bibliog.).—Sun, Fêng-chi, 1934 (Chekiang).—Wilson, E. H., 1913b (taxon.).  
*cordata*: Du Mont, M., 1888.—Gagnepain, F., 1934d.—Ginkul, S. G., 1935a.—Hemsley, W. B., 1906c.—Motte, J., 1933, 1935.—Petiaev, S. I., 1932, 1934.  
*fordii*: Echegaray, M., 1935.—Fairchild, D. G., 1913b.—Ginkul, S. G., 1929c, 1935a.—Hemsley, W. B., 1906b, 1906c.—Kanehira, R., 1918c.—Lord, E. L., and Williamson, B. F., 1924.—MacDuff, I. H., 1932.—McClure, F. A., 1930b.—Motte, J., 1933.—Petiaev, S. I., 1932, 1934.—Wilson, E. H., 1914c.  
*mohuccana*: Ammann, P., 1935.  
*montana*: Dabry (de Thiersant), [C.] P., 1876.—Ginkul, S. G., 1935a.—Jumelle, H., 1927a.—McClure, F. A., 1930b.—Motte, J., 1933.—Petiaev, S. I., 1934.—Wilson, E. H., 1914c.  
*vernica*: Gagnepain, F., 1934d.  
**Antidesma**: Tulasne, L. R., 1851 (monogr.).  
**Breynia patens**: Rolfe, R. A., 1882.

- Bridelia**: Gehrmann, K., 1908 (monogr.).  
**Cathetus fasciculata**: Seemann, B., 1859a.  
**Cenestomon mairei**: Gagnepain, F., 1924.  
**Chrozophora mollissima**: Prain, D., 1918a.  
**Cleidion ulmifolium**: Müller, J., 1864.  
**Croton**: Gagnepain, F., 1921b (*cavaleriei*, *duclouxii*).—Geiseler, E. F., 1807 (monogr.).  
**Daphniphyllum**: Bean, W. J., 1895b.—Chien, Sung-shu, 1933a (revis. Chin. spp.).—Hallier, H., 1904 (crit.).—Müller, J., 1869b (monogr. Daphniphyllac.).—Rosenthal, K., 1919 (monogr. Daphniphyllac.).  
**Dryandra** Thunb.: Correa da Serra, J. F., 1806 (*vernica*).  
**Erismanthus sinensis**: Oliver, D., 1887c.  
**Euphorbia**: Boissier, E., 1860 (*jolkini*); 1866a (illus.); 1866b (monogr.).—Bornmüller, J., 1933 (*nuda*, *soongarica*).—Léveillé, H., 1906e (revis., China).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1931a (*lanceolata*).—Matsuzaki, N., 1931 (*bupleurifolia*).—Nakai, T., 1912e (*sendaica*).—Owatari, T., 1897b (*tirucalli*).—Prokhanoff, J. I., 1926-27 (Mongolia); 1930 (n. spp.).—Shimada, Y., 1920f (*makinoi*, *thymifolia*).  
**Excoecaria sebifera**: Hance, H. F., 1870g.  
**Gelonium acquorum**: Hance, H. F., 1866d.  
**Glochidion**: Léveillé, H., 1916d (*cavaleriei* transf.).—Matsuda, S., 1915b (*obscurum*).—Müller, J., 1865 (crit.).  
**Jatropha curcas**: Lay, G. T., 1837.  
**Macaranga**: Gagnepain, F., 1922 (*adenantha*).—Merrill, E. D., 1936e (*sinensis*).—Rehder, A., 1936c (*henryi*).  
**Mallotus**: Fedde, F., 1911b (*leveilleanus*, *esquirolii*).—Mottet, S., 1894d (*japonicus*).—Rehder, A., 1936c (*henryi*).  
**Phyllanthus**: Candolle, A. de, 1832a (*cantonensis*).—Hornemann, J. W., 1807-09 (descr.).—Loddiges, C., 1821e (*emblica*); 1823a (*turbinatus*).—Müller, J., 1865 (crit.).—Schweigger, A. F., 1812 (*cantonensis*).—Sims, J., 1816d (*turbinatus*).  
**Ricinus**: Lönnegren, F. J., 1815 (Thunb. dissert.).—Shibuya, T., 1933 (econ., bot.).  
**Rottlera**: Zollinger, H., 1856 (crit.).  
**Sapium** (= *Stillingia*) *sebiferum*: Anonymous, 1852, 1893i.—Ginkul, S. G., 1935b.—Hance, H. F., 1870g.—[Kopsch, H.], 1863.—Lay, G. T., 1837.—MacCartee, D. B., 1868.—MacGowan, D. J., 1850, 1851, 1852, 1872.—Pax, F., 1926.—Ugolini, G., 1898b.  
**Speranskia henryi**: Oliver, D., 1887b.  
**Tithymalus**: Klotzsch, J. F., 1860 (Linnaean spp.).—Prokhanoff, J. I., 1933a (rev. c. Asiat. spp.); 1933b (*tshuensis*).

## EUPTELAEACEAE

[See Trochodendraceae]

## FAGACEAE

- Camus, A., 1931b, 1932c, 1934a (n. spp., crit.).—Candolle, A. de, 1864a (monogr. Cupuliferae).—Goeze, E., 1887.—Koidzumi, G., 1912-13 (revis.). 1916b (taxon. Castanac.).—Nakai, T., 1915e (crit. Jap. spp.).—Orsted, A. S., 1867 (crit., div. of Cupuliferae).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1916b (Wilson's coll.).—Schwarz, O., 1936 (sketch of system).—Suzuki, Hitoshi, 1931 (Formosan spp.).—Uyeki, H., 1932 (n. spp. Korea).  
**Castanea**: Beattie, R. K., [1932] (introd. U. S.).—Camus, A., 1928a (monogr.); 1932c (gen. characters).—Chevalier, A., 1920b.—Dode, L. A., 1907-08, 1911, 1920 (crit., n. spp.).—Galloway, B. T., 1926 (explor. blight resistant spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1863 (crit.); 1872a (*vulgaris*).—Kadijura, M., 1932 (in (Kochi-ken).—Kharifuzova, E. D., 1934 (revis.); 1936 (*sativa*).—Léveillé, H., 1905d (n. spp.).—Makino, T., 1928kk (*crenata*).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1863d (crit.).—Miyoshi, M., 1919 (*sativa*); 1927a (n. varieties).—Motte, J., 1936a (*crenata* var.).—Stoke, H. P., 1934 (blight resistant spp.).—Tanaka, Yuichirô, 1929 (spp. affin. *crenata*).—Weigelt, C., 1890.—Yasaki, S., 1905a (in Shinano).  
**Castanopsis**: Camus, A., 1928a (monogr.); 1928b, 1929a, 1929c (n. spp.); 1932c (gen. characters).—Chun, W. Y., 1928b (n. spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1868p, 1874h (*chinensis*); 1875i, 1884f (crit.).—Kadijura, M., 1932 (in (Kochi-ken).—King, G., 1889 (Indo-Malayan spp.).—Masamune, G., 1930a (transf. to *Shiia*).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1863d (crit.).  
**Cyclobalanopsis**: Kudô, Yûshun, 1930c (crit.).  
**Fagus**: Bean, W. J., 1899d.—Hance, H. F., 1868p (*castanea*).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1935c (*tientaiensis*, key).—Oliver, D., 1890h

- (*sylvatica*).—Seemen, O. von, 1897 (*longipetiolata*).—Wulff, E. V., 1935 (*sieboldii*, *japonica*).
- Kuromateia**: Kudô, Yûshun, 1930c (n. gen.).
- Lithocarpus**: Camus, A., 1932b (*fenzeliana*); 1932c (related gen.); 1934a (*handeliana*).—Chun, W. Y., 1928b (crit.).—Masamune, G., 1930a (transf. to *Shiia*).
- Pasania**: Hickel, R., and Camus, A., 1921 (transf. from *Quercus*).—Koidzumi, G., 1916a (transf. to *Synaedrys*).—Makino, T., 1897d (*edulis* transf. to *Quercus*).—Masamune, G., 1930a (transf. to *Shiia*).
- Pasaniopsis junghuhnii**: Sasaki, S., 1924c.
- Quercus**: Bean, W. J., 1904h (evergreen spp.).—Bertrand, [P.] J., 1843 (silkworm oaks).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1881c (silkworm oaks).—Camus, A., 1934-36 (monogr.).—Caruthers, W., 1861 (n. China spp.).—Chun, W. Y., 1928b (crit.).—Cibot, P., 1876b. —Camus, A., 1932c (gen. limits).—Fauvel, A. A., 1877 (silkworm oaks).—Forbes, F. B., 1884a (crit.).—Franchet, A., 1899a (distrib.).—Gibbs, V., 1920b (England).—Hance, H. F., 1868q, 1869o, 1871g (silkworm oaks); 1875i (crit. notes); 1877a (silkworm oaks); 1884f (n. spp.).—King, G., 1889 (Indo-Malayan spp.).—Koidzumi, G., 1912g (revis. of subgen. *Lepidobalanus*).—Kozlov, I., 1933a (Mongolia, n. China, Manch.).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1930c (evergreen Jap. spp.).—Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1936 (evergreen Chin. spp.).—Loesner, T., 1915 (Kiaochow reg.).—Masamune, G., 1930a (transf. to *Shiia*).—Masters, M. T., 1874b (cult. evergreen spp.).—Matsumura, J., 1891a (Japan).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1863d (crit.).—Nakai, S., 1914-15 (Formosa).—Nicholson, G., 1882-83 (at Kew).—Ottolander, J. W., 1874 (cult. evergreen spp.).—Schottky, E., 1912 (extra-trop. e. Asiat. spp.).—Schwarz, O., 1936 (crit.).—Seemen, O. von, 1897 (n. spp.).—Shirai, M., 1895e (deciduous Jap. spp.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manchuria).—Warburg, O., and Warburg, E. F., 1933 (British Isles).—Wenzig, T., 1886 (revis. e., s. Asiat. spp.).
- argyrotrocha*: Camus, A., 1931b.
- augustinii*: Camus, A., 1933b.
- blakei*: Skan, S. A., 1900b.
- bungeana*: Incarville, P. d', 1777.—Skachkov, K. A., 1862.
- carlesii*: Hemsley, W. B., 1899e.
- castaneifolia*: Hance, H. F., 1877a.
- cathayana*: Seemen, O. von, 1906.
- chinensis*: Hance, H. F., 1877a.—Skachkov, K. A., 1862.
- cornea*: Hemsley, W. B., 1900r.
- cuspidata*: Masters, M. T., 1879b.
- dentata*: Hance, H. F., 1869o.—Makino, T., 1926kk.
- edithae*: Skan, S. A., 1900a.
- edulis*: Makino, T., 1897d.
- elizabethae*: Tutcher, W. J., 1911.
- fabri*: Hance, H. F., 1868p.
- fissa*: Hance, H. F., 1863.
- fordii*: Carrière, E. A., 1861c.
- fordiana*: Hemsley, W. B., 1900q.
- gilva*: Maehara, K., 1926.
- glabra*: Anonymous, 1880c.—Gay, J., 1858.—Groenland, J., 1858c.—Makino, T., 1897d.
- glandulifera*: Makino, T., 1926e.—Masters, M. T., 1880b.
- handeliana*: Camus, A., 1933b.
- hui*: Chun, W. Y., 1928a.—Metcalf, F. P., 1936b.
- ilex*: Camus, A., 1932a.
- inversa*: Anonymous, 1850f.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1850a.
- litseoides*: Metcalf, F. P., 1936b.
- lodicosa*: Warburg, O., and Warburg, E. F., 1933.
- malacotricha*: Camus, A., 1933a.
- mongolia*: Hance, H. F., 1868q, 1869o.
- rez*: Hemsley, W. B., 1900p.
- robur*: Hance, H. F., 1871g.
- sasakii*: Kanehira, R., 1916c.
- sclerophylla*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1850b.
- serrata*: Fauvel, A. A., 1877.—Hance, H. F., 1877a.—Hollick, A., 1927.—Nicholson, G., 1885b.
- taliensis*: Camus, A., 1932a.
- thalassica*: Hance, H. F., 1849b.
- tinjanensis*: Camus, A., 1931a.
- urainana*: Sasaki, S., 1924c.
- wilsonii*: Seemen, O. von, 1906c.
- Shiia**: Masamune, G., 1930a (transf.).—Yanagita, Y., 1934 (crit.).
- Synaedrys**: Hance, H. F., 1849b (crit.).—Koidzumi, G., 1916a (crit.).

## FLACOURTIACEAE

- Clos, D., 1855 (monogr.); 1857 (revis.).—Slooten, D. R. van, 1925 (Dutch Indies).—Wilson, E. H., 1912g (Wilson's coll.).
- Astranthus cochinchinensis**: Sims, J., 1826d.
- Blackwellia padiflora**: Lindley, J., 1830b.
- Carrierea calycina**: Bean, W. J., 1931c.—Desborough, A., 1930.—Franchet, A., 1896i.—G., F. E., 1930.—Meunissier, A., 1934.
- Flacourtia**: Gagnepain, F., 1908g (taxon.).—Merrill, E. D., 1930b (*parvifolia*).
- Homalium**: Benthams, G., 1859 (crit.).—Gagnepain, F., 1916d (*hainanense*).
- Idesia polycarpa**: Anonymous, 1878k, 1904f.—Bean, W. J., 1906a.—Carrière, E. A., 1872g, 1879a, 1888f.—Delaunay, F., 1935.—Hayashi, S., 1932.—Hillebrand and Bredemeier, 1890.—Hooker, J. D., 1885a.—Longo, B., 1923.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1867a.—Rehnelt, F., 1896.
- Itoa orientalis**: Hemsley, W. B., 1901a, 1901c.—Sleumer, H., 1934.
- Poliathyrsis sinensis**: Oliver, D., 1889l.
- Polycarpa** [= *Idesia* in Bixaceae]: Carrière, E. A., 1868g (*maximowiczii*).
- Scolopia**: Briquet, J., 1898 (crit.).—Dunn, S. T., 1912b (*japonica*).—Gagnepain, F., 1908g (Asiat. spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1862a (crit.).—Sleumer, H., 1935-36 (*hainanensis*, *henryi*).

## FRANKENIACEAE

- Basilevskaya, N. A., 1921 (rev. Asiat. spp.).

## FUMARIACEAE

[See Papaveraceae]

## GENTIANACEAE

- Burkill, I. H., 1906a (n. spp.).—Don, D., 1837 (distrib.).—Dop, P., 1912 (distrib., phylog.).—Forrest, G., 1907 (Forrest's coll.).—Franchet, A., 1899d (crit.).—Grisebach, A. H. R., 1838 (monogr.); 1843 (Kwangtung); 1845 (monogr.).—Knoblauch, E., 1894 (crit.).—Ling, Yong, 1933 (n. China spp.).—Smith, H., 1936 ("Symbolae sinicae").—Turczaninow, N., 1860 (monogr. Russ. spp.).
- Crawfordia**: Forrest, G., 1907 (n. spp.); 1910c (*trailliana*).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1861b (*japonica* transf.).—Yashiroda, K., 1929a (*trimeris*).
- Exacum**: Hance, H. F., 1848 (crit.).
- Gentiana**: Balfour, I. B., 1918b (crit.).—Bunge, A., 1829 (Russ. spp.).—Fawcett, W., 1883 (Bisset's Jap. coll.).—Forrest, G., 1907 (his 1904-05 coll.).—Franchet, A., 1884a; 1896d (n. spp.).—Harley, A., 1926a, 1926b, 1928 (hort.).—Harrow, R. L., 1931 (hort.).—Ingwersen, W. E. T., 1921, 1927 (hort.).—Kuznetsov, N. I. (Prof.), 1892a, 1893 (n. spp.); 1894 (monogr. *Eugentiana*).—Léveillé, H., 1906l (Jap. spp.).—Ling, Yong, 1935a (sect. *Aptera*).—Marquand, C. V. B., 1928-31 (n. spp.); 1932c (cult. spp.).—Musgrave, C. T., 1935 (hort.).—Ward, F. K., 1934a (hort.).—Wilkie, D., 1930b, 1936 (hort.).
- ajanensis*: Murbeck, S., 1892.
- algida*: Regel, E., 1880b.
- aquatica*: Cleyer, A., 1690a.
- barbata*: Turrill, W. B., 1915a.
- cephalantha*: Marquand, C. V. B., 1936b.
- cordisepala*: Murbeck, S., 1899.
- detonsa*: Hooker, W. J., 1852d.—Puddle, F. C., 1926b.—Yabe, Y., 1903a.
- fareri*: Harley, A., 1927b.
- fortunei*: Anonymous, 1861c.—Galeotti, H. G., 1855.—Hooker, W. J., 1854b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854f.—Planchon, J. E., 1854b.
- gracilipes*: Turrill, W. B., 1915b.
- grumii*: Grum-Grzhimaïlo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimaïlo, M. E., 1896-1907.
- hedinii*: Murbeck, S., 1899.
- hugelii*: Stapf, O., 1906b.
- indica*: Cleyer, A., 1690a.
- jaeschkei*: Kurz, S., 1870.
- lawrencei*: Burkill, I. H., 1905.
- longipes*: Turczaninow, N., 1860.
- makinoi*: Makino, T., 1896b.
- ornata*: Anonymous, 1930k.—Ingwersen, W. E. T., 1921.—Irving, W., 1915d.
- prostrata*: Newsky, F. M., 1898.



**Gentiana** (*continued*)

- purdomii*: Anonymous, 1930f.  
*rigescens*: Makino, T., 1896b.—Turrill, W. B., 1923b.  
*riparia*: Titov, V., 1918.  
*robusta*: Hooker, J. D., 1883h.  
*scabra*: Anonymous, 1910g.—Mottet, S., 1904b.  
*setulifolia*: Marquand, C. V. B., 1932a.  
*sino-ornata*: C. H., 1920.—Elliott, C., 1925.—Ingwersen, W. E. T., 1922, 1929b.—Stapf, O., 1931i.  
*stylophora*: Skan, S. A., 1913.  
*taeschkei*: Kurz, S., 1867b.  
*takahashii*: Mori, Tamezō, 1927a.  
*tibetica*: Hooker, J. D., 1883i.—Matsuda, S., 1919a.  
*triflora*: Ganeshin, S. S., 1916b.—Stein, B., 1885a.  
*veitchiorum*: Anonymous, 1909l.—Hemsley, W. B., 1909f.  
*yamatsutae*: Kitagawa, M., 1935a.  
*zollingerii*: Yashiroda, K., 1929g.  
**Golowninia**: Maximowicz, C. J., 1861b (n. gen.).  
**Kingdon-Wardia codonopsidoides**: Marquand, C. V. B., 1932b.  
**Latouchea**: Franchet, A., 1899c (n. gen.).  
**Limnanthemum**: Miki, S., 1935 (n. gen.).  
**Menyanthes trifoliata**: Makino, T., 1928j.  
**Pleurogyne**: Forrest, G., 1907.  
**Sczukinia**: Turczaninow, N., 1840b (n. gen.).  
**Swertia**: Burkill, I. H., 1906b (allies *angustifolia*); 1911 (new Chin. spp.).—Forrest, G., 1907 (Forrest's coll.).—Franchet, A., 1899d (Chin. spp.).—Maekawa, F., 1936k (allies *tashiroi*).  
*angustifolia*: Burkill, I. H., 1906b.  
*bisseti*: Moore, S. Le M., and Burkill, I. H., 1906.  
*crysantha*: Honda, M., and Tatewaki, M., 1936.  
*japonica*: Kimura, Yūshirō, 1933a.—Maekawa, F., 1936i.  
*tashiroi*: Maekawa, F., 1936k.—Yoshida, S., 1904e.  
**Villarsia nymphaeoides**: Watson, W., 1895.

## GERANIACEAE

- Knuth, R., 1912 (monogr.); 1923-30 (n. spp.).  
**Biebersteinia**: Jaubert, H., and Spach, E., 1846.—Stephen, F. [C. F.], 1806.  
**Erodium**: Brumhard, P., 1905 (monogr.).—Makino, T., 1933a (*stephanianum*).—Matsuda, S., 1913c (*cicutarium*).—Schipczinski, N., 1918 (*tataricum*).  
**Geranium**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1824dd (monogr.).—Knuth, R., 1902-03 (distrib., taxon.); 1913 (Forrest's coll.).—Nakai, T., 1909c (n. spp.); 1911-35, 1912m (Jap. spp.).—Sergievskaja, L., 1934 (new Siber. spp.).  
*chinense*: Wales, N., 1930a.  
*eriosomos*: Nakai, T., 1923d.  
*jangii*: Knuth, R., 1936.  
*jarreri*: Creasy, L. B., 1928.—Stapf, O., 1926f.  
*hakusanense*: Matsumura, J., 1901h.  
*hastatum*: Nakai, T., 1909g.  
*nepalense*: Kimura, Yūshirō, 1933-35.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1865.  
*platyanthum*: Duthie, J. F., 1906b.  
*pylsovianum*: Arnott, S., 1929b.—Irving, W., 1921.—[Wood, M.], 1930m.  
*shikokianum*: Matsumura, J., 1901h.  
*thunbergii*: Hisauchi, K., 1932.  
*tsing-tauense*: Yabe, Y., 1919.

## GESNERIACEAE

- Beddome, R. H., 1908 (syst.).—Bennett, J. J., Brown, R., and Horsfield, T., 1838 (crit., keys).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1845b (monogr.).—Clarke, C. B., 1883 (monogr.).—Craib, W. G., 1919g (n. spp.).—Franchet, A., 1899b (n. spp.); 1899e (distr. China).—Hance, H. F., 1883c (new Chin. spp.).—Hooker, J. D., 1882a (distrib.).—Léveillé, H., 1906j, 1906m (Chin. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1916l (Wilson's coll.).  
**Aeschynanthus chorisekala**: Orr, M. Y., 1914 (n. spp.).  
**Ancylostemon**: Craib, W. G., 1919g, 1919h (crit.).  
**Boea**: Franchet, A., 1885-88 (*rufescens*).—Hooker, J. D., 1879d (*hygrometrica*).  
**Bournea**: Oliver, D., 1893b (n. gen.).  
**Briggsia**: Craib, W. G., 1919g, 1919h (crit.).—Evans, W. E., 1928 (*amabilis*, *kurzii*).—Stapf, O., 1929c (*amabilis*).  
**Chirita depressa**: Hooker, J. D., 1892a.  
*fauriei*: Franchet, A., 1885-88.  
*lavandulacea*: Everett, T. H., 1932.

- sinensis*: B., 1877.—Groenland, J., 1858b.—Hance, H. F., 1849a.—Hooker, W. J., 1847a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1845a.—Lindley, J., 1844h.—Neumann, L., 1847.—Paxton, J., 1848e.—Scheidweiler, M., 1848a.  
*traiiana*: Stapf, O., 1917a.  
**Chlamydofoea**: Craib, W. G., 1918b (n. spp.).  
**Conandron ramondoides**: Goldring, W., 1879a.—[Hatchett, W.], 1925.—Hooker, J. D., 1880c.—Watson, W., 1897b.—Wright, F. H., 1930b.—Yashiroda, K., 1930d.  
**Cyrtandra**: Hosokawa, T., 1935 (distrib., n. spp.).  
**Didissandra**: Clarke, C. B., 1888a (*sesquifolia*).—Craib, W. G., 1919h (syst.).—Forrest, G., 1916d (*lanuginosa*).—Franchet, A., 1885-88 (*mihieri*); 1899e (*plicata*, *fargesii*).—Hooker, J. D., 1883g (*rufa*).—Oliver, D., 1895b (*longipes*).  
**Didymocarpus**: Clarke, C. B., 1888c (*stenanthos*).—Smith, W. W., 1912a (n. spp.).  
**Haberlea rhodopensis**: K., 1886.  
**Hemiboea**: Clark, C. B., 1888b (*henryi*).—Franchet, A., 1899e (*gracilis*).—Solereder, H., 1912 (syst.).  
**Isanthera**: Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1837 (monogr. e. Indian spp.).  
**Isometrum**: Craib, W. G., 1919g (n. spp.); 1919h (crit.).  
**Lysionotus**: Hemsley, W. B., 1900b (*carnea*).—Kränzlin, F., 1928a (*wilsoni*).—Stapf, O., 1924g (*pauciflorus*).  
**Oreocharis**: Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1930 (*intermedia*).—Fedde, F., 1911a (*leveilleana*, *esquirolii*).—Franchet, A., 1885-88 (*dela-vay*, *aurantiaca*).—Oliver, D., 1890l (*henryana*).—Pellegrin, F., 1925 (nomenclat.).—Skan, S. A., 1917 (*forrestii*).—Yashiroda, K., 1928c (*primuloides*).  
**Oshimella**: Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1934a (n. gen.).  
**Perantha**: Craib, W. G., 1918b (new Chin. spp.).—Pellegrin, F., 1925 (nomenclat.).  
**Petrocodon**: Hance, H. F., 1883c (n. gen.).  
**Petrocosmea**: Baillon, H., 1894b (crit.).—Craib, W. G., 1918b (n. spp.); 1919i (revis.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1895a (*grandiflora*); 1899k (*iodioides*); 1899l (*minor*).—Oliver, D., 1887t (*sinensis*).  
**Phylloboea sinensis**: Oliver, D., 1887v.  
**Platystemma**: Baillon, H., 1894b.  
**Primulina**: Hance, H. F., 1883c (n. gen., spp.).—Hooker, J. D., 1890c (*sinensis*).  
**Pterocodon longistylus**: Kränzlin, F., 1928a.  
**Rhabdothermopsis sinensis**: Hemsley, W. B., 1905i.  
**Rhynchoglossum sasakii**: Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1934a.  
**Rottlera forrestii**: Irving, W., 1915b.  
**Stauroanthera chiritaeflora**: Oliver, D., 1896b.—Smith, W. W., 1919.  
**Streptocarpus grandis**: Matsuzaki, N., 1928a.  
**Titanotrichum**: Solereder, H., 1909 (n. gen.).—Stapf, O., 1911b (*oldhamii*).  
**Tremacron**: Craib, W. G., 1918b (n. gen.).—Stapf, O., 1930w (*forrestii*).  
**Trichosporum moningeriae**: Merrill, E. D., 1921b.  
**Whytockia**: Smith, W. W., 1919 (n. gen.).

## GLOBULARIACEAE

- Globularia**: Hill, J., 1772a (syst.).

## GOODENIACEAE

- Krause, K., 1912 (monogr.).  
**Scaevola**: Falconer, H., 1851 (*taccada*).—Oliver, D., 1891r (*hainanensis*).

## GRAMINEAE

(Arranged by Agnes Chase)

- Beauvois, A. M. F. J. Palisot de, 1812 (new taxon. system).—Bews, J. W., 1929 ("Worlds grasses").—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1914b (St. Petersburg. herb.).—Hackel, E., 1896 (manual tribes, gen.).—Kunth, C. S., 1829-35a (taxon.).—Munro, W., 1861-62 (ident. Linnaean specimens).—Prat, H., 1936 (hist. taxon.).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1838 (taxon., distrib.).—Steudel, E. G., 1854-55 (monogr.).—Trinius, C. B., 1820 (taxon.). 1824 (spp. with 1-fl. spikelets); 1828-36 (illus., descr.); 1830, 1836a, 1836b (revis. various gen.).  
**SIBERIA AND CENTRAL ASIA**: Luchnik, Z. I., 1935c (s. Ussuri).—Roshevitz, R. I., 1909 (Tien Shan, Pamir); 1912-24 (Asiat. Russ.); 1929a (Transbaikalia); 1929b (n. spp. Transbaikalia, Siberia); 1932 (n. spp. Mongolia, Siberia).



- EASTERN ASIA:** Camus, A., 1915 (distrib.); 1922a (synop. gen., spp.).—Hackel, E., 1907-13 (n. gen., spp.).—Hubbard, C. E., 1936b (key, enum. Eragrostaceae).—Mez, C., 1921-22 (n. spp.).—Trinius, C. B., 1821 (n. spp.).—Roshevitz, R. I., 1912-24 (Asiat. Russ.); 1927a (descr.).
- CHINA:** Hackel, E., 1906 (Bodinier, d'Argy coll.).—Hitchcock, A. S., 1929, 1931 (manual, Kwangtung spp.).—Këng, Yi-li, 1931c (manual, Kiangsu spp.); 1935a (n. spp. Kwangtung, Hainan).—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1914f (Hwang Yi-jen coll.).—Munro, W., 1860 (Wright's s. China coll.).
- CHOSEN:** Hackel, E., 1903 (Faurie's coll.).
- JAPAN:** Gray, A., 1859a (Wright's coll.).—Hackel, E., 1899 (enum.).—Honda, M., 1922-28 (revis.); 1930 (crit.).—Ichimura, T., 1908, 1908-09 (keys gen., spp.).—Kondô, M., Kasahara, Y., and Terasaka, Y., 1935 (seeds, grass weeds).—Makino, T., 1901-03 (illus.).—Matsumura, J., 1897-98b (crit.); 1890d (cult. Oita-ken).—Steudel, E. G., 1846a (Görling's coll.).
- MANCHURIA:** Honda, M., 1935b (n. spp.).—Miura, M., 1925-28 (fl.).
- MONGOLIA:** Miura, M., 1925-28 (fl.).
- TIBET:** Grisebach, A. H. R., 1868 (Schlagintweit's coll.).
- Acroelytrum japonicum:** Steudel, E. G., 1846b.
- Aegilops:** Eig, A., 1929 (monogr.); 1936 (distrib.).—Zhukovsky, P. M., 1928 (revis.).
- Agropyron:** Drobov, V. P., 1916 (Siberian spp.).—Nevski, S. A., 1932c (E. Siberia, Tibet, Tien Shan).—Schischkin, B. K., 1928a (Altai).
- confusum:* Roshevitz, R. I., 1924b.
- cristatum:* Sinskaja, E. N., 1936 (ecotypes).
- krylovianum:* Schischkin, B. K., 1928a.
- longearistatum:* Nevski, S. A., 1932b (spp. affin.).
- pachyrhizum:* Camus, A., 1934b.
- pubescens:* Schischkin, B. K., 1928a.
- strigosum:* Drobov, V. P., 1914b (spp. affin.).—Nevski, S. A., 1932a (distrib., affin.).
- thoroldianum:* Oliver, D., 1893f.
- Agrostidea:** Trinius, C. B., 1840a (*Vilfea*); 1841b (*Agrostea*).
- Agrostis:** Këng, Yi-li, 1935a (n. spp.).—Pilger, R., 1921 (*schneideri, taliensis*).—Polynov, B. B., and Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1926 (*mongolica*).
- Amphidonax:** Hance, H. F., 1877c (in e. Asia).
- Amphilophis:** Camus, A., 1930a (referred to *Bothriochloa*).
- Ancistrochloa:** Honda, M., 1936c (n. gen.).
- Andropogon:** Camus, A., 1930a (*intermedius, pertusus* referred to *Bothriochloa*).—Hayata, B., 1917d (Formosa).—Piper, C. V., 1915b (*halepensis*, var. *propinquus, sorghum*).—Regel, E., 1866a (*productus*).—Stapf, O., 1922 (*glaucoptis* transf. to *Capillipedium*).
- Andropogoneae:** Andersson, N. J., 1856 (monogr.).—Camus, A., 1921f (aromatic spp.).—Hackel, E., 1889 (monogr.).—Trinius, C. B., 1832 (revis.).
- Anthistiria arguens:** Andersson, N. J., 1856.
- Aristida:** Henrard, J. T., 1926-33 (type specimens); 1929-33 (monogr.).
- Arundinaria:** Anonymous, 1913i.—Houzeau de Lehaie, J., 1906b (grouping spp.).—Këng, Yi-li, 1936f (n. spp.).—Koidzumi, G., 1934-36 (n. spp.).—Pfitzer, E., 1902, 1907 (taxon. spp. cult. Germany).—Pynaert, L., 1898.
- [See also *Indocalamus* and *Pleoblastus*.]
- acutissima:* Këng, Yi-li, 1936c.
- amabilis:* McClure, F. A., 1931b, 1934c.
- amara:* Këng, Yi-li, 1935b.
- fangiana:* Camus, A., 1930c.
- fargesii:* Camus, E. G., 1912c.
- fastuosa:* Hudson, J., 1911.
- flexuosa:* Hance, H. F., 1876f.
- forrestii:* Këng, Yi-li, 1936c.
- hindsii:* Behncke, E. B., 1913.—Bois, D., 1912b.
- horiyoshitakana:* Koidzumi, G., 1936h.
- involuta:* Shimada, Y., 1912b.
- japonica:* Dode, L. A., 1933.
- kurlensis:* Oliver, D., 1891l.—Ruprecht, F. J., 1853.
- latifolia:* Këng, Yi-li, 1935b.
- nitida:* Bretschneider, E. V., 1898b.—Mottet, S., 1924d.—Porterfield, W. M., 1935.
- nobilis:* O'Brien, J., 1899.
- pauciflora:* Këng, Yi-li, 1936b.
- rigidula:* Camus, E. G., 1912c.
- simoni:* Anonymous, 1903f.—Bureau, E., 1903.—Hooker, J. D., 1890h.
- varia:* Këng, Yi-li, 1935b.
- variabilis:* Tanaka, Yoshio, 1893a.
- violascens:* Këng, Yi-li, 1936b.
- Arundinella:** Baillon, H., 1893b (*anomala*).—Camus, A., 1919b (*rupestris*).—Këng, Yi-li, 1931a (*bidentata*); 1936d (revis.).
- Arundinelleae:** Janowski, M., 1922 (conspectus).
- Arundo villosa:** Palibin, J. W., 1914.
- Asperella duthiei:** Stapf, O., 1897.
- Atropis roshevitsiana:** Schischkin, B. K., 1929.
- Avena:** Gajewski, W., 1934 (ecol.).—Hackel, E., 1901-02 (*delavayi*).—Hitchcock, A. S., 1930 (*suffusa, altior*).—Këng, Yi-li, 1936a (*leiantha, gracillima*).—Kusmin, V. P., and Korolev, S. I., 1932b (econ. spp.).—Malzew, A. I., 1930 (sect. *Euavena*).—Roshevitz, R. I., 1928a (*mongolica, tibetica*).—Saint-Yves, A., 1931 (sect. *Avenastrum*).
- Avenastrum krylovii:** Pavlov, N. V., 1933a.
- Bambusa:** Anonymous, 1889o (e. Asiat. spp.); 1913i (Jap. spp.).—Barnes, J., 1872 (hardy spp.).—Camus, E. G., 1913 (monogr.).
- [See also Index I: Bamboo.]
- argenteo-striata:* Regel, E., 1865i, 1865j.
- castilloni:* Carrière, E. A., 1886f.
- cerosissima* and *chungii:* McClure, F. A., 1936e.
- duquiloii:* Carrière, E. A., 1869g, 1869i.
- erecta* Hort: Behncke, E. B., 1913.
- fauriei:* Hackel, E., 1904b.
- flexuosa:* Carrière, E. A., 1870c.—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1918i.
- fortunei* var.: Van Houtte, L., 1862-65b.
- gracilis:* Carrière, E. A., 1860a.
- graminea* Hort: Behncke, E. B., 1913.
- heterocycla:* Hemsley, W. B., 1897a.
- metake:* Burvenich, F., 1900b.—Woeikoff, A. [I.], 1881.
- mitis:* Lafosse, J., 1866.
- oldhami:* Stapf, O., 1903.
- quadrangularis:* Anonymous, 1886h.—Stein, B., 1885b.
- quikoi:* See *duquiloii*.
- ruscifolia:* Makino, T., 1912e.
- shimada:* Kawamura, S., 1928a.
- simoni:* Naudin, C., 1875.
- striata:* Hooker, J. D., 1874a.—Van Houtte, L., 1875b.
- sulfurea:* Carrière, E. A., 1873j.
- veitchii:* Carrière, E. A., 1888b.
- violascens:* Carrière, E. A., 1869g, 1869i.
- viridiglaucens:* Anonymous, 1875d.—Carrière, E. A., 1861d.
- viridi-striata:* André, E., 1872b.
- vulgaris:* Makino, T., 1926f.
- Bambusaceae** [Bambusaceae]: Camus, E. G., 1913 (monogr.).—Gamble, J. B., 1896.—Koidzumi, G., 1934-36 (new Jap. spp.).—Makino, T., 1900 (new Jap. spp.).—Munro, W., 1868 (monogr.).—Nakai, T., 1933-35 (crit.).—Nohl, V., 1915 (cult. Germany).—Ohki, K., 1932, 1934a (revis. Jap. spp. based on spodiograms).—Rendle, A. B., 1914 (Syst.).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1840 (monogr.).
- [See *Arundinaria*, *Bambusa*, *Dendrocalamus*, *Dinochloa*, *Fargesia*, *Indocalamus*, *Leleba*, *Melocalamus*, *Phyllostachys*, *Pleoblastus*, *Pseudosasa*, *Sasa*, *Schizostachyum*, *Semiarundinaria*, *Shibataea*, and *Thamnocalamus*]: see also Index I: Bamboo.]
- Beckmannia:** *eruciformis:* Kurtz, F., 1894.—Kuznetsov, V., 1913.—Makino, T., 1933d.
- syzigachne* (*Panicum syzigachne*): Fernald, M. L., 1928a.
- Berghausia barbulata:** Miquel, F. A. W., 1851.
- Bothriochloa:** Camus, A., 1930a (transf. *intermedia, pertusa* from *Andropogon*).
- Brachypodium:** Drobov, V. P., 1914c (*villosum*).—Honda, M., 1936f (Japan, Manch.).—Kitagawa, M., 1933a (*manshuricum*).
- Bromus:** Drobov, V. P., 1914d (Siberia).—Këng, Yi-li, 1935b (*megalanthus*).—Pénzes, A., 1936 (*japonicus*, var.).—Polynov, B. B., and Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1926 (*pavlovii*).—Sochava, V. B., 1929 (*vogulicus*).—Zherebina, Z. N., 1931 (*inermis*).
- Calamagrostis:** Branke, Iu. V., and Saverkin, A. P., 1934 (Maritime Prov.).—Litvinov, D. (I.), 1921 (new Siber. spp.).—Ohwi, J., 1936g (revis. Jap. spp.).—Takeda, H., 1910a, 1910b (new Jap. spp.).
- angustifolia:* Luchnik, Z. I., 1935a.
- arundinacea:* Kitagawa, M., 1933a.

- Calamagrostis** (*continued*).  
*anthoxanthoides*: Roshevitz, R. I., 1911.  
*deschampsoides* var. *hayachinensis*: Hiyama, K., 1936a.  
*distansiflora*: Luchnik, Z. I., 1936.  
*jaurei*: Honda, M., 1936c (transf. to *Ancistrochloa*).  
*laguroides*: Roshevitz, R. I., 1911.  
*langsdorffii*: Hance, H. F., 1867b.—Litvinov, D. I., 1911.—  
 Luchnik, Z. I., 1935a.—Robotnov, T. A., 1933a.  
*pappophorea*: Hackel, E., 1904a.  
*phragmitoides*: Hance, H. F., 1867b.  
*poplowskiae*: Roshevitz, R. I., 1936.  
*purpurascens* var. *macrantha*: Fernald, M. L., 1933.  
*purpurea* and allies: Litvinov, D. (I.), 1911.  
*scaberrima*: Honda, M., 1933a; Sakai, T., 1935.  
*sekimotoi*: Honda, M., 1933a.  
**Capillipedium glaucopsis**: Stapf, O., 1922g.  
**Catopodium unilaterale aristatum**: Hance, H. F., 1866b.  
**Chaetochloa**: Honda, M., 1924a (*viridis* var.). Scribner, F.  
 Lamson, and Merrill, E. D., 1900 (*forbesiana* transf. from  
*Panicum*).—Williams, T. A., 1899 (Jap., Korean varieties of  
*italica*).  
**Chamaeraphis**: Hance, H. F., 1868e (*aspera*).—Pilger, R.,  
 1928a (*Pseudoraphis* segregated).  
**Chikusichloa**: Honda, M., 1932b (China); 1936d (extension  
 of range of *aquatica*).—Keng, Yi-li, 1931b (*mutica*).  
**Chloris tenera**: Merrill, E. D., 1926.  
**Cleistogenes**: Keng, Yi-li, 1934c.  
**Clinelymus**: Nevski, S. A., 1932d (*atratus*, *tangutorum*).  
**Coleanthus**: Selivanova, E. A., 1929 (*subtilis*).  
**Colpodium**: Nevski, S. A., 1935 (*altaicum*, *leucocolepis*).  
**Cymbopogon**: Camus, A., 1920b (aromatic spp.); 1925a (*eber-*  
*hardtii*); 1931c (*tortilis*).—Malejeff, W., 1928b (aromatic  
 spp.).—Stapf, O., 1906c (*citratus*).  
**Cyrtococcum patens**: Camus, A., 1921a.  
**Danthonia schneideri**: Pilger, R., 1921.  
**Dendrocalamus giganteus**: Chung, H. H., 1925.—Porterfield,  
 W. M., 1925a.  
**Dichanthium annulatum**: Camus, A., 1921d.  
**Digitaria**: Camus, A., 1923d, 1924b (*longiflora*, *chinensis*).—  
 Hackel, E., 1901-02 (Asiat. spp.).—Henrard, J. T., 1930  
 (*bifasciculata*, *platycarpa*); 1934 (e. Asiat. spp.).—Keng,  
 Yi-li, 1935a (n. spp.).—Matsuda, S., 1914 (*violascens*).  
**Dinocloa**: McClure, F. A., 1936a (crit.).  
**Diplachne**. See *Cleistogenes*.  
**Eccolopos**: Camus, A., 1923b (synop.).  
**Echinochloa caudata**: Roshevitz, R. I., 1936.  
**Eleusine coracana**: Hance, H. F., 1869h.  
**Elymus**: Fisher, F. E. L., 1806 (*junceus*).—Ganeshin, S. S.,  
 1916a (*junceus*).—Nevski, S. A., 1932d (*Clinelymus* segre-  
 gated).—Palibin, J. W., 1914 (*giganteus*).—Roshevitz, R. I.,  
 1923a (*excelesus* as variety of *dahuricus*); 1923b (*nutans*).  
 —Sukachev, V. N., 1913 (*caepitosus*).  
**Eragrostae**: Hubbard, C. E., 1936b (crit.).  
**Eragrostis**: Camus, E. G., 1912b (distrib.).—Hackel, E., 1901-  
 02 (*harpachnoides*).—Keng, Yi-li, 1935a (n. spp.).—Jedwab-  
 nik, E., 1924 (revis.).—Sprague, T. A., and Hubbard, C. E.,  
 1933 (*major*, *minor*).  
**Eremochloa**: Camus, A., 1914b (Asiatic spp.).  
**Eremopyrum orientale**: Jaubert, H., and Spach, E., 1850.  
**Erianthus**: Andersson, N. J., 1855 (revis.).  
**Eriochloa villosa**: Kozlov, I., 1933b.  
**Eriochrysis porphyrocoma**: Hance, H. F., 1876d.  
**Eulalia**: Anonymous, 1877c (*japonica*); 1892b, 1896c, 1904h.—  
 Carrière, E. A., 1876e (*japonica*).—May, 1880 (*japonica*).—  
 Pynaert, C., 1895 (*japonica*).  
 [See also *Miscanthus*.]  
**Eulaliopsis**: Honda, M., 1923, 1936e (*angustifolia*).  
**Fargesia**: Franchet, A., 1893a.  
**Festuca**: Anonymous, 1900i (*deasyi*).—Drobov, V. P., 1915  
 (sect. *Oviniae* in Yakutsk).—Hackel, E., 1882 (monogr.);  
 1908 (*jaurei*).—Keller, B. A., 1928 (*sphagnicola*).—Krylov,  
 P. N., and Ivanitskaya, A., 1928 (*tristis*).—Rendle, A. B.,  
 1900a (*deasyi*).—Reverdatto, V. W., 1927-28 (Siber. spp.).—  
 Saint-Yves, A., 1924 (*ovina*, varieties); 1927, 1928, 1930, 1932  
 (revis., distrib., n. spp. *Fu-festuca*).  
**Garnotia**: Hackel, E., 1901-02 (*japonica*).—Keng, Yi-li, 1935a  
 (n. spp.).  
**Glyceria**: Kelso, L., 1934 (key); 1935 (*tonglensis* var. *hon-*  
*shuana*).—Makino, T., 1933d (*acutiflora*).—Matsuda, S., 1917c  
 (*tonglensis*, *arundinacea*).  
**Grappheporum nipponicum**: Honda, M., 1934b.  
**Hakonechloa**: Makino, T., 1912f (n. gen.).—Satake, Y.,  
 1931-33 (anat. *macro*).  
**Hemarthria humilis**: Keng, Yi-li, 1933.  
**Hemigymnia malabarica**: Dandy, J. E., 1931a (*Ottochloa* nom.  
 nov.).—Henrard, J. T., 1930 (transf. from *Panicum*).  
**Hierochloa dahurica**: Trinius, C. B., 1839.  
**Holcus saccharatus**: Pellon y Rodriguez, J., 1859.—Vilmorin,  
 [P.] L. [F. L.] de, 1854.  
**Hoplismenus**. See *Oplismenus*.  
**Hordeae**: Nevski, S. A., 1936a (genera).  
**Hordeum** (barley): Baranov, V. I., 1932 (w. Mongol. var.).  
 —Flakesberger, C., 1912 (barley).—Jühlik, F., 1860 (*vulgare*  
 var. *mandschuricum*).—Kusmin, V. P., and Korolev, S. I.,  
 1932a (spring barley, descr. Asiat. spp.).—Regel, E., 1858b  
 (var. cult. in St. Petersburg).—Safronov, M., 1901 (Siber. spp.  
 in Russia).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (barley in Manch.).—  
 Vavilov, N. I., and Wulff, E. V., 1935-36 (cult. spp.).  
**Hydrophyrum latifolium**: Hance, H. F., 1872c.  
**Hymenachne**: Chase, A., 1908-11 (emended descr. of genus).  
**Imperata**: Andersson, N. J., 1855 (revis.).—Honda, M., 1925a  
 (varieties *I. cylindrica*).—Kimura, Yūshirō, (and Nagamachi,  
 T.), 1933-35 (*arundinacea*).—Regel, E., 1862f, 1862u (*sac-*  
*chariflora*).—Sasaki, S., 1923c (*arundinacea*).  
**Indocalamus**: Nakai, T., 1925c (n. gen.).  
**Isachne**: Camus, A., 1912 (*truncata*).—Keng, Yi-li, 1933 (*re-*  
*pens*).  
**Ischaemum**: Honda, M., 1923 (synop.).—Keng, Yi-li 1931a  
 (*lanceolatum*); 1935a (n. spp.).—Oliver D., 1888s (*angusti-*  
*folium* transf. from *Spodiopogon*).  
**Koeleria**: Domin, K., 1905 (*tokiensis*); 1907 (monogr.); 1911  
 (*hosseana*).—Roshevitz, R. I., 1914 (*askoldensis*).—Sergiev-  
 skaja, L., 1928 (*askoldensis*).  
**Lasiololium hispidum**: Steudel, E. G., 1846b.  
**Leersia**: Prodoehl, A., 1922 (revis.).  
**Leleba**: Koidzumi, G., 1934-36 (new Jap. spp.).  
**Leptochloa chinensis**: Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1824.  
**Leptureae**: Nevski, S. A., 1936a (genera).  
**Lepturus**: Camus, A., 1923a (type of genus).  
**Limnas veresczagini**: Krylov, P. N., and Schischkin, B. K.,  
 1927.  
**Littledalea**: Hemsley, W. B., 1896f (*tibetica*).—Keng, Yi-li,  
 1934a (*racemosa*).  
**Loliceae**: Nevski, S. A., 1936a (genera).  
**Lophatherum gracile**: Camus, A., 1919c (varieties).  
**Melica**: Roshevitz, R. I., 1921 (*przewalskyi*, *tibetica*).  
**Melocalamus**: McClure, F. A., 1936a (crit.).  
**Microstegium biforme**: Keng, Yi-li, 1932.  
**Miscanthus**: Andersson, N. J., 1855 (revis.).—Camus, A.,  
 1919d (varieties *japonicus*, *nudipes*); 1924c (*formosanus*).  
 —Hackel, E., 1904b (*corensis*).—Honda, M., 1936b (*inter-*  
*medius* comb. nov.).—Hooker, J. D., 1893b (*sinensis*).—  
 Nakai, T., 1911-35 (Korean, Jap. spp.).—Pynaert, C., 1895  
 (*japonicus* var.).—Sprenger, C., 1909 (*japonicus* transf. from  
*Eulalia*). [Wood, M.J., 1929c (*japonicus*).]  
**Mnesithea mollicoma**: Camus, A., 1919a.  
**Molinia japonica**: Hayata, B., 1925c (transf. to *Moliniopsis*).  
 —Hu, H. H., 1922b (*huu*).  
**Moliniopsis japonica**: Hayata, B., 1925c (transf. from *Mo-*  
*linia*).  
**Nardeae**: Nevski, S. A., 1936a (genera).  
**Neyraudia montana**: Keng, Yi-li, 1935b.  
**Oplismenus**: Honda, M., 1924b (*undulatifolius*, *japonicus*).—  
 Owatari, T., 1897 (*burmanni*, var. *pilosus*).—Schlechtendal,  
 D. F. L. von, 1861a (e. Asiat. spp.).  
**Oryza**: Chevalier, A., 1932 (syst.).—Katō, Shigemoto, 1930  
 (affin. cult. spp.).—Prodoehl, A., 1922 (monogr.).—Roshevitz,  
 R. I., 1931 (e. Asiat. spp.).—Sasaki, T., 1926 (*minuta*).—  
 Suzuki, S., and Masamune, G., 1935 (*formosana*).  
 [See also Index I: Rice.]  
**Oryzae**: Trinius, C. B., 1840b (taxonomy of tribe).  
**Oryzopsis**: Beal, W. J., 1890 (*O. mongolica*) misapplied  
 to Amer. spp.).—Hitchcock, A. S., 1930 (*chinensis*).—  
 Oliver, D., 1895i (*obtusata*).  
**Ottochloa**: Dandy, J. E., 1931a (new name for *Hemigymnia*).  
**Panicaceae**: Trinius, C. B., 1826, 1834 (revis.).  
**Panicum**: Anonymous, 1889n (*italicum* var. *japonicum*).—  
 Baillon, H., 1893b (*mandschuricum* reduced).—Braun, A.,  
 1861a (*esculentum*).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1901 (*miliaceum*  
 in Manchuria).—Camus, A., 1912d (crit.).—Fernald, M. L.,  
 1922a (*syzigachne* transf. to *Beckmannia*).—Hackel, E.,  
 1904b (*tristachyum*).—Hance, H. F., 1869b (*mandschuricum*  
 = *williamsii*).—Henrard, J. T., 1930 (transf. to *Digitaria*

- and *Hemigymnia*).—Honda, M., 1924b (*japonicum* transf. to *Oplismenus*).—Scribner, F. Lamson, and Merrill, E. D., 1900 (*forbesianum* transf. to *Chaetochloa*).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1854b.—Vasinger-Alektorova, A. V., 1931 (*crusgalli* prol. *orizicola*).
- Paspalum**: Camus, A., 1912c (list, key).—Flügge, D. J., 1810 (monogr.).—Henard, J. T., 1928 (*delavayi*).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1854b.
- Pennisetum**: Chase, A., 1921 (*alopecuroides*, *compressum*).—Leeke, P., 1907 (revis.).—Mez, C., 1917 (*sinense*).
- Phaenosperma**: Baillon, H., 1893a (*globosum*).—Janowski, M., 1922 (revis.).—Oliver, D., 1891y (*globosum*).—Pilger, R., 1931b (syst. position).
- Phragmites**: Kitagawa, M., 1933a (*hirsuta*).—Makino, T., 1912f (*macer* transf. to *Hakonechloa*); 1912g (*prostratus*).—Munro, W., 1877 (*macer*).
- Phyllostachys**: Daveau, J., 1922 (flowering of *aurea*).—Fenzi, E. O., 1876 (*nidularia*).—Ginkul, S. G., 1935c (*simonsonii* transf. to var. *reticulata*).—Hance, H. F., 1876d (*nevinii*).—Hino, I., and Hidaka, Z., 1934 (*reticulata*).—Houzeau de Lehaie, J., 1906a (*edulis* nom. nov. for *pubescens*; *mitis*); 1906d (*henonis*); 1907a (*bambusoides*); 1907b (*nidularia*).—Jackson, J. R., 1894 (*nigra*).—Kawamura, S., 1927a (flowering of *nigra* var. *henonis*).—Maeda, M., 1917 (cult., flowering *nigra*).—Makino, T., 1917g (*makinoi*); 1926aa (*edulis*).—McClure, F. A., 1929a (*edulis* for paper-making).—Oliver, D., 1894a (*heteroclada*).—Pfitzer, B., 1902 (compar. with *Thamnocalamus* when sterile); 1905 (hardy in Germany).—Porterfield, W. M., 1925c, 1925d (*quadrangularis*); 1935 (*nidularia*).—Stapf, O., 1899 (*henonis*); 1905b (*nigra*).—Uchida, S., 1933, 1934 (solid bamboo, *bambusoides*).—Uyeki, H., 1929 (*compressa*).
- Pleioblastus**: Hisauchi, K., 1927a (*chino* var. *hisauchii*, *matsumoi*); 1933g (*hindsii* in Japan).—Koidzumi, G., 1934-36 (n. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1925c (n. gen., segreg. from *Arundinaria*); 1936o (flowering of *vaginatus*).
- Pleuroplitis**: Regel, E., 1866a (revis.).
- Poa**: Hackel, E., 1901-02 (*tuberifera*); 1904b (*kurilensis*).—Hitchcock, A. S., 1930 (new Chin. spp.).—Komarov, V. L., 1929d (Kamchatka spp.).—Merrill, E. D., 1933b (*malabarica*).—Polynov, B. B., and Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1926 (*ciliatiflora*).—Rendle, A. B., 1908 (*szechuensis* nom. nov. for *gracillima*); 1920 (*omeiensis* nom. nov. for *gracillima*).—Reverdatto, V. W., 1933a (*mariae*).—Roshevitz, R. I., 1912 (*sibirica*); 1922c (*ircutica*, *pseudoabbreviata*); 1927b (*komarovi*); 1936 (*argunensis*).—Takenaka, K., 1935 (*alpina*).
- Pollinia**: Camus, A., 1919d (*phaeothrix* var. *aurea*).—Hance, H. F., 1866d (*eriopoda*).—Matsuda, S., 1911j (*imberbis*).—Thiselton-Dyer, W. T., 1883 (*eriopoda*).
- Psammodactyloa**: Hitchcock, A. S., 1927 (n. gen.).—Roshevitz, R. I., 1928b (*mongolica* transf. to *Timouria*).
- Pseudophacellurus**: Camus, A., 1921b (n. gen.).
- Pseudoraphis**: Hance, H. F., 1818e (*brunomiana*).—Pilger, R., 1928a (segregated from *Chamaeraphis*).
- Puccinellia**: Holmberg, O. R., 1927 (n. spp. Siberia, Kamchatka).—Keng, Yi-li, 1934b (*stricta*).
- Rottboellia**: Keng, Yi-li, 1931a (*laevispica*). [See also *Mnesithea* and *Pseudophacellurus*.]
- Saccharum**: Andersson, N. J., 1855 (revis.).—Camus, A., 1925b (*porphyrocomum*).—Honda, M., 1924c (varieties of *spontanum*).
- Sasa**: Hayata, B., 1929b (syst. anat.).—Koidzumi, G., 1934-36 (n. spp.).—Makino, T., 1916d (*tokugawana*); 1931h (*nipponica*); 1932o (*albomarginata*).—Makino, T., and Shibata, K., 1901 (n. gen.).—Nakai, T., 1932d (new names); 1936o (flowering of *amagiensis*).—Sawada, T., 1927d (*hisauchi*).
- Sasaella**: Koidzumi, G., 1934-36 (n. spp.); 1936h (*nakashimana*).—Nakai, T., 1911-35 (Korean, Jap. spp.).
- Schizachne purpurascens**: Swallen, J. R., 1928.
- Schizachyrium**: Camus, A., 1924 (Chin. spp.).
- Schizostachyum**: McClure, F. A., 1934a (morphol. inflorescence); 1935a (revis. Chin. spp.); 1936b, 1936c (revis.).
- Secale cereale** (rye): Laufer, B., 1935.
- Sehima**: Camus, A., 1921c (Asiat. spp.).
- Semiarundinaria fastuosa**: Kawamura, S., 1928a.
- Setaria**: Hermann, W., 1910 (*faberii*).—Honda, M., 1924a (*pachystachys* transf. to *Chaetochloa*).—Hubbard, F. T., 1915 (*italica*).—Pynaert, E., 1859 (*japonica*).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1861b (crit. gen.).
- Shibataea**: Makino, T., 1912e (n. gen.).—Ohki, K., 1934b (spodograms of leaves).
- Sorghum**: Ball, C. R., 1910 (hist., distrib.).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1901 (*vulgare* in Manch.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (cult. in Manch., Foochow).—Snowden, J. D., 1935 (taxon. cult. spp.); 1936 (monogr. cult. spp.).—Sprecher von Bernegg, A., 1929-36 (*vulgare*). [See also *Holcus*.]
- Spodiopogon**: Camus, A., 1921e (*duclouxii*).—Honda, M., 1936e (*angustifolium* transf. to *Eulaliopsis*).—Kitagawa, M., 1935i (new Manch., Korean spp.).—Oliver, D., 1888s (*angustifolius* transf. to *Ischaemum*).
- Stephanachne**: Keng, Yi-li, 1934a (n. gen.).
- Stipa**: Beal, W. J., 1890 (*"S. mongolica"* misapplied to Amer. spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1876c, 1877f (*inebrians*, *pekinensis*).—Hitchcock, A. S., 1930 (*chingii*, *purpurascens*).—Honda, M., 1936a (*grandifolia*, *japonica*).—Keng, Yi-li, 1934b (*grandifolia*).—Litvinov, D. (I.), 1928 (spp. confused with *sibirica*).—Reverdatto, V. W., and Kalniz, W., 1927 (*pennata*, affin. Siber. spp.).—Roshevitz, R. I., 1920, 1924a (n. spp.).—Smirnov, P., 1925 (*kirghisorum*); 1926 (revis. sect. *Pennata*); 1929 (n. spp.); 1934, 1936 (key).—Trinius, C. B., and Ruprecht, F. J., 1842 (revis. with allied gen.).
- Stipaceae**: Trinius, C. B., and Ruprecht, F. J., 1842 (revis.).
- Thamnocalamus**: Pfitzer, E., 1902 (compar. with *Phyllostachys* when sterile).
- Thaumastochloa**: Hubbard, C. E., 1936a (gen. nov.).
- Themeda**: Camus, A., 1920a (revis.).
- Thysanolaena**: Janowski, M., 1922 (revis.).
- Timouria mongolica**: Roshevitz, R. I., 1928b, 1928c (transf. from *Psammodactyloa*).
- Tripogon chinensis**: Andô, Isaku, 1913.
- Trisetum**: Roshevitz, R. I., 1922a (*sibiricum*); 1922b (*alticum*).
- Triticum** (wheat): Baranov, V. I., 1932 (w. Mongolian varieties).—Barouline, E., 1923 (*vulgare* var. *ferrugineum*).—Bashilov, S. V., 1934 (wheats of Transbaicalia).—Flaksberger, C., 1911 (Szechwan varieties); 1912 (Yakutsk); 1915 (e. Asiat. spp.); 1929 (herb. specim.).—Savari, A. I., 1923a (Primorsk.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-1922, 1923b, 1927j (Manchurian wheat).—Talanova, V., 1932 (spring wheat in e. Siberia).—Vavilov, N. I., 1923 (taxon. soft wheats); 1929 (geogr. localization of genes or var.).—Vavilov, N. I., and Wulff, E. V., 1935-37 (cult. spp.).
- Vetiveria**: Malejeff, W., 1928b (aromatic grass).
- Vilfa** (subtribe): Trinius, C. B., 1840a (revis.).
- Zea** (maize): Bushell, S. W., 1870 (introd.).—Collins, G. N., 1909 (new type from China).—Hance, H. F., and Mayers, W. F., 1870-71 (introd.).—Kuleshov, N. N., 1928 (e. Asiat. varieties).—Laufer, B., 1907a (introd.).—Mayers, W. F., 1867b (introd.).—Minakata, K., 1900 (introd.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (Foochow).—Swingle, W. T., 1924a, 1932 (introd.).—Swinhoe, R., 1867 (Formosa).—T'ien I-hêng, 1573, Chinese append. (introd.).—Van Houtte, L., 1865-67f (garden form).—Wang Shih-mou, 1857, Chinese append. (introd.).—Williams, S. W., 1867a (introd.); 1867b (vernac. names).
- Zizania**: Camus, A., 1922b (*latifolia*).—Fassett, N. C., 1929 (*latifolia*).—Kozlov, I., 1926h (*latifolia*).—Prodehl, A., 1922 (monogr.).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1860 (hist. of gen.).—Stapf, O., 1909d (Mand. water-rice).
- Zoysia**: Müller, C., 1855 (rev.).

## GUTTIFERAE

- Cambessedes, J., 1828 (monogr.).—Planchon, J. E., and Triana, J., 1860-62 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., 1915c (Wilson's coll.).—Vesque, J., 1893 (monogr.). [See also Hypericaceae.]
- Garcinia**: Benemerito, A. N., 1936a (revis., S. China spp.).—Hoga, K., and Fukuyama, Jinnosuke, 1915 (*mangostana*).—Yamada, K., 1925 (*multiflora*).
- Hypericum**: Bean, W. J., 1898n (shrubby spp.).—Keller, R., 1897 (n. spp.); 1904 (synop., Giraldis's, Faurie's coll.); 1908 (sect. *Brathys*); 1909b (syst.); 1923 (n. spp.).—Kimura, Yôjirô, 1936a (transf. *Takasagoya*).—Kimura, Yûshirô, 1935 (Jap. spp.).—Koidzumi, G., 1934f. (new Jap. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1906i (revis. Jap. spp.); 1907f (Chin. spp.).—Treviranus, L. C., 1861 (crit.).
- ascyron*: Goeschke, F., 1892.—Sprague, T. A., 1914d.
- chinense*: Anonymous, 1887b.
- delavayi*: Keller, R., 1909b.
- electrocarpum*: Hance, H. F., 1877d.
- japonicum*: Keller, R., 1908.—Uechtritz, R. von, and Ascher-son, P., 1885.

**Hypericum** (continued).

- kouytchense*: Beckett, E., 1929.—Milne-Redhead, E., 1934.  
*longistylum*: Oliver, D., 1886c.  
*lutchiense*: Koidzumi, G., 1935b.  
*monogynum*: Baroni, E., 1898a.—Curtis, W., 1796b.  
*patulum*: Carrière, E. A., 1875f.—Hemsley, W. B., 1877c.—  
 Hooker, J. D., 1868a.—Regel, E., 1866i.  
*sampsoni*: Hance, H. F., 1865c, 1877d.  
*taihezanense*: Suzuki, S., 1930b.  
*umbrosum*: Kimura, Yôjirô, 1936b.  
**Mesua ferrea**: Miyoshi, Manabu, 1910a.  
**Owataria**: Matsumura, J., 1900a (n. gen.).  
**Spachelodes**: Kimura, Yûshirô, 1935 (n. gen.).  
**Takasagoya**: Kimura, Yôjirô, 1936a (n. gen.).  
**Triadenia**: Kimura, Yûshirô, 1935 (crit.).

## HAEMODORACEAE

- Léveillé, H., 1905e, 1906n (n. spp.).

## HALORRHAGIDACEAE

- Britten, J., 1907 (crit.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1828f (monogr.).  
 —Guillaumin, A., 1914a (e. Asiat. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1898a,  
 1898c (Jap. spp.).—Schindler, A. K., 1905 (monogr.).  
**Halorrhagis scabra**: Britten, J., 1907.  
**Hippuris**: Guillaumin, A., 1914a (e. Asiat. Hippuridac.).—  
 Tanaka, K., 1904a (*vulgaris*).  
**Myriophyllum**: Makino, T., 1931d (*brasiliensis*).—Miki, S.,  
 1933 (s. Kurile Is.).

## HAMAMELIDACEAE

- Baillon, H., 1871c (crit.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1830e  
 (monogr.).—Guillaumin, A., 1914b, 1914d (syst.).—Hallier,  
 H., 1903a (crit.).—Harms, H., 1932 (syst., cult. spp.).—  
 Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913h (Wilson's coll.).—  
 Tong, Koe-yang, 1931 (monogr.).  
**Altingia gracilipes**: Hemsley, W. B., 1907q.  
**Corylopsis**: Hemsley, W. B., 1906c.—Mottet, S., 1916a (crit.).  
 —Tong, Koe-yang, 1931 (monogr.).  
*alnifolia*: Schneider, C. K., 1913c.  
*glandulifera*: Hemsley, W. B., 1906l.  
*gotoana*: Creasy, L. B., 1934.  
*henryi*: Hemsley, W. B., 1906m, 1906n.  
*hypoglauca*: Chéng, Wan-chün, 1936.  
*multiflora*: Hemsley, W. B., 1906n.  
*pauciflora*: Anonymous, 1899b.—Hattori, S., 1928.—Hooker,  
 J. D., 1900f.—Koidzumi, G., 1928b.—Mottet, S., 1907c.—  
 Späth, L., and Wittmack, L., 1899.  
*sinensis*: Hemsley, W. B., 1906c, 1906n.  
*spicata*: Anonymous, 1874i.—Carrière, E. A., 1869e, 1878c.—  
 Ganteau, G., 1933.—Hooker, W. J., 1864a.—Lindley, J.,  
 1865.—Mottet, S., 1907c.—Nash, G. V., 1920c.—Van Houtte,  
 L., 1874d.  
*stelligera*: Guillaumin, A., 1914c.  
*veitchiana*: Bean, W. J., 1910.—Beckett, E., 1912b.  
*willmottiae*: Bean, W. J., 1917b.—Mottet, S., 1916a.  
*wilsoni*: Hemsley, W. B., 1906m.  
**Disanthus cercidifolia**: Bean, W. J., 1917d.—D., 1910.—  
 Hisauchi, K., 1928e.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1867a.—Mottet,  
 S., 1910c.—St. Paul, U. von, 1900.  
**Distylium**: Anonymous, 1906k (*racemosum*).—Hemsley, W. B.,  
 1907o (*chinense*, *myricoides*, *strictum*).  
**Hamamelis**: Anonymous, 1891a, 1891b, 1904e, 1904p (hort.).—  
 Fitzherbert, S. W., 1914 (hort.).—Mottet, S., 1912e (hort.).  
 —Oliver, D., 1862 (transf.).—Osborn, A., 1914a, 1923m.—  
 T., 1891a, 1902.  
*arborea*: Bean, W. J., 1896a.—Fitzherbert, S. W., 1914.—  
 Gallé, E., 1884.—Masters, M. T., 1874a, 1891.—T., 1891a.  
*chinensis*: Brown, R., 1818a.  
*japonica*: André, E., 1891d.—Hooker, J. D., 1882i.—Nash,  
 G. V., 1918d.—Sargent, C. S., 1891c.—Wittmack, L., 1886a,  
 1900.  
*mollis*: Anonymous, 1911k.—Bean, W. J., 1898a.—Fitz-  
 herbert, S. W., 1914.—Gleason, H. A., 1922.—Hemsley,  
 W. B., 1912d.—Hooker, J. D., 1903f.—Oliver, D., 1888c.—  
 Teuscher, H., 1936b.  
*uccarimiana*: Gumbleton, W. E., 1888.  
**Liquidambar**:  
*chinense*: Hanbury, D., 1857c.

- formosana*: Fauvel, A. A., 1884b.—Hance, H. F., 1867a, 1869p.  
 —Mottet, S., 1920b.—Naudin, C., 1885.—Oliver, D., 1867a.  
 —Osborn, A., 1867a.—Sampson, T., 1869a.  
**Loropetalum**: Koidzumi, G., 1933b (crit.).—Oliver, D., 1862  
 (crit.).  
*chinense*: Anonymous, 1883b, 1904q.—Brown, N. E., 1880a.—  
 Hemsley, W. B., 1904h.—Makino, T., 1929e.—Miki, S., and  
 Ohwi, J., 1932.—Mottet, S., 1904f.—Raffill, C. P., 1904.—  
 Wagner, R., 1907a.  
*indicum*: Tong, Koe-yang, 1931.  
**Rhodoleia**: Baillon, H., 1863 (affin.).—Carrière, E. A., 1878a  
 (*championi*).—Exell, A. W., 1933c (revis.).—Ford, C., 1879,  
 1899 (*championi*).—Hance, H. F., 1870h (*championi*).—  
 Hooker, W. J., and Smith, J., 1850b (*championi*).—Lemaire,  
 C. [A.], 1850c (*championi*).—Planchon, J. E., 1851a (*cham-  
 pioni*).—Tong, Koe-yang, 1931 (*parvipetala*, *henryi*).  
**Sinowilsonia henryi**: Hemsley, W. B., 1906k.  
**Sycopsis**: Hemsley, W. B., 1907n (*tutcheri*, *sinensis*); 1907p  
 (*dumui*, *laurifolia*).—Oliver, D., 1890d (*sinensis*).—Tong,  
 Koe-yang, 1931 (*laurifolia*).—Woodward, M. J., 1922  
 (*sinensis*).

## HEDERACEAE

[See Araliaceae]

## HERNANDIACEAE

- Meissner, C. F., 1864b (monogr.).  
**Illigera**: Dunn, S. T., 1908a (revis.).—Gagnepain, F., 1918c  
 (n. spp.).

## HIPPOCASTANACEAE

- Pax, F., 1928 (distr.).—Rehder, A., 1913f (Wilson's coll.).  
 [See also Bretschneideraceae.]  
**Aesculus**: André, E., 1888b (*turbinata*); 1891c (synop.).—  
 Anonymous, 1889d (*chinensis*).—Bean, W. J., 1902a, 1917c  
 (*chinensis*, *turbinata*).—Koch, K., 1855 (monogr.).—Purdom,  
 W., 1912 (*chinensis*).  
**Bretschneidera**: Hemsley, W. B., 1901e.—Palibin, J. W.,  
 1901a.

## HIPPOCRATEACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824y (monogr.).

## HYDROCARYACEAE

- Trapa**: Debeaux, P., 1893 (China).—Flerov, A. F., 1925  
 (monogr.).—Gams, H., 1927 (distrib.).—Matsuda, S., 1912a  
 (China).—Nakano, H., 1911b, 1913c (Japan).  
*antennifer*: Léveillé, H., 1899.  
*bicornis*: Planchon, J. E., 1853d.  
*natans*: Gulyaev, S., 1853.—Prein, J., 1892c.—Turesson, G.,  
 1932.—Vradit, V. P., 1904b.

## HYDROCHARITACEAE

- Ascherson, P., 1867 (syst.); 1871 (distrib. Jap. spp.).—Dandy,  
 J. E., 1934-35 (syst.).—Gagnepain, F., 1907, 1908c (n. gen.,  
 n. spp.).—Groff, G. W., 1931c (Kwangtung spp.).—Ostenfeld,  
 C. H., 1915, 1927 (distrib.).—Setchell, W. A., 1935c (phyto-  
 geog.).  
**Bootia**: Dandy, J. E., 1934-35 (rev.).  
**Elodea**: Hance, H. F., 1848 (crit.).  
**Enhalus**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1899c (*acoroidea*).—Miki, S., 1933-34  
 (Jap. spp.).  
**Halophila**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1899c (*ovata*).—Miki, S., 1933-34  
 (sea grasses Japan).  
**Hydrilla**: Caspary, R., 1857 (syst.).—Samuelsson, G., 1926  
 (crit.).  
**Ottelia**: Dandy, J. E., 1934-35 (China).—Komarov, V. L., 1910  
 (*alismoides*).—Léveillé, H., 1905f (*sinensis*).  
**Thalassia**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1899c (*stipulacea*).—Miki, S., 1933-  
 34 (sea grasses Japan).  
**Vallisneria**: Samuelsson, G., 1926 (H. Smith's coll.).

## HYDROPHYLLACEAE

- Brand, A., 1913a (monogr.).—Bosch, R. B. van den, 1861b  
 (revis.).—Choisy, J. D., 1833a, 1846 (monogr.).  
**Ellisophyllum**: Baillon, H., 1890a (transf. to Scrophulariac.).  
 —Brand, A., 1910 (transf. to Scrophulariac.).  
**Hydrolea inermis**: Choisy, J. D., 1833a.  
**Moseleya pinnata**: Hemsley, W. B., 1899f.



## HYPERICACEAE

Candolle, A. P. de, 1824 (monogr.).—Choisy, J. D., 1821, 1854c (monogr.).—Yatabe, R., 1892a (revis. Jap. spp.).  
[See also Guttiferae.]

## HYPOXIDACEAE

[See Amaryllidaceae]

## ICACINACEAE

Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914n (Wilson's coll.).  
**Erythrostaphyle**: Hance, H. F., 1873j, 1874g.  
**Iodes**: Gagnepain, F., 1910d (*rugosa*).—Hance, H. F., 1874g (*Erythrostaphyle* as syn.).  
**Mappia pittosporoides**: Oliver, D., 1888m.  
**Natsiatum sinense**: Oliver, D., 1889s.

## IRIDACEAE

Baker, J. G., 1877e, 1892a (syst.).—Diels, L., 1924a (H. Smith's coll.).—Fedtschenko, O. A., 1924 (Russ. spp.).—Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1905 (Russ. Turkest. spp.).—Foster, R. C., 1936 (nomenclat.).—Ker, J. B., 1827 (syst.).—Klatt, F. W., 1863-66 (revis.); 1868 (de Schlagintweit's coll.).—Léveillé, H., 1905e, 1906n (Chin. spp.).  
**Belamcanda**: Amman, J., 1739b (*chinensis*).—Grey, C. H., 1934 (*flabellata*).—Harriot, P., 1895 (*chinensis*).  
**Crocus**: Maw, G., 1886 (monogr.).  
**Evansia**: Decaisne, J., 1874b.  
**Herbertia pulchella**: Matsuzaki, N., 1928a.  
**Iris**: Alefeld, F., 1863 (crit.).—Baker, J. G., 1876a (synop.).—Daumann, E., 1933 (taxon. sect.).—Dykes, W. R., 1911b (affin. *sibirica*); 1913 (monogr.); 1915 (Farrer's Chin. spp.); 1916 (Tibetan spp.).—Eckman, O. J., 1922 (Thunb. dissert.).—Fedtschenko, O. A., 1909a (Turkestan spp.).—Lynch, R. I., [1904] (hort. manual).—Mallett, G. B., 1908 (Jap. spp.).—Miyoshi, M., 1921a (Jap. illus.).—Miyazawa, B., 1929 (hort. Jap. spp.).—Noda, M., 1932 (Manch. spp.).—Paravey, C. de, 1860 (spp. to alleviate chagrin).—Reed, G. M., 1928 (introd. Jap. spp.); 1929 (Jap. hort. var.); 1930 (exped. Japan); 1931 (cult. Jap. spp.).—Spach, E., 1846 (revis.).—Sturtevant, R. S., 1920 (Jap. spp.).—Tessier, F., 1923 (distrib.).  
*albopurpurea*: Baker, J. G., 1896.  
*bloudowni*: Regel, E., 1880e.  
*bulleyana*: Dykes, W. R., 1910.  
*chinensis*: Curtis, W., 1797.—Maund, B., 1838c.—Neubert, W., 1868a.—Regel, E., 1866h.  
*chrysographes*: Dykes, W. R., 1911a.—Stapf, O., 1912c.  
*coerulea*: Fedtschenko, B. A., 1904b.  
*delavayi*: Arnott, S., 1926.—Hooker, J. D., 1899g.—Mallett, G. B., 1907b.—Micheli, M., 1895c.  
*dichotoma*: Hance, H. F., 1875c.—Hay, T., 1927.—Ker, J. B., 1817d.  
*dykesii*: Stapf, O., 1932h.  
*ensata*: Anonymous, 1929g.—Balbis, G. B., 1802-06.—Miyoshi, M., 1933b, 1934d.—Mulligan, B. O., 1929.—Ohga, I., 1926b.—Regel, E., 1880d.—Wittmack, L., 1898.  
*fimbriata*: Foster, M., 1885.—Neubert, W., 1868a.  
*formosana*: Ohwi, J., 1934a.  
*forrestii*: Dykes, W. R., 1910.  
*gracilipes*: Hemsley, W. B., 1903c.—Johnson, A. T., 1926a.  
*humilis*: Stapf, O., 1887.  
*japonica*: Mottet, S., 1905b.  
*kaempferi*: Anonymous, 1881e.—Carrière, E. A., 1890d.—F., 1882.—Falkenhorst, C., 1907.—Guilmoit, G., 1882.—Leichtlin, M., 1876.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1858a.—Lepeshkin, S. N., 1934.—Makino, T., 1929y.—Mottet, S., 1913d.—Van Houtte, L., 1874b.  
*kamayama*: Makino, T., 1932z.  
*kobayashii*: Kitagawa, M., 1933b.  
*koreana*: Yashiroda, K., 1930c.  
*laevigata*: B., 1876b.—Falkenhorst, C., 1907.—Hooker, J. D., 1874f.—Makino, T., 1904b.—Miyoshi, M., 1921a, 1936b.—Regel, E., 1864g, 1880a.  
*maackii*: Fedtschenko, O. A., 1906a.  
*minuta*: Makino, T., 1909a.—Stapf, O., 1910a.  
*narcissiflora*: Diels, L., 1924c.  
*orientalis*: Makino, T., 1931f.  
*pailasii*: Sims, J., 1822a.

*polysticta*: Diels, L., 1924c.  
*proantha*: Diels, L., 1924c.  
*pseud-acorus*: Makino, T., 1931g.  
*rossii*: Baker, J. G., 1877c.—Miyoshi, M., 1925.  
*sanguinea*: Makino, T., 1931f.  
*setosa*: Regel, E., 1861e, 1861r.  
*sibirica*: Dykes, W. R., 1911b.—Regel, E., 1861r.—Sims, J., 1813e.  
*speculatrix*: Baker, J. G., 1877b.—Hance, H. F., 1875f.  
*tectorum*: Arnott, S., 1898.—D'Ancona, C., 1905.—Falkenhorst, C., 1907.—Hooker, J. D., 1874c.—Mottet, S., 1905c.—Regel, E., 1872c.—Sprenger, C., 1908a.—Unger, A., 1901b.  
*tenuifolia*: Stapf, O., 1887.  
*thoroldi*: Oliver, D., 1894b.  
*tomiolophia*: Hance, H. F., 1872d.  
*triflora*: Balbis, G. B., 1802-06.  
*uniflora*: Ohga, I., 1930.  
*wilsonii*: Stapf, O., 1910d.  
**Ixia chinensis**: Amman, J., 1739b.—Curtis, W., 1791b.  
**Moraea**: Colliander, Z., 1787 (Thunb. dissert.).—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1827c (*chinensis*).  
**Pardanthus chinensis**: Loddiges, C., 1832e.—Maund, E., 1835a.—Van Houtte, L., 1865-67c.  
**Pogoniris**: Sand, A. W. W., 1926 (var.).

## JUGLANDACEAE

Candolle, C. de, 1862, 1864a (monogr.).—Chun, W. Y., 1928d (synop.).—Graebner, L., 1911a, 1927-28.—Kribs, D. A., 1927 (anat. woods).—Kuznetsov, N. I., 1922-25 (distrib.).—Nagel, K., 1914a, 1914b (distrib.).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1930b (U.S.S.R.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1916a (Wilson's coll.).  
**Carya**: Ch'eng, Wan-chün, 1935b (China).—Dode, L. A., 1912 (*sinensis*).—Lin, Kang, 1934 (*cathayensis*).  
**Fortunea** (?= *Platycarya*): Anonymous, 1846h (*chinensis*).—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1848a (*sinensis*).  
**Hicoria**: See *Carya*.  
**Juglans**: Bean, W. J., 1901.—Ch'eng, Wan-chün, 1935b (Chin. spp.).—Chevalier, A., 1920b.—Dode, L. A., 1906-09 (syst.).—Hers, J., 1923a (cult. in China).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1927a (Turkestan).  
*cathayensis*: Anonymous, 1911b.—Osborn, A., 1925a.—Wolf, E. L., 1926a, 1928a.  
*cordiformis*: Bean, W. J., 1901a.  
*mandshurica*: Anonymous, 1888c.—Bean, W. J., 1901b.—Boerner, F., 1932b.—Iolson, L. M., and Novoselov, V. D., 1929.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1928e.—Strogii, A. A., 1927b, 1928a.—Wolf, E. L., 1928a.  
*regia*: Hance, H. F., 1876a.  
*sieboldiana*: Anonymous, 1912a.—Gard, M., 1934.—Ilsemenn, C., 1886.  
*sinensis*: Dode, L. A., 1925.  
*stenocarpa*: Boerner, F., 1932b.—Wolf, E. L., 1928a.  
**Platycarya (Petrophiloides) strobilacea**: André, E., 1888a.—Koidzumi, G., 1935c.—Reid, E. M., and Chandler, M. E. J., 1933.  
**Pterocarya**: Dallimore, W., 1910.—Gibbs, V., 1925 (England).—Hance, H. F., 1873l (*stenoptera*).—Mottet, S., 1925b (*rehderiana*).—Pinelle, J., 1920c (*stenoptera*).—Wilson, E. H., 1926d.

## JUNCACEAE

Buchenau, F., 1869b (Schlagintweit's coll.); 1880 (list spp.); 1881 (distrib.); 1885 (Indian, Himalayan spp.); 1891, 1906 (monogr.).—Laharpe, J. de, 1827 (monogr.).—Matsumura, J., 1894b (Jap. spp.).—Samuelsson, G., 1927 (H. Smith's coll.).—Satake, Y., 1931-32, 1931-33, 1933-34 (taxon. Jap. spp.).  
**Juncus**: Camus, A., 1910 (Chin. spp.).—Matsuda, S., 1904-05 (key Jap. spp.).—Okubo, S., 1891c (list Jap. spp.).—Rendle, A. B., 1906 (n. spp.).—Satake, Y., 1931-33 (Jap. spp.).  
*effusus*: Hance, H. F., 1875d.—Kariyone, T., 1926b.  
*fauvriensis*: Buchenau, F., 1901.  
*oligocephalus*: Satake, Y., 1936c.  
*schischkini*: Krylov, P. N., and Sumnevich, G., 1828.  
*tenuis*: Makino, T., 1905f.  
*vedensky*: Kreczetowicz, V. I., 1935.  
*zebrinus*: Rodigas, E., 1882b.  
**Luzula**: Koidzumi, G., 1910d (*campestris*); 1934c (crit.).—Okubo, S., 1891c (list Japp. spp.).



## JUNCAGINACEAE

- Buchenau, F., 1866 (crit. index); 1869b (Schagintweit's coll.); 1882 (crit.).—Micheli, M., 1881 (monogr.).  
**Triglochin**: Lipschitz, S. J., 1936 (*komarovii*).—Samuelsson, G., 1926 (H. Smith's coll.).—Yazawa, K., 1905a (*palustris*).

## LABIATAE

- Briquet, J., 1894 (monogr.).—Bentham, G., 1832-36, 1848 (monogr.).—Dunn, S. T., 1913 (crit. Chin. spp.); 1915 (key Chin. spp.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1934b (crit.).—Hu, H. H., and Tsai, Hsi-t'ao, 1931 (Szechwan spp.).—Junell, S., 1934 (morphol. gynaeceum, taxon.).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1921b (Kurile, Hokkaido spp.); 1922a (Hokkaido spp.); 1929a (monogr. Chin. Jap. spp.); 1929b (e. Asiat. spp.).—Matsumura, J., and Kudô, Yûshun, 1912 (index Jap. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1921b (Korean spp.).—Popov, M. G., 1924 (new Turkestan spp.).—Prain, D., 1890b (crit.).—Rehder, A., 1916k (Wilson's coll.).—Schmidt, T. A., 1868 (Schlagintweit's coll.).—Sun, Y. Z., 1932a (Nanking spp.); 1932b (Y. Tsiang's Kweichow coll.).—Vaniot, E., 1904c (Bodinier's, Faurie's, Cavalerie's coll.).  
**Acrocephalus capitatus**: Bentham, G., 1842a.  
**Ajuga**: Makino, T., 1915 (*humilis*).—Nakai, T., 1911j (Jap. spp.).—Sun, Y. Z., 1932a (*lanosa*).—Ward, F. K., 1934b (*ovalifolia*).  
**Ajugoides humilis**: Makino, T., 1915.  
**Cedronella japonica**: Hasskarl, J. C., 1856b.  
**Ceratanthus**: Taylor, G., 1936 (syst.).  
**Chelonopsis**:  
   *moschatus*: Hayata, B., 1918b.—Hisauichi, K., 1926c.—Hooker, J. D., 1901e.  
   *yagiharanus*: Hisauichi, K., 1918a.—Sawada, T., 1927a.  
**Colquhounia**: Prain, D., 1893b (rev.).  
**Comanthosphace**: Hooker, J. D., 1896d (*japonica*).—Koidzumi, G., 1935e (*tosaense*).  
**Dentidia nankinensis**: Decaisne, J., 1852c (transf. to *Perilla*).  
**Dracocephalum**: Hiltebrandt, J., 1805 (monogr.).—Smith, W. W., and Forrest, G., 1916 (n. spp.).  
   *altaense*: Regel, E., 1876b.  
   *argunense*: Skan, S. A., 1911.—Nakai, T., 1911b.  
   *forrestii*: Harrow, R. L., 1929c.  
   *grandiflorum*: Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P., and Iljin, M. M., 1937.—Paxton, J., 1847b.  
   *hemsleyanum*: Ward, F. K., 1936a.  
   *heterophyllum*: Ward, F. K., 1934b.  
   *isabellae*: Stapf, O., 1923b.  
   *krylovi*: Lipsky, W. H., 1905.  
   *ruyschianum*: Masters, M. T., 1879a.—Nakai, T., 1911b.—Regel, E., 1861d, 1861g.  
   *tanguticum*: Ward, F. K., 1934b.  
**Dysophylla mairei**: Léveillé, H., 1912d.  
**Elsholtzia**: H., 1911a (*stauntoni*).—Mottet, S., 1914a (*stauntoni*).—Ohwi, J., 1935a (syst., Jap. spp.).—Skan, S. A., 1912c (*stauntoni*).  
**Eremostachys**: Regel, E., 1886a (monogr.).  
**Galeopsis**: Briquet, J., 1893b (monogr.).—Perlova, R. L., 1932 (*tetrahiti*).  
**Gomphostemma**: Hance, H. F., 1884g (*insuave*).—Oliver, D., 1884b (*chinense*).—Prain, D., 1891 (monogr.).  
**Hyptis**: Epling, C., 1936 (distrib.).  
**Kinostemon**: Kudô, Yûshun, 1929c (n. gen.).  
**Lagochilus**: Knorring, O. E., 1936 (crit.).  
**Lamium**: Makino, T., 1922b (*amplexicaule*).—Pépin, P. D., 1853a (*maculatum*).  
**Leonurus tuberifera**: Makino, T., 1915.  
**Lophanthus krylovi**: Lipsky, W. H., 1905.  
**Lycopus parviflorus**: Tokubuchi, E., 1911a.  
**Matsumurella**: Makino, T., 1915 (n. gen.).  
**Mentha**: Briquet, J., 1894 (*longifolia*).—Hance, H. F., 1866b (*javanica*).—Holmes, E. M., 1882 (*arvensis*).—Hu, H. H., and Tsai, Hsi-t'ao, 1931 (*pedunculata*).—Lehmann, J. G. C., 1830 (*brevispicata*).—Lepechin, I., 1787 (*patrinii*).  
**Mesona prunelloides**: Prain, D., 1904b.  
**Micromeria formosana**: Marquand, C. V. B., 1934.  
**Microtoena**: Prain, D., 1895b (monogr.).  
**Moluccella marrubastrum**: Stephan, F. [C. F.], 1809.  
**Mosla**: Fujita, Y., 1934 (= *Orthodon*).—Matsuda, S., 1912i (*soochouensis*).—Murayama, Y., 1926b (*punctata*).—Nagai, I., 1923 (crit.).—Sun, Y. Z., 1932a (*remotiflora*).  
**Nepeta**: Duthie, J. F., 1906f (n. spp. Chin.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1896d (*decolorans*).

- Nosema**: Prain, D., 1904b (n. gen.).  
**Ocimum canum**: Sims, J., 1823b.  
**Orthodon**: Fujita, Y., 1934 (Formosa).  
**Paraphlomis lancidentata**: Sun, Y. Z., 1935.  
**Perilla**: Biego, F., 1897 (*nankinensis*).—Carrière, E. A., 1879d (*heteromorpha*).—Decaisne, J., 1852c (*nankinensis*).—Hasskarl, J. C., 1856b (*ocymoides*).—Makino, T., 1933e (*ocymoides*).—Sobolev, S. L., 1931 (*frutescens=ocymoides*).  
**Perovskia atriplicifolia**: Skan, S. A., 1912b.  
**Phlomis**: Hu, H. H., and Tsai, Hsi-t'ao, 1931 (*wangii*).—Sergievskaja, L., 1933b (w. Siberia).  
**Plectranthus**: Hance, H. F., 1874a (*marmoritis*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1900v (*calcaratus*).—Taylor, G., 1936 (*Ceratanthus*, an ally).  
**Pogostemon**: Anonymous, 1888e, 1908i (*patchouli*).—Hance, H. F., 1868w (*patchouli*).—Oliver, D., 1896a (*formosanus*).  
**Prunella**: Ishidoya, T., 1934 (drug).  
**Prunellopsis**: Kudô, Yûshun, 1920 (n. gen.).  
**Salvia**: Kudô, Yûshun, 1914a (Jap. Formosa spp.).—Stibal, E., 1934, 1935, 1936b (revis.).—Ward, F. K., 1934b (hort.).  
   *brevilabra*: Skan, S. A., 1920a.  
   *dumetorum*: Desfátova-Schostenko, N. A., 1932.  
   *gracilis*: Hemsley, W. B., 1907k.  
   *japonica*: Stibal, E., 1935.  
   *liguliloba*: Sun, Y. Z., 1935.  
   *omerocalyx*: Hayata, B., 1918c.  
   *potanini*: Krylov, P. N., 1915.  
   *rockiana*: Stibal, E., 1936a.  
   *scalaria*: Vasiliev, V. F., 1930.  
   *scapiformis*: Hance, H. F., 1885f.—Hooker, J. D., 1888a.  
   *stepposa*: Desfátova-Schostenko, N. A., 1932.  
**Scutellaria**:  
   *adsurgens*: Popov, M. T., 1924.  
   *cordifolia*: Nakai, T., 1914f.  
   *formosana*: Brown, N. E., 1894.—Hooker, J. D., 1896b.  
   *galericulata*: Nakai, T., 1914f.  
   *hederacea*: Anonymous, 1846j.—Vatke, W., 1872a.  
   *inghokensis*: Metcalf, F. P., 1933c.  
   *japonica*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1844e, 1846b.—Maund, B., 1841a.—Nakai, T., 1922i.—Paxton, J., 1843c.  
   *longituba*: Tuyama, T., 1936b.  
   *macrantha*: Hooker, W. J., and Smith, J., 1849.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1849a.—Morren, C., 1849a, 1857.  
   *microflora*: Metcalf, F. P., 1934c.  
   *scordifolia*: Kudô, Yûshun, 1914b.  
**Stachyopsis**: Popov, M. G., and Wedensky, A. I., 1923 (n. gen.).  
**Stachys**: Hanausek, T. F., 1899 (nomenclat.).—Paillieux, A., 1887a (econ.).  
   *affinis* (= *tuberifera*): André, E., 1891a.—Bois, D., 1918a, 1918d.—Carrière, E. A., 1885d.—Enfer, V., 1912.—Franchet, A., 1889c.—Hampel, W., 1891.—Maury, P., 1889a.—Paillieux, A., 1883c, 1887b.—Planta, A. de, 1889.—Rodigas, E., 1889.—Seignette, A., 1889a, 1889b.—Tikhomirov, V. A., 1910.  
   *mairei*: Léveillé, H., 1912d.  
   *sieboldii*: Bailey, L. H., 1891.—Eguchi, T., 1928.—Tikhomirov, V. A., 1910.  
   *tuberifera*. See *affinis*.  
**Teucrium**: Léveillé, H., 1912d (*esquirolii, mairei*).  
**Thymus**: Klokov, M., and Shostenko, N. A., 1936 (n. spp.).—Ronniger, K., 1831 (*mandschuricus*); 1934 (H. Smith's coll.).

## LARDIZABALACEAE

- Decaisne, J., 1837-38, 1839b (morphol. taxon.).—Gagnepain, F., 1908a (revis.); 1908c (n. spp.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1908g (Asiat. gen.).—Kumazawa, M., 1936b (pollen morph.).—Narita, S., 1913 (Jap. spp.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913d (Wilson's coll.).  
**Akebia**: B., 1905f.—Bean, W. J., 1897d.—Narita, S., 1913 (Japan).  
   *lobata*: Beissner, L., 1903-05.—Hooker, J. D., 1896e.  
   *pentaphylla*: Anderson, E., and Rehder, A., 1935.  
   *quinata*: Bredemeier, H., 1886b.—Carrière, E. A., 1854b.—Decaisne, J., 1853, 1854-55b.—Harms, H., 1909.—Hooker, W. J., 1855c.—Lavallée, A., 1869.—Lindley, J., 1847c.—Sargent, C. S., 1891a.—Sawada, T., 1928c.—Vilmorin, [A. L.], M. L. de, 1915.—Wittmack, L., 1899b.  
**Decaisnea fargesii**: Anonymous, 1923b.—Bois, D., 1900d.—Carrière, E. A., 1893.—Dallimore, W., 1915.—Franchet, A., 1892d.—Hooker, J. D., 1902d.—Koehne, E., 1911e.—Mottet,

S., 1915d.—Osborn, A., 1925k.—Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, 1899, 1915.

**Holboellia:** Anonymous, 1905w.—Beckett, E., 1925 (*coriacea*).—Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, S., 1919 (fruits).—Oliver, D., 1889c (*cuneata*).—Réaumont, G., 1906 (c. China spp.).—Thatcher, A. E., 1922b (climbers England).

**Parvattia decora:** Dunn, S. T., 1901b.

**Sargentodoxa cuneata:** Henderson, E. M., 1924.—Stapf, O., 1926m.

**Sinofranchetia chinensis:** Hemsley, W. B., 1907r.—Stapf, O., 1917c.

**Stauntonia:** Anonymous, 1876b (*hexaphylla*); 1883c (*latifolia*); 1905w.—Hemsley, W. B., 1907s (*brunoniana*); 1907t (*chinensis*); 1907u (*obovata*); 1907v (*longipes*); 1907w (*parviflora, brevipes*).—K., K., 1876 (*latifolia*).—Narita, S., 1913 (Japan).—Wu, Y. C., 1936 (revis.).

## LAURACEAE

Chun, W. Y., 1925a (Chin. spp.).—Gamble, J. S., 1914 (Wilson's coll.).—Jussieu, A. L. de, 1805 (crit. taxon.).—Kamikōti, S., 1934 (distrib.).—Lecomte, H., 1913b (n. spp.); 1913c (revis. Chin., Indo-Chin. spp.); 1914b (n. spp.).—Liou, Ho, 1933a (revis. Chin., Indo-Chin. spp.).—Meissner, C. F., 1864a (monogr.); 1866a (distrib.); 1866b (Schlagintweit's coll.).—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1831 (e. India spp.); 1836 (monogr.).—Ōuchi, T., 1932 (Formosa).—Tupper, W. W., 1927 (anat. woods).

**Actinodaphne:** Matsumura, J., 1889b (Hakone).—Shimada, Y., 1920d (*citratea*).

**Beilschmiedia:** Kamikōti, S., 1935b.

**Benzoin [=Lindera]:** Kamikōti, S., 1933-34 (transf. Formosan spp.).—Moriyama, Y., 1933d (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1924b (transf.).

**Camphora:** Farwell, O. A., 1918.—Lukmanoff, A. de, 1889.—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1833.

**Camphorina (=Cinnamomum):** Farwell, O. A., 1918.

**Cinnamomum:** Farwell, O. A., 1918 (nomenclat.).—Fujita, Y., 1931, 1935 (camphor trees, Formosa).—Kamikōti, S., 1933-34 (transf. Formosan spp.).—Kariyone, T., 1933 (cult. Japan).—Lukmanoff, A. de, 1889 (nomenclat., illus.).—Merrill, E. D., 1920 (nomenclat.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1864 (revis.).—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1833 (syn. cult. spp.).—Record, S. J., 1925 (Chin. "Pau Hoi").

**camphora:** Asahina, Y., 1928a.—Cleyer, A., 1692b.—Dewey, L. H., 1897.—Eschenlohr, H., 1933c.—Ginkul, S. G., 1930b.—Grasman, E., 1895, 1896.—Howes, F. N., 1927.—Kirjassoff, A. B., 1929.—Petříšev, S. I., 1930a, 1931b.—Sims, J., 1826c.—Ugolini, G., 1899a.—Wilson, E. H., 1920c.

[See also Index I: Camphor.]

**cassia:** Berg, O., 1861.—[Kopsch, H.], 1881.—Thiselton-Dyer, W. T., 1882.—Wright, R., 1839b, 1840.

**glaucescens:** Yamada, K., 1927.

**kanahirai:** Ginkul, S. G., 1930b.

**loureiri:** Lecomte, H., 1913b.

**nominale:** Yamada, K., 1927.

**pseudopedunculatum:** Nakai, T., 1918j.

**scrobiculatum:** Nakai, T., 1918j.

**Laurus:** Sims, J., 1824a (*aggregata*). [For *L. camphora* see *Cinnamomum camphora*.]

**Lindera:** Makino, T., 1897g (*umbellata, erythrocarpa*).—Oliver, D., 1888x (*fragrans*).—Shirai, M., 1908b.

**Litsea:** Chun, W. Y., 1928b (n. spp.).—Kamikōti, S., 1932 (*sasakii*).—Lecomte, H., 1913a (new Chin. spp.).—Liou, Ho, 1933b (n. spp., n. subgen.).

**Machilus:** Anonymous, 1897e (*thunbergii*).—Davenport, A., 1877 ("M. nanmu").—Hance, H. F., 1868u (*thunbergii*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1897d (*thunbergii*).—Kamikōti, S., 1933-34 (*taiwanensis*).—Kanehira, R., 1914a, 1927, 1930a (*thunbergii*).—Record, S. J., 1925 (*thunbergii*).

**Neocinnamomum:** Liou, Ho, 1933a (n. gen.).

**Neolitsea:** Kamikōti, S., 1932 (n. spp. Formosa); 1935b (*koidzumii*).—Metcalf, F. P., 1935d (*sub-foveolata, chuui*).

**Notaphoebe:** Kamikōti, S., 1933-34.

**Parabenzoin:** Nakai, T., 1924b (n. gen.).

**Persea nanmu:** Davenport, A., 1877-80.—Oliver, D., 1880.

**Phoebe:** Ip, Nga-kok, 1928 (Chin. "Pau-hoi").

**Pseudosassafras:** Lecomte, H., 1912 (n. gen.).

**Sassafras:** Hemsley, W. B., 1907m, 1907x (*tzumu, officinalis*).—Kanehira, R., 1920c (Formosa).—Rehder, A., 1920b (crit.).

**Tetranthera:** Carrière, E. A., 1869k (*thuyssii*).—Cleyer, A., 1688c (*japonica*).—Lindley, J., 1825d (*laurifolia*).

**Yushinia:** Kamikōti, S., 1933-34 (n. gen.).

## LEGUMINOSAE

Anonymous, 1917a (econ.).—Argy, C. d', 1865 (Phaseoleae).—Basilievskaya, N. A., 1930 (rev. Sophoreae).—Bentham, G., 1842b (synop. Mimosaceae); 1843-48 (s. Asiat. spp.); 1852 ("Pl. Jughuhn."); 1860a (synop. Dalbergieae); 1865b (n. gen., n. spp.); 1875 (revis. Mimosaeae).—Bernhardi, J. J., 1842 (crit.).—Boissieu, H. de, 1898 (Faurie's Jap. coll.).—Brown, R. (Robert Brown), 1826 (gen., spp.); 1867a (Kew herb.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1825a, 1825f (monogr.).—Capitaine, L., 1913 (crit. gen.).—Craib, W. G., 1914g (Wilson's coll.).—Desvaux, A. N., 1825 (taxon. Coronilleae).—Ditmar, E. E., 1931 (origin cult. beans).—Dunn, S. T., 1912a (key Tephrosieae).—Gagnepain, F., 1915i (crit.).—Harms, H., 1917c (coll. from Tsingtau in Berlin herb.).—Hayata, B., 1933 (crit. taxon.).—Hosokawa, T., 1932-33b (crit.).—Matsumura, J., 1902b (conspectus Jap., Liu Kiu, Formosan spp.).—Neriki, I., and Harada, S., 1890 (forage spp.).—Pampanini, R., 1910 (new Yunnan spp.).—Piper, C. V., 1903 (new forage spp.).—Prain, D., 1897 (crit.).—Schindler, A. K., 1913a (crit. affn. *Lespedeza*); 1924, 1925-27 (affn. *Desmodium*).—Sornay, P. de, 1913 (edible, econ. spp.).—Ts'ai, Hsi-t'ao, and Yü, T. T., 1936 (new Chin. spp.).—Vogel, T., 1843 (Kwangtung).

**Abrus:** Hance, H. F., 1869n.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1919c.

**Acacia:** Eckleben, H. J., 1765b (*sibirica*).—Horikawa, Y., 1925 (*confusa*).—Kyū, K., 1932 (*confusa*).

**Adinobotrys:** Dunn, S. T., 1911f (syst.).

**Albizia:** Fournier, E., 1861 (Asiat. spp.).—Gagnepain, F., 1911b (*duclouxii*).—Wilson, E. H., 1929e (*julibrissin*).—Ricker, P. L., 1918 (revis.).

**Alhagi:** Keller, B. A., and Shaparenko, K. K., 1933 (monogr.).

**Amphicarpaea edgeworthii:** Matsuda, S., 1911n.

**Apios:** Oliver, D., 1890m (*macrantha*).—Skeels, H. C., 1925c (*fortunei*).

**Arachis hypogaea:** Grunwald, H., 1928.—Laufer, B., 1907b.—Makino, T., 1926c.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (Chin. var.).—Smith, J. J., 1912b (crit.).

**Astragalus:** Basilievskaya, N. A., 1922 (sect. *Laguropsis, Spharocystis*, subgen. *Calycocystis*).—Bunge, A., 1868-69, 1880b (revis.); 1880c (Turkestan).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1802 (illus.).—Palibin, J. W., 1908b (n. spp.).—Palibin, J. W., and Galvialo, M., 1911 (crit.).—Pallas, P. S., 1800 (descr., illus.).—Pampanini, R., 1907a (syst. affn. *alopecurioides*).—Popov, M. G., 1926 (monogr. c. Asiat. spp.).—Simpson, N. D., 1915 (synop. Chin. spp.).—Sumnevich, G., 1933b, 1934a, 1934b (c. Asiat. spp.).—Ts'ai, Hsi-t'ao, and Yü, T. T., 1936 (n. spp.).—Ulbrich, E., 1913b, 1921 (n. spp.).

**aksaiicus:** Schischkin, B. K., 1932a.

**arakawensis:** Takeda, H., 1914b.

**brevifolius:** Meyer, C., 1855b.

**burtshumensis:** Sumnevich, G., 1933b.

**chinensis:** Linnaeus, C., fil., 1762-63.

**galactites:** Meyer, C. A., 1855b.

**gregorii:** Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., 1914-30.

**hedinii:** Ulbrich, E., 1905a.

**henryi:** Oliver, D., 1891e.—Wilson, E. H., 1906f.

**hoantchy:** Wang Chi, 1531, Chinese append.

**japonicus:** Boissieu, H. de, 1898.

**kaufmanni:** Krylov, P. N., 1932a.

**kawakamii, kirilensis:** Matsumura, J., 1901g.

**longipes, macropterus:** Sumnevich, G., 1934c.

**majeuskianus:** Krylov, P. N., 1932a.

**orotrophes:** Smith, W. W., 1913c.

**paraglycyphyllos:** Boissieu, H. de, 1910e.

**poliovii:** Krylov, P. N., 1932a.

**puberulus:** Sumnevich, G., 1934c.

**scaberrimus, scabrisetus:** Meyer, C. A., 1855b.

**sinicus:** Kondō, M., 1914.—Makino, T., 1922a.—Sims, J., 1811a.—Wilmer, J., 1764.—Yashiroda, K., 1929c.

**steinbergianus:** Sumnevich, G., 1934a.

**tangutica:** Grum-Grzhimailo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimailo, M. E., 1896-1907.

**verezagini:** Krylov, P. N., and Sumnevich, G., 1933.

**Bauhinia:** Anonymous, 1881d (*corymbosa*).—Blades, J., 1929c (*yunnanensis*).—Cayeux, H., 1900 (*yunnanensis*).—Gagnepain, F., 1912a (n. spp.); 1915e (syst.); 1915f (distrib.).—Hooker, J. D., 1902a (*yunnanensis*); 1902f (*acuminata*).—Lindley, J., 1839b (*corymbosa*).—Oliver, D., 1888z (*faberi*).—Shirai, M., 1929a (*japonica*).—Teijsmann, J. E., and Binnendijk, S., 1867 (*parvifolia*).

**Biserrula:** Candolle, A. P. de, 1802.

- Butea:** Blatter, E., 1929 (revis.).
- Caesalpinia:** Sasaki, S., 1916d (Formosa).  
*bonducella:* Sawada, Komajirō, 1887.  
*japonica:* Anonymous, 1902f, 1919b.—André, E., 1899c.—Mottet, S., 1912a.—Nicholson, G., 1888b.—Spooner, H., 1907d.—Sprague, T. A., 1908a.—T., 1891b.  
*minax:* Hance, H. F., 1884k.  
*tsongii:* Merrill, E. D., 1925d.  
*vernalis:* Sprague, T. A., 1907.
- Calophaca:** Borisova, A. G., 1933b (crit. rev.).—Regel, E., 1860q (*hovenii*).
- Campylotropis:** Chien, Sung-shu, 1932c (*reticulata*).—Schindler, A. K., 1912c (revis.); 1914 (*howellii*); 1916 (n. spp.); 1924 (*velutina*).
- Canavalia:** Carrière, E. A., 1881c (*lunareti*).—Dunn, S. T., 1922 (revis.).—Gagnepain, F., 1915d (*obtusifolia*, *lineata*).—Sasaki, S., 1924d (*lineata*).
- Caragana:** Bean, W. J., 1889k (cult. spp.).—Carrière, E. A., 1887d (cult. spp.).—Eckleben, H. J., 1765b (*arborescens*).—Komarov, V. L., 1908b (revis.).—Pampanini, R., 1907b (*sericea*).—Regel, E., 1861f, 1861g (*jubata*); 1861i, 1861v (*microphylla*); 1861o, 1861bb (*frutescens*).—Schischkin, B. K., 1931c (*komarovii*).—Shreiber, A. F., 1910 (*arborescens*).
- Cassia:** Benthams, G., 1871 (revis.).—Chesquière, J., 1931 (*hochstetteri*, *auricoma*).—Cibot, Père, 1786d.—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1920b (*occidentalis*).—Tashiro, Y., 1892 (*glauca*, *suffruticosa*).
- Cercis:** *chinensis:* Bean, W. J., 1897e.—Nicholson, G., 1884b.—Small, J. K., 1921.  
*glabra:* Pampanini, R., 1911a.  
*japonica:* Planchon, J. E., 1853f.  
*racemosa:* Anonymous, 1927a.—B., 1904a.—Bean, W. J., 1897e.—Oliver, D., 1889c.—Stapf, O., 1933h.
- Cicer:** Popov, M. G., 1929a (monogr.).
- Cladrastis:** Takeda, H., 1913d (compar. *Maackia*).  
*amurensis:* Anonymous, 1901d.—Hooker, J. D., 1881d.—Morren, E., 1870.—Nicholson, G., 1883c.  
*sinensis:* Osborn, A., 1923f.—Stapf, O., 1925e.  
*tinctoria:* Anonymous, 1901d.
- Colutea:** Candolle, A. P. de, 1802 (syst.).—Matsuda, S., 1909d (*delavayi*).
- Craspedolobium:** Harms, H., 1921 (n. gen.).
- Crotalaria:** Gagnepain, F., 1914a (crit.); 1914e (*szemaensis*).—Weimann, J. A., 1828 (*mollis*).
- Dalbergia:** Henry, A., 1903c (*hupehana*).—Hosokawa, T., 1933-34, 1934b (*condenatensis*).—Matsuda, S., 1916g.—Oliver, D., 1891k (*hupehana*).—Prain, D., 1901b, 1904a (syst.).
- Deguelia:** Taubert, P., 1891 (transf. from *Derris*).
- Derris:** Ch'ên, Kuan-yu, 1936 (cult. China).—Cheng, Nai-t'ao, 1935 (econ.).—Ford, C., 1899 (*fordii*).—Gagnepain, F., 1913a (syst.); 1913b (*scaberrimula*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1905b (n. spp. Kwangtung).—Kariyone, T., 1926a (*elliptica*).—Oliver, D., 1888q (*fordii*).—Perrédès, P. E. F., 1902 (*uliginosa*).—Taubert, P., 1891 (transf. to *Deguelia*).
- Desmodium:** Hance, H. F., 1848 (Chin. spp.).—Schindler, A. K., 1916, 1925-27 (n. spp.); 1924 (crit. related gen.); 1928 (syst.).  
*amethystinum:* Dunn, S. T., 1902c.  
*brownii:* Schindler, A. K., 1926.  
*cinerascens:* Hutchinson, J., 1919e.  
*forrestii:* Schindler, A. K., 1926.  
*japonicum:* Carrière, E. A., 1875c.  
*oldhami:* Benthams, G., 1865b.  
*penduliflorum:* Anonymous, 1883g.—Carrière, E. A., 1873f.—Hemsley, W. B., 1876d.—Lebas, [E.], 1869a.—Van Houtte, L., 1868-69d.—Visiani, R. de, 1870a.
- Dolichos:** Benthams, G., 1865a (*phaseoloides*).—Durieu de Maisonneuve, M. C., 1868 (*bicinctus*).—Gagnepain, F., 1915b (gen. limits).—Lan, J., 1917 (econ.).—Piper, C. V., 1912 (*umbellatus*, *unguiculatus*).—1915a (*lablab*).—Sims, J., 1821b (*sinensis*).—Yatabe, R., 1892b (*umbellatus*).
- Dumasia cordatifolia:** Hemsley, W. B., 1900d.
- Dumbaria pulchra:** Gagnepain, F., 1915c.
- Dysolobium:** Gagnepain, F., 1915b (gen. limits).
- Echinopora:** Nakai, T., 1923a (n. gen.).
- Entada:** Kanehira, R., 1920a (*koshunensis*).—Makino, T., 1926jj (*phaseoloides*).
- Erythrina indica:** Makino, T., 1932p.—Shimada, Y., 1918d.
- Erythrophloeum:** Brillet, F., 1931 (*fordii*).—Gagnepain, F., 1911f (*fordii*).—Oliver, D., 1883a (*fordii*); 1889r (*hypoleucum*).—Planchon, L., 1907 (*fordii*).
- Euchresta japonica:** Regel, E., 1865g.
- Flemingia yunnanensis:** Gagnepain, F., 1915g.
- Fordia:** Dunn, S. T., 1911c (revis.).
- Gleditschia:** Bean, W. J., 1900a (*japonica*).—Hance, H. F., 1884k (*xylocarpa*).—Osborn, A., 1930b (*japonica*).
- Glycine:** Carrière, E. A., 1864b.—Sahut, F. G., 1858.—Skeels, H. C., 1925c (*fortunei* transf. to *Apios*).  
 [For *Glycine soja*, *Glycine max* and other names for soy bean see *Soja max*. For *Glycine sinensis* (or *G. chinensis*) see *Wistaria sinensis*.]
- Glycyrrhiza:** Grigoriev, Iu. S., 1930 (syst.).—Makino, T., 1933k (*glabra*, *echinata*).—Palibin, J. W., 1903b (*uralensis*).—Sergievskaja, L., 1933d (*zaissanica*).
- Guelldenstaedtia:** Adamson, R. S., 1913 (*flava*).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1928 (revis.).—Fischer, F. E. L., 1823b (n. gen.).—Jacot, A. P., 1927 (revis.).—Palibin, J. W., 1906 (*henryi*).—Ulbrich, E., 1913b, 1921 (n. spp.).
- Gymnocladus:** Baillon, H., 1875b (crit.); 1875c (*chinensis*).—Hance, H. F., 1884k (*williamsii*).—Oliver, D., 1883b (*chinensis*).—Wilson, E. H., 1905c (*chinensis*).
- Hedysarum:** Anonymous, 1895b (*multijugum*).—Baker, E. G., 1935b (*citrinum*).—Basiner, T. F. J., 1846 (monogr.).—Bean, W. J., 1898c (*multijugum*).—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1899c (list. spp.); 1900 (crit.); 1902a (revis.); 1904a (*krassnowi*); 1905a (revis.).—Freyn, J., 1900 (*cymbostegium*).—Ker, J. B., 1819b (*latifolium*).—Morren, C., 1853a (*sibiricum*).—Regel, E., 1863j (*sibiricum*); 1883c (*multijugum*).—Ulbrich, E., 1913b, 1921 (n. spp.).
- Indigofera:** Craib, W. G., 1913f (revis. Chin. spp.).—Gagnepain, F., 1915h (crit.).—Jaume-Saint-Hilaire, J. H., 1826 (Chin. Indian spp.).—Prain, D., and Baker, E. [G.], 1902 (crit.).—Ts'ai, Hsi-t'ao, and Yü, T. T., 1936 (n. spp.).
- alba:* Gouault, A., 1854.  
*caudata:* Dunn, S. T., 1902c.  
*decora:* Anonymous, 1846c.—Hooker, W. J., 1858c.—Lindley, J., 1846f.—Paxton, J., 1849d.  
*decumbens:* Hill, J., 1773.  
*fordii:* Matsuda, S., 1914i.  
*glabra:* Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1932c.  
*indica:* Friend, H., 1931.  
*kirilowii:* Craib, W. G., 1914e.  
*pendula:* Hutchinson, J., 1918a.  
*venulosa:* Matsuda, S., 1914i.
- Kraunhia:** Green, E. L., 1892 (transf. from *Wisteria*).
- Kummerowia:** Hosokawa, T., 1933-34 (*striata*, *stipulacea*).—Schindler, A. K., 1912b (n. gen.).
- Lathyrus:** Britten, J., 1901 (crit.).—Fernald, M. L., 1932b (*japonicus*, *maritimus*).—Kitagawa, M., 1936b (*vanioti*).—Muratova, V. S., 1926a (distrib. agr. spp.).—Regel, C., 1935 (*maritimus*).—Regel, E., 1883d (*dauidi*).—Sergievskaja, L., 1933a (*krylovii*).
- Lespedeza:** Franchet, A., 1890d (n. spp. Yunnan).—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1936b (n. China).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1873a (synop.).—Nakai, T., 1927d (Jap. Korean spp.).—Pieters, A. J., 1934 (introd. into U. S.).—Schindler, A. K., 1911-12 (crit.); 1912b (segregation of *Kummerowia*); 1913a (crit.); 1913b (n. spp.).
- balfouriana:* Schindler, A. K., 1913b.  
*bicolor:* Beissner, L., 1885.—Hemsley, W. B., 1876d.—Hooker, J. D., 1882c.—Jack, J. G., 1892a.—[Keen, R.], 1927.—Lescuyer, O., 1869.—Regel, E., 1860o, 1860-01.—Strogi, A. A., 1928c.  
*biflora:* Regel, E., 1858c.  
*buergeri:* Momiyama, Y., 1933b.  
*diversifolia:* Hemsley, W. B., 1899o.  
*feddeana:* Schindler, A. K., 1913b.  
*formosa:* Hisauchi, K., 1929f.  
*forrestii:* Schindler, A. K., 1913b.  
*macrocarpa:* Carrière, E. A., 1883b.  
*sieboldii:* Beissner, L., 1885.—Boynton, K. R., 1926a.—Jack, J. G., 1892a.  
*stipulacea:* Pieters, A. J., 1934.—Pieters, A. J., and Van Eseltine, G. P., 1924.  
*striata:* Makino, T., 1893c.—Pieters, A. J., and Van Eseltine, G. P., 1924.  
*velutina:* Dunn, S. T., 1901a.
- Leucaena glauca:** Pendleton, R. L., 1934 (in reforestation).
- Lotus:** Brand, A., 1898 (monogr.).—Schischkin, B. K., and Sergievskaja, L., 1932 (*krylovii*).
- Lysidice rhodostegia:** Hance, H. F., 1867f, 1873i.—Oliver, D., 1876.
- Maackia:** Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1932c (*chekiangensis*).—Lebas, [E.], 1880 (*amurensis*).—Lescuyer, O., 1872 (*amurensis*).—

- Morren, E., 1870 (*amurensis*).—Nash, G. V., 1918b (*amurensis*).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1856-59 (n. gen.).—Takeda, H., 1913d compar. with *Cladrastis*; 1913g (syst.).—Visiani, R. de, 1870b (*amurensis*).
- Medicago**: Kuznetsov, V., 1926 (forage spp.).—Matsuda, S., 1907g (Chin. spp.).—McKee, R., and Ricker, P. L., 1913 (crit.).—Sumnevich, G., 1932 (syst.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1841a (taxon. survey).—Urban, I., 1873 (monogr.).
- archiducis-nicolai*: Sirjaev, G., 1928.
- denticulata*: Fujita, Kunio, 1916.
- falcata*: Balabaev, G. A., 1935.
- platycarpa*: Amman, J., 1741.—Balabaev, G. A., 1935.
- ruthenica*: Balabaev, G. A., 1935.
- sativa*: Klinkowski, M., 1931.—Matsuda, S., 1907g.—Pauthier, G., 1864.—Skachkov, C., 1864.
- Melilotus**: Matsuda, S., 1911c (Chin. spp.).—Schulz, O. E., 1901 (monogr.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1841a (taxon. survey).
- Mezoneuron sinense**: Oliver, D., 1891f.
- Milletia**: Ch'en, Kin-pik, 1935 (*pachycarpa*).—Conrard, M. L., 1920 (seed).—Dunn, S. T., 1912a (revis.).—Gagnepain, F., 1913b (n. spp.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1902d (*pachycarpa*).—Kariyone, T., 1926a (*taiwaniana*).—Ku, Yuang, 1936 (*reticulata*).
- Mucuna**: Bort, K. S., 1909.—Gagnepain, F., 1914c (*corvina*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1904g (*sempervirens*).—Koidzumi, G., 1932c (*sempervirens*).—Lace, J. H., 1915 (*collettii*).—Léveillé, H., 1908c (Chin. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1936a (*japonica*).
- Onobrychis**: Fedtschenko, B. A., 1908b (Russ. Turkestan spp.).—Sirjaev, G., 1925-26 (revis.); 1927 (distrib.).
- Ononis**: Sirjaev, G., 1932 (revis.).
- Ormosia**: Chiao, Ch'i-yüan, 1933b (*taiana*).—Chun, W. Y., 1930b (Kwangtung).—Gagnepain, F., 1914d (*hainanensis*).—Kanehira, R., 1916a, 1917b (*formosana*).—Oliver, D., 1895f (*fordiniana*).—Prain, D., 1900, 1904d (Asiat. spp.).
- Orobolus**: Britten, J., 1901 (*japonicus* reduced).—Fritsch, K., 1895 (crit.).—Litvinov, D. I., 1926b (*angustifolius*).—Regel, E., 1860k, 1860n (*lathyroides*).
- Oxytropis**: Bunge, A., 1876 (monogr.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1802 (monogr.).—Kitagawa, M., 1935i (n. spp. Manch., Korean).—Palibin, J. W., 1908b (Grum-Grishmailo's Mongol. coll.); 1910b (subsect. *Baicalia*).—Sapozhnikov, V. V., 1923 (n. spp.).—Ulbrich, E., 1913b, 1921 (n. spp., trans.).
- alpestris*: Schischkin, B. K., 1932a.
- dorogostaiski*: Kuzeneva, O. I., 1920a.
- gracillima*: Bunge, A., 1843d.
- hedinii*: Ulbrich, E., 1905a.
- holdereri*: Ulbrich, E., 1902.
- kossinskyi*: Iljin, M. M., 1927.
- leucocephala*: Ulbrich, E., 1902.
- megalantha*: Boissieu, H. de, 1898.
- polkovii*: Sumnevich, G., 1933a.
- retusa*: Matsumura, J., 1901g.
- rishirensis*: Matsumura, J., 1901g.
- sumneviczii*: Krylov, P. N., 1932b.
- varlakovi*: Sergievskaja, L., 1933c.
- Pachyrrhizus erosus**: Mao, Tsung-liang, 1936.
- thunbergianus*: Benth, G., 1865a.—Julien, S., 1843.—Leichtlin, M., 1891.
- Padbruggea**: Dunn, S. T., 1911f (syst.).
- Pahudia**: Herklots, G. A. C., 1936.—Perry, F. A., 1930 (*xylocarpa*).
- Phaca**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1802 (monogr.).
- Phaseolus**: Gagnepain, F., 1915b (crit.).—Lan, J., 1917 (econ.).—Linnaeus, C., 1742 (*zeylanicus*).—Makino, T., 1932b (*vulgaris*).—Piper, C. V., and Morse, W. J., 1914 (oriental spp.).—Takahashi, Y., 1909 (*mungo*).—Wittmack, L., 1887 (*vulgaris*).
- Piptanthus**: Craib, W. G., 1916 (cult., n. spp.).—Franchet, A., 1887d (*tomentosus*).—Komarov, V. L., 1933b (*mongolicus*).—Parker, R. N., 1931 (crit.).—Stapf, O., 1913d (*concolor*).
- Platysprion platycarpum**: Anonymous, 1930h.—Nicholson, G., 1902.
- Pterolobium subvestitum**: Hance, H. F., 1884k.
- Pueraria**: Benth, G., 1865a (syst.).—Léveillé, H., 1908d (China).—Ohwi, J., 1936a (Formosa, Liu Kiu Is.).
- hirsuta*: Kimura, Yûshirô, 1932a.
- thunbergiana*: Alexander, E. J., 1930.—Carrière, E. A., 1891a.—Hance, H. F., 1881a.—Naudin, C., 1885.—Piper, C. V., 1920.—Wittmack, L., 1896a.
- Robinia**: Anonymous, 1912a (forestation in Shantung).—Falk, J. P., 1766 (street tree).—Koehne, E., 1910a (crit.).
- Salweenia**: Baker, E. G., 1935a (n. gen.).
- Sesbania grandiflora**: Shimada, Y., 1915c.
- Shuteria sinensis**: Hemsley, W. B., 1900c.
- Soja**: Savich, I. N., 1929 (taxon.).
- [See also *Glycine*; also Index I: Soy beans.]
- max* (= *S. hispida* = *Glycine max*): Bretschneider, E. V., 1901.—Carrière, E. A., 1880c.—Hosokawa, T., 1933-34.—Julien, S., 1855.—Lachaume, [J.], 1857, 1858.—Piper, C. V., 1914.—Piper, C. V., and Morse, W. J., 1923.—Simon, G. E., 1862.
- Sophora**: Forestier J. C. N., 1899.—Gagnepain, F., 1914b (revis.).—Koehne, E., 1911f (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1923a (Asiat. spp.).
- japonica*: Andrews, H. C., 1808b.—Bean, W. J., 1918c.—Carrière, E. A., 1861b.—Hance, H. F., 1873b.—Li, Yin-kung, 1919.—Martius, T. W. C., 1854.—Moore, T., 1871b.—Nicholson, G., 1883b.—Osborn, A., 1929d.—Pépin, [P. D.], 1859.—Rondot, N., 1858c.
- koreensis*: Nakai, T., 1923a.
- viciifolia*: Anonymous, 1914j.—Bean, W. J., 1904a.—Hance, H. F., 1881f.—Hooker, J. D., 1903e.—Skan, S. A., 1904.—Spoon, H., 1907c.
- Spatholobus**: Blatter, E., 1929 (reduced to *Butea*).
- Stizolobium**: Bort, K. S., 1909 (*deeringianum*).—Piper, C. V., 1917 (syst.).—Piper, C. V., and Tracy, S. M., 1910 (velvet beans).—Tracy, S. M., and Coe, H. S., 1918 (velvet beans).
- Styphnolobium japonicum**: Nakai, T., 1917h.
- Tamarindus**: Hoga, K., 1914b (cult. Formosa).
- Tephrosia oraris**: Hance, H. F., 1886a.
- Thermopsis**: Parker, R. N., 1931 (*laburnifolia*).—Vasilchenko, I. T., 1936b (U.S.S.R.).
- Trifolium**: Erith, A. G., 1934 (monogr. of *repens*).—Kuznetsov, V., 1926 (forage spp.).—Vierhapper, F., 1918 (phylog.).—Zvorykin, P. P., 1934 (*pratense*).
- Trigonella**: Serpukhova, V. I., 1935 (*foenum-graecum*).—Sirjaev, G., 1928-33 (revis.).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1841a (taxon. survey).
- Vicia**: Alefeld, F., 1861 (syst.).—Britten, J., 1901 (*unijuga*).—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1935f (Chin. spp.).—Makino, T., 1922a (*sativa*).—Muratova, V. S., 1926b (forage spp.); 1931 (*faba*).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1874 (monogr. Russ. spp.).—Tupikova, A., 1926 (taxon.).
- Vigna**: Gagnepain, F., 1915b (gen. limits).—Piper, C. V., 1912 (*unguiculata*).—Yatabe, R., 1892b (*sinensis*).
- Wistaria**: B., 1904b.—B. N., 1878.—Bean, W. J., 1898d.—Fullerton, E. L., 1929 (hort.).—Greene, E. L., 1892 (transf. to *Kraunhia*).—Koidzumi, G., 1917b (key).—Makino, T., 1932i.—Niemetz, F. W., 1915.—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1916e (Wilson's coll.).—Wilson, E. H., 1916d.
- brachybotrys*: André, E., 1862a.—Morren, C., 1847b.—Planchon, J. E., 1853k.—Spae, D., 1847a.
- chinensis*. See *sinensis*.
- consequana*: Paxton, J., 1840.
- floribunda*: Makino, T., 1932aa.
- japonica*: André, E., 1862a.—Gumbleton, W. E., 1902.
- macrobotrys*: Neubert, W., 1870.
- multiroga*: Carrière, E. A., 1891e, 1891i.—H., 1911b.—Hooker, J. D., 1897b.—Van Houtte, L., 1873b.
- polystachya*: Kleemann, A., 1897.
- sinensis*: André, E., 1862a.—Anonymous, 1863a.—Fortune, R., 1851c.—Hooker, J. D., 1897b.—Jacquin, [H.], 1839.—Ker, J. B., 1822h.—Kleemann, A., 1897.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1858c.—Loddiges, C., 1823d.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1827g.—Neubert, W., 1854a.—Sabine, J., 1826b.—Sims, J., 1819e.—Sprenger, C., 1911a.—Yoshida, S., 1889b.
- venusta*: Hutchinson, J., 1919f.

## LEMNACEAE

- Hegelmaier, F., 1868a (monogr.); 1895 (rev.).—Kurz, S., 1867c (Indian spp.).
- Lemna**: Fujita, Kinji, 1931 (*minor*).—Samuelsson, G., 1926 (H. Smith's coll.).
- Spirodela**: Samuelsson, G., 1926 (crit.).
- Wolffia arrhiza**: Corner, E. J. H., 1930.

## LENTIBULARIACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1844a (monogr.).
- Pinguicula**: Makino, T., 1926j, 1927p (*vulgaris*); 1926w (*ramosa*).—Matsuzaki, N., 1931 (*husitanica*).—Miyoshi, M., 1890b (*ramosa*).



**Utricularia:** Benjamin, L., 1847 (crit.).—Hooker, J. D., 1883c (*bifida*).—Itô, Takeo, 1923b (key Formosan spp.).—Luetzelburg, P. von, 1910 (crit. key).—Matsuda, S., 1910e (*affinis*).—Miki, S., 1935 (n. spp.).

## LILIACEAE

Baillon, H., 1893d (affin. *Tupistra*).—Baker, J. G., 1870a, 1872, 1874d, 1875f, 1876c, 1879b (revis. various tribes).—Berger, A., 1908 (monogr.).—Bury, E., 1831-34 (illus.).—Candolle, A. de, 1878 (monogr. Smilacaceae).—Cavalerie, J., 1911d (Kweichow spp.).—Fischer, F. E. L., 1850-51 (edible Siber. spp.).—Franchet, A., 1896c (w. China).—Krause, K., 1926a (H. Smith's coll.); 1932 (Léveillé's spp.).—Kunth, C. S., 1842 (crit.).—Léveillé, H., 1905e, 1906n, 1907j (Chin. spp.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1869-70c (revis. Melianthac.).—Mishchenko, P. I., 1911 (taxon., distrib.).—Nakai, T., 1936g (n. fam. segregated from Convallariac.).—Norton, J. B., 1916 (Wilson's coll.).—Pailleur, A., and Bois, D., 1892 (edible).—Redouté, P. J., 1802-16 (illus.).—Wang, Fa-tsun, (and Tang, T.), 1934-36 (n. spp.).—Woodcock, H. D., and Coutts, J., 1935 (gen. affin. *Lilium*).—Yabe, Y., 1903g (Uchiyama's Korean spp.).

**Alectorurus yedoensis:** Wright, C. H., 1910b.

**Alettris:** Baker, J. G., 1878c (*japonica*).—Franchet, A., 1896f (revis. Asiat. spp.).—Lambert, A. B., 1811b (*japonica*).—Rendle, A. B., 1906 (n. spp.).

**Allium:** Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1931b (n. spp.).—Baker, J. G., 1874c (enum. Indian, Chin., Jap. spp.).—Boothman, H. S., 1932 (blue cult. spp.).—Don, G., 1832 (monogr.).—Irving, W., 1904a.—Ishidoya, T., 1927 (Jap. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1913b (n. spp. Japan, Korea).—Prokhanoff, J. I., 1930 (n. spp.); 1931 (cult. Chin., Jap. spp.).—Regel, E., 1874a (monogr.); 1887 (c. Asiat. spp.).—Rendle, A. B., 1906 (n. spp.).—Stearn, W. T., 1929 (ornam. spp.).—Vvedensky, A. I., 1923 (n. spp. Turkestan).

*afatumense:* Fedtschenko, B. A., 1904b.

*alexandrae:* Vvedensky, A. I., 1924.

*altaicum:* Rudolph, J. H., 1905.

*amabile:* Stapf, O., 1931o.

*anisopodium:* Kitagawa, M., 1935e.

*beesianum:* Boothman, H. S., 1932.—Edwards, A., 1929a.—Johnson, A. T., 1930j.—Stapf, O., 1933n.

*bidentatum:* Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1933a.—Kitagawa, M., 1935e.

*cyaneum:* Regel, E., 1890b.

*elegantulum:* Kitagawa, M., 1935e.

*fareri:* Stearn, W. T., 1930b.

*fistulosum:* Pailleur, A., 1883c.

*kansuense:* Arnott, S., 1919.—Baker, J. G., 1893b.—Regel, E., 1889, 1890b.

*komarovianum:* Vvedensky, A. I., 1934.

*listera:* Stearn, W. T., 1934.

*pskemense:* Fedtschenko, B. A., 1905b.

*pumilum:* Vvedensky, A. I., 1934.

*stramineum:* Regel, E., 1876i.

*tenuissimum:* Kitagawa, M., 1935e.

*zimmermannianum:* Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1933b.

**Aloe:** Baker, J. G., 1877a (*barbadensis*, *chinensis*).—Kôketsu, R., 1934 (syst.).

**Amara:** Honda, M., 1936c (n. gen.).

**Anemarrhena asphodeloides:** Makino, T., 1926hh.

**Asparagopsis:** Hasskarl, J. C., 1860.

**Asparagus:** Bresler, M., 1826 (syst.).—Krylov, P. N., 1928a (*officinalis*, *setiformis*).—Lindley, J., 1844e (*lucidus*).—Makino, T., 1905e (*oligoclonos*).—Nakai, T., 1913b (n. spp.).—Watson, W., 1898a (cult. spp.).—Wright, C. H., 1908 (*fili-cinus*).

**Aspidistra:**

*elatio:* Alexander, E. J., 1934.—Blume, C. L., 1834.—Yasuda, A., 1894a.

*lurida:* Coutts, J., 1930.—Loddiges, C., 1828f.—P., H., 1903.

*punctata:* Hooker, W. J., 1863e.—Lindley, J., 1826b, 1827-28.

**Aulisconema:** Hua, H., 1892 (n. gen.).

**Barnardia scilloides:** Hooker, W. J., 1840b.—Lindley, J., 1826g.

**Caloscordum:** Herbert, W., 1844.—Lindley, J., 1847b.—Nakai, T., 1935h.

**Campylandra kwangtungensis:** Dandy, J. E., 1933c.

**Cardiocrinum:** Grove, A., 1931b.—Hisachi, K., 1926e (*cordatum*, *glehni*).—Makino, T., 1926cc (*glehni*).

**Chionographis:** Anonymous, 1881a (*japonica*).—Hooker, J. D., 1880e (*japonica*).—Krause, K., 1929 (*chinensis*).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1867a (descr. gen.).

**Clintonia alpina:** Macbride, J. F., 1918b.

**Convallaria:** Barnátsky, J., 1908 (compar. with *Ophiopogon*).—Desfontaines, R. L., 1807 (syst.).—Richard, L. C., 1807 (*japonica* referred to *Flueggea*).—Smielowsky, T., 1806 (*japonica*).

**Dianella:** Krause, K., 1928 (*mairei*).

**Disporopsis:** Hance, H. F., 1883h (n. gen.).

**Disporum:** Don, D., 1841b (monogr.).—Gagnepain, F., 1934c (*trabeculatum*).—Kitagawa, M., 1936a (*ovale*).—Wright, C. H., 1919 (*pullum*).

**Diuranthera:** Hemsley, W. B., 1902c (*major*).—Léveillé, H., 1911b (*chrysophora*).

**Dracaena:** Göppert, H. R., 1855 (crit.).—Loddiges, C., 1818a (*ferrea*).—Sims, J., 1819c (*ferrea*).

**Eduardoregelia:** Anonymous, 1935-36a (n. gen.).

**Eremurus:** Fedtschenko, O. A., 1904 (n. spp.); 1906c (crit.); 1907a (distrib.); 1907b, 1907c (*chinensis*); 1909c, 1912 (syst.); 1921 (*luteus*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1909g (crit.).—Lempert, F., 1930c.

**Erythronium:** Baker, J. G., 1874d (revis.).—K., D., 1886c (*dens-canis*).—Wright, F. H., 1931b (*grandiflorum*).

**Flueggea japonica:** Richard, L. C., 1807.

**Fritillaria:** Anonymous, 1880b (hort.); 1905aa (*discolor*).—Baker, J. G., 1874d (revis.).—K., D., 1892 (hort., *aurea*).—Ker, J. B., 1809 (*racemosa*).—Lawrence, W., 1932 (hort.).—Oliver, D., 1892g (*lophophora*).—Rendle, A. B., 1906 (n. spp.).—Sims, J., 1806c (*cantonensis*).—Stapf, O., 1934a (compar. with *Lilium*, *Notholirion*).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., and Winkler, C., 1882 (n. spp.).—Turrill, W. B., 1932 (syst.).—Ward, F. K., 1930n (*flavida*).

**Funkia** (Includes *Hosta*):

**HORTICULTURAL NOTES:** Anonymous, 1889g.—Baker, J. G., 1863a.—Coutts, J., 1922.—Irving, W., 1903c.—Laplace, F., 1926.—Mottet, S., 1897a.—Noter, R. de, 1905.—Regel, E., 1873c, 1876e.—S., J., 1888.

**CRITICAL TREATMENTS:** Bailey, L. H., 1930a (revis. *Hosta*).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1869-70c (revis.).—Moldenke, H. N., 1936b (*Hosta* spp. excluded from *Cornutia*).—Nash, G. V., 1911 (transf. to *Niobe*).—Stearn, W. T., 1931b (revis.).

*albo-marginata:* Hooker, W. J., 1838b.

*(Hosta) decorata:* Stearn, W. T., 1935.

*fortunei:* Baker, J. G., 1876b.

*(Hosta) gracillima:* Maekawa, F., 1936f.

*grandiflora:* Anonymous, 1878j.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1846f.—S., J., 1888.

*(Hosta) harunaensis:* Honda, M., 1935a.

*(Hosta) japonica:* Stearn, W. T., 1931a.

*lancifolia:* Wright, C. H., 1916.

*ovata:* Maund, B., 1837.

*(Hosta) rectifolia:* Stearn, W. T., 1932a.

*sieboldi:* Anonymous, 1889g.—Lindley, J., 1839c.

*sieboldiana:* Hooker, W. J., 1838d.—Maund, B., 1842.

*subcordata:* Maund, B., 1844a.

*tardiflora:* Osborn, A., 1914f.

*undulata:* Maekawa, F., 1936m.—Otto, F., 1833.

**Gagea:** Leskov, A., 1928 (*granulosa*).—Pascher, A., 1906 (n. spp.); 1907 (Asiat. spp.).—Schischkin, B. K., and Sumnevich, G., 1928 (n. spp. Siber.).

**Helionopsis:** Anonymous, 1905u (*breviscarpa*).—Baker, J. G., 1874b (*umbellata*); 1888b (*japonica*).—Irving, W., 1908 (*japonica*).—Koidzumi, G., 1934c (crit.).—Makino, T., 1928ll (*japonica*).—Masters, M. T., 1905 (*breviscarpa*).—Wall, J. T., 1931 (*japonica*).

**Hemerocallis:** Anonymous, 1895d (hort.).—B., 1904e (hort.).—Bailey, L. H., 1930b (revis.).—Baroni, E., 1897c (crit.).—Focke, W. O., 1888 (crit.).—Meunissier, A., 1933c (rev.).—Mottet, S., 1897b, 1905e (hort.).—Nakai, T., 1932b (revis. Jap. spp.).—Paravey, C. de, 1860 (ident. Chin. names).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1853 (crit.).—Sprenger, C., 1906a (rev.).—Stout, A. B., 1929h (introd. Jap. spp.); 1933c (flowers as food); 1934a (hort. monogr.); 1934b (dwarf spp.); 1935b (enum.).

*alba:* Andrews, H. C., 1801c.

*aurantiaca:* Anonymous, 1895d.—Baker, J. G., 1890a, 1895.—Stout, A. B., 1929e, 1933b.

*caerulea:* Andrews, H. C., 1797a.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1819c.—Sims, J., 1805d.

*citrina:* Baroni, E., 1897a, 1898a.—Mottet, S., 1905e.—Sprenger, C., 1902c.—Stout, A. B., 1930b.

*cordata:* Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1931a.—Stearn, W. T., 1931a.



- dumortierii*: Baker, J. G., 1870c.—K., D., 1887a.—Morren, C., 1834c.—Stout, A. B., 1929f.  
*exaltata*: Stout, A. B., 1933a.  
*exilis*: Satake, Y., 1936b.  
*graminea*: Andrews, H. C., 1802f.—Anonymous, 1889k.  
*flava*: Christ, H., 1897b.—Mason, C. W., 1890.—Stout, A. B., 1929a, 1935a.  
*forrestii*: Stout, A. B., 1930a.  
*fulva*: Baroni, E., 1898a.—[Biondi, D.], 1897.—Horikawa, Y., 1920b.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1885b.—Regel, E., 1866f.—Sprenger, C., 1906c.—Stout, A. B., 1929d, 1930c, 1930d.  
*japonica*: Sims, J., 1812a.  
*lanceaefolia*: Loddiges, C., 1830b.  
*middendorffii*: Christ, H., 1897b.—K., D., 1887a.—Kaufman, N. N., 1861.—Regel, E., 1866o.  
*minor*: Stout, A. B., 1929b.  
*multiflora*: Stout, A. B., 1929g, 1930e.  
*nana*: Stapf, O., 1923h.  
*serotina*: Focke, W. O., 1888.  
*sieboldii*: Paxton, J., 1838g.  
*sieboldiana*: Loddiges, C., 1832d.  
*thunbergii*: Baker, J. G., 1890a.—Mottet, S., 1905e.—Stout, A. B., 1929c.  
*undulata*: Otto, F., 1833.  
**Heterosmilax**: Gagnepain, F., 1934a (*yunnanensis*).  
**Hosta**. See **Funkia**.  
**Japonolirion**: Hara, H., 1935b (*osense*).—Tatewaki, M., 1930a (*saitoi*).  
**Kinugasa**: Tatewaki, M., and Sutô, T., 1935 (n. gen.).  
**Lilium**: Anonymous, 1889k (as food); 1896e (cult. Jap. spp.); 1936d (Jap. spp.).—Baker, J. G., 1871 (synop.); 1874d (revis.); 1875b, 1885a (synop.); 1892b, 1901a (new cult. spp.).—Baroni, E., 1896e, 1897c (crit.).—Burbridge, F. W., 1877 (bulbs).—Cannart-d'Hamale, F. de, 1851.—Cotton, A. D., 1935a.—Coutts, J., 1923b.—Dombrain, H. H., 1862a, 1871 (hort. monogr.).—Elwes, H. J., 1877-80 (monogr.); 1885 (synop.).—Fox, H. M., 1928 (hort. monogr.).—Franchet, A., 1892e (syst.).—Grove, A., 1911a (hort. monogr.); 1917; 1920b; 1920c; 1921; 1922; 1923a; 1923b; 1924a; 1925a; 1925f; 1926b; 1927a; 1928a; 1929a; 1929d; 1932b (index of illus.); 1933-36a (fruits).—Hay, T., 1935 (bibliog.).—Henry, A., 1901 (Chin. lilies).—Jekyll, G., 1901 (hort.).—Koch, K., 1870b.—Krause, K., 1926b (Chin. spp.).—Krelage, E. H., 1933 (hist.).—Krelage, J. H., 1874.—Léveillé, H., 1917f (monogr.).—Mallett, G. B., 1903-05 (hort.).—Maxwell, H., 1915 (hardy spp.).—Miyake, S., 1914 (Jap. spp.).—Mottet, S., 1891 (new cult. spp.).—P., H., 1901, 1902a.—Price, W. R., 1936 (Formosa).—Regel, E., 1873a (cult. St. Petersburg).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1864 (Jap. spp.).—Smith, W. W., 1922 (crit. Chin. spp.).—Souillet, H., 1936 (bibliog.).—Spae, D., 1847b (syst.).—Stapf, O., 1934a (crit.).—Stern, F. C., 1932a, 1932b (Chin. spp.).—Stoker, F., 1933 (distrib. Asiat. spp.); 1935b (nomenclat.).—Tashiro, Y., 1890b, 1893 (Jap. spp.).—Thunberg, C. P., 1811 (Jap. spp.).—Tse, A., 1936 (Hongkong).—Vriese, W. H. de, 1855c.—Wallace, A., 1879a (hort. monogr.); 1891, 1894 (*speciosum* group).—Wallace, R. W., 1900.—Wang, Fa-tsuang, 1934 (Chin. spp.).—Waugh, F. A., 1899a (conspectus).—Wilson, E. H., 1905d (new cult. spp.); 1925a (monogr.).—Wilson, G. F., 1901.—Woodcock, H. D., and Coutts, J., 1935 (hort. monogr.).—Yokohama Nursery Co., 1907 (illus. Jap. spp.).  
*alexandrae*: Coutts, J., 1934.—Grove, A., 1925h.  
*amabile*: Anonymous, 1933c, 1935-36a.—Fox, H. M., 1932.  
*aurantiacum*: Paxton, J., 1839.  
*aurantium*: Anonymous, 1864a, 1865a.—Baker, J. G., 1880f.—Burbridge, F. W., 1876.—De Bosschere, C., 1891.—Dombrain, H. H., 1862b, 1871a.—Carrière, E. A., 1867c, 1875a, 1882b.—Grove, A., 1920a, 1925g.—Hooker, W. J., 1862c.—Koch, K., 1862b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1862f.—Lescuyer, O., 1864.—Lindley, J., 1862b.—Makino, T., 1926p.—Morren, E., 1863a.—Naudin, C., 1862b.—Stappaert, de, 1889.—Unger, A., 1901a, 1903.—Van Houtte, L., 1862-65a.  
*avenaceum*: Anonymous, 1874a.—Regel, E., 1865e.—Wilson, G. F., 1883.  
*bakerianum*: Grove, A., 1925e.  
*batemanianae*: Wallace, A., 1879b.  
*biondii*: Baroni, E., 1895b, 1895c, 1896a, 1896d.  
*brousartii*: Anonymous, 1834.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1844b.—Morren, C., 1834e.  
*brownii*: Anonymous, 1934c.—Baker, J. G., 1894a.—Coutts, J., 1935.—Elliott, C., 1920.—Grove, A., 1926a, 1934.—Herklots, G. A. C., 1932b.—Hooker, J. D., 1900e.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1845c.—Morren, C., 1845e.—P., H., 1890a, 1906.—Spae, D., 1845.—T., 1886.  
*bulbiferum*: Anonymous, 1889k.—Cleyer, A., 1690b.  
*callosum*: Cleyer, A., 1691b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847g.  
*centifolium*: Stapf, O., 1923f.  
*cervinum*: Grove, A., 1915.—Kesselring, W. T., 1925.  
*chinense*: Baroni, E., 1805b, 1895c, 1896a, 1896d.  
*chrysanthum*: Cotton, A. D., 1935a.  
*concolor*: Andrews, H. C., 1812.—Hooker, J. D., 1872b.—Regel, E., 1876h, 1877a.—Sims, J., 1809a.  
*cordatum*: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1931a.—Stearn, W. T., 1931a.  
*cordifolium*: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1931a.—Anonymous, 1877e, 1878p.—Baker, J. G., 1878a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847f.—Reuthe, G., 1889.  
*dauricum*: Ker, J. B., 1805.—Kuzeneva, O. I., 1920b.—Regel, E., 1872f.  
*distichum*: Nakai, Takenoshin, 1916f.  
*duchartrei*: Grove, A., 1925d, 1930f.—Sprague, T. A., 1935.—Wright, C. H., 1906a.  
*elegans*: Planchon, J. E., 1877b.  
*eximium*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847o.  
*farreri*: Creasy, L. B., 1927a.—Elliott, C., 1920.—Turrill, W. B., 1919d, 1920b.  
*formosanum*: Grove, A., 1931c.—Price, W. R., 1931a.—Stapf, O., 1930j.  
*formosum*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1865.  
*fortunei*: Lindley, J., 1862a.  
*fulgens*: Koch, K., 1865c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1864e.  
*giganteum*: Anonymous, 1890e.—Carrière, E. A., 1862c.—Maxwell, H., 1916.  
*haematochroum*: Anonymous, 1867a.  
*hansonii*: Anonymous, 1933b.—Grove, A., 1932c.—Nakai, T., 1916f.—Wallace, A., 1878.  
*henryi*: Anonymous, 1890h, 1899c.—Baker, J. G., 1888c, 1891f.—Boynton, K. R., 1919.—Henry, A., 1902j.—Micheli, M., 1895b.—Mottet, S., 1903a.—Watson, W., 1891c.  
*hyacinthinum*: Ward, F. K., 1932d.  
*jama-juri*: Vriese, W. H. de, 1854k.  
*japonicum*: Anonymous, 1902c, 1908b, 1935-36a.—Baker, J. G., 1893d.—Loddiges, C., 1820a.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1822.—Makino, T., 1926u.—P., H., 1904a.—Sims, J., 1813d.—T., 1886.  
*kramerianum* or *krameri*: Anonymous, 1874k, 1876f, 1908b.—Hooker, J. D., 1873a.—Smith, W. G., 1874.  
*lanceifolium*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1844b.—Paxton, J., 1838k.  
*leichtlinii*: Anonymous, 1882c.—Hooker, J. D., 1867b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1868a.—Miles, F., 1882.—Morren, E., 1868a.—Van Houtte, L., 1867-68b.  
*leucanthum*: Griffiths, D., 1934.—Grove, A., 1911b, 1935b.  
*longiflorum*: Baker, J. G., 1880d, 1891d.—Candolle, A. P. de, and Candolle, A. de, 1841.—Dimmock, A., 1921.—Goldring, W., 1880b.—Grove, A., 1925c.—Hasskarl, J. C., 1844b.—Ker, J. B., 1821g.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847k.—Loddiges, C., 1824k.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1830b.—Maund, B., 1836.—N., 1881.—Shtegmail, I. A., 1891.  
*maculatum*: Hooker, J. D., 1874d.  
*maximowiczii*: Regel, E., 1868f, 1870h.—Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., Herder, F. von, and Glehn, P. von, 1868-70.  
*meleoloides*: Anonymous, 1932d.—Unger, A., 1901c.  
*myriophyllum*: Anonymous, 1905n.—Grove, A., 1912.—Wilson, E. H., 1913c.—Wright, C. H., 1906b.  
*odorum*: Grove, A., 1910.—Planchon, J. E., 1853j.—Van Houtte, L., 1854.  
*palibinianum*: Yabe, Y., 1903g, 1903h.  
*pensylvanicum*: Ker, J. B., 1805.  
*philippinense*: Grove, A., 1926e.—Miyake, Kiyomi, 1931.—Rye, R. W., 1929.—Wallace, R. W., 1929.—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1926.—Yashiroda, K., 1933.  
*polyphyllum*: McIntosh, J., 1881.  
*pseudo-tigrinum*: Carrière, E. A., 1867e.  
*pulchellum*: Groenland, J., 1862.—Funck, N., 1860a.—Regel, E., 1860d, 1860t.  
*pumilum*: Morren, C., 1849b.—Regel, E., 1865a.  
*regale*: Bois, D., 1923.—Kache, P., 1927.—Mottet, S., 1916d.—Recenti, A., 1934.—Wilson, E. H., 1913c.  
*rubellum*: Anonymous, 1909h.—Baker, J. G., 1898, 1899.—Barr, P., 1899.—Grignani, G. T., 1909.—J., E., 1898.  
*sanguineum*: Lindley, J., 1846k.  
*sargentiae*: Anonymous, 1913e.—Grove, A., 1935b.—Wilson, E. H., 1912b.—Yea, G. H., 1930.

**Lilium** (continued).

- sinicum*: Hooker, J. D., 1872b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1852c, 1856a.—Planchon, J. E., 1857c.  
*speciosum*: Andrews, H. C., 1808c.—Baker, J. G., 1880b.—Cleyer, A., 1690b.—Duchartre, P., 1873b.—Fox, H. M., 1922.—Grove, A., 1930g.—Hooker, W. J., 1840a.—Lindley, J., 1837f.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1844b, 1847m.—Maund, B., 1845a.—Maund, B., and Henslow, J. S., 1837c.—Morren, C., 1833a, 1833b.—Paxton, J., 1838e, 1841a.—Regel, E., 1868h.—T., 1889b.—Wallace, A., 1894.  
*spectabile*: Regel, E., 1862a, 1862r.  
*sulphureum*: Anonymous, 1926l.—Vilmorin, [A. L.] M. L. de, 1913.  
*superbum*: Regel, E., 1884.  
*sutchuenense*: Anonymous, 1905g, 1934b.—Grove, A., 1913.—Hooker, J. D., 1900c.—Mottet, S., 1899b.—P., H., 1905.—Watson, W., 1913.  
*szovitsianum*: Koch, K., 1865c.  
*taliense*: Comber, J., 1927, 1936.  
*tenuifolium*: Funck, N., 1860a.—Makino, T., 1896e.—Regel, E., 1860c, 1860u.—Schränk, F. P. von, 1819.—Van Houtte, L., 1859-61c.  
*testaceum*: Foerster, C. F., 1847.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1845b.—Lindley, J., 1843a.—Paxton, J., 1843d.—Regel, E., 1862b.—Scheidweiler, M., 1846.  
*thunbergianum*: Anonymous, 1868c.—Baker, J. G., and Thibault-Dyer, W. T., 1872.—Dombroin, H. H., 1870.—Duchartre, P., 1873a.—Lindley, J., 1839a.—Maund, B., and Henslow, J. S., 1840a.—Van Houtte, L., 1865-67b.  
*tigrinum*: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1817c.—Maund, B., 1826a.—Nakai, T., 1920v.—Neubert, W., 1879.—Regel, E., 1870b.—Sims, J., 1810a.—Stout, A. B., 1922.—Watson, W., 1907c.—Wilson, G. F., 1885.  
*tsintauense*: Takeda, H., 1915e.  
*venustum*: Planchon, J. E., 1851d, 1877b.  
*wallacei*: Wallace, R. W., 1897.  
*wardii*: Grove, A., 1935a.—Ward, F. K., 1934d.  
*warleyense*: Rusk, H. M., 1922.  
*wittei*: Suringar, W. F. R., 1867.  
*yoshidaii*: Leichtlin, M., 1905.  
**Liriope**: Bailey, L. H., 1929a (crit.)—Baillon, H., 1894a (crit.)—Hisauichi, K., 1933a (*graminifolia*)—Ohwi, J., 1934c (*angustissima*).  
**Lloydia**: Baker, J. G., 1874d (revis.)—Oliver, D., 1892c (*trichloroides*); 1892d (*tibetica*).  
**Macrogynae** [= *Aspidistra*] *convallariaefolia*: Link, H. F., and Otto, F., 1820-28.  
**Maianthemum**: Butters, F. K., 1927 (revis.)—Okuyama, S., 1935a (Jap. spp.).  
**Melanthium**: Kjerne, M., 1797 (Thunb. dissert.).  
**Metanarthecium**: Maximowicz, C. J., 1867a (desc.)—Trautvetter, E. R. von, Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., and Winkler, C., 1882 (*foliatum*).  
**Miyoshia**: Makino, T., 1903c (n. gen.).  
**Mondo**: Bailey, L. H., 1929a (nomenclat.)—Farwell, O. A., 1921 (transf.).  
 [See also *Ophiopogon*.]  
**Niobe**: Nash, G. V., 1911 (transf. from *Funkia*).  
**Nomocharis**: Balfour, I. B., 1918c (monogr.)—Evans, W. E., 1925a (n. spp.); 1926b (crit., *georgei*); 1932 (list)—Franchet, A., 1889d (n. gen., *pardanthina*)—Grove, A., 1925b (*pardanthina*, affn.); 1926c, 1927b (*mairei*)—Harley, A., 1931a, 1931b (*aperta*)—Harrow, R. L., 1929a.—Stapf, O., 1933b (*sahuenensis*)—Ward, F. K., 1930n (*nana*).  
**Notholirion**: Cotton, A. D., 1934b (syst.)—Stapf, O., 1934a (compar. with *Lilium*, *Fritillaria*).  
**Oligobotrya henryi**: Baker, J. G., 1886a.—Wright, C. H., 1909.  
**Oligosmilax**: Seemann, B., 1868 (n. gen.).  
**Ophiopogon**: Bailey, L. H., 1929a (nomenclat.)—Bernátsky, J., 1908 (compar. with *Convallaria*)—Farwell, O. A., 1921 (nomenclat.)—Maximowicz, C. J., 1870a (St. Petersburg herb.).  
*clavatus*: Oliver, D., 1895d.  
*jaburan*: Loddiges, C., 1832f.  
*japonicus*: Blanchard, J., 1885.—Sims, J., 1807d.  
*planiscapus*: Nakai, T., 1920a.  
*spicatus*: Hooker, W. J., 1862d.—Ker, J. B., 1821i.—Loddiges, C., 1822e.—Maund, B., 1835b.—Van Hulle, H. J., 1885.  
*stenophyllus*: Rodriguez, L., 1934.  
**Orithyia**: Regel, E., 1877d (*uniflora*); 1879d (*oxyptetala*).  
**Ornithogalum japonicum**: Pépin, [P. D.], 1845.  
**Paradisea minor**: Hemsley, W. B., 1902c.

- Paris**: Franchet, A., 1888e (monogr.)—Ledebour, C. F. von, 1827 (monogr.)—Léveillé, H., 1903f (n. spp. *Kweichow*)—Makino, T., 1898 (Japan)—Tatewaki, M., and Sudo, T., 1935 (transf. to *Kinugasa*)—Yazawa, K., 1908c (*japonica*).  
**Peliosanthos**: Franchet, A., 1896c (n. spp.)—Nakai, T., 1936k (basis of n. fam.)—Rodriguez, L., 1934 (*stenophylla*).  
**Plectogyne variegata**: Otto, F., 1834.  
**Polygonatum**: Blumentrost, D. L., 1689.—Engler, A., and Graebner, P., 1920 (*beyrodtianum*)—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1923b (*verticillatum*)—Hooker, J. D., 1874g (*vulgare*)—Hua, H., 1892 (Chin. spp.)—Léveillé, H., 1903g (n. spp.)—Maekawa, F., 1932-34 (*yoense*)—Matsumura, J., 1889d (Japan)—Oliver, D., 1892e (*prattii*); 1892f (*hookeri*)—Regel, E., 1862g, 1862v (*roseum*)—Yabe, Y., 1903g (*involutum*).  
**Protolirion**: Dandy, J. E., 1931a (*sakuraii*)—Krause, K., 1929 (*sinii*).  
**Reineckea carnea**: Hauquel, P., 1893.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1862b.—Makino, T., 1931s.  
**Rohdea japonica**: Baroni, E., 1893a.—Blume, C. L., 1834.—Pynaert, E., 1892a.—Yoshida, S., 1889a.  
**Sansevieria**: Brown, N. E., 1915 (monogr.)—Nakai, T., 1936k (basis of n. fam.)—Sims, J., 1804b (*sessiliflora*).  
**Scilla**: Baker, J. G., 1874a (synop.)—Boynton, K. R., 1931a (*sibirica*)—Nakajima, Y., 1921a (*japonica*)—Pépin, [P. D.], 1845 (*japonica*).  
**Smilacina**: Honda, M., 1935a (*robusta*)—Ohwi, J., 1934b (revis.).  
**Smilax**: Hance, H. F., 1872b (*glauca*)—Loddiges, C., 1831f (*sagittaeifolia*)—Norton, J. B., 1916 (syst.)—Osborn, A., 1920b (*megalantha*)—Seemann, B., 1868 (*gaudichaudiana*)—Wright, C. H., 1930b (*megalantha*).  
**Stenanthella sachalinensis**: Rydberg, P. A., 1900.  
**Stenanthium sachalinense**: Rydberg, P. A., 1900.  
**Streptopus**: Baker, J. G., 1890b (*paniculatus*)—Fassett, N. C., 1935 (syst.).  
**Sugerkia**: Koidzumi, G., 1934c.  
**Terauchia**: Nakai, T., 1913i (n. gen.).  
**Tovaria**: Franchet, A., 1896c (n. spp.).  
**Tricyrtis**: Goldring, W., 1896c.—Heydenreich, K., 1924 (hort.)—Van Houtte, L., 1868-69a (hort.).  
*clinata*: Macbride, J. F., 1918a.  
*hirta*: Anonymous, 1904j.—Boynton, K. R., 1926c.—Dombroin, H. H., 1864a.—Goldring, W., 1896c.—Hooker, W. J., 1863a.—Mottet, S., 1905d.—Van Houtte, L., 1862-65c.  
*kyusyuensis*: Masamune, G., 1935c.  
*lasiocarpa*: Matsumura, J., 1897a.  
*macrantha*: Yoshida, S., 1904d.  
*macropoda*: Baker, J. G., 1881a.—Görz, H., 1930.—Irving, W., 1925a.—Regel, E., 1869b.  
*pilosa*: Carrière, E. A., 1871a.—Hooker, W. J., 1856d.  
*stolonifera*: Matsumura, Jinzô, 1897a.—Wright, C. H., 1914.  
**Trillium**: Rendle, A. B., 1901a (crit.)—Takeda, H., 1926a (*kamtschaticum*).  
**Tulipa**: Baker, J. G., 1875e (*erythronioides*); 1883 (monogr.)—Dykes, W. R., 1930 (crit., illus.)—Fedtschenko, B. A., 1914a (enum.)—Honda, M., 1935c (transf. to *Amana*)—Makino, T., 1928r (*latifolia*)—Regel, E., 1875a (*syvestris*); 1878e (*altaica*)—Vvedensky, A. I., 1935b (n. spp.).  
**Tupistra**: Baillon, H., 1893d (affn. *Tupistra*)—Baker, J. G., 1889a (*chinensis*)—Franchet, A., 1896c (n. spp.).  
**Urginea japonica**: Pépin, [P. D.], 1845.  
**Uvularia**: Hooker, W. J., 1863a (*hirta*)—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1920d.  
**Veratrum**: Loesener, O., 1926, 1927-28 (syst.)—Regel, E., 1882b (*maackii*).  
**Yucca aloifolia**: Makino, T., 1928dd.

## LINACEAE

- Hallier, H., 1921 (monogr.)—Planchon, J. E., 1847-48 (syst.).  
**Anisadenia pubescens**: Hemsley, W. B., 1899g.  
**Linum**: Hao, Kin-shen, 1931b (synop. Chin. spp.)—Juzepczuk, S. V., 1921 (*algae*)—Nestler, H., 1933 (syst.)—Shirai, M., 1929a (*ustiatissimum*).  
**Reinwardtia sinensis**: Hallier, H., 1921.—Hemsley, W. B., 1899h.

## LOBELIACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1839b (monogr.)—Presl, K. B., 1836 (monogr.)—Wimmer, F. E., 1936 (Handel-Mazzetti's coll.).  
 [For genera see under Campanulaceae.]

## LOGANIACEAE

- Bentham, G., 1856b (crit.).—Bureau, É., 1856 (crit. gen.).—Candolle, A. de, 1845 (monogr.).—Klett, W., 1924 (phylog.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913k (Wilson's coll.).
- Buddleia:** Anonymous, 1930i (cult. spp.).—Gagnepain, F., 1912b (revis.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1889b (Chin., Jap. cult. spp.).—Kränzlin, F., 1913a (n. spp.).—Marquand, C. V. B., 1930b (revis.).—Teuscher, H., 1932-35 (hardy spp.).—Wilson, E. H., 1905e (cult. spp.).
- alternifolia:* Bean, W. J., 1930c.—Mottet, S., 1927b.—Osborn, A., 1925d.—Petts, A., 1929.—Stapf, O., 1926c.—Teuscher, H., 1936b.
- asiatica:* Anonymous, 1906c.—Boynton, K. R., 1928a.—T., W., 1912.
- auriculata:* Anonymous, 1889e.
- curviflora:* André, E., 1870d.—Anonymous, 1870b.
- cylindrostachya:* Kränzlin, F., 1913a.
- davidii:* Boynton, K. R., 1917a.
- delavayi:* Gagnepain, F., 1912b.
- fallowiana:* Harrow, R. L., 1929b.—Sabourin, L., 1929a.
- farreri:* Stapf, O., 1924q.
- hancockii:* Kränzlin, F., 1913a.
- hemsleyana:* Koehne, E., 1903a.
- henryi:* Kränzlin, F., 1913a.
- lavandulacea:* Kränzlin, F., 1913a.
- legendrei:* Gagnepain, F., 1912c.
- hindleyana:* Lemaire, C. [A.], 1846d.—Lindley, J., 1844d, 1846b.—Matsuda, Sadahisa, 1914d.—Neumann, L., 1846.—Paxton, J., 1848a.
- longifolia:* Gagnepain, F., 1912b.—Jackson, A. B., 1935.
- nivea:* Anonymous, 1924m.—Duthie, J. F., 1905h.
- officinalis:* Anonymous, 1911a, 1919c.—Oliver, D., 1891o.—Wright, C. H., 1911.
- pteroaulis:* Jackson, A. B., 1935.
- truncata:* Gagnepain, F., 1912b.
- variabilis:* Anonymous, 1898a, 1903j.—André, E., 1899d.—Bean, W. J., 1899g.—Corte, C. de, 1907b.—Henry, L., 1902b.—Hooker, J. D., 1898c.—Kache, P., 1924b.
- veitschiana:* Anonymous, 1906n.
- whitei:* Kränzlin, F., 1913a.
- yunnanensis:* Gagnepain, F., 1912b.
- Geniostoma:** Kanehira, R., and Sasaki, S., 1934 (*kasyotense*).—Valeton, T., 1902 (*fagraeoides*).
- Mitrasacme chinensis:** Grisebach, A. H. R., 1843.
- Strychnos:** Anonymous, 1918f (*angustifolia*).—Hill, A. W., 1917 (revis.).

## LORANTHACEAE

- Baillon, H., 1862 (monogr.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1830a, 1830g (monogr.).—Danser, B. H., 1929, 1933 (syst.); 1934-36 (crit., Forrest's coll.).—Hosokawa, T., 1936b (nomenclat. Jap. spp.).—Lecomte, H., 1914d, 1915d (Chin., Indo-Chin. spp.).—1916b (Wilson's coll.).—Tieghem, P. van, 1894 (crit.); 1895, 1896a (phylog. subgroups); 1896b (crit.).
- Arceuthobium:** Turrill, W. B., 1920c.
- Bifaria:** Merrill, E. D., 1916a.
- Hyphear tanakae:** Danser, B. H., 1934-36.
- Korthalsella:** Hayata, B., 1916a (compar. with *Pseudixus*).—Lecomte, H., 1916c (crit.).—Merrill, E. D., 1916a (nomenclat.).
- Loranthus:** Candolle, A. P. de, 1830a (*chinensis*).—Chêng, Wan-chün, 1934c (*chingii*).—Grüning, G., 1913b (*limprichtii*).—Hance, H. F., 1881f (*migrans*); 1885b (*fordii*).—Lecomte, H., 1914c (*balfourianus*, *caloreas*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1922a (parasites on citrus).—Tieghem, P. van, 1894 (*delavayi*).
- Pseudixus:** Hayata, B., 1915a, 1915c (n. gen.); 1916a (compar. with *Korthalsella*).—Makino, T., 1917a (distrib.).—Merrill, E. D., 1916a (nomenclat.).—Okuyama, S., 1934f.
- Taxilus:** Danser, B. H., 1934-36.
- Viscum:** Hayata, B., 1915a (*japonicum*).—Liu, J. C., 1928b (Chin. names, uses).—Makino, T., 1917a (*japonicum*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1922a (on citrus trees in Formosa).—Ward, F. K., 1912c (Shensi).

## LYTHRACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1828g (monogr.).—Koehne, E., 1880-85, 1903c (monogr.).—Léveillé, H., 1898a (list).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915i (Wilson's coll.).
- Grisea tomentosa:** Sims, J., 1817d.

## Lagerstroemia:

- chekiangensis:* Chêng, Wan-chün, 1932b.
- indica:* Carrière, E. A., 1874e.—Curtis, W., 1798a.—Groenland, J., 1857.—Loddiges, C., 1831d.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1817f.—Makino, T., 1931q.—Regel, E., 1857a.
- limii:* Merrill, E. D., 1925b.
- Lawsonia alba:** Hance, H. F., 1868r.—Mayers, W. F., 1868a, 1868b.—Taintor, E. C., 1868a, 1868b.
- Lythrum salicaria:** Schoch-Bodmer, H., 1935.
- Orias:** Dode, L. A., 1909a (n. gen.).—Koehne, E., 1910f.

## MAGNOLIACEAE

- Baillon, H., 1866.—Blume, C. L., 1828-36 (in "Flora Javae").—Candolle, A. P. de 1824c (monogr.).—Dandy, J. E., 1931c (revis.); 1933b (Ching's Kwangsi coll.).—Dandy, J. E., and Good, R. D'O., 1929 (distrib.).—Gagnepain, F., 1929 (crit.).—Good, R. D'O., 1925a (distrib.).—McLaughlin, R. P., 1933 (wood anat.).—Parmentier, P., 1895 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913f (Wilson's coll.).—Wilson, E. H., 1926h (Rock's coll.).
- [See also Winteraceae.]
- Illicium:** Baillon, H., 1867a.—Hutchinson, J., 1821b (distrib.).—Matsuda, S., 1907e.—Miers, J., 1858 (revis.).
- anisatum:* Brandt, J. F., 1837.—Godfrin, [J.], 1887.—Hance, H. F., 1881a.—Ohno, N., 1900.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1834, 1836.—Zuccarini, K., 1836.
- cavaleriei:* Léveillé, H., 1916d.
- floridanum:* Reinecke, 1857.
- micranthum:* Dunn, S. T., 1901d.
- religiosum:* Anonymous, 1878d.—Ch'ên, Ssü-i, 1933.—Eykmann, J. F., 1881.—Godfrin, [J.], 1887.—Hoffmann, J., 1837b.—Hooker, W. J., 1842b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1844f.—Maund, B., 1847d.—Reinecke, 1857.
- verum:* Ch'ên, Ssü-i, 1933.—Ford, C., 1899.—Hooker, J. D., 1888c.—Ohno, N., 1900.
- Kadsura:** Clark, C. B., 1889 (*chinensis*, *championi*).—Fujita, N., 1929 (fruits of *japonica*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1875.—Peters, E. J., 1883 (cult. spp.).
- Kmeria septentrionalis:** Dandy, J. E., 1931b.
- Lassonia:** Dandy, J. E., 1934 (transf. to *Magnolia*).
- Liriodendron:**
- chinense:* Bean, W. J., 1908d, 1919e.—Fraser, J., 1930b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1903f, 1905g.—Matsuda, S., 1918k.—Wilson, E. H., 1905a.
- tulipifera:* Bean, W. J., 1919e.—Hemsley, W. B., 1903f.
- Magnolia:** Bean, W. J., 1894c, 1932b.—Chêng, Wan-chün, 1934b (Chin. spp.).—D., 1914.—Dallimore, W., 1925b.—Dandy, J. E., 1927a, 1927b (keys); 1927e, 1928d, 1930, 1934 (crit., n. spp.).—Forrest, G., 1927 (Yunnan).—Gadeceau, É., 1912.—Goldring, W., 1894c (Jap. spp.).—Graebener, L., 1905, 1911b, 1926.—Hemsley, W. B., 1875.—Leray, C., 1923a (new cult. spp.).—Millais, J. G., 1927 (manual).—N., 1892b.—Nicholson, G., 1883c, 1895, 1903a (hort.).—Pampanini, R., 1915-16 (revis.).—T., 1901 (Jap. spp.).—Veitch, P. C. M., 1921.—W., 1886.—Ward, F. K., 1930i (Indo-Malayan spp.).—Wilson, E. H., 1906a (Chin. spp.).
- ammonaeifolia:* Loddiges, C., 1825f.
- aulacosperma:* Bois, D., 1924b.—Pampanini, R., 1915.
- biondii:* Pampanini, R., 1911a.
- conspicua:* Dean, R., 1896.—Hudson, J., 1888.—Sims, J., 1814a.
- delavayi:* McLaren, H. D., 1915.—Meunissier, A., 1932.—Sprague, T. A., 1909a.
- denudata:* Rehder, A., 1929b.
- fuscata:* Andrews, H. C., 1802e.—Loddiges, C., 1825g.—Sims, J., 1807b.
- globosa:* Dandy, J. E., 1936.
- halleana:* Anonymous, 1878c.—Dallimore, W., 1909a.—Dean, R., 1878.—Parsons, S. D., 1878.
- hypoleuca:* Dallimore, W., 1905.—Pfitzer, E., 1898.—St. Paul, U. von, 1901b.—Sargent, C. S., 1888d.—Schwerin, F. von, 1904.—Skan, S. A., 1906d.
- kobus:* Anonymous, 1905c.—Bean, W. J., 1912b.—Nash, G. V., 1918g.—Rehder, A., 1930b.—Stipp, G., 1926b.—Wilson, E. H., 1923d.
- liliflora:* Rehder, A., 1929b.—Uemura, R., 1933b.
- nicholsoniana:* Dandy, J. E., 1928c.
- parviflora:* Anonymous, 1904d, 1915d.—Bean, W. J., 1898h.—Hariat, P., 1890a.—Hooker, J. D., 1895a.—Nicholson, G., 1883c.

**Magnolia** (continued).

- pumila*: Andrews, H. C., 1802c.—Loddiges, C., 1829b.—Sims, J., 1806e.  
*purpurea*: Andrews, H. C., 1803b.—Curtis, W., 1797d.—Maund, B., 1847c.  
*salicifolia*: Anonymous, 1912b.—Beissner, L., 1909c.—Sprague, T. A., 1913a.  
*sargentiana*: Comber, J., 1932.  
*sinensis*: Dandy, J. E., 1928c.  
*soulangeana*: Nicholson, G., 1884a.  
*sprengeri*: Pampanini, R., 1915.—Stapf, O., 1927a.  
*stellata*: Anonymous, 1878o, 1890d, 1906e, 1911m, 1914g, 1931g.—Bailey, L. H., 1921.—Carrière, E. A., 1878d.—Dalimore, W., 1909a.—Dean, R., 1878.—Hooker, J. D., 1878a.—Parsons, S. D., 1878.—Pynaert, E., 1880.—Rothe, R., 1903.—Zabel, H., 1885a.  
*watsoni*: Anonymous, 1894d.—Hooker, J. D., 1891a.—Wittmack, L., 1899a.  
*wilsonii*: Stapf, O., 1924f.  
*yulan*: Burvenich, F., 1900a.—Loddiges, C., 1862d.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1821.  
**Manglietia**: Dandy, J. E., 1927e, 1928d, 1930, 1931b (transf., n. spp.).—Oliver, D., 1891a (*fordiniana*).  
**Michelia**: Dandy, J. E., 1927c, 1927e, 1928a, 1928b, 1928d, 1929, 1930 (crit., n. spp.).—Finet, E. A., and Gagnepain, F., 1906 (n. spp.).—Ip, Nga-kok., 1928 (Chin. "pau-hoi").—Kanehira, R., 1926c (*kachirachirai*).  
**Schizandra**: Anonymous, 1911d (*chinensis*); 1925l (*rubriflora*).—Chêng, Wan-chün, 1932c (*bicolor*).—Clarke, C. B., 1905 (*henryi*).—Fujita, N., 1929 (*chinensis*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1875.—Leray, C., 1925b (hort.).—Oliver, D., 1887s (*propinqua*).—Stapf, O., 1928h (*rubriflora*).  
**Tetracentron**: Harms, H., 1897b (phylog.).—Oliver, D., 1889m (*sinense*).

**MALPIGHIACEAE**

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824z (monogr.).—Jussieu, A. de, 1840, 1843 (monogr.).—Niedenau, F., 1926 (enum. Chin. coll.); 1928 (monogr.).  
**Aspidopterys**: Hemsley, W. B., 1900x (*obcordata*).—Hutchinson, J., 1917h (revis.).—Niedenau, F., 1915-24 (monogr.).  
**Bembix tectoria**: Moore, S. le M., and Tandy, G., 1927.  
**Hiptage**: Niedenzu, F., 1915-24 (n. spp.).  
**Tristellateia australis**: Sprague, T. A., 1910.

**MALVACEAE**

- Baker, E. G., 1890-93 (synop.).—Candolle, A. P. de., 1824g (monogr.).—Edlin, H. L., 1935 (phylog.).—Gürke, M., 1892 (syst.).—Hochreutiner, B. P. G., 1920 (crit.).—Iljin, M. M., 1921, 1922a (crit.); 1924b (n. spp.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915e (Wilson's coll.).  
**Abutilon**: Ergolskaya, Z. V., and Ishkov, S. A., 1928 (*avicenna*).—Fedorov, A. Z., 1925.—Gagnepain, F., 1909d. Hochreutiner, B. P. G., 1902 (*indicum*); 1920 (*sinense*).—Mottet, S., 1909i (*sinense*).—Oliver, D., 1888i (*sinense*).  
**Althaea**: Bornmüller, J., 1914 (*baldschuanica*).—Fujita, N., 1934 (roots of *rosea*).—Hooker, W. J., 1832b (*rosea*).—Kimura, Yûshirô, 1932b (use of *officinalis*).  
**Gossypium**: Chevalier, A., 1936 (syst.).—Fêng, C. F., 1923, 1924 (syst.).—Makino, T., 1916f (nomenclat. *nanking*).—Meyen, F. J. F., 1935 (*nanking*).—Wang, Shan-ch'uan, 1923 (new varieties *nanking*).—Watt, G., 1907a (monogr.); 1926-27 (enum.).—Yü, Ch'i-pao, 1933 (n. var.).—Zaitzev, G. S., 1928 (syst.).  
 [See also Index I: Fiber plants—cotton.]  
**Hibiscus**: Hochreutiner, B. P. G., 1900 (revis.).—Trémeau de Rochebrune, A., 1865 (use in paper mfg.).—Ugolini, G., 1899b (cult. spp.).  
*hamabo*: Cleyer, A., 1692a.—Hasskarl, J. C., 1845.  
*lebelei*: Naudin, C., 1893.  
*manihot*: Hooker, J. D., 1901a.—Sims, J., 1815a.  
*mutabilis*: Andrews, H. C., 1802d.—Ker, J. B., 1821h.—Nakai, T., 1936i.  
*paramutabilis*: Bailey, L. H., 1922.  
*rosa-sinensis*: Curtis, W., 1791a.—Ferrari, G. B., 1633.—G., W. H., 1888.—Lindley, J., 1836d.—Loddiges, C., 1821a, 1824d, 1824f, 1824i.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1820h.—Watson, W., 1891a.  
*schizopetalus*: Matsuzaki, N., 1928a.  
*simplex*: Ridley, H. N., 1934.  
*sinosyracus*: Bailey, L. H., 1922.  
*syracus*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854m.—Matsuda, S., 1911g.

**Lavatera**: Iljin, M. M., 1918 (*cachemiriana*, *thuringiaca*).

**Malva**: Iljin, M. M., 1921, 1922a (crit., n. spp.).

**Malvastrum**: Seemann, B., 1857b (*rudérale*, *carpinifolium*).

**Sida**: Gagnepain, F., 1909c (revis.).—Gandoger, M., 1924 (syst.).—Hochreutiner, B. P. G., 1917a (*mairei*).—Rondot, N., 1847b (as textile pl.).

**Urena**: Gürke, M., 1892 (crit.).—Hochreutiner, B. P. G., 1910 (*lobata*).—Hooker, W. J., 1831a (*lobata*).

**MARANTACEAE**

Körnigke, F., 1859-62 (monogr.).—Schumann, K., 1902 (monogr.).

**MELASTOMATACEAE**

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1828b, 1828i (monogr.).—Cogniaux, A., 1891 (monogr.).—Diels, L., 1932b (revis.).—Guillaumin, A., 1913a (crit.).—Kränzlin, F., 1931b (crit.).—Léveillé, H., 1906o (crit.).—Masamune, G., 1929c (Yakusima).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1838-40 (crit.).—Naudin, C., 1849-52 (monogr.).—Palézieux, P. de, 1899 (anat. leaves).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915l (Wilson's coll.).—Stapf, O., 1892 (revis. Sonerileae).—Tieghem, P. van, 1891a (syst. anat.).—Triana, J., 1866, 1871 (syst.).  
**Allomorpha**: Guillaumin, A., 1913a (revis.).  
**Anplectrum**: Guillaumin, A., 1913a.—Kränzlin, F., 1931b (*yunnanense*).  
**Barthea**: Metcalf, F. P., 1933b.  
**Blastus**: Guillaumin, A., 1913a (revis.).—Metcalf, F. P., 1933b (syst.).  
**Bredia**: Hooker, J. D., 1871c (*oldhami*); 1882g (*hirsuta*).—Metcalf, F. P., 1933b (syst.).  
**Fordiophyton**: Guillaumin, A., 1913a (revis.); 1913b, 1913c (*tuberculatum*).  
**Melastoma**: Guillaumin, A., 1913a (revis.).—Hance, H. F., 1869m (*repens*).—Sims, J., 1821c (*sanguinea*).  
**Oritrephes septentrionalis**: Smith, W. W., 1911a.  
**Osbeckia**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1828b (revis.).—Clark, J. J., 1913 (*stellata*).—Guillaumin, A., 1913a (revis.).—Hooker, W. J., 1843b (*chinensis*).—Kerr, J. B., 1821e (*chinensis*).—Loddiges, C., 1822d (*chinensis*).—Makino, T., 1929ff (*chinensis*).  
**Otanthera fordii**: Hance, H. F., 1881b.  
**Phyllagathis hirsuta**: Guillaumin, A., 1913b.  
**Sonerila**: Guillaumin, A., 1913b (n. spp.).—Kränzlin, F., 1931b (*henryi*).—Oliver, D., 1884a (*fordini*); 1889a (*peperomiaefolia*).

**MELIACEAE**

- Briquet, J., 1936 (leaf characters).—Candolle, C. de, 1878a (monogr.); 1878b (distrib.).—Jussieu, A. de, 1830 (monogr.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1868a (monogr.).—Panshin, A. J., 1933 (wood anat.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914h (Wilson's coll.).  
**Cedrela**: Candolle, C. de, 1908 (revis.).  
*sinensis*: André, E., 1891e.—Baillon, H., 1894c.—Carrière, E. A., 1875d.—Grosdemange, C., 1894.—Höfker, H., 1929.—Incarville, P. d', 1777.—Jackson, A. B., 1930.—Luquet, J., 1890.—Makino, T., 1932m.  
**Melia**: Alexander, E. J., 1927 (*azedarach*).—Hasskarl, J. C., 1856a (*japonica*).—Yoshinaga, T., 1928 (*azedarach*).  
**Munronia**: Harms, H., 1917b (revis.).  
**Toona sinensis**. See *Cedrela sinensis*.  
**Turraea**: Hellenius, C. N., 1788 (new Hainan spp.).

**MENISPERMACEAE**

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824e (monogr.).—Diels, L., 1910 (monogr.).—Gagnepain, F., 1908c (n. spp.).—Miers, J., 1851 (crit.); 1864-67, 1864-71 (monogr.).—Paravey, C. de, 1848.—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913e (Wilson's coll.).  
**Cocculus**: Benthams, G., 1861b (*cuneatus*).—Matsuda, S., 1911o (compar. with *Sinomenium*).—Ochiai, E., 1928 (*sarmentosus*).—Oliver, D., 1888l (*affinis*).—Sprague, T. A., 1913b (*trilobus*).  
**Cyclea racemosa**: Oliver, D., 1890j.  
**Limacia sagittata**: Oliver, D., 1888h.  
**Menispermum dauricum**: Nesterchuk, G. I., 1935.—Sargent, C. S., 1892c.  
**Paracyclea**: Kudô, Yûshun, and Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1932 (n. gen.).



- Sinomenium diversifolium**: Hemsley, W. B., 1912c.—Makino, T., 1927j.—Matsuda, S., 1911a.  
**Stephania**: Ochiai, E., 1928 (*tetrandra*, *cephalantha*).—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1936 (Japan, Formosa).

## MIMOSACEAE

- Bentham, G., 1842b (synop.); 1875 (revis.).  
 [See also Leguminosae.]

## MORACEAE

- Bureau, E., 1873b (monogr.).—Hotta, T., 1936 (Japan).—Satake, Y., 1931-33 (spodograms).—Schneider, C. K., 1916c (Wilson's coll.).  
**Artocarpus integrifolia**: Lacouperie, Terrien de, 1894.—Matsumura, J., 1891b.  
**Broussonetia**: Andrews, H. C., 1806 (*papyrifera*).—Cibot, Père, 1786b (*papyrifera*).—Cleyer, A., 1688c (*papyrifera*).—Duchesse de Bellecourt, 1865 (*papyrifera* in paper making).—Seringe, N. C., 1855 (monogr. mulberries).—Simon, C. E., 1862 (*kami-noki*).—Sims, J., 1822c (*papyrifera*).—Suzuki, T., 1934 (*kaempferi*, *kazinoki*).  
 [See also Index I: Paper.]  
**Cannabis**: Candolle, A. de, 1869 (monogr.).—Delile, A. R., 1849a (*chinensis*).—Koch, K., 1859d (*chinensis*, *sativa*).—Vilmorin, [P.] L. [F. L.] de, 1851 (*gigantea*).  
 [See also Index I: Fiber plants—Hemp.]  
**Conocephalus**: Merrill, E. D., 1934a (transf. to *Poikilospermum*).  
**Cudrania**:  
   *javanensis*: Shimada, Y., 1913d.  
   *rectispina*: Hance, H. F., 1876g.  
   *triloba*: Anonymous, 1888h.—Forbes, F. B., 1883b.—Hance, H. F., 1868b.—Makino, T., 1926t.—Oliver, D., 1888aa.  
**Fatoua japonica**: Miquel, F. A. W., 1870b.  
**Ficus**: Cleyer, A., 1687b, 1692a.—Gagnepain, F., 1927 (n. spp.).—Gedner, E., 1786 (revis.).—King, G., 1887-88 (monogr.); 1888 (crit.).—Koidzumi, G., 1913c (n. spp.).—Kunth, C. S., 1847a (Berlin herb.).—Léveillé, H., 1907g (revis. Chin. spp.); 1907k (n. spp.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1847-48 (monogr.); 1867b (enum. all spp.).—Sampson, T., 1869b (crit.).—Sasaki, S., 1916b (Formosan spp.).—Sata, T., 1934a (enum. Formosan spp.); 1934b (crit.).—Watson, W., 1897a (creeping spp.).  
   *beecheana*: Suzuki, T., 1932b.  
   *delavayi*: Gagnepain, F., 1927.  
   *erecta*: Hooker, J. D., 1897d.  
   *foveolata*: Matsuda, S., 1911h.—Oliver, D., 1889g.  
   *glomerata*: Mayers, W. F., 1869.  
   *harmandii*: Gagnepain, F., 1927.  
   *heteromorpha*: Hemsley, W. B., 1897a.  
   *infectoria*: Matsuda, S., 1913a, 1913b.  
   *japonica*: Houlet, 1879.  
   *kingiana*: Hemsley, W. B., 1897b.  
   *koshunensis*: Suzuki, T., 1932b.  
   *pumila*: André, E., 1891b.—Gasparrini, G., 1844.—Hance, H. F., 1866b.—Nannizzi, A., 1912.  
   *retusa*: Sampson, T., 1869d.—Sasaki, S., 1915, 1916a.  
   *religiosa*: Sampson, T., 1869e.  
   *repens*: Goldring, W., 1882d.  
   *stenophylla*: Hemsley, W. B., 1897c.  
   *stipulacea*: Hance, H. F., 1868v.  
   *stipulata*: André, E., 1891.—Gasparrini, G., 1844.—Hance, H. F., 1866b.—Hoker, J. D., 1882h.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1844c.—Masters, M. T., 1880c.—Watson, W., 1897a.  
   *ti-koua*: Bureau, E., 1888.  
   *wrightiana*: Sasaki, S., 1915, 1916a.  
**Humulus**: André, E., 1884a (*japonicus*).—Candolle, A. de, 1869 (monogr.).—Nuttall, T., 1848 (*aculeatus*).  
**Maclura tricuspidata**: Carrière, E. A., 1864d, 1872c.  
**Malaisia scandens**: Planchon, J. E., 1854-55a.  
**Morus**: Hotta, T., 1933, 1936 (morphol. taxon).—Ikeda, S., 1936 (wild spp. in Manchuria).—Kern, E. E., 1932 (monogr.).—Koidzumi, G., 1917a, 1923b (syst.); 1936b (*latifolia*).—Moretti, G., 1841 (monogr.).—Nakai, T., 1927e (Linnaean herb.).—Nourrigat, E., 1873 (*japonica*).—Schneider, C. K., 1916c (syst.).—Seringe, N. C., 1855 (monogr.).—Spigel, M. G., and Pokrovskii, G. A., 1932 (cult. Japan).—Tsen, M., 1935 (revis. *alba* var.).  
 [See also Index I: Sericulture.]  
**Poikilospermum**: Merrill, E. D., 1934a (transf. from *Conocephalus*).

- Smithiodendron**: Hu, H. H., 1936d (n. gen.).  
**Tenorea heterophylla**: Gasparrini, G., 1844 (= *Ficus stipulata*).

## MUTISIACEAE

- Franchet, A., 1888c (Yunnan); 1900b (Faurie's Jap. spp.).—Savatier, L., 1875 (Jap. spp.).  
 [See also Compositae.]

## MYOPORACEAE

- Kränzlin, F., 1929 (syst.).  
**Myoporum**: Gray, A., 1862 (*bontioides*, *chinense*).—Matsumura, J., 1890a (*bontioides*).  
**Pentacoelium bontioides**: Matsumura, J., 1890a.

## MUSACEAE

- Baker, J. G., 1893a (synop.).—Horaninow, P., 1862 (monogr. Scitamineae).—Roscoe, W., 1828 (illus. Scitamineae).—Schumann, K., 1900 (monogr.).—Winkler, H., 1926 (distrib.).  
**Musa**: Baker, J. G., 1894b (revis.).—Colla, L., 1820 (monogr.).—Goeze, E., 1906 (rev.).—Haga, K., 1916 (Formosa).—Mallamaire, A., 1935.—Prudhomme, E., 1935 (monogr. banana).—Pucci, A., 1906b (synop.).—Sagot, P., 1887.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (Fochow).—Wildeman, E. de, 1912 (monogr.).  
   *basjoo*: Baker, J. G., 1891c.—Groves, G. R., 1930.—Meunier, A., 1927a.  
   *cavendishii*: Naudin, C., 1850c.—Paxton, J., 1837a.  
   *coccinea*: Andrews, H. C., 1799.—Joret, H., 1888.—Loddiges, C., 1820e.—Paxton, J., 1837b.—Planchon, J. E., 1852a.—Regel, E., 1860f.—Sims, J., 1813c.  
   *japonica*: Anonymous, 1900g.—Meyer, F. W., 1899.—Sallier, J., 1896a, 1896b.  
   *lasiocarpa*: Franchet, A., 1889e.  
   *sinensis*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1841c.—Regel, E., 1882c.  
   *wilsoni*: André, E., 1903b.—Pucci, A., 1902.—Tutcher, W. J., 1902.  
   *uranoscopus*: Butler, A. E., 1930.

## MYRICACEAE

- Candolle, C. de, 1864b (monogr.).—Chevalier, A., 1901-02 (monogr.).—Wilson, E. H., 1916g (Wilson's coll.).  
**Myrica**: Carrière, E. A., 1890k (*rubra*).—Chevalier, A., 1920c (*japonica*); 1922 (edible spp.).—Dupuis, A., 1859a.—Gandoger, M., 1920 (key).—Hooker, J. D., 1868d (*nagi*).—Naudin, C., 1860 ("Yang-mai" of China).—Shimada, Y., 1913b (fruits).—Tamura, T., 1918 (*rubra*).—Tseng, Mien-chih, 1935a (Chekiang coast).—Uemura, Rokurō, 1933a (*rubra*).—Unger, A., 1889 (*rubra*).

## MYRISTICACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1857a (monogr.).—Yasuda, A., 1895a (*Myristica moschata*).

## MYRSINACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1834b, 1844b (syst.).—Mez, C., 1902 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., 1916d (Wilson's coll.).  
**Aegiceras** (Aegiceraceae): Candolle, A. de, 1844c.  
**Anantia marginata**: Masamune, G., 1930c.  
**Ardisia**: Cleyer, A., 1689b.  
   *crenata*: Ker, J. B., 1821c.—Sims, J., 1817f.  
   *crenulata*: Loddiges, C., 1817a.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1827a.  
   *formosana*: Rolfe, R. A., 1882.  
   *hortorum*: Regel, E., 1865k.  
   *japonica*: Anonymous, 1886e.  
   *lenticinosa*: Ker, J. B., 1821c.  
   *mammillata*: Hance, H. F., 1884h.—Weathers, J., 1887.  
   *pachyphylla*: Dunn, S. T., 1912c.  
   *punctata*: Lindley, J., 1824c.  
   *scalarinervis*: Walker, E. H., 1931a.  
**Bladhia**: Hornstedt, C. F., 1781 (n. gen.).—Suzuki, T., 1935b (*violacea*).  
**Embelia**: Hemsley, W. B., 1901f (*saxatilis*, *procumbens*); 1901g (*polypodioides*).—Merrill, E. D., 1925b (*hainanensis*).—Mez, C., 1901 (*myrtifolia*, *polypodioides*).—Walker, E. H., 1931b (*scandens*, affn.).



- Maesa**: Decaisne, J., 1849a (*mollis*).—Hu, H. H., 1925a (n. spp.).—Makino, T., 1928r (*japonica*).—Walker, E. H., 1931a (*macilentia*, *salicifolia*); 1935 (*hirsuta*, *insignis*).  
**Myrsine africana**: Brown, N. E., 1917.  
**Rapanea**: Makino, T., 1910a (*neriifolia*).—Walker, E. H., 1931a (*kwangsiensis*).

## MYRTACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1828j (monogr.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915k (Wilson's coll.).—Schauer, J. C., 1843b (*Kwangtung* spp.).  
**Baeckea frutescens**: Hooker, W. J., 1828b.—Otto, F., and Dietrich, A., 1841.  
**Eucalyptus**: Chen, Luetta, 1935 (Lingnan Univ. campus).—Eschenlohr, H., 1933d (*robusta*, reforestation).—Philippe, M., 1864.  
**Eugenia**: Forbes, F. B., 1884b (*microphylla*).—Hance, H. F., 1871a, 1885a (n. spp.).—Makino, T., 1929p (*jambos*).—Regel, E., 1860x (*chinensis*).—Shimada, Y., 1913c (*jambos*).—Shiu, Iu-nin, 1930 (*jambos*).  
**Myrtus tomentosa**: Ayres, W. P., 1850b.—Curtis, W., 1794b.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1820g.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1852d.  
**Psidium**: Hoga, K., 1919 (*guayava*).—Ker, J. B., 1822d (*cattleianum*).—Shimada, Y., 1914c (*guayava*).—Sims, J., 1824b (*cattleianum*).

## NAJADACEAE

- Ascherson, P., 1867 (monogr.); 1871 (distrib.).—Groff, G. W., 1931c (*Kwangtung* spp.).—Morong, T., 1886 (*Torrey herb.*).—Rendle, A. B., 1901b (monogr.).  
**Najas**: Kudô, Yûshun, 1913 (distrib. Japan).—Miki, S., 1935 (n. spp.).—Rendle, A. B., 1899 (revis.); 1900b (crit.).

## NEPENTHACEAE

- Danser, B. H., 1928 (Netherlands Indies spp.).—Hooker, J. D., 1873b (monogr.).—Macfarlane, J. M., 1908 (monogr.).  
**Nepenthes**: Danser, B. H., 1928 (*mirabilis*).—Ford, C., 1899 (*ventricosa*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1905f (hist.); 1906a (*phyl-lamphora*).—Hooker, W. J., 1828a (*distillatoria*).

## NYCTAGINACEAE

- Choisy, J. D., 1849 (monogr.).  
**Calpidia**: Heimerl, A., 1913.

## NYMPHAEACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1842g (monogr.).—Caspary, R., 1866 (syst.).—Planchon, J. E., 1853b (crit.); 1853n (enum.).  
**Barclaya**: Gagnepain, F., 1908d (n. spp.).  
**Brasenia schrieberi**: Matsuda, S., 1913j.  
**Cabomba caroliniana**: Masamune, G., 1931b (Japan).  
**Castalia**: Schuster, J., 1907 (taxon.).  
**Euryale ferox**: Okada, Yonosuke, 1926a, 1926b, 1935.—Planchon, J. E., 1852c, 1853a.—Sims, J., 1812b.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22, 1925g.  
**Nelumbium**: Ohga, I., 1926a, 1927, 1929 (fossil seeds, Manchuria).  
*nucifera*: Palibin, J. W., 1904.  
*speciosum*: Anonymous, 1885i, 1892h.—Exell, A. W., 1931a.—Hooker, W. J., 1842a.—Sims, J., 1806b.—Watson, W., 1893b.  
**Nuphar shimadai**: Shimada, Y., 1916a.  
**Nymphaea**: Cleyer, A., 1688b.—Conard, H. S., 1905 (monogr.).—Dietrich, A., 1853b (enum.).—Schuster, J., 1907 (syst.).—Sims, J., 1813a (*pygmaea*).

## NYSSACEAE

- Wangerin, W., 1910a (monogr.).—Wilson, E. H., 1914b (Wilson's coll.).  
 [See also under Cornaceae.]

## OLACACEAE

- Schneider, C. K., 1916f (Wilson's coll.).—Valeton, T., 1886 (monogr.).  
**Schoepfia**: Miers, J., 1878 (*chinensis*).—Tiegheem, P. van, 1896c (crit.).  
**Schoepfiopsis**: Miers, J., 1878 (*chinensis*).

## OLEACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1844g (monogr.).—Lingelsheim, A., 1920 (monogr.).—Matsumura, J., 1898b (Formosan spp.).  
**Abeliophyllum**: Nakai, T., 1919b, 1920k.  
**Chionanthus**: Rehder, A., 1916p (Wilson's coll.).—Sasaki, S., 1931b (Formosa).  
*chinensis*: Shirai, M., 1894b.  
*duclouxii*: Hickel, R., 1914.  
*retusus*: Anonymous, 1885c.—Dunbar, J., 1910.—Itô, Takeo, 1924.—Rehder, A., 1904.—Sargent, C. S., 1894i.  
**Fontanesia**: Carrière, E. A., 1859 (*fortunei*).—Hance, H. F., 1879c (*chinensis*).  
**Forsythia**: Bellair, G., 1905a (hort.).—Grosdemange, C., 1893.—Goldring, W., 1890 (hort.).—Henry, L., 1908d (hort.).—Koehne, E., 1906a (n. spp.).—Markgraf, F., 1930b, 1934 (syst.).—Rehder, A., 1891 (dimorphism); 1912f (Wilson's coll.).—Sabourin, L., 1930b (hort.).—Zabel, H., 1885c (crit.).  
*fortunei*: Bellair, G., 1905a.—Carrière, E. A., 1889d.—Fortune, R., 1864b.—Lebas, [E.], 1869b.—Nash, G. V., 1919b.  
*giraldiana*: Lingelsheim, A. (von), 1908.  
*intermedia*: Anonymous, 1922c.—Zabel, H., 1885c.  
*mandschurica*: Uyeki, H., 1929.  
*ovata*: Anonymous, 1924c.—Chenault, L., 1928a.—Sealy, J. R., 1936b.  
*suspensa*: Anonymous, 1878c; 1922c.—Carrière, E. A., 1861f, 1889a.—Galeotti, H. G., 1857.—Goldring, W., 1890, 1890a.—Hooker, W. J., 1857b.—Lebas, [E.], 1869b.—Van Houtte, L., 1857b.—Vivier, O. du, 1858.  
*viridissima*: Ayres, W. P., 1850a.—Carrière, E. A., 1861f, 1889a.—Hérincq, F., 1852b.—Hooker, W. J., and Smith, J., 1851a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847i, 1852b.—Lindley, J., 1847e.—Maund, B., 1850b.—Morren, C., 1847f.—Naudin, C., 1852.—Rehder, A., 1924.  
**Fraxinus**: Cibot, Père, 1777a.—Fedtschenko, B. A., and Nekrasova, V. A., 1935 (c. Asia).—Koehne, E., 1910a (crit.).—Koidzumi, Genichi, 1934b (Jap. spp.).—Lingelsheim, A. von, 1907 (monogr.); 1914 (Wilson's coll.); 1919.—Wenzig, T., 1883a, 1883c (syst.).—Wesmael, A., 1892 (monogr.).—Whelden, C. M., 1934 (winter twigs).—Yao, Ch'uan-fa, 1928 (histol.).  
*bungeana*: Sargent, C. S., 1894b.  
*chinensis*: Buignet, H., 1859.—Hanbury, D., 1853.  
*hopeiensis*: Tang, T., 1931a.  
*lingelsheimii*: Rehder, A., 1917.  
*mariesii*: Hooker, J. D., 1883a.—Jackson, A. B., 1936a.  
*malacophylla*: Hemsley, W. B., 1899j.  
*mandschurica*: Whelden, C. M., 1934.  
*paxiana*: Stapf, O., 1924o.  
*platypoda*: Oliver, D., 1890b.  
*raibocarpa*: Fedtschenko, B. A., and Nekrasova, V. A., 1935.  
*retusa*: Oliver, D., 1890c.  
*rhynchophylla*: Sargent, C. S., 1893b.  
*velutina*: Rehder, A., 1917.  
**Jasminum**: B., 1905a (hort.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1844 (monogr.).—Jacques, A., 1846 (synop.).—Ker, J. B., 1823a (synop.).—Kobuski, C. E., 1932 (revis. Chin. spp.).—Mayers, W. F., 1868b.—Otto, F., 1851 (cult. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1916f (Wilson's coll.).  
*beesianum*: Chenault, L., 1913.—Gagnepain, F., 1933b.—Preston, F. G., 1925.—Stapf, O., 1926i.—[Wood, M.], 1931c.  
*floridum*: Hooker, J. D., 1883f.  
*fuchsiae-folium*: Gagnepain, F., 1933a.  
*hirsutum*: Sims, J., 1818.  
*multiflorum*: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1839d.  
*nudiflorum*: Anonymous, 1889c.—[Curtis, C. H.], 1921.—Decaisne, J., 1852e.—Galeotti, H. G., 1852a.—Hooker, W. J., 1852a.—Humphreys, T., 1892.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1853d.—Lindley, J., 1846j.—Makino, T., 1927i.—Maund, B., 1849b.—Morren, C., 1848b.—Neumann, L., 1852.—Paxton, J., 1849c.—Planchon, J. E., 1852b.  
*officinale*: Gagnepain, F., 1933b.  
*paniculatum*: Ker, J. B., 1823b.—Loddiges, C., 1820d.  
*pinjaense*: Gagnepain, F., 1933a.  
*polyanthum*: Franchet, A., 1891f.  
*primulinum*: Anonymous, 1903g, 1906m.—Boucher, G., 1906.—Hemsley, W. B., 1904i.—Henry, A., 1904.—Mottet, S., 1904d.—Oliver, D., 1895f.—P., H., 1907.—Pam, A., 1928.—Wilson, E. H., 1906c.—Wright, F. H., 1930a.  
*rehderianum*: Kobuski, C. E., 1936.

- revolutum*: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1827d.—Sims, J., 1815c.  
*sambac*: Ker, J. B., 1815a.  
*schneideri*: Léveillé, H., 1916d.  
*sinensis*: Léveillé, H., 1914k.  
*stepanense*: Gagnepain, F., 1933b.  
*subulatum*: Lindley, J., 1842d.  
*undulatum*: Jacques, A., 1846.—Ker, J. B., 1820a.  
**Ligustrina amurensis**: Blanc, E., 1896.—Carrière, E. A., 1877a.—Regel, E., 1863c, 1863q.  
**Ligustrum**: Bean, W. J., 1897c (hort.).—Decaisne, J., 1877a (synop. cult. spp.); 1879 (monogr.).—Höfker, H., 1915 (syst.); 1930 (crit.).—Koehne, E., 1904a (revis. sect. *ibota*).—Mansfeld, R., 1924 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., 1916f (Wilson's coll.).—Ugolini, G., 1898a (rev. cult. spp.).  
*chenaultii*: Hickel, R., 1925.  
*chinense*: Carrière, E. A., 1863a.  
*compactum*: Henry, L., 1902d.  
*coriaceum*: Carrière, E. A., 1874n, 1888e.—Hooker, J. D., 1897a.  
*delavayanum*: Boucher, G., 1901.—Harriot, P., 1900.  
*ibota*: Croux, G., 1882.—Rosny, L. de, 1872.  
*ionandrum*: Acworth, W., 1928.  
*japonicum*: Carrière, E. A., 1856, 1858b.—Cleyer, A., 1695b.—Hisauichi, K., 1935d.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1820f.—Rosny, L. de, 1872.  
*lucidum*: Sims, J., 1825e.  
*ovalifolium*: Pépin, [P. D.], 1853b.  
*quihoui*: Anonymous, 1882a.—Beckett, E., 1921.—Carrière, E. A., 1869l.—Dallimore, W., 1904.—Stapf, O., 1930l.—[Wood, M.], 1930p.  
*regelianum*: André, E., 1904c.  
*sinense*: Anonymous, 1878g.—Lindley, J., 1858b.—Moore, T., 1878.—Oliver, D., 1891d.  
*strongylophyllum*: Skan, S. A., 1906b.  
*yunnanense*: Henry, L., 1902d.  
**Olea fragrans**: Loddiges, C., 1831e.—Sims, J., 1813b.  
**Osmanthus**: Bean, W. J., 1896h.—Matsumura, J., 1898b (Formosa).  
*aquifolius*: Anonymous, 1877b, 1878q.—Stapf, O., 1911d.  
*armatus*: Bean, W. J., 1920d.—Stapf, O., 1931c.—Wilson, E. H., 1911c.  
*delavayi*: Anonymous, 1914c.—Beckett, E., 1916.—Chenault, L., 1912a.—Franchet, A., 1886f.—Fraser, J., 1928.—Osborn, A., 1911a.—Stapf, O., 1912f.  
*forrestii*: Rehder, A., 1923.  
*fortunei*: Carrière, E. A., 1864a.—Stapf, O., 1911d.  
*fragrans*: Hance, H. F., 1855.—Stapf, O., 1930n.  
*ilicifolius*: Sakanishi, S., 1930.  
*venosus*: Knoblauch, E., 1934.—Pampanini, R., 1911a.  
**Parasyringa**: Bean, W. J., 1923a (*sempervirens*).—Smith, W. W., 1916 (n. gen.).—Stapf, O., 1933a (*sempervirens*).  
**Siphonosmanthus**: Knoblauch, E., 1934 (*venosa*).  
**Syringa**: Anonymous, 1906h (key to spp.).—Ch'en, Shan-ming, 1934 (synop. Chin. spp.).—Decaisne, J., 1879 (monogr.).—Franchet, A., 1885d (n. China); 1891g (synop.).—Koehne, E., 1910a (crit.).—Lemoine, E., 1891.—McKelvey, S. D., 1928 (monogr.).—Notcutt, R. F., 1934 (hort.).—Osborn, A., 1923j (hort.).—Sargent, C. S., 1888b (synop.).—Schneider, C. K., 1903c (rev.); 1910 (n. spp.); 1911, 1912 (Wilson's coll.); 1930a (sect. *Ligustrina*).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manchuria).—Wister, J. C., 1930 (hort. manual).  
*affinis*: Henry, L., 1908a.  
*amurensis*: Hooker, J. D., 1897c.—Späth, L., 1896a.  
*bretschneideri*: Anonymous, 1890m.—Brown, N. E., 1910a.  
*chinensis*: Decaisne, J., 1877c.  
*diversifolia*: Anderson, E., and Rehder, A., 1935.  
*emodi*: Cornu, M., 1888.—Henry, L., 1890.—Wittmack, L., 1895b.  
*japonica*: André, E., 1894b.—Sargent, C. S., 1886, 1889c.—Stipp, G., 1926c.  
*josikaea*: Anonymous, 1907g.  
*julianae*: Schneider, C. K., 1912b.  
*oblata*: Hooker, J. D., 1901i.—Lindley, J., 1859c.  
*palibiniana*: S., C., 1927b.  
*pekinensis*: Sargent, C. S., 1890b.—Stipp, G., 1926c.  
*persica*: Decaisne, J., 1877c.  
*pinnatifolia*: Anonymous, 1914c.—Hemsley, W. B., 1906d.  
*potaninii*: Stapf, O., 1925m.  
*pubescens*: Sargent, C. S., 1888h.  
*reflexa*: Skan, S. A., 1920b.

- rugulosa*: McKelvey, S. D., 1925.  
*sempervirens*: Franchet, A., 1886f.—Smith, W. W., 1916.  
*suegizowii*: Anonymous, 1918d.—Boerner, F., 1932a.—Koehne, E., and Lingelsheim, A. (von), 1910.  
*villosa*: Anonymous, 1905h.—Grignani, G. T., 1914b.—Hooker, J. D., 1889d.—Sargent, C. S., 1888j.—Stapf, O., 1932i.  
*wilsonii*: Bean, W. J., 1917f.  
*yunnanensis*: Franchet, A., 1891g.—Russell, P., 1931b.

## ONAGRACEAE

- Bodinier, E., 1893b (Chin. spp.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1828e (monogr.).—Léveillé, H., 1896-98, 1900b, 1901a, 1902b (Jap. spp.); 1898b (Kweichow, Yunnan); 1902b (Korea); 1917e (taxon. small gen.).  
**Circaea**: Ascherson, P., and Magnus, P., 1870.—Gagnepain, F., 1916a (revis.).—Hara, H., 1933-36 (crit.).—Léveillé, H., 1900a (Faurie's Jap. coll.); 1912a (n. spp. China).  
**Epilobium**: Haussknecht, C., 1879 (n. spp.); 1884 (monogr.).—Léveillé, H., 1894 (list all spp.); 1896-98 (*fauriei*); 1900a (Japan); 1900b (*rouyonum*); 1901a (*hakkodense*); 1902b (*punctatum*); 1905c (Japan); 1906c (monogr.); 1906r (new Jap. spp.); 1907b (revis. Boissier herb.); 1907e (Jap. spp.); 1910-11 (illus.).—Metcalfe, F. P., 1935c (Kwangtung).—Nakai, T., 1908b (revis. Jap. spp.).—Pavlov, N. V., 1934a (c. Asiat. spp.).  
**Jussiaea**: Bodinier, E., 1894 (*repens*).—Gagnepain, F., 1916b (compar. with *Ludwigia*).—Léveillé, H., 1896 (*repens*); 1896-98 (n. spp.); 1907d (crit.); 1912e (*prostrata*).—Martins, C., 1866 (*repens*).  
**Ludwigia**: Gagnepain, F., 1916b (compar. with *Jussiaea*).—Léveillé, H., 1912e (*prostrata*).

## ORCHIDACEAE

- Blume, C. L., 1861 (monogr. selected gen.).—Brown, R. (Robert Brown), 1826 (list gen., spp.); 1867 (list gen., spp. at Kew).—Burbidge, F. W., 1886 (list gen.).—Cogniaux, A., 1897-1907 (illus.).—Costantin, J., [1911-27] (illus.).—Dammmer, U., 1906-07 (Cypridilinae).—Hooker, W. J., 1846a (illus.).—Kerchove de Denterghem, O. de, 1894 (monogr.).—Kränzlin, F., 1897-1904 (monogr.); 1910-11, 1911 (Monandreae).—Lindley, J., 1830-40 (monogr.); 1838-41 (illus.); 1852-59 ("Folia Orchidaceae").—Pfitzer, E., and Kränzlin, F., 1907 (Monandreae).—Puydt, E. de, 1880 (monogr.).—Reichenbach, H. G., 1849-77 (contrib.); 1858-1900 ("Xenia Orchidaceae").—Rolfé, R. A., 1896a (list spp. at Kew).—Schlechter, R., 1900 (Podochilinae); 1911a (Polychondreae); 1914-15 (handbook); 1920a (Spiranthinae).—Schuster, K., 1931-36 (index illus.).—Swartz, O., 1805 (monogr.).—Veitch & Sons, 1887-94 (cult. Gt. Brit.).—Warner, R., Williams, B. S., and Moore, T., 1882-97 (illus.).

CENTRAL ASIA: Fedtschenko, B. A., 1908c, 1927.

EASTERN ASIA (as a whole): Anonymous, 1892-1914 (n. spp.).—Blume, C. L., 1855a ("Flora Javae").—Finet, E. A., 1898-1909, 1901 (n. spp.).—Schlechter, R., 1919b (crit.).—Soo, R. von, 1929 (revis. Ophrydinae).

CHINA: Chao Shih-keng, [Sung dynasty, 960-1279] Chinese append.—Ch'en, Sung-shu, 1931 (taxon.).—Finet, E. A., 1898 (H. d'Orleans' Yunnan coll.); 1910 (Szechwan).—Herklots, G. A. C., 1930-35, 1933a (Hongkong).—Hu, H. H., 1925c (nomenclat.).—Kerr, A. F. G., 1933 (enum. s. China, Indo-China coll.).—Kränzlin, F., 1921 (Ten's Yunnan coll.).—Reichenbach, H. G., 1855a (Hance's, Seeman's Hongkong coll.).—Rolfé, R. A., 1903a (rev. gen., spp.); 1913b (Forrest's coll.).—Schlechter, R., 1906-24 (n. spp.); 1912 (Forrest's coll.); 1919a (syst.); 1921 (n. spp.); 1924a (H. Smith's coll.).—Schweinfurth, C., 1929 (Rock's coll.).—Smith, W. W., 1921 (n. spp. Yunnan).—Swartz, O., 1800 (n. gen.).—Tso, Ching-lieh, 1933 (Kwangtung).—Wang Kuei-shieh, [Sung dynasty, 960-1279], Chinese append.—Watling, H., 1928a (cult. China); 1928b (hist., vernac. names).—Westland, A. B., 1894a (ornam. spp.).

CHOSEN: Finet, E. A., 1908 (Faurie's, Taquet's Quelpart coll.).—Yabe, Y., 1904a (list).

FORMOSA: Fukuyama, N., 1934-36 (crit.).—Hayata, B., 1915d (crit.).—Kudô, Yakurô, 1934c (list).—Masamune, G., 1932f (crit.).

JAPAN: Blume, C. L., 1858b (enum.).—Finet, E. A., 1900 (enum.). 1908 (Faurie's, Taquet's coll. Kii prov.).—Hara, Y., 1931.—Kishida, M., 1917-18.—Masamune, G.,

## ORCHIDACEAE (continued)

- 1922 (distrib.); 1932c (n. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1926c (Schlechter's contrib.).—Segawa, K., 1929 (cult. spp. with aerial roots).—Shimadzu, T., 1921.—Takeda, H., 1905b (Nikko).
- SIBERIA:** Kränzlin, F., 1913b (monogr.); 1931a (syst.).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1929 (revis. Transbaik. spp.).
- Aërides:**
- japonicum:* Fujino, Y., 1904.—Hooker, J. D., 1869c.—Kränzlin, F., 1884.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1883b.—Reichenbach, H. G., 1863, 1882b.—Rolfé, R. A., 1912e.
  - odoratum:* Anonymous, 1896b.—Graham, R., 1840.—Hooker, W. J., 1845a.—Ortgies, E., 1859c.
  - paniculatum:* Ker, J. B., 1817c.
- Amesia longibracteata:** Schweinfurth, C., 1929.
- Androcorys:** Schlechter, R., 1920b (*gracilis* and *ophioglossoides*).
- Anectochilus.** See *Anoetochilus*.
- Angraecum falcatum:** Arnold, R. E., 1935.—Cooper, E., 1933.
- Anoetochilus:** Blume, C. L., 1861 (monogr.).—Gagnepain, F., 1931c (n. spp.).—Mansfield, R., 1930 (*densiflorus*).—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1924a (*yakushimensis*).
- Aphyllorchis tanegashimensis:** Tashiro, Zentarō, 1935.
- Apostasia:** Masamune, G., 1935a (Japan).
- Arethusa:** [Hackett, W. J., 1904 (*sinensis*)].—Hemsley, W. B., 1904a (*sinensis*).—Matsuda, S., 1913h (*japonica*).
- Arundina:** Ridley, H. N., 1919 (*chinensis*).—Teijsmann, J. E., and Binnendijk, S., 1853b.
- Bletia:**
- gebina:* Lindley, J., 1847i.
  - hyacinthina:* Goldring, W., 1879b.—Loddiges, C., 1833b.—Regel, E., 1866q.
  - nipponica:* Tanaka, Yoshio, 1887b.
  - tankervilliae:* Loddiges, C., 1817c.—Sims, J., 1817e.
- Bletilla:** Schlechter, R., 1911d (revis.).
- Bulbophyllum (Bulbophyllum):** Hance, H. F., 1876b (*delitescens*); 1883f (*tigridum*).—Okubo, S., 1887a (*dryoglossum*).—Smith, J. J., 1912a (transf. from sect. *Cirrhopetalum*).
- Calanthe:** Bean, W. J., 1893 (cult. spp., *gigas*).—Decaisne, J., 1855c (*sieboldii*).—Finet, E. A., 1899 (n. spp. w. China).—Fujino, Y., 1904 (in Ōshima).—Hooker, J. D., 1888f (*stricta*).—Kränzlin, F., 1908 (*coelogyneiformis*).—Lindley, J., 1840b (*discolor*).—Regel, E., 1869e (*seiboldii*).—Regel, E., Maximowicz, C. J., Herder, F. von, and Glehn, P. von, 1868-70 (*seiboldii*).—Rendle, A. B., 1902 (*masuca*).—Rolfé, R. A., 1919b (*tricarinata*).
- Calypso borealis:** Makuzaki, N., 1925.—Regel, E., 1866p.
- Cephalanthera:** Maekawa, F., 1936e (*shizuot*).—Reichenbach, H. G., 1845 (*platycheile*).
- Chamaegastrodia:** Maekawa, F., 1935c.
- Changnienia:** Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1935 (n. gen.).
- Cheirostylis liuktuensis:** Masamune, G., 1932d.
- Chiloschista:** Diels, L., and Mansfeld, R., 1932.—Makino, T., 1887b.
- Chrysoglossum sinense:** Mansfeld, R., 1930.
- Cirrhopetalum:** Gagnepain, F., 1931d (*chondriophorum*).—Lindley, J., 1842c, 1843b (*chinense*).—Masamune, G., 1929b, 1929d (*makinoanum*).—Smith, J. J., 1912a (transf. to *Bulbophyllum*).
- Cleisostoma:** Hance, H. F., 1876b (*fordii*); 1877b (*virginale*); 1882e (*cerinum*); 1884j (*formosanum*).
- Coelogyne:** Kränzlin, F., 1907 (crit.).—Kudō, Yakurō, 1931a (*formosana*).—Loddiges, C., 1828b (*fimbriata*).—Rolfé, R. A., 1904a, 1909b (*venusta*).—Wagner, R., 1910-12 (hist., distrib.).
- Cordula:** Rolfé, R. A., 1912c (transf. from *Paphiopedilum*).—Sprague, T. A., and Summerhayes, V. S., 1927 (descr.).
- Cremastra unguiculata:** Finet, E. A., 1897b (transf. from *Orchis*).
- Cymbidium:** O'Brien, J., 1905.—Schlechter, R., 1924d (crit.).
- aloefolium:* Cleyer, A., 1692c.—Loddiges, C., 1824h.
  - dependens:* Loddiges, C., 1824e.
  - ensifolium:* Lindley, J., 1837d.—Sims, J., 1815d.
  - gracillimum:* Fukuyama, N., 1932.
  - hyacinthinum:* Sims, J., 1912e.
  - kanran:* Makino, T., 1932n.
  - lanceifolium:* Kishida, M., 1934b.
  - nipponicum:* Rolfé, R. A., 1904c.
  - parishii:* O'Brien, J., 1905.
  - sinense:* Arnold, R. E., 1931.—Loddiges, C., 1817d.
  - triste:* Hooker, W. J., 1838a.
  - virescens:* Lindley, J., 1838c.
- wilsoni:* Rolfé, R. A., 1904b.
  - xiphiifolium:* Ker, J. B., 1821b.
- Cyperorchis:** Schlechter, R., 1924d.
- Cypripedium:** Costantin, J., 1919.—Dammer, U., 1906-07.—Pfitzer, E., 1894.
- Cypripedium:** Anonymous, 1857b.—Costantin, J., 1919 (Chin. spp.).—Desbois, F., 1898 (monogr.).—Franchet, A., 1888a (w. China); 1894c (c., e. Asia).—Morren, C., 1851b (monogr.).—Rolfé, R. A., 1896c (syst.); 1913c (Chin. spp.); 1917d (Siber. spp.).—Veitch & Sons, 1891.
- [See also *Cordula*.]
- arietinum:* Bois, D., 1924a.—Franchet, A., 1886c.
  - calceolus:* Mandl, K., 1924.
  - cathayanum:* Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1930.
  - cordigerum:* Summerhayes, V. S., 1934.
  - debile:* Anonymous, 1905q, 1926g.—Rolfé, R. A., 1908b.
  - elegans:* Reichenbach, H. G., 1886.
  - franchetii:* Rolfé, R. A., 1912f.
  - guttatum:* Hooker, J. D., 1900h.—Yazawa, K., 1907a.
  - himalaicum:* Stapf, O., 1923g.
  - japonicum:* Anonymous, 1875a, 1931f, 1931m.—Arnold, R. E., 1933.—Correvon, A., 1936.—Makino, T., 1926r.
  - lang-rhoa:* Costantin, J., 1919.
  - lawrenceanum:* Wittmack, L., 1883a.
  - macranthum:* Anonymous, 1859e.—Mandl, K., 1924.—Regel, E., 1863m, 1863t.—Yoshida, S., 1904c.
  - manchuricum:* Stapf, O., 1927b.
  - margaritaceum:* Forrest, G., 1909.—Franchet, A., 1888f.—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1934d.—Rolfé, R. A., 1889.
  - purpuratum:* Lindley, J., 1837e.
  - speciosum:* Anonymous, 1926f.—Okada, K., 1926.—Rolfé, R. A., 1911a.—Yashiroda, K., 1929f.
  - thunbergii:* Rolfé, R. A., 1908c, 1911c.
  - tibeticum:* Anonymous, 1906f.—Forrest, G., 1909.—Rolfé, R. A., 1905b, 1906b.
  - ventricosum:* Kesselring, W. T., 1909.—Mandl, K., 1924.
  - yatabeanum:* Makino, T., 1927r.
- Cystopus:** Blume, C. L., 1934 (*Pristiglotis* nom. nov.).
- Cystorchis nebularium:** Hance, H. F., 1883f.
- Dactyloctenium ringens:** Reichenbach, H. G., 1878b.
- Dendrobium:** Finet, E. A., 1903a (syst.).—Goemans, H. J., 1892 (synop.).—Kimura, K., and Migō, H., 1936 (new Chin. spp.).—Lindley, J., 1844g (syst.).—Veitch & Sons, 1892-93 (crit.).
- aduncum:* Hooker, J. D., 1884c.
  - aenaeiforme:* Metcalf, F. P., 1935a.
  - aggregatum:* Anonymous, 1932i.
  - bellatulum:* Hemsley, W. B., 1904j.
  - fargesii:* Finet, E. A., 1903b.
  - faulhaberianum:* Schlechter, R., 1911c.
  - japonicum:* Arnold, R. E., 1935.—Hooker, W. J., 1864d.
  - moniliforme:* Hooker, W. J., 1845b.—Lindley, J., 1830c.
  - nobile:* Anonymous, 1933g.—Burbidge, F. W., 1883.—Garnier, M., 1895b.—Hooker, W. J., 1857c.
  - odiosum:* Finet, E. A., 1903b.
  - stricklandianum:* Reichenbach, H. G., 1877.
  - wilsoni:* Rolfé, R. A., 1906e.
  - yunnanense:* Finet, E. A., 1897c.
- Didymoplexis nipponica:** Honda, M., 1932a.
- Diploprora championi:** Hooker, J. D., 1892e.
- Ephippianthus schmidtii:** Hiseuchi, K., 1933h.
- Epidendrum:** Andrews, H. C., 1802b (*sinense*).—Sims, J., 1805c (*sinense*).—Smith, J. E., 1791-92 (*ensifolium*).—Swartz, O., 1799 (distrib.).
- Epipactis:** Eaton, A. A., 1908a (nomenclat.).—Hooker, J. D., 1899m (*gigantea*).
- Epipogon aphyllum:** Makino, T., 1904a.
- Eria:** Hance, H. F., 1883f (*ambrosia*).—Lindley, J., 1857-58 (*sinica*); 1826c (*rosea*).—Loddiges, C., 1832a (*rosea*).—Metcalf, F. P., 1935a (*coronaria*).—Rolfé, R. A., 1886b (*fordii*).—Schlechter, R., 1910 (*goldschmidtiana*).—Summerhayes, V. S., 1936 (*amica*).—T'ang, T., and Wang, Fa-tuan, 1934 (n. spp.).
- Eulophia:** Masamune, G., 1932d (*taiwanensis*).—Rolfé, R. A., 1906a (*nuda*).
- Finetia falcata:** Makino, T., 1928y.
- Gastrodia elata:** Shirai, M., 1931c.
- Glossula tentaculata:** Lindley, J., 1824e.
- Goodyera:** Blume, C. L., 1861 (monogr.).—Fournier, E., 1876 (*velutina*).—Lindley, J., 1867 (*macrantha*).—Maekawa, F., 1936a (*leuconeura*).—Nakai, T., 1923h (n. sect. *Paramiopsis*).—Regel, E., 1867c (*velutina*, *macrantha*).—Van Houtte, L.,

- 1867-68d (*velutina*, *macrantha*).—Yatabe, R., 1891a (*hachijoensis*).
- Gymnadenia**: Hemsley, W. B., 1876f (*tryphlaeformis*).—Matsuda, S., 1918c (*gracilis*).—Reichenbach, H. G., 1878a (*lepidia*).—Yashiroda, K., 1929e (*rupestris*).
- Habenaria**: Hance, H. F., 1869i (*miersiana*).—Hooker, J. D., 1897f (*rhodocheila*).—Kränzlin, F., 1891-92 (monogr.).—Masamune, G., Suzuki, T., and Fukuyama, N., 1932 (*brevicalcarata*).—Matsuda, S., 1911a (*sagittifera*).—Reichenbach, H. G., 1845 (*sagittifera*); 1880b (*radiata*).—Rolfé, R. A., 1895 (*rhodocheila*); 1896b (*polytricha*).—Takeda, H., 1915g (*sagittifera*).
- Hakoneaste sawadana**: Maekawa, F., 1935c.
- Hancockia uniflora**: Rolfé, R. A., 1911b.
- Haraella**: Kudô, Yûshun, 1930b (n. gen.).
- Hemipilia**: Finet, E. A., 1897c (n. spp.).
- Herminium**: Gagnepain, F., 1931b (*latifolium*).—Kränzlin, F., 1908 (*unicornae*).—Schlechter, R., 1920b (*gracile* transf. to *Androcorys*).—T'ang, T., and Wang, Fa-tuan, 1934 (n. spp.).
- Hetaeria cristata**: Rendle, A. B., 1902.
- Joania japonica**: Makino, T., 1928p.
- Limodorum**: Andrews, H. C., 1805 (*tankervilliae*).—Cleyer, A., 1695a (*ensatum*).—Ker, J. B., 1818a (*falcatum*).—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1819a (*tankervilliae*).
- Liparis**: Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1930 (*cucullata*).—Hance, H. F., 1883f (*chlorazantha*).—Loddiges, C., 1831c (*priochilus*).—Makino, T., 1928qq (*makinoana*).—Reichenbach, H. G., 1880a (*formosana*).—Ridley, H. N., 1887 (monogr.).—Rolfé, R. A., 1919a (*macrantha*).—Schlechter, R., 1906 (*uchiyamae*).
- Listera**: Beauverd, G., 1925 (syst.).—Makino, T., 1893b, 1905b (Jap. spp.).—Nevski, S. A., 1936b (*savatieri*).
- Luisia liukuensis**: Schlechter, R., 1906.
- Malaxis**: Makino, T., 1904c (*paludosa*).—Ridley, H. N., 1888 (revis.).
- Menophora**: Sprague, T. A., and Summerhayes, V. S., 1927 (nomenclat.).
- Microstylis**: Fukuyama, N., 1932 (*rookutuensis*).—Masamune, G., and Suzuki, S., 1933 (*kizanensis*).—Ridley, H. N., 1888 (revis.).
- Mischobulbum scapigerum**: Rolfé, R. A., 1912d.
- Neottia**: Kawakami, T., 1899 (*kamtschatica*).—Ker, J. B., 1821k (*australis*).—Makino, T., 1927u (*nidus-avis*).
- Neottianthe cucullata**: Maekawa, F., 1936l.
- Nephelaphyllum delavayi**: Gagnepain, F., 1932.
- Nervilia nipponica**: Iinuma, Y., 1927.
- Oberonia gigantea**: Fukuyama, N., 1934.
- Oeceoclades falcata**: Regel, E., 1866s.
- Orchis**: Finet, E. A., 1897b (*unguiculata*).—Klinge, J. C., 1898 (monogr. subgen. *Dactylorhizis*); 1899 (distrib.).—Kränzlin, F., 1908 (*cylindrostachya*).—Makino, T., 1929v (*aristata*).—Sawada, T., 1934 (*chondradenia*).—Sergievskaja, L., 1929 (*salina*).
- Oreorchis**: Finet, E. A., 1896c (n. spp.); 1897a (revis.).—Schweinfurth, C., 1929 (*rockii*).
- Ornithochilus**: Finet, E. A., 1896a (*delavayi*).—Hance, H. F., 1884j (*eublepharon*).—Hooker, J. D., 1894g (*fuscus*).
- Pachystoma chinense**: Reichenbach, H. G., 1855b.
- Paphiopedilum**: Pfitzer, E., 1894 (crit.).—Rolfé, R. A., 1896c, 1912c (crit.).—Sprague, T. A., and Summerhayes, V. S., 1927 (nomenclat.). [See also *Cordula* and *Cypripedium*.]
- Peristylus sampsoni**: Hance, H. F., 1868n.
- Phaius**: Anonymous, 1891d (synop.).—Burbidge, F. W., 1873 (*grandifolius*).—Gibbs, L., 1932 (*grandifolius*).—Reichenbach, H. G., 1882a (*tankervilliae*).—Van Houtte, L., 1851-52b (*grandifolius*).
- Phalaenopsis**: Nakai, T., 1909h (Formosa).—Rolfé, R. A., 1886a (revis.).—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1928a (*aphrodite*).
- Pholidota**: Gagnepain, F., 1931a (n. spp.).
- Phragmipedium**: Rolfé, R. A., 1896c.
- Phragmopedilum**: Sprague, T. A., and Summerhayes, V. S., 1927.
- Platanthera**: Kränzlin, F., 1908 (*souliei*).—Masamune, G., 1932d (crit.).—Mell, R., 1932a (*susannae*).—Reichenbach, H. G., 1878b (*minor*).—Yabe, Y., 1903a (*makinoi*).
- Platyclinis formosana**: Schlechter, R., 1906.
- Pleione**: Anonymous, 1931l (cult. spp.).—Gagnepain, F., 1931e (new Chin. spp.).—Rolfé, R. A., 1903b (synop.).—Schlechter, R., 1914 (monogr.). [See also *Coeloglyne*.]
- formosana**: Fukuyama, N., 1932.—Segawa, K., 1930.—Makuzaki, N., 1925.
- pricei**: Rolfé, R. A., 1917c.
- pogonioides*: Rolfé, R. A., 1914d, 1914e.
- yunnanensis*: Anonymous, 1907a, 1931l.—Rolfé, R. A., 1906c, 1906d, 1906-17.
- Podochilus**: Schlechter, R., 1900 (monogr.).
- Pogonia**: Ames, O., 1922 (crit.).—Finet, E. A., 1897c (*yunnanensis*).—Ford, C., 1887 (*pulchella*).—Hance, H. F., 1885d (*fordii*).—Hooker, J. D., 1835h (*pulchella*).—Rolfé, R. A., 1887 (*fordii*).—T'ang, T., and Wang, Fa-tuan, 1934 (n. spp.).
- Ponerorchis**: Ohwi, J., 1936c.
- Pristiglotis**: Cretzoiu, P., 1934 (*tashiroi*).—Smith, J. J., 1934 (n. gen.).
- Renanthera coccinea**: Hooker, W. J., 1830a.—Josst, F., 1851.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1844g.—Lindley, J., 1828.—Paxton, J., 1838b.—Warner, R., 1862-75.
- Rhaphidia japonica**: Reichenbach, H. G., 1878b.
- Sarcanthus**: Hooker, W. J., 1837a (*teretifolius*).—Lindley, J., 1821, 1826d (*rostratus*).—Morren, C., 1837b (*teretifolius*).—Morren, E., 1860a (*teretifolius*).—Smith, J. J., 1912c (crit.).
- Sarcophilus**: Hooker, J. D., 1896f (*hainanensis*).—Makino, T., 1887b.—Schlechter, R., 1911b (*hainanensis*).
- Selenipedium**: Desbois, F., 1898 (monogr.).
- Serapias** and **Serapiastrum**: Eaton, A. A., 1908a (nomenclat.).
- Spathoglottis fortunei**: Bittner, J., 1907.—Lindley, J., 1845a.
- Spiranthes**: Hornschuch, C. F., 1822 (*pudica*).—Lindley, J., 1821 (*pudica*); 1857-58 (*stylites*).—Smith, J. J., 1932 (*sinensis*).
- Stimegas**: Sprague, T. A., and Summerhayes, V. S., 1927 (nomenclat.).
- Taeniophyllum aphyllum**: Koriba, K., 1928b.
- Tainia**: Gagnepain, F., 1932 (*delavayi*).—Hooker, J. D., 1889e (*macrantha*); 1889f (*cordifolia*).
- Thelasis elongata**: Schlechter, R., 1900.
- Tipularia japonica**: Matsumura, J., 1901e.
- Trichosma suavis**: Bittner, J., 1907.
- Tropidia nipponica**: Maekawa, F., 1935e.
- Tuberolabium**: Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1924b (n. gen.).
- Uropedium**: Desbois, F., 1898 (monogr.).
- Vanda**: Ker, J. B., 1822k (*teretifolia*).—Lindley, J., 1844f (*furva*).—Loddiges, C., 1825a (*rostrata*).—Sallier, J., 1887 (*concolor*).
- Vandopsis**: Smith, J. J., 1912b (crit.).
- Yoania**: Benthams, G., 1881 (*japonica*).—Finet, E. A., 1896b (*japonica*).—Maekawa, F., 1936g (*amagiensis*).—Nakai, T., and Maekawa, F., 1931 (*amagiensis*).—Yazawa, K., 1904 (*japonica*).
- Zeuxine**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1900c (crit.).

## OROBANCHACEAE

- Beck von Mannagetta, G., 1930 (monogr.).—Guimaraes, J. d'A., 1904 (monogr.).—Reuter, G. F., 1847 (monogr.).—Smith, H., 1933 (H. Smith's coll.).
- Aeginetia indica**: Kawamura, S., 1932a.—Kusano, S., 1903b, 1908e.—Makino, T., 1932u.—Stapf, O., 1925d.
- Boschniakia glabra**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1893e.—Kimura, Yûshirô, 1934.—Ôkubo, S., 1891a.
- Lathraea**: Heinricher, E., 1899 (Jap. spp.); 1931 (monogr.).
- Orobanchae**: Beck von Mannagetta, G., 1890 (monogr.); 1927 (distrib.).—Makino, T., 1928mm (*coerulescens*).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1871 (*glaucantha*).
- Phacellanthus**: Komarov, V. L., 1930a (revis.).—Koshimizu, T., 1935 (hosts of *tubiflorus*).—Makino, T., 1928l (*tubiflorus*).

## OXALIDACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824ff (monogr.).—Kunth, R., 1914 (syst.); 1919 (crit.); 1930 (monogr.).
- Averrhoa carambola**: Hisauchi, K., 1916.—Kupfer, L. K., 1930.
- Biophytum**: Guillaumin, A., 1909 (n. spp.); 1911 (new localities).
- Oxalis**: Hast, H. R., 1781 (Thunb. dissert.).—Jacquin, N. J., 1794 (monogr.).—Makino, T., 1931r (*bowiana*).—Nakai, T., 1913f (*corniculata*, *stricta*).

## PALMAE

- Beccari, O., 1877-90 (monogr.); 1921 (Corypheae).—Beccari, O., and Martelli, U., 1931 (Corypheae); 1934 (Arecaceae).—Blatter, E., 1926 (monogr.).—Bretschneider, E. V., 1869 (Chin. spp.).—Ginkul, S. G., 1930a (Black Sea).—Giseke, P. D., 1792 (monogr.).—Griffith, W., 1850 (Brit. E. India).—Grisard, J., and Vanden-Berghe, M., 1887-88 (econ., allied



## PALMAE (continued)

- spp.)—Kanehira, R., 1917a (Formosa).—Kerchove de Denterghem, O. de, 1878 (monogr.).—Kudô, Yakurô, 1931-32 (cult. Formosa).—Magalon, M., 1930 (Indo-China).—Martelli, U., 1935a (Arecaceae).—Martins, K. F. P. von, 1823-50 (monogr.).—Mowry, H., 1931 (Florida).—Naudin, C., 1855a. —Salomon, C., 1887 (cult. spp.).—Sampson, T., 1869g. —Seemann, B., 1856 (hist.).—Wendland, H., 1854 (index cult. spp.).—Williams, S. W., 1834 (econ.).
- Areca catechu**: Yasuda, A., 1895a.
- Bentinckioopsis savoryana**: Beccari, O., and Martelli, U., 1934.
- Calamus**: Beccari, O., 1902, 1908-13.—Hance, H. F., 1874j, 1875h.
- Caryota ochlandra**: Hance, H. F., 1879d.
- Chamaerops** [See also *Trachycarpus*.]:
- exelsa**: Carrière, E. A., 1868a, 1870d, 1875g.—Durieu de Maisonneuve, M. C., 1868.—Gay, J., 1861.—Houllet, 1868. —Koch, K., 1869d.—Miquel, F. A. W., 1851.—Naudin, C., 1861d.—Planchon, J. E., 1877e.—Simon, G. E., 1862.
- fortunei**: Carrière, E. A., 1868a.—Hooker, W. J., 1860d.—Planchon, J. E., 1877e.
- kwamwonzick**: Rodigas, E., 1887.
- sinensis**: Carrière, E. A., 1868a.
- Corypha japonica**: Nakai, T., 1936l.
- Cyphokentia savoryana**: Burret, M., 1928 (transf. to *Exorhiza*).
- Daemonorops**: Beccari, O., 1902, 1911 (syst.).
- Exorhiza**: Burret, M., 1928 (transf. of *Cyphokentia savoryana*).
- Licuala fordiana**: Beccari, O., 1877-90, 1889.
- Livistona**: Bouché, C., 1865b (*chinensis*).—Fuson, B. C., 1930 (*chinensis*).—Griffith, W., 1850 (*chinensis*).—Henry, B. C., 1886 (*chinensis*).—Keissler, K. von, 1913 (*ohioaeformis, chinensis*).—Masamune, G., 1930c (*chinensis*).—Nakai, T., 1935e (Jap. spp.).
- Phoenix**: Beccari, O., 1890 (monogr.).—Hance, H. F., 1869a (Hongkong).—Makino, T., 1927k (*dactylifera*).
- Pinanga**: Beccari, O., 1905b (*chinensis*).—Burret, M., 1936 (n. spp.).—Martelli, U., 1935b (*chinensis*).
- Pseudopinanga tashiroi**: Burret, M., 1936.
- Rhapis**:
- flabelliformis**: Anonymous, 1875h.—Carrière, E. A., 1872j.—Croucher, J., 1873.—Van Houtte, L., 1868-69b.
- kwamwonzick**: Rodigas, E., 1887.
- Trachycarpus**:
- caespitosa**: Roster, G., 1915 (n. spp.).
- exelsa**: Anisimova, A. I., 1934.—Anonymous, 1907i.—Bailey, L. H., 1930d.—Bean, W. J., 1929a.—Beccari, O., 1905a.—D'Ancona, C., 1906.—Makino, T., 1917c.—Planchon, J. E., 1877e.—Z., Y., 1905.
- fortunei**: Anonymous, 1885d, 1930r.—Bailey, L. H., 1930d.
- nana**: Beccari, O., 1910.

## PANDANACEAE

- Groff, G. W., 1931b (Kwangtung).—Kurz, S., 1867a (revis. Indian spp.).—Martelli, U., 1933 (distrib.).—Solms-Laubach, H., 1878 (monogr.).—Warburg, O., 1900 (monogr.).—Wendland, H., 1854 (index cult. spp.).
- Doornia**: Vriese, W. H. de, 1854b, 1854h (crit.).
- Freycinetia**: Martelli, U., 1910-14 (revis.).—Shikano, T., 1930a (*formosana*).
- Pandanus**: André, E., 1862b.—Balfour, I. B., 1878 (syst.).—Hance, H. F., 1875b (*urophyllus*).—Kanehira, R., 1935a (distrib.).—Makino, T., 1927e (*bonienseis*).—Martelli, U., 1905 (n. spp.); 1910-14 (syst.).—Shikano, T., 1930a (*tectorius*).
- Rykia**: Vriese, W. H. de, 1854b, 1854h (n. gen.).

## PAPAVERACEAE

[Includes *Fumariaceae*.]

- Busch, N. A., 1913a (Siber. spp.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824h (monogr.); 1824i (monogr., *Fumariaceae*).—Fedde, F., 1905 (distrib.); 1909 (monogr.).—Hutchinson, J., 1921a (syst., *Fumariaceae*).—Pax, F., 1921 (n. spp.).—Prain, D., 1896a (crit., *Fumariaceae*).
- Adlumia fungosa**: Komarov, V. L., 1924c.
- Argemone mexicana**: Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1919d.
- Bocconia**: Bouché, C., 1865a (*cordata*).—Hutchinson, J., 1920m (crit.).—Sims, J., 1817c (*cordata*). [See also *Macleaya*.]
- Cathartia**: Prain, D., 1906a (rev.).

- Chelidonium**: Anonymous, 1859a (*japonicum*).—Hall, H. van, 1859b (*japonicum*).—Oliver, D., 1888a (*lasiocarpum*).—Prain, D., 1895a (revis.).—Regel, E., 1862e, 1862t (*uniflorum*).
- Corydalis**: Fedde, F., 1921-29, 1922-23 (n. spp.).—Krylov, P. N., 1931b (distrib. Siber. spp.).—Mottet, S., 1899d, 1904a, 1904e (crit., n. spp.).—Nakai, T., 1912i (crit.).—Okuyama, S., 1934d (alpine spp.).—[Wood, M. J., 1930b (rev. cult. spp.).]
- ambigua**: Ishidoya, T., 1928a.
- aurea**: Regel, E., 1861l, 1861y.
- boweri**: Hemsley, W. B., 1896b.
- bracteata**: Regel, E., 1865d.
- crassissima**: Thomson, T., 1852-53.
- curviflora**: Fedde, F., 1913a, 1919.
- eugeniae**: Fedde, F., 1913b.
- formosana**: Fedde, F., 1936.
- hamata**: Fedde, F., 1928.
- hsiaowutaishanensis**: Kung, Hsien-wu, and Wang, Tso-pin, 1934.
- incisa**: Fedde, F., 1921a.
- lineariloba**: Ohwi, J., 1936d.
- longiflora**: Regel, E., 1865c.
- nakaii**: Ishidoya, T., 1928b.
- ochotensis**: Nakai, T., 1911e.
- orthocarpa**: Fedde, F., 1936.
- paeonifolia**: Fedde, F., 1912.
- pallida**: Hooker, J. D., 1885f.
- pseudohamata**: Fedde, F., 1928.
- pseudoschlechteriana**: Fedde, F., 1919.
- redowskii**: Fedde, F., 1912.
- remota**: Ohwi, J., 1936d.
- schlagintweitii**: Fedde, F., 1914b.
- schlechteriana**: Fedde, F., 1919.
- stricta**: Fedde, F., 1921c.
- ternata**: Nakai, T., 1914d.
- thalictrifolia**: Henry, A., 1902f.—Hooker, J. D., 1902b.
- tomentosa**: Brown, N. E., 1903.
- turtschaminovi**: Ohwi, J., 1936d.
- vivipara**: Fedde, F., 1925.
- wilsoni**: Anonymous, 1904l.—Brown, N. E., 1903.—Hooker, J. D., 1904b.—Irving, W., 1919b.
- Dactylicapnos**: Hu, H. H., 1930a (revis. Chin. spp.).
- Dicentra**: Fedde, F., 1921-23 (n. spp., key to sect. *Eudicentra*).—K., D., 1891 (hort.).—Morren, C., 1851a (crit., hort.).—Müller, R., 1880 (nomenclat.).
- macrantha**: Oliver, D., 1890i.
- pumila**: Makino, T., 1928tt.
- spectabilis**: Fortune, R., 1847b, 1847e.—Hérincq, F., 1852a.—Heuzé, G., 1856.—Hooker, W. J., 1849.—K., D., 1891.—Neubert, W., 1852b.—Paxton, J., 1849b.—Schulze, G. M., 1936.
- Diclytra**. See **Dicentra**.
- Dicranostigma franchetianum**: Airy-Shaw, H. K., and Sealy, J. R., 1935.
- Diclytra**. See **Dicentra**.
- Eomecon chinanthea**: Hance, H. F., 1884i.—Hooker, J. D., 1886c.—K., D., 1889a.
- Fumaria**: Hammar, O., 1856-58 (monogr.).—Parlatore, P., 1844 (monogr.).—Rudolph, J. H., 1809b (*peregrina*).—Thunberg, C. P., 1801 (new Jap. spp.).
- Glaucium**: Regel, E., 1877e (*leptopodium*); 1879c (*squamigerum*).
- Macleaya**: André, E., 1866b (*yedoensis*).—Bouché, C., 1865a (*cordata*).—Eyckman, J. F., 1883.—Hutchinson, J., 1920m (revis.).—P., A., 1877 (*cordata*).
- Meconopsis**: Anonymous, 1915g.—B., 1905c (Chin. spp.).—Cotton, A. D., 1929 (crit.).—Forrest, G., 1923a (Yunnan spp.).—Friedel, J., 1931.—Harley, A., 1928.—Harrow, R. L., 1930b.—Irving, W., 1923b (cult. spp.).—Jenkins, E. M., 1914 (hort.).—Prain, D., 1895c (crit.); 1905b, 1906a, 1915e (syst.).—Smith, T., 1909.—Taylor, G., and Cox, E. H. M., 1934 (monogr.).—Ward, F. K., 1926c, 1926d, 1927b, 1928 (crit.).
- aculeata**: Irving, W., 1904b.—Smith, T., 1911.
- baileyi**: Taylor, G., 1929.—Vilmorin, André de, 1933.
- betonicifolia**: Fiona, J., 1929.—Stapf, O., 1930a.—Taylor, G., 1929.
- chelonifolia**: Ball, C. F., 1914.—Friedel, J., 1934.
- compta**: Prain, D., 1918b.
- concinna**: Irving, W., 1925b.—Prain, D., 1915c.
- delavayi**: Anonymous, 1911e.
- forrestii**: Prain, D., 1915b.



- grandis*: Stapf, O., 1933d.  
*integrifolia*: Anonymous, 1904n, 1911i.—B., 1905c.—Bulley, A. K., 1905.—Hemsley, W. B., 1905c.—Wilson, E. H., 1905f, 1905h.  
*prattii*: Prain, D., 1915a.  
*pumicea*: Anonymous, 1904o, 1905t.—Prain, D., 1907a.  
*quintuplinervia*: Brooker, F., 1926.—Johnson, A. T., 1930e.—Regel, E., 1876g.  
*racemosa*: Anonymous, 1907c.—Irving, W., 1911.  
*rudis*: Prain, D., 1914.  
*speciosa*: Prain, D., 1907c.  
*venusta*: Prain, D., 1915d.  
*wallichii*: Mottet, S., 1912d.  
**Papaver**: Basilevskaya, N. A., 1928, 1931 (*somniferum*).—Elkan, L., 1839 (monogr.).—Makino, T., 1928k (*alpinum*).—Regel, E., 1861f, 1861s (*alpinum*).—Sergievskaja, L., 1931 (Altai Mts.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (cult. n. Manch.).—Tolmachev, A. I., 1928b (n. Asia); 1930, 1931a, 1931b (crit.). [See also Index I: Opium.]  
**Pteridophyllum racemosum**: Makino, T., 1926qq, 1928m, 1929x.—Stapf, O., 1918.  
**Stylophorum japonicum**: Hooker, J. D., 1870b.

## PASSIFLORACEAE

- Masters, M. T., 1871b (crit.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915h (Wilson's coll.).  
**Passiflora**: Gagnepain, F., 1919a (*seguini* reduced).—Hemsley, W. B., 1899m (n. spp. Yunnan).—Kudô, Yakurô, 1934d (Formosa).—Masters, M. T., 1871b (*ligulifolia*); 1888 (*cupiformis*).

## PEDALIACEAE

- Sesamum indicum**: Eberhardt, P., 1911.—Hiltebrandt, V. M., 1932.—Shpakovskii, V. A., 1931.  
**Trapella**: Oliver, F. W., 1888 (new gen.); 1887m, 1889 (*sinensis*).—Someya, T., Ikeno, S., and Makino, T., 1888 (*sinensis*).

## PELIOSANTHACEAE

- Nakai, T., 1936k. [See also Liliaceae—*Peliosanthes*.]

## PHILYDRACEAE

- Caruel, T., 1881 (monogr.).—Léveillé, H., 1906d (n. spp.).—Skottsberg, C., 1932 (crit.).  
**Philydrum**: Hasskarl, J. C., 1869 (*lanuginosum*).—Sims, J., 1804c (*lanuginosum*).—Skottsberg, C., 1932 (*cavaleriei*).

## PHYRMACEAE

- Phryma**: Moldenke, H. N., 1936 (excl. from *Priva*).

## PHYTOLACCACEAE

- Walter, H., 1909 (monogr.).  
**Phytolacca**: Carrière, E. A., 1890e (*acinosa*).—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1935c (*acinosa*).—Minakata, K., 1895-98 (*acinosa*).—Stapf, O., 1923l (*clavigera*).

## PIPERACEAE

- Candolle, C. de 1869 (monogr.); 1917 (n. spp. China); 1922 (n. spp. Formosa).—Groff, G. W., 1932 (Kwangtung spp.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1838-40, 1843-44 (monogr.).  
**Chavica hainana**: Candolle, C. de, 1898.  
**Peperomia**: Candolle, C. de, 1911 (distrib.); 1914 (n. spp.).—Makino, T., 1887d (Japan).  
**Piper**: Candolle, C. de, 1898 (*ferriei*); 1904 (*macropodium*, *polysyphonum*); 1914 (*latispicum*, *martini*); 1925 (*rupigaudens*).—Chauveau, J. M., 1860 (*sinensis*).—Makino, T., 1933c (*futokadsura*).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1863e (*arcuatum*, *japonicum*).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1920a (*beile*).—Sawada, Komajirô, 1891a (*nigrum*); 1891b (*longum*).—Yamada, K., 1924 (*kawakami*).

## PIROLACEAE

- Alefeld, F., 1856 (monogr.).—Andres, H., 1910-11, 1911, 1913-23, 1914a (crit.); 1914b (syst.); 1924 (H. Smith's coll.); 1936a (Handel-Mazzetti's coll.).  
 Candolle, A. P. de, 1839c (monogr.).—Keussler, G., 1900 (distrib.).

- Chimaphila monticola**: Andres, H., 1936c.  
**Monotropa**: Kawamura, S., 1933a (*uniflora*).—Makino, T., 1918i, 1927t, 1928q (*hypopitihys*).  
**Monotropastrum**: Andres, H., 1935 (revis.).  
**Pirola**: Andres, H., 1912a, 1912b, 1913a, 1913b, 1923, 1936b, 1936d, 1936e (Crit., n. spp.).—Makino, T., 1928v (*rotundifolia*); 1928z (*renifolia*).

## PITTOSPORACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824o (monogr.).—Klatt, F. W., 1868 (Schlagintweit's High Asia coll.).—Putterlick, A., 1839 (synop.).—Rehder, A. and Wilson, E. H., 1916d (Wilson's coll.).  
**Pittosporum**: Anonymous, 1904a (*illicoides*).—Cleyer, A., 1691c (*tobira*).—Gagnepain, F., 1908e (*brevicalyx*, *crispulum*); 1908h (revis.).—Oliver, D., 1887d (*pauciflorum*).—Ryan, T., 1905 (*tobira*).—Sims, J., 1811c (*tobira*).—Tuyama, T., 1936a (*chichijimense*).—Yoshida, S., 1904m (*illicoides*).

## PLANTAGINACEAE

- Barneoud, F. M., 1845 (monogr.).—Decaisne, J., 1852a (monogr.).—Pilger, R., 1937 (monogr.).  
**Plantago**: Janka, V. von, 1860 (*sibirica*).—Pilger, R., 1922 (n. spp.); 1928b (sect. *Leucopsyllium*); 1924 (crit.); 1933 (*maritima*).

## PLATANACEAE

- Bretzler, E., 1924 (**Platanus**).—Candolle, A. de, 1864c (monogr.).

## PLUMBAGINACEAE

- Boissier, E., 1848 (monogr.).—Maury, P., 1886 (distrib.).—Wilson, E. H., 1916f (Wilson's coll.).  
**Acantholimon**: Bunge, A., 1872 (svst.).—Chernjakovskaja, E. G., 1923, 1931 (Turkestan); 1937 (*diapsenioides*).  
**Armeria arctica**: Vorob'ev, D. P., 1934 (Ussuri).  
**Ceratostigma**: Boynton, K. R., 1920b (*plumbaginoides*).—Meunissier, A., 1928c (*willmottianum*).—Prain, D., 1906b (revis.).—Stapf, O., 1914e (*willmottianum*).  
**Chomutowia**: Fedtschenko, B. A., 1922 (n. gen.).  
**Goniolimon tataricum**: Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1856.  
**Limonium**: Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P., 1936 (n. spp.).  
**Plumbagella micrantha**: Smith, W. W., 1914c.  
**Plumbago**: Eyles, G., 1849 (*larpentae*).  
**Statice**: Chernova, N. M., 1933 (*suffruticosa*, *caspia*).—Girard, F. de, 1844 (*sinensis*).—Hill, J., 1772a (crit.).—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1846c (*fortuni*).—Lindley, J., 1845d (*fortuni*).—Maund, B., 1847b (*fortuni*).—Scheidweiler, M., 1847 (*fortuni*).—Trautvetter, E. R., von, 1856 (*gmelinii*).—Wangerin, W., 1921 (*dielsiana*).  
**Valoradia plumbaginoides**: Hooker, W. J., 1850.

## PODOSTEMONACEAE

- Doi, Y., 1926-31 (Japan).—Honda, M., 1928 (Japan).—Imamura, S., 1927 (Japan).—Koriba, K., 1928a.—Koriba, K., and Imamura, S., 1930 (distrib., Japan).—Makino, T., 1928b (illus.).—Schnizlein, A., 1843-70 (illus.).—Tulasne, L. R., 1852 (monogr.).—Went, F. A. F. C., 1928, 1930 (distrib.).  
**Cladopus japonicus**: Imamura, S., 1928b, 1928c (n. spp.).—Makino, T., 1928o.  
**Hydrobryum**: Imamura, S., 1928a, 1929 (*japonicum*).—Koidzumi, G., 1929 (*griffithii*).  
**Lawiella**: Koidzumi, G., 1928a.

## POLEMONIACEAE

- Brand, A., 1907 (monogr.).  
**Polemonium**: Bodinier, E., 1893c (*coeruleum*).—Brand, A., 1921b (*chinense*).—Regel, E., 1860i (*pulchellum*).

## POLYGALACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824n (monogr.).—Chodat, R., 1890-93 (monogr.).—Hasskarl, J. C., 1863-64 (syst.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914 (Wilson's coll.).  
**Comesperma**: Chodat, R., and Hochreutiner, [B. P.] G., 1893 (syst.).

**Polygala:** Chodat, R., 1896 (*forbesii*); 1914 (new spp.).—Craib, W. G., 1919e (*furcata*, affn.).—Gagnepain, F., 1909a (Chin. spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1866c (*cyanolopha*); 1881f (*wattersii*).—Hisauichi, K., 1928c (*reini*).—Kozlov, I., 1933d (n. China, Manchuria, Mongolia).  
**Salomonina:** Gagnepain, F., 1909a (new Asiat. spp.).

## POLYGONACEAE

Danser, B. H., 1927 (crit.).—Gross, H., 1913b (revis.).—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1935e (Chinlingshan).—Meissner, C. F., 1857 (monogr.); 1866b (Tibet).—Nakai, T., 1908g (Korea); 1909j (Japan).—Ohki, K., 1926a (Iki I.); 1927 (Manchuria).—Perdrigeat, C. A., 1900 (morphol. taxon.).—Samuelsson, G., 1929 (Handel-Mazzetti's coll.); 1930 (H. Smith's coll.).—Schneider, C. K., 1916g (Wilson's coll.).—Schuster, J., 1908 (China).  
**Ampelgonum chinense (sinense):** Lindley, J., 1838c.—Pépin, [P. D.], 1853a.  
**Atraphaxis:** Lozina-Lozinskaja, A. S., 1927a (syst.).  
**Bistorta:** Greene, E. L., 1904 (taxon.).—Petrov, V. A., 1923a (revis. subgen. *Bistortella*).  
**Calligonum:** Hao, Kin-shen, 1934b (*dielsianum*).—Lozina-Lozinskaja, A. S., 1927b (Mongol. spp.).  
**Fagopyrum:** Ichimura, T., 1894-95 (revis.).  
**Koenigia:** Steward, A. N., 1930a (monogr.).  
**Oxyria:** Itô, Tokutarô, 1893d (*digyna*).  
**Persicaria:** Nieuwland, J. A., 1912 (*amurensis*).—Ohki, K., 1926a (*aestiva*).  
**Physopyrum:** Anonymous, 1935-36a (n. gen.).  
**Pleuropterus cuspidatus:** Moldenke, H. N., 1934.  
**Polygonum:** Gage, A. T., 1903 (Indian spp.).—Grigoriev, Iu., 1933 (c. Asia).—Keller, R., 1891 (Bruxelles herb.).—Léveillé, H., 1910f (Chin., Korean spp.).—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902e (Kweichow).—Meissner, C. F., 1826 (monogr.).—Nakai, T., 1926g (new taxon. syst.).—Ohki, K., 1925a (n. spp. Formosa).—Steward, A. N., 1930a (monogr.).  
*amphibium:* Tanaka, K., 1904b.  
*amplexicaule:* Oliver, D., 1888d.  
*auberti:* Henry, L., 1907.  
*barbatum:* Kraschennikov, S., 1747.  
*bungeanum:* Nakai, T., 1911f.  
*campanulatum:* Stapf, O., 1926j.  
*chinense:* Hooker, W. J., 1861b.—Lindley, J., 1838e.  
*compactum:* Hooker, J. D., 1880a.  
*cuspidatum:* André, E., 1882, 1893-94.—Anonymous, 1861a, 1863b.—Danser, B. H., 1926.—Groenland, J., 1858e.—Hooker, J. D., 1880d.—Mottet, S., 1894c.—Ortgies, E., 1860.—Regel, E., 1860s.—Small, J. K., 1895.—Steward, A. N., 1930b.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1849, 1850.  
*debile:* Meissner, C. F., 1865.  
*emarginatum:* Lindley, J., 1827b.—Roth, A. W., 1790.  
*englerianum:* Gross, H., 1913a.  
*erectum:* Exell, A. W., 1930b.  
*foliosum:* Lindberg, H., 1913.  
*forbesii:* Hance, H. F., 1883a.  
*giganteum:* Kubota, S., [1928].  
*griffithii:* Wright, C. H., 1917.  
*hastato-trilobum:* Meissner, C. F., 1865.  
*honanense:* Kung, Hsien-wu, 1936a.  
*japonicum:* Nakai, T., 1908d.  
*lapathifolium:* Kung, Hsien-wu, 1935e.  
*maximowiczii:* Regel, E., 1865b.  
*mezianum:* Gross, H., 1913a.  
*multiflorum:* Anonymous, 1933f.  
*nipponense:* Matsuda, S., 1912d.  
*opacum:* Samuelsson, G., 1935.  
*pauciflorum:* Maximowicz, C. J., 1866a.  
*pictum:* Exell, A. W., 1930b.  
*reynoutria:* Nakai, T., 1912g.—Satô, Kiyooki, 1931a.  
*runcinatum:* Matsuda, S., 1919b.  
*sachalinense:* André, E., 1893a, 1893-94.—Carrière, E. A., 1876b.—Hooker, J. D., 1881a.—Masters, M. T., 1870.—Mottet, S., 1894c.—Regel, E., 1864d.—Scribner, F. Lamson, 1895.  
*sagittatum:* Nakai, T., 1908g.  
*scandens:* Nakai, T., 1907b.  
*schinzii:* Schuster, J., 1908.  
*senticosum:* Danser, B. H., 1926.  
*spaethii:* Anonymous, 1899a.  
*strindbergii:* Schuster, J., 1908.

*taipaishanense:* Kung, Hsien-wu, 1936a.  
*tataricum:* Khrebtov, A. A., 1927.  
*tenuiifolium:* Kung, Hsien-wu, 1935e.  
*tibeticum:* Anonymous, 1900i.—Hemsley, W. B., 1896e.—Rendle, A. B., 1900a.  
*tinctorium:* Hyûga, Y., 1906.—Joly, N., 1839.—Quin, C. W., 1878.  
*zuccarinii:* Small, J. K., 1835.  
**Reynoutria:** Danser, B. H., 1926 (= *Polygonum cuspidatum*).  
**Rheum:** Fujita, N., 1933 (crit.).—Lozina-Lozinskaja, A. S., 1932 (n. spp.); 1937 (syst.).—Münter, J., 1879 (crit.).—Samuelsson, G., 1936 (n. spp. Chin.).—Williams, F. N., 1891 (crit.). [See also Index I: Rhubarb.]  
*alexandrae:* Mottet, S., 1920a.—Ward, F. K., 1930l.  
*delavayi:* Franchet, A., 1895c.  
*emodi:* Hooker, W. J., 1836b.  
*hybridum:* Baillon, H., 1878.  
*inopinatum:* Prain, D., 1908b.  
*kialense:* Franchet, A., 1895c.  
*nobile:* Ward, F. K., 1930l.  
*officinale:* Baillon, H., 1872b, 1872-75, 1873.—Carrière, E. A., 1874c.—Hooker, J. D., 1874h.—Quin, C. W., 1877.  
*palmatum:* Balfour, I. B., 1877.—Hope, J., 1765.—Hosseus, C. C., 1911a.—Maximowicz, C. J., 1875.—Regel, E., 1874c.—Stapf, O., 1930g.  
*rhaponticum:* Mao, Tsung-liang, 1935a.  
*strictum:* Franchet, A., 1895c.  
**Rumex:** Campdera, F., 1819 (monogr.).—Léveillé, H., 1912b (n. spp.).—Meissner, C. F., 1865 (*japonicus*).—Rechinger, K. H., fil., 1932 (monogr.); 1934, 1935 (sect. *Lapathum*).  
**Tovara smaragdina:** Maekawa, F., 1932-34.  
**Tracaulon:** Greene, E. L., 1904 (transf.).  
**Truellum:** Danser, B. H., 1926 (syst. position).

## POMACEAE

Decaisne, J., 1874a (monogr.).—Koch, K., 1864a (new Jap. spp.).—Koehne, E., 1890a (syst. gen.).—Lindley, J., 1822 (crit.).—Schneider, C. K., 1906 (n. spp.); 1906-07 (crit.).—Wenzig, T., 1874 (monogr.); 1881 (crit.); 1883b (synop.). [For genera see under Rosaceae.]

## PONTEDERIACEAE

Schwartz, O., 1927 (syst.); 1928 (distrib.).—Solms-Laubach, H., 1883 (monogr.).  
**Eichhornia:** Itô, Takeo, 1928a (*crassipes*).—Sawada, Kane-yoshi, 1916c (*paniculata*).  
**Monochoria korsakowii:** Makino, T., 1929r.—Regel, E., 1862n, 1862cc.  
**Pontederia:** Cleyer, A., 1688b (Japan).

## PORTULACACEAE

Kung, Hsien-wu, 1935d (n. China).  
**Claytonia and Montia:** Poellnitz, K. von, 1932 (revis.).  
**Portulaca:** Hance, H. F., 1871d (*psammotropa*).—Kung, Hsien-wu, 1935d (*oleracea*).—Poellnitz, K. von, 1934b (monogr.).  
**Talinum:** Poellnitz, K. von, 1933 (*paniculatum*); 1934a (monogr.).

## POTAMOGETONACEAE

Groff, G. W., 1931c (Kwangtung fluviates).—Ostenfeld, C. H., 1927 (distrib. marine spp.).—Sethell, W. A., 1935c (phyto-geogr.).  
**Cymodocea:** Miki, S., 1933-34 (sea grasses Japan).  
**Diplanthera:** Miki, S., 1932, 1933-34 (Japan).  
**Phyllospadix:** Makino, T., 1897e (*japonicus*).—Miki, S., 1933-34 (sea grasses Japan).—Tanaka, Yoshio, 1897 (*scouleri*).  
**Potamogeton:** Bennett, A., 1890-91 (crit.); 1892 (Vienna herb.); 1896 (Japan); 1905 (Delessert herb.); 1914 (Philipp. Is.).—Camus, A., 1909 (n. spp. Asia).—Hagström, O., 1905-1916 (crit.).—Makino, T., 1887a (Japan).—Migô, H., 1934-37 (se. China).—Miki, S., 1934b (Kurile Is.); 1935 (n. spp.).—Samuelsson, G., 1926 (H. Smith's coll.).  
*acutifolius:* Fernald, M. L., 1932a.  
*alpinus:* Fernald, M. L., 1930d.  
*dentatus:* Hagström, O., 1908.  
*fryeri and franchetii:* Bennett, A., 1907.  
*henryi:* Fernald, M. L., 1932a.  
*javanicus:* Schinz, H., 1891, 1892.  
*manchuriensis:* Fernald, M. L., 1932a.

- microstachys*: Fernald, M. L., 1930d.  
*orientalis*: Hagström, O., 1908.  
*pectinatus*: Makino, T., 1932h.  
*subfuscus*: Bennett, A., 1927.  
*tenusifolius*: Fernald, M. L., 1931c.  
**Ruppia**: Hagström, O., 1905 (Hedin's Tibet coll.).—Miki, S., 1935 (n. spp.).—Palibin, J. W., 1909b (*maritima*).  
**Zannichellia**: Hagström, O., 1905 (Hedin's coll.).—Samuelsson, G., 1926 (n. spp.).  
**Zostera**: Hisauchi, K., 1928a (descr.).—Miki, S., 1932, 1933-34 (Jap. sea grasses).—Nakai, T., 1916c (synop. Jap. spp.).—Setchell, W. A., 1933a (crit.).

## PRIMULACEAE

- Blanc, L., and Decroix, E., 1898 (distrib.).—Bonati, G., 1909, 1913b (n. spp.).—Busch, E., 1925 (Siber. spp.).—Duby, J. E., 1844 (monogr.).—Forrest, G., 1908 (Yunnan, Tibet).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1926 (H. Smith's coll.).—Klatt, F. W., 1871-73 (crit.).—Knuth, R., 1907 (Soulie's Szechwan coll.).—Pax, F., 1921 (new spp.).—Pax, F., and Knuth, R., 1905 (monogr.).—Petitmengin, M., 1907b (Chin. spp. Acad. Int. Geogr. Bot.); 1907c (n. spp.); 1908b (crit.).—Smith, W. W., and Forrest, G., 1923 (n. spp.).  
**Androsace**: Correvon, H., 1893, 1903 (cult. spp.).—Darnell, A. W., 1932-33 (descr. all spp.).—Diels, L., Ulbrich, E., Knuth, R., and Rehder, A., 1906 (n. spp.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1927c, 1931b (revis. Chin. spp.).—K., D., 1886a (Himalayan spp.).—Petitmengin, M., 1908d (n. spp.).—Watt, G., 1882 (Indian spp.).  
*aurata*: Petitmengin, M., 1907e.  
*bulleyana*: Irving, W., 1915a.  
*coccinea*: Scott, M. B., 1916.  
*fedtschenkoii*: Ovczinnikov, P. N., 1932.  
*filiformis*: Zinger, B., 1880.  
*gustavi*: Knuth, R., 1906.  
*henryi*: Anonymous, 1910k.—Irving, W., 1912.—Oliver, D., 1891p.  
*lactiflora*: Petunnikov, A., 1900b.  
*lanuginosa*: K., D., 1886a.  
*mazima*: Petunnikov, A., 1900b.  
*olgae*: Ovczinnikov, P. N., 1922a.  
*rockii*: Evans, W. E., 1926a.  
*septentrionalis*: Ovczinnikov, P. N., 1932.  
*spinulifera*: Forrest, G., 1910b.—Stapf, O., 1925o.  
*villosa*: [Wood, M.], 1930g.  
**Carolinella**: Hemsley, W. B., 1902a (*henryi*); 1903j (*cordifolia*, *obovata*).  
**Cortusa**: Lozina-Lozinskaja, A. S., 1937b. (monogr.).  
*matthioli*: Podpéra, J., 1922.—Regel, E., 1879b.—Richter, A., 1894b.—[Wood, M.], 1931b.  
**Lysimachia**: Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1933b (crit.).—Hance, H. F., 1877h (coll. Hance's herb.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1928 revis. Chin. spp.; 1929b (distrib.); 1931c (crit.).—Klatt, F. W., 1866 (monogr.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1868b (Jap. spp.).—Petitmengin, M., 1907f (n. spp.).  
*alfredi*: Hance, H. F., 1877h.  
*barystachys*: Carrière, E. A., 1881b.  
*candida*: Matsuda, S., 1910d.  
*clethroides*: Regel, E., 1869c.—[Wood, M.], 1927g.  
*congestiflora*: Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1931c.  
*crispidens*: Hemsley, W. B., 1903b.  
*christinae*: Hance, H. F., 1873f.  
*cuspidata*: Hance, H. F., 1878b.  
*ephemerum*: Sims, J., 1822b.  
*foenum-graecum*: Hance, H. F., 1877h.  
*fordiana*: Oliver, D., 1891v.  
*hemsleyana*: Oliver, D., 1891s.  
*henryi*: Hemsley, W. B., 1904d.—Irving, W., 1903b.  
*insignis*: Hemsley, W. B., 1900i.  
*lineari-loba*: Lindley, J., 1856a.  
*paridiformis*: Franchet, A., 1884b.—Hooker, J. D., 1892c.—Oliver, D., 1891u.  
*pseudohenryi*: Boothman, H. S., 1930b.  
*rubiginosa*: Oliver, D., 1891t.  
*stolonifera*: Migô, H., 1934.  
*taiwaniana*: Suzuki, S., 1936a.  
*trientalioides*: Hemsley, W. B., 1901d.  
**Omphalogramma**: Anonymous, 1928e (*elegans*).—Balfour, I. B., 1920 (n. spp.).—Darnell, A. W., 1931 (enum.).—Franchet, A., 1898b (n. gen.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1934d (*souliei*).—Harley, A., 1933 (hort.).—Smith, W. W., 1926 (*rockii*).—Smith, W. W., and Forrest, G., 1927 (n. spp.).

- Primula**: Anonymous, 1909i, 1916c, 1931b (hort.).—Balfour, I. B., 1913b (Chin. spp.); 1913c (Jap. spp.); 1913d (Bul-late sect.); 1915-16, 1918a, 1920 (n. spp.).—Cooper, R. E., 1933 (cult. Jap. spp.).—Correvon, H., 1902.—Craib, W. G., 1917a, 1917b (*Petiolaris*—*Sonchifolia* sect.); 1919c (n. spp.); 1919d (affin. *dauidii*).—Darnell, A. W., 1928-29 (descr. all spp.).—Dewar, D., 1886 (list. syn.).—Franchet, A., 1885c, 1886b, 1888b (crit.).—Goldring, W., 1881a (Jap. sp.).—Gould, N. K., 1929, 1936.—Grove, A., 1924c, 1926d, 1928b, 1929c.—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1928a (nat. habitats).—Hemsley, W. B., 1885a (n. spp.); 1886 (*primula* confer-ence); 1887c (distrib.).—Hisauchi, K., 1926 (Chin., Jap. spp.).—Irving, W., 1923d (hardy spp.).—Lehmann, J. G. C., 1817 (monogr.).—Léveillé, H., 1915d (n. spp. Yunnan).—Lindsay, R., 1900 (cult. spp.).—Macwatt, J., 1914, 1926 (cult. spp.).—McLaren, H. D., 1929 (cult. spp.).—Meyer, F. W., 1896 (hardy spp.).—Mottet, S., 1893b, 1899a, 1911d, 1912g (hort.).—Niven, J. C., 1876.—Noisette, L., 1831 (hort.).—Pax, F., 1889a (monogr.).—Petitmengin, M., 1907e (crit.); 1908c (Monocarpicae group); 1908d (n. spp.).—Pucci, A., 1906c (hort.).—Regel, E., 1873-76 (Manchuria); 1885 (Siberia).—Schneider, C. K., 1913b (crit.).—Shibata, H., 1932 (Chishima).—Smith, W. W., 1931b, 1936 (n. spp.).—Smith, W. W., and Forrest, G., 1927 (n. spp.); 1928 (sect.).—Smith, W. W., and Ward, F. K., 1926, 1927 (n. spp.).—Stapf, O., 1927d (key *Malacoides* ser.); 1932e (*alpicola*, affin.).—Sutton, A. W., 1891 (hist.).—Takeda, H., 1913f (Jap. spp.).—Tieghem, P. van, 1886a, 1886b (anat.).—Turkevich, S. J., 1923 (in "Flora Rossica").—Wagner, R., 1910 (rev.).—Ward, F. K., 1920e, 1925a, 1925b, 1926f, 1927a, 1930c, 1930e, 1930j, 1930k (distrib. n. spp.).—Wilson, E. H., 1906d.  
*agleniana*: Stapf, O., 1930r.—Ward, F. K., 1930e.  
*alpicola*: Stapf, O., 1932e.  
*amethystina*: Smith, W. W., 1935c.  
*angustidens*: Balfour, I. B., 1914a.  
*anisodora*: Hutchinson, J., 1918d.  
*baileyana*: Mulligan, B. O., 1930c.—Stapf, O., 1930c.  
*bella*: Stapf, O., 1928g.  
*besiana*: Creasy, L. B., 1930c.—Forrest, G., 1911b.—Stapf, O., 1925i.  
*bellidifolia*: Dunn, S. T., 1911h.  
*biandiana*: Petitmengin, M., 1907d.  
*blattariformis*: Forrest, G., 1916a.—Franchet, A., 1887b.  
*bonatii*: Knuth, R., 1910.  
*brevifolia*: Balfour, I. B., 1915.  
*bulleyana*: Balfour, I. B., 1909c.—Creasy, L. B., 1930c.—Stapf, O., 1924p.—Steffen, A., 1925.  
*calciphila*: Bean, W. J., 1923.—Coutts, J., 1923a.—Hutchin-son, J., 1923c.—Stapf, O., 1923o.  
*cavaleriei*: Petitmengin, M., 1908a.  
*cawdoriana*: Stapf, O., and [Ballard, F.], 1930b.  
*chionantha*: Hutchinson, J., 1919h.—Irving, W., 1917d.—Scot, W., 1923.  
*chrysopa*: Creasy, L. B., 1930d.—Dawnay, C., 1930.  
*chumbiensis*: Smith, W. W., 1913b.  
*cicutariifolia*: Pax, F., 1915.  
*cockburniana*: Anonymous, 1905d.—Mottet, S., 1911a.—Skan, S. A., 1906c.  
*cognata*: Duthie, J. F., 1906d.  
*cortusoides*: Anonymous, 1878r, 1889i.—Dombrain, H. H., 1865d, 1866a.—Hooker, J. D., 1865c.—Legros, G., 1892.—Morren, E., 1873.  
*cuneifolia*: Makino, T., 1927i.  
*dauidii*: Craib, W. G., 1919d.  
*deflexa*: Duthie, J. F., 1906c.  
*delavayi*: Franchet, A., 1889b.—McDonall, K., 1923.  
*delicata*: Petitmengin, M., 1908f.  
*denticulata*: Anonymous, 1910h.—Irving, W., 1923a.  
*deorum*: Hindmarsh, W. T., 1904.  
*dielsii*: [Bonati, G., and Petitmengin, M.], 1907.  
*dryadifolia*: Forrest, G., 1911a.  
*dubernardiana*: Stapf, O., 1932c.  
*duclouxii*: Petitmengin, M., 1908f.—Stapf, O., 1930x.  
*dumicola*: Ward, F. K., 1932c.  
*effusa*: Stapf, O., 1927d.—Wilkie, D., 1931b.  
*eroidioides*: Schlechter, R., 1924c.  
*eucyclia*: Wall, J. T., 1930a.—Ward, F. K., 1930f.  
*faberi*: Oliver, D., 1888y.  
*filchnerae*: Knuth, R., and Diels, L., 1905.  
*florida*: Balfour, I. B., 1915.

**Primula (continued).**

- forbesii*: Anonymous, 1893g, 1904k.—Carrière, E. A., 1892c.  
—Coutts, J., 1925.—Franchet, A., 1892f.—Hooker, J. D., 1892d.—Lequet, F., 1894.  
*forrestii*: Anonymous, 1912c.—Balfour, I. B., 1909a.—Cox, E. H. M., 1929b.—Craib, W. G., 1910a.—Creasy, L. B., 1930e.—Wall, J. T., 1930b.  
*fortunei*: Malby, R. A., 1913.—Moore, T., 1861b.  
*gagnepainii*: Petitmengin, M., 1907d.  
*gemmifera*: Grum-Grzhimaïlo, G. E., and Grum-Grzhimaïlo, M. E., 1896-1907.  
*girdiano*: Arnold, R. E., 1927b.  
*gilli*: Gill, W., 1880.  
*gracilentia*: Balfour, I. B., 1915.—Dunn, S. T., 1911h.  
*helodoza*: Anonymous, 1921a.  
*heydei*: Watt, G., 1882.  
*hidakana*: Hara, H., 1935.  
*involucrata*: Stapf, O., 1925j.  
*japonica*: André, E., 1871b.—Anonymous, 1871b, 1871d, 1878r.—Carrière, E. A., 1871g.—Dombrain, H. H., 1871d.—Hooker, J. D., 1871b.—Morren, E., 1871b.—Neubert, W., 1872a.—Reder, E., 1872.—Van Houtte, L., 1873a.  
*jessoana*: Makino, T., 1926i.  
*juliae*: Ingwersen, W. E. T., 1928.  
*kitadakensis*: Hara, H., 1936a.  
*klaveriana*: Forrest, G., 1932.  
*latisepta*: Stapf, O., 1931j.  
*lecomtei*: [Bonati, G., and Petitmengin, M.], 1907.  
*lichiangensis*: Anonymous, 1911j.  
*litoniana*: Balfour, I. B., 1909b.—Craib, W. G., 1910c.  
*malacoides*: Anonymous, 1914b, 1915h.—Balfour, I. B., 1908.—Cayeux, H., 1935, 1936.—Coutts, J., 1925.—Ganteau, G., 1929.—Mottet, S., 1912c.—Schmidt, P., 1929.  
*mandarina*: Hoffmannsegg, [J. G.] von, 1835.  
*maximoviczii*: Anonymous, 1910i, 1913d.—Craib, W. G., 1911a.  
*melanops*: Stapf, O., 1925b.  
*membranifolia*: Forrest, G., 1911a.  
*merrilliana*: Schlechter, R., 1924c.  
*miyabeana*: Craib, W. G., 1915a.—Itô, Tokutarô, 1911.  
*multicaulis*: Petitmengin, M., 1907d.  
*muscaroides*: Hemsley, W. B., 1907h.  
*nipponica*: Yatabe, R., 1890b.  
*nivalis*: Irving, W., 1923d.—Regel, E., 1878d, 1878f, 1878g.  
*nutans*: Hutchinson, J., 1917f.  
*obconica*: Anonymous, 1910d.—Balfour, I. B., 1914b.—Blot, F., 1933.—Burgerstein, A., 1899.—Carrière, E. A., 1890b, 1892b.—Hance, H. F., 1880.—J., E., 1897a.—Lamproy, F., 1923.—Llewellyn, J. T. D., 1884.—Meunissier, A., 1912.—Schneider, G., 1887.—Vilmorin, [J. M.] P. L. de, 1899.  
*obliqua*: Smith, W. W., 1913b.  
*orbicularis*: Anonymous, 1906i.—Hemsley, W. B., 1906f, 1907c.  
*orestoria*: Craib, W. G., 1918a.  
*ovalifolia*: Duthie, J. F., 1905f.  
*pauliana*: Smith, W. W., 1924.  
*pellucida*: Franchet, A., 1888b.  
*penduliflora*: Petitmengin, M., 1908e.  
*pinnatifida*: Forrest, G., 1912c.—Stapf, O., 1928c.  
*poculiformis*: Anonymous, 1883a.—Hooker, J. D., 1881h.  
*poissoni*: Hooker, J. D., 1892b.—Watson, W., 1891b.  
*polyphylla*: Petitmengin, M., 1908e.  
*praenitens*: Hoffmannsegg, [J. G.] von, 1835.—Jacques, A., 1850.—Ker, J. B., 1821d.—Moore, T., 1861a.—Noisette, L., 1831.  
*pulverulenta*: Duthie, J. F., 1905g.  
*pulvinata*: Hutchinson, J., 1920c.  
*purdomii*: Anonymous, 1913c.—Craib, W. G., 1914a.  
*pusilla*: Hooker, J. D., 1889g.  
*pynoloba*: Craib, W. G., 1915b.  
*rosea*: Meyer, F. W., 1896.  
*secundiflora*: Anonymous, 1912e, 1930g.  
*septemloba*: Anonymous, 1915e.  
*sieboldii*: Boynton, K. R., 1925a.—D., A., 1889.—Johnson, A. T., 1926b.—Makino, T., 1927q, 1932r.—Morren, E., 1873.  
*sikkimensis*: Stapf, O., 1930m.  
*sinensis*: Anonymous, 1889b, 1890i, 1892c, 1909e.—Britten, J., 1897, 1923.—Burgerstein, A., 1899.—Henry, A., 1902a.—Hooker, J. D., 1897e.—Hutchinson, J., 1923c.—Lindley, J., 1821.—Loddiges, C., 1824c.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1827b.—Maund, B., 1825a.—Molkenboer, J. H., 1843.  
—Noisette, L., 1831.—Rodigas, E., 1885.—Sims, J., 1825d.  
—Sutton, A. W., 1891.  
*sinolisteri*: Stapf, O., 1922b.  
*sinopurpurea*: Hutchinson, J., 1918j.—Irving, W., 1917c.  
*sonchifolia*: Forrest, G., 1910d.—Hay, T., 1931.  
*splendens*: Petitmengin, M., 1908f.  
*spicata*: Bulley, A. K., 1917.—Hutchinson, J., 1919i.—Irving, W., 1918.  
*sylvicola*: Hutchinson, J., 1918f.  
*szechuanica*: Smith, W. W., 1935a.  
*tabacum*: Dewar, D., 1889b.  
*takedana*: Tatewaki, M., 1928b.  
*tangutica*: Duthie, J. F., 1905a, 1905e.  
*tibetica*: Hutchinson, J., 1919c.  
*tosaensis*: Hara, H., 1936d.—Okada, K., 1927b.—Yatabe, R., 1890c.  
*tsiangii*: Smith, W. W., 1933.  
*veitchiana*: [Bonati, G., and Petitmengin, M.], 1907.  
*veitchii*: Duthie, J. F., 1905b, 1905d.  
*veronicoides*: Petitmengin, M., 1908c.  
*villosa*: Regel, E., 1870f.  
*vincaeflora*: Balfour, I. B., 1913a.—Craib, W. G., 1914c.—Forrest, G., 1912c.—Franchet, A., 1887b, 1889b.  
*violodora*: Dunn, S. T., 1902b.  
*vittata*: Anonymous, 1905e.—Craib, W. G., 1914f.  
*wallichiana*: Smith, W. W., 1935d.  
*waltonii*: Harley, A., 1927a.  
*watsoni*: Dunn, S. T., 1911h.  
*wilsoni*: Coutts, J., 1928.—Dunn, S. T., 1902a.  
*willmottiae*: Petitmengin, M., 1907d.  
*wollastonii*: Smith, W. W., 1935b.  
**Soldanella**: Vierhapper, F., 1926 (distrib.).  
**Stimpsonia**: Hance, H. F., 1880 (*crispidens*).—Palibin, J. W., 1908c (*chamaedryoides*).

## PROTEACEAE

- Meissner, C. F., 1857 (monogr.).  
**Helicia**: Diels, L., 1915 (*stricta*, *henryi*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1900f (*grandis*).

## PUNICACEAE

- Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915j (Wilson's coll.).  
**Punica granatum**: Moulins, C. de, 1860.—Sims, J., 1816a.

## RAFFLESIIACEAE

- Mitrastemon**: Hayata, B., 1913b, 1913c (syst. position).—Jochems, S. C. J., 1928 (distrib.).—Kimura, A., 1934 (peri-anth).—Makino, T., 1909c (n. gen.).—Sasaki, S., 1912c, 1916e (n. spp. Formosa).—Suzuki, Tokio, 1936c (n. Formosa).—Watanabe, Kiyohiko, 1935a, 1935b, 1936a, 1936b (crit.).—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, 1925, 1933 (crit.).

## RANUNCULACEAE

- Boisseu, H. de, 1899b (Faurie's Jap. spp.).—Bush, N. A., 1931 (n. spp.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824a (monogr.).—Cavalerie, J., 1908 (Kweichow spp.).—Drummond, J. R., and Hutchinson, J., 1920 (revis. *Isopyrum* allies).—Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1899a (Russ. Turkestan).—Huth, E., 1897 (revis. Jap. spp.).—Kozlov, I., 1933c (Tientsin herb.).—Kumazawa, M., 1930a (affin. *Glaucidium*).—1936b (morphol. pollen).—Léveillé, H., 1900c (Faurie's Jap. coll.).—1902a (Korea); 1906d, 1906h (n. spp.).—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902a (Kweichow).—Nakai, T., 1907a (Naka-hara's Sachalin coll.).—Ostenfeld, C. H., 1902 (Paulson's c. Asiat. coll.).—Prantl, K., 1887 (syst.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913c (Wilson's coll.).—Ulbrich, E., 1913a (crit.); 1925 (n. spp., key to *Isopyreae*); 1929-35 (n. spp.).  
**Aconitum**: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1932c (taxon. sect. *Napellus*).—Anonymous, 1903c.—Langgaard, A., 1881 (pharmacol. of tubers).—Léveillé, H., 1905c (n. spp.).—Mottet, S., 1910b (descr.).—Nakai, T., 1908e (revis. Jap. spp.).—1917e (enum. Jap. spp.); 1935l (revis. Jehol spp.).—Rapaics, R., 1907 (revis.); 1908 (distrib.).—Regel, E., and Herder, F. von, 1861 (conspectus).—Reichenbach, H. G. L., 1820 (monogr.).—1823-27 (illus.).—Stapf, O., 1905a (monogr. Indian spp.).  
*acaulis*: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1932c.  
*cavaleriei*: Léveillé, H., 1906e.  
*chinense*: Hooker, W. J., 1841.—Nakai, T., 1920q.—Paxton, J., 1838f.  
*dielsianum*: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1932c.



- jaurei*: Léveillé, H., 1906s.  
*fischeri*: Hooker, J. D., 1890f.  
*forrestii*: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1935e.  
*gymnandrum*: Stapf, O., 1907.  
*hemsleyanum*: Corte, C. de, 1907c.—Stapf, O., 1919b.  
*ito-seiyanum*: Miyabe, K., and Tatewaki, M., 1934.  
*japonicum*: Decaisne, J., 1851b.—Maund, B., 1841b.  
*karafutense*: Nakai, T., 1936b.  
*lactiflora*: Corte, C. de, 1907c.  
*ludlowii*: Exell, A. W., 1926.—Moore, S. Le M., 1926.  
*membranaceum*: Nakai, T., 1920r.  
*miyabei*: Nakai, T., 1917e.  
*pendulum*: Busch, N. A., 1905.  
*pseudolaeva*: Matsuda, S., 1919a.  
*tongolense*: Ulbrich, E., 1916.  
*vilmorinianum*: Komarov, V. L., 1909.  
*volubile*: Mottet, S., 1913h.—Nakai, T., 1920r.  
*wilsonii*: Kache, P., 1914.—[Wood, M. J., 1929-30.  
*zuccarini*: Nakai, T., 1920p.
- Actaea**: Ellwanger, G. H., 1905 (*japonica*).—Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).
- Adonis**: Adolph, N. A., 1930 (perennial spp.).—Anonymous, 1901a, 1905b (*amurensis*).—Butkov, A., 1934 (*margaritae*).—Franchet, A., 1894a (revis.).—Hagiwara, K., 1905 (*davurica*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1887a (*amurensis*).—Hooker, J. D., 1896g (*amurensis*).—Huth, E., 1891 (revis.).
- Anemone**: Carrière, E. A., 1886c (cult. Jap. spp.).—Darnell, A. W., 1935-36 (cult. spp.).—Hagiwara, K., 1905 (cult. spp.).—Hayek, A. von, 1904 (phylog., taxon. sect. *Campanaria*).—K., D., 1886b (cult. Jap. spp.).—Makino, T., 1897i (synop. Jap. spp.).—P'ei, Chien, 1933 (taxon. Szechwan spp.).—Pritzel, G. A., 1842 (revis.).—Takeda, H., 1910f (Jap. spp.).—Ulbrich, E., 1905b (n. spp.); 1905-06 (revis.); 1907 (synop., distrib.).
- altaica*: Perfilieff, J. A., 1912.  
*begoniifolia*: Léveillé, H., 1905a.  
*cernua*: Furukawa, G., 1904.—Hooker, J. D., 1902e.  
*chinensis*: Furukawa, G., 1904.  
*davurica*: Hagiwara, K., 1905.  
*demissa*: Irving, W., 1915b, 1915c.  
*elegans*: Decaisne, J., 1852b.  
*erythrophylla*: Finet, E. A., and Gagnepain, F., 1906.  
*fischeriana*: Becherer, A., 1931b.  
*flaccida*: Makino, T., 1929k.  
*glaucofolia*: Stapf, O., 1926n.  
*henryi*: Oliver, D., 1887a.  
*hupehensis*: Boynton, K. R., 1931c.  
*japonica*: Anonymous, 1850e.—Cleyer, A., 1695c.—Decaisne, J., 1852b, 1852d.—Hooker, W. J., 1847b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1846a.—Lindley, J., 1845e.—Maund, B., 1848a.—Morren, C., 1847a.—Neubert, W., 1849b.—Paxton, J., 1848b.—Peters, E. J., 1901.—“Veronica,” 1886.  
*millefolium*: Hemsley, W. B., 1907j.  
*narcissiflora*: Makino, T., 1926n, 1929w.—Schepczinskii, N., 1912.  
*nivalis*: Maund, B., 1849a.  
*obtusiloba*: Craib, W. G., 1915c.  
*reflexa*: Sifuzev, P. V., 1923.  
*uralensis*: Becherer, A., 1931b.
- Anemonopsis**: Baillon, H., 1867b.—Hooker, J. D., 1879b (*macrophylla*).—Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).—Noter, R. de, 1909 (*macrophylla*).—Rudolph, J., 1912 (*macrophylla*).
- Aquilegia**: Baker, J. G., 1878b (monogr.).—Borbás, V. von, 1882 (syst.).—Brühl, P., 1892 (revis.).—Irving, W., 1901.—Kuzeneva, O. I., 1920a (*flabellata*).—Léveillé, H., 1905a (*henryi*).—Morren, C., 1854a (monogr.).—Neubert, W., 1851b (*jucunda*).—Rapaics, R., 1909 (revis.).—Regel, E., 1860e, 1860p (*glandulosa*, *sibirica*).—Schischkin, B. K., 1927b (*borodini*).—Sprague, T. A., 1911a (*flabellata*).—Sprague, T. A., and Hutchinson, J., 1921 (*ecalcarrata*).—Takeda, H., 1910f (Japan).
- Asteropyrum**: Schepczinskii, N., 1924b (*hederaefolia*).
- Atragene**: Regel, E., 1870c (*alpina*); 1870d (*clematidota*).—Willie, N., 1917a (*sibirica*). [See also under *Clematis*.]
- Beesia**: Balfour, I. B., and Smith, W. W., 1915 (n. gen.).
- Calathodes**: Oliver, D., 1890g.
- Callianthemum**: Nakai, T., and Hara, H., 1934 (n. spp. Jap.).—Tatewaki, M., 1928g (n. spp. Jap.).—Witasek, J., 1899 (syst.).
- Caltha**: Duthie, J. F., 1905c (*elata*).—Huth, E., 1892d (monogr.).—Schepczinskii, N., 1921b (n. spp.).
- Cimicifuga**: Boynton, K. R., 1917b (*simplex*).—Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).—Irving, W., 1905 (*simplex*).—Lesser, R., 1927 (*japonica*).—Makino, T., 1897h (key Jap. spp.).—Munesada, T., 1931 (*foetida*).—Oliver, D., 1888g (*calthaeifolia*).—Planchon, J. E., 1877d (*japonica*).—Takeda, H., 1910f (Jap. spp.).—[Wood, M. J., 1930h (*simplex*).
- Clematis**: Anonymous, 1905y (hardy spp.).—Bean, W. J., 1897f (hardy spp.); 1924b (*rehderiana*, affin.).—Burvenich, F., 1880b (cult. spp.).—Courtois, F., 1925 (Anhui).—Decaisne, J., 1877b (n. spp.); 1881, 1883 (revis. group *Tubuleuses*).—Delépine, 1877.—Dombrian, H. H., 1868a (hort.).—Forbes, F. B., 1884c (Chin. spp.).—Fortune, R., 1864d (Fortune's Jap. spp.).—Goldring, W., 1896b (non-climbing herbs).—Hemsley, W. B., 1877d (cult. spp.).—Henry, A., 1902b (wild forms).—Jackman, A. G., 1915 (cult. spp.).—Jarrett, V. H. C., 1936 (Hongkong).—Jouin, E., 1907 (hardy spp. Germany).—Kuntze, O., 1885, 1887 (monogr.).—Lavallée, A., 1884 (large-fl. spp.).—Le Bêle, J., 1877-83.—Makino, T., 1897j (Jap. spp.).—Markham, E., 1935 (cult. spp.).—Moore, T., and Jackman, G., 1872 (cult. spp.).—Morren, E., 1877b (hybrids).—Mottet, S., 1899c (cult. spp.).—Osborn, A., 1923k (cult. spp.); 1925b (wild spp.).—P'ei, Chien, 1936b (Chin. spp.).—Russell, J. L., 1933 (cult. spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1904b (cult. spp.).—Springarn, J. E., 1936 (cult. Jap. spp.). [See also under *Atragene*.]
- aethusaefolia*: Anonymous, 1874h.—Hooker, J. D., 1881b.—Regel, E., 1861k, 1861x.  
*alpina*: Bean, W. J., 1900f.—Mottet, S., 1915a.  
*apūfolia*: Bean, W. J., 1929d.  
*armandi*: Anonymous, 1905f.—Beckett, E., 1913b.—Mottet, S., 1913b, 1921c.—P'ei, Chien, 1935c.—Sprague, T. A., 1914f.—Thiselton-Dyer, W. T., 1927.  
*biondiana*: Pavolini, A. F., 1907.—P'ei, Chien, 1935c.  
*brevicaudata*: Sargent, C. S., 1892b.  
*buchaniana*: Bois, D., 1901.—Henry, L., 1905.—Mottet, S., 1926b.  
*caerulea*. See *C. coerulea*.  
*chinensis*: Hisauchi, K., 1933b, 1933c.  
*chrysocoma*: Sprague, T. A., 1911c.  
*coerulea*: B., G., 1839.—Hooker, W. J., 1842c.—Lindley, J., 1837b.—Morren, C., 1837a.—Paxton, J., 1838d.  
*dauidiana*: Anonymous, 1885e.—Martinet, H., 1894.—Verlot, B., 1867.  
*fargesii*: Hutchinson, J., 1917c.  
*flamula*: Carrière, E. A., 1874p.  
*florida*: Andrews, H. C., 1804c.—Borie, V., 1856b.—Cels, A., and Cels, F., 1838.—Dupuis, A., 1856b.—Fortune, R., 1864d.—Henry, A., 1902b.—Lindley, J., 1838b.—Maund, B., 1848d.—Morren, C., 1834a.—Planchon, J. E., 1849a.—Siebold, P. F. von, 1854.—Sims, J., 1805a.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1854i.—West, 1841.  
*formosana*: Kuntze, O., 1890.  
*forrestii*: Wilkie, D., 1931a.  
*fortunei*: Anonymous, 1863e.—Dombrain, H. H., 1864b.—Fortune, R., 1864d.—Moore, T., 1863b.—Van Houtte, L., 1862-65d.  
*fusca*: Nakai, T., 1936m.—Regel, E., 1864h.  
*grata*: Osborn, A., 1914d.  
*hakonensis*: Anonymous, 1884c.  
*henryi*: Oliver, D., 1889e.  
*heracleaefolia*: Findlay, R., 1927.—Kuntze, O., 1887.  
*hookeri*: Hooker, J. D., 1885d.  
*ianthina*: Nakai, T., 1936m.  
*integrifolia*: Goldring, W., 1896b.  
*jackmanni*: Anonymous, 1884c.—Dombrain, H. H., 1865c.—Goldring, W., 1882c.  
*kweichowensis*: P'ei, Chien, 1934b.  
*lanuginosa*: Dombrain, H. H., 1866e.—Gouas, L., 1857.—Hérinco, F., 1855a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854c, 1854d.—Morren, C., 1854c.—Planchon, J. E., 1853c, 1856c.  
*laxipaniculata*: P'ei, Chien, 1936b.  
*leiocarpa*: Oliver, D., 1886b.  
*macropetala*: Cox, E. H. M., 1930d.—Stapf, O., 1928e.  
*mandshurica*: Morel, F., 1909.  
*meyeniana*: Hooker, J. D., 1903h.—Mottet, S., 1913b.—Sprague, T. A., 1916c.  
*montana*: Mottet, S., 1913f, 1922d.—Sprague, T. A., 1911b.—Wilson, E. H., 1905b.  
*napaulensis*: Stapf, O., 1925c.  
*nutans*: Anonymous, 1911n, 1931e.  
*orientalis*: Hooker, J. D., 1900b.



**Clematis** (continued).

- paniculata*: Jensen, H., 1925.—Makino, T., 1929ee.—Mottet, S., 1902a.—Sargent, C. S., 1890g.  
*patens*: Anonymous, 1864b.—Borie, V., 1856a.—Carrière, E. A., 1855c.—Dupuis, A., 1856a.—Henry, A., 1902b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854e, 1855e.—Naudin, C., 1855b.—Planchon, J. E., 1854d.—Van Houtte, L., 1852-53a, 1856a.  
*pavoliniana*: Hudson, J., 1920.—Sprague, T. A., 1916a.  
*pterantha*: Dunn, S. T., 1901c.  
*quinquefoliata*: Hutchinson, J., 1907b.  
*ranunculoides*: Harrow, R. L., 1930a.—Stapf, O., 1933l.  
*recta*: Kuntze, O., 1887.  
*reginae*: Dombrain, H. H., 1864c.  
*rehderiana*: Bean, W. J., 1924b.—[Forsyth, A. G.], 1927b.—Mottet, S., 1926b.—[Wood, M. J.] 1930j.  
*rubella*: Dombrain, H. H., 1866e.  
*rubifolia*: Wright, C. H., 1930a.  
*rubro-violacea*: Dombrain, H. H., 1865a.  
*savatierei*: Franchet, A., 1881.  
*sieboldii*: Goldring, W., 1882c.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1839b.—Paxton, J., 1838c.  
*sophia*: Hérincq, F., 1854a.  
*spooneri*: Mottet, S., 1922d.  
*stans*: Hooker, J. D., 1835e.—Regel, E., 1870g.  
*tangutica*: Anonymous, 1925c.—Morel, F., 1903.  
*tubulosa*: Groenland, J., 1858a.—Hooker, J. D., 1835d.—Hooker, W. J., 1846c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847b.—Morren, C., 1847e.—Paxton, J., 1848c.  
*uncinata*: Sprague, T. A., 1915a.  
*urophylla*: Franchet, A., 1884b.  
**Coptis**: Burkill, I. H., 1909 (syst.).—Franchet, A., 1897d (distrib.).—Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).—Irving, W., 1919c (*brachypetala, orientalis*).  
**Delphinium**: Franchet, A., 1893b, 1893c (Chin. spp.).—Huth, E., 1895 (monogr.).—Kausser, A., 1932 (cult. spp.).—Kuan, K'o-chien, 1935 (taxon. Chin. spp.).—Philipps, G. A., 1933 (hort. syst.).—Reichenbach, H. G. L., 1823-27 (illus.).—Wilde, E. I., 1932 (hist., distrib.).  
*anthriscifolium*: Franchet, A., 1882b.—Hance, H. F., 1868i.  
*brunonianum*: Arnold, R. E., 1930.—Hooker, W. J., 1864b.  
*calleryi*: Franchet, A., 1882b.  
*chinense*: Loddiges, C., 1817e.—Maund, B., 1847a.  
*grandiflorum*: Ker, J. B., 1820i.  
*inconspicuum*: Sergievskaja, L., 1930.  
*likiangense*: Forrest, G., 1916c.—[Wood, M.], 1930e.  
*maackianum*: Regel, E., 1861m, 1861z.  
*pellucidum*: Busch, N. A., 1905.  
*potanini*: Huth, E., 1893a.  
*pylzewi*: Regel, E., 1876f.—Stapf, O., 1919a.  
*savatierei*: Franchet, A., 1882b.  
*szechuanicum*: Ulbrich, E., 1916.  
*tanguticum*: Huth, E., 1893a.  
*vitifolium*: Finet, E. A., and Gagnepain, F., 1906.  
**Eranthis**: Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).—Makino, T., 1904d (*pinatifida*).—Schipczinskii, N., 1923b (crit.).  
**Glaucidium**: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1936a (*palmatum*).—Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).—Kumazawa, M., 1930a, 1930c (structure, allies).  
**Hamadryas**: Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).  
**Hepatica**: Hemsley, W. B., 1887a (hort.).  
**Hydrastis**: Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).—Kumazawa, M., 1930c (crit.).  
**Isopyrum**: Drummond, J. R., and Hutchinson, J., 1920 (revis.).—Forrest, G., 1911c (*grandiflorum*).—Franchet, A., 1897d (taxon., distrib.).—Lempe, F., 1935b (*grandiflorum*).—Léveillé, H., 1905a (*henryi*).—Makino, T., 1897f (Jap. spp.).—Oliver, D., 1888f (*henryi*).—Ulbrich, E., 1905b (n. spp.); 1925 (key, Isopyreae).  
**Knowltonia**: Huth, E., 1891 (revis.).  
**Megaleranthus**: Ohwi, J., 1935d (n. gen.).  
**Myosurus**: Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).  
**Nigella**: Terracciano, A., 1897-98 (monogr.).  
**Oxygraphis kawakamii**: Nakai, T., 1920m.  
**Paeonia**: Anderson, G., 1818 (monogr.).—André, E., 1884d, 1889e (syst.).—Anonymous, 1889h.—Baker, J. G., 1884 (syst.).—Cibot, Père, 1788c.—Harding, A., 1917 (hort. handbook).—Hoffmann, J., 1848 (transl. from Chin.).—Huth, E., 1892a (monogr.).—K., D., 1886d (hort.).—Komarov, V. L., 1921a ("New Chin. pl.").—Kumazawa, M., 1935 (histol., affn.).—Lynch, R. I., 1890 (synop.).—Miyazawa, B., 1932 (Japan).—Poiteau, A., 1839b (rev. woody spp.).—Saunders, A. P., 1931, 1934 (photog. cult.

- spp.).—Schipczinskii, N., 1921a (synop.).—Schneider, C. K., 1914b.—Stern, F. C., 1931a.  
*albiflora*: Anonymous, 1924k.—Hooker, W. J., 1829a.—K., D., 1886d.—Ker, J. B., 1815f, 1820j, 1822e.—Kimura, Yūshirō (and Nagamachi, T.), 1933-35.—Lindley, J., 1831c.—Makino, T., 1928hh.—Miyazawa, B., 1930.—Sabine, J., 1817.  
*arborea*: Poiteau, A., 1839a.  
*beresowskii*: Komarov, V. L., 1921a.  
*bifurcata*: Schipczinskii, N., 1920.  
*delavayi*: Arnott, S., 1908.—Ball, C. F., 1913.—Grove, A., 1920d.—Labroy, O., 1906.  
*edulis*: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1830c.—Maund, B., 1831a, 1834.—Sims, J., 1815f.  
*forrestii*: Arnold, R. E., 1929c.  
*japonica*: Takeda, H., 1910e, 1926b.—Yamada, Hanjirō, 1928.  
*lutea*: Anonymous, 1903d.—Hooker, J. D., 1901f.—Lemoine, G., 1903.  
*moutan* ("tree paeony"): Anonymous, 1903a.—Döll, 1858.—Farrer, R. J., 1910a.—Fortune, R., 1880b.—Goldring, W., 1887.—J., E., 1897b.—Jacquin, J. F., 1833.—Ker, J. B., 1819d.—Loddiges, C., 1821d, 1825b.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1817h.—Maund, B., 1829b.—Morren, C., 1836.—Sabine, J., 1826c.—Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1858a.—Sims, J., 1808b.—Yashiroda, K., 1929d.  
*obovata*: André, E., 1899e.—Takeda, H., 1926b.—Yamada, Hanjirō, 1928.  
*potanini*: Komarov, V. L., 1921a.  
*sinensis*: Poiteau, A., 1836.  
*suffruticosa*: Andrews, H. C., 1804b.—Makino, T., 1928ii.—Matsuda, S., 1916d.  
*trollioides*: Stern, F. C., 1931b.  
*veitchii*: Arnold, R. E., 1929a.—Irving, W., 1909b, 1927.—Lynch, R. I., 1909a.—Mottet, S., 1914b.  
*whitleyi*: Anonymous, 1889h.  
*willmottiae*: Stapf, O., 1916a.  
**Paraquilegia**: Anonymous, 1936c (*grandiflora*).—Lempe, F., 1935b (*anemonoides*).—Schipczinskii, N., 1924b (transf.).  
**Pityrospora acerinum**: Planchon, J. E., 1877d.—Siebold, P. F. von, and Vriese, W. H. de, 1858b.  
**Pulsatilla**: Krylov, P. N., and Sergievskaja, L., 1930 (*turczanovii*).—Makino, T., 1931k (*patens*).—Stapf, O., 1925j (*regeliana*). [See also *Anemone*.]  
**Ranunculus**: Hiern, W. P., 1871 (sect. *Batrachium*).—Kumazawa, M., 1930b (Jap. spp.).—Migō, H., 1934-37 (se. China).—Ovczinnikov, P. N., 1922b (new spp.).  
*acris*: Makino, T., 1916e.—Nakai, T., 1920n.  
*aquatilis*: Makino, T., 1928e.  
*arcuans* and *brachyrhynchus*: Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1916.  
*bungei*: Hiern, W. P., 1871.  
*chinensis*: Makino, T., 1928nn.  
*cymbalaria*: Nordhagen, R., 1916.  
*hydrophilus*: Hiern, W. P., 1871.  
*involutcratus*: Hemsley, W. B., 1899b.  
*meinshausenii*: Ovczinnikov, P. N., 1935.  
*mirissimus*: Hisauchi, K., 1935c.  
*pennsylvanicus*: Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1916.—Nakai, T., 1913g.  
*plantaginifolius*: Murray, J. A., 1778.  
*platyspermus*: Ovczinnikov, P. N., 1935.  
*quelapaertensis*: Nakai, T., 1913g.  
*regelianus*: Ovczinnikov, P. N., 1935.  
*sulphureus*: Yazawa, K., 1905b.  
*tanakae*: Tanaka, K., 1903e.  
**Schlagintweitella**: Ulbrich, E., 1929-35 (n. gen.).  
**Semiaquilegia**: Boothman, H. S., 1930a ("Spurless columbines").—Hutchinson, J., 1935a (*ecalcarata*).—Schipczinskii, N., 1924b (transf.).—Sprague, T. A., and Hutchinson, J., 1921 (transf. from *Aquilegia*).  
**Souliea**: Franchet, A., 1898d (n. gen.).  
**Thalictrum**: Heydenreich, K., 1924 (hort.).—Irving, W., 1924b.—Leocoyer, C. J., 1875, 1885 (syst.).—Mallett, G. B., 1907a (hort.).—Masamune, G., 1934b (n. spp. Formosa).—Metcalf, F. P., 1935c (Kwangtung).—Mottet, S., 1915c.—Regel, E., 1861b (Russ. spp.).—Takeda, H., 1910f (Jap. spp.).  
*chionophyllum*: Maekawa, F., 1934.  
*coratense*: Matsumura, J., 1895d.  
*delavayi*: Anonymous, 1890f.—Hooker, J. D., 1890i.—Mallett, G. B., 1905.  
*dipterocarpum*: Anonymous, 1908f, 1909f, 1917f.—Kache, P., 1913a.—Mottet, S., 1915c.  
*ichangense*: Oliver, D., 1888n.

- macrostigma*: Finet, E. A., and Gagnepain, F., 1906.  
*microgynum*: Oliver, D., 1880o.  
**Trautvetteria**: Huth, E., 1892b (revis.).  
**Trollius**: Briscoe, T. W., 1928 (*yunnanensis*).—Craib, W. G., 1914g (*chinesis*).—Huth, E., 1892c (revis.).—Maekawa, F., 1936h (*japonicus*).—Makino, T., 1897h (key, Japan); 1929w (*patulus*).—Masamune, G., 1934b (n. spp. Formosa).—Mottet, S., 1918 (*ledebourii*, *pumilus*).—Regel, E., 1857d (*alticus*); 1863h (*asiaticus*).—Schipczinskii, N., 1923a (n. spp.); 1924a (phylog., distrib.).—Stapf, O., 1928f (key, *yunnanensis*).  
**Urophyssa**: Ulbrich, E., 1929-35 (n. spp.).

## RHAMNACEAE

- Brongniart, A., 1826 (nat. hist., med. value).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1825c (monogr.).—Matsumura, J., 1898a (Formosa, Liu Kiu Is.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1866b (crit.).—Schneider, C. K., 1914a (Wilson's coll.).  
**Berchemiella**: Nakai, T., 1923a (n. gen.).  
**Chaydaia**: Nakai, T., 1923a (transf. to *Berchemiella*).  
**Hovenia**: Hornstedt, C. F., 1781 (n. gen.).  
*dulcis*: Hance, H. F., 1868t.—Philippe, M., 1864.—Rozanov, B. S., 1935.—Sims, J., 1822d.  
**Rhamnus**: Fortune, R., 1837b, 1857c (dye spp.).—Decaisne, J., 1857 (dye spp.).—Henley, T. F., 1851 (dye spp.).—Prain, D., 1890c (dye spp.).—Regel, E., 1873-76 (revis.).—Rondot, N., 1858a (dye spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1908b (crit., n. spp.).  
*chlorophorus*: Decaisne, J., 1857.  
*crenatus*: Sargent, C. S., 1896f.  
*cavaleriei*: Fedde, F., 1911c.  
*chlorophorus*: Decaisne, J., 1857.  
*davuricus*: Wilson, E. H., 1920a.  
*formosanus*: Matsumura, J., 1898a.  
*fortunatus*: Linnaeus, C., 1756.  
*globosus*: T'ang, T., 1931a.  
*heterophyllus*: Oliver, D., 1888k.  
*lineatus*: Linnaeus, C., 1756.  
*liukuensis*: Koidzumi, G., 1935d.  
*leveilleanus*: Fedde, F., 1911c.  
*oreigenes*: Matsuda, S., 1914g.—Hance, H. F., 1869f.  
*songoricus*: Gontscharov, N. T., 1936.  
*tinctorius*: Henley, T. F., 1851.  
*utilis*: Decaisne, J., 1857.—Hanbury, D., 1856.—Hélot, [L.], 1857.—Quin, C. W., 1878.  
**Sageretia**: Drummond, J. R., and Sprague, T. A., 1914 (crit.).—Oliver, D., 1887p (*ferruginea*).  
**Ventilago**: Benthams, G., 1860b (syst.).  
**Zizyphus**: Dupuis, A., 1859b.—Jarry-Desloges, R., 1931 (descr. fruits).—Thomas, C. C., 1924 ("Chin. jujube").—Wu, Kêng-min, and Chang, K'uei-chih, 1932 (Chekiang).

## RHIZOPHORACEAE

- Benthams, G., 1858 (synop. Legnotideae).—Döderlein, L., 1881a (Japan).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1899d, 1899e (Japan).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1932a (Formosa).—Sasaki, S., 1912b (Formosa).—Walker-Arnott, G. A., 1838 (revis.).  
**Kandelia** *rheedii*: Itô, Tokutarô, 1899e.—Masamune, G., 1930c.—Saida, K., 1889.—Sasaki, S., 1923a.—Shimada, Y., 1924.  
**Rhizophora**: Salvoza, F. M., 1936 (monogr.).

## RHOIPTLEACEAE

- Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1932 (n. fam., **Rhoiptelea**).—Koidzumi, G., 1935h (indig. Chin. fam.).—T'ang, Yao, 1932a (wood anat.).

## ROSACEAE

- Bolle, F., 1933 (rev. gen. aff. *Geum*).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1825g (monogr.).—Cardot, J., 1916-18 (n. spp.).—Gandoger, M., 1916 (key all spp.).—Juel, H. O., 1918b (phylog., anat.).—Koidzumi, G., 1909 (syst.); 1909-12 (n. spp. Japan); 1913e (synop. Jap. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1908a (n. spp. China).—Masters, M. T., 1879c (key to *Spiraea*, aff.).—Rehder, A., 1915a (Wilson's coll.).—Trattinnick, L., 1923-24 (monogr.).—Ugolini, G., 1896 (edible spp.). [See also Pomaceae.]  
**Agrimonia**: Focke, W. O., 1897a (crit.).—Meyer, C. A., 1842a (monogr.).

- Alchemilla**: Juzépczuk, S. V., 1932 (Siber. spp.); 1937a (*retropilosa*).—Koidzumi, H., 1924c (*vulgaris*).—Murbeck, S., 1915 (taxon. sect.).  
**Amelanchier**: Cardot, J., 1922.—Wilson, E. H., 1912f.  
**Amygdalopsis** *lindleyi*: (= *Prunus triloba*) Carrière, E. A., 1862a, 1862-65.—Pynaert, E., 1892b.  
**Amygdalus**. See *Prunus*.  
**Armeniaca**. See *Prunus*.  
**Cerasus**. See *Prunus*.  
**Chaenomeles**: Nakai, T., 1911-35, 1929c (Japan).  
*alba*: Carrière, E. A., 1876i.  
*cardinalis*: Nakai, T., 1918h.  
*cathayensis*: Leroy, C., 1924.  
[See also *Cydonia*.]  
*eugenoides*: Nakai, T., 1920o.  
*japonica*: André, E., 1894c.—Anonymous, 1848.—Carrière, E. A., 1872m.—Lebas, [E.], 1868.—Legendre, C., 1901.  
[See also *Cydonia japonica* and *Pyrus japonica*.]  
*maulei*. See *Cydonia maulei*.  
**Chamaerhodos**: Bunge, A., 1843a, 1843b (revis.).—Muravieva, O. A., 1928 (revis.).—Zinserling, G., 1921 (*trifida*).  
**Coluria**: Evans, W. E., 1925b (revis.).  
**Cotoneaster**: Anonymous, 1903b, 1935-36a (n. spp.).—Arnold, R. E., 1925.—Bauer, G., 1933 (taxon. cult. spp.).—Bean, W. J., 1899c, 1930e.—Decaisne, J., 1877b (n. spp.).—Johnson, A. T., 1922 (hort.).—Osborn, A., 1923g (cult. spp.).—Pucci, A., 1900 (rev. cult. spp.).—Regel, E., 1873a (crit.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1912a (Wilson's coll.).—Teuscher, H., 1930 (crit.).—[Wood, M.], 1930s (dwarf spp.).—Zabel, H., 1897, 1898 (revis.).  
*ambigua*: Stapf, O., 1926l.  
*amoena*: Wilson, E. H., 1912a.  
*angustifolia*: Bean, W. J., 1905b.—Gumbleton, W. E., 1905b.—Masters, M. T., 1904a.  
*bacillaris*: Anonymous, 1914d.  
*dammeri*: Schneider, C. K., 1929d.  
*dielsiana*: Mulligan, B. O., 1928.  
*franchetii*: Bois, D., 1902, 1907.—Stapf, O., 1914d.  
*glaucophylla*: Stapf, O., 1929a.  
*harroviana*: Wilson, E. H., 1912a.  
*hebeophylla*: Marquand, C. V. B., 1935b.  
*henryana*: Mottet, S., 1919b.  
*horizontalis*: André, E., 1885a, 1889d.—Bean, W. J., 1902b.  
*humifusa*: Creasy, L. B., 1929d.  
*lactea*: Marquand, C. V. B., 1936a.  
*moupinensis*: Stapf, O., 1909b.  
*multiflora*: Späth, L., 1925.  
*nitidifolia*: Marquand, C. V. B., 1930a.  
*pannosa*: Anonymous, 1924a.—Bean, W. J., 1915b.—Bois, D., 1907.—Grosdemange, C., 1902.  
*praecox*: Luyken, O., 1931a.—Meunissier, A., 1931.  
*reflexa*: André, E., 1892e.—Carrière, E. A., 1871e.  
*rugosa*: Weathers, J., 1909b.  
*salicifolia*: Anonymous, 1914d.—Bean, W. J., 1917a.—Gibbs, V., 1921.—Stapf, O., 1924c.  
*serotina*: Hutchinson, J., 1920f.  
*turbinata*: Craib, W. G., 1914b.—Fraser, J., 1930a.  
**Crataegosorbus**: Koidzumi, G., 1933b (crit.).  
**Crataegus**: Bean, W. J., 1897a.—Koch, K., 1853, 1862a.—Lange, J. [M. C.], 1897 (revis. Danish cult. spp.).—Regel, E., 1871a (revis.).—Sargent, C. S., 1912 (Wilson's coll.).  
*glabra*: Loddiges, C., 1818h.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1827e.—Sims, J., 1819g.  
*indica*: Sims, J., 1815b.  
*pinnatifida*: Brown, N. E., 1886.—Henry, L., 1901.—Hsing, Hsi-yung, 1936.—Regel, E., 1862j, 1862y.  
*sinensis*: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1820c.  
**Cydonia**: B., 1904h (fruiting quinces).—Bean, W. J., 1903c.—Kordon, R. J., 1934 (monogr.).—Lacouperie, Terrien de, 1893b (Introd. into China).  
*cathayensis*: Anonymous, 1927e.—Bean, W. J., 1930d.—Hemsley, W. B., 1900o.—Hickel, R., 1931b.  
[See also *Chaenomeles cathayensis*.]  
*chinensis*. See *sinensis*.  
*delavayi*: Cardot, J., 1918-19.  
*japonica*: Anonymous, 1855c, 1862e, 1878l.—Beckett, E., 1919a.—Goldring, W., 1891b.—Grignan, G. T., 1903.—Hérincoq, F., 1852c.—Koch, K., 1861b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1856b.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1817a.—Massé, A., 1850.—Planchon, J. E., 1849b.—Van Houtte, L., 1859-61a. [See also under *Chaenomeles*.]

**Cydonia** (continued).

- maulei*: Goldring, W., 1891b.—Mottet, S., 1911b.  
[See also *Pyrus maulei*.]  
*sargentii*: Anonymous, 1903m.  
*sinensis*: André, E., 1889b.—Burgerstein, A., 1901.—Goldring, W., 1891b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1899p, 1904k.—Hickel, R., 1931b.—Lindley, J., 1825f.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1817d.—Thouin, A., 1812.  
**Dalibardia ternata**: Stephan, F. [C. F.], 1806.  
**Dichotomanthes**: Hemsley, W. B., 1900n (*tristaniae* carpa).—Koidzumi, G., 1936g (syst. position).  
**Dryas**: Honda, M., 1932c (*tschonokii*).—Juzepczuk, S. V., 1920 (*grandis*).—1929 (syst.).—Okuyama, S., 1934d (*octopetala*).—Yazawa, K., 1897 (*octopetala*).  
**Eriobotrya**: Cardot, J., 1916-20 (n. spp.); 1919a (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1924e (revis.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1912d (Wilson's coll.).  
*japonica*: Anonymous, 1889j.—Chabaud, D., 1911.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1843.—Perrone, P., 1931.—Sprenger, C., 1891.—Thümen, F., von, 1885.—Vauvel, L., 1870.—Vilmorin, [J. M.] P. L. de, 1912.  
[See also *Photinia japonica*.]  
**Exochorda**: Chenault, L., 1914b (hort.).—Grosdemange, C., 1896 (hort.).—Rehder, A., 1913e (Wilson's coll.).  
*grandiflora*: Anonymous, 1881b, 1890c.—André, E., 1889a.—Chenault, L., 1914b.—Grosdemange, C., 1896.—Hemsley, W. B., 1877a.—Herincq, F., 1867.—Lindley, J., 1858c.—Späth, L., 1898b.  
*serratifolia*: Moore, S. Le M., 1878.  
*wilsonii*: Arnold, R. E., 1927a.  
**Filipendula rufinervis**: Nakai, T., 1918g.  
**Fragaria**: Lozina-Lozinskaja, A. S., 1926 (revis.).—Makino, T., 1911c (*nipponica*).—Rozanova, M. A., 1934a (crit.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929e (*orientalis* in Manch.).  
**Geum**: Bolle, F., 1933 (monogr.).—Evans, W. E., 1923 (var. of *elatum*).—Fischer, F. E. L., 1809a (revis.).—Focke, W. O., 1905 (*japonicum*, *macrophyllum*).—Makino, T., 1926y (*pentapetalum*).—Meyer, C. A., 1846a (revis.).—Scheutz, N. J., 1870 (monogr.).—Yazawa, K., 1897 (compar. with *Dryas*).  
**Kerria**: Focke, W. O., 1892b (crit.).  
*japonica*: Anonymous, 1865b, 1928h.—Bean, W. J., 1900e.—Briot, 1869.—Dombroin, H. H., 1866c.—Fernald, M. L., 1931b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1862d.—Lindley, J., 1836f.—Morren, E., 1867b.  
**Maddenia**: Koehne, E., 1911b (Wilson's coll.).  
**Malus**: Anonymous, 1919a ("Asiatic crab-apples").—Asami, Y., 1925o, 1929 (crit.).—B., 1904f ("Flowering crabs").—Carrière, E. A., 1872i, 1881e, 1882a (crit.); 1883a (monogr.).—Chevalier, A., 1920a, 1920b (s. China spp.).—Koidzumi, G., 1917f, 1934e (synop.).—Pashkevich, V. V., 1929 (origin of apples).—Rehder, A., 1915a (Wilson's coll.).—Seeliger, R., 1934 (crit.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manchuria).—Van Eseltine, G. P., 1933 (crit.); 1934.  
*baccata*: Hooker, J. D., 1874b.—Lefevre, E., 1932.—Regel, E., 1862i, 1862x.—Van Houtte, L., 1873d.  
*floribunda*: Anonymous, 1871c.—Burvenich, F., 1880a.—Carrière, E. A., 1871h.—Desportes, B., 1866.—Koch, K., 1865b.—Neubert, W., 1865.—Van Houtte, L., 1862-65f.  
[See also *Pyrus floribunda*.]  
*formosana*: Kawakami, T., 1911b.  
*halliana*: Nash, G. V., 1919c.  
*manchurica*: Skvortzov, B. V., 1929h.  
*micromalus*: Fulling, E. H., 1927.  
*prunifolia*: Hooker, J. D., 1875a.—Regel, E., 1862i, 1862x.  
*pumila*: See *Pyrus malus*.  
*ringo*: Carrière, E. A., 1874f.  
*sargentii*: Anonymous, 1935-36a.—Bean, W. J., 1918b.  
[See also *Pyrus sargentii*.]  
*sieboldii*: Regel, E., Rach, L., and Herder, F. von, 1859b.  
*spectabilis*: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1817b.  
[See also *Pyrus spectabilis*.]  
*toringo*: Carrière, E. A., 1871c.—Siebold & Co., 1856.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1856b.  
*toringoides*: Stapf, O., 1923a.  
*yunnanensis*: See *Pyrus yunnanensis*.  
**Mespilus**: Ker, J. B., 1819c (*japonica*).—Koch, K., 1863, 1862a (crit.).—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1820a (*japonica*).  
**Micromeles**: Koehne, E., 1892, 1902a (*alnifolia*).—Nakai, T., 1935i (congeneric with *Sorbus*).—Schneider, C. K., 1906-07

- (n. spp.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22 (*alnifolia*).—Stapf, O., 1910c (*caloneura*).  
[See also *Sorbus*.]  
**Neillia**: Dunn, S. T., 1912b (*millsii*).—Mottet, S., 1919a (bot.).—Nakai, T., 1912c (*uekii*).—Oliver, D., 1886f (*sinensis*).—Rehder, A., 1913a (Wilson's coll.).  
**Osteomeles**: Cardot, J., 1922 (crit.).—Fitzherbert, S., 1911a (*anthyllidifolia*).—Grosdemange, C., 1897 (*anthyllidifolia*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1900m (*subrotunda*).—Hooker, J. D., 1894c (*anthyllidifolia*).—Pike, A. V., 1936 (*schwerinae*).—Wilson, E. H., 1912e (Wilson's coll.).  
**Parageum calthaeifolium**: Hara, H., 1936e.  
**Parinarium**: Cardot, J., 1922 (crit.).  
**Pentactina rupicola**: Wilson, E. H., 1923e.  
**Persica**: See *Prunus*.  
**Photinia**: Cardot, J., 1916-20 (n. spp.); 1919b (sect. *Euphotinia*).—1920 (sect. *Pourthiaea*).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1912b (Wilson's coll.).—Schneider, C. K., 1906-07 (n. spp.).  
*dauidiana*: Stapf, O., 1924i.  
*japonica*: B., 1905g.—Tamura, T., 1900.  
[See also *Eriobotrya japonica*.]  
*prionophylla*: Stapf, O., 1928b.  
*serrulata*: Anonymous, 1885b.  
*villosa*: Sargent, C. S., 1888a, 1891d.  
**Physocarpus**: Mottet, S., 1919a.  
**Pirus**: See *Pyrus*.  
**Plagiospermum sinense**: Grignani, G. T., 1904a.—Masters, M. T., 1907a.—Mottet, S., 1907h.—Oliver, D., 1886a.—Purpus, A., 1903.—Stapf, O., 1917b.—Zaushkevich, N. N., 1925b.  
**Potentilla**: Fedtschenko, O. A., and Fedtschenko, B. A., 1899b (Turkestan spp.).—Lehmann, J. G. C., 1820, 1835 (monogr.); 1856 (revis.).—Melchior, H., and Stroh, G., 1933 (Chin. spp.).—Nestler, C. G., 1816 (monogr.).—Pavlov, N. V., 1926a (Mongol. spp.).—Takeda, H., 1911f (Far East. spp.).—Wales, N., 1928 (shrubby spp.).—Wolf, T., 1908 (monogr.).  
*chinensis*: Nakai, T., 1935j.  
*concolor*: Rolfe, R. A., 1908a.  
*davurica*: Jesson, E. M., 1915.  
*fragarioides*: Takeda, H., 1911f.  
*fruticosa*: Regel, E., 1860b, 1863k.—Komarov, V. L., 1909.  
*glabra*: Regel, E., 1860a.  
*matsuokana*: Tanaka, K., 1903a.  
*megalantha*: Takeda, H., 1911f.  
*mongolica*: Polynov, B. B., and Krascheninnikov, H. M., 1926.  
*micrandra*: Koehne, E., 1896d.  
*pennsylvanica*: Regel, E., 1866s.  
*salesoviana*: Stephan, F. [C. F.], 1809.  
*tanacetifolia*: Pavlov, N. V., 1926a.  
*veitchii*: Wilson, E. H., 1911b.  
**Poterium obtusum**: [Forsyth, A. G.], 1927a.—Irving, W., 1916.  
—[Macself, A. J.], 1926.  
**Pourthiaea villosa**: Stapf, O., 1932d.  
**Prinsepia sinensis**: Voeikov, A. D., 1932.  
**Prunus**: André, E., 1890b (*Prunopsis*, sect. nov.).—Anonymous, 1904c ("The almond").—Bailey, L. H., 1896, 1897, 1899 (Jap. plums).—Bean, W. J., 1896j, 1896l, 1898g, 1900b.—Carrière, E. A., 1853c ("Pêcher d'Ispaham").—Chevalier, A., 1920a, 1920b (*Amygdalus*, *Persica* in s. China).—Cibot, P., 1786a (Chin. peaches).—Cleyer, A., 1695d.—Goeze, E., 1911a (rev. cult. spp.).—Gordon, G., 1876d (double-fl. cherries).—Hance, H. F., 1878a (*Pygeum* as syn.).—Henry, L., 1892 (peaches of China).—Hisaiuchi, K., 1936a (*Laurocerasus* of Japan).—Hu, Ch'ang-ch'ih, 1931 (peaches Kiangsu, Chekiang).—Ingram, C., 1925-29, 1935 (Jap. cherries).—Inoue, J., 1917 (nomenclat. plum).—Knight, T. A., 1823 (flat peach of China).—Koehne, E., 1910a (crit.); 1910e, 1911c, 1911d (subgen. *Padus*); 1912a, 1912b, 1912f (subgen. *Cerasus*); 1912e, 1913d (n. spp.); 1912g (Wilson's coll.); 1915a (revis. sect. *Laurocerasus* in part); 1917a (Jap. cherries).—Koidzumi, G., 1912e (in Idzu); 1919a (crit.).—Kostina, K. F., 1936 (apricot).—Kostina, K. F., and Ryabov, I. N., 1932 ("Peaches Fergana Valley").—Kovalev, N. V., and Kostina, K. F., 1935 (taxon.).—Krükov, F. A., 1929, 1931 (plum. cult., econ.).—Makino, T., 1927b, 1927c, 1929b.—Masamune, G., and Suzuki, Sigeyoshi, 1936 (transf. of *Cerasus*).—Matsumura, J., 1889f (Japan).—Meyer, Kurt, 1923 (crit.).—Miyoshi, M., 1916b (monogr., Jap. spp.); 1920-28 (crit.); 1921b, 1934a (Jap. cherries); 1927a (new var.); 1934f (var. characters cherries).—Nakai,

- T., 1919d (crit.).—Notcutt, R. C., and Notcutt, R. F., 1935 (fl. cherries).—Ricker, P. L., 1917 ("New names in *Amygdalus*").—Rinaldi, Z., 1930-32 (ornam. spp.).—Russell, P., 1928, 1934 (Jap. cherries).—Sasaki, S., 1922b (Formos. cherries).—Schlechtendal, D. F. L. von, 1855 (crit. *Amygdalus*).—Schneider, C. K., 1905e (n. spp.).—Scidmore, E. R., 1924 (ornam. plums).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22, 1925i (Manchuria); 1929e (Manch. apricot).—Spach, E., 1843 (monogr. *Amygdalus*).—Tanaka, Yoshio, 1891c (cherry blossoms).—Voeikov, A. D., 1930 (Manch. peaches).—Wilson, E. H., 1916b (Jap. cherries).—Wittmack, L., 1902.
- amygdalus*: Yatabe, R., 1892c.
- apetala*: Miyoshi, M., 1934f.
- avium*: Tsêng, Mien-chih, and Shu, Tsui-hsiang, 1935. (*Amygdalus camelliaeflora*: Morren, E., 1858c.
- campanulata*: Izuka, A., 1936.—Shimada, Yaiti, 1917c.
- cantabrigiensis*: Stapf, O., 1928a.
- (*Cerasus caproniana*: Van Houtte, L., 1875d.
- cavaleriei*: Koehne, E., 1913f.
- cerasifera*: Koehne, E., 1917b.—Kostina, K. F., and Linchevsky, I. A., 1932.—Kovalev, N. V., 1934.
- cerasus*: Tsêng, Mien-chih, and Shu, Tsui-hsiang, 1935.
- davidiana*: Anonymous, 1872a, 1892e.—Bois, D., 1893c.—Carrière, E. A., 1872d, 1897c.—Henry, L., 1902a.—Korshinsky, S. I., 1901a.—N., 1898a.—Nash, G. V., 1920b.—Sargent, C. S., 1897h.—Wittmack, L., 1895a.
- dehiscens*: Anonymous, 1925f.—Johnson, A. T., 1931a.
- densifolia*: Koehne, E., 1913f.
- diversifolia*: Koehne, E., 1910e.
- domestica*: Makino, T., 1928a.
- donarium*: Koidzumi, G., 1912f.
- formosana*: Matsumura, J., 1901a.
- fukudana*: Koidzumi, G., 1933j, 1935f.
- glandulosa*: Koehne, E., 1909d, 1910g.—Moriyama, Y., 1933c.
- granatum*: Tsêng, Mien-chih, 1936d.
- hiberniflora*: Koidzumi, G., 1933j.
- humilis*: Hooker, J. D., 1894a.—Koehne, E., 1909d.
- hupehensis*: Ingram, C., 1927d.
- incisa*: Ingram, C., 1926c.—Makino, T., 1927-28.—Miyoshi, M., 1934f.—Stapf, O., 1923e.
- jamasakura*: Koidzumi, G., 1912c.
- japonica*: Anonymous, 1874g, 1888d.—Carrière, E. A., 1873l, 1876d, 1887b, 1890m.—Decaisne, J., 1852f.—Hutchinson, J., 1909d.—Ker, J. B., 1815e.—Koehne, E., 1909d, 1910c, 1910g.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1858d.—Lindley, J., 1836b.—Moriyama, Y., 1933c.—Tenore, M., 1855.
- juddii*: Anderson, E., and Rehder, A., 1935.
- kanehirai*: Hisauchi, K., 1936a.
- kansuensis*: Skeels, H. C., 1925b.
- kanzakura*: Izuka, A., 1936.
- kinusiana*: Koidzumi, G., 1918.
- lannesiana*: Anonymous, 1873c.—Carrière, E. A., 1872h, 1873h.—Makino, T., 1929b.
- maackii*: Koehne, E., 1913f.
- macrophylla*: Kariyone, T., 1928e.—Makino, T., 1929h.—Sasaki, S., 1916c.
- maximowiczii*: Bean, W. J., 1915e.
- mume*: André, E., 1890b.—Anonymous, 1901b.—Baltet, C., 1903.—Carrière, E. A., 1885g.—Dallimore, W., 1906.—Lindley, J., 1845c.—Makino, T., 1926a, 1926i, 1931j, 1932q, 1932bb.—Morren, C., 1855a.—Shimada, Y., 1920a.—Takashima, K., 1936.—Tsêng, Mien-chih, 1936g.—Vriese, W. H. de, 1854c, 1854f.—Wagner, A., 1903.
- mutabilis*: Ingram, C., 1926b, 1927c.—Miyoshi, M., 1916a, 1936c.
- nikaii*: Koidzumi, G., 1933g.
- nipponicus*: Makino, T., 1928cc.—Matsumura, J., 1901f.
- chiraensis*: Miyoshi, M., 1934b.
- padus*: Bean, W. J., 1896e.
- paniculata*: Ker, J. B., 1824b.
- paracerasus*: Koehne, E., 1909f.
- pauciflora*: Nakai, T., 1934b.
- pedunculata*: Pallas, P. S., 1793.
- pendula*: Anonymous, 1896d.—Dombrain, H. H., 1871c.—Mottet, S., 1901.—Stapf, O., 1905d.
- persica*: Anonymous, 1859b.—Asami, Y., 1929.—Bean, W. J., 1899m.—Evreinoff, V. A., 1934a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1854i, 1858b.—Neubert, W., 1855.—Planchon, J. E., 1854-55b.—Satô, Kiyooki, 1932.
- petzoldi*: Goeschke, F., 1886.
- pilosuscula*: Stapf, O., 1930e.
- potanini*: Korshinsky, S. I., 1901a.
- praecox*: Carrière, E. A., 1892d.
- pseudo-cerasus* (as species or subgenus): Anonymous, 1890b.—Bean, W. J., 1899h, 1899l.—Knight, T. A., 1827.—Koehne, E., 1902b, 1909c, 1910h.—Koidzumi, G., 1911b, 1917d.—Lindley, J., 1845b.—Lynch, R. I., 1917.—N., 1890a.—Nakai, Takenoshin, 1934b.—Sargent, C. S., 1897e.—St. Paul, U. von, 1910.—Stapf, O., 1905c.—Tsêng, Mien-chih, and Shu, Tsui-hsiang, 1935.
- pumila*: Sims, J., 1820a.—Tenore, M., 1855.
- racemosa*: Koehne, E., 1910e.
- rosaeiflora*: Anonymous, 1861b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1859b.
- sachalinensis*: Ingram, C., 1927a.—Miyoshi, M., 1934f.
- salicina*: Koehne, E., 1913c.—Satô, Kiyooki, 1932.
- sargentii*: Bean, W. J., 1914b.—Hutchinson, J., 1911c.—Russell, P., 1931e.
- sativa*: Carrière, E. A., 1861a.
- serratifolia*: Sprenger, C., 1906b.
- serrulata*: André, E., 1904d.—Ingram, C., 1926a.—Koehne, E., 1902b.—Koidzumi, G., 1915, 1916c, 1917d.—Lindley, J., 1827-28.—Makino, T., 1927a.—Miyoshi, M., 1934b, 1934f, 1936c.—Russell, P., 1931a, 1931c, 1931d, 1932a, 1932b, 1933.—Späth, L., 1902.—Stipp, G., 1932.—Unger, A., 1924.—Wagner A., 1902, 1903.
- shirataki*: Koidzumi, G., 1933g, 1933j.
- sieboldii*: Carrière, E. A., 1866d.
- silvestris*: Kostina, K. F., and Linchevsky, I. A., 1932.
- simonii*: Beckett, E., 1906.—Carrière, E. A., 1872a, 1872f, 1891d.
- sinensis*: Carrière, E. A., 1853b, 1855d, 1863c, 1874a, 1884b.
- ssiori*: Inokuma, T., and Fujioka, M., 1931.
- subhirtella*: Bean, W. J., 1903a, 1917e.—Beckett, E., 1913a.—Hooker, J. D., 1896j.—Ingram, C., 1930.—Makino, T., 1932w.—Sabourin, L., 1930d.
- tangutica*: Korshinsky, S. I., 1901b.—Stapf, O., 1931h.
- temuiflora*: Ingram, C., 1927d.
- tobagenzoana*: Koidzumi, G., 1935f.
- tomentosa*: Anonymous, 1908a.—Carrière, E. A., 1886b.—Dallimore, W., 1909b.—Darrow, G. M., 1924.—Jack, J. G., 1892b.—Lebas, [E.], 1875b.—Mayer, E., 1876.—Ohga, I., 1926b.—Stapf, O., 1908c.—Yashiroda, K., 1930f.
- trifolia*: Bailey, L. H., 1894.
- triflora*: Anonymous, 1914h.—Koehne, E., 1913c.
- triloba*: André, E., 1883c, 1884c.—Bean, W. J., 1899e.—Carrière, E. A., 1862a, 1862-65.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1861c.—Lindley, J., 1857b.—Nicholson, G., 1885d.—Pucci, A., 1906a.—Stapf, O., 1906a.
- ulmifolia*: Kostina, K. F., and Linchevsky, I. A., 1932.
- vulgaris*: Rodigas, E., 1882a.
- yedoensis*: Koehne, E., 1912d.—Koidzumi, G., 1932b.—Makino, T., 1933i.—Nakai, T., 1935f.—Osborn, A., 1927b.—S., C., 1927a.—Sawada, T., 1927c.—Stapf, O., 1925n.
- zippeiliana*: Hisauchi, K., 1936a.
- Pygeum**: Hance, H. F., 1870c (*oxycarpum*); 1878a (syn. of *Prunus*).—Koehne, E., 1913a (revis.); 1915b (n. spp.).
- Pyracantha**: Meunissier, A., 1925b (hort.).—Wilson, E. H., 1912d (Wilson's coll.).
- angustifolia*: Osborn, A., 1915.—Stapf, O., 1910e.—[Wood, M.], 1931a.
- atalantodes*: Stapf, O., 1926k.
- crenulata*: Anonymous, 1922a, 1932b.—Arnott, S., 1920.—Jackson, A. B., 1916.—Mottet, S., 1913e.—Osborn, A., 1915.
- gibbsii*: [Forsyth, A. G.], 1927e.—Jackson, A. B., 1916, 1919.—Osborn, A., 1919b.
- rodgersiana*: Acworth, W., 1928.
- yunnanensis*: Jackson, A. B., 1919.—Stapf, O., 1926k.
- Pyrus**: Chevalier, A., 1920b (s. China spp.).—Decaisne, J., 1859-75 (monogr.).—Goeze, E., 1911a (rev. cult. spp.).—Gordon, G., 1876c.—Hu, Ch'ang-ch'ih, 1932 (rev.).—Kikuti, A., 1924 (origin Jap. pears).—Koch, K., 1861a.—Koidzumi, G., 1919a.—Morren, C., 1851c.—Nakai, T., 1917j (affin. *caleryana*).—Rehder, A., 1915f (synop., Chin. spp.).—Rubtsov, G. A., 1931 (hort. manual).—Salomon, C., 1874b (enum.).—Satô, Kiyooki, 1932 (sand pear in Japan).—Shimada, Y., 1920b (morphol.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1919-22, 1929-36 (Manch. spp.).
- alnifolia*: Hooker, J. D., 1901c.
- arabiana*: Koidzumi, G., 1934b.
- betulifolia*: Carrière, E. A., 1879e.—Sargent, C. S., 1894f.
- calleryana*: Nakai, T., 1917j.
- floribunda*: Bean, W. J., 1920e.—Gordon, G., 1876c.—Späth, L., 1898a. [See also *Malus floribunda*.]



**Pyrus** (continued).

- japonica*: Andrews, H. C., 1807a.—Anonymous, 1855c.—Burvenich, F., 1900c.—Loddiges, C., 1821c, 1829c.—Maund, B., 1825b.—Sims, J., 1803a.—T., 1896.  
[See also *Chaenomeles japonica* and *Cydonia japonica*.]  
*kunoriana*: Koidzumi, G., 1934a.  
*malus*: Pashkevich, V. V., and Sigov, A., 1928.—Popova, G., and Popov, M. G., 1925. [See also *Malus pumila*.]  
*maulei*: Anonymous, 1875j, 1878n.—Evans, A., 1894.—Hooker, J. D., 1884b.—Masters, M. T., 1874c, 1874d.—Smith, W. G., 1875. [See also *Cydonia maulei*.]  
*mikado*: Rosenthal, A. C., 1880.  
*miyabei*: Sargent, C. S., 1894d.  
*munda*: Gibbs, V., 1920a.  
*nipponensis*: Uyeke, H., 1925a.  
*ringo*: Stapf, O., 1909a.  
*sargentii*: Anonymous, 1915f.—Arnott, S., 1902.  
[See also *Malus sargentii*.]  
*simonii*: Carrière, E. A., 1872b.  
*sinensis*: Anonymous, 1875b, 1900f.—Lindley, J., 1829c.—Stapf, O., 1908d.  
*spectabilis*: Curtis, W., 1794c.—Loddiges, C., 1831a.—Maund, B., 1850a.—T., 1889a. [See also *Malus spectabilis*.]  
*transitoria*: Osborn, A., 1919d.  
*toringoides*: Osborn, A., 1923b.  
*tschonoskii*: Sargent, C. S., 1894c.—Stapf, O., 1908a.  
*uematsuwana*: Nakai, T., 1923j.  
*ussuriensis*: Cherabaeu, T., 1904.—Lauche, W., 1879a.—Regel, E., 1861n, 1861aa.—Wittmack, L., 1886b.  
*yunnanensis*: Bean, W. J., 1915d, 1918h.—Osborn, A., 1925g.  
[See also *Malus yunnanensis*.]  
**Raphiolepis**: Cardot, J., 1922 (crit.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1876b.—Nakai, T., 1924e (revis.).  
*indica*: Jacques, A., 1837.—Ker, J. B., 1820g.  
*japonica*: Bean, W. J., 1929c.—Briot, 1866b.—Goldring, W., 1882b.—Hooker, J. D., 1865a.—Morren, E., 1858d.—Wales, N., 1930b.—Witte, H., 1859.  
*ovata*: Briot, 1870.—Dombrain, H. H., 1866d.—Nash, G. V., 1917b.  
*rubra*: Hornschuch, C. F., 1822.—Lindley, J., 1821, 1831b.  
*salicifolia*: Carrière, E. A., 1874i.—Hemsley, W. B., 1876b.—Jacques, A., 1831.—Ker, J. B., 1822i.  
**Rhodotypos kerrioides**: Anonymous, 1874f.—Briot, 1866c.—Goldring, W., 1881b.—Hooker, J. D., 1869d.—Morren, E., 1869.—Regel, E., 1866g.—Visiani, R. de, 1869a.  
**Rosa**: Almquist, S., 1920 (Stockholm herb.).—Andrews, H. C., 1805-28 (monogr.).—Baker, J. G., 1905 (revis.).—Bean, W. J., 1899f.—Boulenger, G. A., 1933a, 1933b (sect. *Synstylae*).—1935, 1936 (revis., sect. *Eglanteriae*).—Byhouwer, J. T. P., 1929 (Yunnan spp.).—Cardot, J., 1916-20 (n. spp.).—Crépin, F., 1869-82 (monogr.); 1886a (China); 1886b (sect. *Synstylae*); 1889, 1891 (new classification); 1895 (crit.); 1897a (nomenclat.); 1897b (Giraldi's Shensi coll.); 1898 (taxon.).—Deséglise, A., 1876 (enum.).—Focke, W. O., 1911a (Forrest's coll.).—Guillemeau, J. L. M., 1800 (monogr.).—Henry, A., 1902k (wild Chin. progenitors).—Herring, P., 1925 (rev. taxon.).—Hillier, H. G., 1926 (hort.).—Jarrett, V. H. C., 1936 (Hongkong spp.).—Keller, R., 1909a (key sect. *Synstylae*).—Koehne, E., 1910a (crit.).—Lawrance, M., 1799 (illus. cult. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1917d (list all spp.).—Lindley, J., 1820 (hort. monogr.).—Meyer, C. A., 1849a (sect. *Cinnamomeae*).—Nakai, T., 1922g (Jap. spp. sect. *Systyleae*).—Osborn, A., 1916b (hort.).—Parmentier, P., 1897 (anat., taxon.).—R., J., 1852b (Fortune's Chin. spp.).—Redouté, P. J., 1817-24 (monogr.).—Regel, E., 1878a (monogr.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915a (Wilson's coll.).—Rolfé, R. A., 1916c (introd.).—Täckholm, G., 1923 (cytology).—Thory, C. A., 1820 (monogr.).—Wallroth, C. F. W., 1828 (monogr.).—Willmott, E., 1910-14 (monogr.).—Wilson, E. H., 1916c (introd.).  
*acicularis*: Hooker, J. D., 1899c.—Morner, C. T., 1923.—Nakai, T., 1936i.  
*anemoneiflora*: Crépin, F., 1883.  
*banksiae*: Héring, F., 1851b.—Hooker, J. D., 1891d.—Ker, J. B., 1819e.—Lindley, J., 1827e, 1827-28.—Maund, B., 1829a.—Sabine, J., 1822a.—Sims, J., 1817g.—Woodall, E. H., 1909b.  
*banksiana*: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1820b.  
*beggeriana*: Keller, R., 1905.  
*bracteata*: Bean, W. J., 1925a.—Sims, J., 1811b.—Wendland, J. C., 1798, 1798-1801.

- cerasocarpa*: Rolfé, R. A., 1916b.  
*coreana*: Keller, R., 1909a.  
*corymbulosa*: Anonymous, 1926e.—Rolfé, R. A., 1914a.  
*davidii*: Anonymous, 1925n.—Cox, E. H. M., 1932a.—Rolfé, R. A., 1916a.  
*davurica*: Makino, T., 1931i.—Yashiroda, K., 1930b.  
*dubia*: Carrière, E. A., 1868f.  
*ecae*: Cox, E. H. M., 1930b.  
*fargesii*: Anonymous, 1925b, 1933d.  
*farrerii*: Stern, W. T., 1933a.  
*floribunda*: Rolfé, R. A., 1915b.  
*fortumeana*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1852f, 1854k.—Lindley, J., 1852c.  
*gigantea*: Crépin, F., 1888b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1904f.  
*granulosa*: Keller, R., 1909a.  
*hemsleyana*: Täckholm, G., 1923.  
*holodonta*: Stapf, O., 1931i.  
*hugonis*: Hemsley, W. B., 1905a.—Wilson, E. H., 1925b.  
*ibara*: Brown, A., and Bouché, C., 1867.  
*indica*: Lindley, J., 1824a.  
*intermedia*: Anonymous, 1874c.  
*involucrata*: Ker, J. B., 1823i.  
*koreana*: Zaushkevich, N. N., 1925a.  
*laevigata*: André, E., 1889c.—Fitzherbert, S. W., 1903.—Makino, T., 1912a.—Michaux, A., 1803.  
*longicuspis*: Leray, C., 1924d.  
*luciae*: Anonymous, 1871a.—Hooker, J. D., 1895b.  
*microphylla*: Hooker, J. D., 1881c.—Hooker, W. J., 1836a.—Lindley, J., 1825g.  
*miyoshii*: Focke, W. O., 1903.  
*moyesii*: Anonymous, 1908e, 1917g, 1928d.—D., 1911b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1910f.—Rolfé, R. A., 1919c.  
*multibracteata*: Anonymous, 1928c.  
*multiflora*: Guillemeau, J. L. M., 1800.—Hooker, J. D., 1890d.—Ker, J. B., 1819h.—Lindley, J., 1830f.—Mordant de Launay, J. C. M., 1816f.—Sargent, C. S., 1890d.—Sims, J., 1807c.—Zabel, H., 1886b.  
*nipponensis*: Hooker, J. D., 1899c.  
*odorata*: Hooker, W. J., 1852c.—Planchon, J. E., and Van Houtte, L., 1854.  
*omeiensis*: Osborn, A., 1929b.—Rolfé, R. A., 1912b.  
*pimpinellifolia*: Regel, E., 1862c.  
*polyantha*: Anonymous, 1876c.—Carrière, E. A., 1876c.—Girdlestone, T. W., 1887.  
*praelucens*: Byhouwer, J. T. P., 1929.  
*pseudoluciae*: Täckholm, G., 1923.  
*regeliana*: André, E., 1871a.—Neubert, W., 1872b.  
*rugosa*: Anonymous, 1876e, 1878h, 1882b.—Beissner, L., 1912b.—Boynton, K. R., 1931b.—Geschwind, R., 1877.—Guillemeau, J. L. M., 1800.—Nagy, L. von, 1888.—Regel, E., 1875b, 1881.  
*rubus*: Rolfé, R. C., 1920.  
*semperflorens*: Curtis, W., 1794d.—Sims, J., 1815e.  
*sericea*: Anonymous, 1905k, 1926d.—Bean, W. J., 1906e.—Focke, W. O., 1906.—Hutchinson, J., 1908c.—Osborn, A., 1929b.  
*sertata*: Osborn, A., 1913.—Rolfé, R. A., 1913a.  
*setipoda*: Rolfé, R. A., 1914b.  
*sinica*: André, E., 1889c.—Guillemeau, J. L. M., 1800.—Hooker, W. J., 1828c.—Lindley, J., 1837a.  
*sorbiflora*: Focke, W. O., 1906.—Rolfé, R. A., 1905a.  
*soulheana*: Crépin, F., 1896.—Hemsley, W. B., 1907e.  
*sweginowii*: Creasy, L. B., 1931b.—Koehne, E., 1910b.  
*watsoniana*: Crépin, F., 1888a, 1888c.—Sargent, C. S., 1890e.  
*wichurae*: Koch, K., 1869c.  
*wichuraiana*: Bean, W. J., 1897b.—Hooker, J. D., 1895b.—Sargent, C. S., 1891e.  
*willmottiae*: Hemsley, W. B., 1908d.—Johnson, A. T., 1930g.  
*xanthina*: Hooker, J. D., 1899h.  
*yakualpina*: Momiyama, Y., 1936.  
**Rubus**: Bailey, L. H., 1923b (cult. spp.).—Cardot, J., 1916-20 (n. spp.).—Focke, W. O., 1874 (rev. Asiat. spp.); 1880 (crit.); 1892a (Thunb. spp.); 1910-14 (monogr.); 1911b (Forrest's coll.); 1911c (Wilson's coll.).—Hisauichi, K., 1933e (hybrids Japan).—Koehne, E., 1910a (crit.).—Komarov, V. L., 1910c (wild raspberries).—Kuntze, O., 1879 (monogr.).—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902a (Kweichow).—Léveillé, H., 1905c, 1906j (n. spp.); 1909c (revis. Chin. spp.); 1909d (revis. Jap. spp.).—Matsumura, J., 1901-02 (Jap. spp.).—Mottet, S., 1910e (n. spp.).—Osborn, A., 1912c.—Östmark, J. P., 1813 (Thunb. dissert.).



- Rozanova, M. A., 1927 (lit.); 1934a (geogr., ecol. variation).
- araboides*: Hance, H. F., 1884b.
- bambusarum*: Anonymous, 1907f.—Focke, W. O., 1891b.
- biflorus*: Anonymous, 1919e.
- chiladensis*: Focke, W. O., 1891b.
- chinensis*: Östmark, J. P., 1813.
- chroosepalus*: Focke, W. O., 1891b.
- crataegifolius*: Regel, E., 1868e, 1878b.
- flabelliflorus*: Corte, C. de, 1907d.
- fusculosus*: Focke, W. O., 1891b.
- giraldianus*: Bean, W. J., 1919f.—Everett, T. H., 1927.—Wright, F. H., 1931a.
- henryi*: Hemsley, W. B., 1887b.
- hiemalis*: Focke, W. O., 1917.
- hui*: Hu, H. H., 1922b.
- hupehensis*: Oliver, D., 1889b.
- ilicebrosus*: Focke, W. O., 1899.—Rolfe, R. A., 1917a.
- innominatus*: Anonymous, 1905l.—Corte, C. de, 1907d.
- irenaeus*: Anonymous, 1930j.—Johnson, A. T., 1927b.
- kiralicus*: Anonymous, 1894c.—Focke, W. O., 1874.
- kisoensis*: Satake, Y., 1933.
- koehneanus*: Rolfe, R. A., 1909a.
- lasiochilus*: Focke, W. O., 1891a.—Hooker, J. D., 1895c.—Masters, M. T., 1903b.
- mairei*: Léveillé, H., 1912c.
- malifolius*: Focke, W. O., 1890b.
- manazurenensis*: Hisauchi, K., 1933e.
- medius*: Hisauchi, K., 1929e, 1933d.
- modestus*: Focke, W. O., 1897b, 1899.
- modicus*: Focke, W. O., 1899.
- nigricaulis*: Prokhanoff, J. I., 1924.
- palmaris*: Hooker, J. D., 1901h.
- parvifolius*: Ker, J. B., 1820k.—Lindley, J., 1827-28.
- pekinensis*: Focke, W. O., 1917.
- phoenicolasius*: Anonymous, 1886f, 1900d.—Bailey, L. H., 1893.—Hooker, J. D., 1880b.—Späth, L., 1903.
- pileatus*: Focke, W. O., 1891b.
- pycnanthus*: Focke, W. O., 1874.
- reflexus*: Grignani, G. T., 1904c.—Hooker, J. D., 1900d.
- roseifolius*: Britton, N. L., 1928.—Hooker, J. D., 1887e.
- schindleri*: Schindler, A. K., 1912a.
- simplex*: Focke, W. O., 1890a.
- sozostylus*: Focke, W. O., 1891b.
- tonkinensis*: Bolle, F., 1936.
- trifidus*: Mottet, S., 1908d.
- tschonoskii*: Prokhanoff, J. I., 1924.
- vernus*: Focke, W. O., 1876.
- xanthocarpus*: Regel, E., 1891a.
- yatabei*: Focke, W. O., 1917.—Hisauchi, K., 1933d.
- yenosimanus*: Hisauchi, K., 1928d.
- Sanguisorba**: Jesson, E. M., 1916 (*obtusata*).—Poplavskaya, G. I., 1914b (*basicalensis*).
- Sibbaldia**: Muravieva, O. A., 1936 (syst.).
- Sibiraea**: Hao, Kin-shen, 1936a (syst.).—Rehder, A., 1913d (Wilson's coll.).
- Sieversia**: Koidzumi, G., 1917e (*calthaefolia*).—Willdenow, C. L., 1811b (crit.).
- Sorbaria**: Rehder, A., 1911e (Wilson's coll.).—Schneider, C. K., 1905d (*arborea*).
- Sorbus**: Gildeman, G., 1840a.—Hedlund, T., 1901b (monogr.).—Koehne, E., 1901, 1906b, 1912c (n. spp.); 1913g (subgen. *Aucuparia*, Wilson's coll.).—Koidzumi, G., 1933b (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1935i (compar. with *Micromeles*).—Rehder, A., 1915a (Wilson's coll.).—Salomon, C., 1874b (nomenclat.).—Schneider, C. K., 1906-07 (n. spp.). [See also *Micromeles*.]
- aucuparia*: Gildeman, G., 1840a.
- discolor*: Springer, L. A., 1933a.
- esserteauiana*: Sealy, J. R., 1935c.
- miyoshii*: Focke, W. O., 1903.
- prattii*: Sealy, J. R., 1936e.
- sargentiana*: Marquand, C. V. B., 1933a.
- thianchianica*: Focke, W. O., 1903.—Hooker, J. D., 1901b.
- vilmorini*: Hutchinson, J., 1909b.
- Spenceria**: Gill, W., 1880 (n. gen.).—Stapf, O., 1924h (*ramallana*).—Trimen, H., 1879 (n. gen.).
- Spiraea**: Cambessedes, J., 1824 (monogr.).—Clark, J., 1908b (shrubby spp.).—Cleyer, A., 1689b (Jap. sp.).—Earley, W., 1887 (hort.).—Falk, J. P., 1766 (as street shrub).—Goldring, W., 1894b (shrubby spp.).—Gordon, G., 1877.—Laplace, F., 1928 (hort.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1879b, 1880a, 1903.—Koch, K., 1854a (shrubby spp.).—Mallett, G. B., 1907c (herbaceous spp.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1879a (monogr.).—Nakai, T., 1915f (*nervosa*, affin.).—Otto, F., and Dietrich, A., 1837 (crit.).—Rehder, A., 1913a (Wilson's coll.).—Schneider, C. K., 1905b, 1905d (n. spp.).—[True-love, W. J., 1908 (shrubby spp.).—Wenzig, T., 1888 (monogr.).—Zabel, H., 1884, 1893a (taxon. shrubby spp.).]
- amurensis*: Regel, E., 1865h.
- aruncus*: Gérôme, J., 1912.
- astilboides*: Carrière, E. A., 1885f.—Geert, A. van, 1891.—Moore, T., 1880.—Monkemeyer, 1886.
- barbata*: Hooker, W. J., 1840c.—Lindley, J., 1837h.—Maund, B., 1838b.
- blumei*: Morren, E., 1858b.—Siebold, P. F. von, 1845.
- bracteata*: Anonymous, 1905a.—Hemsley, W. B., 1894b, 1895d.—Johnson, A. T., 1930d.—Sargent, C. S., 1894h.—Zabel, H., 1886a.
- bullata*: Regel, E., 1886b.—Wolf, E. L., 1892c.
- bumalda*: Burvenich, F., 1891.
- callosa*: Lindley, J., 1854a.—Morren, E., 1858a.
- confusa*: Regel, E., 1858b.
- fortunei*: Carrière, E. A., 1854a, 1860b, 1874m.—Hooker, J. D., 1860.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1861d.—Pépin, [P. D.], 1862a.—Planchon, J. E., 1853i.
- grandiflora*: Hooker, W. J., 1854c.—Morren, C., 1855b.—Planchon, J. E., 1854c.
- henryi*: Bean, W. J., 1909a.—Johnson, A. T., 1926c.—Mottet, S., 1916b.—Osborn, A., 1922d.
- japonica*: Goldring, W., 1894b.—Johnson, A. T., 1926c.—Otto, F., and Dietrich, H., 1837.
- kamtschatika*: Masters, M. T., 1889b.
- lanceolata*: Lindley, J., 1841b.
- longigemma*: Sargent, C. S., 1894j.
- media*: Nicholse, G., 1885a.
- nervosa*: Nakai, T., 1915f.
- nipponica*: Teuscher, H., 1935.
- pallasi*: Regel, E., 1860w.
- palmata*: Anonymous, 1878f.—Dombrain, H. H., 1868b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1880a.—Hooker, J. D., 1868c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1868c.—Pynaert, E., 1875a, 1878.—Van Houtte, L., 1868-69c.
- prunifolia*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1846e.—Maund, B., 1848c.
- pubescens*: Lindley, J., 1847d.—Sargent, C. S., 1888e.
- reevesiana*: Fortune, R., 1855b.—Lindley, J., 1844b.—Morren, C., 1856b.—Orties, E., 1859a.—Planchon, J. E., 1856a.
- thunbergii*: Bean, W. J., 1896c.—Krüger, M., 1928.—Nash, G. V., 1918h.
- trichocarpa*: Wilson, E. H., 1923h.
- veitchii*: Bean, W. J., 1911a.—Hemsley, W. B., 1903e.
- wilsoni*: Bean, W. J., 1911b.
- yatabei*: Nakai, T., 1915f.
- Sportella**: Hance, H. F., 1877e (n. gen.).—Stapf, O., 1926k (transf. to *Pyraecantha*).
- Stephanandra**: Boynton, K. R., 1923b (*incisa*).—Everett, T. H., 1928 (*incisa*).—Hance, H. F., 1882c (*chinensis*).—Hooker, J. D., 1898a (*tanakae*).—Mottet, S., 1919a (*tanakae*).—Nash, G. V., 1920e (*tanakae*).—Rehder, A., 1913b (Wilson's coll.).—Wittmack, L., 1896b (*tanakae*).—Zabel, H., 1885b (*incisa*).
- Stranvaesia**: Anonymous, 1928f (*davidiana*).—Cardot, J., 1922 (crit.).—Chenault, L., 1928b (*davidiana*).—Creasy, L. B., 1929c (*davidiana*).—Hutchinson, J., 1920g (*salicifolia*).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1912c (Wilson's coll.).—Schneider, C. K., 1906-07 (n. spp.).—Stapf, O., 1912a (*undulata*).

## RUBIACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1830i (monogr.).—Haviland, G. D., 1897 (revis. Naucleae).—Hutchinson, J., 1916h (Wilson's coll.).—Léveillé, H., 1908a (n. spp.).—Richard, A., 1834 (monogr.).—Solender, H., 1893 (anat., taxon.).
- Adina**: Baillon, H., 1879 (*globosa*=*pilulifera*).—Nakai, T., 1914j (*fauvrii*, *rubella*).
- Anotis chrysotricha**: Palibin, J. W., 1906 (n. spp.).
- Argostemma**: Ridley, H. N., 1927 (syst.).
- Aucubaephyllum**: Ahlburg, H., 1878a, 1878c.
- Canthium dubium**: Lindley, J., 1826f.
- Cephalanthus pilulifera**: Baillon, H., 1879.
- Cupia mollissima**: Robinson, B. L., 1910 (transf. to *Tarenna*).
- Damnacanthus**: Koidzumi, G., 1933i (taxon.). 1936b (*esquirolii*).—Nagy, L. von, 1889 (*indicus*).—Regel, E., 1868b (*major*).—Zuccarini, J. G., 1846b, 1846c (revis.).

- Dunnia:** Tutchet, W. J., 1905a (n. gen.).  
**Emmenopteryx henryi:** Anonymous, 1924j.—Bean, W. J., 1922e.—Oliver, D., 1889f.—Osborn, A., 1929c.  
**Galium:** Beauverd, G., 1911b (*hemsleyanum*).—Iljin, M. M., 1935 (*krylovii*).—Makino, T., 1907c (*triflorum*).—Okuyama, S., 1935d (Jap. spp.).  
**Gardenia:** Djupedius, P., 1780 (Thunb. dissert.).—Sprague, T. A., 1929 (*Warneria* considered invalid).  
*amoena:* Ker, J. B., 1823b.—Sims, J., 1817b.  
*florida:* Ellis, J., 1761.—Ker, J. B., 1820b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1846h.—Lindley, J., 1846i.—Sims, J., 1826a.  
*fortuni:* Naudin, C., 1854a.  
*jasminoides:* Asai, T., 1929.—Cleyer, A., 1691c.—Valeton, T., 1930.  
*radicans:* Andrews, H. C., 1807b.—Ker, J. B., 1815h.—Sims, J., 1816c.  
*stenophylla:* Merrill, E. D., 1921b.  
**Hedyotis:** Dunn, S. T., 1912c (*paridifolia*, *cryptantha*).—Hatusima, S., 1935c (*grayi*, *cordata*).  
**Ixora:** Ker, J. G., 1824a (*crocata*).—Loddiges, C., 1819c (*coccinea*); 1824g (*crocata*); 1825d (*incarnata*).  
**Kelloggia chinensis:** Franchet, A., 1892c.  
**Lasiacanthus plagiophyllus:** Hance, H. F., 1875f.  
**Leptodermis:** Winkler, H., 1922 (monogr.).—Yatabe, R., 1890b (*pulchella*).  
**Leptopetalum:** Hatusima, S., 1936c.  
**Mussaenda pubescens:** Loddiges, C., 1820b.—Sims, J., 1819f.  
**Nauclea:** Lindley, J., 1825e (*adina*).—Loddiges, C., 1827d (*adina*).—Merrill, E. D., 1915 (crit.).—Oliver, D., 1891b (*sinensis*).—Sims, J., 1825h (*adina*).  
**Neonauclea:** Merrill, E. D., 1915 (n. gen.).  
**Paederia tomentosa:** Mottet, S., 1919d.  
**Pavetta:** Bremekamp, C. E. B., 1934 (monogr.).—Merrill, E. D., 1936c (China).  
**Psychotria:** Dunn, S. T., 1910b (*tutcheri*).—Ker, J. B., 1822a (*elliptica*).—Standley, P. C., 1931 (crit.).  
**Randia racemosa:** Valeton, T., 1930.  
**Rubia:** Matsuda, S., 1907f (Chin. spp.).  
**Serissa:** Hance, H. F., 1874e (origin).  
**Tarenna mollissima:** Robinson, B. L., 1910.  
**Tetraplasia:** Rehder, A., 1920a (n. gen.).  
**Uncaria rhynchophylla:** Yoshinaga, T., 1932.  
**Warneria:** Sprague, T. A., 1929 (nomenclat.).  
**Wendlandia:** Cowan, J. M., 1932 (monogr.); 1935 (*merrilliana*).—Oliver, D., 1887r (*henryi*).

# RUTACEAE

- Baillon, H., 1855 (taxon. Aurantioideae).—Bocquillon-Limousin, H., 1901 (bot., pharmacol.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824hh (monogr.).—Cavalerie, J., 1911b (Aurantioideae Kweichow).—Daniell, F., 1862 (Chin. condiments).—Engler, A., 1896a (distrib., taxon.).—Guillaumin, A., 1910a (Faurie's coll.); 1910c, 1911 (n. spp., and localities).—Jussieu, A. de, 1825 (monogr.).—Oliver, D., 1861 (taxon. Aurantioideae).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914e (Wilson's coll.).—Swingle, W. T., 1928c (phylog. Citratae); 1928e (synop. Citratae).—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1930a (Indian Aurantioideae); 1932g (Philip. Aurantioideae); 1936a (taxon. Aurantioideae).  
**Citrus:** Abe, K., 1904 (hort. monogr., Japan).—Abel, F., 1898 (synop. cult. spp.).—Condit, I. J., Benemerito, A. N., and Wong, Hao-chên, 1936 (Kwangtung).—Dietrich, A., 1853a (cult. spp.).—Frémont, T., 1935 (crit.).—Galesio, G., 1811 (monogr.).—Guillochon, L., 1930 (cult.).—Hirano, E., 1915 (Satsuma orange).—Hoga, K., 1914a.—Hu, Ch'ang-chih, 1930a (survey China); 1930b (cult. China); 1934 (hist., distrib.).—Hume, H. H., 1904 (monogr.).—Kozhin, A. E., 1931 (cult. U.S.S.R.); 1936 (origin, distrib.).—Lord, E. L., 1931 (hist.).—Luss, A. J., 1931 (cult.).—Manase, A., 1887 (origin Satsuma orange); 1901 (illus.).—Markovich, V. V., 1926 (taxon.).—Pelliot, P., and Hagerty, M. J., 1923 (monogr., Wenchow spp.).—Risso, A., 1813 (nat. hist.).—Risso, A., and Poiteau, A., 1818 (nat. hist.).—Sakurai, Y., 1930 (Formosa); 1934 (enum. exhibit).—Shimada, Y., 1919d (hist., Formosa).—Shiu, Iu-nin, 1933 (lemons, Kwangtung).—Tamura, T., 1929.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, [see his numerous papers on *Citrus* from 1909-1936].—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, and Tanaka, Yuichirô, 1932 (cult. Japan.).—Tsêng, Mien-chih, 1936c (taxon.).—Wang, Hao-chên, 1934 (taxon. Kwangtung).—Wên, Wên-kuang, 1935 (survey Kwangtung).—Zaretskii, A. J., 1934b (grapefruits).  
*aurantium:* Hooker, J. D., 1874e.  
*cavaleriei:* Cavalerie, J., 1911b.—Léveillé, H., 1911a.  
*chinensis:* Coene, V. de, 1898.—Grignani, G. T., 1904b.—Koch, K., 1865.  
*coji:* Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1927a.  
*deliciosa:* Lindley, J., 1841a.  
*depressa:* Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1926d.  
*ichangensis:* Swingle, W. T., 1913.  
*indica:* Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1928e.  
*japonica* ("kumquat"): Anonymous, 1874b, 1875k, 1905r, 1906b.—B., 1874.—Fortune, R., 1870.—Hooker, J. D., 1874e.—Koch, K., 1864c, 1869b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1848c.—Nagy, L. von, 1886.—Naudin, C., 1869.—Regel, E., 1882f.—Trabut, L., 1903, 1912, 1913.  
*junos:* Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1927i.  
*khasya:* Markovich, V. V., 1930.  
*leiocarpa:* Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1927a.  
*limonica* ("lemon"): Shên, K'o-chung, 1929.—Shiu, Iu-nin, 1933.—Tamura, T., 1920.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1925a, 1925b.  
*maxima* ("pummelo," "Chinese breadfruit"): Anonymous, 1906q.—Groff, G. W., 1929.—Reinking, O. A., and Groff, G. W., 1921.—Shimada, Y., 1927a.—Zaretskii, A. J., 1934b.  
*medica* ("Buddah's fingers"): Anonymous, 1890a.—Berger, A., 1902.—Sasaki, C., 1904.  
*mits:* Shimada, Y., 1919a.  
*nobilis:* Andrews, H. C., 1810a.—Ker, J. B., 1817b.—Tamura, T., 1917.  
*obovoidea* and *paradisi:* Yoshiwara, M., 1934.—Zaretskii, A. J., 1934b.  
*polyandra:* Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1928e.  
*poonensis* ("ponkan"): Markovich, V. V., 1930.—Shimada, Y., 1927b, 1928.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1912c.  
*sinensis:* See *C. chinensis*.  
*tachibana:* Suzuki, S., 1932c.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1931c.  
*taiwanica:* Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1926f.  
*tobiracola:* Suzuki, S., 1932c.  
*trifoliata:* Anonymous, 1893f, 1905x.—Hooker, J. D., 1880f.—Lynch, R. I., 1918.—Nicholson, G., 1899.—Shirai, M., 1907-09, 1912.  
*triptera:* André, E., 1885c.—Carrière, E. A., 1869a, 1886g.—D., G. de, 1889.  
*unshiu* ("mandarin unshiu"): Ekimov, V., and Korotkova, S. I., 1929.—Korotkova, S. I., 1930.—Luss, A. J., 1933.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1928d.—Zorin, F. M., 1934.  
*wilsonii:* Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1932d.  
**Clausena:** Tsêng, Mien-chih, 1936e (Foochow).  
**Cookiea punctata:** Regel, E., 1860g, 1860r.  
**Dictamnus albus:** Winter, N. A., 1924.  
**Evodia:** Dallimore, W., 1925a (*hupehensis*).—Dode, L. A., 1908b (rev. sect. *Evodicerus*).—Koidzumi, G., 1919e (*nishimurae*).—Merrill, E. D., 1912 (*triphyllo*, *pteleaeifolia*).—Mottet, S., 1924c (hort.).—Osborn, A., 1925i (hort.).—Squire, 1888 (*glauca*, dye pl.).  
**Fagara:** Hisauchi, K., 1936e (*shikokiana*).—Kusano, S., 1911c (*integrifolia*).  
**Fortunella:** Swingle, W. T., 1915 (n. gen.); 1928b, 1928f (*hindsii*).—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1930b (list); 1932-33.  
**Glycosmis:** Kurz, S., 1876 (*citriifolia*).—Sasaki, S., 1922c (*cochinchinensis*).—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1928a (revis.).  
**Limonia:** Andrews, H. C., 1801a (*trifoliata*).—Loddiges, C., 1817b (*trifoliata*).—Sims, J., 1823a (*parviflora*).  
**Murraya exotica:** Ker, J. B., 1819i.—Schauer, J. C., 1843a.  
**Orixa:** Engler, A., 1886 (*japonica*).—Eykmann, J. F., 1883.  
**Phellodendron:** Kern, E. E., 1931 (crit.).—Koidzumi, G., 1936d (synop.).—Malejeff, W., 1933 (*amurense*).—Nikitin, A. A., 1934 (*amurense*).—Osborn, A., 1917 (*sachalinense*).—Sprague, T. A., 1920b (revis.).—Stapf, O., 1922e (*lavalleyi*).—Strogii, A. A., 1929, 1933 (*amurense*).  
**Poncirus:** Kinashi, E., 1917 (*trifoliata*).—Stearn, W. T., 1930a.—Tanaka, Tyôzaburô, 1930b (taxon.).  
 [See also *Aegle* and *Citrus*.]  
**Severinia buxifolia:** Swingle, W. T., 1916b.  
**Skimmia:** Anonymous, 1874d.—Candolle, A. P. de, 1825b (monogr.).—Carrière, E. A., 1869f, 1880b.—Eykmann, J. F., 1883 (chemical).—Fortune, R., 1854d (hist.).—Gamble, J. S., 1917 (rev.).—Masters, M. T., 1889a.—N., 1892c (hort.).—Pynaert, E., 1885b (hort.).—P., H., 1902b (hort.).  
*fragrans:* N., 1892c.  
*japonica:* Anonymous, 1875c, 1886b.—Fortune, R., 1852b, 1853b.—Hooker, W. J., 1853b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1852a,

- 1854b.—Morren, C., 1855c.—Planchon, J. E., 1851e.—Skan, S. A., 1905.  
*laureola*: Fortune, R., 1853b.  
*rubella*: Carrière, E. A., 1874j, 1885b.  
**Triphasia trifoliata**: Carrière, E. A., 1869a.—Clarté, J., 1892.—Seeligmüller, E. R., 1886. [See also *Citrus trifoliata*.]  
**Xanthoxylum (=Zanthoxylum)**: Bean, W. J., 1918a (*planispinum*).—Boynton, K. R., 1925b (*schinifolium*).—Daniell, F., 1862 (*manchuricum*, *danielli*).—Durieu de Maisonneuve, M. C., 1868 (*bungei*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1899i (*multifoliolatum*).—Makino, T., 1928h (*piperitum*).—Motte, J., 1936c (*piperitum*).—Pinelle, J., 1913 (*planispinum*).—Sims, J., 1825c (*nitidum*).—Shachkov, K. A. (*bungeanum*).  
**Zanthoxylum**. See *Xanthoxylum*.

## SABIACEAE

- Lecomte, H., 1907a (taxon).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914p (Wilson's coll.).  
**Meliosma**: Anonymous, 1902b (*myriantha*).—Forrest, G., 1916b (*cuneifolia*).—Hance, H. F., 1876g (*squamulata*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1907l (*henryi*).—Hutchinson, J., 1911a (*cuneifolia*).—Lecomte, H., 1907b (n. spp.).—Merrill, E. D., 1925b (*stewardii*).—Oliver, D., 1887n (*squamulata*).—Osborn, A., 1929f.—Renard, A. le, 1908 (anat.).—Urban, I., 1895 (crit.).  
**Sabia**: Anonymous, 1936a (key).—Lecomte, H., 1907b (*emarginata*).—Renard, A. le, 1908 (anat.).—Stapf, O., 1920b (*latifolia*).

## SALICACEAE

- Anderson, N. J., 1868 (monogr.).—Görz, R., 1931-34 (crit.).—Kimura, A., 1928b (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1928e (new taxon. syst.).  
**Chosenia**: Kimura, A., 1933 (crit.).—Komarov, V. L., 1927 (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1920b (n. gen.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manch.).  
**Populus**: Andersson, N. J., 1868 (monogr.).—Dode, L. A., 1905 (revis.). 1922.—Gildeman, G., 1840b (Russ. spp.).—Gombocz, E., 1908 (monogr.). 1910 (crit.).—Hao, Kin-shen, 1935b (Chin. spp.).—Hers, J., 1923b, 1925 (n. China).—Komarov, V. L., 1934b (revis. U.S.S.R. spp.).—Léveillé, H., 1905d (n. spp.).—Poisson, H., 1913 (Asiat. spp.).—Schneider, C. K., 1916a (Wilson's coll.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manch.).—Wesmael, A., 1868a (monogr.). 1868b (Tibet). 1869 (monogr.). 1887 (rev.).  
*bonatii*: Léveillé, H., 1910h.  
*fargesii*: Franchet, A., 1896b.  
*koreana*: Rehder, A., 1922.  
*lasiocarpa*: [Coates, C. F.], 1927.—Mottet, S., 1911e.—Oliver, D., 1890k.—Skan, S. A., 1915b.  
*laurifolia*: Fischer, F. E. L., 1841.  
*macranthela*: Léveillé, H., 1910h.  
*maximowiczii*: Henry, A., 1913.  
*pekinensis*: Henry, L., 1903b.  
*purdomii*: Rehder, A., 1922.  
*villosa*: Rehder, A., 1927b.  
*suaveolens*: Fischer, F. E. L., 1841.  
*szechuanica*: Anonymous, 1917b.—[Coates, C. F.], 1927.  
*tremula*: Kunitzskii, B. A., 1888.  
**Salix**: Andersson, N. J., 1859 (Japan); 1867 (monogr.).—Dode, L. A., 1922, 1930 (crit.).—Floderus, B., 1926 (Kamchatka); 1936 (n. spp. Siberia).—Görz, R., 1935 (add. Chin. spp.).—Hao, Kin-shen, 1936b (synop., Chin. spp.).—Hers, J., 1923b, 1925 (n. China).—Kimura, A., 1926-31 (Japan); 1927, 1928a (new subdiv.).—Koidzumi, G., 1913a (Japan).—Léveillé, H., 1905d (n. spp.); 1909e (revis., Chin. spp.).—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1904 (Faurie's coll.).—Osborn, A., 1924e.—Schneider, C. K., 1915a, 1916c (crit.). 1916a (Wilson's coll.). 1925a.—Seemen, O. von, 1896-97 (n. spp.); 1903 (Japan).—Shirai, M., 1903-04 (Japan).—Sifuzev, P. V., 1913 (Siberia).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manch.).—Toepffer, A., 1920 (galls).—Tokubuchi, E., 1896 (Hokkaido).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1832 (Altai Mts.); 1836, 1837b (crit.).—Wolf, E. L., 1903 (Asiat. Russ.). 1905-07 (St. Petersburg arboretum); 1909 (Russ. spp.); 1929a (n. spp. Amur).  
*bockii*: Blades, J., 1929a.—Stapf, O., 1925t.  
*cantoniensis*: Hance, H. F., 1868b.  
*changchouensis*: Metcalf, F. P., 1936a.  
*cyclophylla*, *dolichostyla*, and *fauriei*: Seemen, O. von, 1901.  
*gracilistyla*: Makino, T., 1927m.—Stapf, O., 1927e.  
*macrolepis*: Komarov, V. L., 1927.

- magnifica*: Anonymous, 1926n.  
*makinoana*: Seemen, O. von, 1905.  
*matsudana*: Osborn, A., 1929e.  
*pilgeriana*: Seemen, O. von, 1909.  
*pseudoyoshinoi*: Koidzumi, G., 1935a.  
*schweringii*: Wolf, E. L., 1929a, 1929c.  
*shiraii*: Makino, T., 1929dd.—Seemen, O. von, 1901.  
*siuzevii*: Seemen, O. von, 1908.  
*souliei*: Seemen, O. von, 1906b.  
*splendida*: Nakai, T., 1920b.  
*urbaniana*: Seemen, O. von, 1895.  
*viminialis*: Kimura, A., 1931.  
**Toisusu**: Kimura, A., 1928b (n. gen.).

## SALSOLACEAE

- Bunge, A., 1879, 1880a, 1893 (syst.).—Moquin-Tandon, A., 1849a (monogr.).—Pallas, P. S., 1803 (monogr.).  
 [See also Chenopodiaceae.]

## SANSEVIERIACEAE

- Nakai, T., 1936k  
 [See also Liliaceae—*Sansevieria*.]

## SANTALACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1857b (monogr.).—Lecomte, H., 1914a (China, Indo-China).—Schneider, C. K., 1916e (Wilson's coll.).  
**Buckleya joan**: Ohki, K., 1933.  
**Henslowia**: Hance, H. F., 1868k (crit.).  
**Thesium**: Bobrov, E. G., 1936a (n. spp.).—Hance, H. F., 1869d (*decurrens*, *chinense*).—Ishidoya, T., 1934 (drug).—Nakajima, Y., 1921b (*chinense*).

## SAPINDACEAE

- Cambessedes, J., 1829 (monogr.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824bb (monogr.).—Herzog, T., 1936 (distrib.).—Radkofer, L., 1890a (tribes, gen.); 1890b, 1931-34 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914c (Wilson's coll.).  
**Allophylus**: Radkofer, L., 1908 (conspectus).  
**Amesiodendron**: Hu, H. H., 1936c (n. gen.).  
**Cupania**: Radkofer, L., 1879 (crit.).  
**Euphoria longana**: Anonymous, 1845?—Bois, D., and Maury, P., 1888.—Graham, R., 1844.—Groff, G. W., 1921.—Hooker, W. J., 1844a.—Lindley, J., 1835d.—Obata, Y., 1909.—Paxton, J., 1849a.  
**Handeliendendron**: Rehder, A., 1935a (n. gen.).  
**Koelreuteria**: Nagy, L. von, 1891.  
*bipinnata*: Anonymous, 1888c.—Franchet, A., 1888g.—Sargent, C. S., 1888g.  
*henryi*: Dümmer, R. A., 1912a.  
*minor*: Hemsley, W. B., 1900l.  
*paniculata*: Anonymous, 1873b, 1887e.—Bean, W. J., 1898k.—Grosdemange, C., 1895a.—Ker, J. B., 1818c.—Laxmann, E., 1772.—Nagy, L. von, 1892.—Nakai, T., 1936i.—Nash, G. V., 1920h.—Sallier, J., 1888.  
**Litchi chinensis**: Baker, R., 1930.—Bois, D., and Maury, P., 1888.—Groff, G. W., 1921.—Jenyns, S., 1930.—Krajina, V., 1936.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1824b.—Marloth, R. H., 1934.—Obata, Y., 1909.—Otto, F., 1837.—Paxton, J., 1849a.—Popenoe, W., 1920.—Ts'ai Hsiang, 1059 (Chinese append.).  
**Nephelium**. See *Euphoria*.  
**Paranephelium chinense**: Hu, H. H., 1936c.  
**Sapindus**: Radkofer, L., 1878 (monogr.).  
**Xanthoceras sorbifolia**: André E., 1877.—Anonymous, 1875i, 1887c, 1912g.—B., 1905e.—Burvenich, F., 1890.—Carrière, E. A., 1872l, 1873k.—Decaisne, J., 1868-69.—Goldring, W., 1896d.—Gumbleton, W. E., 1892.—Hooker, J. D., 1887a.—Masters, M. T., 1876.—P., H., 1904d.—Preston, F. G., 1924.—Pucci, A., 1897a.—Visiani, R. de, 1869b.—Wittmack, L., 1884a, 1892a.

## SAPOTACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1844d (monogr.).—Engler, A., 1890 (monogr.).—Lam, H. J., 1925 (Dutch E. Indies); 1926 (revis. *Sarcosperma*).—Pierre, L., 1890-91 (crit.).  
**Palaquium**: Lam, H. J., 1927.  
**Planchonella polymorpha**: Dubard, M., 1912.

- Sarcosperma**: Exell, A. W., 1931c (*kachinensis*).—Lam, H. J., 1925 (monogr.); 1926 (revis.).  
**Sideroxylon**: Dubard, M., 1912 (*ferrugineum*).—Engler, A., 1890 (*wightianum*).—Rehder, A., 1935a (*bodinieri*).

## SARCOSPERMACEAE

[See Sapotaceae]

## SAURURACEAE

- Groff, G. W., 1932 (Kwangtung).  
**Gymnotheca**: Decaisne, J., 1845a (n. gen.).—Oliver, D., 1889j (*chinensis*).—Pei, Chien, 1934a (crit.).  
**Houttuynia**: Meyer, E. H. F., 1827 (monogr.).  
*cordata*: Anonymous, 1931d.—Hooker, W. J., 1827a.—Takemaka, Y., 1930.—Thunberg, C. P., 1783.—Warabi, N., 1934.—Yashiroda, K., 1930g.  
**Saururus chinensis**: Baillon, H., 1871a.  
**Saururus loureiri**: André, E., 1884b.—Makino, T., 1929gg.—Meyer, E. H. F., 1827.—Mottet, S., 1908e.—Regel, E., 1873c.

## SAXIFRAGACEAE

- Boissieu, H. de, 1897a (crit., Jap. spp.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1830b (monogr.).—Dandy, J. E., 1927d (gen.).—Engler, A., 1916 (Alpine).—Franchet, A., 1896g (n. spp. China).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1915-27 (Asiat. Russ.).  
**Aceriphyllum**: Koidzumi, G., 1935g.  
**Astilbe**: Boissieu, H. de, 1897a (Faurie's coll.).—Decaisne, J., 1841 (compar. with *Hoteia*).—Henry, A., 1902c (synop.).—Knoll, F., 1907, 1909 (revis.).—Lemoine, E., 1895c (synop.).—Mattfeld, J., 1931b (n. spp.).—Munesada, T., 1931 (drug).—Nakai, T., 1911-35 (Japan).  
*astilboides*: Wilson, E. H., 1906b.  
*chinensis*: Anonymous, 1902d.—Meunissier, A., 1923a, 1928b.—Nakai, T., 1912f.—Peters, C., 1906a.—[Wood, M.], 1930k.  
*davidi*: Hooker, J. D., 1903c.—Mottet, S., 1907a.—Peters, C., 1906a.  
*grandis*: Mottet, S., 1910a.—Wilson, E. H., 1905g.  
*japonica*: Gérôme, J., 1912.  
*koreana*: Hay, T., 1929.  
*lemoinei*: Lemoine, E., 1895b.  
*rivularis*: Decaisne, J., 1841.—Treviranus, L. C., 1855.  
*simplicifolia*: Anonymous, 1929c.—Johnson, A. T., 1927a.  
*taqueti*: Mottet, S., 1916e.  
*thunbergii*: Dean, R., 1881.  
**Bergenia**: Engler, A., and Irmscher, E., 1921 (Forrest's coll.).—Schischkin, I. K., 1929.—Schneider, C. K., 1932 (hort.).  
*crassifolia*: Frank-Kamenetskii, A. G., 1931.—Povarnitsyn, V. A., 1926.—Radde-Fomina, O., 1932b.—Schischkin, B. K., 1928b.—Sukachev, V. N., 1927.—Ziling, M. K., 1927.  
**Boykinia tellimoides**: Stapf, O., 1924d.  
**Cardiandra**: Hemsley, W. B., 1903d (*sinensis*).—Regel, E., 1865f (*alternifolia*).—Rehder, A., 1911a (Wilson's coll.).  
**Chrysosplenium**: Franchet, A., 1890a (n. spp.); 1890-91 (monogr.).—Lippmaa, T., 1928 (*ovalifolium*).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1930a (sedakowii).—Oliver, D., 1888e (*macrophyllum*).—Sutô, T., 1934 (*macrophyllum*); 1935 (synop. Jap. spp.).—Terraciano, A., 1915 (n. spp.).—Tokubuchi, E., 1894-95 (synop.).  
**Decumaria**: Oliver, D., 1888b (*sinensis*).—Rehder, A., 1912b (Wilson's coll.).—Sealy, J. R., 1936a (*sinensis*).  
**Deinanthoe coerulea**: Anonymous, 1925d.—Blades, J., 1929b.—Lempert, F., 1930b.—Stapf, O., 1911a.  
**Deutzia**: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1934d (sect. *Mesodeutzia*).—Anonymous, 1905v (hort.).—Bean, W. J., 1932a (hort.).—Carrière, E. A., 1873i (hort.).—Dippel, L., 1894 (crit.).—Körnicker, F., 1867 (crit.).—Lemoine, E., 1902 (hort. (monogr.)).—Nakai, T., 1921a (revis. Jap. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1911-12a (Wilson's coll.).—Schneider, C. K., 1904a (crit.).  
*compacta*: Bean, W. J., 1919a.  
*corymbiflora*: Burvenich, F., 1902.—Lemoine, E., 1898, 1899.—Lemoine, V., 1898.—Pucci, A., 1898.  
*crenata*: Bean, W. J., 1906c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1841b, 1864b.—Miyoshi, M., 1912.—Moore, T., 1864.—Thibaut, 1867.—Van Houtte, L., 1867-68e.  
*discolor*: Bean, W. J., 1904e.—Gumbleton, W. E., 1899.—Henry, L., 1894.—Hooker, J. D., 1900a.—Micheli, M., 1895a.—Sargent, C. S., 1894g.  
*globosa*: Duthie, J. F., 1906e.

- gracilis*: Ayres, W. P., 1851.—Beissner, L., 1902a.—Hérincq, F., 1851a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1850e.—Lemoine, E., 1895a.—Morren, C., 1851e.—Neubert, W., 1851a.—Pépin, [P. D.], 1851.—Planchon, J. E., 1851b.  
*lemoinei*: Lemoine, E., 1895a.  
*longifolia*: Anonymous, 1912f, 1912h.—Mottet, S., 1915b.—Stapf, O., 1913.  
*mollis*: Duthie, J. F., 1906e.—Stapf, O., 1914b.  
*parviflora*: André, E., 1892c.—Anonymous, 1893d.—Lemoine, E., 1895a.—Martinet, H., 1893.—Regel, E., 1862aa, 1862l.—Sargent, C. S., 1888f.—T., 1894.  
*pulchra*: Turrill, W. B., 1923a.  
*reflexa*: Duthie, J. F., 1906e.  
*rubens*: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1934b.  
*scabra*: Hooker, W. J., 1840d.—Lindley, J., 1835c.—Maund, B., 1838b.—Voss, A., 1896.  
*setchuenensis*: Anonymous, 1924f.—Hutchinson, J., 1909c.  
*vilmoriniae*: André, E., 1905.  
*wilsoni*: Duthie, J. F., 1906a.  
**Dichroa**: Rehder, A., 1911c (Wilson's coll.).  
**Grossularia**: Berger, A., 1924 (syst.).—Chevalier, A., 1925 (synop.).—Janczewski, E., 1906b (monogr.).—Pavlova, N. M., 1935 (monogr.).—Pofarkova, A. I., 1936 (rev.).  
 [See also *Ribes*.]  
**Hoteia**: Decaisne, J., 1841 (*japonica*).—Gérôme, J., 1912 (compar. with *Spiraea*).—Hooker, W. J., 1840c (*barbata* transf. from *Spiraea*).—Lindley, J., 1839d (*japonica*).—Otto, F., and Dietrich, A., 1837 (n. gen.).—Regel, E., 1863a, 1863o (*thunbergii*).—Treviranus, L. C., 1855 (*japonica*).  
**Hydrangea**: Anonymous, 1833 (synop. Jap. spp.).—Bean, W. J., 1896i (hort.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1876e.—Léveillé, H., 1903c (n. spp.).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1867b (revis. Hydrangeac.).—Pieper, R., 1869 (Jap. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1911-12b (Wilson's coll.).—Siebold, P. F. von, 1828 (revis. Jap. spp.).  
*acuminata*: Carrière, E. A., 1874b.  
*amagiana*: Hiyama, K., 1934b.  
*bretschneideri*: Schneider, C. K., 1929e.  
*hirta*: Hiyama, K., 1934b.  
*hortensia* (= *hortensis*): B., 1903.—Bean, W. J., 1896i, 1896l.—Curtis, W., 1799.—Nakai, T., 1917h.—Smith, J. E., 1790-93.—Zorn, J., 1795-98.  
*involuta*: Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847a.—Morren, C., 1846e.  
*japonica*: Anonymous, 1846-47, 1868b.—Carrière, E. A., 1866e.—Hooker, W. J., 1846c.—Lindley, J., 1844i.—Paxton, J., 1846.—Regel, E., 1866m.—Talon, A. de, 1861.—Van Houtte, L., 1851-52a, 1865-67d.  
*macrophylla*: Makino, T., 1932y.—Unger, A., 1931.—Wilson, E. H., 1923l.  
*moellendorffii*: Hance, H. F., 1874d.  
*opuloides*: Makino, T., 1918a.  
*otaksa*: Carrière, E. A., 1869j.—Makino, T., 1918a, 1932k.—Sawada, T., 1927b.—Van Houtte, L., 1867-68a.  
*paniculata*: Anonymous, 1866.—Carrière, E. A., 1873b.—Geh, W., 1835.—Hemsley, W. B., 1876e.—Maatsch, R., 1929.—Marchais, M., 1895.—Osborn, A., 1925j.—Regel, E., 1867a.—Sargent, C. S., 1897c.—Van Houtte, L., 1865-67e.  
*petiolaris*: Creasy, L. B., 1930a.—Hooker, J. D., 1884d.—Schneider, C. K., 1929c.  
*pubescens*: Anonymous, 1884f.—Decaisne, J., 1848.  
*sargentiana*: Creasy, L. B., 1931f.—Stapf, O., 1912d.  
*serrata*: Wilson, E. H., 1923l.  
*stellata*: Anonymous, 1870a.—Regel, E., 1866n.—Van Houtte, L., 1868-69e.  
*strigosa*: Stapf, O., 1933j.  
*thunbergii*: Moore, T., 1870.  
*vestita*: Sargent, C. S., 1890a.  
*villosa*: Maxwell, H., 1935.  
*virens*: Hiyama, K., 1934b.  
**Itea ilicifolia**: Anonymous, 1911f.—J., W. R., 1927.—Oliver, D., 1886d.—Rehder, A., 1911d.—Spoonner, H., 1907e.—Stapf, O., 1926e.—Watson, W., 1903.  
**Kirengeshoma palmata**: Asahina, Y., 1932b.—Hemsley, W. B., 1904c.—Inokuma, T., 1933.—Irving, W., 1903a, 1910.—Yatabe, R., 1890d.—Yoshinaga, T., 1930.  
**Megasea delavayi**: Leray, C., 1923b.  
**Mitella**: Boissieu, H. de, 1897a (n. spp. Japan); 1899a (crit.).—Ohwi, J., 1932 (Japan).—Rosendahl, C. O., 1914 (revis.).  
**Mukdenia**: Koidzumi, G., 1935g (n. gen.).  
**Oreolithrope rupifraga**: Irving, W., 1917a.—Rolfe, R. A., 1917b.



**Parnassia**: Diels, L., Ulbrich, E., Knuth, R., and Rehder, A., 1906 (n. spp.).—Drude, O., 1875 (revis.).—Eichinger, A., 1908 (crit.).—Franchet, A., 1897c (Chin. spp.).—Hayata, B., 1911d (*simplex*); 1912c (Jap. spp.); 1913a (crit.).—Kerr, A. F. G., 1934 (Siam spp.).—Laxmann, E., 1793 (*affinis*, *laxmanni*).—Mattfeld, J., 1931b (n. spp.).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1927b (sect. *Nectarotrilobus*).—Oliver, D., 1888v (*faberi*).—Shimura, H., 1909b (*alpicola*).

**Philadelphus**: Koch, K., 1860 (hort.).—Koehne, E., 1896b (synop.); 1904d (crit.); 1906b, 1911a (n. spp.); 1911-12 (Wilson's coll.).—Körnicker, F., 1867.—Nakai, T., 1915b (revis., Jap., Korean spp.).

**coronarius**: Maximowicz, C. J., 1866a.—Thiselton-Dyer, W. F., 1883-96.

**delavayi**: Henry, L., 1903a.—Hutchinson, J., 1910b.—Stapf, O., 1924n.

**falconeri**: Sargent, C. S., 1895b.

**sericanthus**: Stapf, O., 1922c.

**Pileostegia**: Rehder, A., 1912a (Wilson's coll.).—Stapf, O., 1932a (*viburnoides*).

**Platyocrater arguta**: Lescuyer, O., 1870.—Regel, E., 1866k.

**Ribes**: Berger, A., 1924 (rev.).—Boissieu, H. de, 1897a (n. spp. Japan).—Janczewski, E., 1902b (Siberia); 1903, 1905, 1906a, 1906b (crit.); 1906c (monogr.); 1907-13, 1910, 1913 (n. spp.); 1911 (Wilson's coll.).—Kammeyer, H. F., 1932.—Onuma, K., 1909 (n. spp.).—Pavlova, N. M., 1927 (lit.); 1934 (genetic taxon).—Pofarkova, A. I., 1936 (rev.).—Rehder, A., 1912c (Wilson's coll.).

**chifuense**: Hance, H. F., 1875a.

**dauidi and fargesii**: Franchet, A., 1898c.

**formosanum and franchetii**: Janczewski, E., 1909.

**henryi**: Franchet, A., 1898c.

**japonicum**: Carrière, E. A., 1877c.

**jessoniae**: Stapf, O., 1920a.

**kialanum**: Janczewski, E., 1909.

**laurifolium**: Beckett, E., 1912a, 1914a.—Moore, P., 1933.—Stapf, O., 1914a.

**macrocalyx**: Hance, H. F., 1875a.

**mazimowiczii**: Bean, W. J., 1916b.

**pachysandroides**: Oliver, D., 1888p.

**petraeum**: Hedlund, T., 1901a.

**propinquum**: Hedlund, T., 1901a.—Janczewski, E., 1900.

**rubrum**: Hedlund, T., 1901a.

**triste**: Hedlund, T., 1901a.—Janczewski, E., 1902a.

**warszewiczii**: Pofarkova, A. I., 1928.—Janczewski, E., 1902.

**Rodgersia**: Besant, J. W., 1933 (rev.).—Franchet, A., 1897e.—Henry, A., 1902d.—Mottet, S., 1908a (hort.).

**aesculifolia**: Anonymous, 1924l.—Pasquale, B., 1901.

**henrici**: Franchet, A., 1897e.

**pinnata**: Hooker, J. D., 1903g.—Irving, W., 1909a.—Jenkins, E. H., 1912.

**podophylla**: Anonymous, 1883d.—Burbidge, F. W., 1889.—Hooker, J. D., 1883d.—L., A. L., 1899.—Regel, E., 1871c.

**purdomii**: Anonymous, 1924e.

**sambucifolia**: Hemsley, W. B., 1906e.

**tabularis**: Nakai, T., 1916a.

**Saxifraga**: Balfour, I. B., 1916b (sect. *Diptera*).—Boissieu, H. de, 1897a (n. spp. Japan).—Correvon, H., 1891.—Don, D., 1822 (monogr.).—Engler, A., 1869 (ind. spp.); 1872 (monogr.); 1926 (distrib.).—Engler, A., and Irmscher, E., 1912 (Forrest's coll.); 1912-13 (revis. sect. *Hirculus*); 1914 (n. spp.); 1916 (monogr.).—Haworth, A. H., 1821 (enum.).—Hayek, A. von, 1905 (monogr.).—Irmscher, E., 1935 (n. spp.).—Johnson, A. M., 1927 (sect. *Hydatica*).—Lozina-Lozinskaja, A. S., 1928 (c. Asia).—Mattfeld, J., 1931b (n. spp.).—Smith, H., 1924 (enum. coll.).—Sternberg, K. von, 1810-31 (revis.).—Takeda, H., 1911c (Hokkaido, Kurile Is.).

**asiatica**: Hayek, A. von, 1905.

**chionophila**: Engler, A., 1921.

**cortusifolia**: Hooker, J. D., 1883b.

**cuscutaeformis**: Loddiges, C., 1818d.—Sims, J., 1826b.

**fortunei**: Anonymous, 1863c, 1929h, 1930c.—Dombrain, H. H., 1865b.—Franchet, A., 1885b.—G., 1884.—Hooker, W. J., 1863c.—Ingwersen, W. E. T., 1929a.—Johnson, A. T., 1930b.—K., D., 1887b.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1864c.—Micheli, M., 1892.—Van Houtte, L., 1875c.—Wright, F. H., 1930c.

**gillii**: Britten, J., 1899a.—Gill, W., 1880.

**limprichtii**: Anonymous, 1913h.

**mamshuriensis**: Green, M. L., 1917.

**menziesiana**: Anonymous, 1913h.

**nipponica**: Makino, T., 1922d.

**oppositifolia**: Farrer, R. J., 1910b.

**rivularis**: Takeda, H., 1911c.

**rossii**: Koidzumi, G., 1935g.—Oliver, D., 1878b.

**sarmentosa**: Curtis, W., 1789.

**schneideri**: Engler, A., 1921.

**signata**: Sealy, J. R., 1936c.

**tellimoides**: Mottet, S., 1908c.

**Schizophragma**: Rehder, A., 1911b (Wilson's coll.).

**hydrangeoides**: Bean, W. J., 1913a.—Carrière, E. A., 1881f.—W., 1879.

**integrifolia**: Bean, W. J., 1928\*—Leray, C., 1924b.—Mottet, S., 1919c.—Oliver, D., 1890f.—Stapf, O., 1924a.

**viburnoides**: Stapf, O., 1932a.

**Tanakaea radicans**: Hemsley, W. B., 1903g, 1904b.—Irving, W., 1919a.—Johnson, A. T., 1930c.—[Wood, M.], 1929a.

**Tiarella polyphylla**: Oliver, D., 1887g.

## SCITAMINEAE

[See Zingiberaceae and Musaceae]

## SCHEUCHZERIAACEAE

Buchenau, F., 1903 (monogr.).—Tashiro, Y., 1889b (*Scheuchzeria palustris*).

## SCROPHULARIACEAE

Bentham, G., 1835 (synop. E. Indian spp.); 1836b (synop. Gerardiaceae); 1836c (synop. Buchneraceae); 1846 (monogr.).—Bonati, G., 1909, 1913b (n. spp.); 1926 (Rock's coll.).—Franchet, A., 1900a (Paris herb.).—Furumi, M., 1916 (revis.).—Hallier, H., 1903b (phylog.).—Pai, Yin-yüan, 1934c (Chin. spp.).—Rehder, A., 1913g (Wilson's coll.).—Schmidt, T. A., 1866 (Schlagintweit's coll.).—Vaniot, E., 1905a (Bodinier's coll.).

**Bonnaya**: Urban, I., 1884 (syst.).

**Botryopleuron**: Hemsley, W. B., 1900u (*venosum*, *stenostachyum*).—Makino, T., 1932f (*axillare*).—Ohwi, J., 1935c (Jap. spp.).

**Brandisia racemosa**: Oliver, D., 1895e.

**Bungea**: Maximowicz, C. J., 1881b (crit.).

**Calorrhados**: Hance, H. F., 1877g.—Hemsley, W. B., 1900t.—Hooker, J. D., 1901g.

**Castilleja**: Pennell, F. W., 1934.

**Celsia**: Murbeck, S., 1925 (monogr.); 1933c (distrib.).—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1837 (monogr. E. Indian spp.).

**Curanga amara**: Baillon, H., 1887b (nomenclat.).

**Cymbaria**: Maximowicz, C. J., 1881b (crit.).

**Digitalis glutinosa**: Gaertner, J., 1770.

**Ellisophyllum**. See under Hydrophyllaceae.

**Euphrasia**: Becker, W., 1921b (n. spp.).—Koidzumi, G., 1933e (*microphylla*).—Nakai, T., 1912l (n. spp. Japan).—Ohwi, J., 1933 (n. spp. Formosa).—Pugsley, H. W., 1936 (sect. *Semicalcaratus*).—Rietz, G. E. du, 1931.—Sergievskaja, L., 1935 (w. Siberia).—Takeda, H., 1905a (*japonica*).—Wettstein, R. von, 1896 (monogr.).

**Gymnandra borealis**: Willdenow, C. L., 1811a.

**Herpestis monnieri**: Burkill, I. H., 1931.—Sims, J., 1825b.

**Ilysanthes**: Urban, I., 1884 (synop.).

**Lagotis**: Prain, D., 1896b (synop.).

**Limosella**: Glück, H., 1934a, 1934b (syst.).

**Linaria**: Kupriakova, L. A., 1936a, 1936b (crit.).

**Lindenbergia macrostachya**: Prain, D., 1903.

**Lindernia**: Urban, I., 1884 (synop.).

**Mazus**: Blanchard, J., 1887b.—Bonati, G., 1908a (syst.).—Makino, T., 1897k (Jap. spp.).—Pennell, F. W., 1928 (*japonicus*).—Yashiroda, K., 1929h (*stolonifer*).

**Melampyrum**: Anonymous, 1909c (key).—Beauverd, G., 1916 (monogr.).—Nakai, T., 1907c (Jap. spp.); 1908f (distrib.); 1909a (revis.); 1911-35 (Korea).—Schischkin, B. K., 1931b (*socavaneanum*).—Soo, R. von, 1926-27 (monogr.); 1927 (e. Asia).

**Mimulus**: Grant, A. [G.], 1924 (monogr.).—Pai, Yin-yüan, 1934a (China).

**Monochasma**: Matsuda, S., 1913d (*sheareri*).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1881b (revis.).

**Oreosolen unguiculatus**: Hemsley, W. B., 1896a.

**Paederota bracteata**: Hasskarl, J. C., 1856a.

\* Due to a typographical error this reference in the bibliography is incorrect. It should read: Bean, W. J., 1928b—*Schizophragma integrifolia*. Gard. Chron. III. 84: 887. f. 184.—Native of Hupeh.



**Paulownia:** Campbell, D. H., 1930 (transf. to Bignoniaceae).—Dode, L. A., 1907-08 (crit.).—Hsieh, Ming-k'e, 1921.—Pai, Yin-yüan, 1935a (crit.).—Uyeki, H., 1925a (cult. Korea).—*coreana*: Höfker, H., 1932.—Uyeki, H., 1925a.  
*jargesi*: Bean, W. J., 1930b.—Franchet, A., 1896b.—Osborn, A., 1929a.  
*fortunei*: Engler, A., 1899.—Hemsley, W. B., 1890b.  
*imperialis*: Anonymous, 1846-47, 1901e.—Colozza, A., 1904.—Hooker, W. J., 1852b.—Knight, H., 1877.—Morren, C., 1846f.—Neubert, W., 1849a.—Neumann, L., 1843a, 1843f, 1844.—Paxton, J., 1843a.—Pokorny, A., 1851.—Polder, L. van de, 1891.—Ulmer, G., 1928.—Webster, A. D., 1892.  
*recurva*: Anonymous, 1927g.  
*rehderiana*: Wagner, R., 1928.  
*silvestris*: Pampanini, R., 1911a.  
*tomentosa*: Hara, K., 1933b.—Kariyone, T., 1928a.—Makino, T., 1926rr, 1929s.—Martin, H., 1924.—Nakai, T., 1917h.  
**Pedicularis:** Bonati, G., 1904 (Kweichow); 1907a, 1907b (Boissier herb.); 1907e, 1908b (n. spp.); 1910a (crit.); 1910b (n. spp.); 1911-13 (Forrest's coll.); 1914 (Caucasus, Turkestan spp.); 1918 (monogr.); 1921 (n. spp.).—Bunge, A., 1841b (syst.); 1843c, 1845 (*comosa*, affin.).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1893f (Japan).—Limpricht, W., 1922a (n. spp. Tibet); 1924 (syst.).—Nakai, T., 1909e (key Jap. spp.).—Pai, Yin-yüan, 1934b (Manch.).—Prain, D., 1889 (add. spp.); 1890a (India); 1892b (n. sect. Rhynchodontae).—Steven, C., 1823 (monogr.).  
*chingii*: Bonati, G., 1927a.  
*comosa*: Bunge, A., 1843, 1845.  
*cranulophylla*: Prain, D., 1892a.  
*delavayi*: Gilmour, J. S. L., 1934.  
*flaccida*: Prain, D., 1893a.  
*gagnepainiana*: Bonati, G., 1927b.  
*hemsleyana*: Prain, D., 1892c.  
*koueytchensis*: Bonati, G., 1927b.  
*lecomtei*: Bonati, G., 1908c.  
*longiflora*: Rudolph, J. H., 1811.  
*monbiegiana*: Bonati, G., 1913a.  
*pseudokaroi*: Bonati, G., 1905.  
*ramalana*: Gill, W., 1880.  
*rhinanthoides*: Bonati, G., 1913a.  
*rhynchodonta*: Prain, D., 1892b.  
*rigidiflorae*: Bonati, G., 1927b.  
*salicifolia*: Bonati, G., 1924.  
*spicata*: Hara, H., 1936j.  
*stapfii*: Bonati, G., 1927a.  
*tangutica*: Bonati, G., 1912.  
*vagans*: Hemsley, W. B., 1891d.  
**Pentastemon:** Makino, T., 1928ww (*frutescens*).—Trautvetter, E. R. von, 1845 (revis.).  
**Phtheirospermum:** Bonati, G., 1921 (n. spp.).—[Bonati, G., and Petitmengin, M. J., 1907.—Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A., 1835 (*chinense*).—Prain, D., 1892d (*tenaxsectum*).]  
**Picria fel-terrae:** Baillon, H., 1887b.  
**Pterostigma grandiflorum:** Anonymous, 1846d.—Lindley, J., 1846d.—Paxton, J., 1848d.—  
**Pterygiella nigrescens:** Oliver, D., 1896e.  
**Rehmannia:** Matsuda, S., 1918f (revis.).—Solleder, H., 1909 (crit.).  
*angulata*: Anonymous, 1903h, 1903i, 1906p, 1910e.—B., 1904d.—Grignan, G. T., 1905.—Hemsley, W. B., 1908c.—Peters, C., 1906b.  
*chinensis*: Crevost, C., 1928.—Fischer, F. E. L., and Meyer, C. A., 1835.—Hooker, W. J., 1838c.—Knowles, G. B., and Westcott, F., 1837.—Lindley, J., 1837c.—Maund, B., 1843a.—Mottet, S., 1903c.  
*glutinosa*: Anonymous, 1890g.—Kariyone, T., 1932.—Oliver, D., 1887k.—Planchon, J. E., 1856b.—Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1925.  
*henryi*: Arnold, R. E., 1929b.—Brown, N. E., 1910b.—Mottet, S., 1910g.  
*lutea*: Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1925.  
*rupestris*: Hooker, J. D., 1891f.  
*sinensis*: Link, H. F., 1834.  
**Scrofularia chinensis:** Hemsley, W. B., 1900s.  
**Scrophularia:** Bonati, G., 1911a (n. spp.).—Matsuda, S., 1914c (*nodosa*).—Murray, J. A., 1782 (*altaica*).—Stiefelshagen, H., 1910 (monogr.); 1911 (*ningpoensis*).—Weinmann, J. A., 1810 (*incisa*).  
**Siphonostegia:** Bunge, A., 1840 (crit.).—Kusano, S., 1904d, 1908d (parasitism).

**Torenia:** Hooker, J. D., 1833e (*flava*); 1835b (*concolor*).—Lindley, J., 1846l (*concolor*).—Makino, T., 1897k (Jap. spp.).—Morren, E., 1879 (*journeri*, *bailloni*).—Regel, E., 1877b (*exappendiculata*).  
**Trienophora:** Solleder, H., 1909 (n. gen.).  
**Vandellia:** Bonati, G., 1911b (*elata*).—Léveillé, H., 1903d (Bodinier's coll.).—Makino, T., 1897k (rev. Jap. spp.).—Urban, I., 1884.  
**Vaniotia martini:** Léveillé, H., 1903d.  
**Verbascum:** Murbeck, S., 1933a (monogr.); 1933b (distrib.).—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1837 (monogr.).  
**Veronica:** Huber, A., 1929 (distrib.).—Lehmann, E., 1908 (*Agrestis* group, bibliog.).—Léveillé, H., 1903d (Bodinier's coll.).—Riek, R., 1935 (sect. *Chamaedrys*).—Römpf, H., 1928 (syst.).—Schlenker, G., 1936 (sect. *Beccabunga*).  
*agrestis*: Lehmann, E., 1907, 1908.  
*incana*: Hisauchi, K., 1929b.  
*komarovii*: Monjuschko, V. A., 1924.  
*latifolia*: Kuznetsov, N. I. (Prof.), 1897.  
*laxa*: Riek, R., 1935.  
*leucantha*: Helm, F. G., 1809.  
*longifolia*: Carrière, E. A., 1881d.—Dod, C. W., 1881.—Hooker, J. D., 1879a.—[Wood, M. J., 1930d.  
*ornata*: Monjuschko, V. A., 1924.  
*pyrolaeifolia*: Ingwersen, W. E. T., 1931.  
*subsessilis*: Carrière, E. A., 1881d.  
*teucrium*: Kuznetsov, N. I. (Prof.), 1897.

## SIMARUBACEAE

Boas, F., 1913 (taxon., lit.).—Lecomte, H., 1909 (syst.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914f (Wilson's coll.).  
**Ailanthus:** Dode, L. A., 1907-08.—Taintor, E. C., 1869.—Tieghem, P. van, 1906 (phylog.).  
*altissima*: [Keeble, F. W. J., 1927.—Makino, T., 1932x.—Swingle, W. T., 1916a.  
*erythrocarpa*: Carrière, E. A., 1867f.  
*esquirolii*: Léveillé, H., 1915f.  
*flavescens*: Carrière, E. A., 1865c.  
*giraldii*: Dode, L. A., 1909c.  
*glandulosa*: Anonymous, 1887d.—Bowman, H. H., 1906.—Desfontaines, R. L., 1788.—Ellis, J., 1757.—Fauvel, A. A., 1877.—Incarville, P. d', 1777.—Li, Yin-kung, 1919.—Makino, T., 1934f.—Matsumura, J., 1932.—Müller, H., 1915.—Nicholson, G., 1883a.—Osborn, A., 1925e.—Skachkov, K. A., 1862.  
*sutchuensis*: Dode, L. A., 1909c.  
*vilmoriniana*: Dode, L. A., 1904.—Tieghem, P. van, 1908.  
**Picrasma:** Bean, W. J., 1904b, 1908b (*quassoides*).—Shimoyama, Y., and Hyrano, K., 1887 (*ailanthoides*).  
**Pongelion:** Tieghem, P. van, 1906 (n. taxon. syst.).

## SOLANACEAE

Duval, M. F., 1852 (monogr.).—Nees von Esenbeck, C. G., 1837 (E. Indies); 1843d (Kwangtung).—Schneider, C. K., 1916k (Wilson's coll.).—Wang, Yün-chang, 1933 (China).  
**Anisodus mariae:** Pascher, A., 1909c.  
**Atropa:** Miers, J., 1849 (syst.).—Okubo, S., 1888b (*belladonna*).  
**Atropanthus:** Pascher, A., 1909a.  
**Capsicum:** Bitter, G., 1917 (*anomalum*).—Fingerhuth, A., 1832 (monogr.).—Irish, H. C., 1898 (revis.).  
**Chamaesaracha:** Makino, T., 1931a (crit.).  
**Datura:** Safford, W. E., 1921 (synop.).  
**Hyoscyamus niger:** Makino, T., 1921, 1928gg.—Read, B. E., and Liu, J. C., 1925.  
**Lycianthes:** Bitter, G., 1919, 1922 (syst.).  
**Lycium:** B., 1869a (*chinense*).—Correvon, H., 1908 (*chinense*).—Curtis, W., 1797a (*japonicum*).—Miers, J., 1854 (monogr.).—Terracciano, A., 1890 (crit.).—Wang, Yün-chang, 1934 (key Chin. spp.).—Yoshida, S., 1889b (*sinense*).  
**Nicotiana:** Comes, O., 1899b (monogr.).—Lehmann, J. G. C., 1818a (syst.). [See also Index I: Tobacco.]  
**Physalisstrum echinatum:** Matsuda, S., 1918b.  
**Physalis:** Léveillé, H., 1908b (revis.).  
*franchetii*: André, E., 1897.—Boynton, K. R., 1920c.—Burbridge, F. W., 1895.—C., E. T., 1896.—Desbois, F., 1896.—Masters, M. T., 1894b.  
**Physochlaina:** Hooker, W. J., and Smith, J., 1851b (*grandiflora*).—Pascher, A., 1909b (n. spp.).  
**Przewalskia tangutica:** Pascher, A., 1910.

- Scopolia**: Matsuda, M., 1935c (*japonica*).—Okubo, S., 1888b (*japonica*).  
**Solanum**: Dunal, M. F., 1813 (monogr.); 1816 (synop.).—Léveillé, H., 1908b (China).—Okuyama, S., 1936a (crit.).—Sawada, Kaneyoshi, 1922b (key Formosan spp.).  
*anodontum*: Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1908.  
*biflorum*: Bitter, G., 1919.  
*dulcamara*: Takeda, H., 1906c.  
*fauriei*: Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1908.  
*melongena* (egg plant): Bailey, L. H., and Munson, W. M., 1891.  
*merrillianum* and *nigrum*: Liou, Tchen-ngo, 1935d.  
*philippinense*: Bitter, G., 1917.  
*trilobatum*: Hooker, J. D., 1886b.  
*tuberosum* (potato): Makino, T., 1917h.

## SPARGANIACEAE

- Graebner, P., 1900b (monogr.).—Meinshausen, K. F., 1893b (revis. *Sparganium*).—1899 (Russ. spp.).—Rothert, W. A., 1910 (revis.); 1913 (Asiat. spp.).

## STACHYURACEAE

- Rehder, A., 1912d (Wilson's coll.).—Tieghem, P. van, 1900a (morphol.).  
**Stachyurus**: Osborn, A., 1926.—Tieghem, P. van, 1900a (crit.).  
*chinensis*: Bean, W. J., 1915g.—Ganteau, G., 1932.  
*praecox*: Carrière, E. A., 1889d.—Dallimore, W., 1908b, 1911b.—Hooker, J. D., 1882e.—Osborn, A., 1911b.—Rouhard, R., 1908.

## STAPHYLEACEAE

- Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914m (Wilson's coll.).  
**Euscaphis staphyleoides**: Carrière, E. A., 1890a.  
**Ochranthe arguta**: Lindley, J., 1863c.  
**Staphylea**: Anonymous, 1927j (*holocarpa*).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1825b (monogr.).—Stapf, O., 1925q (*holocarpa*).—Zabel, H., 1888 (*burnaldia*).  
**Tapiscia**: Baillon, H., 1895 (*sinensis*).—Oliver, D., 1890a (*sinensis*).—Solereder, H., 1892 (phylog.).

## STEMONACEAE

- Stemona**: Gagnepain, F., 1934b (n. spp. Indo-China).—Kishida, M., and Matsumura, Masa, 1933-34 (Japan).—Krause, K., 1928 (transf. *Dianella mariei*).—Matsuda, S., 1916a (*sessilifolia*).—Oliver, D., 1895h (*erecta*).—Prain, D., 1904c (revis.).—Schlechter, R., 1924b (syst.).—Wright, C. H., 1896 (China).

## STERCULIACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824s (monogr. Byttneriac.).—Edlin, H. L., 1935 (phylog.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915f (Wilson's coll.).  
**Buettneria integrifolia**: Lace, J. H., 1915.  
**Corchoropsis**: Takeda, H., 1912c (transf. from Tiliac.).  
**Craigia**: Smith, W. W., and Evans, W. E., 1921 (n. gen.).  
**Eriolaena**: Hu, H. H., 1925a (n. spp.).  
**Erythropsis**: Ridley, H. N., 1934 (crit.).  
**Firmiana**: Ip, Nga-kok, 1928 (*simplex*).—Ridley, H. N., 1934 (crit.).  
**Pterospermum**: Hu, H. H., 1925a (n. spp.).  
**Reevesia**: Anthony, J., 1926a (revis.).—Hooker, W. J., 1845c (*thyrsoides*).—Lemaire, C. [A. J.], 1847c (*thyrsoides*).—Lindley, J., 1827a, 1827f, 1829b (*thyrsoides*).—Stapf, O., 1931p (*pubescens*).—Wilson, E. H., 1924d (*sinica*).  
**Sterculia lanceolata**: Mell, R., 1932b.

## STYLIDIACEAE

- Good, R. D'O., 1925b (distrib.).—Mildbraed, J., 1908 (monogr.).

## STYRACACEAE

- Candolle, A. de, 1844f (monogr.).—Hu, H. H., 1933a (synop. Chin. spp.).—Matsumura, J., 1901c (Liu Kiu, Formosa).—Miers, J., 1859 (revis.).—Mori, Kunihiko, 1936b (Formosa).—Perkins, J., 1907 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., 1912e (Wilson's coll.).

- Alniphyllum**: Hemlsey, W. B., 1905j (*pterospermum*).—Matsumura, J., 1901b.—Mori, Kunihiko, 1936d (morphol.).—Perkins, J., 1901-02 (*macranthum*).  
**Halesia**: Anonymous, 1884e, 1915b (*hispida*).—Chun, W. Y., 1925b (*macgregorei*).—Chun, W. Y., and Chun, Faith, 1935 (*macgregorei*).—Ellis, J., 1761.—Lynch, R. I., 1909b (*hispida*).—Osborn, A., 1919c (*hispida*).  
**Huodendron**: Hu, H. H., 1935c (*chunianum*).—Rehder, A., 1935b (n. gen.).  
**Parastyrax lacei**: Smith, W. W., 1920a (transf. from *Styrax*).  
**Pterostyrax**:  
*burmanicus*: Smith, W. W., 1920a.  
*cavaleriei*: Guillaumin, A., 1923.  
*henryi*: Anonymous, 1913a.  
*hispidum*: Anonymous, 1875f, 1878m, 1910l.—Brown, N. E., 1910c.—Carrière, E. A., 1875i, 1876h.—Nash, G. V., 1920g.—Osborn, A., 1919c.  
*leveillei*: Chun, W. Y., 1932c.  
**Rehderodendron**: Chun, W. Y., and Chun, Faith, 1935 (Chin. spp.).—Hu, H. H., 1932a (n. gen.); 1932c (n. spp.).—Sleumer, H., 1935-36 (*praeteritum*).  
**Sinojackia**: Hu, H. H., 1928 (n. gen.).  
**Styrax**: Docters van Leeuwen, W. M., 1922a (galls).—Mori, Kunihiko, 1936d (Formosa).—Perkins, J., 1901-02 (syst.).—Rehder, A., 1935b (transf. to *Huodendron*).—Smith, W. W., 1920b (n. spp.); 1920b (Léveillé herb.).  
*bracteolata*: Guillaumin, A., 1923.  
*duclouxii* and *hayataianus*: Perkins, J., 1910.  
*hemisleyanum*: Anonymous, 1926j.—Hutchinson, J., 1910c.—Osborn, A., 1922c.  
*japonicum*: Anonymous, 1885f.—Bean, W. J., 1919g.—Boyn-ton, K. R., 1922.—Carrière, E. A., 1880d, 1880e.—Goldring, W., 1891a.—Okuyama, S., 1934e.—Regel, E., 1868c.  
*obassia*: Anonymous, 1888a.—Hooker, J. D., 1889a.—[Morrison, B. Y.], 1933.  
*rubrifolia*: Guillaumin, A., 1923.  
*serrulatum*: Hooker, J. D., 1872a.  
*supaii*: Chun, W. Y., and Chun, Faith, 1935.  
*wilsonii*: Anonymous, 1929b.—Chenault, L., 1914a.—Rolfe, R. A., 1912a.

## SYMPLOCACEAE

- Brand, A., 1901 (monogr.); 1904 (Delessert herb.); 1916-29 (n. spp.).—Gontscharow, N. T., 1924 (Leningrad herb.).—Hatusima, S., 1936a (crit.).—Matsumura, J., 1901c (Liu Kiu, Formosa).—Miers, J., 1859, 1879 (syst.).—Mori, Kunihiko, 1934, 1935 (Formosa).—Rehder, A., 1916e (Wilson's coll.).  
**Bobua pseudolancifolia**: Hatusima, S., 1936a.  
**Cordyloblaste confusa**: Hatusima, S., 1936a.  
**Symplocos**: Brand, A., 1906 (n. spp. China).—Gontscharow, N. T., 1924 (n. spp.).—Guillaumin, A., 1924, 1932 (crit.).—Mori, Kunihiko, 1934-35 (Formosa).  
*crataegoides*: Sargent, C. S., 1892a.  
*decora*: Hance, H. F., 1874l.  
*japonica*: Anonymous, 1850f.  
*paniculata*: Wilson, E. H., 1923j.  
*sinica*: Ker, J. B., 1823e.  
*tariricensis*: Mori, Kunihiko, 1936c.  
*urceolaris*: Hance, H. F., 1876e.

## TACCACEAE

- Hance, H. F., 1881j (crit.).—Limpricht, W., 1928 (monogr.); 1929 (distrib.).  
**Ataccia**: Hance, H. F., 1831j (compar. with *Tacca*).  
**Schizocapsa plantaginea**: Boynton, K. R., 1923a.—Hance, H. F., 1881j.  
**Tacca**: Hance, H. F., 1881j (compar. with *Ataccia*).—Limpricht, W., 1935 (*wilsonii*).

## TAMARICACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1828h (monogr.).—Ehrenberg, C. G., 1827a, 1827b (crit.).—Rehder, A., 1915d (Wilson's coll.).  
**Myricaria**: Gorskowa, S. G., 1927 (U.S.S.R. spp.).  
**Reaumuria**: Gorskowa, S. G., 1923 (Asiat. Russ.).  
**Tamarix**: Bunge, A., 1852 (syst.).—Ehrenberg, C. G., 1827a (*gallica*); 1827b (*chinensis*).—Willdenow, C. L., 1816 (syst.).

## TEREBINTHACEAE

[See Anacardiaceae]

## TERNSTROEMIIACEAE

[See Theaceae]

## THEACEAE (=Ternstroemiaceae)

- Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1936c (crit.).—Cambessedes, J., 1928 (monogr.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1822, 1824u (monogr.).—Champion, J. G., 1853 (Hongkong).—Choisy, J. D., 1854b, 1855 (syst.).—Pitard, J., 1902a (synop.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915g (Wilson's coll.).—Sprague, T. A., 1923a (crit.).—Urban, I., 1896 (crit.).—Yamamoto, Yoshimatsu, and Mori, Kunihiko, 1934 (Formosa).
- Anneslea spinosa**: Andrews, H. C., 1810b.
- Camellia**: Baumann, C. A., and Baumann, N., 1829-35 (hort.).—Bean, W. J., 1898i, 1930a (hort.).—Berlese, A. N., 1837 (monogr.); 1841-43 (illus.).—Booth, W. B., 1830 (synop.).—Booth, W. B., and Chandler, A., 1831 (illus., descr.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824v (monogr.).—Curtis, S., 1819 (monogr.).—Hume, H. H., 1931 (hort.).—Leng, B., and Bunyard, E. A., 1933 (introd. Europe).—Morren, C., 1854b (crit.).—Naudin, C., 1850a (cult.).—Saida, K., 1893b (Japan).—Seemann, B., 1858, 1859b (synop.).—T., 1893 (small-fl. spp.).—Verschaffelt, A., 1848-60 (illus.).—W., 1890.—Wallich, N., 1820 (n. spp.).
- axillaris*: Sims, J., 1819b.
- cuspidata*: Anonymous, 1912d.—Stapf, O., 1932f.
- donckelaari*: Anonymous, 1884a.—Bean, W. J., 1898i.—Lindley, J., 1836e.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1839c.
- drupifera*: Seemann, B., 1859a.
- euryoides*: Kolb, M., 1867.—Lindley, J., 1826e, 1827-28.—Loddiges, C., 1828h.
- hongkongensis*: Hance, H. F., 1866b.
- japonica*: Andrews, H. C., 1797b, 1800, 1802a, 1807d.—Booth, W. B., 1830.—Booth, W. B., and Chandler, A., 1831.—Cleyer, A., 1689a.—Curtis, S., 1819.—Curtis, W., 1788.—G., W. H., 1889.—Hooker, W. J., 1827c.—Ker, J. B., 1815d, 1816b, 1819a, 1822f, 1823d.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1869a.—Lindley, J., 1831a, 1832, 1836e.—Loddiges, C., 1818b, 1818c, 1818g, 1818i, 1819a, 1819b, 1819d, 1820c, 1821b, 1821f, 1822c, 1826e, 1828g, 1833d.—Maudslayi, B., 1849c.—Mordant de Launay, J. C. M., 1816a-d.—Seemann, B., 1866.—Sims, J., 1814d, 1814e.—Sprenger, C., 1906d.
- oleifera*: Lindley, J., 1825h.—Loddiges, C., 1825e.
- pitardii*: Anonymous, 1935-36a.
- reticulata*: Hooker, W. J., 1827e, 1857a.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1861b.—Lindley, J., 1827c.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1839a.—Sealy, J. R., 1935a.—Seemann, B., 1858.—W., 1890.—Wilkie, D., 1930a.
- roseiflora*: Hooker, W. J., 1858a.
- sasanqua*: Anonymous, 1859d, 1888g.—Bean, W. J., 1898i.—Cleyer, A., 1695b.—Hooker, W. J., 1859b.—Kariyone, T., 1928c.—Ker, J. B., 1815c, 1821f.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1869a.—Loddiges, C., 1826c, 1827c.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1824a.—Naudin, C., 1850b.—Sims, J., 1819d.—T., 1893.
- sophia*: Vriese, W. H. de, 1854d.
- speciosa*: Comber, J., 1930b.
- spectabilis*: Seemann, B., 1858.
- Cleyera**: Kobuski, C. E., 1935-37 (revis.).
- fortunei*: Carrière, E. A., and André, E., 1895a.—Hooker, J. D., 1895e.—O'Brien, J., 1895.
- japonica*: Sprague, T. A., 1923a.
- Eurya**: Brown, R. (Robert Brown), 1818a (*chinensis*).—Carrière, E. A., 1869k (*jacquemartii*).—Chun, W. Y., 1928a (*weissiae*).—Cleyer, A., 1690c (*japonica*).—Dunn, S. T., 1910b (*muricata*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1903h (*henryi*, *obliquifolia*).—Loddiges, C., 1827a (*chinensis*).—P., H., 1904c (*latifolia*).—Quihou, A., 1869 (*jacquemartii*).—Vesque, J., 1895 (revis.).
- Gordonia**: Anonymous, 1917d (*anomala*); 1929e (*axillaris*).—B., 1905i (*axillaris*).—Bean, W. J., 1929e (*anomala*).—Burkill, I. H., 1917 (syst.).—Cowan, J. M., 1931 (*chrysantra*).—Pitard, J., 1902b (transf. to *Nabiasodendron*).
- Hartia sinensis**: Dunn, S. T., 1902d.
- Nabiasodendron**: Pitard, J., 1902b (transf. from *Gordonia*).
- Polyspora axillaris**: Hooker, W. J., 1843a.

**Schima**: Airy-Shaw, H. K., 1936c (crit.).—Hochreutiner, [B. P.] G., 1917b (*mairei*).—Mulligan, B. O., 1936a (*argentea*).—Nakai, T., 1918m (*boninensis*, *luikuensis*).

**Stewartia**: B., 1905h.—Osborn, A., 1927d.

*grandiflora*: Briot, 1879.

*koreana*: Osborn, A., 1930f.—Wilson, E. H., 1929d.

*pseudocamellia*: Divers, W. H., 1912.—Hooker, J. D., 1889b.

—Mottet, S., 1923c.—Nicholson, G., 1888a, 1893a.—Sargent, C. S., 1896a.

*serrata*: Bean, W. J., 1918d.

*sinensis*: Bean, W. J., 1918e.

**Stuartia**. See **Stewartia**.

**Thea**: Bergsma, C. A., 1825.—Booth, W. B., 1830 (crit.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824v (monogr.).—Chevalier, A., 1919 (wild econ. spp.).—Kochs, J., 1900 (crit.).—Seemann, B., 1859b (synop.). [See also *Camellia*; also Index I: Tea.]

*biflora*: Yamada, Hideo, 1917.

*bohea*: Loddiges, C., 1818e.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1820e.

*chinensis*: Regel, E., 1854.—Sims, J., 1807a.

*reticulata*: Matsuda, S., 1914b.

*sinensis*: Kariyone, T., 1928c.—Morren, C., 1834d.—Pondaven, L., 1901.

*viridis*: Boncenne, F., 1860.—Groenland, J., 1858b.—Hooker, W. J., 1832a.—Jacquin, [H.], 1846.—Loddiges, C., 1818f, 1832b.

**Tutcheria greenia**: Chun, W. Y., 1928a.

## THYMELAEACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1825d (monogr. Aquilariaceae).—Domke, W., 1932 (crit.); 1934 (taxon., distrib.).—Gilg, E., 1899-1900 (rev.).—Lecomte, H., 1915b (e. Asia).—Meissner, C. F., 1857c (monogr.).—Meyer, C. A., 1843c (taxon. Daphnaceae).—Rehder, A., 1916a (Wilson's coll.).—Supprian, K., 1894 (anat.).—Tieghe, P. van, 1893 (crit., gen.).
- Aquilaria**: Candolle, A. P. de, 1825d (monogr.).—Gilg, E., 1899-1900 (revis.).
- Daphne**: Burt, B. L., 1936 (Himalayan spp.).—Correvoon, H., 1905 (hort.).—Domke, W., 1932 (transf. to *Wikstroemia*).—Gordon, G., 1876b (hort.).—Hemsley, W. B., 1878a (hort.).—Irving, W., 1923c (hort.).—Keissler, K. von, 1898 (taxon. sect. *Daphnanthes*).—Lecomte, H., 1916a (n. spp.).—Nitsche, W., 1907 (syst.).—Otto, E., 1863 (hort.).—Rehder, A., 1916a (Wilson's coll.).—Smith, W. W., and Cave, G. H., 1913 (Himalayan spp.).—Watson, W., 1892a (hort.).—Wikström, J. E., 1817 (syst.).
- altaica*: Kaleniczenko, I., 1849.—Regel, E., 1863l, 1863s.
- aurantiaca*: Stapf, O., 1933g.
- canabina*: Makino, T., 1897a.
- fortunei*: Fortune, R., 1847c.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847d.
- genkwa*: Geert, A. van, 1884.—Lecomte, H., 1916a.—Regel, E., 1866e.—Teuscher, H., 1936b.—Watson, W., 1892a.
- giraldii*: Stapf, O., 1917d.
- indica*: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1817e.
- jazoensis*: Regel, E., 1866c.
- japonica*: Briot, 1866a.—Paxton, J., 1841b.
- kiusiana*: Makino, T., 1897a.
- nana*: Tagawa, M., 1936d.
- mazeli*: Carrière, E. A., 1872n.
- odora*: Hemsley, W. B., 1878a.—Loddiges, C., 1833a.—Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1817e.—Makino, T., 1932s.
- papyrifera*: Tanaka and Yekoussima, [Magotarou], 1867b.
- retusa*: Anonymous, 1927d.—Skan, S. A., 1912a.—Stapf, O., 1912b.
- tangutica*: Bean, W. J., 1920b.
- vaillantii*: Danguy, P., 1911b.
- Edgeworthia**: Fairchild, D. C., 1903a (*papyrifera*).—Hooker, J. D., 1891e (*gardenieri*).—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1847p (*chrysantha*).—Lindley, J., 1847g (*chrysantha*).
- Octolepis**: Gilg, E., 1899-1900 (revis.).
- Pentathymelaea**: Lecomte, H., 1916a (n. gen.).
- Stellera**: Lecomte, H., 1916a (n. spp.).
- chamaejasme*: Irving, W., 1922.—Kashyap, S. R., 1930.—Stapf, O., 1924r.
- Wikstroemia**: Cheng, Wan-chün, 1932c (*pilosa*).—Domke, W., 1932 (*sericea*); 1936 (n. spp.).—Lecomte, H., 1915b (*dela-vayi*); 1916a (n. spp.).—Meissner, C. F., 1841 (*viridiflora*).—Shirai, M., 1891 (Japan).—Supprian, K., 1894 (anat., distrib.).—Yatabe, R., 1891g (*albiflora*).

## TILIACEAE

- Burret, M., 1926-27 (revis.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824t (monogr.).—Edlin, H. L., 1935 (phylog.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1915d (Wilson's coll.).—Szyszyłowicz, I. von, 1885-86a (monogr.).—Takeda, H., 1914a (Chin. names).
- Burretiodendron**: Rehder, A., 1936a (n. gen.).
- Corchoropsis**: Takeda, H., 1912c (transf. to *Sterculiaceae*).
- Corchorus**: Andrews, H. C., 1808d (*japonicus*).—Fujikuro, Y., 1922 (Formosa).—Mordant de Launay, J. C. M., 1816e (*japonicus*).—Rondot, N., 1847b (Chin. textile pl.).—Shibuya, T., 1934 (jute in Formosa).—Sims, J., 1810b (*japonicus*).—Vilmorin, [P.] L. [F. L.] de, 1851 (*textilis*).
- Fallopia**: Hance, H. F., 1871e (= *Grewia microcos*).
- Grewia**: Boynton, K. R., 1928d (*parviflora*).—Burrett, M., 1933 (*macropetala*).—Gagnepain, F., 1909-10 (syst.).—Hance, H. F., 1871e (*microcos*).—Siehe, W., 1889 (*parviflora*).
- Microcos**: Hance, H. F., 1871e (*paniculata*).
- Pentace esquirolii**: Rehder, A., 1936a.
- Sloanea**. See under *Elaeocarpaceae*.
- Tilia**: Bayer, J. N., 1862 (monogr.).—Bean, W. J., 1895a.—Chun, W. Y., and Wong, H. D., 1935 (n. spp. Kwangtung).—Engler, V., 1909 (monogr.).—Simonkai, L., 1888 (revis.).—Shirasawa, H., 1900 (Japan).
- amurensis*: Birkenhof, A. L., 1935.—Jaccard, P., and Frey, A., 1928.—Soloviev, K. P., 1927.
- chenmoui*: Chêng, Wan-chün, 1936.
- eurosinica*: Croizat, L., 1935.
- franchetiana*: Schneider, C. K., 1909b.
- henryana*: Marquand, C. V. B., 1924a.—Szyszyłowicz, I., 1890b.
- mandshurica*: Meunissier, A., 1933b.—Szyszyłowicz, I., 1890b.
- miqueliana*: Koidzumi, G., 1933c.—Szyszyłowicz, I., 1890b.
- miyabei*: Nakai, T., 1920h.
- mongolica*: Flechtner, J., 1915b.—Henry, L., 1902c.
- oliveri*: Mottet, S., 1924e.—Szyszyłowicz, I., 1890b.
- orocryptica*: Croizat, L., 1935.
- shirasawae*: Nakai, T., 1920h.
- taqueti*: Schneider, C. K., 1909b.
- tuan*: Szyszyłowicz, I., 1890a.
- Triumfetta japonica**: Sprague, T. A., 1915c.

## TRIURIDACEAE

- Parexuris tosaensis**: Nakai, T., and Maekawa, F., 1936.
- Sciaphila**: Fukuyama, N., and Suzuki, T., 1936 (*megastyla*).—Itô, Tokutarô, 1907 (transf. to *Seychellaria*).—Makino, T., 1903a (*japonica*).—Maekawa, F., 1936j (distrib.).—Masamune, G., 1934e (distrib.).—Nakai, T., and Maekawa, F., 1936 (basis *Parexuris* n. gen.).
- Seychellaria**: Itô, Tokutarô, 1907 (transf. from *Sciaphila*).

## TROCHENDRACEAE

- Harms, H., 1897b (phylog.).—Hayata, B., 1925b (*Euptelaeaceae*).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913a (Wilson's coll.).
- Cercidiphyllum**: Harms, H., 1916a (phylog.); 1917a.—Solereder, H., 1899 (revis.).
- japonicum*: Auton, W., 1927.—Boynton, K. R., 1926b.—Forster, H. von, 1918.—Nakai, T., 1919e.—Rehder, A., 1920c.—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1913b.—St. Paul, U. von, 1901b.—Sargent, C. S., 1894e.
- Eucommia**: Solereder, H., 1899 (crit.).—Wilson, E. H., 1913d (Wilson's coll.).
- ulmoides*: Anonymous, 1901h, 1904b, 1904r.—Harms, H., 1933.—Kache, P., 1926a.—Lapin, A. K., 1936.—Mottet, S., 1909e.—Oliver, D., 1890-95.—Parkin, J., 1921, 1935.—Weiss, F. E., 1907.
- Euptelea**: Baillon, H., 1872-75 (*dauidiana*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1905h (*dauidiana*).—Hooker, J. D., and Thomson, T., 1864 (crit.).—Tieghem, P. van, 1900b (*franchetii, delavayi*).
- Trochodendron**: Hooker, J. D., 1894f (*aralioides*).—Masters, M. T., 1894a (*aralioides*).—Miers, J., 1858 (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1926f (*aralioides, longifolium*).—Wagner, R., 1903 (phylog., morphol.).

## TURNERACEAE

- Turnera elegans**: Otto, F., 1820.

## TYPHACEAE

- Fedtschenko, B. A., 1913b (Asiat. Russ.).—Graebner, P., 1900a (monogr.).—Groff, G. W., 1931b (Kwangtung).—Kronfeld, M., 1889 (monogr.).—Kurz, S., 1867a (revis.).
- Typha**: Kimura, Yûshirô, (and Nagamachi, T.), 1933-35 (pollen).
- angustata*: Hisauchi, K., 1928a.
- bodinieri*: Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902c.
- bungeana*: Kurz, S., 1867a.
- laxmanni*: Lepechin, I., 1801.
- martini*: Léveillé, H., 1901c.—Léveillé, H., and Vaniot, E., 1902c.
- orientalis*: Komarov, V. L., 1901b.

## ULMACEAE

- Bernard, C., 1905-06 (distrib.).—Hers, J., 1926b (distrib.).—Planchon, J. E., 1848b (as tribe of *Urticac.*); 1872b (distrib.); 1873 (monogr.).—Satake, Y., 1931-33 (spódograms).—Schneider, C. K., 1916b (Wilson's coll.).—Spach, E., 1841c (gen. limits).
- Celtis**: Anonymous, 1909a (Japan).—Koidzumi, G., 1913c (n. spp. Japan).—Maekawa, F., 1932-34 (crit.).—Metcalf, F. P., 1936d (n. spp. Fukien).—Nakai, T., 1914g (Japan.); 1930e (Korea).—Schneider, C. K., 1916b (Wilson's coll.).—Spach, E., 1841b (revis.).
- biondii*: Pampanini, R., 1911a.
- bungeana* and *jessoensis*: Nakai, T., 1918i.
- sinensis pendula*: Miyoshi, M., 1919.
- Gironniera nitida**: Oliver, D., 1896f.
- Hemiptelea davidii**: Planchon, J. E., 1872a.—Wilson, E. H., 1926c.
- Planera keaki**: Graebner, L., 1888.
- Ulmus**: Ip, Nga-kok, 1928 ("Pau hoi").—Koehne, E., 1910a (n. spp.).—Matsuda, S., 1913e (fruits).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1934 (fiber pl. Sakhalin).—Schneider, C. K., 1916n (key, crit.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929i (Manch.).
- japonica* and *montana*: Nekrassova, V. L., 1934.
- parvifolia*: Davy, J. B., 1929.—Mottet, S., 1909h.—Wilson, E. H., 1929c.
- pumila*: Davy, J. B., 1929.—Falk, J. P., 1766.—Wilson, E. H., 1929c.
- shirasawana* and *sieboldii*: Daveau, J., 1914.
- tonkinensis*: Metcalf, F. P., 1936e.
- Zelkova**: Gibbs, V., 1925 (England).—Matsuda, S., 1918d (*sinica*).—Mottet, S., 1913a (*dauidiana*).—Nicholson, G., 1883d (*acuminata*).

## UMBELLIFERAE

- Boissieu, H. de, 1902c, 1903a, 1903b, 1906a, 1906b, 1908a, 1909, 1910a, 1910d (crit., enum.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1830c (monogr.).—Franchet, A., 1894b (Yunnan).—Hoffmann, G. F., 1814a (med. spp.); 1814b (monogr.).—Koch, W. D. J., 1824 (phylog.).—Korovin, E. P., 1924b (n. spp. Turkestan).—Koso-Poliansky, B. M., 1913b (crit.); 1915-20 (Asiat. Russ.); 1916b (syst.).—Metcalf, F. P., 1934d (crit.).—Morison, R., 1672 (crit.).—Ruprecht, F. J., 1858, 1859b (revis., Kamchatka spp.).—Takeda, H., 1906b (Japan).—Wolff, H., 1910a, 1913, 1927 (monogr.); 1926 (H. Smith's coll.); 1929-33 (n. gen., n. spp.).—Yabe, Y., 1902e (revis., Jap. spp.); 1903f (Korea).
- Angelica**: Boissieu, H. de, 1912 (*fallax*).—Fischer, F. E. L., Meyer, C. A., and Avé-Lallemant, J. L. E., 1846.—Kitagawa, M., 1936d, 1936f (Manch., Korea).—Makino, T., 1912c (*utilis*).—Nakai, T., 1936q (*formosana, daurica*).—Oliver, D., 1891aa (*polymorpha*).
- Apium**: Hasskarl, J. C., 1856a (*fractophyllum*).—Sprague, T. A., 1924 (*leptophyllum*).
- Archangelica**: Fischer, F. E. L., Meyer, C. A., and Avé-Lallemant, J. L. E., 1846.
- Athamantha chinensis**: Gray, A., 1881.
- Bunium**: Korovin, E. P., 1927.—(syst.).
- Bupleurum**: Anonymous, 1909b (*longeradiatum, sachalinense*).—Freyn, J., 1900 (*transchonicum*).—Koidzumi, G., 1917c (*nipponicum*).—Koso-Poliansky, B. M., 1913a (revis.); 1913b (*nipponicum*); 1916a (Japan).—Müller, J., 1871 (*vanheurckii*).—Wolff, H., 1910a (monogr.).
- Charlesia sinensis**: Dunn, S. T., 1902f.
- Carum schizopetalum**: Franchet, A., 1890b.
- Caucalis scabra**: Makino, T., 1893a.



- Centella:** Domin, K., 1908 (monogr.).—Shan, R. H., 1936 (China).—Nannfeldt, J. A., 1924 (revis. *asiatica*).  
**Chamaesium:** Wolff, H., 1925a.  
**Changium:** Wolff, H., 1924 (n. gen.).  
**Cicuta virosa:** Makino, T., 1929l.  
**Cnidium:** Makino, T., 1911d (*ubadakense*); 1913 (*longeradiatum*).  
**Cotylonia:** Norman, C., 1922 (n. gen.).  
**Cryptotaenia:**  
*canadensis:* Hance, H. F., 1865a.—Matsuda, S., 1912k.—Narita, S., 1912.  
*japonica:* Hasskarl, J. C., 1856a.—Shimada, Y., 1922.  
**Cryptotaeniopsis:** Dunn, S. T., 1902e (*vulgaris*).—Norman, C., 1929 (*decipiens*).  
**Deringa canadensis:** Matsuda, S., 1912k.  
**Eryngium:** Hill, J., 1772a (descr., illus.).—Shan, R. H., 1936 (China).  
**Ferula:** Gael, A., 1936 (starch-bearing desert pl.).  
**Glehnia:** Mathias, M. E., 1928 (monogr.).  
**Gomphopetalum:** Turczaninow, N., 1841 (n. gen.).  
**Heracleum:** Diels, L., Ulbrich, E., Knuth, R., and Rehder, A., 1906 (n. spp.).—Oda, T., 1917 (*lanatum*).  
**Hydrocotyle:** Fernald, M. L., 1924 (*chinensis*).—Hill, J., 1772a (illus., descr.).—Honda, M., 1934c (*maritima*).—Ponten, J. P., 1798 (Thunb. dissert.).—Richard, A., 1820 (monogr.).—Shan, R. H., 1936 (China).  
**Libanotis:** Anonymous, 1935-36a (n. spp.).  
**Ligusticum:** Fernald, M. L., 1930a (*hultenii*).—Kimura, Yûshirô, 1933-35 (*acutibulum*).—Wolff, H., 1919-25 (n. spp.); 1921a (*koreanum*).  
**Melanosciadum:** Boissieu, H. de, 1902c (n. gen.).  
**Narthex asafetida:** Hooker, W. J., 1860a.  
**Neogaya:** Anonymous, 1935-36a (n. gen.).  
**Oenanthe:** Metcalf, F. P., 1934d (*normani*).—Norman, C., 1929 (*caudata*).  
**Ostericum:** Kitagawa, M., 1936d, 1936f (Manch., Korea).  
**Peucedanum:** Boissieu, H. de, 1903b (*podagraria*).—Ikonnikov-Galitzkij, N. P., 1935 (*salsugineum*, *falcaria*).—Wolff, H., 1919-25 (n. spp.).  
**Phellopterus littoralis:** Mathias, M. E., 1928.  
**Physospermopsis:** Wolff, H., 1925a (n. gen.).  
**Pimpinella:** Boissieu, H. de, 1903b (*nikoensis*).—Wolff, H., 1919-25 (n. spp.).  
**Pleurospermum:** Craib, W. G., and Smith, W. W., 1913 (*amabile*).—Hemsley, W. B., 1892c (*franchetianum*).—Smith, W. W., 1914a (*dochenense*).—Wolff, H., 1919-25, 1925b (n. spp. Tibet).  
**Prangos:** Fedtschenko, B. A., 1899a.  
**Sanicula:** Hisauchi, K., 1928f, 1934f (*kaiensis*).—Maximowicz, C. J., 1865 (*chinensis*).—Wolff, H., 1910b (*dielsiana*).  
**Scaligeria:** Korovin, E. P., 1928 (phylog., ecol.).  
**Selinum:** Boissieu, H. de, 1903b (*coreanum*, *melanotilingia*).—Korovin, E. P., 1924b (*thianschanicum*).—Murayama, Y., 1926a (*monnieri*).—Makino, T., 1913 (*longeradiatum*).  
**Seseli:** Palibin, J. W., 1906 (*laserpitifolium*).—Wolff, H., 1919-25 (n. spp.).  
**Sinodielsia:** Wolff, H., 1925a (n. gen.).  
**Sium:** Boissieu, H. de, 1903b (*matsumurae*).—Koso-Poliansky, B. M., 1914 (crit.).—Wolff, H., 1921b (*turfosum*, *diversifolium*).—Yatabe, R., 1891d (*ovatum*).  
**Tongolola:** Wolff, H., 1925a (n. gen.).  
**Torilis:** Buwalda, P., 1936 (*japonica*).—Norman, C., 1929 (*henryi*).

## URTICACEAE

- Blume, C. L., 1849-56 (monogr.).—Candolle, A. de, 1869 (monogr. Cannabineae).—Drake del Castillo, E., 1896 (Balansa's Tonkin coll.).—Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1935a (enum. Chin. spp.).—Planchon, J. E., 1848b (Ulmaceae as a tribe).—Satake, Y., 1931-33 (spodograms).—Schneider, C. K., 1916d (Wilson's coll.).—Weddell, H. A., 1854, 1856-57, 1857, 1869 (monogr.).  
**Boehmeria:** Renouard, fils, A., 1882 (econ.).—Satake, Y., 1936a, 1936d (Japan).—Warburg, O., 1920 (syst.).  
*clidemioides:* Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1935a.  
*delavayi:* Gagnepain, F., 1928.  
*longispica:* Steudel, E. G., 1850.  
*nivea:* Anonymous, 1888g, 1898e.—Blanchère, R. de la, 1869, 1870.—Durieu de Maisonneuve, M. C., 1868.—Ergolskaya, Z. V., and Ishkov, S. A., 1928.—Hooker, W. J., 1851b.—

- Koch, K., 1854c.—Medvedev, P. F., 1934a.—Purpus, A., 1914b.—Rondot, N., 1847b.  
 [See also Index I: Fiber plants—Ramie.]  
*tenacissima:* Anonymous, 1898e.—Koch, K., 1854c.  
*utilis:* André, E., 1890a.  
**Elatostema:** Merrill, E. D., 1925b (*stewardii*).—Schröter, H., and Winkler, H., 1935-36 (monogr.).  
**Girardinia armata:** Koch, K., 1854c.  
**Nanocnide pilosa:** Migô, H., 1934.  
**Pellionia grijsii:** Hance, H. F., 1868.  
**Pilea:** Ch'ien, Sung-shu, 1935a (*secunda*).—Makino, T., 1912b (*petiolaris*).—Metcalf, F. P., 1936c (n. spp.).  
**Planera:** Carrière, E. A., 1890f (*kaki*).—Graebner, L., 1888 (*keaki*).—Hance, H. F., 1873k (*davidii*).  
**Splitrbera japonica:** Miquel, F. A. W., 1840c, 1843b.  
**Urtica:** Chaveau, J. M., 1860.—Medvedev, P. F., 1934b (revis. U.S.S.R. spp.).—Nekrassova, V. L., 1934 (*angustifolia*, *platyphylla*); 1935 (*cannabina*).—Steudel, E. G., 1850 (*cordatifolia*). [See also *Boehmeria nivea* and *B. utilis*; also Index I: Fiber plants—Ramie.]  
**Villebrunea:** Shirai, M., 1895b (n. spp. Japan).

## VALERIANACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1830j (monogr.).—Dufresne, P., 1811 (nat. hist., med. virtues).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1934c (H. Smith's coll.).—Höck, F., 1882 (crit.).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1869-70c (revis.).  
**Patrinia:** Craib, W. G., 1910b (*triloba*).—Kitagawa, M., 1933-36 (Manch.).  
**Triplostegia grandiflora:** Gagnepain, F., 1900.  
**Valeriana:** Briquet, J., 1914 (n. spp.).—Graebner, P., 1898 (n. spp. China).—Maekawa, F., 1932-34 (syst.).—Makino, T., 1934b (crit.).—Stroh, G., 1936 (synop.).—Sumnevich, G., 1935 (w. Siberia); 1936 (*officinale*).

## VERBENACEAE

- Bocquillon, H., 1861-63 (rev.).—Dop, P., 1914, 1933a (crit.).—Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1934a (H. Smith's coll.).—Junell, S., 1934 (morphol., taxon.).—Lam, H. J., 1919 (Malay Penin.).—Lam, H. J., and Bakhuijzen van den Brink, R. C., 1921 (revis.).—Pei, Chien, 1931, 1932a, 1932b (China); 1932c (Ching's, Tsiang's coll.).—Rehder, A., 1916j (Wilson's coll.).—Schauer, J. C., 1847 (monogr.).  
**Agriolaia:** Schrank, F. P. von, 1808.  
**Avicennia:** Bakhuijzen van den Brink, R. C., 1921 (revis.).—Biswas, K., 1934 (India).—Kudô, Yûshun, 1932a (Formosa).  
**Callicarpa:** Dop, P., 1932 (Indo-China).—Masters, M. T., 1871a.—Moldenke, H. N., 1936a (monogr.).  
*formosana:* Rolfe, R. A., 1882.  
*giraldiana:* Mottet, S., 1923b.—Stapf, O., 1916c.  
*japonica:* Masters, M. T., 1871a.—Nash, G. V., 1918e.—Siebold, P. F. von, 1845.  
*nudiflora:* Moldenke, H. N., 1933.  
*purpurea:* Anonymous, 1859f, 1883h.—Groenland, J., 1859a.—Hérincq, F., 1861.—Jussieu, A. L. de, 1806.—Lemaire, C. [A.], 1859a.—Lindley, J., 1859a.—Masters, M. T., 1871a.—Milner, R., 1891.—Van Houtte, L., 1858.—Varacek, F., 1913.  
*rubella:* Cotton, A. D., 1934a.—Lindley, J., 1825a.  
*taiwaniana:* Suzuki, S., 1935.  
**Caryopteris:**  
*incana:* Kozaki, R., 1934.  
*mastacanthus:* André, E., 1892d.—Anonymous, 1884b.—Bean, W. J., 1898k.—Bernard, E., 1893.—Hooker, J. D., 1885c.—Mottet, S., 1894b.—Osborn, A., 1912a.—Spooner, H., 1907i.—Sprenger, C., 1896.—[Wood, M.], 1930l.  
*mongolica:* Carrière, E. A., 1872p.—Jacquin, [H.], 1845.—Stapf, O., 1930s.  
*tangutica:* Handel-Mazzetti, H., 1934a.  
**Clerodendron:** Anonymous, 1853.—Dode, L. A., 1907-08 (n. spp.).—Dop, P., 1921 (Indo-China).—Noter, R. de, 1911 (cult. spp.).—Turczaninow, N., 1863b (n. spp.).—Watson, W., 1892b (shrubby spp.).  
*bungei:* Carrière, E. A., 1866g.—Lindley, J., 1854c.—Planchon, J. E., 1853h.  
*jargesi:* Mottet, S., 1923b.—Pinelle, J., 1911.  
*foetidum:* Anonymous, 1913f.—Arnold, R. E., 1927c.—Dop, P., 1928b.—Gould, N. K., 1928.—Hooker, W. J., 1855d.—Spooner, H., 1907g.



- fortunata*: Linnaeus, C., 1756.—Seemann, B., 1862b.  
*fragrans*: Lindley, J., 1838d.—Schränk, F. P. von, 1808.—Sims, J., 1816b.  
*imperialis*: Carrière, E. A., 1874d.  
*kaempferi*: Regel, E., 1856.  
*lindleyi*: Regel, E., 1862d, 1862s.  
*lividum*: Lindley, J., 1826a.  
*paniculatum*: Hooker, J. D., 1890g.  
*serotinum*: Carrière, E. A., 1867b.  
*squamatum*: Ker, J. B., 1822g.—Loddiges, C., 1823e.—Maund, B., and Henslow, J. S., 1837b.—Morren, C., 1845a.  
*subscapsum*: Hemsley, W. B., 1900y.  
*trichotomum*: Anonymous, 1884d.—Hooker, J. D., 1881e.—Molisch, H., 1924-25.—Nash, G. V., 1916.—Nessel, H., 1927.—Nicholson, G., 1893b.—Osborn, A., 1911d.  
**Cornutia**: Jussieu, A. L. de, 1806 (reduced to *Vitex*).  
**Gmelina**: Dop, P., 1914 (*delavayi*); 1933b (arborescent Indo-China spp.).—Oliver, D., 1889k (*chinensis*).  
**Holmskioldia sanguinea**: Ker, J. B., 1823c.  
**Lantana**: Ford, C., 1899.  
**Lippia**: Greene, E. L., 1899.  
**Mastacanthus sinensis**: Lindley, J., 1846a.  
**Phylla**: Greene, E. L., 1899.  
**Porphyr dichotoma**: Jussieu, A. L. de, 1806.  
**Premna**: Dop, P., 1923 (crit.).—Fletcher, H. R., 1936 (crit.).—Makino, T., 1932f (*microphylla*).—Merrill, E. D., 1930b (*maclurei*).—Turczaninow, N., 1863b (n. spp.).  
**Priva**: Kobuski, C. E., 1926 (revis.).—Moldenke, H. N., 1936c (revis.).  
**Uwarowia**: Bunge, A., 1840 (crit.).  
**Vitex**: Britten, J., 1906 (*chinensis*).—Curtis, W., 1797b (*negundo*).—Dop, P., 1928c (*duclouxii*).—Jussieu, A. L. de, 1806 (crit.).—Matsuda, S., 1914a (*cannabifolia*).—P'ei, Chien, 1932c (*kweichowensis*).  
**Volkameria fragrans**: Loiseleur-Deslongchamps, J. L. A., 1824e.—Schränk, F. P. von, 1808.

## VIOLACEAE

- Becker, W., 1915 (Asiat. Russ.); 1926a (H. Smith's coll.).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824l (monogr.).—Melchior, H., 1925 (phylog., taxon.).  
**Viola**: Becker, W., 1906, 1908, 1910, 1916, 1917, 1921a, 1921c, 1923b, 1928a, 1929a (crit., n. spp.); 1916-23 (monogr.).—Becker, W., and Hultén, E., 1928 (Kamchatka).—Boissieu, H. de, 1900 (key, Faurie's Jap. coll.); 1901, 1902a (Chin. coll. Paris); 1910b (*Sylvestres* group); 1910c (*Serpentes* group).—Ishidoya, T., 1929a (Korea, Manch.).—Jacot, A. P., 1928-31 (ne. China).—Jarrett, V. H. C., 1936 (Hong-kong).—Melchior, H., 1932 (Kwangtung).—Nakai, T., 1922b (n. spp. Japan); 1922c (revis. Jap. spp.); 1925b, 1928d (crit.).—Takenouchi, Makoto, 1932-34 (Kyūshū).—Tanaka, K., 1905 (synop., Jap. spp.).—Todd, E. E., 1927-28, 1930-32 (syst.).  
*alata*: Becker, W., 1906.  
*altaica*: Regel, E., 1882d.  
*bonanensis*: Nakai, T., 1922e.  
*chingiana*: Becker, W., 1925a.  
*confusa*: Becker, W., 1928b.  
*coreana*: Boissieu, H. de, 1911.  
*dactyloides*: Maekawa, F., 1935f.  
*eizanensis*: Hisauchi, K., 1928g.  
*fargesii*: Boissieu, H. de, 1902b.  
*forrestiana*: Becker, W., 1923a.  
*fragrantia*: Tanaka, K., 1904-05.  
*fukienensis*: Becker, W., 1926b.  
*greatwalli*: Maekawa, F., 1935a.  
*kianhsiensis*: Becker, W., 1925d.  
*krugiana*: Becker, W., 1925c.  
*kumawarensis*: Oudemans, C. A. J. A., 1867.  
*kwangtungensis*: Melchior, H., 1932, 1933.  
*micrantha*: Hara, H., 1936f.  
*nuda*: Becker, W., 1929b.  
*obtusata*: Takenouchi, M., 1932a.  
*patrinii*: Becker, W., 1917.—Tanaka, K., 1905.  
*perpusilla*: Boissieu, H. de, 1908b.  
*rockiana*: Becker, W., 1925b.  
*sacchalinensis*: Boissieu, H. de, 1910b.  
*shinanensis*: Tanaka, K., 1905.  
*smithiana*: Becker, W., 1926a.  
*stewardiana*: Becker, W., 1925b.  
*takedana*: Fujihata, J., 1908.

- thibaudieri*: Makino, T., 1909d.  
*variegata*: Makino, T., 1929t.—Tanaka, K., 1903c.  
*xanthopetala*: Takenouchi, M., 1932b, 1932-34.  
*yamatsutai*: Ishidoya, T., 1929b.  
*yazawana*: Hisauchi, K., 1936b.

## VITACEAE (AMPELIDACEAE)

- Berlèse, A. N., 1892-93 (seeds).—Candolle, A. P. de, 1824cc (monogr.).—Foex, G., and Viala, P., 1884 (crit.); 1885 (cult. spp.).—Gagnepain, F., 1911a (Wilson's coll.); 1911b (revis. Asiatic spp.).—Goeze, E., 1888 (hort.).—Lavallée, A., 1878.—Matsumura, J., 1893a (Japan).—Miquel, F. A. W., 1863c (n. spp.).—Planchon, J. E., 1887a (monogr.); 1887b (outline).—Viala, P., 1901-09 (hort. monogr.).—Weisse, A., 1934 (morphol.).  
**Ampelocissus**: Planchon, J. E., 1884b (crit.).  
**Ampelopsis**: Carrière, E. A., 1868d (n. spp.).—Jack, J. G., 1889.—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manch.).  
*dissecta*: Anonymous, 1874e.—Carrière, E. A., 1868b.  
*henryana*: Anonymous, 1905m.—Grignani, G. T., 1907.—Mottet, S., 1906a, 1907i.  
*heterophylla*: Alexander, E. J., 1931.  
*humulifolia*: Hooker, J. D., 1867c.  
*megaphylla*: Sprague, T. A., 1914a.  
*megaphylla*: Beissner, L., 1905b.  
*napiiformis*: Carrière, E. A., 1870a.  
*palmiloba*: Carrière, E. A., 1867g.  
*serjaniaefolia*: Regel, E., 1867b.  
*tricuspidata*: Masters, M. T., 1869.—Morren, E., 1877a.—Rehder, A., 1908a.  
*tuberosa*: Carrière, E. A., 1870a.  
*veitchii*: Larbalétrier, A., 1898.  
**Ampelovitis**: Carrière, E. A., 1889b (*davidi*); 1891g (*intermedia*); 1892a (*romaneti*).  
**Cayratia**: Gagnepain, F., 1911c (revis.).  
**Cissus**: Carrière, E. A., 1868c (*davidi*); 1868d (n. spp. China); 1875b (*japonica*); 1876j (*elegans*); 1877b (*veitchii*).—Gagnepain, F., 1911c (revis.).—Jack, J. G., 1889.  
**Leea**: Gagnepain, F., 1910a (Asiat. spp.).  
**Parthenocissus**: Gagnepain, F., 1911e (*dalzielii*).—Graebner, P., 1928 (crit.).—Nakai, T., 1929d (*tricuspidata*).—Nakamura, T., 1912 (*tricuspidata*).—Rehder, A., 1908a (transf. to *Pseodera*).—Shirai, M., 1929c (*tricuspidata*).—Sprague, T. A., 1909b (*tricuspidata*).  
**Pseodera**: Rehder, A., 1908a (crit.).  
**Spinovitis davidi**: Carrière, E. A., 1881a, 1883d, 1890g, 1890l, 1891c, 1891h.—Romanet du Caillaud, F., 1881, 1882.  
**Tetrastigma**: Gagnepain, F., 1910e (n. spp.); 1910-11 (syst.); 1911d (*delavayi*).  
**Vitis**: Bean, W. J., 1898m.—Carrière, E. A., 1880d (Japan); 1885a (Chin. spp.); 1886a (David's coll.); 1888c (n. spp. China); 1890i (sexes).—Clark, J., 1914.—Foex, G., 1888 (manual viticult.).—Goethe, R., 1882 (crit.).—Goeze, E., 1905 (rev. Chin., Jap. spp.).—Leclère, A., 1905 (crit., taxon.).—Léveillé, H., 1905b (China).—Merrill, E. D., and Metcalf, F. P., 1932 (n. spp. Fukien).—Meyners d'Estrey, H., 1892 (cult. Jap. spp.).—Moriyama, Y., 1935 (n. spp. Japan).—Planchon, J. E., 1883b (crit.); 1884a (Degron's Jap. coll.); 1887b (monogr.).—Regel, E., 1873b (synop.); 1873d (cult. Germany).—Romanet du Caillaud, F., 1885 (China).—Sampson, T., 1869c (China).—Seeliger, R., 1931 (ornam. spp.).—Skvortzov, B. V., 1929-36 (Manch.).—Veitch, J. H., 1904a (ornam. spp.).  
*acuminata*: Carrière, E. A., 1890c.  
*amurensis*: Anonymous, 1868e.  
*coignetiae*: Anonymous, 1894a, 1897b.—Burbidge, F. W., 1896.—Carrière, E. A., 1890i.—Goldring, W., 1894a.—Henry, L., 1895, 1896.—Makino, T., 1928yy.  
*davidi* (*davidi*): B., 1881.—Carrière, E. A., 1881a, 1888c, 1890i.—Courtois, F., 1912.—Romanet du Caillaud, F., 1888.  
[See also *Spinovitis davidi*.]  
*ficiifolia*: Pulliat, V., 1882.  
*henryana*: Anonymous, 1905m, 1906o.—Klenert, W., 1907.—Pampanini, R., 1909a.—Pynaert, C., 1906.  
*heterophylla*: B., 1876a.—Hooker, J. D., 1867c.  
*japonica*: Carrière, E. A., 1886d.  
*labrusca*: Anonymous, 1889a.  
*lantana*: Morioka, Y., 1935a.  
*megaphylla*: Dallimore, W., 1911c.  
*multifida*: Carrière, E. A., 1891f.

**Vitis** (*continued*).

- pseudospina*: Carrière, E. A., 1890g.  
*reticulata*: Gagnepain, F., 1911e.  
*romanetti*: B., 1881.—Carrière, E. A., 1881a, 1883d, 1888c, 1890i, 1891j.—Carrière, E. A., and André, E., 1890.—Romanet du Caillaud, F., 1881, 1882, 1888.  
*rutilans*: Carrière, E. A., 1890j.  
*taquetii*: Lévillé, H., 1910c.  
*thomsoni*: Anonymous, 1903k.  
*thunbergii*: Pulliat, V., 1882.—Regel, E., 1864a.—Sprague, T. A., 1914e.  
*vinifera*: Baranov, P. A., 1927.—Regel, E., 1861j, 1861w.

## WINTERACEAE

(Generally considered as tribe of Magnoliaceae)

- Hutchinson, J., 1921b (revis.).—Miers, J., 1858 (revis.).

## XYRIDACEAE

- Kawakami, T., 1914 (*Xyris pauciflora*); 1915 (*Formosa*).—Malme, G. O., 1927 (*Xyris chinensis*).

## ZINGIBERACEAE

- Gagnepain, F., 1901c, 1902-07 (n. spp.); 1903 (Bodinier's herb.).—Hanbury, D., 1855b (cardamom).—Horaninow, P., 1862 (monogr. Scitamineae).—Roscoe, W., 1823 (illus. Scitamineae).—Schumann, K., 1904 (monogr.).  
*Alpinia*: Anonymous, 1891g, 1892i (*galanga*).—Hamburg, D., 1871-72 (*officinarum*).—Hance, H. F., 1871f, 1873h (*calcarata, officinarum*).—Hooker, J. D., 1885g (*pumila*); 1888b (*offi-*

- narum*).—Makino, T., 1928bb (*kumatake*).—Playfair, G. M. H., 1886 (identity of ginger).—Roscoe, W., 1807 (*chinensis*).—Sasaki, S., 1924e (transf. to *Languas*).—Sims, J., 1817a (*nutans*).—Turrill, W. B., 1916 (*elwesii*).  
*Amomum*: Cleyer, A., 1696c (*mioga*).—Hance, H. F., 1886b (*vittatum*).—Paillieux, A., 1883a, 1883c (*mioga*).

**Curcuma**:

- longa*: Ishikawa, T., 1930 (tumeric in Formosa).—Sakamoto, M., 1934.  
*zedaria*: Fujita, M., and Shên, Hao-chên, 1936.—Yamada, Kinji, 1932.  
*Globba*: Gagnepain, F., 1901b (revis.).  
*Hedychium coronarium*: Sims, J., 1803b.  
*Kaempferia galanga*: Loddiges, C., 1824j.—Sims, J., 1805b.  
*Languas*: Sasaki, S., 1924e (transf. from *Alpinia*).  
*Renealmia nutans*: Andrews, H. C., 1804a.  
*Roscoea*: Loesener, T., 1923 (Yunnan).—Stapf, O., 1925r (*humeana*); 1926b (*cautleoides*).  
*Zingiber*: Anonymous, 1892i (ident. of ginger).—Bodinier, E., 1892 (*officinalis*).—Cavalerie, J., 1911a (*roseum*).—Turrill, W. B., 1914 (*mioga*).

## ZYGOPHYLLACEAE

- Candolle, A. P. de, 1824gg (monogr.).—Engler, A., 1896b (distrib., taxon.).—Fischer, F. E. L., 1933 (monogr.).—Rehder, A., and Wilson, E. H., 1914d (Wilson's coll.).  
*Nitraria*: Komarov, V. L., 1908a (crit.).  
*Sarcozygium*: Bunge, A., 1843d (n. gen.).  
*Tribulus terrestris*: Fischer, F. E. L., 1833 (monogr.).  
*Zygophyllum*: Bunge, A., 1843d (*rosowii*).—Fischer, F. E. L., 1833 (monogr.).—Kotov, M. I., 1935 (*xanthozylon*).—Popov, M. G., 1925-26 (monogr.).

# FAMILY INDEX OF GENERIC NAMES

OF VASCULAR CRYPTOGRAMS (PTERIDOPHYTA) AND SEED PLANTS APPEARING IN THE  
SUBJECT INDEX—SYSTEMATIC (INDEX III)

FAMILY NAMES PRECEDED BY THE LETTER **G** ARE AMONG THE GYMNOSPERMAE (P. 644), THOSE PRECEDED BY THE  
LETTER **P** ARE AMONG THE VASCULAR CRYPTOGRAMS (PTERIDOPHYTA) (P. 640), AND THOSE WITHOUT ANY  
LETTER ARE ANGIOSPERMAE (P. 648). THE NON-VASCULAR CRYPTOGRAMS ARE NOT INDEXED.

## A

- Abelia—Caprif.  
Abeliophyllum—Oleac.  
Abies—**G** Pinac.  
Abrus—Legum.  
Absinthium—Compos.  
Abutilon—Malvac.  
Acacia—Legum.  
Acalypha—Euphorb.  
Acantholimon—Plumb.  
Acanthopanax—Aral.  
Acanthophyllum—  
Caryoph.  
Acer—Acer.  
Aceriphyllum—Saxif.  
Achillea—Compos.  
Achlys—Berber.  
Achyranthes—Amarant.  
Achyrophorus—Compos.  
Aconitum—Ranunc.  
Acorus—Arac.  
Acroblastum—Balan.  
Acrocephalus—Labiata.  
Acroelytrum—Gramin.  
Acrophorus—**P** Polyp.  
Acronychia—Rutac.  
Acrostichum—**P** Polyp.  
Actaea—Ranunc.  
Actephila—Euphorb.  
Actinidia—Dillen.  
Actinocarya—Borrag.  
Actinodaphne—Laurac.  
Actinostemma—Cucurb.  
Adelocaryum—Borrag.  
Adenophora—Campan.  
Adiantum—**P** Polyp.  
Adina—Rubiace.  
Adinobotrys—Legum.  
Adlumia—Papav.  
Adonis—Ranunc.  
Adoxa—Adox.  
Aegiceras—Myrsin.  
Aegilops—Gramin.  
Aeginetia—Orob.  
Aegle—Rutac.  
Aërides—Orchid.  
Aeschynanthus—Gesner.  
Aesculus—Hippoc.  
Agapetes—Eric.  
Agave—Amaryll.  
Ageratum—Compos.  
Aglanoma—Arac.  
Agricolaea—Verben.  
Agrimonia—Rosac.  
Agropyron—Gramin.  
Agrostemma—Caryoph.  
Agrostis—Gramin.  
Agyneia—Euphorb.  
Ailanthus—Simar.  
Ainsliaea—Compos.  
Ajuga—Labiata.  
Ajugoides—Labiata.  
Akebia—Lardiz.  
Alangium—Cornac.  
Albizzia—Legum.  
Alchemilla—Rosac.  
Alectorurus—Liliac.  
Aletris—Liliac.  
Aleurites—Euphorb.  
Alfredia—Compos.  
Alhagi—Legum.  
Alisma—Alism.  
Allium—Liliac.  
Allomorpha—Melast.  
Allophylus—Sapind.  
Alniphyllum—Styrac.  
Alnus—Betul.  
Aloe—Liliac.  
Alpinia—Zingib.  
Alsophila—**P** Cyath.  
Althaea—Malvac.  
Altingia—Hamam.  
Alyssum—Crucif.  
Alyxia—Apoc.  
Amana—Liliac.  
Amaranthus—Amarant.  
Amaryllis—Amaryll.  
Amberboa—Compos.  
Amelanchier—Rosac.  
Amenotaxus—**G** Taxac.  
Amesia—Orchid.  
Amesiodendron—Sapind.  
Ammobium—Compos.  
Amomum—Zingib.  
Amorphophallus—Arac.  
Ampelocissus—Vitac.  
Ampelopsis—Vitac.  
Ampelovitis—Vitac.  
Ampeligonum—Polygon.  
Amphicarpea—Legum.  
Amphidonax—Gramin.  
Amphilophis—Gramin.  
Amsonia—Apoc.  
Amygdalopsis—Rosac.  
Amygdalus—Rosac.  
Anabasis—Chenop.  
Anantia—Myrsin.  
Anaphalis—Compos.  
Ancathia—Compos.  
Anchusa—Borrag.  
Ancistrochloa—Gramin.  
Ancylostemon—Gesner.  
Androcorys—Orchid.  
Andromeda—Eric.  
Andropogon—Gramin.  
Androsace—Primul.  
Aneilema—Commel.  
Anemarrhena—Liliac.  
Anemone—Ranunc.  
Anemonopsis—Ranunc.  
Angelica—Umbel.  
Angiopsis—**P** Marat.  
Angraecum—Orchid.  
Anguina—Cucurb.  
Anisadenia—Linac.  
Anisodus—Solan.  
Anisolea—Theac.  
Annona—Annon.  
Anoetochilus—Orchid.  
Anogramma—**P** Polyp.  
Anotis—Rubiace.  
Anplectrum—Melast.  
Antennaria—Compos.  
Anthemis—Compos.  
Anthistria—Gramin.  
Antidesma—Euphorb.  
Antrophyum—**P** Polyp.  
Apactis—Cappar.  
Aphyllorchis—Orchid.  
Apios—Legum.  
Apium—Umbel.  
Aplotaxis—Compos.  
Apocynum—Apoc.  
Aponogeton—Apon.  
Apostasia—Orchid.  
Aquilaria—Thymel.  
Aquilegia—Ranunc.  
Arabis—Crucif.  
Arachis—Legum.  
Araiosstegia—**P** Polyp.  
Aralia—Aral.  
Arceuthobium—Loranth.  
Archangelica—Umbel.  
Archangiopsis—  
**P** Marat.  
Arctica—Eric.  
Ardisia—Myrsin.  
Areca—Palm.  
Arenaria—Caryoph.  
Arethusa—Orchid.  
Argemone—Papav.  
Argostemma—Rubiace.  
Argyreia—Convolv.  
Arisaema—Arac.  
Aristida—Gramin.  
Aristolochia—Arist.  
Armeniacia—Rosac.  
Armeria—Plumbag.  
Arnebia—Borrag.  
Arnica—Compos.  
Artabotrys—Annon.  
Artemisia—Compos.  
Arthomeris—**P** Polyp.  
Arthropytum—Chenop.  
Arthrostylis—Cyper.  
Artocarpus—Morac.  
Arum—Arac.  
Arundina—Orchid.  
Arundinaria—Gramin.  
Arundinella—Gramin.  
Arundo—Gramin.  
Asarum—Arist.  
Asclepias—Asclep.  
Asparagopsis—Liliac.  
Asparagus—Liliac.  
Asperella—Gramin.  
Asperugo—Borrag.  
Aspidistra—Liliac.  
Aspidium—**P** Polyp.  
Aspidopterys—Malpigh.  
Asplenium—**P** Polyp.  
Aster—Compos.  
Asteromoea—Compos.  
Asteropyrum—Ranunc.  
Astilbe—Saxif.  
Astragalus—Legum.  
Astranthus—Flacourt.  
Ataccia—Taccac.  
Atalantia—Rutac.  
Athamanta—Umbel.  
Athyrium—**P** Polyp.  
Atractylis—Compos.  
Atragea—Ranunc.  
Atraphaxis—Polygon.  
Atriplex—Chenop.  
Atropa—Solan.  
Atropanthia—Solan.  
Atropis—Gramin.  
Aucuba—Cornac.  
Aucubaephyllum—  
Rubiace.  
Aulisconema—Liliac.  
Avena—Gramin.  
Avenastrum—Gramin.  
Averrhoa—Oxal.  
Avicennia—Verben.  
Azalea—Eric.  
Azolla—**P** Salvin.  
Bletia—Orchid.  
Bletilla—Orchid.  
Blumea—Compos.  
Bobua—Symploc.  
Bocconia—Papav.  
Bodinierella—Eric.  
Boea—Gesner.  
Boehmeria—Urtic.  
Bolbophyllum—Orchid.  
Bolboschoenus—Cyper.  
Bolbostemma—Cucurb.  
Aulisconema—Liliac.  
Bombax—Bombac.  
Boninofatsia—Aral.  
Bonnaya—Scroph.  
Boothia—Hydrocharit.  
Borodinia—Crucif.  
Boschniakia—Orob.  
Bothriochloa—Gramin.  
Bothriospermum—  
Borrag.  
Botrychium—**P** Ophiogl.  
Botryopleuron—Scroph.  
Botryostegia—Eric.  
Bournea—Gesner.  
Boussingaultia—Basel.  
Bowringia—**P** Polyp.  
Barbarea—Crucif.  
Barclaya—Nymph.  
Barleria—Acanth.  
Barnardia—Liliac.  
Barthea—Melast.  
Bassia—Chenop.  
Batatas—Convolv.  
Bauhinia—Legum.  
Beaumontia—Apoc.  
Beckmannia—Gramin.  
Beesia—Ranunc.  
Begonia—Begon.  
Beilschmiedia—Laurac.  
Belamcanda—Irid.  
Bellis—**G** Pinac.  
Bembix—Malpigh.  
Benicasa—Cucurb.  
Benthamia—Cornac.  
Bentinckia—Palm.  
Benzoin—Laurac.  
Berberis—Berber.  
Berchemiella—Rhamnac.  
Bergia—Saxif.  
Berghausia—Gramin.  
Berneuxia—Diapens.  
Berteroa—Crucif.  
Betula—Betul.  
Bidens—Compos.  
Biebersteinia—Geran.  
Bifaria—Loranth.  
Bignonia—Bignon.  
Bi-Leveillea—Compos.  
Biophytum—Oxal.  
Biota—**G** Pinac.  
Biserrula—Legum.  
Bistorta—Polygon.  
Bivolvula—Balan.  
Blackwellia—Flacourt.  
Bladhia—Myrsin.  
Blastus—Melast.  
Blechnum—**P** Polyp.

## B

## C

- Cabomba—Nymph.  
Cacalia—Compos.  
Caenopteris—**P** Polyp.  
Caesalpinia—Legum.  
Calamagrostis—Gramin.  
Calamus—Palm.  
Calanthe—Orchid.  
Calathodes—Ranunc.  
Caldesia—Alism.

- Calimeris—Compos.  
 Callianthemum—  
   Ranunc.  
 Callicarpa—Verben.  
 Calligonum—Polygon.  
 Callistephus—Compos.  
 Callitriche—Callitr.  
 Callitris—G Pinac.  
 Calophaca—Legum.  
 Calorhombos—Scroph.  
 Caloscordum—Liliac.  
 Calotropis—Asclep.  
 Calpidia—Nyctag.  
 Caltha—Ranunc.  
 Calycanthus—Calyc.  
 Calypso—Orchid.  
 Calyptrostigma—Caprif.  
 Calysphyrum—Caprif.  
 Calystegia—Convolv.  
 Camchaya—Compos.  
 Camelia—Crucif.  
 Camellia—Theac.  
 Campanula—Campan.  
 Campanumcea—  
   Campan.  
 Camphora—Laurac.  
 Camphorina—Laurac.  
 Camphorosma—Chenop.  
 Campium—P Polyp.  
 Campsis—Bignon.  
 Camptotheca—Cornac.  
 Campylandra—Liliac.  
 Campylotropis—Legum.  
 Canarium—Burser.  
 Canavalia—Legum.  
 Cancerina—Compos.  
 Canna—Cannac.  
 Cannabis—Morac.  
 Canthium—Rubiace.  
 Capillipedium—Gramin.  
 Capparis—Cappar.  
 Caprifolium—Caprif.  
 Capsella—Crucif.  
 Capsicum—Solan.  
 Caragana—Legum.  
 Cardamine—Crucif.  
 Cardiandra—Saxif.  
 Cardocrinum—Liliac.  
 Carduus—Compos.  
 Carex—Cyper.  
 Carissa—Apoc.  
 Carlesia—Umbel.  
 Carolinella—Primul.  
 Carpesium—Compos.  
 Carpinus—Betul.  
 Carriera—Flacourt.  
 Carum—Umbel.  
 Carya—Jugland.  
 Caryopteris—Verben.  
 Caryota—Palm.  
 Cassia—Legum.  
 Cassiope—Eric.  
 Castalis—Nymph.  
 Castanea—Fagac.  
 Castanopsis—Fagac.  
 Castilleja—Scroph.  
 Catalpa—Bignon.  
 Catapodium—Gramin.  
 Catharanthus—Apoc.  
 Cathcartia—Papav.  
 Cathetus—Euphorb.  
 Caulalis—Umbel.  
 Caulophyllum—Berber.  
 Cavea—Compos.  
 Cayratia—Vitac.  
 Cedrela—Meliac.  
 Cedronella—Labiata.  
 Celastrus—Celastr.  
 Celosia—Amarant.  
 Celsia—Scroph.  
 Celtis—Ulmac.  
 Cnesmon—Euphorb.
- Centaurea—Compos.  
 Centella—Umbel.  
 Cephalanthera—Orchid.  
 Cephalanthus—Rubiace.  
 Cephalomanes—  
   P Hymen.  
 Cephalotaxus—G Taxac.  
 Cerastium—Caryoph.  
 Cerasus—Rosac.  
 Ceratanthus—Labiata.  
 Ceratophyllum—  
   Ceratoph.  
 Ceratopteris—P Cerat.  
 Ceratostigma—Plumb.  
 Cercidiphyllum—  
   Trochod.  
 Cercis—Legum.  
 Ceropogia—Asclep.  
 Chaenomeles—Rosac.  
 Chaetochloa—Gramin.  
 Chalcas—Rutac.  
 Chamaecyparis—  
   G Pinac.  
 Chamaegastrodia—  
   Orchid.  
 Chamaeraphis—Gramin.  
 Chamaerhodos—Rosac.  
 Chamaerops—Palm.  
 Chamaesaracha—Solan.  
 Chamaesium—Umbel.  
 Changium—Umbel.  
 Changinienia—Orchid.  
 Chartolepis—Compos.  
 Chavica—Piper.  
 Chaydaia—Rhamnac.  
 Cheilanthes—P Polyp.  
 Cheilanthespis—P Polyp.  
 Cheilopteris—P Polyp.  
 Cheirotisylis—Orchid.  
 Chelidonium—Papav.  
 Chelonopsis—Labiata.  
 Chenopodium—Chenop.  
 Chikusichloa—Gramin.  
 Chiloschista—Orchid.  
 Chimaphila—Pierol.  
 Chimonanthus—Calyc.  
 Chingithamnus—  
   Celastr.  
 Chionanthus—Oleac.  
 Chionographis—Liliac.  
 Chirita—Gesner.  
 Chlamyditis—Compos.  
 Chlamydochoa—Gesner.  
 Chloranthus—Chloran.  
 Chloris—Gramin.  
 Chlorocyperus—Cyper.  
 Chomutovia—Plumb.  
 Chondrilla—Compos.  
 Chorispora—Crucif.  
 Chosenia—Salic.  
 Christiopteris—P Polyp.  
 Chroesthes—Acanth.  
 Chrozophora—Euphorb.  
 Chrysanthemum—  
   Compos.  
 Chrysoglossum—Orchid.  
 Chrysosplenium—Saxif.  
 Cibotium—P Cyath.  
 Cicer—Legum.  
 Cicerbita—Compos.  
 Cichorium—Compos.  
 Cicuta—Umbel.  
 Cimicifuga—Ranunc.  
 Cinnamonum—Laurac.  
 Circaea—Onagr.  
 Circaeaster—Chloran.  
 Cirrhopetalum—Orchid.  
 Cirsium—Compos.  
 Cissus—Vitac.  
 Citrus—Rutac.  
 Cladium—Cyper.  
 Cladopus—Podost.
- Cladrastis—Legum.  
 Clausena—Rutac.  
 Clausia—Crucif.  
 Claytonia—Portul.  
 Cleidion—Euphorb.  
 Cleistostoma—Orchid.  
 Cleistogenes—Gramin.  
 Clematis—Ranunc.  
 Clematoclethra—Dillen.  
 Clerodendron—Verben.  
 Clethra—Clethr.  
 Cleysera—Theac.  
 Clinelymus—Gramin.  
 Clintonia—Liliac.  
 Clytostoma—Bignon.  
 Cnidium—Umbel.  
 Cobresia—Cyper.  
 Cocculus—Menisp.  
 Cochlearia—Crucif.  
 Codonopsis—Campan.  
 Coelogyne—Orchid.  
 Coleanthus—Gramin.  
 Colocasia—Arac.  
 Colpodium—Gramin.  
 Colquhounia—Labiata.  
 Coluria—Rosac.  
 Colutea—Legum.  
 Colysis—P Polyp.  
 Comanthosphaea—  
   Labiata.  
 Combretum—Combret.  
 Comesperma—Polygal.  
 Commelina—Commel.  
 Conandron—Gesner.  
 Coniogramme—P Polyp.  
 Conocephalus—Morac.  
 Conringia—Crucif.  
 Convallaria—Liliac.  
 Convolvulus—Convolv.  
 Cookia—Rutac.  
 Coptis—Ranunc.  
 Corchoropsis—Stercul.  
 Corchoropsis—Tiliac.  
 Corchorus—Tiliac.  
 Cordia—Borrag.  
 Cordula—Orchid.  
 Cordyloblaste—Symploc.  
 Coreopsis—Compos.  
 Coriaria—Coriar.  
 Corispermum—Chenop.  
 Cornus—Cornac.  
 Cornutia—Verben.  
 Coronopus—Crucif.  
 Cortusa—Primul.  
 Corydalis—Papav.  
 Corylopsis—Hamam.  
 Corylus—Betul.  
 Corypha—Palm.  
 Cosmos—Compos.  
 Cotinus—Anac.  
 Cotoneaster—Rosac.  
 Cotyledon—Crassul.  
 Cotylonia—Umbel.  
 Cousinia—Compos.  
 Craibiodendron—Eric.  
 Craigia—Stercul.  
 Crassula—Crassul.  
 Crataegosorbus—Rosac.  
 Crataegus—Rosac.  
 Crataeva—Cappar.  
 Crawfordia—Gentian.  
 Crematodendrum—  
   Compos.  
 Cremastra—Orchid.  
 Crepidastrum—Compos.  
 Crepis—Compos.  
 Crinum—Amaryl.  
 Crocus—Irid.  
 Crotalaria—Legum.  
 Croton—Euphorb.  
 Crula—Acerac.  
 Cryptanthe—Borrag.
- Cryptogramma—  
   P Polyp.  
 Cryptomeria—G Pinac.  
 Cryptotaenia—Umbel.  
 Cryptotaeniopsis—  
   Umbel.  
 Crystopteris—P Polyp.  
 Cucumis—Cucurb.  
 Cucurbita—Cucurb.  
 Cudrania—Morac.  
 Culcita—P Cyath.  
 Cunninghamia—G Pinac.  
 Cupania—Sapind.  
 Cupia—Rubiace.  
 Cupressus—G Pinac.  
 Curanga—Scroph.  
 Curculigo—Amaryl.  
 Curcuma—Zingib.  
 Currania—P Polyp.  
 Cuscuta—Convolv.  
 Cyananthus—Campan.  
 Cyathium—Compos.  
 Cyathea—P Cyath.  
 Cycas—G Cycad.  
 Cyclea—Menisp.  
 Cyclobalanopsis—Fagac.  
 Cyclophorus—P Polyp.  
 Cydonia—Rosac.  
 Cymbaria—Scroph.  
 Cymbidium—Orchid.  
 Cymbopogon—Gramin.  
 Cymodocea—Potam.  
 Cynanchum—Asclep.  
 Cynocrambe—Cynocr.  
 Cynoglossum—Borrag.  
 Cynomorium—Cynom.  
 Cyperorchis—Orchid.  
 Cyperus—Cyper.  
 Cyphokentia—Palm.  
 Cyripedium—Orchid.  
 Cyripedium—Orchid.  
 Cyrtandra—Gesner.  
 Cyrtococcum—Gramin.  
 Cyrtomium—P Polyp.  
 Cystopus—Orchid.  
 Cystorchis—Orchid.
- D**
- Dacryodes—Burser.  
 Dactylicapnos—Papav.  
 Dactyloctenium—Orchid.  
 Daemonorops—Palm.  
 Dalbergia—Legum.  
 Dalibardia—Rosac.  
 Damasonium—Alism.  
 Damacanthus—Rubiace.  
 Danthonia—Gramin.  
 Daphne—Thymel.  
 Daphniphyllum—  
   Euphorb.  
 Dasymaschalon—Anon.  
 Datura—Solan.  
 Davallia—P Polyp.  
 Davidia—Cornac.  
 Decaisnea—Lardiz.  
 Decumaria—Saxif.  
 Deguelia—Legum.  
 Deinanthus—Saxif.  
 Delima—Dillen.  
 Delphinium—Ranunc.  
 Dendrobium—Orchid.  
 Dendrocalamus—Gramin.  
 Dennstaedtia—P Polyp.  
 Dentidia—Labiata.  
 Deringa—Umbel.  
 Derris—Legum.  
 Desmodium—Legum.  
 Desmos—Annon.  
 Deutzia—Saxif.  
 Diacalpe—P Polyp.  
 Dianella—Liliac.
- Dianthus—Caryoph.  
 Diapensia—Diapens.  
 Dicentra—Papav.  
 Dichanthium—Gramin.  
 Dichotomanthes—Rosac.  
 Dichroa—Saxif.  
 Dicliphora—Acanth.  
 Dicylpha—Papav.  
 Dicranopteris—  
   P Gleichen.  
 Diceranostigma—Papav.  
 Dictamnus—Rutac.  
 Dictyogramme—P Polyp.  
 Didissandra—Gesner.  
 Didymocarpus—Gesner.  
 Didymoplexis—Orchid.  
 Didymopanax—Aral.  
 Dielytra—Papav.  
 Diervilla—Caprif.  
 Digitalis—Scroph.  
 Digitaria—Gramin.  
 Dilophia—Crucif.  
 Dimorphanthus—Aral.  
 Dionaea—Droser.  
 Dioscorea—Dioscor.  
 Diospyros—Eben.  
 Dipelta—Caprif.  
 Dipentodon—Celastr.  
 Diphyllia—Berber.  
 Diplachne—Gramin.  
 Diplanthera—Potam.  
 Diplazium—P Polyp.  
 Diplopoda—Orchid.  
 Dipsacus—Dipsac.  
 Dipteris—P Polyp.  
 Dipteronia—Acer.  
 Disanthus—Hamam.  
 Dischidia—Asclep.  
 Disporopsis—Liliac.  
 Disporum—Liliac.  
 Dissolena—Apoc.  
 Distylium—Hamam.  
 Diurandera—Liliac.  
 Dobinea—Anac.  
 Dolichandron—Bignon.  
 Dolichos—Legum.  
 Doornia—Pandan.  
 Doronicum—Compos.  
 Draba—Crucif.  
 Dracaena—Liliac.  
 Dracoccephalum—Labiata.  
 Dracontomelum—Anac.  
 Drosera—Droser.  
 Drosophyllum—Droser.  
 Dryandra [Thunb.]—  
   Euphorb.  
 Dryas—Rosac.  
 Drymoglossum—P Polyp.  
 Drymotaenium—  
   P Polyp.  
 Drynaria—P Polyp.  
 Dryopteris—P Polyp.  
 Duhaldea—Compos.  
 Dumasia—Legum.  
 Dunbaria—Legum.  
 Dunnia—Rubiace.  
 Dysolobium—Legum.  
 Dysophylla—Labiata.  
 Dysosma—Berber.
- E**
- Eccoilopus—Gramin.  
 Ecdysanthera—Apoc.  
 Echinocarpus—Elaeoc.  
 Echinocloa—Gramin.  
 Echinopanax—Aral.  
 Echinops—Compos.  
 Echinosperrum—Borrag.  
 Echinospora—Legum.  
 Eclipta—Compos.  
 Edgeworthia—Thymel.



Eduardoregelia—Liliac.  
 Egenolfia—P Polyp.  
 Ehretia—Borrag.  
 Eichhornia—Ponted.  
 Elaeagnus—Elaeag.  
 Elaeocarpus—Elaeoc.  
 Elaphoglossum—P Polyp.  
 Elatostema—Urtic.  
 Eleocharis—Cyper.  
 Elephantopus—Compos.  
 Eleusine—Gramin.  
 Eleutherococcus—Aral.  
 Ellisophyllum—  
 Hydrophyl.  
 Elodea—Hydrocharit.  
 Elsholtzia—Labiata.  
 Elymus—Gramin.  
 Embelia—Myrsin.  
 Emilia—Compos.  
 Emmenopterix—Rubiace.  
 Empetrum—Empetr.  
 Enhalus—Hydrocharit.  
 Enkianthus—Eric.  
 Entada—Legum.  
 Eomecon—Papav.  
 Ephedra—G Gnetac.  
 Ehippianthus—Orchid.  
 Epidendrum—Orchid.  
 Epigaea—Eric.  
 Epilobium—Onagr.  
 Epimedium—Berber.  
 Epipactis—Orchid.  
 Epipogon—Orchid.  
 Equisetum—P Equis.  
 Eragrostis—Gramin.  
 Eranthis—Ranunc.  
 Eremochloa—Gramin.  
 Eremopyrum—Gramin.  
 Eremostachys—Labiata.  
 Eremurus—Liliac.  
 Eria—Orchid.  
 Erianthus—Gramin.  
 Erigeron—Compos.  
 Eriobotrya—Rosac.  
 Eriocaulon—Eric.  
 Eriochloa—Gramin.  
 Eriochrysis—Gramin.  
 Eriodendron—Bombac.  
 Eriolaena—Stercul.  
 Eriophorum—Cyper.  
 Erismanthus—Euphorb.  
 Eritrichium—Borrag.  
 Erodium—Geran.  
 Erophila—Crucif.  
 Ervatamia—Apoc.  
 Erycibe—Convolv.  
 Eryngium—Umbel.  
 Erysimum—Crucif.  
 Erythrina—Legum.  
 Erythrochaete—Compos.  
 Erythronium—Liliac.  
 Erythrophloeum—  
 Legum.  
 Erythropsis—Stercul.  
 Erythrostachys—Icac.  
 Esquirolia—Crucif.  
 Eucalyptus—Myrtac.  
 Euchresta—Legum.  
 Eucommia—Trochod.  
 Eugenia—Myrtac.  
 Eulalia—Gramin.  
 Eulaliopsis—Gramin.  
 Eulophia—Orchid.  
 Euonymus—Celastr.  
 Eupatorium—Compos.  
 Euphorbia—Euphorb.  
 Euphorbia—Sapind.  
 Euphrasia—Scroph.  
 Euphonia—Trochod.  
 Eurotia—Chenop.  
 Eurya—Theac.

Euryale—Nymph.  
 Euscaphis—Staphyl.  
 Eutrema—Crucif.  
 Evansia—Irid.  
 Evodia—Rutac.  
 Evolvulus—Convolv.  
 Evonymus—Celastr.  
 Exacum—Gentian.  
 Excavatia—Apoc.  
 Excoecaria—Euphorb.  
 Exochorda—Rosac.  
 Exorrhiza—Palm.

## F

Faberia—Compos.  
 Fagara—Rutac.  
 Fagopyrum—Polygon.  
 Fagus—Fagac.  
 Fallopia—Liliac.  
 Farfugium—Compos.  
 Fargesia—Gramin.  
 Fatoua—Morac.  
 Fatsia—Aral.  
 Ferula—Umbel.  
 Festuca—Gramin.  
 Fevillea—Cucurb.  
 Ficus—Morac.  
 Filipendula—Rosac.  
 Fimbristylis—Cyper.  
 Finetia—Orchid.  
 Firmiana—Stercul.  
 Fissistigma—Anon.  
 Flacourtia—Flacourt.  
 Flemingia—Legum.  
 Flueggea—Liliac.  
 Fokienia—G Pinac.  
 Fontanesia—Oleac.  
 Fordia—Legum.  
 Fordiophyton—Melast.  
 Formania—Compos.  
 Forsythia—Oleac.  
 Fortunea—Jugland.  
 Fortunella—Rutac.  
 Fragaria—Rosac.  
 Fraxinus—Oleac.  
 Freycinetia—Pandani.  
 Fritillaria—Liliac.  
 Fumaria—Papav.  
 Funkia—Liliac.

## G

Gagea—Liliac.  
 Galatella—Compos.  
 Galeopsis—Labiata.  
 Galinsoga—Compos.  
 Galium—Rubiace.  
 Garcinia—Guttif.  
 Gardenia—Rubiace.  
 Garnotia—Gramin.  
 Gastrodia—Orchid.  
 Gaultheria—Eric.  
 Gelonium—Euphorb.  
 Geniostoma—Logan.  
 Gentiana—Gentian.  
 Geranium—Geran.  
 Gerbera—Compos.  
 Geum—Rosac.  
 Ginkgo—G Ginkgo.  
 Giraldia—Compos.  
 Girardinia—Urtic.  
 Gironniera—Ulmac.  
 Glaucidium—Ranunc.  
 Glaucium—Papav.  
 Gleditschia—Legum.  
 Glehnia—Umbel.  
 Gleichenia—P Gleichen.  
 Globba—Zingib.  
 Globularia—Globul.  
 Glochidion—Euphorb.

Glossula—Orchid.  
 Guscaphis—Staphyl.  
 Glycine—Legum.  
 Glycosmis—Rutac.  
 Glycyrrhiza—Legum.  
 Glyptostrobilus—G Pinac.  
 Gmelina—Verben.  
 Gnaphalium—Compos.  
 Gnetum—G Gnetac.  
 Goldbachia—Crucif.  
 Golowninia—Gentian.  
 Gomphogyne—Cucurb.  
 Gomphopetalum—  
 Umbel.  
 Gomphostemma—Labiata.  
 Goniolimon—Plumbag.  
 Goodyera—Orchid.  
 Goeringia—Caryoph.  
 Gordonia—Theac.  
 Gossypium—Malvac.  
 Graphephorum—Gramin.  
 Grewia—Liliac.  
 Grisea—Lythrac.  
 Grossularia—Saxif.  
 Guatteria—Annon.  
 Gueldenstaedtia—  
 Legum.  
 Gutzlaffia—Acanth.  
 Gymnadenia—Orchid.  
 Gymnandra—Scroph.  
 Gymnema—Asclep.  
 Gymnocarpium—  
 P Polyp.  
 Gymnocladus—Legum.  
 Gymnogramma—  
 P Polyp.  
 Gymnopetalum—Cucurb.  
 Gymnopteris—P Polyp.  
 Gymnotheca—Saurur.  
 Gynostemma—Cucurb.  
 Gynura—Compos.  
 Gypsophila—Caryoph.

## H

Habenaria—Orchid.  
 Haberlea—Gesner.  
 Hackelia—Borrag.  
 Hakoneaste—Orchid.  
 Hakonechloa—Gramin.  
 Halesia—Styrac.  
 Halimocnemis—Chenop.  
 Halophila—Hydrocharit.  
 Halorrhagis—Halorr.  
 Hamadryas—Ranunc.  
 Hamamelis—Hamam.  
 Hanabusaya—Campan.  
 Hancocchia—Orchid.  
 Handelia—Compos.  
 Handeliadendron—  
 Sapind.  
 Haplostylis—Cyper.  
 Harappa—Orchid.  
 Harrimanella—Eric.  
 Hartia—Theac.  
 Hedera—Aral.  
 Hedychium—Zingib.  
 Hedyotis—Rubiace.  
 Hedysarum—Legum.  
 Helicia—Proteac.  
 Helionopsis—Liliac.  
 Heliotropium—Borrag.  
 Helwingia—Cornac.  
 Hemarthria—Gramin.  
 Hemerocallis—Liliac.  
 Hemiboea—Gesner.  
 Hemigramma—P Polyp.  
 Hemigramma [Stapf]—  
 Gramin.  
 Hemilophia—Crucif.  
 Hemipilia—Orchid.

Hemiptelea—Ulmac.  
 Hemistepta—Compos.  
 Hemsleya—Cucurb.  
 Henrya—Asclep.\*  
 Henslowia—Santal.  
 Hepatica—Ranunc.  
 Heptapleurum—Aral.  
 Heracleum—Umbel.  
 Herbertia—Irid.  
 Herminium—Orchid.  
 Herpestis—Scroph.  
 Herpetospermum—  
 Cucurb.  
 Hesperis—Crucif.  
 Hetaeria—Orchid.  
 Heteropappus—Compos.  
 Heterosmilax—Liliac.  
 Heterotropa—Arist.  
 Hibiscus—Malvac.  
 Hicoria—Jugland.  
 Hieracium—Compos.  
 Hierochloa—Gramin.  
 Hippeastrum—Amaryl.  
 Hippophae—Elaeag.  
 Hippuris—Halorr.  
 Hiptage—Malpigh.  
 Histiopteris—P Polyp.  
 Holboellia—Lardiz.  
 Holcus—Gramin.  
 Holmskioldia—Verben.  
 Holostemma—Asclep.  
 Homalium—Flacourt.  
 Homalostachys—Cyper.  
 Hopismenus—Gramin.  
 Hordeum—Gramin.  
 Hosta—Liliac.  
 Hoteia—Saxif.  
 Houttuynia—Saurur.  
 Hovenia—Rhamnac.  
 Hoya—Asclep.  
 Hugeria—Eric.  
 Humata—P Polyp.  
 Humulus—Morac.  
 Huodendron—Styrac.  
 Hutchinsia—Crucif.  
 Hydrangea—Saxif.  
 Hydrastis—Ranunc.  
 Hydrilla—Hydrocharit.  
 Hydrobryum—Podost.  
 Hydrocotyle—Umbel.  
 Hydroglossum—P Schiz.  
 Hydrolea—Hydrophyl.  
 Hydroliron—Alism.  
 Hypopyrum—Gramin.  
 Hymenachne—Gramin.  
 Hymenolepis—P Polyp.  
 Hymenophyllum—  
 P Hymen.  
 Hyoscyamus—Solan.  
 Hypacanthium—Compos.  
 Hypericum—Guttif.  
 Hyphear—Loranth.  
 Hypodematum—  
 P Polyp.  
 Hypoxis—Amaryl.  
 Hyptis—Labiata.

## I

Idesia—Flacourt.  
 Ilex—Aquif.  
 Illicium—Magnol.  
 Illigera—Hernand.  
 Ilysanthes—Scroph.  
 Impatiens—Balsam.  
 Imperata—Gramin.  
 Incarvillea—Bignon.  
 Indigofera—Legum.  
 Indocalamus—Gramin.  
 Inula—Compos.  
 Iodes—Icac.

Ipomoea—Convolv.  
 Iis—Irid.  
 Isachne—Gramin.  
 Isanthera—Gesner.  
 Isatis—Crucif.  
 Ischaemum—Gramin.  
 Isoetes—P Isoët.  
 Isoplepis—Cyper.  
 Isometrum—Gesner.  
 Isopyrum—Ranunc.  
 Isoetema—Arist.  
 Itea—Saxif.  
 Itoa—Flacourt.  
 Ixeris—Compos.  
 Ixia—Irid.  
 Ixora—Rubiace.

## J

Japonolirion—Liliac.  
 Jasminum—Oleac.  
 Jatropha—Euphorb.  
 Jeffersonia—Berber.  
 Joania—Orchid.  
 Juglans—Jugland.  
 Juliania—Anac.  
 Juncus—Juncac.  
 Juniperus—G Pinac.  
 Jurinea—Compos.  
 Jussiaea—Onagr.  
 Justicia—Acanth.

## K

Kadsura—Magnol.  
 Kaempferia—Zingib.  
 Kalanchoe—Crassul.  
 Kalopanax—Aral.  
 Kandelia—Rhizoph.  
 Kelloggia—Rubiace.  
 Kerria—Rosac.  
 Keteleeria—G Pinac.  
 Kingdon—Wardia—  
 Gentian.  
 Kinostemon—Labiata.  
 Kinugasa—Liliac.  
 Kirengeshoma—Saxif.  
 Kmeria—Magnol.  
 Knowltonia—Ranunc.  
 Kobresia—Cyper.  
 Koehia—Chenop.  
 Koeleria—Gramin.  
 Koeleruteria—Sapind.  
 Koenigia—Polygon.  
 Kolkwitzia—Caprif.  
 Korthalsella—Loranth.  
 Krascheninikowia—  
 Caryoph.  
 Kraunhia—Legum.  
 Kummerowia—Legum.  
 Kuromatea—Fagac.

## L

Lactuca—Compos.  
 Lagenaria—Cucurb.  
 Lagerstroemia—Lythrac.  
 Lagochilus—Labiata.  
 Lagotis—Scroph.  
 Lamium—Labiata.  
 Languas—Zingib.  
 Lantana—Verben.  
 Lappa—Compos.  
 Larix—G Pinac.  
 Lasianthus—Rubiace.  
 Lasioletrum—Gramin.  
 Lassonia—Magnol.  
 Lastrea—P Polyp.  
 Latranea—Orob.  
 Lathyrus—Legum.  
 Latouchea—Gentian.

\* Through error this genus in the bibliography (Hemslay, W. B., 1892a, p. 168) is attributed to the Acanthaceae instead of the Asclepiadaceae.



Laurus—Laurac.  
 Lavatera—Malvac.  
 Lawiella—Podost.  
 Lawsonia—Lythrac.  
 Leea—Vitac.  
 Lcersia—Gramin.  
 Leleba—Gramin.  
 Lemnaphyllum—  
   P Polyp.  
 Lemna—Lemnac.  
 Lenda—P Polyp.  
 Leontice—Berber.  
 Leontopodium—Compos.  
 Leonurus—Labiata.  
 Lepidagathis—Acanth.  
 Lepidium—Crucif.  
 Lepironia—Cyper.  
 Lepisorus—P Polyp.  
 Leptochilus—P Polyp.  
 Leptochloa—Gramin.  
 Leptoclonium—  
   P Hymen.  
 Leptodermis—Rubiace.  
 Leptogramma—P Polyp.  
 Leptopetalum—Rubiace.  
 Lepturus—Gramin.  
 Lespedeza—Legum.  
 Lettsonia—Convolv.  
 Leucaena—Legum.  
 Leucothoe—Eric.  
 Leveillea—Compos.  
 Leycesteria—Caprif.  
 Liatris—Compos.  
 Libanotis—Umbel.  
 Libocedrus—G Pinac.  
 Licuala—Palm.  
 Ligularia—Compos.  
 Ligusticum—Umbel.  
 Ligustrina—Oleac.  
 Ligustrum—Oleac.  
 Lilium—Liliac.  
 Limacia—Menisp.  
 Limnanthemum—  
   Gentian.  
 Limnas—Gramin.  
 Limodorum—Orchid.  
 Limonia—Rutac.  
 Limonium—Plumbag.  
 Limosella—Scroph.  
 Linaria—Scroph.  
 Lindenbergia—Scroph.  
 Lindera—Laurac.  
 Lindernia—Scroph.  
 Lindsaya—P Polyp.  
 Linnaea—Caprif.  
 Linosyris—Compos.  
 Linum—Linac.  
 Liparis—Orchid.  
 Lippia—Verben.  
 Liquidambar—Hamam.  
 Liriodendron—Magnol.  
 Liriope—Liliac.  
 Listera—Orchid.  
 Litchi—Sapind.  
 Lithocarpus—Fagac.  
 Lithospermum—Borrag.  
 Lithostegia—P Polyp.  
 Litsea—Laurac.  
 Littledalea—Gramin.  
 Livistona—Palm.  
 Lloydia—Liliac.  
 Lobelia—Campan.  
 Lochnera—Apoc.  
 Lomaria—P Polyp.  
 Lonicera—Caprif.  
 Lophanthus—Labiata.  
 Lophatherum—Gramin.  
 Loranthus—Loranth.  
 Loropetalum—Hamam.  
 Lotus—Legum.  
 Loxogramme—P Polyp.  
 Ludwigia—Onagr.

Luffa—Cucurb.  
 Luisia—Orchid.  
 Lumnitzera—Combret.  
 Luzula—Juncac.  
 Lychnis—Caryoph.  
 Lycianthes—Solan.  
 Lycium—Solan.  
 Lycopodium—P Polyp.  
 Lycopsis—Borrag.  
 Lycopus—Labiata.  
 Lycoris—Amaryll.  
 Lygodium—P Schiz.  
 Lysichitum—Arac.  
 Lysidice—Legum.  
 Lysimachia—Primul.  
 Lysionotus—Gesner.  
 Lythrum—Lythrac.

## M

Maackia—Legum.  
 Macaranga—Euphorb.  
 Machilus—Laurac.  
 Macleaya—Papav.  
 Maclura—Morac.  
 Macroclinidium—  
   Compos.  
 Macrodiervilla—Caprif.  
 Macrogyne—Liliac.  
 Macropodium—Crucif.  
 Maddenia—Rosac.  
 Maesa—Myrsin.  
 Magnolia—Magnol.  
 Mahonia—Berber.  
 Maianthemum—Liliac.  
 Malaisia—Morac.  
 Malaxis—Orchid.  
 Mallotus—Euphorb.  
 Malus—Rosac.  
 Malva—Malvac.  
 Malvastrum—Malvac.  
 Mangifera—Anac.  
 Manglietia—Magnol.  
 Mapania—Cyper.  
 Mappia—Icac.  
 Marattia—P Marat.  
 Mariscus—Cyper.  
 Markhamia—Bignon.  
 Marlea—Cornac.  
 Marsdenia—Asclep.  
 Marsilea—P Marsil.  
 Martinella—Crucif.  
 Martinia—Compos.  
 Mastacanthus—Verben.  
 Matricaria—Compos.  
 Matsumurella—Labiata.  
 Matteuccia—P Polyp.  
 Matthiola—Crucif.  
 Mattiastrium—Borrag.  
 Maximowiczia—Cucurb.  
 Mazus—Scroph.  
 Meconopsis—Papav.  
 Medicago—Legum.  
 Megacarpaea—Crucif.  
 Megaleranthus—Ranunc.  
 Megasea—Saxif.  
 Melocalamus—Gramin.  
 Melampyrum—Scroph.  
 Melandrium—Caryoph.  
 Melanosciadum—Umbel.  
 Melanthium—Liliac.  
 Melastoma—Melast.  
 Melia—Meliac.  
 Melica—Gramin.  
 Melilotus—Legum.  
 Meliosma—Sabiace.  
 Melocalamus—Gramin.  
 Melodinus—Apoc.  
 Melodorum—Annon.  
 Melothria—Cucurb.  
 Menephora—Orchid.  
 Meniscium—P Polyp.

Menispermum—Menisp.  
 Mentha—Labiata.  
 Menyanthes—Gentian.  
 Menziesia—Eric.  
 Meratia—Calyc.  
 Mertensia—Borrag.  
 Mesona—Labiata.  
 Mesopanax—Aral.  
 Mespilus—Rosac.  
 Messerschmidia—Borrag.  
 Mesua—Guttif.  
 Metanarthecium—Liliac.  
 Metaplexis—Asclep.  
 Mezoneuron—Legum.  
 Michelia—Magnol.  
 Microbiota—G Pinac.  
 Microcos—Tiliac.  
 Microlepis—P Polyp.  
 Micromela—Rosac.  
 Micromeria—Labiata.  
 Micropodium—  
   P Polyp.  
 Microsorium—P Polyp.  
 Microstegium—Gramin.  
 Microstylis—Orchid.  
 Microtoena—Labiata.  
 Microtropis—Celastr.  
 Microula—Borrag.  
 Mikania—Compos.  
 Millettia—Legum.  
 Mimulus—Scroph.  
 Minuartia—Caryoph.  
 Miricacalia—Compos.  
 Miscanthus—Gramin.  
 Miscobulbium—Orchid.  
 Mitella—Saxif.  
 Mitrasacme—Logan.  
 Mitrasemon—Raffles.  
 Mitrosicyos—Cucurb.  
 Miyoshia—Liliac.  
 Mnesithea—Gramin.  
 Moehringia—Caryoph.  
 Molineria—Amaryll.  
 Molinia—Gramin.  
 Moliniopsis—Gramin.  
 Moluccella—Labiata.  
 Momordica—Cucurb.  
 Monachosorella—  
   P Polyp.  
 Monachosorum—  
   P Polyp.  
 Mondo—Liliac.  
 Monimopetalum—  
   Celastr.  
 Monochasma—Scroph.  
 Monochoria—Ponted.  
 Monolepis—Chenop.  
 Monotropa—Pirol.  
 Monotropastrum—Pirol.  
 Montia—Portul.  
 Moraea—Irid.  
 Moricandia—Crucif.  
 Morus—Morac.  
 Moseleya—Hydrophyl.  
 Mosla—Labiata.  
 Mucuna—Legum.  
 Mukdenia—Saxif.  
 Mulgedium—Compos.  
 Munronia—Meliac.  
 Murraya—Rutac.  
 Musa—Musac.  
 Mussaenda—Rubiace.  
 Myoporum—Myopor.  
 Myosotis—Borrag.  
 Myosurus—Ranunc.  
 Myriactis—Compos.  
 Myrica—Myric.  
 Myricaria—Tamar.  
 Myriophyllum—Halorr.  
 Myristica—Myrist.  
 Myrsine—Myrsin.  
 Myrtus—Myrtac.

## N

Nabiasodendron—Theac.  
 Najas—Najad.  
 Nandina—Berber.  
 Nanonide—Urtic.  
 Narcissus—Amaryll.  
 Narthex—Umbel.  
 Nasturtium—Crucif.  
 Natsiatum—Icac.  
 Nauclea—Rubiace.  
 Neillia—Rosac.  
 Nelumbium—Nymph.  
 Neocheiropteris—  
   P Polyp.  
 Neocinnamomum—  
   Laurac.  
 Neogaya—Umbel.  
 Neohenrya—Asclep.  
 Neolitsea—Laurac.  
 Neonauclea—Rubiace.  
 Neottia—Orchid.  
 Neottianthe—Orchid.  
 Nepenthes—Nepenth.  
 Nepeta—Labiata.  
 Nephelaphyllum—  
   Orchid.  
 Nephelium—Sapind.  
 Nephrodium—P Polyp.  
 Nervilia—Orchid.  
 Neurogramme—P Polyp.  
 Neyraudia—Gramin.  
 Nicotiana—Solan.  
 Nigella—Ranunc.  
 Niobe—Liliac.  
 Niphobolus—P Polyp.  
 Nitraria—Zygoph.  
 Nomocharis—Liliac.  
 Nosema—Labiata.  
 Notaphoebe—Laurac.  
 Notholaena—P Polyp.  
 Notholirion—Liliac.  
 Nothopanax—Aral.  
 Nouelia—Compos.  
 Nuphar—Nymph.  
 Nymphaea—Nymph.  
 Nyssa—Cornac.

## O

Oberonia—Orchid.  
 Ochranthe—Staphyl.  
 Ocimum—Labiata.  
 Octolepis—Thymel.  
 Oeceoclades—Orchid.  
 Oenanthe—Umbel.  
 Olea—Oleac.  
 Olgaea—Compos.  
 Oligobotrya—Liliac.  
 Oligosmilax—Liliac.  
 Omphalodes—Borrag.  
 Omphalogramma—  
   Primul.  
 Onobrychis—Legum.  
 Ononis—Legum.  
 Onosma—Borrag.  
 Onychium—P Polyp.  
 Ophioglossum—  
   P Ophiogl.  
 Ophiopogon—Liliac.  
 Ophiospermum—Apoc.  
 Ophioxylon—Apoc.  
 Oplismenus—Gramin.  
 Opuntia—Cactac.  
 Orchis—Orchid.  
 Oreocharis—Gesner.  
 Oreopanax—Aral.  
 Oreorchis—Orchid.  
 Oreosolen—Scroph.  
 Oresitrophe—Saxif.  
 Oria—Lythrac.  
 Orithyia—Liliac.

Oritrephes—Melast.  
 Orlax—Rutac.  
 Ormosia—Legum.  
 Ornithochilus—Orchid.  
 Ornithogalum—Liliac.  
 Orobancha—Orob.  
 Orobancha—Legum.  
 Orontium—Arac.  
 Orthodon—Labiata.  
 Orychophragmus—Crucif.  
 Oryza—Gramin.  
 Oryzopsis—Gramin.  
 Osbeckia—Melast.  
 Oshimella—Gesner.  
 Osmanthus—Oleac.  
 Osmunda—P Osmund.  
 Osteomeles—Rosac.  
 Ostericum—Umbel.  
 Ostryopsis—Betul.  
 Otanthera—Melast.  
 Ottelia—Hydrocharit.  
 Ottochloa—Gramin.  
 Owataria—Guttif.  
 Oxalis—Oxal.  
 Oxycooccus—Eric.  
 Oxygraphis—Ranunc.  
 Oxyria—Polygon.  
 Oxytropis—Legum.

## P

Pachyrrhizus—Legum.  
 Pachysandra—Buxac.  
 Pachystoma—Orchid.  
 Padbruggea—Legum.  
 Paederia—Rubiace.  
 Paederota—Scroph.  
 Paenonia—Ranunc.  
 Pahuia—Legum.  
 Palaquium—Sapot.  
 Panax—Aral.  
 Pandanus—Pandan.  
 Panicum—Gramin.  
 Papaver—Papav.  
 Paphiopedilum—Orchid.  
 Parabenzoil—Laurac.  
 Paracaryum—Borrag.  
 Paracrylea—Menisp.  
 Paradisea—Liliac.  
 Paradombeya—Bombac.  
 Parageum—Rosac.  
 Paraixeris—Compos.  
 Paraneophelium—Sapind.  
 Paraphlomis—Labiata.  
 Paraquilegia—Ranunc.  
 Paraseneio—Compos.  
 Parastyrax—Styrac.  
 Parasyringa—Oleac.  
 Pardanthus—Irid.  
 Pavetta—Rubiace.  
 Parexuris—Triur.  
 Parinarium—Rosac.  
 Paris—Liliac.  
 Parnassia—Saxif.  
 Parrya—Crucif.  
 Parsonsia—Apoc.  
 Parthenocissus—Vitac.  
 Parvatis—Lardiz.  
 Pasania—Fagac.  
 Pasaniopsis—Fagac.  
 Paspalum—Gramin.  
 Passiflora—Passif.  
 Patrinia—Valer.  
 Paulownia—Scroph.  
 Pedicularis—Scroph.  
 Pederogyne—Borrag.  
 Peliosanthus—Liliac.  
 Pellaea—P Polyp.  
 Pellionia—Urtic.  
 Pennisetum—Gramin.  
 Pentace—Tiliac.  
 Pentacelium—Myopor.

- Pentactina—Rosac.  
 Pentanura—Asclep.  
 Pentastemon—Scroph.  
 Pentathymelaea—Thymel.  
 Penthorum—Crassul.  
 Peperomia—Piper.  
 Peracarpa—Campan.  
 Perantha—Gesner.  
 Pergularia—Asclep.  
 Perilla—Labiata.  
 Periploca—Asclep.  
 Peristylus—Orchid.  
 Perovskia—Labiata.  
 Perrottetia—Celastr.  
 Persea—Laurac.  
 Persica—Rosac.  
 Persicaria—Polygon.  
 Pertusa—Compos.  
 Petasites—Compos.  
 Petrocodon—Gesner.  
 Petrocosmea—Gesner.  
 Petrophiloides—Jugland.  
 Peucedanum—Umbel.  
 Phaca—Legum.  
 Phacellanthus—Orob.  
 Phaenospenna—Gramin.  
 Phaius—Orchid.  
 Phalaenopsis—Orchid.  
 Pharbitis—Convolv.  
 Phaseolus—Legum.  
 Phegopteris—P Polyp.  
 Phellodendron—Rutac.  
 Phellopteris—Umbel.  
 Philadelphus—Saxif.  
 Philydron—Phylodr.  
 Phlebochiton—Anac.  
 Phlomis—Labiata.  
 Phoebe—Laurac.  
 Phoenix—Palm.  
 Pholidota—Orchid.  
 Photinia—Rosac.  
 Phragmipedium—Orchid.  
 Phragmites—Gramin.  
 Phragmopedilum—Orchid.  
 Phryma—Phrymac.  
 Phtheospermum—Scroph.  
 Phyla—Verben.  
 Phyllagathis—Melast.  
 Phyllanthus—Euphorb.  
 Phyllobaea—Gesner.  
 Phyllocladus—Eric.  
 Phyllopadix—Potam.  
 Phyllostachys—Gramin.  
 Phymatodes—P Polyp.  
 Physalistrum—Solan.  
 Physalis—Solan.  
 Physocarpus—Rosac.  
 Physochlaina—Solan.  
 Physopyrum—Polygon.  
 Physospermopsis—Umbel.  
 Phyteuma—Campan.  
 Phytolacca—Phytol.  
 Picea—G Pinac.  
 Pterisma—Simar.  
 Picia—Scroph.  
 Pieris—Eric.  
 Pilea—Urtic.  
 Pileostegia—Saxif.  
 Pimelea—Thymel.  
 Pimpinella—Umbel.  
 Pinanga—Palm.  
 Pinellia—Arac.  
 Pinguicula—Lentib.  
 Pinus—G Pinac.  
 Piper—Piper.  
 Piptanthus—Legum.  
 Pirola—Pirol.  
 Pirus—Rosac.
- Pistacia—Anac.  
 Pistia—Arac.  
 Pittosporum—Pittosp.  
 Pityroperma—Ranunc.  
 Plagiogyria—P Polyp.  
 Plagiorhegma—Berber.  
 Plagiospermum—Rosac.  
 Planchonella—Sapot.  
 Planera—Urtic.  
 Plantago—Plantag.  
 Platanthera—Orchid.  
 Platanus—Platan.  
 Platyclinis—Orchid.  
 Platycarya—Jugland.  
 Platycodon—Campan.  
 Platycrater—Saxif.  
 Platyosprion—Legum.  
 Platystrima—Gesner.  
 Plectogynis—Liliac.  
 Plectranthus—Labiata.  
 Pleioblastus—Gramin.  
 Pleione—Orchid.  
 Pleonemia—P Polyp.  
 Plerandra—Aral.  
 Pleurogyne—Gentian.  
 Pleuropassa—P Polyp.  
 Pleuroplitis—Gramin.  
 Pleuropteris—Polygon.  
 Pleurosoriopsis—P Polyp.  
 Pleurospermum—Umbel.  
 Plumbagella—Plumbag.  
 Plumbago—Plumbag.  
 Plumeria—Apoc.  
 Poa—Gramin.  
 Podocarpus—G Podoc.  
 Podochilus—Orchid.  
 Podoon—Anac.  
 Podophyllum—Berber.  
 Pogonia—Orchid.  
 Pogoniris—Irid.  
 Pogostemon—Labiata.  
 Poikilospermum—Morac.  
 Polemonium—Polem.  
 Poliothyris—Flacourt.  
 Pollinia—Gramin.  
 Polycarpa—Flacourt.  
 Polycarpaea—Caryoph.  
 Polycnemum—Chenop.  
 Polygala—Polygal.  
 Polygonatum—Liliac.  
 Polygonum—Polygon.  
 Polypodium—P Polyp.  
 Polyspora—Theac.  
 Polystichum—P Polyp.  
 Poncirus—Rutac.  
 Ponerorchis—Orchid.  
 Pongelion—Simar.  
 Pontederia—Ponted.  
 Populus—Salic.  
 Porana—Convolv.  
 Porphyra—Verben.  
 Portulaca—Portul.  
 Potamogeton—Potam.  
 Potentilla—Rosac.  
 Poterium—Rosac.  
 Pothos—Arac.  
 Pottisia—Apoc.  
 Poupartia—Anac.  
 Pourthiaea—Rosac.  
 Prangos—Umbel.  
 Pratia—Campan.  
 Premna—Verben.  
 Primula—Primul.  
 Primulina—Gesner.  
 Prinsepia—Rosac.  
 Pristiglotis—Orchid.  
 Priva—Verben.  
 Prosaptia—P Polyp.  
 Protolirion—Liliac.  
 Protomarattia—P Marat.  
 Prunella—Labiata.  
 Prunellopsis—Labiata.
- Prunus—Rosac.  
 Przewalskia—Solan.  
 Psammochloa—Gramin.  
 Psedera—Vitac.  
 Pseudixus—Loranth.  
 Pseudolarix—G Pinac.  
 Pseudolinosyris—Compos.  
 Pseudophacelus—Gramin.  
 Pseudopinanga—Palm.  
 Pseudoraphis—Gramin.  
 Pseudosassafras—Laurac.  
 Pseudosedum—Crassul.  
 Pseudotsuga—G Pinac.  
 Psidium—Myrtac.  
 Ptilonema—Crucif.  
 Psilotum—P Psilot.  
 Psychotria—Rubiace.  
 Pteridrys—P Polyp.  
 Pteridophyllum—Papav.  
 Pteris—P Polyp.  
 Pterocarya—Jugland.  
 Pterocodon—Gesner.  
 Pterolobium—Legum.  
 Pterospermum—Stercul.  
 Pterostigma—Scroph.  
 Pterostyrax—Styrac.  
 Pterygiella—Scroph.  
 Ptilopteris—P Polyp.  
 Puccinellia—Gramin.  
 Pueraria—Legum.  
 Pugnionum—Crucif.  
 Pulsatilla—Ranunc.  
 Punica—Punic.  
 Pygeum—Rosac.  
 Pyracantha—Rosac.  
 Pyrrosia—P Polyp.  
 Pyrus—Rosac.
- Rhynchoglossum—Gesner.  
 Rhynchospermum—Compos.  
 Rhynchospora—Cyper.  
 Ribes—Saxif.  
 Ricinus—Euphorb.  
 Robinia—Legum.  
 Rodgersia—Saxif.  
 Rohdea—Liliac.  
 Roripa—Crucif.  
 Rosa—Rosac.  
 Roscoea—Zingib.  
 Rottboellia—Gramin.  
 Rottlera—Euphorb.  
 Rottlera—Gesner.  
 Rourea—Connar.  
 Rubia—Rubiace.  
 Rubus—Rosac.  
 Ruellia—Acanth.  
 Rumex—Polygon.  
 Rungia—Acanth.  
 Ruppia—Potam.  
 Rykia—Pandan.
- S**  
 Sabia—Sabiace.  
 Saccharum—Gramin.  
 Sageretia—Rhamnace.  
 Sagina—Caryoph.  
 Sagittaria—Alism.  
 Salicornia—Chenop.  
 Salix—Salic.  
 Salomonina—Polygal.  
 Salsola—Chenop.  
 Salvia—Labiata.  
 Salvinia—P Salvin.  
 Salweenia—Legum.  
 Sambucus—Caprif.  
 Sameraria—Crucif.  
 Sanguisorba—Rosac.  
 Sanicula—Umbel.  
 Sansevieria—Liliac.  
 Santalodes—Connar.  
 Santiria—Burser.  
 Sapindus—Sapind.  
 Sapium—Euphorb.  
 Saponaria—Caryoph.  
 Sarcanthus—Orchid.  
 Sarcocochilus—Orchid.  
 Sarcococca—Buxac.  
 Sarcosperma—Sapot.  
 Sarcosyrium—Zygoph.  
 Sargentodoxa—Lardiz.  
 Saruma—Arist.  
 Sasa—Gramin.  
 Sasaella—Gramin.  
 Sasamorpha—Gramin.  
 Sassafras—Laurac.  
 Saurauia—Dillen.  
 Saururopsis—Saurur.  
 Saururus—Saurur.  
 Saussurea—Compos.  
 Saxifraga—Saxif.  
 Saxiglossum—P Polyp.  
 Scabiosa—Dipsac.  
 Scaevola—Gooden.  
 Scaligeria—Umbel.  
 Sceptridium—P Ophiogl.  
 Schefflera—Aral.  
 Scheuchzeria—Scheuchz.  
 Schima—Theac.  
 Schistocaryum—Borrag.  
 Schistocodon—Asclep.  
 Schizachne—Gramin.  
 Schizachyrium—Gramin.  
 Schizaea—P Schiz.  
 Schizandra—Magnol.  
 Schizocodon—Diapens.  
 Schizocapsa—Taccac.  
 Schizopepon—Cucurb.
- Schizophragma—Saxif.  
 Schizostachyum—Gramin.  
 Schlagintweitella—Ranunc.  
 Schoepfia—Olac.  
 Schoepfiopsis—Olac.  
 Sciadopitys—G Pinac.  
 Sciaphila—Triur.  
 Scilla—Liliac.  
 Scirpus—Cyper.  
 Scleria—Cyper.  
 Scolopia—Flacourt.  
 Scopolia—Solan.  
 Scorzonera—Compos.  
 Scrofula—Scroph.  
 Scrophularia—Scroph.  
 Scutellaria—Labiata.  
 Sczukinia—Gentian.  
 Secale—Gramin.  
 Secium—Cucurb.  
 Sedum—Crassul.  
 Sehima—Gramin.  
 Selaginella—P Selag.  
 Selenipedium—Orchid.  
 Selinum—Umbel.  
 Selligera—P Polyp.  
 Semiaquilegia—Ranunc.  
 Semiarundinaria—Gramin.  
 Senecillia—Compos.  
 Senecio—Compos.  
 Serapias—Orchid.  
 Serapiastrum—Orchid.  
 Serissa—Rubiace.  
 Serratula—Compos.  
 Sesamum—Pedal.  
 Seshania—Legum.  
 Sesli—Umbel.  
 Setaria—Gramin.  
 Severinia—Rutac.  
 Seychellaria—Triur.  
 Sheareria—Compos.  
 Shibataea—Gramin.  
 Shila—Fagac.  
 Shortia—Diapens.  
 Shuteria—Legum.  
 Sibbaldia—Rosac.  
 Sibiraea—Rosac.  
 Sida—Malvac.  
 Sideroxylon—Sapot.  
 Sieversia—Rosac.  
 Silene—Caryoph.  
 Sinapis—Crucif.  
 Sindechites—Apoc.  
 Sinodielsia—Umbel.  
 Sinofranchetia—Lardiz.  
 Sinojackia—Styrac.  
 Sinojohnstonia—Borrag.  
 Sinomenium—Menisp.  
 Sinopteris—P Polyp.  
 Sinowilsonia—Hamam.  
 Siphonanthus—Oleac.  
 Siphonostegia—Scroph.  
 Sisymbrium—Crucif.  
 Sium—Umbel.  
 Skimmia—Rutac.  
 Sloanea—Elaeoc.  
 Smilacina—Liliac.  
 Smilax—Liliac.  
 Smithodendron—Morac.  
 Soja—Legum.  
 Solanum—Solan.  
 Soldanella—Primul.  
 Soliva—Compos.  
 Sonerila—Melast.  
 Sophora—Legum.  
 Sorbaria—Rosac.  
 Sorbus—Rosac.  
 Sorghum—Gramin.  
 Sorolepidium—P Polyp.
- Q**  
 Quercifilix—P Polyp.  
 Quercus—Fagac.  
 Quisqualis—Combret.
- R**  
 Radermachera—Bignon.  
 Randia—Rubiace.  
 Ranunculus—Ranunc.  
 Ranzania—Berber.  
 Rapanea—Myrsin.  
 Raphanus—Crucif.  
 Raphidophora—Arac.  
 Raphiolepis—Rosac.  
 Reaumuria—Tamar.  
 Reevesia—Stercul.  
 Rehderodendron—Styrac.  
 Rehmannia—Scroph.  
 Reineckea—Liliac.  
 Reinwardtia—Linac.  
 Remirea—Cyper.  
 Renanthera—Orchid.  
 Renealmia—Zingib.  
 Retinospora—G Pinac.  
 Reynoutria—Polygon.  
 Rhabdodhamnopsis—Gesner.  
 Rhamnus—Rhamnace.  
 Rhamphidia—Orchid.  
 Rhapis—Palm.  
 Rhaponticum—Compos.  
 Rheum—Polygon.  
 Rhizophora—Rhizoph.  
 Rhododendron—Eric.  
 Rhodoleia—Hamam.  
 Rhodotyus—Rosac.  
 Rhoiptelea—Rhoiptel.  
 Rhus—Anac.

Souliea—Ranunc.  
 Spachelodes—Guttif.  
 Sparganium—Spargan.  
 Spathodea—Bignon.  
 Spathoglottis—Orchid.  
 Spatholirion—Commel.  
 Spatholobus—Legum.  
 Spenceria—Rosac.  
 Speranskia—Euphorb.  
 Spergula—Caryoph.  
 Sphaeranthus—Compos.  
 Sphenoclea—Campan.  
 Sphenomeris—P Polyp.  
 Spilanthes—Compos.  
 Spinovitis—Vitac.  
 Spiraea—Rosac.  
 Spiranthes—Orchid.  
 Spirodela—Lemnac.  
 Splitgerbera—Urtic.  
 Spodiopogon—Gramin.  
 Sportella—Rosac.  
 Stachyopsis—Labiata.  
 Stachys—Labiata.  
 Stachyurus—Stachyur.  
 Staphylea—Staphyl.  
 Statice—Plumb.  
 Stauntonia—Lardiz.  
 Stauranthera—Gesner.  
 Steenhammerya—Borrag.  
 Stegnogramma—P Polyp.  
 Stelmacrypton—Asclep.  
 Stellaria—Caryoph.  
 Stellera—Thymel.  
 Stemonia—Stemon.  
 Stenanthella—Liliac.  
 Stenanthium—Liliac.  
 Stenoloma—P Polyp.  
 Stephanachne—Gramin.  
 Stephanandra—Rosac.  
 Stephania—Menisp.  
 Sterculia—Stercul.  
 Stereospermum—Bignon.  
 Stewartia—Theac.  
 Stillingia—Euphorb.  
 Stimegas—Orchid.  
 Stimpsonia—Primul.  
 Stipa—Gramin.  
 Stizolobium—Legum.  
 Stranvaesia—Rosac.  
 Streptocarpus—Gesner.  
 Streptolirion—Commel.  
 Streptopus—Liliac.  
 Strobilanthes—Acanth.  
 Strophanthus—Apoc.  
 Struthiopteris—P Polyp.  
 Strychnos—Logan.  
 Stuartia—Theac.  
 Stubendorffia—Crucif.  
 Stylophorum—Papav.

Styphnolobium—Legum.  
 Styx—Styrac.  
 Suaeda—Chenop.  
 Subularia—Crucif.  
 Sugerokia—Liliac.  
 Swertia—Gentian.  
 Sycopsis—Hamam.  
 Symphyoglossum—Asclep.  
 Symphyandra—Campan.  
 Symplocarpus—Arac.  
 Symplocos—Symploc.  
 Synaedrys—Fagac.  
 Syneilesis—Compos.  
 Synurus—Compos.  
 Syreitschikovia—Compos.  
 Syringa—Oleac.

## T

Tabernaemontana—Apoc.  
 Tacca—Taccac.  
 Taeniophyllum—Orchid.  
 Taenitis—P Polyp.  
 Tainia—Orchid.  
 Taiwania—G Pinac.  
 Takasagoya—Guttif.  
 Talinum—Portul.  
 Tamarindus—Legum.  
 Tamarix—Tamar.  
 Tanacetum—Compos.  
 Tanakaea—Saxif.  
 Tapiscia—Staphyl.  
 Taraxacum—Compos.  
 Tarenna—Rubiace.  
 Taxillus—Loranth.  
 Taxus—G Taxac.  
 Tecoma—Bignon.  
 Tectaria—P Polyp.  
 Tenorea—Morac.  
 Tephrosia—Legum.  
 Terauchia—Liliac.  
 Terminalia—Combret.  
 Testudinaria—Dioscor.  
 Tetracentron—Magnol.  
 Tetranchera—Laurac.  
 Tetrapanax—Aral.  
 Tetraplasia—Rubiace.  
 Tetrastigma—Vitac.  
 Teucrium—Labiata.  
 Thalassia—Hydrocharit.  
 Thalictrum—Ranunc.  
 Thamnocalamus—Gramin.  
 Thaumastochloa—Gramin.  
 Thea—Theac.  
 Thelasis—Orchid.

Thelygonum—Cynocr.  
 Thelypteris—P Polyp.  
 Themedea—Gramin.  
 Thermopsis—Legum.  
 Therorhodon—Eric.  
 Thesium—Santal.  
 Thladiantha—Cucurb.  
 Thlaspi—Crucif.  
 Thuja—G Pinac.  
 Thuopsis—G Pinac.  
 Thunbergia—Acanth.  
 Thymus—Labiata.  
 Thyrocarpus—Borrag.  
 Thysanolaena—Gramin.  
 Tiarella—Saxif.  
 Tilia—Liliac.  
 Tillaea—Crassul.  
 Timouria—Gramin.  
 Tipularia—Orchid.  
 Titanotrichum—Gesner.  
 Tithymalus—Euphorb.  
 Toisusu—Salic.  
 Tongoloo—Umbel.  
 Toona—Meliac.  
 Torenia—Scroph.  
 Torilis—Umbel.  
 Torreya—G Taxac.  
 Torricellia—Cornac.  
 Tournefortia—Borrag.  
 Tovar—Polygon.  
 Tovar [Neck.]—Liliac.  
 Toxicodendron—Anac.  
 Tracaulon—Polygon.  
 Trachelospermum—Apoc.  
 Trachomitum—Apoc.  
 Trachycarpus—Palm.  
 Tragopogon—Compos.  
 Trapa—Hydrocary.  
 Trapella—Pedal.  
 Trautvetteria—Ranunc.  
 Tremacron—Gesner.  
 Tretocarya—Borrag.  
 Triadenia—Guttif.  
 Triaenophora—Scroph.  
 Tribulus—Zygoph.  
 Trichodesma—Borrag.  
 Trichomanes—P Hymen.  
 Trichosanthes—Cucurb.  
 Trichosma—Orchid.  
 Trichosporum—Gesner.  
 Tricyrtis—Liliac.  
 Trifolium—Legum.  
 Triglochin—Juncag.  
 Trigonella—Legum.  
 Trigonotis—Borrag.  
 Trillium—Liliac.  
 Triosteum—Caprif.  
 Tripetaleia—Eric.  
 Triphasia—Rutac.  
 Triplostegia—Valer.

Tripogon—Gramin.  
 Tripterygium—Celastr.  
 Trisetum—Gramin.  
 Tristellateia—Malpigh.  
 Triticum—Gramin.  
 Triumfetta—Liliac.  
 Trochodendron—Trochod.  
 Trollius—Ranunc.  
 Tropidia—Orchid.  
 Truellum—Polygon.  
 Tsuga—G Pinac.  
 Tuberolabium—Orchid.  
 Tugarinovia—Compos.  
 Tulipa—Liliac.  
 Tupidanthus—Aral.  
 Tupistra—Liliac.  
 Turnera—Turner.  
 Turraea—Meliac.  
 Tussilago—Compos.  
 Tutcheria—Theac.  
 Tylophora—Asclep.  
 Typha—Typhac.  
 Typhonium—Arac.

## U

Ulmus—Ulmac.  
 Umbilicus—Crassul.  
 Uncaria—Rubiace.  
 Ungernia—Amaryl.  
 Urena—Malvac.  
 Urginea—Liliac.  
 Uropedium—Orchid.  
 Urophysa—Ranunc.  
 Urostachys—P Lycop.  
 Urtica—Urtic.  
 Utricularia—Lentib.  
 Uvaria—Annon.  
 Uvularia—Liliac.  
 Uwarowia—Verben.

## V

Vaccinium—Eric.  
 Valeriana—Valer.  
 Vallisneria—Hydrocharit.  
 Valoradia—Plumb.  
 Vanda—Orchid.  
 Vandellia—Scroph.  
 Vandopsis—Orchid.  
 Vaniotia—Scroph.  
 Vatica—Dipter.  
 Ventilago—Rhamnac.  
 Veratrum—Liliac.  
 Verbascum—Scroph.  
 Verbesina—Compos.  
 Vernonia—Compos.  
 Veronica—Scroph.  
 Vetiveria—Gramin.

Viburnum—Caprif.  
 Vicia—Legum.  
 Vigna—Legum.  
 Villarsia—Gentian.  
 Villebrunea—Urtic.  
 Vincetoxicum—Asclep.  
 Viola—Viol.  
 Viscum—Loranth.  
 Vitex—Verben.  
 Vitis—Vitac.  
 Vittaria—P Polyp.  
 Volkameria—Verben.

## W

Wagneria—Caprif.  
 Wahlenbergia—Campan.  
 Wardaster—Compos.  
 Warneria—Rubiace.  
 Wasabia—Crucif.  
 Wattakaka—Asclep.  
 Weigelastrum—Caprif.  
 Weigelia—Caprif.  
 Wendlandia—Rubiace.  
 Whytockia—Gesner.  
 Wikstroemia—Thymel.  
 Wistaria—Legum.  
 Wolffia—Lemnac.  
 Woodsia—P Polyp.  
 Woodwardia—P Polyp.

## X

Xanthium—Compos.  
 Xanthoceras—Sapind.  
 Xanthoxylum—Rutac.  
 Xyris—Xyrid.

## Y

Yatabea—Berber.  
 Yoania—Orchid.  
 Yucca—Liliac.  
 Yushinia—Laurac.

## Z

Zannichellia—Potam.  
 Zea—Gramin.  
 Zelkova—Ulmac.  
 Zephyranthes—Amaryl.  
 Zeuxine—Orchid.  
 Zingiber—Zingib.  
 Zizania—Gramin.  
 Zizyphus—Rhamnac.  
 Zollingeria—Compos.  
 Zostera—Potam.  
 Zoysia—Gramin.  
 Zygophyllum—Zygoph.

# INDEX OF PRINCIPAL GEOGRAPHIC NAMES

INCLUDES ONLY NAMES USED AS HEADINGS. MAP COORDINATES ARE GIVEN IN PARENTHESES, THE PRINCIPAL REFERENCES IN HEAVY TYPE.

- Aichi-ken 618 (E-6).  
 Akita-ken **617, 618** (G-4).  
 Altai Mts. 594 (E-4), 595, **622**.  
 Amboina **623**.  
 Amoy **611**.  
 Amur region 594 (M-3), 595, **620**.  
 Anhwei 594 (K-7), **611**.  
 Aomori-ken **617, 618** (G-3).  
 Baikal, Lake 594 (I-3), 595, **621**.  
 Balkhash, Lake 594 (B-4).  
 Bonin Islands 594 (P-8), **614, 626, 630, 639, 641**.  
 Buriato-Mongolian Republic **621**.  
 Burma 594 (G-9), **623**.  
 Chahar 594 (J-5).  
 Central Asia 594 (C-4), 603, **622, 626, 628, 631, 670, 687**.  
 Chekiang 594 (K-8), **611**.  
 Chefoo **612**.  
 Chiba-ken **617, 618** (G-6).  
 Chihli. See Hopeh.  
 China 594, 595, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, **610, 611, 626, 627, 630, 637, 639, 640, 645, 648, 658, 663, 671, 687**.  
 Chosen 594 (M-6), 595, 603, 604, **614, 626, 627, 637, 638, 639, 641, 645, 658, 663, 671, 687**.  
 Chusan 594 (L-7), **611**.  
 Dahuria 594 (H-3), 601, **621**.  
 Dzungaria 594 (E-4), **622**.  
 Ehime-ken 618 (C-7).  
 Far East 594 (N-3), **620**.  
 Foochow **611**.  
 Formosa 594 (L-9), 595, 600, 601, 603, 604, 605, **615, 626, 627, 630, 637, 639, 641, 645, 658, 663, 687**.  
 Fukien 594 (K-8), **611, 640**.  
 Fukui-ken 618 (E-6).  
 Fukuoka-ken **617, 618** (B-7).  
 Fukushima-ken **617, 618** (G-5).  
 Gifu-ken **617, 618** (E-6).  
 Gumma-ken **617, 618** (F-5).  
 Hainan 594 (I-10), **611**.  
 Hangchow **611**.  
 Hanka, Lake 594 (N-5).  
 Heilungkiang 594 (L-5).  
 Hiroshima-ken **617, 618** (C-6).  
 Hitaka Prov. **616, 618** (H-2).  
 Hokkaido 594 (P-5), 618 (H-2), 600, 601, 604, **616, 626, 630, 637, 645, 663**.  
 Honan 594 (J-7), **611**.  
 Hongkong and New Territories 594 (J-9), **611, 627, 639, 640**.  
 Hondo 594 (O-6), 618 (D-G-6-4).  
 Hopeh (Chihli) 594 (K-6), **611**.  
 Hunan 594 (J-8), **611**.  
 Hupeh 594 (J-7), **611, 640**.  
 Hyogo-ken 618 (D-6).  
 Iakutsk (Yakutsk) region 594 (L-2), 595, **621**.  
 Ibaraki-ken **617, 618** (G-5).  
 Iburi Prov. **616, 618** (G-2).  
 India 594 (E-9), **623, 641**.  
 Indo-China 594 (H-10), 595, 600, **623, 641**.  
 Irkutsk region 594 (H-3), **621**.  
 Ishikari Prov. **616, 618** (H-2).  
 Ishikawa-ken **617, 618** (E-5).  
 Issi Kul 594 (C-5).  
 Iwate-ken **617, 618** (G-4).  
 Japan proper 595, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, **616, 618, 626, 628, 630, 637, 638, 639, 641, 645, 648, 658, 663, 671, 687**.  
 Jehol 594 (K-5).  
 Kagawa-ken 618 (C-6).  
 Kagoshima-ken **617, 618** (B-8).  
 Kamchatka 595, **620, 628**.  
 Kanagawa-ken **617, 618** (F-6).  
 Kansu 594 (H-6), **611, 640**.  
 Kiangsi 594 (K-8), **611**.  
 Kiangsu 594 (K-7), **611, 612, 640**.  
 Kiaochow **612**.  
 Kirin 594 (M-5).  
 Kitami Prov. **616, 618** (H-2).  
 Kochi-ken **617, 618** (C-7).  
 Kokonor (Lake) 594 (G-6).  
 Korea. See Chosen.  
 Kumamoto-ken **617, 618** (B-7).  
 Kurile Islands 594 (Q-5), 596, **619, 626, 630, 637, 638, 641, 663**.  
 Kushiro Prov. **616, 618** (I-2).  
 Kwangsi 594 (I-9), **612, 640**.  
 Kwangtung 594 (J-9), **612, 641**.  
 Kweichow 594 (I-8), **612, 641**.  
 Kyôto-fu **617, 618** (D-6).  
 Kyushu 618 (B-7).  
 Liaoning 594 (L-5).  
 Liu Kiu Islands 594 (M-8), 605, **619, 626, 630, 639, 641, 645, 663**.  
 Macao 594 (J-9), **612**.  
 Malay Peninsula 600, **623, 641**.  
 Manchuria 594 (K-M-4), 603, 604, **612, 626, 628, 630, 639, 641, 645, 648, 671**.  
 Micronesia **623**.  
 Mie-ken **617, 618** (E-6).  
 Miyagi-ken **617, 618** (G-4).  
 Miyazaki-ken **617, 618** (B-7).  
 Mongolia 603, 604, **613, 626, 628, 630, 637, 639, 641, 671**.  
 Inner Mongolia 594 (H-K-5).  
 Outer Mongolia 594 (F-J-4).  
 Nagano-ken **617, 618** (E-F-5).  
 Nagasaki-ken **617, 618** (A-7).  
 Nanking **612**.  
 Nara-ken **617, 618** (D-6).  
 Nemuro Prov. **616, 618** (I-2).  
 Netherlands East Indies **623**.  
 Niigata-ken **617, 618** (F-5).  
 Ningpo **611**.  
 Ningsia 594 (G-5).  
 Oita-ken **617, 618** (B-7).  
 Okayama-ken **617, 618** (C-6).  
 Osaka-fu 618 (D-6).  
 Oshima Prov. **616, 618** (G-3).  
 Pamir **622**.  
 Paracel Archipelago **623**.  
 Peiping **611**.  
 Philippine Islands 594 (L-10), **623**.  
 Pratas Islands 594 (K-9), **612, 619**.  
 Priamur 594 (N-O-3).  
 Primorsk region 594 (O-3), **620**.  
 Quelpart Island 594 (M-7), **614**.  
 Saga-ken **617, 618** (B-7).  
 Saitama-ken **617, 618** (F-5).  
 Sakhalin Island 594 (P-3), 595, **619, 626, 630, 637, 639, 641, 645, 663**.  
 Semipalatinsk 594 (C-4), **622**.  
 Semirechensk 594 (C-5).  
 Shanghai **612**.  
 Shansi 594 (J-6), **612, 641**.  
 Shantar Islands 594 (O-2).  
 Shantung 594 (K-6), **612, 641**.  
 Shensi 594 (I-6), **612, 641**.  
 Shiga-ken **617, 618** (E-6).  
 Shikoku 618 (C-7).  
 Shimane-ken **617, 618** (C-6).  
 Shiribeshi Prov. **616, 618** (G-2).  
 Shizuoka-ken **617, 618** (F-6).  
 Siam 594 (G-10), **623**.  
 Siberia 594 (D-M-3), 600, 603, 605, **620, 626, 628, 630, 645, 663, 670, 688**.  
 Eastern Siberia 594 (H-M-2), **621**.  
 Western Siberia 594 (C-E-2), **622**.  
 Sikang 594 (G-7).  
 Sinkiang 594 (D-5), **622**.  
 Suiyuan 594 (I-J-5).  
 Szechwan 594 (H-7), **612, 641**.  
 Taiwan. See Formosa.  
 Teshio Prov. **616, 618** (H-1).  
 Tibet 594 (E-7), 595, 603, 604, **613, 626, 628, 630, 637, 639, 645, 658, 671**.  
 Tien Shan 594 (C-D-5), 600, **622**.  
 Tochigi-ken 618 (F-5), **619**.  
 Tokachi Prov. 618 (H-2).  
 Tokushima-ken 618 (D-7), **619**.  
 Tokyo-fu 618 (F-6), **619**.  
 Tomsk Government 594 (D-3), **622**.  
 Tottori-ken 618 (C-6).  
 Toyama-ken 618 (E-5), **619**.  
 Transbaikalia 594 (I-K-3), **621**.  
 Tsinghai 594 (G-6).  
 Tsingtao **612**.  
 Turkestan (Chinese) 594 (D-E-5), 595, **622, 645, 648**.  
 U.S.S.R. (exclusive of Asiatic Russia) 603, 606, **623, 645**.  
 Ussuri 594 (O-4), **621, 663**.  
 Wakayama-ken 618 (D-7), **619**.  
 Yakutsk region 594 (L-2), **621**.  
 Yamagata-ken 618 (G-4), **619**.  
 Yamaguchi-ken 618 (B-6).  
 Yamanashi-ken 618 (F-6), **619**.  
 Yenisei Government 594 (F-2), **622**.  
 Yunnan 594 (H-9), **612, 641**.











